806.k.2
1.

THE HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF THE EXCHEQUER OF THE KINGS of ENGLAND,

In Two PERIODS:

To wit,
From the *Norman Conqueſt*, to the End of the Reign of K. *John*;
AND
From the End of the Reign of K. *John*, to the End of the Reign of K. *Edward* II:

Taken from RECORDS.

Together with
A Correct Copy of the ANCIENT DIALOGUE concerning the Exchequer, generally aſcribed to *Gervaſius Tilburienſis*;
AND
A DISSERTATION concerning the moſt Ancient *Great Roll* of the Exchequer, commonly ſtyled The Roll of *Quinto Regis Stephani*.

LONDON:
Printed by JOHN MATTHEWS; and Sold by ROBERT KNAPLOCK,
at the *Biſhops-Head* in St. *Pauls* Church-yard. MDCCXI.

MVSEVM
BRITAN
NICVM

AGROS VBI NASCITVR ORNAT SERVATQVE

TO THE QUEENS MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

Most Dread Soveraigne,

YOU are graciouſly pleaſed to permitt YOUR obedient ſubjects to come into YOUR Royal Preſence, to give YOUR MAJESTY aſſurances of their Affection and Duty. Amongſt others who enjoy the

Honour and Benefit of That Indulgence, I now humbly make my obeyſance to Your moſt Serene Majesty. I come with a heart full of Duty and Loyalty, to lay at Your ſacred feet the Hiſtory of the Exchequer of Your Royal Progenitours Kings of *England*: A Hiſtory diſplaying in ſome meaſure the ſplendour of That Imperial Crown, which from the Renowned *Saxon* and *Normannick* race rightfully deſcendeth to Your Majesty, and is placed by Divine Providence upon Your Illuſtrious Head.

It is Your Majesties felicity, that You are ſprung from Ancient Kings; and eſpecially, that You inherit, by the peculiar favour of Heaven, Their Royal Vertues. They, in their reſpective times in the courſe of ſeveral ages, were famous for their

Wiſdom and Magnanimity, their Munificence, Juſtice, and Clemency. It was their Glory, to protect the Innocent, to relieve the Oppreſſed, to vindicate Right, to ſupport Religion and Vertue; in a word, to Rule Juſtly. And Theſe are the Royal Vertues, which ſhine-forth in YOUR MAJESTIES Perſon and auſpicious Government. By meaſures ſo becoming a Good Prince, YOUR MAJESTY is rendred truly Great, and YOUR people truly Happy.

But the influence of YOUR Royal Vertues reacheth even beyond thoſe large and mighty Nations which are ſubject to YOUR MAJESTIES Rule: It reacheth to Foreign Princes and States; To ſome of Which, YOUR Amity is no leſs Beneficial, than YOUR Arms are Terrible to Others. May it pleaſe ALMIGHTY GOD to grant

YOUR

YOUR MAJESTY a Long and Happy Reign, with an encreaſe of Proſperity and Glory. This is the ardent Wiſh and Prayer of

May it pleaſe YOUR MAJESTY,

YOUR MAJESTIES

moſt loyal,

moſt obedient,

and

moſt devoted ſubject,

THOMAS MADOX.

To the Right Honourable

JOHN LORD *SOMERS*

BARON of EVESHAM,

PEER of GREAT BRITAIN.

MY LORD,

IT is obſerved, that the Science of Antiquities hath in this Laſt age been cultivated in *England* with more induſtry and ſucceſs, than in ſeveral ages Before. Of this, divers cauſes have been conjecturally aſſigned by Curious Perſons in their private Converſations. Some have thought, men have applied themſelves to this ſort of Study, Becauſe they found, upon taking a view of the ſtate of Learning, or at leaſt fancied, that moſt other Subjects were in a manner exhauſted, whilſt This had been extreamly neglected. Others ſuppoſed it was, Becauſe the Antiquaries, being led by a certain Curioſity or Ambition natural to Mankind, have been touched with a deſire of Knowing thoſe things of which the generality of Men are Ignorant. Others, That it might be owing to Accident, or that Turn and Viciſſitude in mens Humours and Diſpoſitions, which Time is wont to produce. For my part, though I do not oppoſe any of theſe Conjectures: yet I think Another probable Cauſe may be aſſigned: And That is, the Encouragement which hath been given to Theſe Studies, by ſeveral Perſons of Eminent Learning, and of Superiour Order in the Realm, in their reſpective times. It is, no doubt, a Great Honour to the Science of Antiquities, to have on its ſide ſuch Celebrated Names as It can boaſt of. Amongſt the Patrons it hath in the preſent age, Your Lordſhip may juſtly be placed in the Upper rank. But in regard the other Bodies of Learned men in the Civil Community may affirm each for themſelves, that You are a Maſter of Their Science; the Antiquaries muſt be content to have ſuch Share in Your Lordſhip, as is conſiſtent with the Juſt Claim of the Learned of other Faculties. I know, My Lord, the Lovers of Antiquities are commonly looked-upon to be men of a Low unpolite genius, fit only for the Rough and *Barbarick* part of Learning. But they are perſuaded, that ſuch an imputation cannot hurt them, whilſt they have on their ſide perſons ſo Polite and Accompliſhed, as (to omitt others) Your Lordſhip is univerſally known to be.

Although the ſubject of the *Engliſh* Antiquities hath (as I ſaid before) been pretty well cultivated of late years; it is ſtill capable of Great improvements. Conſidering therefore, that there are many Parts of it, which want a further illuſtration; I have pitched upon One (That of the Exchequer), which I preſume is well worthy of the Pains I have beſtowed on it. It deſerved indeed a more Skilfull Hand. But ſeeing Others Better qualified would not engage in the Undertaking, I Have. If I ſhould ſay I was incited to it by the fervent Zeal I had for the Publick Service (as men commonly ſpeak upon the like occaſions); I might expect to be credited as much as others uſe to be, who ſay the Same thing. But though it is true, that I had a Due ſenſe of my Obligation to ſerve the Publick, and a Deſire to acquitt my ſelf tolerably therein: Yet if, in the courſe of thoſe years which have been employed on This ſubject, I had not been ſometimes relieved by that Pleaſure which ſtudious perſons are wont to meet with in their Diſquiſitions, I am not ſure my Zeal for the Publick Service would, ſingly of it ſelf, have carried me through ſo Tedious and Toilſome a Work. It is ſufficient therefore, if I had Such a Zeal to ſerve the Publick, as an Honeſt and Induſtrious man ought to have.

Your Lordſhip hath at preſent condeſcended to bear the Perſon of the Reader. And I count my ſelf very fortunate, that it happens to be ſo. You being Maſter of that candour, and thoſe other qualities which they that write Books deſire to find their Readers poſſeſt of: I am willing to hope, that other Readers will diſpoſe themſelves to be ſuch as Your Lordſhip is: But if it ſhould fall out otherwiſe, I ſhall be the better guarded againſt the exceptions of ungentle perſons, in caſe my Performance be able to endure the Cenſure of Your Exact Judgment. But there are likewiſe ſome other things, which make my Addreſs to Your Lordſhip in this caſe the more Natural and Proper. It is not long, ſince You Preſided in a Court, wherein Equity and Clemency are Aſſeſſours to Juſtice (a). And in vertue of the Office of the Kings Chancellour, which You then held, You were in a ſort allyed to the Exchequer. For Your ancient predeceſſours in That Office uſed ordinarily to Sit and Act with great Power at the Exchequer, amongſt the Kings Barons There; as may be ſeen in ſeveral places in this Volume (b). I may be permitted to add, that Your Lordſhip, in concurrence with the Right Honourable and Right Reverend the Peers and Biſhops, Lords Committees appointed by the Houſe of Peers in Parliament, to *Conſider the Method of Keeping Records in Offices*, has laid a ſolid Obligation upon the Antiquaries. Your Lordſhips the Lords Committees have ſhewn a Vigilant and Prudent Care of thoſe Venerable Remains of Antiquity the Records of this Nation. You have deliberated together, to find out proper means for Keeping them Safely, and for rendring them Uſeful to the Publick, You have viſited perſonally ſeveral of the Repoſitories wherein they are laid, And have obtained from Her Majeſties Treaſury divers large ſumms of money (which out of Her Majeſties wonted Municence were readily granted) for repairing and fitting-up the buildings, where the Records are laid, and for other Services. This, My Lord, is a Publick Benefit to the Nation. Future ages as well as the preſent will be obliged to Your Lordſhips for it. And the great ſhare Your Lordſhip hath had in this affair, juſtly engageth not only the Antiquaries, but all other Curious and Inquiſitive perſons that are Lovers of Hiſtory, to make particular Acknowledgments to Your Lordſhip upon That ſcore: Which I now do, for my own part, with the moſt lively ſentiments of Reſpect.

In the next place, if Your Lordſhip pleaſeth, I will proceed to give a ſuccinct account of ſome things (proper for the Publick to know) touching this Book.

(a) ἁ δὲ ἐπιείκηα ϗ ἐυγνωμοσύνα πάρεδροί τινες ἐντὶ τᾶς δικαιοσύνας. *Fragm. Diotogenis apud Ariſtot. in Polit. p.* 610.

(b) *Cap.* 5. *ſect.* 4. *Cap.* 21. *ſect.* 1. *Cap.* 25. *paſſim. Item Dial. de Scacc. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Cancellarius in.

(c) *Gloſ.*

Book. I ſuppoſe it will appear that this Work is altogether New. The Hiſtory of the Exchequer hath not been yet attempted by any man. Some treatiſes have indeed been written concerning the Exchequer, or ſome part of it, or ſome ſort of buſineſs tranſacted There: which treatiſes may be good and uſeful in their kind: But they may rather paſs for general lines or sketches, than juſt diſcourſes: And I think one may ſay, without offence or diſparagement to any man, that they are infinitely Below the Dignity of the Subject. It cannot therefore be ſaid, that I do *actum agere*: the path I take, being hitherto, in effect, untrodden. For example. I have purſued my ſubject to thoſe Ancient times, to which, I preſume, the original of the Exchequer in *England* may properly be aſſigned. From thence I have drawn-down an orderly Account of it through a long courſe of years. And having conſulted as well the Books that ſeemed neceſſary to be looked into upon this occaſion, as alſo a very great number of Records and Manuſcripts, I have endeavoured all along to confirm what I offer, by proper vouchers fetched from thence; which vouchers are ſubjoined column-wiſe in each page, in a method eaſy and obvious to the Readers eye, ſave that in the 20th and the Four following Chapters of this Hiſtory, I was forced (to prevent exceſſive Length) to take-out of my written Copy the tenour of many Records cited, and in ſtead thereof to ſet-down barely the *Term* or *Year* with the Number of the Roll. I have alſo made it my choice to take my memorials, rather from Records and Manuſcripts not hitherto publiſhed, than from Printed books; that the Reader may be entertained with ſomething New, which he had not Before in his Study in Printed books, and with ſomething (I hope) equally curious with what he had There of this ſort. Upon which ground, I have taken as much care as I well could, not to reprint things that have been already printed in other books. However, I have been the leſs in danger of reprinting at unawares, becauſe my ſubject is in a manner new and untouched. The Records which I here vouch, were taken by my own pen from the authentick membranes; unleſs where it appeareth by my references to be otherwiſe; and except haply in two or three inſtances, which it is not material to recollect. And in giving an account of the Ancient ſtate of the Exchequer, I have for the moſt part contrived (as far as the ſubject matter would permitt), to make uſe of ſuch Memorials, as ſerve either to make known or to illuſtrate the Ancient Laws and uſages of this Kingdom. For which reaſon, the preſent Work may be deemed, not only a Hiſtory of the Exchequer, but likewiſe an *apparatus* towards a Hiſtory of the Ancient Law of *England*. 'Tis true, this Volume deſcends, from the *Norman* Conqueſt, no lower than to the End of K. *Edward* the Seconds Reign. It ſtops There, to avoid being too voluminous. But if I do not continue the Deduction to the Recent ages; it may be hoped that ſome other perſon will give it a Finiſhing hand: The moſt difficult and obſcure part of the Hiſtory (as I ſuppoſe) being already ſo far maſtered, that the Next volume or Continuation will (if I project right) be both more eaſy to compile and of a ſmaller ſize.

It muſt be acknowledged, My Lord, that amidſt the great variety of things recounted in this Hiſtory, there are ſeveral (incidentally mentioned) that appear to be very different from the uſage not only of the Modern but even of the next foregoing ages. This is to be expected from any Ancient Hiſtory. Some of theſe things were altered by expreſs ſubſequent Laws or Judicial acts: Some became antiquated, or diſuſed in courſe of Time; other new uſages being introduced in their ſtead. And yet, it was neceſſary to mention them, whilſt one is giving an account of the reſpective times antecedent to ſuch Alteration. He that writes the Hiſtory of any age, muſt repreſent things truly, as they were in the age of which he writes. That is a Rule which a Faithful hiſtorian cannot but obſerve. Beſides, it is likely to be moſt beneficial and inſtructive to the Reader, to be apprized of the Ancient ſtate of things as well as of the Modern: That by comparing them together, and by enquiring into the Cauſes of ſuch Alteration as was afterwards ſuperinduced, and the manner in which it was brought about, he may comprehend the ſubject-matter in its full extent. In truth, writing of Hiſtory is in ſome ſort a Religious act. It imports ſolemnity and ſacredneſs; and ought to be undertaken with purity and rectitude of mind. Wilfully to miſrepreſent, and to offer at putting fallacies upon the Publick, is to violate Common Faith and the decent Reſpect that is due to Mankind; In ſumm, it is the part of a man alienated from vertue and honeſty. As for me, I ſhall only ſay, that I have uſed all the care I could to avoid ſalling juſtly under That imputation.

I will now humbly acquaint Your Lordſhip, in what method I begann and proceeded in compiling this Work. Which I chuſe to make known; becauſe it will tend to ſhew, that I deſigned to act therein with Candour. The firſt part of my buſineſs was, to make as full a collection from Records as I could, of Materials relating to the Subject. Thoſe materials being ranged in a certain order in ſeveral books of *Collectanea*, I reviewed them, and weighing what they imported, and how they might be applied, drew from thence a general ſcheme of the projected Deſign. When I had pitched upon Chapters or heads of Diſcourſe, I took Materials out of the ſtock provided, and digeſted them in proper places under the chapters or heads aſſumed. In doing this, I uſed for the moſt part to write down, in the draught of this Book, the reſpective Records or teſtimonies Firſt of all (that is, before I wrote my own text or compoſition); and from Them formed my hiſtory or account of things; connecting and applying them afterwards, as the caſe would admitt. For I thought I ſhould by That means be held more ſteadily to the Rule I deſired to obſerve, which was, To give ſuch an account of things as might be elicited and drawn out of the memorials cited from time to time; and not to cite memorials and vouchers for eſtabliſhing of any private opinions preconceived in my own mind. As to the firſt part of my buſineſs, the collecting of materials, That, one may gueſs, was laborious enough. The labour, beſides the expenſe, of reſorting often and often to Repoſitories of Records in diſtant places, Of enoteing and copying Memorials from thence, And of peruſing a vaſt number of things, for a Few comparatively that one actually Collects: I ſay, the labour of this cannot eaſily be eſtimated by any man who has not had ſome experience of it. Inſomuch that I have often been put in mind of what Sir *H. Spelman* ſays upon the like occaſion, *Grave eſt omnia ab archivis rimari, & incertum eſt quod non inde petitur* (c). However I was the better ſupported under this Labour, by the encouragement I had from ſeveral Perſons of Honour and Worth whoſe Favour and Civility made my acceſs to Records and Manuſcripts as eaſy to me as the nature of the thing would permitt. I am extreamly obliged upon That account, to the Right Reverend *Thomas* Lord Biſhop of *Rocheſter* Dean of *Weſtminſter*, to the Reverend the Dean and Chapter of *Canterbury*, to Dr. *Greene* Maſter of *Corpus Chriſti* College in *Cambridg*, to *Peter le Neve* Eſq; *Norroy* King at Arms, a Deputy-Chamberlain of the Exchequer; and eſpecially to the Right Honourable *William* Lord Viſcount *Cheyne* late Maſter of the Pipe-office, to Sir *John Cooke* Knight, Dr. of Laws, Dean of the Arches, preſent Maſter of the Pipe-office, and to *Richard Topham* Eſq; Keeper of Her Majeſties Records in the Tower of *London*. The Memorials or vouchers contained in this Work are taken from Records of the Higheſt nature; to wit, from the *Great Rolls* of the *Pipe*, the *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, and the Rolls of ſeveral ſorts in the Tower of *London*. All which Records, having been written by Publick officers and by publick authority, at the time when the things recorded therein were Done, carry in them a full and undoubted credit. Great regard is indeed to be had to the Annals or hiſtory contained in Regiſters of Churches; and in the Manuſcript collections of Ancient Writers; particularly in relation to things done in their Own life-time, or lying within their perſonal knowledg. But no doubt, the Publick Records of the Crown and Kingdom are the moſt important and moſt authentick of All. And Theſe are the Foundation which ſuſtain the whole Fabrick of this Hiſtory. A Foundation ſolid and unſhaken. In truth, the Superſtructure is Alike; It conſiſting of the ſame kind of materials. So that in the Fabrick there is nothing feeble except what is properly Mine; namely Diſpoſition and Workmanſhip. However, I hope I ſhall be the more eaſily pardoned for what may be amiſs; if it be conſidered, that with my own induſtry and expenſe, the materials here uſed were dug out of deep and hidden mines, the model of the Building was framed, the columns adjuſted, the ſtones ſquared, weighed and diſpoſed, in ſumm the whole Fabrick raiſed and perfected in ſuch manner as it is. I will confeſs to Your Lordſhip, that whilſt this Work was going forward, I was ſometimes moved with a ſort of Ambition; which, probably, will not be thought culpable. I am upon my guard, that I do do not ſpeak any thing before Your Lordſhip and the Publick, that may be judged inconſiſtent with decorum. My Ambition was, to form this Hiſtory in ſuch a manner, that it may be a Pattern for the Antiquaries to follow, if They pleaſe; I mean, purely in reference to the method of vouching Teſtimonies. For I think it is to be wiſhed, that the Hiſtories of a Countrey ſo well furniſhed with Records and Manuſcripts as Ours is, ſhould be grounded throughout (as far as is practicable) on proper Vouchers. And for my own part, I cannot look upon the Hiſtory of *England* to be compleatly written, till it ſhall come to be written after That manner. Upon conſideration of this matter, I muſt make a requeſt to the gentle Reader: to wit, That when he peruſeth this Book, he will pleaſe to read not only the Narration or Text, but alſo the Teſtimonies couched in the Margin: For They are, in my opinion, the moſt Valuable part of the Work; and by conſequence the moſt Worthy to be read.

(c) *Gloſſ. p.* 344. *col.* 2.

A few things, My Lord, may be here remarked concerning ſeveral paſſages in this hiſtory, which may ſeem to require explanation. As to the quotations made from the *Great Rolls* of the *Pipe*: it is to be known, that many entries are here cited, which are not taken out of the *Great Roll* in which the debt ſpecified in ſuch entries was originally or Firſt put in Charge. For example. Where a man Fined or was Amerced in a ſumm of money, ſuppoſe C *l*, and paid part of the Fine or Amercement, ſuppoſe L *l* in hand, and ſtood charged with the remainder, *viz.* L *l*, in a ſubſequent year: I have ſometimes cited the Roll of ſuch ſubſequent year. In That caſe, I held it ſufficient, to ſay, that the party Fined or was Amerced at L *l*. For it would have been too Laborious a thing, and was not Material in it ſelf, to trace the Debt (which, perhaps, might continue in Charge many years together) to the Roll wherein it was Firſt put in Charge: It being Equal (as to the purpoſe for which I make the Citation) to take the Entry out of the Roll of a Former or Following year. Again; ſome of theſe Entries may chance to miſlead Chronologers, unleſs they apply them cautiouſly. For it is frequent to find perſons ſtand Charged in theſe Rolls with Debts to the Crown, after the perſons Debtours were Dead. It being the Courſe of the Exchequer, that Debts, when once put in Charge *pro Rege*, ſhould be kept in Charge, till they are Paid or legally Diſcharged. And the manner or time of putting a Debt in Charge doth not ſeem to have been ſo certain and ſteady, but that a Chronologer may be either puzled or miſledd, if the thing he looks-for falls within a narrow compaſs of time.

In the Catalogue of the Barons of the Exchequer (in Chap. xxv.), the perſons named for Barons during the Firſt Period, are Such as at That time Sat and Acted at the Exchequer, and were Then uſually comprized under the Denomination of Barons. Beſides thoſe that I have ſet down, there were, no doubt, ſeveral others in moſt of the years. It is to be taken for granted that the Chief Juſticier, the Kings Chancellour, and his Treaſurer were Aſſeſſours at the Exchequer, although they happen not to be named in the Records of Some years: For they Sat and Acted There *ex Officio.* There were alſo in ſome years Other Barons who are not named in the Catalogue in thoſe years: As, when in the Records ſome Barons are expreſly named, and tis added *Et alij Barones.* Again, when ſome Barons are not named as Such in One year, and are named as Such in the year or years next foregoing and next following, In ſuch caſe it may be well preſumed, that they were Barons in the intermediate year wherein they happen not to be named. However, I have been ſo wary as to put None into the Catalogue, but ſuch as are expreſly named in the Records cited. And though I do not count the Catalogue eſſential to the preſent Hiſtory, but rather matter of ornament; I have beſtowed on it ſome pains; perhaps more than a Chapter conſiſting barely of mens names, may, in the opinion of many perſons, deſerve. In forming this Catalogue, and in ſeveral other particulars fetched from the Rolls of the Chancery, I had great aſſiſtance from my very Good Friend Mr. *Holmes*, Deputy-Keeper of the Records in the Tower of *London*.

At the end of this Hiſtory I have publiſhed a copy of the Treatiſe concerning the Exchequer, written Dialogue-wiſe and commonly aſcribed to *Gervaſius Tilburienſis*. The Treatiſe is very Ancient, and I believe, intrinſically Valuable. And That ſingly is a ſufficient reaſon for making it publick. But if I had not publiſhed it, there is cauſe to fear, it would have been asked, Why

I did not. As to the Treatiſe it ſelf, I have given ſome account of It, in the Epiſtle to My Lord *Halifax* which is ſet before it.

I have not, in this volume, given any hiſtorical account of the Records repoſited in the Exchequer. I think That may be more properly done (if there is occaſion for it hereafter) in the Continuation or Next Part; that is, at the end of the whole Hiſtory; in which place, it may be done in a ſeries once for all. But I, who am ſhut-up within Two Periods of Time, the latter whereof goes no lower than the reign of K. *Edward* II, cannot attempt to do it Here, without offending againſt the ſettled method of this Work. For there are many Records in the Exchequer ſubſequent to the reign of K. *Edward* II. But my method forbids me to treat of things that were Done or Recorded ſince That time. For ſundry reaſons I have thought it expedient to ſay ſomething concerning the moſt Ancient *Great Roll* of the Exchequer, namely That of *Quinto Regis Stephani*. My enquiries concerning It were at firſt deſigned to be included in this Prefatory Epiſtle to Your Lordſhip. But finding they would puſh me beyond the proper limits of an Epiſtle, I was obliged to put them into the form of a ſeparate Diſſertation. That Diſſertation I have placed in the *Appendix* at the end of this Hiſtory. It ſtands there amongſt tracts that are in *Latin*. And for the ſake of conformity, I have put it into That language. It is my requeſt, that I may have the honour of addreſſing it to Your Lordſhip.

In ſome caſes (as the Reader will ſoon diſcern) I have put-together a great many inſtances of the ſame thing. I take That courſe, the better to ſhew How the practice and uſage was: Which is to be ſhewn, not by a ſingle inſtance, but by repeated and continued ones. On the other ſide; it is likely ſome parts of this hiſtory will ſeem ſcanty and defective. And no wonder. For wherein authentick memorials are not extant or have rarely occurred, therein I think it proper to be either wholly ſilent or ſparing of diſcourſe.

For the ſake of ſome of my Readers that haply are not verſed in Ancient membranes, it may be convenient to notify here two or three things. In old times they frequently wrote only the Firſt Letter of a Chriſten-name; eſpecially in the caſe of perſons of high rank: as *J.* for *Johannes*, *G.* for *Galfridus*, *W.* for *Willelmus*, and the like. This they did, not only in acts of light moment, but even in the moſt important Records and Writings. So alſo they oftimes wrote mens ſurnames ſhort or abbreviated; as *Bard.* for *Bardolf*, *Mald.* for *Malduit*, *Hum.* for *Humet* &c. And they did the ſame in the names of Places. Again; they frequently wrote Capital letters in the middle or latter end of a word amongſt the Small letters whereof the word was compoſed. This was done even in things that were written with the utmoſt care and exactneſs: and this (if I obſerve right) is, here in *England*, often a mark of the great antiquity of the Hand: and how improper ſoever it may ſeem to be, many things thus written do look very fine and elegant. I would willingly have cauſed ſome inſtances hereof to be engraven for examples ſake; as I would likewiſe ſeveral other things occaſionally inſerted in this Hiſtory: but the expenſe of graving forbids me, who am unaſſiſted by the Publick in theſe Labours, to attempt it. They alſo commonly wrote *Idem* for *Iidem*; and ſometimes Æ diphthong for the ſingle E, as in *Æccleſia Ædwardus* &c; and contrarywiſe, almoſt univerſally *e* for *æ* in words of feminine gender, as *mee*, *noſtre*, for *meæ*, *noſtræ* &c; but ſometimes (in the ages next after the *Norman* Conqueſt) *ę* for *e* and for *æ*, as *eccleſię ſuę* for *eccleſiæ ſuæ* &c. Again; ſometimes they broke an entire word into two parts, as *id circo*, *en countre*, *ki kunkes*, &c: at other times they wrote two words joined as if they were one word, as *pacisfracturam*, *Blachetoritonhundredum*, *fidedignos*, &c. In fine; in the reigns of K. K. *Henry* III and *Edward* I, they ſometimes wrote *rengnum*, *aſſingnare*, &c, for *regnum*, *aſſignare*, &c; and the like. There are alſo many other ancient peculiarities of writing; too many to be recollected and inſerted here. I have mentioned theſe for inſtances; that they and other like may not be lookt upon to be miſtakes of the Copyiſt. The Reader is alſo to be advertiſed, that in many caſes where the termination of a word is doubtful, by reaſon the word is written contracted in the Record, I have added the termination in crotchets; as will appear in many inſtances.

When a Man, though a Native of this Iſland, comes freſh to peruſe a ſyſteme of Antiquities, or a piece of Ancient hiſtory of the ſame Iſland, he is like one newly landed in a Strange countrey. He finds himſelf in another climate. He obſerveth many things ſtrange and uncouth in Language, Laws, cuſtoms, and manners. The ſcene which I here diſplay to the publick may be New to many men. But it will not be So to Your Lordſhip; who are converſant in the Ancient hiſtory of this Kingdom as well as the Modern, and in the hiſtory of Foreign Countries as well as of our Own.

May it pleaſe your Lordſhip, to them who ſhall diligently read this Book, it will, I preſume, appear, that the Regal Exchequer of *England* was erected and contrived with great Wiſdom. The ſeveral parts of it are compact and correſpondent; various, yet orderly; ſtrong, yet finely compoſed. The aſſiſes and cuſtoms of it are grounded upon ſure and ſteady maxims. The buſineſs of it is manifold; and requireth great knowledg, induſtry, and experience in affairs; eſpecially in the Superiour Officers, who are to give motion to ſo great and noble a ſyſteme. The miniſters of it are numerous, but with mutual Controll; and have their reſpective functions regularly diſtributed, for the benefit and ſafety both of the Crown and people. In fine, the Conſtitution of it is admirable; and not to be altered or touched without great caution and mature judgment.

But, My Lord, whilſt I am buſied in illuſtrating Ancient Hiſtory, I foreſee an objection that will in all likelyhood be made againſt me. There are ſome perſons who ſeem habitually diſpoſed to ſpeak meanly of all parts of Learning which are not directly lucrative. They are apt to ſay, Of what uſe are theſe old antiquated things; give us what is more ſuitable to the age we live in; and ſuch like. But if we examine theſe allegations, they will, I ſuppoſe, be found to have no force. Every part of Learning is of ſome uſe. Though one man may not know or conſider the uſe of it, another man may. If no Books muſt be read beſides ſuch as treat of things which ſerve directly for profit or preſent uſe, all Hiſtory of Ancient times or of Foreign Countries may ſoon be laid aſide. No man of ſenſe has ever yet been found ſo hardy as to ſpeak expreſly in diſparagement of Hiſtory, or pretend that it was or is a uſeleſs thing. Hiſtory is an eſſential part of the *encyclopædia*: And ſo many handſome things have been ſpoken in praiſe of it by judicious men in ſeveral paſt ages, that there is no need to ſay any thing here upon the ſubject. Now Hiſtory may be ſaid to be twofold, Ancient and Modern. The former conſiſts of Antiquities; and cannot even in thought be ſeparated from them. It appears therefore, that the knowledg of Antiquities is a part of the Hiſtorical Learning, and cannot be impugned without impugning Hiſtory it ſelf. More particularly as to the objection which I have mentioned above. If the Gentlemen who object in That manner are Scholars, their own conduct is inconſiſtent with their objection in this caſe. They themſelves have beſtowed much time, labour, and expenſe, in learning Foreign Languages, and in reading Foreign Books. They have been converſant in Books written many ages ago, in *Greek* and in *Latin*, by Philoſophers, Hiſtorians, Philologers, Oratours, and Poets. They have willingly ſubmitted to this laborious ſtudy, in order to get a knowledg of the Laws, manners, rites, and cuſtoms, both ancient and ſubſequent, of the *Greeks* and *Romans*, in their naſcent, mature, or declining ſtate. Then, the preceptors of theſe Gentlemen told them, that by attentive ſtudy and converſing in well-choſen Books, men whoſe minds are capable of juſt improvements, learn the experience and wiſdom of paſt ages, and acquire ſuch a ripeneſs of judgment and comprehenſion in affairs, as qualifieth them to ſerve their Countrey. And then, they believed this to be true; as, no doubt it is. For reaſons of the like kind, they have travelled into Foreign Countries, where politeneſs is planted; to obſerve and learn their Laws, cuſtoms, and manners. But do the Political Conſtitution, Laws, and Manners of Ancient *Greece* or *Rome* bear a nearer affinity or reſemblance to Thoſe of *Britain* at this day, than the Ancient Conſtitution, Laws, and Manners of *Britain* do to Thoſe of *Britain* in the modern or preſent times? Are we concerned to know the manners and cuſtoms which were in uſe amongſt the *Grecians* and *Romans* many ages ago: and not concerned to know the cuſtoms and manners of our Own anceſtours, at a far leſs diſtance of time? Do we think it beneficial to be verſed in the hiſtory, both ancient and modern, of Foreign nations: and are we at the ſame time content to deſpiſe or neglect the ancient hiſtory of our Own? It is true, ſome Foreign hiſtories, eſpecially thoſe of Ancient *Greece* and *Rome*, are more valuable than our Own, conſidered ſimply in themſelves; the former being much better written: But That, (I preſume) is a conſideration which ſhould excite us, in general,

ral, to cultivate the Hiſtorical Learning in *Britain* rather than to neglect it; and in particular, to imitate the noble patterns of this kind which the *Greeks* and *Romans* have ſet. It is alſo true, that ſome hiſtories may appear to be more uſeful and excellent than others, upon a compariſon made of them. Modern hiſtory (if equally well written) may be in ſome reſpects preferable to ancient, as being better adapted to preſent uſe. Nevertheleſs, when the ancient and modern are well conjoined, the hiſtory is more complete, than if it was barely ancient or barely modern. Becauſe it is of greater advantage to have things repreſented in their full extent, than only in parts. But what I ſaid at firſt will ſtill remain true, namely that Hiſtory whether ancient or modern, is of great uſe. Which is all that I do at preſent contend for.

Conſidering the great variety of the matters contained in this Hiſtory, and the niceneſs of ſome of them, I may be apprehenſive of the Criticks. But as I have taken care to produce from time to time coeval proofs for what I advance, and to avoid propoſing any thing as Certain, that is really Doubtful or fallacious; I have reaſon to think my ſelf ſufficiently guarded againſt any hoſtile attack. Criticks there are and will be as long as there are Writers. Men are generally ſo prone to the humour of criticizing, that ſometimes they fall into it without any ill-will, and as it were by Chance. The warmth which reading and ſtudy excite in the brain, may produce That diſpoſition. But the moſt general motive to it is, a deſire to ſhew ones own Superiority of Learning. This is in ſome degree excuſable, becauſe it is by nature or habit incident to mankind. But there is a latent fault. Let us recollect. It is chiefly by Books that the Lovers of Learning who are at a diſtance in Time or Place, have converſation with one another. And as in Free Converſations amongſt Gentlemen, no wel-behaved man claims Superiority by reaſon of his Titles or Eſtate: So alſo ought it to be in the Free Converſations of Scholars that write and read Books. There, no man ſhould affect Superiority: where mutual deference is more proper and becoming; in fine, where mutual entertainment and improvement, and eſpecially the Advancement of Learning, ought to be the principal motive and deſign. There are alſo ſome Readers who ſtop ſhort upon Writers, purely out of Diffidence. They are upon their guard againſt the ſurprizes of Errour; and will not give aſſent till they have examined and reviſed. Theſe men I do not fear: nay I embrace and eſteem them, as perſons that are in the Right path to Science. Pondering things of this ſort, I have bethought me of ſomewhat that I had formerly written in my Diſſertation introductory to the *Formulare Anglicanum* (which I had the honour to addreſs to Your Lordſhip), and of an exception that was ſoon after made to it by a very Learned Gentleman, Dr. *Hicks*, in his incomparable Book entituled, *Theſaurus linguarum Septentrionalium &c.* I would beg Your Lordſhips patience, whilſt I make a Digreſſion to ſpeak upon That ſubject. The Difference between the Doctour and me in That caſe is, I think, very ſmall. I have the honour to agree with him (without any previous communication had between us), in many particulars relating to the Diplomatick ſubject. And it would have been a favour ſuitable to the curteſy he uſes upon other occaſions, if he had eſſayed to reconcile my notion about the *Charta* to his Own. This the Doctour could have done Beſt by much. But ſeeing he hapned not to undertake it, I will. In order to ſtate the matter fairly, I have ſet-down, hereunder in the margin, as well the clauſe in my Diſſertation, as the Doctours words in his Preface (*d*).

But

(*d*) From the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt, thoſe which we now call *Deeds* or *Writings*, were generally called *chartæ, charters.* This name was brought into common uſe by the *Normans*; as *Ingulf* obſerves. Tis true, the word *chartula* dos ſometimes occurr in the *Latin* charters of the *Anglo-ſaxon* age. Whether thoſe *Latin* charters are Genuine and Originals, or whether they are not ſometimes only Tranſlations, made after the Conqueſt, I will not ſtay to enquire. But it ſhould ſeem, that *Charta* in this ſenſe was not a Received name in the *Angloſaxon* times. However, I think tis certain, that from the time of the Conqueſt, it became a word of General uſe: and ſo continued long after. *Form. Anglic. in Diſſert. p. 3.*

—— ita alijs in nonnullis a nobis forte differt, ut in præfationis ſuæ p. 3, ubi auctoritate *Ingulphi* fretus, vocem forenſem ſeu diplomaticam, *chartam* vel *cartam*, non uſu receptam fuiſſe apud *Angloſaxones* ſe exiſtimare ſcribit. *Then the Doctour referrs to his Epiſtolary Diſſertation.* Neque crede mihi, *Ottleye*, vel fingere animo poſſum τὸ *charta*

uſu

But the caſe is in ſhort This. I ſaid, “ That the word *Charta* was brought into Common uſe in *England* by the *Normans*; that it ſometimes occurrs in the *Latin* inſtruments of the *Angloſaxon* age; that *Charta* in this [viz. in the *Anglonorman* or Modern] ſenſe was not, as it ſeemed to me, a Received name in the *Angloſaxon* times; and, that from the time of the Conqueſt it became a word of general uſe, and ſo continues. Upon this the Doctour animadverts. In the firſt place, the Doctour, ſpeaking of my *Formulare*, is pleaſed to beſtow on me ſeveral encomiums; which are owing to his innate civility. Then he proceeds to ſhew ſome particulars wherein he agrees with me; and then the point wherein, he ſays, we differ. The ſumm of what he ſpeaks upon That occaſion is This: “ That I, relying on the authority of *Ingulf*, was of opinion that the Diplomatick or Law word *Charta* was not received amongſt the *Angloſaxons*; that he could not conceive why I ſhould think ſo, ſeeing *cartula* or *kartula* was in frequent uſe amongſt them; that, nevertheleſs, I affirm that it ſeldom occurrs in the inſtruments of donation which in the *Angloſaxon* times were written in *Latin*; that *Ingulfs* authority ought not to hinder us from believing that *charta* was often uſed by the *Angloſaxons*; that I, following *Spelman* as he did *Ingulf*, ſeemed to think, the *Angloſaxon* inſtruments that were in *Latin*, and wherein the word *charta* occurred, were not to be accounted *Saxon* exemplars, but *Latin* verſions of them, written after the Conqueſt; that he, the Doctour, could not be of That opinion, for a reaſon which he mentions in the 63d page of his *Epiſtolary Diſſertation*; and that I would do well to conſider, whether K. *Edgars* charter cited in my *Formulare*, was not really an Original, written in K. *Edgars* time. This, My Lord, is the caſe ſtated in ſhort. And this, as I take it, reduceth the matter in difference between the Doctour and me, in effect to This: Whether, *charta*, was frequently or only ſome times, uſed in Original *Angloſaxon* inſtruments; Or, whether it was a *Received* name in the *Angloſaxon* times, and in the ſame ſenſe or notation as in the *Anglonorman*. I will not ſpend time about the *more* or *leſs frequent* uſe of a word. But what I am going to ſay will, I ſuppoſe, in ſome meaſure reconcile the Doctour and me. The Doctour, in his Preface which I have cited above, proceeded (if I gueſs right) upon the foundation of what he had delivered in the 63d and 64th pages of his Epiſtolary Diſſertation. He ſpeaketh there, concerning certain Original *Saxon* Charters extant in the *Cottonian* Library and elſewhere. The word *charta* is found in ſome of thoſe charters. Upon the credit of their being Original Charters, or to ſecure their being reputed Such, he ſeemeth to have been induced to ſpeak in the manner he dos concerning the ancient uſe of the word *charta*. In point of bare fact and uſage, the Doctour was (for ought that I know) nearer to the truth than I was; according to the meaning in which he took my words, and in which it was natural enough to take them. But if I am permitted to explain my ſelf in the manner I have done juſt above and ſhall do hereafter in this Digreſſion, I preſume the matter may be brought to terms of accommodation between us. The Doctour ſeems to have taken the word *charta* in its moſt general ſenſe, as it is deduced from the ancient *Latin*: And I took it under a peculiar notation, as it is deduced from the ſucceeding *Lingua Romana*. Concerning which matter I muſt now humbly open my mind to Your Lordſhip.

Upon

uſu ſatis receptum non fuiſſe apud *Angloſaxones*, quibus *cartula* vel kartula maxime in uſu erat. quod tamen ille affirmat, non niſi raro occurrere in codicibus donationum, qui Angloſaxonum temporibus *Latine* facti erant. *Here the Doctour refers to the Textus Roffenſis*. Quamobrem, me judice, non obſtare debet *Ingulphi* auctoritas, quo minus & diplomaticum iſtud *Carta* ſatis in uſu *Angloſaxonibus* fuiſſe credamus. Verum *Madoxus* H. *Spelmannum*, quemadmodum ille *Ingulphum* ſecutus, videtur putare *Latina Angloſaxonum* diplomata, in quibus legitur *Carta*, non exemplaria eſſe habenda, ſed *Saxonicorum* exemplarium verſiones *Latinas* poſt Conqueſtum ſcriptas. Verum quo minus in hanc ſententiam eam id facit, quod membrana *Cottoniana* quam citavi in diſſertationis epiſt. p. 63. originalis inſtrumenti ſpeciem præ ſe omnino ferat; videatque ſi velit, *Madoxus*, an *Eadgari* illam, quam ille exhibet Libri ſui p. 174, in *Eadgari* temporibus ſcriptam eſſe manus non oſtendat: ficta quidem charta eſſe poteſt; ſed eſſe *Latinam* e *Saxonico* converſam ut credam, a me non poſſum impetrare. *Cl. Hickeſij Antiquitatt. Septentr. in præf. p. 30.*

(*e*) *Pon-*

Upon the declenſion of the *Roman* Empire, it came to paſs, by warrs, the migration of nations, or perhaps by the fate of things, that the language of ſeveral of the *European* Countries received a great alteration. This was remarkable in *Italy*, *France* and *Spain*. The *Roman* language was once planted in thoſe Countries; But in proceſs of time came to be very much depraved and altered; three ſeveral languages (*Italian*, *French*, and *Spaniſh*), reſembling yet differing from each other, having been formed out of It. When the *Barbarick* nations (I uſe That epithet, purely in complyance with the cuſtom of Speaking, and without any intent to offer diſreſpect to thoſe noble and potent nations which are wont to be comprized under That name), I ſay, when the *Barbarick* Nations came to ſpread themſelves over *Europe* and to gain empire, a diſtinction was made between the genuine language of the aforeſaid Countries and the *Barbarick*. The former, in oppoſition to the latter, was called *Lingua Romana* and *Ruſtica Romana* (*e*); and they that uſed the former were ſometimes for diſtinction-ſake called *Romani* (*f*). I will ſtraitway give an inſtance or two of this, in reference to the ancient language of *France*. But if we take the *Lingua Romana Romanica* or *Romaneſca* extenſively, as I ſhall do by and by, we may comprehend under it, as well That part of the *French* (for example) or *Gallick* language which was evidently, as alſo That which was not ſo evidently, fetched from the *Latin*, provided it was not of *Teudiſcan* original; and, in the ſucceeding ages, even ſome *Teudiſcan* words (*g*) which were aſſumed into it. The like, I ſuppoſe, may be ſaid of the *Italick lingua Romanica*, in relation to the *Gothick* or *Longobardick*. This diſtinction between the *Gallick lingua Romana* and the *lingua Barbarica*, is very ancient. When *Louis* and *Charles*, ſons of *Ludovicus Pius*, came to an agreement about dividing their fathers empire, they confirmed their agreement by mutual oath. *Louis* ſwore in the *Lingua Romana*, and *Charles* in the *Teudiſcan*. The Oath of *Louis* was in the words hereunder written (*h*). About the ſame time, the ſubjects of each Prince were ſworn in their proper language. The oath taken by the ſubjects of *Louis* was, in the *lingua Romana*, of the tenour underwritten (*i*). This was ſome of the *lingua*

(*e*) *Pontan. Orig. Franc. p.* 600.

(*f*) Sciant itaque Optimates, Comites, Conſiliarij, Domeſtici, & Majores Domus noſtri, & Burgundiones quoque & Romani ——. *Gundobadi Regis præf. in Leg. Burgund. apud Herold. p.* 179.

(*g*) *For example*, Seneſcallus, Mareſcallus, &c.

(*h*) Ludovicus *quidem* Romana *hac* lingua *in hunc modum ſacramentum dixit* : Pro Dō amur, & pro Xpian poblo, & nr̄o com̄un ſaluament, diſt di en avant in quant Dō ſavir & podir me dunat, ſi ſaluarai eo ciſt meon fradre Karlo, in adiudha & in cadhuna coſa, ſi cum per dreiti ſon frada ſaluar diſt ino quid il mi altre ſi fazet & abladher nul plaid nunquam prindrai, qui meon vol eiſt meon fradre Karle in damno ſit. *Pontani Orig. Francic. p.* 605.

Monſieur Baluze *and Monſieur* Dufreſne *rehearſe this Oath, with little difference, thus.* Pro Deo amur & pro Chriſtian poblo, & noſtro commun ſalvament, diſt di in avant, in quant Deo ſavir & podir me dunat, ſi ſalvarai io ciſt meon fradre Karlo, & in adjudha & in cadhuna coſa, ſi com om per dreit ſon fradre ſalvar diſt, in o quid il mi altre ſi fazet. Et ab [al] Ludher nul plaid numquam prindrai, qui meon vol ciſt meon fradre Karle in damno ſit. *Baluz. Capitular. T.* 2. *col.* 40. *ad A. D.* 842. *Dufreſn. Gloſſ. Lat. in præfat.*

It may be rendred in Latin, *word for word, after this manner, if the Reader pleaſeth* : Pro Dei amore, & pro Chriſtiano populo, & noſtra communi ſalute, de hoc die in antea [in poſterum], in quantum Deus ſcire & poſſe mihi dederit, ſic ſalvabo ego hunc meum fratrem Karolum, & in adjutorio & in qualibet re [cauſa], ſicut homo per rectum [jus] ſuum fratrem ſalvare debet, niſi quid ille mihi aliud fecerit. Et de [cum] Ludherio [Lothario] nullum placitum nunquam capiam [nullum conſilium inibo], quod me volente meo fratri Karolo in damno ſit.

(*i*) *Sacramentum autem quod utrorumque populus, quiſque propria lingua teſtatus eſt,* Romana lingua *ſic habet* : Si Lodhuuig ſagranment que ſon fradre Carlo jurat conſervat, & Karlus meos Sendra in ſuo part n̄ los tanit, ſi io returnar non lint pois, ne io, ne neulſcui eo returnar int pois, in nulla aiudha contra Lodhuuig nun li juer. *Ib. p.* 605.

Meſſieurs Baluze *and* Du Freſne *recite it after this manner* : Si Lodhuvigs ſacrament que ſon fradre Karlo jurat conſervat, & Karlus meos Sendra de ſuo part non lo ſtanit, ſi io returnar non lint pois, ne io ne veuls cui eo returnar int pois, in nulla ajudha contra Lodhuvig nun li iver. *Baluz. Capit. T.* 2. *col.* 41. *& Du Freſn. Gloſſ. Lat. in præf. ſect.*

It

lingua Romana of *France*. I cannot give ſpecimens of the ancient *lingua Romana* of *Italy* and *Spain*. If any fragments thereof do remain in Libraries, it were to be wiſhed the Antiquaries of thoſe Countries would favour the Publick with copies of them (*k*). The moſt ancient *Spaniſh* Compoſition (written in the Middle ages) that I have ſeen, is that which I have here ſubjoined. It is a piece of *Spaniſh Latin*, with ſome mixture, as I gueſs, of *Mooriſh*. It imports a diviſe or bequeſt made by *Don Pedro Royz* Knight. He gives to the Monaſtery of St. *Peter* of *Arlanſa*, his Knightly accoutrements and chatells, to wit his Saddle *Morzerzel* with the bridle, his ſword, belt, ſpurrs, target and ſpear, wrought ſwords, helmets, plain or unwrought ſwords, horſes, mules, apparel, his other ſpurrs and ſilver bridle. The words of this bequeſt, as they are ſet-down by *Prudencio de Sandoval* Biſhop of *Pamplona*, may be ſeen hereunder in the margin (*l*). There are alſo ſome *Hiſpaniſms* in the Letter or Writ of *Don Alfonſo* an ancient King of *Caſtile*, publiſhed by *Monſieur Leibnitz* in his *Codex Diplomaticus* (*m*). In the Tower of *London* there are two or three original Letters miſſive, written in *Spaniſh* by Princes of *Spain*, to K. *Edward* I of *England* after the Conqueſt. I wiſh I had ſome ancienter pieces of *Spaniſh* : but theſe are the oldeſt that I find at preſent. They are printed in Mr. *Rymers* Collections (*n*). However, I have (here in the margin) ſet-down the tenour of one of them more correctly (*o*). With Your Lordſhips leave, I will here ſubjoin a fragment of

---

It may be rendred verbatim in Latin *thus* : Si Lodhuvicus ſacramentum quod ſuo fratri Karlo juravit conſervat, & Karlus meus Senior [Dominus] ex ſua parte non illud tenet, ſi ego avertere non eum inde poſſum, nec ego nec alius quiſpiam eum avertere inde poteſt, in nullo adjutorio contra Lodhuvicum non cum eo ibo.

(*k*) Bernard Aldrete (*a Worthy man*) *hath publiſhed a Treatiſe concerning the ancient* Caſtilian *tongue or* Romance *uſed in* Spain. *It is not my part to diſparage his labours : But I muſt own that his performance is not ſatisfactory ; partly becauſe it is not duly ſtrengthened and illuſtrated with pieces of Antiquity, and partly becauſe he doth not ſeem to have been maſter of the Secret which ſhould have been his Clew in the caſe, to wit the knowledg of the* Romanick Dialect. *His Treatiſe is entituled* Del Origen de la lengua Caſtellana o Romance &c ; *and was printed at* Rome, MDCVI.

(*l*) Fue muy devoto deſte Monaſterio [de San Pedro de Arlança] Petro Royz Cavallero principal, natural de Celada, y hizole donacion de todos ſus bienes dize aſſi, Mea diviſa & meos atondos, id eſt mea ſella Morzerzel cum ſuo freno, & mea eſpata & mea cinta, & meas eſpulas, & mea Atareca cum ſua haſta, & alias meas eſpatas labratas, & meas loricas & meos Elmos, & alias eſpatas que non ſunt labratas, & meas atareças, & meos cavallos, & meos mulos, & meos veſtitos, & alias meas eſpolas & alio freno argenteo, quantum potueritis invenire. *Sandov. Hiſtoria de Idacio Obiſpo &c, viz. amongſt the Notaciones or memorias antiguas, p. 342. ad A.D.* 1056.

(*m*) *Leibn. Cod. jur. Gent. Diplom. T.* 1. *in Prodromo, p.* 2.

(*n*) *Rymeri Fœdera T.* 2. *in calce, inter* Omiſſa, *p.* 1071, *&c.*

(*o*) Al muy noble & much[o] onrrado Don Odoard, por la gracia de Dios Rey de Inglatierra, Señor de Irlanda & D[uc] de Aquitan̄i, ... don Sanch[o] fijo mayor & heredero del muy Noble Don [Alfon]ſo por eſſa miſma gracia Rey de Caſtiella, de Toledo, de Leon, de Gallizia, de Sevilla, de Cordoua, de Murcia, de Jahen, & del Algarb[ia], ſalut aſſi com̄o a Rey que amo muy de corazon, & por quien faria quanto ſapieſſe & pudieſſe, en todo lo que fueſſe v[ueſt]ra onrra & v[ueſt]ra plazer, & pora quien querria tanta vida & tanta ſalud com̄o pora mi miſmo. Rey por que Maeſtre Jufre Notario del Rey mio padre & mio clerigo, es omme en qui mucho fiamos, & qui ſabe todo el fech[o] del Rey de Francia & del Rey mio Padre & de mi, com̄o paſſo fata agora, & que es aquello que tenemos en corazon de fazer y daqui adelante ; Et otroſſi que es la n[ueſt]ra voluntad en razon del caſamiento entra mi & la fija del Rey de Aliman̄a. Por ende tomemos por bien de embiarlo alla a vos ſobre eſtas coſas. Onde vos ruego, que vos le querades creer en aquellas coſas que vos el dixiere en eſta razon de mi parte, & que punnedes de fazer y aquello que ſea onrra & pro de vos & del Rey mio padre & de mi. Dada en Toledo dos dias de Mayo, era de mille trezientos & dies & ſiete annos.

D Alfonſo Royz la fis eſcrevir por mandado del Infante. *Ex autogr. in archivo Regio Turris* Londoniæ. *The Original Letter is written upon Paper. It may be noted, that this Letter is dated in May in the* Era 1317. *The uſual way of reducing the* Spaniſh Era *to the* Annus Chriſti *is, by deducting* 38 *from the* Era, *or adding* 38 *to the* Annus Chriſti. *By That method, I think the* Era *of this Letter is the* Annus Chriſti 1279, *viz. the 7th year of K.* Edward I.

of old *Vaſconick French*: Pieces written in That dialect being, for ought that I know, ſomewhat rare. I wiſh I could have found a more ancient ſpecimen of this kind. But ſuch as it is I have copied it pretty exactly. The original is written upon parchment in a good diſtinct hand: but is torn at the end of the lines, ſo that many words of it are loſt. It imports to be a Letter of Supplication written to *Edward* II King of *England* and Duke of *Guienne*, by the Mayor and Jurates of *Bayone*; praying him to take meaſures with the *Poteſtad* of *Genoa*, for reſtitution or amends to be made to certain Citizens of *Bayone*, for a Robbery or piracy and murder committed by ſome *Genoeſe*, upon the Ship St. *Marie* of *Bayone* (*p*). In reference to the *Lingua Romanica*, the caſe ſeemeth to have been much alike in the three Countries before mentioned. But this was peculiar in the caſe of *Spain*; namely, that their language, beſides the mixture of *Gothick*, hath had a great deal of the *Mooriſh* incorporated in it. And the *Spaniards*, probably from their great averſion to and hatred of the *Moors*, have been wont to call their native language *Romance*, in oppoſition chiefly to the *Mooriſh*. Inſomuch that with them *Romance* is uſed even at this day to ſignify the *Caſtilian* or genuine language of *Spain*. But concerning the *Spaniſh* I ſhall ſay no more here. In general; it may perhaps be worth the while for curious perſons to obſerve the nature and force of this *Romance* or *Baſtard Roman* whereof we are ſpeaking. In proceſs of time, it was (as hath been hinted above) ſettled in the three Countries beforenamed; that is to ſay, in three ſeveral forms; and was the language of thoſe Countries reſpectively. So it obtained the name of *Romance* or *Romanick*. The Inhabitants of theſe Countries, when they came to write in *Latin*, formed many *Latin* words out of their own *Romanick* language; or, if Your Lordſhip pleaſes, in the compoſitions or diſcourſes which they wrote in *Latin*, they frequently uſed *Latin* words in the diſtorted ſenſe which they bore in the *Romanick*. Theſe kind of words, or moſt of them, were originally *Latin*: Then were tranſmuted into *Romanick*, and thereby gained a new turn or notation: And laſtly were made *Latin* words (if I may be ſuffered to call them ſo) again, but with a new to wit the *Romanick* ſtamp. So that if we would underſtand the force and propriety of words of this ſort, we muſt not reduce them directly to the ancient *Roman* or *Latin*; but to the *Romanick* or *Baſtard Roman*, from which they received their laſt ſignature, and by means whereof they became impreſſed with That ſignification in which they are uſed by the *Romanick* writers. This matter may be illuſtrated by ſome examples. In *Latin*,

gens,

(*p*) Au trop excellent prince Moſſeiñor Edwart per la graci de diu Rei Dangleterre Seiñor Dirlande & Duc de Guiaine, Lo Maire & los Juradz de la . . . . . : . . . . lor medihs davant voſtre Reiau Maieſtad humiumentz en clinadz. Per lo gran dampnadge que nos e totz les autres habitantz de le voſtre Cipi . . . . , ſober le mort deu Reinaut deu Verger Maeſter de la Nau Sancta Marie de Baiones, e de ſos compainhons noſtres amadz vezins, E ſober larr . . . . causes cargadz en aquere, feitz per los habitantz de la Cipiat de Geno, eſcriſcom ab dolor & ab complante a n[oſt]re car Seiñor de bone recordaci . . . . pair, a cui Dius per ſa merce façe verai perdon, eu pregam e requerim per n[oſt]res letres, que lo dampnadge a nos & a noſtres vezins feitz & dat per . . . : . . . . . . qui en eſtadz arraubadz e dampnificadz, volos & deinhas autreiar Marque, contre los beis deus ciptadantz de Geno, qui foren trobadz en ſon . . . . . : . . . . . mana enquerir daquere arraubeirie, E ſo trobat per lo ſegrament de preſſones dignes de fe, que los beis & empleites de noſtres vezins qui . . . . Nau, & ab los appareilhs valen, es montauen en ſome ij Milie e CC & vint & dues lbrs deſterlins, e aſſi ſo eſcriut es trobera en lo Rodle . . . . dizen. E a pres certificad de le cauſe e de la dijte arraubeirie, lo dijt Seiñor voſtre pair requeri per ſas letres le Poteſtad e lo . . . . , a noſtres vezins lo dampnadge que feit los aven, entro ale valor de le ſome de ſus dite; qui arres non fen mas que reſcriuon a . . . . . . E vos Seiñr apres de le ſoe bone fin, avedz eſcriut ſober aqueſt medihs feit a les noſtres pregaries a le Poteſtad e lo coſſeille . . . . per lor letre ſoque alor pladz. Per que ſupplicam a le voſtre Reiau Maieſtad anos care, & en cui apres de Diu . . . . , lo dampnadge a nos e a noſtres vezins ſobredijtz, fecit e dat per los dijtz Genoes com dijt es, vos deſplaſce . . . . de pietad, e per noſtres pregaries, que los noſtres vezins deu dampnadge que pres an puſquen aver, e arr . . . . e forme que a le voſtre Reiau Dignitad ſera viſt de far, e en maneire ſi a le voſtre Noble Seinorie pladz,

que

gens, ſignified a nation or family: In *Romanick*, it ſignifieth *men*, or *folks* (*q*). The *Latin* word *Senior*, elder, hath a new import in the *Romanick*. There, it ſignifieth a *Lord* or *Superiour* (*r*). *Fidelis*, is in *Latin*, faithful; in *Romance*, a *Liege-man* or one that owes *fidelitatem*, *fealty* (*s*). In *Romance*, *Homo*, is a *Homager*, or *Man* that owes fealty or ſervice to his Lord (*t*). In *Latin*, *Conſuetudo* ſignifieth cuſtome or uſage; in *Romanick*, duties, preſentations, or payments of many kinds (*u*). *Comes* is in *Latin*, a companion; in *Romance* an Earl or Count

---

que aus . . . . en avant convinq; affar meſſions mas que ab lo voſtre bon adiutori puſquen aver e crubar lo lor e ſuſtentar ab aquero que . . . . guard Dius le voſtre Reiau Dignitat qui a nos los ſous ſervidors deinhi Manar ſa voluntat, Le quau em appareilhadz . . . . dies en le mes de Mars en lan de noſtre Seiñor M. CCC & Nau. *Ex autogr. in archivo Regio Turris* Londoniæ.

(*q*) Henricus de Ver— venit illuc cum gente ſua, & —. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 633. *n.* 50. *temp. Hen.* 2.

alter qui vixerit, pecunias defuncti, & gentes habebit ad ſervicium Dei faciendum. *Ib. p.* 664. *n.* 20. *anno* 2. *Ric.* 1.

—nullum auxilium faciet, nec per pecuniam, nec per Milites, nec per gentem, nec per ſe nec per alium. *Rym. Foedera P.* 1. *p.* 118. *A. D.* 1200.

Et in cuſtamento mittendi unam navem ad Swine, ad inquirendum de adventu Ducis Lovaniæ & Brandini, cum gente ſua, ad transfretandum in Angliam in ſervitium Regis, xls, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 15. *b. m.* 1. *Kent.*

J. Dei gratia &c. Et de gente veſtra mittatis ad conducendum theſaurum illum uſque Bedeford —. *Memor.* 6. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

— y que llevava con ſiguo trezientos de cavallo y mucha gente de pie. *Anal. de Arag.* T. 1. *L.* 1. *fol.* 34. *a. ad ann.* 1102.

— hoc ſalvo, quod Epiſcopus cum hominibus & gente ſua in prædictis debeat eſſe ad expenſas proprias ipſius Epiſcopi —. *In charta facta Epiſc. Vapinc. dat.* 1281. *Gall. Chriſt. Tom.* 4. *p.* 1126. *col.* 1.

(*r*) Volumus vos ſcire, fratres, quia Domnus & Senior noſter Karolus Rex glorioſus —. *Baluz. Capit.* T. 2. *col.* 313. *A. D.* 866.

Ego Eudo divina favente gratia, & mercede Dominorum Regum Seniorum meorum —. *In charta Eudonis Camerinenſis Epiſcopi, data A. D.* 944. *Ughelli Ital. Sac.* T. 1. *col.* 595.

— ad reconciliandos animos ſeniorum & militum, ut ad invicem ſemper inveniantur concordes, & ut fideliter nobis & ſuis ſenioribus ſerviant —. *Heroldi Leg. Francic. p.* 344. *tit. unico. par.* 1.

Deinde miniſtri, completis omnibus, ad Seniorem ſuum [*viz. to* Serlo *Biſhop of* Liſieux] redierunt. *Ord. Vit. p.* 878. *a. ad A. D.* 1123.

Hither referr the words, Seigneur —ie, Signor —ia, Sennor —ia —io.

—& omni alia juriſdictione, coercitione, juſtitia, & Seignoria, in quibuſcunque cauſis & rebus —. *In charta data* 1281. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 1126. *col.* 2.

— recognovit pro dicto Domino, & Senhoria dicti Regis —. *Ib. p.* 1127. *col.* 2. *in ſcripto dato* 1309.

Y llamarſe Sennores (*the* ricos hombres *were ſo called*) en las principales ciudades del reyno, tenia origen de los tiempos antiguos en el Imperio Romano, que llamauan Señores no ſolamente a los mas ancianos, pero a los que eran mayores en ſeñorio. *Anal. de Arag.* T. 1. *L.* 2. *f.* 102. *ad ann.* 1213.

(*s*) — omnibus fidelibus ſuis Francis & Anglis ſalutem. *Form. Angl. nu. II, LXI, LXII. LXV. LXIX. &c.*

Sic promitto ego Ille partibus Domini mei Caroli Regis & filiorum ejus, quia fidelis ſum & ero diebus vitæ meæ, ſine fraude vel malo ingenio. *Her. Leg. Franc. p.* 309. *ca.* 46.

Formula ſacramenti fidelium Imperij ſub Frid. I. Imp. Aug. Ego N. juro quod amodo inantea ero fidelis Domino meo Friderico Romanorum Imperatori —. *Gold. Conſtit. Imp. p.* 64. *A.D.* 1158.

Feudum a fidelitate dictum eſt. *Duaren. de conſuetud. feud. L.* 2. *tit.* 3. *cap.* 2. *ſect.* 3. Dicitur enim fidelis, a fealis: & Princeps omnes ſubjectos ſibi feales, id eſt fideles, vocat, ab hac fide quæ Domino debetur. *Ib. cap.* 2. *ſect.* 3.

(*t*) Cil qui fait hommage doit eſtendre les mains entre celles a celuy qui le recoit, & dire ces parolles, Je deviens voſtre homme a vous porter foy &c. *Gr. Couſt. de Norm. c.* 29. *f.* 44. *b.*

— reſpondit ſe eſſe hominem Comitis Johannis, & velle in curia ſua juri ſtare. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 737. *n.* 30.

Ricardus de Luci, omnibus hominibus ſuis Francis & Anglis ſalutem. *Form. Ang. nu.CCLXXXVIII; & vid.ib. nu. CCLXXXIX*, CCXC, CCXCI, *& paſſim.*

(*u*) *Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 18. *ſect.* 1. *Et vid. Gall. Chriſt. paſſim*; *& Ital. ſac. paſſim*; *ac Archæologos Spelmann. & Cangium, ad vocem.*

Count (*w*). *Villanus* is in *Latin* a villager ; in *Romanick* or *Romance* a villain, or a villainous and baſe or miſchievous perſon (*x*). *Parentes* in *Latin* parents ; in *Romance* kinsfolk (*y*). *Mandatum* in *Latin* a command ; in *Romance* a meſſage (*z*). *Quietus* in *Latin*, quiet or at reſt ; in *Romanick*, quit, free, or diſcharged (*a*). *Directum* in *Latin* direct or ſtrait ; in *Romanick*, *droit*, Law, or Legal right (*b*). *Tenere* in *Latin*, to hold or keep ; in *Romance*, to hold in vaſſalage or in demeane (*c*). *Ingenium* in *Latin*, wit ; in *Romance*, unfair device, and engin (*d*). *Pietas* in *Latin*, piety ; in *Romance* mercy or pity (*e*). *Probitas* in *Latin*, probity ;

in

(*w*) *Apud auctores Feudales, Formulares, Hiſtoricos &c, paſſim.*

Hither referr Comitatus *an Earldom or County* ; Vicecomes, Viſcount, Viſconte, Vizconde &c.

(*x*) *Vid. Form. Angl. nu.* CCCXCIX. DCCLXII *&c.*

—— ou il a acouſtumè a la traictier villainement ; car ainſy ne doit len pas chaſtier femme. *Gr. Couſtum. de Norm. cap.* 100. *fol.* 117. *a.*

(*y*) — quod ſi nec parentes fuerint qui ei legitime ſuccedere poterint, ſuccedat ei Curtis Regia. *Lindenbr. de L.L. Longob. Lib.* 1. *tit. cap.* 2.

Parentes, *kindred* ; *Herold. Leg. Salic. p.* 33. *tit.* 65.

— propinqui parentes ejuſdem qui occiſus fuerit — . *Herold. ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 212. *tit.* 9. *Et. p.* 213. *tit.* 12. *Et ib. p.* 214. *tit.* 13. & 14.

Hic parentes vocat agnatos ; les parens in lingua Gallica. *Duaren. de Feudis ca.* 10. *ſect.* 5.

Ord. Vit. p. 552. *b. ad A. D.* 1080. *& p.* 584. *a.*

(*z*) Andinus Præſul Ebroicenſis per legatum ſuum mandavit, quod — . *Ord. Vit. p.* 846. *d. ad A. D.* 1118.

eventum Regi mandaverunt. *Ib. p.* 921. *b. ad ann.* 1141.

—— expectabat [R. Ric. I.] mandatum Regis Franciæ, qui mandavit ei quod die illo viſitaret illum in manu hoſtili. Cujus mandatum Rex Angliæ lætus ſuſcipiens, renunciavit quod ipſe expectaret eum — . *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 741. *n.* 20.

—— pœnituit eum tale feciſſe Regi mandatum, expertus quod — mandavit Regi quod infra biennium — . *Ib. p.* 767. *n.* 50.

& in mandato pauperum [*alms ſent to the poor*]. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. *b.*

Hence the known phraſe in our Law-proceſs, Dominus Rex mandavit breve ſuum &c.

(*a*) — quiete de ſcutagio & omnibus ſecularibus conſuetudinibus — . *Hiſt. Excheq. cap.* 16. *ſect.* 1. *in charta R. Hen.* 1.

Calumpniatur quod Rex Henricus avus Domini Regis clamavit eccleſiam [de Taviſtoke] quietam —. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Et vid. Hiſt. Scacc. paſſim.*

— immune & quittum ab omni meo ſervitio. *In charta Raymundi Comitis Toloſæ, data A. D.* 1149. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 745. *col.* 1.

— quiti ſint & immunes ab omni pedagio & alia coſtuma quacumq; —. *Neuſt. Pia, p.* 918. *de A. D.* 1269.

— fece renoncia & quittatione delli beni paterni. *Fatto & diſc. della cauſa di Monferr.*

(*b*) —in cadhuna coſa ſi cum per dreite — . *Pontan. de Orig. Francic. p.* 605.

——nullui ne toille a ſon Senior ſun dreit ſerviſe. *Leg. Will. I. cap.* 34. *in notis J. Seld. ad Eadmer. p.* 184.

—— ellos yrian a ſu Corte para eſtar a drecho con el. *Anal. de Arag. T.* 1. *L.* 3. *f.* 210. *a. ad A. D.* 1274.

eſtar con ſu enemigo a derecho y juſticia. *Ib. f.* 176. *a.*

Hither referr the noted Law-phraſe, ſtare recto.

(*c*) *This is ſufficiently known. Hence alſo* Tenura, Tenentes, Tenementum.

(*d*) Si quis per malum ingenium — ; *Heroldi Leg. Sal. p.* 21. *tit.* 37. *Idem Leg. Franc. p.* 297. *ca.* 27. — per quodlibet ingenium ; *Lindenbr. Leg. Longob. Lib.* 1. *tit.* 15. *c.* 4. Sine fraude vel malo ingenio ; *Her. leg. Franc. p.* 309. *cap.* 46.

—— per bonam fidem & ſine omni engano, laudo & concedo dimitto & reddo — ; *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 744. *col.* 2.

Et in liberatione Alnodi Ingeniatoris, x l & xij s & xj d — . *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

—— Nos enim nobiſcum adducimus prædictum Urricum in ſervicio noſtro, ad facienda Ingenia noſtra, ita quod a nobis non poteſt recedere. *Rot. Liberat.* 3. *Joh. m.* 5.

Quod ſalmunculi non capiantur nec deſtruantur per retia nec per alia ingenia ad ſtagna molendinorum. *Stat. Weſtm.* 2. *ap. Tott. P.* 1. *fol.* 71. *ſect.* 47.

(*e*) Henricus Divina pietate ſecundus Romanorum Imp. Aug. *Lindenbr. L.L. Longob. L.* 1. *tit.* 9. *c.* 39.

— quæ ſapiens arbiter omnium diſponit ineffabili pietate. *Ord. Vit. p.* 764. *a.*

Tunc Willelmus afflictione Regis pietate motus — . *Dudo de S. Quintino de actis Norm. L.* 2. *p.* 9. *b. ap. Ducheſn. ſcript. Norm.*

Oſtende quæſumus pietatem, ſuccurre fer opem miſeris. *Geſta Norm. ante Rollon. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 24. *d.*

Pius

in *Romanick*, proweſs (*f*). *Charta* in *Latin*, paper, and by metonymy a writing; in *Romanick*, a charter or *diploma*. Concerning this word *charta*, I will ſpeak more largely anon. To the liſt which I have here above ſet-down, may be referred a great number of other words, derived from *Latin*. but impreſſed with a new to wit the *Romanick* ſtamp. Of this *ſort* are, *Advocatus — atio, Avoué, avocato, abogado; rendum, rent, rendita, renta; medietas, medium* (*g*) *meite moite, metà, mitad; diffidare — atus, deffire, diffidare, sfidare, deſafiar; data, done, data, dada* (*h*); *diviſa, diviſe, diviſa; curia, curtis, curte, cour, curia, corte; excidere, exci-exca-dentia, eſcheoir-eute eſcheite, exchaeta eſchaetta, caducità* (*i*); *dominium domanium demanium, domaine, dominio; Miles, militaris, militia* [*knighthood*]; *caballus, cheval, cavallo, chivaler, cavalliero, cavallero* [*Knight*]; *foras, for, fuor-i, fuera, foris meum ſtagile* (*k*); *forisfactum-ura, forfaict, intendere, entendre-dement, intendere-dimento, entendèr-dimiento; ſápere, ſaver ſcavoir* (*l*), *ſapére, ſauer, ſaputo, ſauido; ante, en avant, en avanti innanzi, inantea, da aqui adelante; cognitiones, cogniſances; ligeus -eantia -gantia; arreragium, vaſſallus*; and many other, which may be recollected by perſons that are verſed in the language of the Middle and Lower ages. Again; under the name of *Romance* or *Romanick* taken in latitude, may (as hath been hinted above) be comprehended many other words, that are not (at leaſt not ſo nearly and evidently) of *Latin* original; in regard they became by Cuſtom ingrafted into the *Romanick*, and were alſo words of frequent or ordinary uſe. Of this ſort are, *Spata, tallia, francus francheſia, bailium bailivus, catallum, bannum -itus, caſamentum* marriage (*m*), *felo -nia, ſiniſcalcus, Mariſcalcus, Baro* a Noble Baron and *Baronia, cuſtuma, plata, guardia, guerra, garcio, palefridus, warantum &c*; and many of the terms uſed by the *Feudiſts* of the poſteriour ages, and by perſons that dealt in Heraldry, Chivalry, and Diplomaticks. Moreover, it is to be conſidered, that this *lingua Romana* taken (as I have ſaid) extenſively, was not ſettled at once, but in ſucceſſion of time; as in truth all language and cuſtom are wont to be. He that would enquire with exactneſs into the time and manner of its Settlement, muſt conſider the riſe and progreſs of it in each Countrey apart. He muſt take-in a great deal of Hiſtory, Chronology, and Language. He muſt write, not a preface only but, a Book. At preſent I do not attempt to ſpeak elaborately upon the ſubject. However, a word or two may be added concerning the *Lingua Romana* of *France* and *England*. I am not prepared to ſet-forth, in What manner or in What compaſs of time, That Dialect was introduced and ſettled in the Kingdom of *France*. And I look no further now than the reign of *Charles the Great*. Soon after his reign we find this Dialect There. Let us, if Your Lordſhip pleaſes, ſuppoſe it was working towards a Settlement in That Countrey for three or four hundred years after; *viz.* from the eighth to the eleventh or twelfth century; or perhaps for a longer or ſhorter ſpace of time. On the other part, this Dialect (if I obſerve right) came Late into our Iſland of *Great Britain*. It came, (as it ſeemeth) from *France* to *England*; but moſtly at ſecond hand: the *Normans* having received it from the *French*, and the *Engliſh* at firſt or for the greater part from the *Normans*. It is true, we find ſome few words of this dialect ſcattered here and there in the Writings of ſome *Engliſhmen*, earlyer than the time of ſettled communication between *England* and *Normandy*. Perhaps That might be, by

---

Pius Dominus, qui flagrat omnem filium quem recipit. *Malm. Hiſt. de Hen.* 1. *L.* 5. *p.* 172. *n.* 1.

Dei omnipotentis immenſæ pietatis magnitudinem collaudamus. *Eadm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 5. *p.* 127. *lin.* 47.

(*f*) —— ut in tali gymnaſio ſuas oſtentarent probitates. *Ord. Vit. p.* 692. *b. ad ann.* 1090.

Goiffredus Comes Moritoniæ vir in multis probitatibus prædicabilis ægrotavit —. *Ib. p.* 890. *b.* Et vid. ib. p. 717. ad *A. D.* 1094. *& ib. p.* 720. *b. ad A. D.* 1095.

(*g*) —— medium Regi & medium contra quem cauſavit. *Herold. Leg. Longob. p.* 255. *tit.* 6.

(*h*) *Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 15. *ſect.* 1. Ego Johannes.

(*i*) Ne li ſarebbe ſtato rimeſſa la caducità, ſe prima non era feudo. *Fatto della cauſa di Monferrato fol.* 44. *a.*

—— omnia quæ poterunt exchaire. *Form. Angl. nu. CCXXVIII.*

(*k*) foris meum ſtagile quod ibi retinui. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 744. *col.* 2. *ad A. D.* 1149.

(*l*) Ego ille Karolo Hludouvici & Judithtæ filio, ab iſta die in ante fidelis ero ſecundum meum ſavirum. *Baluz. Capit. T.* 2. *col.* 71.

(*m*) Adhuc juvenes ſine caſamento (i. e. cœlibes) ſunt. *W. Gemet. L.* 7. *cap.* 29.

(*n*) Et

by reaſon that ſuch *Engliſh* Writers had been abroad in the Court or Kingdom of *France* or in *Italy*, or had been inſtructed by or correſponded with ſome perſons that were by birth or education *French* or *Italick*; or perhaps it might be from ſome other cauſe. But upon the moſt exact obſervation that I have made, it doth not appear to me, that this dialect was commonly or generally uſed in *England* before the *Norman* times. There are, I ſuppoſe, few or no footſteps of it in the *Angloſaxon* language. But from the tenth to the twelfth or thirteenth century, it was grown into familiar uſe amongſt the Inhabitants, eſpecially the more literate, of this Iſland. It may require many inſtances and much diſcourſe, to make This out to perſons who are haply unconverſant in diſquiſitions of this kind. Let each man ſatisfy himſelf therein by reading of ancient books and membranes. Now I will go on and finiſh what I intended to ſay here about the word *charta*. The charters (if one may ſo ſpeak) of the *Roman* Emperours, were commonly called *Mandatum*, *reſcriptum*, *Imperiale*, *Divinum*, *Regium*, *Divale*; *literæ Imperiales*, *ſacra juſſio*, *diploma &c*: The charters or inſtruments of private men, *Libellus*, *literæ*, *epiſtola*, *ſyngrapha*, *chirographum* &c: moſt uſually *libellus*; as *libellus mutui*, *venditionis*, *ratihabitionis &c.* Afterwards, in the days of the *Longobardick*, *Francick*, and *Alemannick* Kings, the word *charta* came into common uſe in Foreign Countries, and was in proceſs of time ſo generally received, that it ſeems to have ſupplied the place of *libellus* it ſelf (*n*). In *England*, about the 9th and 10th century, the word *charta* is found in ſome inſtruments or writings: For example; In That of K. *Edgar* dated A. D. 978 (*o*); in thoſe mentioned by Dr. *Hickes* (*p*); and in others. To recapitulate. I have before ſet-down *charta* as a *Romanick* word: and will now give the reaſon why I did ſo. The reaſon doth in ſome meaſure reſult from what I have juſt now ſaid. Although *charta* is a true *Roman* word: yet we do not, I think, find it currently uſed, even in Foreign Countries, for a *diploma* or inſtrument, till the *Romanick* ages. Then, as I ſuppoſe, it received the *Romanick* ſtamp; and hath ever ſince uninterruptedly been uſed in That ſenſe by *Notaries*, *Diplomatiſts*, and *Formularians*. In reference to *England*, there ſeems to be cauſe to date the entrance of the *Romanick* language from the time of K. *Edward* the Confeſſour. He had been Abroad in *Normandy*; and likewiſe in the Court of *France* (*q*). In His

time

(*n*) Et qui voluerit hoc facere, per kartam de rebus ſuis, ad Eccleſiam ubi donare voluerit, firmitatem faciat, & teſtes vj vel vij adhibeat, & nomina eorum ipſa karta contineat, & coram ſacerdote qui ad Eccleſiam deſervit, ſuper altare ponat —. *Heroldi Leg. Alem. p.* 61. *tit.* 1. *Et vid. ib. tit.* 2. *Et p.* 64. *tit.* 17. 18. 19. [*It is alſo called, as it ſeemeth,* epiſtola firmitatis; *Ib. Leg. Alem. p.* 61. *tit.* 2. *& p.* 65. *tit.* 20.

—— ipſa manumiſſione, in chartula libertatis commemoretur. — Et ſi chartulam non fecerit, tamen libertas ei permaneat. *Her. Reg. Longob. p.* 186. *tit.* 91. *cap.* 8. 9. *Et ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 216. *tit.* 17. *cap.* 2. *& tit.* 18. *cap.* 2.

Si quis chartam falſam ſcripſerit, aut quodlibet membranum; manus ei incidantur. *Ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 188. *tit.* 98. [*In theſe times, an inſtrument was alſo ſometimes called* ſcriptura. Scriptura non valeat, niſi in qua annus & dies evidenter oſtenditur. *Her. Leg. Alem. p.* 70. *tit.* 44.]

Chartula *is ſometimes uſed*; *Her. Leg. Longob. p.* 234. *tit.* 66. De ſcribis; *& tit.* 90. *p.* 241: *At other times* Charta; *Ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 237. *tit.* 76, De donatione; *& ib. tit.* 74; *& ib. tit.* 7. *p.* 255; *Et ib. inter Leg. Franc. p.* 297. *cap.* 28. *viz.* charta ingenuitatis —; *& ib. p.* 298. *cap.* 43.

In a charter of Biſhop Specioſus, — nec per chartulam concambitionis, neq; per convenientiam libelli —; *and* per chartulam cambiationis vel per convenientiam libelli —; *and* & hanc offerſionis chartulam —. Actum Florentiæ feliciter. *Dated* anno 12 Luiprandi Regis Lungobardorum. *Ughelli Ital. Sac. T.* 3. *col.* 27, 28.

In a charter of Atroald *and others*, & manum in chartula ipſa ſubſcribere —; & oſtenſa chartula ipſa vel relecta —; præſens chartula qualiter ſuperius legitur —. *It is dated* regnante Carolo & Pipino ejuſq; filio; Actum Florentiæ; *and is ſubſigned*, Ego Atroald in hac charta quæ offerſionis —; Ego Adonald in hac charta quæ offerſionis —; Ego Adelpald in hac charta q o —; Ego Gratolfo Notarius in hac chartula q o —; Ego Rimpertus in hac chartula offerſionis ——; Ego Deodetto Notarius in hac charta ——. *Ugh. Ital. Sac. T.* 3. *col.* 29, 30, 31, 32.

(*o*) *Form. Angl. p.* 175.

(*p*) *Cl. Hick. Antiquitatt. Septentr. in diſſert. epiſt. p.* 63.

(*q*) Hoc aſſerebat ipſe Rex [ſc. Edwardus] ſe audiſſe in Curia Regis Francorum dum ibidem moraretur, quod uſura radix omnium vitiorum eſſet. *Leg. Edw. Conf. editore Lambardo cap.* 37.

(*r*) Monſieur

time That dialect entred lightly; from and after the *Norman* Conqueſt it came to be compleatly ſettled Here; that is, to be generally received and uſed by *Engliſhmen*, eſpecially in ſuch of their compoſitions as were written in *Latin* or *French*. It is true, inſtruments and writings were, as Dr. *Hicks* hath rightly obſerved, ſometimes called by the names of *Charta*, *karta*, and *cartula*, before the times of which I am here ſpeaking. Thoſe words are found in many *Latin* charters which were entred ſince the Conqueſt in Regiſters or Chartularies of Churches, I ſay, in charters that import to have been made or written between the year of *Chriſt* 950, and the year 1050. I do not ſay they were not uſed Before. But there are two or three things to be conſidered in this caſe. In the firſt place, a great many charters of the *Angloſaxon* ages deſerve to be weighed and examined before they are admitted for genuine. But let us ſuppoſe that thoſe *Angloſaxon* charters are genuine, wherein the words *charta* and *cartula* are found. In the next place, thoſe charters might be written in *England* by ſome Clerks or Scholars who came from Foreign parts. For though the *Romanick* dialect in general was not yet brought into *England*; yet by reaſon of a communication which probably there was, between the *Engliſh* Clerks or Notaries and the Foreign, eſpecially thoſe of the *Roman* Court, ſome *Romanick* words relating to the Diplomatick or Notarial art, in particular Thoſe about which we are enquiring, might eaſily be introduced into *England* in thoſe times. Laſtly, it is to be conſidered, that in *Engliſh* or *Angloſaxon* there were no words anſwering, by immediate or direct verſion, to *charta* or *chartula*. The caſe was otherwiſe with the *French*, *Italians*, and *Spaniards*. They, from ancient time, dealt in the *Lingua Romana*: and therefore had in their own language words, ſuppoſe *charte* or *chartre* and *carta*, derived from the *Latin*, *charta*. On the other part, in *Angloſaxon*, an inſtrument or writing was uſually called boc, lanꝺboc, ȝeƿꞃıꞇ-e, and cƿẏꝺe; names very different from *Latin* and *Romanick*. The words boc and lanꝺboc have been uſually rendred in *Latin*, *Codex*, *codicillus de terra*; ȝeƿꞃıꞇ *ſcriptum*; and cƿẏꝺe *teſtamentum*. In the *Anglonorman* times, *charta* as it ſeems ſucceeded in the room of boc and lanꝺboc; and *Breve*, *ſcriptum* or *reſcriptum*, in the room of ȝeƿꞃıꞇ. To conclude. I have here, by way of eſſay, placed the words *charta* and *cartula* amongſt others of the *Romanick* dialect: whether rightly, let the publick judg. What hath been ſaid may ſerve to ſhew, that the matter in difference between the Learned Dr. *Hicks* and me, was fit to be amicably compoſed. If what I have offered will not perfectly compoſe it, I ſhall reſt ſatisfied in this, that I have endeavoured to do it, in a manner ſuitable to the juſt eſteem I have for his perſon. It is alſo ſome contentment to me, that by diſcourſing about the *Charta*, I have gained an opportunity to treat of the *Romanick* dialect. Wherein I have been the more copious, partly becauſe That dialect hath not hitherto been ſufficiently illuſtrated (*r*), and partly becauſe what I have ſaid concerning it, may be, as I ſuppoſe, of conſiderable uſe (if rightly applied) to explain ſeveral Laws and cuſtoms that were, as it ſeemeth, introduced into divers Countries of *Europe* in the *Romanick* ages. Now I muſt beg leave to notify one thing, in relation to my conduct in this matter. I thought it would ill become me, even to ſeem to write againſt the Doctor, without firſt conferring with him upon this ſubject; ſeeing I have the honour to be acquainted with him. And therefore before I began to print theſe ſheets, I made known to him the ſubſtance of this Digreſſion. And he hath given me leave to declare, that he aſſenteth in the main, to what I have here ſpoken concerning the *Romanick* Dialect. He hath alſo aſſured me, that when he wrote the General Preface to his Book, he would have conferred with me about the *charta*, before he committed That Preface to the Preſs; But that the urgent inſtances of ſome perſons who ſubſcribed to his Book, and an uneaſy ſtate of health, forced him to omitt That and ſome other things. Of theſe matters, hitherto.

There is another thing which affects me with a greater concern than the ſubject of the Digreſſion abovewritten ever did. In my Diſſertation (p. 10.) pla-

ced

(*r*) Monſieur Du Freſne *of immortal memory, in the preface before his* Latin Gloſſary, *viz. ſect.* 28, *& ſeq. and in That Gloſſary ad vocem*, Romani, *hath treated of the* lingua Romanica, *learnedly and elaborately; as he uſeth to do. Nevertheleſs, I made it my endeavour to hammer and form my notions upon That ſubject as it were* ex propria minerva. *And I conceive I have here ſet it upon the right baſis; in extending it, not to the* Gallick *Countrey only, but alſo to* Italy *and* Spain.

ced before the *Formulare* it is ſaid, The Earl of *Warwick* gave ſeiſin of lands to the Priory of *Lewes, per capillos capitis ſui* &c. Inſtead of the Earl of *Warwick* There, it ſhould have been the Earl of *Warrenne*. That miſtake crept into the print by this means. In the *Great Roll* there cited, it is written abbreviated *Comes de Warr*. Now *Warr.* ſtanding either for *Warrewico* or *Warrenna*, the copyiſt hapned to write it *Warrewico*. Which was an eaſy and pardonable miſtake; for it is well known that *Warr.* ſtands a hundred to one oftner for *Warrewicum* than for *Warrenna*. When the Diſſertation was printing-off at *London*, I was Sick in the Countrey. So the miſtake was not perceived till the *Formulare* was publiſhed. But I fear my Digreſſions have exceeded the proper bounds. I now moſt humbly take my leave; having the honour to declare, that I am, with deep Reſpect,

MY LORD,

YOUR LORDSHIPS

moſt obedient

and

devoted Servant

Middle Temple.
10 *Aug.* 1708.

THOMAS MADOX.

THE HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES OF THE EXCHEQUER.

CHAP. I.

Of the Court *of the Kings of* England, *from the* Norman *Conqueſt, to the End of the Reign of King* John.

I. *The Introduction.*
II. *A View of the Kings Court.*
III. *Of the Buſineſs or Acts of the Kings Court: In the Reigns of KK.* William I, William II, Henry I, Stephen, Henry II, Richard I, *and* John.
IV. *Of the Court of ſome of the Ancient* Francick *Kings and Dukes of* Normandy.

CHAP. I.

I. IN this Volume I deſign to repreſent the Ancient State of the Exchequer of the Kings of *England.* And I propoſe to do it in this Method: Namely, to begin at ſome given Period, and deduce from thence an Hiſtorical Account of Things, according to the Order of Time. I am ſenſible, this Method will be accompanied with great Labour and Difficulty: However, That has not deterred me from making choice of it, becauſe it is likely to be moſt Satisfactory and Advantageous to the Reader. But in regard the Kings Exchequer had an immediate relation to the Kings Court, and was a Member of it (as will hereafter appear): Before I come to treat expreſly of the Exchequer, I muſt endeavour to repreſent the Ancient State of the Palace or Court of the Kings of *England.* Which I ſhall do with all con-

venient

CHAP. I.

venient Brevity. And as in our Enquiry concerning the Exchequer, we mean to aſcend no higher than to the *Norman* Conqueſt: So, our Enquiry concerning the Kings Court ſhall commence at that Time.

II. By the Kings Court, we may here underſtand his Palace, or the Place of his Royal Reſidence, where he was atttended by his Nobles and Great Men. The King had many Palaces within the Kingdom, and uſed to hold his Court and celebrate the high Feſtivals of the Year at one or other of them, as he thought fit. So the Hiſtorians frequently take notice, that at ſuch a Feaſt he held his Court at ſuch or ſuch a Place. It is ſufficient for my preſent Purpoſe, to conſider the Kings Court in general, as holden in the Place of his uſual Reſidence. In which reſpect, his Court and Palace are ſaid in a Charter of K. *Stephens* (*a*), to have been at *Weſtminſter*. At his Court, and more eſpecially at ſome ſolemn Times in the Year, he held his Great Councils, and ordinarily tranſacted ſuch Affairs, as were of great Importance, or required Pomp and Solemnity, according to the Cuſtom of the Times. There he was attended by his Barons and Knights, who were to accompany him in his Wars and Expeditions. There Coronations, Marriages and Knighthoods of the Kings Children, and Solemnities of great Feſtivals were celebrated. There, was placed the Throne or Soveraign Ordinary Court of Judicature, wherein Juſtice was adminiſtred to the Subjects, either by the King or his High Juſticier. There, was the Confluence of the Nobility and Prelates, who uſed to be near his Royal Perſon. And There, the Affairs of the Royal Revenue were managed, by the King himſelf, or (moſt uſually) by his Juſticier, Barons, and Prelates, employed therein by his Command. This may ſerve for one View of the Kings Court. To vary the Proſpect, let us take a View of it another way. The Realm of *England* was anciently deemed one great Seigneury or Dominion (*b*); of which the King was Soveraign or Chief Lord; having

---

(*a*) Quoniam Curia & Domus Regiæ in fundo illo [ſc. in Manerio Weſtmonaſterii] conſiſtunt. *Form. Anglic. num. D.*

(*b*) *Hence it was called* Regnum Angliæ, *the Kingdom or Realm of* England (*which Phraſe hath continued in uſe ever ſince to this Day*); *and* Terra Angliæ, *or* Terra Regis Angliæ, *the Seigneury or Dominion of* England. *For example. K.* Henry I. *calls it* Terra mea, *in a Charter of his granted to the Monks of* Bathe: Henricus Rex Anglorum, omnibus Baronibus & Miniſtris ſuis ſalutem. Præcipio & defendo ſuper forisfacturam meam, ne aliquis diſturbet miniſtros Monachorum de Batha, ſi quid emerint ad opus eorum; ſed ſint quieti de Theloneo & omni conſuetudine; & habeant firmam pacem per totam Terram meam. T. Epiſcopo Saresberiæ apud Wintoniam. Per Walterum de Gloëceſtra. *Ex Cod. perantiq. MS.* Miſcellanea G. *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſti Cantab. p.* 108. *In the Reign of K.* Henry II. Randulf Fitz-Walter *fined in Twenty Marks, for going out of* England (de terra Regis): Randulfus filius Walteri reddit compotum de xx marcis, quia exivit de terra Domini Regis; In theſauro x marcas, & debet x marcas; *Mag. Rot.* 29 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſcira. K.* Richard I. *granted leave to* Hugh Oiſel *and* Adam *his Brother, to buy and ſell*, in Terra Domini Regis; *Poſthac, cap.* 13. *Sect.* 3. *K.* John *granted leave to* Nicolas *the* Dane, *to trade* per totam Terram Regis; *Ib. Sect.* 3: *K.* John *granted leave to* Simon Curlevach, *to export five Laſts of Leather from* England (a Terra Angliæ) *to St.* Valerie; *Ib. Sect.* 3.

The Kingdom of Scotland *was alſo called* Terra Regis Scotiæ. *The Sheriff of* Yorkſhire *returned to the Barons of the Exchequer, That* William de Sumerville, *one of the Kings Debtors, reſided at* Loeneis, *within the Land or Dominion of the King of* Scotland: Willelmus de Sumervill debet xx marcas argenti. Sed manet in terra Regis Scotiæ in Loeneis; *Mag. Rot.* 4 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſcira.* Sarah de Burgh *fined to K.* John, *that ſhe might marry to whom ſhe pleaſed in the Realm of* England, *but not to any one of the Realm of* Scotland; Ut poſſit ſe maritare cui voluerit in Terra Regis, præter Terram Regis Scotiæ; *Poſthac, cap.* 13. *Sect.* 2. *In like manner there was* Terra Franciæ *and* Terra Hiberniæ.

Within the Kingdom or Terra Angliæ, *there were many ſubordinate Seigneuries, ſuch as Honours, Baronies, Manours* &c; *which were holden either mediately or immediately of the King as Supreme Lord. Theſe ſubordinate Seigneuries were alſo frequently ſtyled* Terra *of ſuch or ſuch a Lord. The Biſhop of* Elys *Seigneurie is ſo called*; Et in Terra Epiſcopi de Ely, viij *l.* & x *s.* & iij *d.*; *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norf. Et ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Sudfolc.* Hamon *Son of* Meinfelin *granted to the Priory of* Luffeld, *the whole Tythe of the Bread of his Houſe*, Ubicunque (*ſaith he*) fuero in Terra mea: *His Charter runs thus*, Univerſis S. Matris eccleſiæ filijs, ving under him many Barons or Great Lords, and many Knights and Military Tenants, beſides Socagers, Burgeſſes, and others. In order to ſurvey the Court of this Chief Lord of the *Regnum* or *Terra Angliæ*, we may conſider him as reſiding in his Palace, and ſurrounded by his Barons and Officers of State. The Baronage, attending on his Royal Perſon, made a conſiderable Part of his Court. They were his Homagers: They held their Baronies of Him: He was their Soveraign or Chief Lord, And They were his Men, as to Life, Limb, and Earthly Honour (*c*). They were called *Pares* or *Peers*, as they were Peers or Convaſſals (*d*) of his Court; Peers to one another, and all of them Liege-

---

filijs, Hamo filius Meinſelini ſalutem. Noverit univerſitas veſtra, me dediſſe & in perpetuam elemoſinam, aſſenſu Hamonis filij mei & hæredis, conceſſiſſe decimam totius panis domus meæ ubicunq; in terra mea fuero de proprio lucro meo, Monaſterio de Luffeld. Præterea, quia Prior & fratres Monaſterij de Luffeld, juri quod ſe in Cella mea de Bradewella & in eccleſijs de terra mea habere aſſerebant, renuntiaverunt, eccleſiam de Torneberga liberam & quietam inperpetuum eis concedo & hac carta mea confirmo. Hijs teſtibus, Alano filio Meinſelini, Bartholomæo de Luct, Roggero Vis de Lu, Michaele clerico de Stoch, Radulfo de Bealchamp, *with ſeven others. Ex autogr. in archivo Eccleſ. Colleg. Weſtmon. This Charter is without Date. I referr it to the Reign of K.* Henry II, Richard I, *or* John. *In truth,* Terra *was a general name uſed for any large Seigneury. In the 33th Year of K.* Henry II, *certain fermers or* cuſtodes *accompted for the following Lands or Eſtates: viz.* Honor Willelmi de Veſci; Terra Radulfi de Caugi; Terra quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa; Terra Thomæ de Muſcamp; Terra Willelmi Painelli; Terra Ruelent de Auuers; *and ſeveral other Lordſhips; Mag. Rot.* 33 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a, & ib. b. & alibi in Magnis Rott. paſſim.*

(*c*) *Homage was done to a Lord in this form.* Devenio homo veſter de tenemento quod de vobis teneo [vel aliter, quod de vobis teneo & tenere debeo]; & fidem vobis portabo de vita & membris & terreno honore [ſecundum quoſdam, vel aliter, ſecundum alios] de corpore & catallis & terreno honore; & fidem vobis portabo contra omnes gentes [qui vivere poterint & mori, ſecundum quoſdam]; ſalva fide debita Domino Regi & hæredibus ſuis. *Bracton. de Legib. Angl. L.* 2. *c.* 35. §. 8. *fol.* 80. *a.*

Regi autem ſic [*that is, Homage was to be done to the King in this form*]: Devenio homo veſter de feodis & tenementis quæ de vobis teneo & tenere debeo, & fidem vobis portabo de vita & membris, corpore & catallis, & omni terreno honore, contra omnes qui vivere poterunt & mori. *Fleta L.* 3. *c.* 16. §. 21. *p.* 207.

Et vid: Spelm. Gloſſar. ad vocem, Homagium, *p.* 296.

(*d*) *They who are acquainted with the Feudal Cuſtoms know very well, That,* Vaſſal, *was anciently a Word importing the moſt Honourable Tenure and Service; And ſignified the ſame as* Homager *or* Feudatary. *This appears from all the Feudal Writers that I have peruſed, and from many other Authors. A few Inſtances hereof may ſuffice upon this occaſion. In truth, Earls, Barons, and even Kings that were ſubordinate to others, are ſtyled Vaſſals with relation to their Superiour Lords.*

Sunt autem Pares Curtis, qui & Pares Curiæ dicuntur nonnunquam & Pares Domus, Convaſalli, qui ab eodem Domino eademve Domo feuda tenent; non quaſi Patricij, ut volunt ignari Feudorum. Curtem dixere pro Domo, Caſtro, Palatio, Prætorio. *Cujac. Comment. in Lib.* 1. *de Feudd. tit.* 1. *p.* 18.

Inveſtire ſiquidem hic eſt inducere in poſſeſſionem.——Quod fit uſitatis cæremonijs quibus utitur Dominus in transferendo feudo in eum quem vaſallum ſuum cupit effici. Aliquando haſta, annulus, & gladius adhibetur. *Duaren. in Conſuetud. Feud. c.* 7. §. 2. Addendum eſt & teſtes quoq; adhibendos eſſe, vel pares Curiæ id eſt Convaſallos ejuſdem Domini; interdum extraneos.——Pares Curiæ dicuntur Vaſalli ejuſdem Domini; non quod Pares ſunt Domino, ſed quod Pares ſunt inter ſe reſpectu ejus Curiæ. Eadem ratione Pares Franciæ appellantur: non quod Pares ſint Principi, ſed quia Pares inter ſe. *Duaren. ib. c.* 7. §. 3. Si inter Dominum & Vaſallum lis ſit de inveſtitura, felonia, vel ſimili caſu; per Pares Curiæ id eſt Vaſallos ejuſdem Domini ea terminabitur.——*Ib. c.* 20. §. 1.

Vaſſi quoq; & Vaſſali noſtri nobis famulantes volumus ut condignum apud omnes habeant honorem, ſicut a genitore noſtro & nobis ſæpe admonitum eſt. *Capit. Karoli & Lud. Impp. ap. Lindenbr. in Cod. Legg. Antiq. p.* 864. *cap.* 24.

De aſſecuratione Dominorum a Vaſallis: I. Rex Guilelmus: Domini a Vaſallis ſuis aſſecurari debent, &c. *Then follows the Oath of Fealty. Conſtitt. Sicul. L.* 3. *tit.* 1. *apud Lindenbr. ib.*

Vaſallos quoq; & feudatarios, & omnes & ſingulos qui eidem Fidelitatis vinculo tenerentur.—— *Sentent. lata ab Hen.* 7. *Imp. in Robert. Regem Sicil. A. D.* 1311. *apud Goldaſt. p.* 97.

CHAP. I.

Liege-men to their Chief Lord the King. As Peers they had an immediate relation to his Court. In that reſpect, they are ſtyled his *Fideles & Familiares*, his Liege-men and Domeſticks (*e*); and *Barones Curiæ Regis* (*f*). With Them the King conſulted in Weighty Affairs, and did many Solemn Acts in their Preſence and with their Concurrence. They, or ſuch of them as ordinarily attended in the Kings Court by His Command, were (together with ſome of the Biſhops and Prelates) concerned in managing the Affairs of the Revenue, and in Diſtributing Publick Juſtice in Cauſes brought into the Kings Court: And came in proceſs of time to be called the *Conſiliarij* or *Concilium Regis*, the Kings Council. And ſome of them held and executed the reſpective *Miniſteria* or Great Offices in the Kings Court; Of which I ſhall treat more expreſly in another place (*g*). Theſe Particulars, and others of like Nature, may be collected out of the Hiſtorians and Records of This Kingdom. Some of them will

---

A. D. 1386, Johannes Epiſcopus Derthonenſis *enfeoffed and inveſted* Johannem Galeaz Vicecomitem, in Caſtro de Surla, & territorio, curte, & pertinentijs, mero & mixto imperio——; & tali modo fecit prædictam inſeudationem & inveſtituram in feudum, videlicet quod ipſe præfatus D. D. Galeaz quoquo modo conceſſerit habeat, teneat——*the ſaid Caſtle* [*and Premiſſes*], ſecundum morem & conſuetudinem boni vaſalli, & ſecundum quod vaſalli, liberi, nobilis, & antiqui feudi, Dominis ſuis facere debent & tenentur.—— *Ughelli Ital. Sac. T.* 4. *col.* 874, 875.

El Conde D. Beltran de Toloſa———, vino a ſu Corte, y ſe hizo ſu vaſſallo; *he became Vaſſal to the King of* Aragon, *and did Homage to him. Anales de Arag. de Surita T.* 1. *L.* 1. *f.* 40. *b. ad Ann.* 1116.

Gaſton Vizconde de Bearne *did Homage to the King of* Aragon, *as his Vaſſal, for the Lordſhip of* Bearne,—— Por aquel Sennorio——, y le preſtò homenaje como vaſallo, por ſi y ſus ſuceſſores, de toda la tierra de Bearne y Gaſcunna———. *Ib. T.* 1. *L.* 2. *f.* 85. *a & b. ad Ann.* 1187.

In a Charter of Alfonſo *King of* Caſtile, *the King of* Granada, *the King of* Murcia, *and the King of* Stebula, *are ſtyled* Vaſſals *of King* Alfonſo. Aboabdille Abenazer Rex Granatæ vaſſallus Domini Regis confirmavit, Mahomat Abenmahomat Abenhut Rex Murciæ vaſſallus Domini Regis confirmavit; Al.... mahfot Rex Stebulæ vaſſallus Domini Regis confirmavit, &c. *Rymeri Fœd. & Acta Pub. T.* 1. *p.* 531. *ſub data Anni Dom.* 1254.

In or about the Year 1130, Roger *the Firſt King of* Naples, *became* Liege-man *and* Vaſſal *of the Church or See of* Rome. Ruggieri andò in Benevento e viſito Anacleto, e n' ottenne il tìtolo e la corona di Re d' amendue le Sicilie, e ciò fù a 25 di Luglio 1130, e fu il primo che di queſta parte d' Italia il titolo Regio haveſſe, e ſi fece huomo ligio e vaſſallo di S. Chieſa. &c. *Mazzella Deſcritt. del Regno di Nap. p.* 426.

Tanquam fidelis Vaſſallus & Princeps Imperij. *In charta Sigiſmondi Imp. Data A. D.* 1431. *Fatto & diſc. della cauſa de Monferr. f.* 11. *b. & iterum ibid. f.* 12. *b.*

Vaſſallagium, Vaſſalli obſequium]: Itaq; Homagium & Vaſſallagium pro ſynonymis uſurpantur; ut in Neap. Conſtit. L. 2. tit. 36. *Hotomann. de verbis Feudal.*

Le Vaſſal eſt tenu apres ce qu' il a faict hommage a ſon Seigneur de la choſe qu' il tien en fied, de bailler au dict Seigneur dedans quarante jours apres le dict hommage faict, ſon denombrement & declaration de la choſe qu' il tient de fied.—— *Conſuetud. Ducat. Burgund. Rub.* 3. §. 4. *col.* 425.

Le Vaſſal doit porter honneur a ſon Seigneur, ſa femme, & ſon fils aiſné, comme auſſi les freres puiſnes doivent porter honneur a leur frere aiſné. *Berault. Couſtum. de Norm. Art.* 124. *p.* 149.

Si le Vaſſal eſt convaincu par juſtice avoir mis la main violentement ſur ſon Seigneur, il perd le fief, & toute la droiture qu' il y a, revient au Seigneur. *Ib. Art.* 125. *p.* 150. *Vid Form. Anglic. num. DXXXIV.*

Pareillement le Seigneur qui met la main ſur ſon homme & vaſſal pour l' outrager, il perd l' hommage & teneure, rentes & devoirs a luy deus a cauſe du fief de ſon vaſſal. *Berault, Ib. Art.* 126. *p.* 152.

——ut cognoſcatur quis eorum, videlicet utrum Dominus majus jus habeat retinendi in Dominico, an vaſſallus tenendi hanc de eo. *Glan. de Leg. Angl. L.* 2. *cap.* 13.

Et ex hoc liquet quod vaſſallus non poteſt Dominum ſuum infeſtare ſalva fide homagij ſui, niſi forte ſe defendendo, vel niſi ex præcepto Principis, cum iverit cum eo contra Dominum ſuum in exercitum. *Ib. L.* 9. *c.* 1.

Et vid. libros Feudales paſſim.

(*e*) Hæc eſt Finalis concordia facta in Curia Galfridi filij Petri, & poſtmodum recordata & irrotulata in Curia Domini Regis ——coram——& alijs Fidelibus & familiaribus Domini Regis ibi tunc præſentibus.— *Glanv. de Leg. l.* 8. *c.* 3.

——& aliorum familiarium Domini Regis. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 700. *de temp. Ric.* 1. Et ſi forte Dominus.

(*f*) *Hic, Cap.* 1. *Sect.* 3. *ad A. D.* 1165, *& ad A. D.* 1177.

(*g*) *Cap.* 2.

(*h*) Anno

CHAP. I.

will be exemplified hereafter in This Volume; and ſome in This and the Two next Chapters. In order to ſet before the Reader a more Particular and Diſtinct View of the Ancient Court of the Kings of *England*, it will be neceſſary to recollect ſome Ancient Memorials concerning it, during the Firſt Six Reigns next after the Conqueſt. I would rather have taken thoſe Memorials from Records: But ſeeing there are no Records for great part of thoſe Reigns now extant that will give ſufficient Light to the Subject, I ſhall be obliged in this Caſe to make uſe of Hiſtorical Books; and muſt be content with what is to be found There. Let us ſee then, what ſome of the Hiſtorians have delivered to us, concerning the Kings Court, the Manner of holding it, and the Affairs tranſacted there.

III. King *William* I. in the Sixth Year of his Reign, held his Court at *Wincheſter* in the Feaſt of Eaſter. There, the Great Cauſe between *Lanfranc* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *York*, concerning the Primacy, was begun and ventilated. At the Whitſontide following, the King held his Court at *Windſor*. And there that Cauſe was determined, in the Preſence of the King, and of divers Biſhops and Others (*h*). In the 19th Year of his Reign, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Glouceſter*, at Eaſter at *Wincheſter*, at Whitſontide at *London* or *Weſtminſter*; And Knighted his Son *Henry*, And took Homage of all the Land-holders of *England*, to whoſe Fee ſoever they belonged, and afterwards Fealty; And then, having raiſed great Summs of Money upon ſuch of his Subjects as were really or colourably obnoxious, he went into *Normandy* (*i*). In or about the Year 1085, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court [with his Nobles †] at *Glouceſter*; where he gave Biſhopricks to Three of his Chaplains, *viz.* To *Maurice* That of *London*, to *William* That of *Thetford*, to *Robert* That of *Cheſter*. In the next Year, he commanded the Prelates, Barons,

---

(*h*) Anno ab incarnatione DNIC milleſimo ſeptuageſimo ſecundo, Pontificatus autem Domni Papæ Alexandri undecimo, regni vero Willelmi glorioſi Regis Anglorum & Ducis Northmannorum ſexto, ex præcepto ejuſdem Alexandri Papæ, annuente eodem Rege, in præſentia Ipſius & Epiſcoporum atq; Abbatum, ventilata eſt cauſa de Primatu, quem Lanfrancus Dorobernenſis Archiepiſcopus ſuper Eboracenſem Eccleſiam, jure ſuæ Eccleſiæ proclamabat— Huic Conſtitutioni conſenſerunt præfatus Rex & Archiepiſcopi Lanfrancus Cantuarienſis & Thomas Eboracenſis, & cæteri qui interfuerunt Epiſcopi: Ventilata eſt autem hæc cauſa prius apud Uuentanam Civitatem in Paſcali ſolemnitate in Capella Regia quæ ſita eſt in Caſtello, poſtea in Villa Regia quæ vocatur Uuindiſor, ubi & finem accepit in præſentia Regis, Epiſcoporum, Abbatum diverſorum Ordinum, qui congregati erant apud Curiam Regiam in feſtivitate Pentecoſtes. + Signum Willelmi Regis. + Signum Mathildis Reginæ. —— *Ex Autogr. in archivo Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuar. The tenour of this Inſtrument may be ſeen alſo in Malm. Hiſt. L.* 3. *p.* 117.

(*i*) Willelmus Rex fortis anno decimo nono regni ſui, cum de more tenuiſſet Curiam in Natali apud Glouceſtre, ad Paſcha apud Winceſtre, ad Pentecoſten apud Londoniam, Henricum filium ſuum juniorem virilibus induit armis. Deinde accipiens hominium omnium terrariorum Angliæ, cujuſcunq; feudi eſſent, juramentum etiam Fidelitatis recipere non diſtulit. Poſtea Rex adquiſitis magni theſauri copijs ſuper quoſcunq; aliquam cauſam invenire poterat ſive juſte ſive injuſte, ivit in Normanniam. *Hen. Hunt. L.* 6. *p.* 370. *nu.* 20.

Rex Wilhelmus in feſto Pentecoſtes apud Weſtmonaſterium cepit Homagium hominum totius Angliæ, & juramentum Fidelitatis, cujuſcunq; eſſent Feodi vel Tenementi. Eodem tempore per prius Henricum filium ſuum juniorem cingulo donavit Militari. Extorta igitur maxima pecuniæ ſumma de quibus aliquam ſophiſtice cauſam poterat invenire, in Normanniam innumeris maledictionibus laqueatus transfretavit. *Rudborn. Hiſt. Winton. apud Angl. Sac.* T. 1. *p.* 258.

† *Chron. Sax. Cl. Gibſoni ad A. D.* 1085.

Pus a Nowel [viz. anno Gratiæ MLxxxv] tint ſa Curt a Glouceſtre, e dona iij eveſchees, ke furunt deliverez a ſes iij Chapeleins, ceſt a dire a Moris le eſveſchee de Loundres, e a Willam de Belſe le eſveſchee de Tefort (kar adone le ſee de Norwyz fu la), e a Roberd le eſveſchee de Ceſtre. Anno Gratiæ MLxxxvi, en la ſameine de Pentecoſte fiſt il ſon fiz Henri Chivaler a Weſtmuſter; e toſt apres fiſt aſembler tute la Clergie e tuz les Barouns a Salesbires; e les fiſt jurer ke il ſereient feus e lewes a lui encontre tute genz. *Chron. MS. p.* 30 & 31. *in Cod. MS.* R. 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab.* [*Cujus codicis mihi copiam fecit Rev. & Cl. Vir Johannes Laughton S. T. B. Bibliothecæ publicæ Cantabrigienſis Cuſtos, & Eccleſiæ Wigornienſis Canonicus.*]

rons, and Sheriffs, with their Knights, to meet him at *Salisbury*; and There he took an Oath of Fealty of their Knights *(k)*. He was a very Magnificent Prince; and wore his Crown three times every Year, when he was in *England*; At Eaſter he wore it at *Wincheſter*, at Whitſontide at *Weſtminſter*, and at Chriſtmaſs at *Glouceſter*. And at Thoſe times there uſed to be with him all the Great Men of *England*, Archbiſhops and Biſhops, Abbots and Earls, Theines and Knights *(l)*.

K. *William* II. about the beginning of his Reign, held his Court in Chriſtmaſs at *London*; where were preſent *Lanfranc* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *York*, *Maurice* Biſhop of *London*, *Walchelm* Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, *Odo* Biſhop of *Baieux*, Juſticier and Chief Man of all *England*, with others *(m)*. In the Year 1094, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Glouceſter* *(n)*. In the Year 1095, at Eaſter he held his Court at *Wincheſter*; And in Whitſontide at *Windſor*; where were preſent all his Noblemen, except the Earl of *Northumberland* *(o)*. In the Year 1096, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Windſor*. And in the Octaves of the Epiphany, the King and all his Nobles were at *Salisbury*; There *Gosfrey Bainard* accuſed *William de Ou* the Kings Kinſman of Treaſon [in the Kings Court], and vanquiſhed him in ſingle Combat; whereupon, the King commanded *William de Ou*'s Eyes to be put-out, and his Teſticles to be cut-off, and his *Dapifer* (one *William* by Name) to be hanged; And There *Eoda* Earl of *Campania* the Kings Son in Law, was deprived of his Lands, and others were put to Death at *London*, by the Kings Command [for being concerned in the ſaid Treaſon] *(p)*. In the Year 1099, the King was in *Normandy* at Chriſtmaſs; At Eaſter he came into *England*; And at Whitſontide he held his Court the Firſt time in the New-Hall at *Weſtminſter*; where he gave to *Ranulf* his Chaplain the Biſhoprick of *Durham* *(q)*. And in the Year 1100, (the laſt Year of his Reign), at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Glouceſter*, at Eaſter at *Wincheſter*,

---

(k) In Nativitate Domini Curiam ſuam Glavornæ tenuit, ubi tribus ſuis Capellanis, Mauricio ſcilicet Lundonienſem, Willelmo Theodfordenſem, Roberto Ceſtrenſem dedit præſulatum. *In the Year* 1086. *he cauſed to be made the General Survey or Deſcription of* England, [i. e. *That Survey was Finiſhed in that Year.*] Poſt hæc in hebdomada Pentecoſtes filium ſuum Henricum apud Weſtmonaſterium, ubi Curiam ſuam tenuit, armis militaribus honoravit; nec multo poſt mandavit, ut Archiepiſcopi, Epiſcopi, Abbates, Comites, Barones, Vicecomites, cum ſuis militibus Cal. Auguſti ſibi occurrerent Saresbiriæ; quo cum veniſſent, Milites illorum ſibi Fidelitatem contra omnes homines jurare coëgit. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 460. *n.* 20. 30.

(l) Eac he ƿæꞅ ꞅƿıðe ƿuꝛðꝼul, &c. Adhæc, fuit admodum magnificus; ter geſſit ſuam Coronam ſingulis annis, quoties eſſet in Anglia; ad Paſcha eam geſſit in Winceaſtre, ad Pentecoſten in Weſtmynſtre, & ad Natales in Gleaweceaſtre. Et tunc præſto apud eum fuerunt omnes Optimates qui erant per totam Angliam, Archiepiſcopi & Diœceſani Epiſcopi, Abbates & Comites, Theigni & Milites. *Chron. Sax. p.* 190. *ad ann.* 1086.

(m) Rex igitur novus Curiam ſuam ad Natale tenuit apud Londoniam, in qua affuerunt Lanfrancus Archiepiſcopus qui eum ſacraverat in Regem, & Thomas Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus, & Mauricius Londonienſis Epiſcopus, & Walchelmus Wintonienſis [*and others*], & Odo Epiſcopus Baiocenſis Juſticiarius & Princeps totius Angliæ. *Hunt. L.* 6. *p.* 371. *n.* 30.

(n) *Chron. Sax. ad ann. illum.*

(o) Anꝺ þa ꞇo Eaꞅꞇꝛan heolꝺ ꞅe cẏnᵹ hıꞅ hıꝛeꝺ on Ƿınceaꞅꞇꝛe, &c. Poſtea ad Paſcha tenuit Rex ſuam Curiam in Winceaſter. Poſtea ad Pentecoſten fuit Rex in Windleſora, omneſq; ſui Optimates cum illo, præter Comitem Northymbriæ. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MXCV. p.* 202.

(p) On þıꞅon ᵹeaꝛe heolꝺ ꞅe cẏnᵹ, &c. Hoc anno tenuit Rex Willelmus ſuam Curiam ad Chriſti Natales in Windleſora; atq; in octavis Epiphaniæ fuit Rex omneſq; ejus Optimates in Searbyrig. Ibi accuſavit Gosfrei Bainard Willelmum de Ou Regis propinquum, [aſſeverans] eum fuiſſe participem conſpirationis contra Regem, & duello cum eo decertavit, eumq; prælio ſimplici vicit; & poſtea, ſuperato juſſit Rex oculos erui, ac deinde teſticulos abſcindi: & illius Dapiferum (hıꞅ ꞅꞇıƿaꝛꝺ) Willelmum nomine, filium amitæ illius, juſſit Rex in crucem tolli. Tunc etiam fuit Eoda, Comes de Campania, Regis gener, multiq; alii privati terris; & nonnullos Lundoniam deductos, ibi interfecit. *Ib. ad ann. MXCVI. Et Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 466. *nu.* 10. 20.

(q) Heꝛ ƿæꞅ ꞅe cẏnᵹ Ƿıllelm ꞇo mıꝺe ƿınꞇꝛa on Noꝛmanꝺıᵹ, &c. Hoc anno, fuit Rex Willelmus ad Natales in Normandig, & ad Paſcha hanc in Terram venit; atq; ad Pentecoſten prima vice ſuam Curiam in Nova Aula apud Weſtmynſtre tenuit, ubi Rannulfo ſuo Capellano Epiſcopatum apud Dunholme

Wincheſter; and at Whitſontide at *Weſtminſter* (*r*); But nothing memorable is mentioned to have been done There.

In the Year 1101, K. *Henry* I. held his Court at Chriſtmaſs at *Weſtminſter*, and at Eaſter at *Wincheſter* (*s*): And ſo he did alſo the next Year (*t*). At the *Michaelmaſs* following he held his Court at *Weſtminſter*. There, were preſent all the Chief Men of *England*, both of the Clergy and Laity (*u*): And Archbiſhop *Anſelm* held an Eccleſiaſtical Synod (*w*), wherein many Canons pertaining to Religion were made, and ſeveral Perſons were deprived of their Paſtoral Staves and Dignity (*x*). In the Year 1103, at Chriſtmaſs the King held his Court at *Weſtminſter*; And in Eaſter at *Wincheſter*; And raiſed upon the People manifold Gelds or Tributes (*y*). In the Year 1104, the King held his Court in Chriſtmaſs-time at *Weſtminſter*, in Eaſter at *Wincheſter*, and in Whitſontide at *Weſtminſter* (*z*). In the Year 1105, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Windſor*; and raiſed This Year many Tributes (*a*). In the Year 1106, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Weſtminſter*; And before the Lent following, at *Northampton*; And thither his Brother *Robert* came to him out of *Normandy*, to get Reſtitution of ſome Lands which the King had taken from him; but went away again without Succeſs. At Eaſter the King was at *Bathe*, and at Whitſontide at *Salisbury*; for that he was unwilling to hold his Court beyond-Sea (*b*). Either this Year or the next, about the beginning of *Auguſt*, there was a Great Aſſembly of the Biſhops, Abbots, and Barons in the Kings Palace [at *Weſtminſter*] (*c*). In the Year 1107, at Chriſtmaſs the King was in *Normandy*, at Eaſter he held his Court at *Windſor*, and in Whitſontide at *Weſtminſter*. Afterwards, about the beginning of *Auguſt* he held his Court at *Weſtminſter*; where he filled up a great many vacant Biſhopricks and Abbotricks both in *England* and *Normandy*; So many, that

---

Dunholme dedit, qui multos jam annos ſuo conſilio univerſam Angliam gubernavit. *Ib. ad Ann. MXCIX.*

(*r*) On þiꞅon ᵹeaꞃe ꞅe cẏnᵹ Ƿillelm, &c. Hoc anno, Rex Willelmus tenuit ſuam Curiam ad Chriſti feſtum in Gleaweceaſtre, & ad Paſcha in Winceaſtre, & ad Pentecoſten in Weſtmynſtre. *Ib. ad ann. MC.*

(*s*) Heꞃ on þiꞅum ᵹeaꞃe ꞇo Cꞃiꞅꞇeꞅ mæꞅꞅan, &c. Hoc anno ad Chriſti feſtum, tenuit Rex Heanrigus ſuam Curiam in Weſtminſtre, & ad Paſcha in Winceaſtre. *Ib. ad ann. MCI.*

(*t*) On þiꞅum ᵹeaꞃe, &c. Hoc anno ad Natales fuit Rex Heanrigus in Weſtmynſtre, & ad Paſcha in Winceaſtre. *Ib. ad ann. MCII.*

(*u*) Principes Regni ſui omnes, tam Eccleſiaſtici quam ſecularis ordinis. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 469. *n.* 40.

(*w*) Magnum tenuit Concilium. *Hoved. ib. n.* 40.

(*x*) Ða þæꞃ æꝼꞇeꞃ, &c. Poſtea ad S. Michaelis feſtum, fuit Rex apud Weſtmynſtre, omneſq; Primarij Viri hujus Terræ, Clerici ac Laici; Et Archiepiſcopus Anſealmus habuit Clericorum Synodum, qui ibi multas Leges confecerunt ad Religionem pertinentes: multi item tum Franci tum Angli ibi baculis ſuis & dignitate privabantur, quam ij injuſte fuerant adepti, aut in qua inhoneſte vixerunt. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCII.*

(*y*) Heꞃ on þiꞅum ᵹeaꞃe, &c. Hoc anno, ad Natales fuit Rex Heanrigus apud Weſtmynſtre. Deinde ad Paſcha tenuit Rex ſuam Curiam in Winceaſtre. Hoc anno multis anguſtijs premebatur hæc Terra propter multifaria tributa. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCIII. Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 470. *n.* 10. 20.

(*z*) *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCIV.*

(*a*) On þiꞅum ᵹeaꞃe ꞇo Naꞇiuiꞇeð, &c. Hoc anno ad Natales tenuit Rex Heanrigus ſuam Curiam apud Windleſoram. Hic annus fuit valde calamitoſus in hac Terra, propter fructuum interitum, & propter multa tributa, a quibus nunquam ceſſatum eſt, ſive antea quam Rex transfretaret, ſive quo tempore ibi ageret, ſive poſtquam reverſus fuiſſet. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCV.*

(*b*) Heꞃ on þiꞅon ᵹeaꞃe, &c. Hoc anno fuit Rex Henrigus ad Natales in Weſtmynſtre, & ibi ſuam Curiam tenuit. Poſt hæc, ante Quadrageſimam fuit Rex apud Northamtune, & Comes Rotbertus ejus frater e Normannia eo ad illum pervenit: verum quoniam Rex ei recuſabat reſtituere quod in Normannia ei eripuerat, animis inimicis diſceſſerunt. Ad Paſcha fuit Rex apud Bathan, & ad Pentecoſten apud Searbyrig, propterea quod nollet abſens [ab Anglia] apud tranſmarinos Curiam tenere. *Ib. ad ann. MCVI.*

(*c*) Donc [*ſub anno Gratiæ MCVI*] le primer jur avant les Kalendes de Auſt, fuſt fet un grant aſſemble de eveskes, e abbes, e barons, en le palcis le Rey, en la preſence ſeint Anſelm le erceveske; e la granta le Rei e eſtabli, ke de cel jur en avant nul homme ſerreit veſtu ne ſeiſy de nule ren de ſeint egliſe, par le Rey ne par nul homme lay; e la granta ſeint Anſelm, ke nul eveske ſerreit privee de ſa dignite, pur homage ke il feit au Rey. *Ex Vet. Chron. MS. R.* 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 36.

(*d*) On

that the like for number were never before, within memory, diſpoſed of at one time (*d*). In the Year 1108, the King kept his Court at Chriſtmaſs at *Weſtminſter*, at Eaſter at *Wincheſter*, and at Whitſontide at *Weſtminſter* (*e*). In the Year 1109, at Chriſtmaſs and at Eaſter the King was in *Normandy*; he returned into *England* before Whitſontide, and then kept his Court at *Weſtminſter*. There the Contracts were made and Oaths taken, relating to the Marriage of his Daughter to the Emperour (*f*.) In the Year 1110, the King held his Court in Chriſtmaſs-time at *Weſtminſter*, in Eaſter at *Marleburgh*, and in Whitſontide for the firſt time at *New Windſor*. And this Year before *Lent* he ſent his Daughter beyond-Sea, having given her in Marriage to the Emperour (*g*). In the Year 1111, the King was in *England*, but did not wear his Crown either at Chriſtmaſs, or at Eaſter, or at Whitſontide (*h*). For the greater part of the two next Years he was in *Normandy* (*i*). In the Year 1114, at Chriſtmaſs the King kept his Court at *Wirdſor*; and kept no Court at any other time this Year. About this time he gave the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* to *Ralf* who was before Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, and the Archbiſhoprick of *York* to his Chaplain *Turſtein*. He alſo made *Ernulf* who was Abbot of *Burgh*, Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, with the approbation of the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, and all the Nobility of *England* (*k*). In the Year 1116, at Chriſtmaſs the King was at St. *Albans*; at which time the new-built Monaſtery there was conſecrated. This Year great Tributes were exacted. On the Fourteenth of the Kalends of *April*, the Earls and Barons of all *England* met the King at *Saliſbury*; where the great Cauſe between the Archbiſhops of *Canterbury* and *York* was agitated. At Eaſter the King was at *Wudiham* (*l*). The next Three Years and great part of the Fourth Year the King was in *Normandy*, buſied in his Wars (*m*). In the Year 1121, at Chriſtmaſs he was at *Brampton*, at Eaſter at *Berkley*, and at Whitſontide he held a great Court at *Weſtminſter*; and then marched with an Army againſt *Wales* (*n*). In the Year 1123, at Chriſtmaſs the King was at

Dun-

(*d*) On þiꞅum ᵹeaꝛe to Cꝛiꞅteꞅ mæꞅꞅan, &c. Hoc anno ad Chriſti feſtum fuit Rex Henricus in Normannia. Poſtea, ad Paſcha ſuam Curiam tenuit in Windleſora, ad Pentecoſten autem in Weſtmynſtre. Poſt hæc, Auguſti [menſis] initio fuit in Weſtmynſtre, & ibi Epiſcopatus Abbatiaſq; ſupplevit, quæ ſive in Anglia ſive in Normannia carebant Præſidibus & Paſtoribus. Ibi tot [donavit], quot nullus unquam meminerit uno tempore quenquam donaviſſe. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCVII.*

(*e*) *Ib. ad ann. MCVIII.*

(*f*) Heꝛ on þiꞅon ᵹeaꝛe, &c. Hoc anno fuit Rex Henricus ad Chriſti feſtum & ad Paſcha in Normannia, & ante Pentecoſten hanc in Terram venit, ſuamq; Curiam in Weſtmynſtre tenuit. Ibi erant pactiones confectæ & juramenta præſtita de Filia ſua Imperatori [in uxorem] danda. *Ib. ad an. MCIX.*

(*g*) On þiꞅum ᵹeaꝛe, &c. Hoc anno tenuit Rex Henricus ſuam Curiam ad Chriſti feſtum apud Weſtmynſter, & ad Paſcha fuit apud Mærlebeorge, & ad Pentecoſten prima vice ſuam Curiam in Nova Windleſora tenuit. Hoc anno miſit Rex ante Quadrageſimam, ſuam Filiam cum multis theſauris trans mare, eamq; Imperatori [in uxorem] dedit. *Ib. ad ann. MCX.*

(*h*) On þiꞅun ᵹeaꝛe ne bæꝛ ꞅe cẏnᵹ, &c. Hoc anno corona ſua non indutus eſt Rex Henricus ſive ad Chriſti Natales, ſive ad Paſcha, ſive ad Pentecoſten. *Ib. ad ann. MCXI.*

(*i*) *Ibid. p.* 217.

(*k*) On þiꞅon ᵹeaꝛe heolð ꞅe cẏnᵹ Henꝛı, &c. Hoc anno tenuit Rex Henricus ſuam Curiam ad Natales in Windleſora; neq; rurſum hoc anno tenuit Curiam. Hoc item anno Rex dedit Archiepiſcopatum in Cantwarabyrig Radulfo, qui fuit prius Epiſcopus in Hroſeceaſtre; & Archiepiſcopo in Eoferwic Thomæ mortuo ſucceſſit Turſteinus, qui fuit prius Regis Capellanus. Sub hoc tempus Rex miſit Literas ad Abbatem de Burh Ernulfum, & coëgit illum ſuſcipere Epiſcopatum de Hroſeceaſtre, & una cum Rege, Archiepiſcopi, & Epiſcopi, & tota Nobilitas in Anglorum terra. *Ib. ad ann. MCXIV.*

(*l*) On þiꞅon ᵹeaꝛe ƿæꞅ ꞅe cẏnᵹ Henꝛı, &c. Hoc anno fuit Rex Henricus ad Natales apud S. Albane, & ibi permiſit Monaſterium illud conſecrari; atq; ad Paſcha apud Wudiham. Hæc Terra & hic populus erant hoc anno frequenter graviterq; oppreſſi tributis quæ Rex exegit tum intra Burgos tum extra. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCXVI.* Comites & Barones totius Angliæ apud Salesberiam decimo quarto Calendas Aprilis convenerunt. Habita eſt ibi cauſa de querela quæ inter Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem Radulfum & electum Pontificem Turſtinum Eboracenſem per integrum annum verſata fuerit. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 473. *nu.* 40. *ſub ann.* 1116.

(*m*) *Chr. Sax. ad ann. illos.*

(*n*) *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCXXI.*

(*o*) On

Dunſtaple, where he received an Embaſſy from the Earl of *Anjou*; From thence he went to *Woodſtock*, and his Biſhops and whole Court with him. Soon after, he ſent forth his Letters or Writs throughout *England*, and commanded his Biſhops and Abbots, and all his Theines, to meet him at *Glouceſter*, at a Council of the Nobles to be held There upon Candlemaſs-Day; which they did accordingly. And There, an Archbiſhop was choſen for the See of *Canterbury*. Afterwards he kept his Eaſter at *Wincheſter*, and made *Alexander* Biſhop of *Lincoln* (*o*). In the Year 1124, the King being in *Normandy*, between St. *Andrew* and Chriſtmaſs *Ralf Baſſet* and the Kings Theines held a Council of the Nobles at *Hundhoge* in *Leiceſterſhire*, and cauſed Execution to be done upon many Malefactors. At This time Great Tributes were raiſed upon the People (*p*). In the Year 1127, at Chriſtmaſs the King held his Court at *Windſor*; at which were preſent *David* King of *Scots*, and all the Chief Men of the Clergy and Laity of *England*. There he cauſed the Archbiſhops, and Biſhops, and Abbots, and Earls, and all the Theines, who were preſent, to Swear to his Daughter *Æthelic* (late Wife of the Emperor of *Sexlande*) That they would yield to Her *England* and *Normandy* after his Death (*q*).

King *Stephen*, upon his Acceſſion to the Throne, wore his Crown, and kept his Court at Chriſtmaſs at *London*. From thence he went to *Reding*, and with the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and many Prelates and Noblemen, aſſiſted at the Interrment of K. *Henry* I. At Eaſter he held a very ſplendid Court at *London*. Afterwards, in the ſame Year he hunted at *Brampton* near *Huntendon*, and There held Pleas of the Foreſt (*r*). In the ſame Year, the firſt of his Reign, when he celebrated the Feſtival of Eaſter (as is juſt ſaid) at *London* that is at *Weſtminſter*, he held There a General Council. At That Solemnity were preſent, the Archbiſhops of *Canterbury*, *York*, and *Roan*, Eleven Biſhops of *England* and *Wales*, Four Biſhops of *Normandy*, the Kings Chancellour, the Kings Nephew, the

---

(*o*) On þẏꞅꞅum ᵹeaꞃe ƿæꞅ ꞅe Kinᵹ henꞃı, &c. Hoc anno fuit Rex Henricus in Chriſti feſto apud Duneſtaple, quò ad eum venerunt nuncii Comitis de Angeow; & inde ivit ad Wudeſtoke, atq; ejus Epiſcopi totaq; Curia cum illo. Statim poſt hæc, miſit Rex ſuas Literas [hıꞅe ƿꞃıꞇe] per totam Anglorum Terram, & juſſit ſuos Epiſcopos & ſuos Abbates, & ſuos Theinos omnes ipſi obviam venire ad Procerum Concilium [ꞇo hıꞅ ᵹeƿıꞇene moꞇ] in Candelarum die feſto, ad Gleawceaſtre; quod ab ijs factum. Tunc elegerunt [in Archiepiſcopum Cant.] quendam Clericum, Willelmum de Curboil nomine, ſiſtebantq; eum coram Rege, & Rex ei dedit Epiſcopatum, ac omnes Epiſcopi illum ſuſceperunt; verum rejecerunt Monachi, & Comites, & Theini pæne omnes qui interfuerunt, &c. *Ib. ad anno* MCXXIII.

(*p*) Eall þıꞅ ᵹeaꞃe ƿæꞅ ꞅe Kinᵹ heanꞃı, &c. Toto hoc anno fuit Rex Heanricus in Normannia. Hoc ipſo anno, poſt S. Andreæ feſtum, ante Chriſti feſtum, tenuerunt Radulfus Baſſet & Regis Theini Procerum Concilium [ᵹeƿıꞇene moꞇ] in Lethecæſtreſcire apud Hunde-hoge, & ſuſpenderunt ibi tot fures quot antea nunquam; ſcilicet in parvo temporis ſpatio, omnino quatuor & quadraginta viros. Sex item viros privarunt oculis & teſticulis. Admodum gravis fuit hic annus. Qui quicquam bonorum habebat, ijs privatus erat per magna vectiga lia, & per iniqua [Procerum] decreta [mıð ꞅꞇꞃanᵹe ᵹeolðeꞅ ⁊! mıð ꞅꞇꞃanᵹe moꞇeꞅ]; qui nihil habebat, perijt fame. *Ib. ad ann.* MCXXIV.

(*q*) Ðiꞅ ᵹeaꞃe healð ꞅe Kẏnᵹ, &c. Hoc anno, tenuit Rex Heanricus ſuam Curiam ad Chriſti feſtum in Windleſoure; ubi adfuit Scotorum Rex David, omneſq; viri Summi, Clerici ac Laici, qui erant in Anglia. Ibi adegit ad jusjurandum Archiepiſcopos, & Epiſcopos, & Abbates, & Comites, & omnes Theinos qui interfuerunt, [quo ſe obſtrinxerunt] filiæ ejus Æthelicæ (quæ olim fuerat uxor Imperatoris de Sexlande) dare in ejus poteſtatem Anglorum Terram & Normanniam poſt illius obitum. *Ib. ad ann.* MCXXVII.

(*r*) Diadematus igitur [Rex Stephanus] Curiam ſuam tenuit ad Natale apud Londoniam. *Hunt. L.* 8. *p.* 386. *n.* 30. Rex venit a Curia ſua quam tenuerat apud Londoniam in ipſo Natali contra corpus Patrui ſui [apud Redinges], & Willelmus Archiepiſcopus Cantuariæ & multi Præſules & Proceres ſepelierunt Regem Henricum cum debita tanto viro reverentia. *Ib. p.* 387. *n.* 1. Rediens autem Rex Stephanus in Quadrageſima tenuit Curiam ſuam apud Londoniam in ſolemnitate Paſchali, qua nunquam fuerat ſpendidior in Anglia multitudine, magnitudine, auro, argento, gemmis, veſtibus, omnimoda dapſilitate. *Ib. p.* 387. *n.* 20. Rex venit venatum apud Bramptoniam quæ abeſt milliario ab Huntendonia; & ibi placitavit de Foreſtis Procerum ſuorum, id eſt, de Sylvis & venationibus. *Ib. p.* 387. *n.* 30. *Hoved. P.* I. *p.* 481. *n.* 30. 50. *p.* 482. *n.* 20. 30.

CHAP. I.

the King of *Scotlands* Son, Three Earls, Two Conſtables, Two Chamberlains, One *Dapifer*, One Butler, and Six Barons. In their preſence, K. *Stephen* by his Charter granted and confirmed the Biſhoprick of *Bathe* with the Appurtenances to *Rodbert*, To hold to him as fully and amply as Biſhop *John*, or any other of his Predeceſſours held the ſame (*s*). In the Year 1137, the King called an Aſſembly or Council at *Oxford*, and there arreſted *Roger* Biſhop of *Saresbury*, *Alexander* Biſhop of *Lincoln*, and his Nephew *Roger* the Chancellour; and committed them to Cuſtody (*t*). About the fifth Year of his Reign, there was opened a Diſmal Scene of Wars and Tumults. From That time during this Kings Reign, the Solemnizing of Great Feſtivals, and the Celebrity of the Royal Court, were laid aſide (*u*).

King *Henry* II. upon his coming into *England*, after King *Stephens* Death, was Crowned at *London* the Sunday before Chriſtmaſs-day, and held there a Great Court (*w*). In the Tenth Year of his Reign, he married his Daughter

---

(*s*) Stephanus Rex Anglorum, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Vicecomitibus, Baronibus, & omnibus Fidelibus ſuis per totam Angliam conſtitutis ſalutem. Sciatis me dediſſe & conceſſiſſe Rodberto Epiſcopo Bathoniæ Epiſcopatum Bathoniæ, in terris & hominibus, in dominijs & feodis, in omnibus rebus alijs ad Epiſcopatum pertinentibus, canonica prius electione præcedente, & communi veſtro conſilio voto & favore proſequente. Quare volo & præcipio, quod bene & in pace, & honorifice & quiete & libere teneat præfatus Epiſcopus, in boſco & plano, in pratis & paſturis, in via & ſemitis, in molendinis & eſcluſis, in vivarijs & piſcarijs, in mareis & ſtagnis, in parcis & fugatijs, in diviſis & foreſtis, in ferijs & mercatis, in aquis & extra, in burgis & civitatibus & extra, in omnibus rebus & omnibus locis, cum ſocna & ſaca, cum Toll & Theam & infangene theof, cum omnibus conſuetudinibus & libertatibus & quietationibus & omnibus rebus alijs, cum quibus Eccleſia ſua & Epiſcopus Johannes vel aliquis prædeceſſorum ſuorum epiſcoporum unquam liberius & plenius & quietius tenuit tempore meorum prædeceſſorum Regum Anglorum. Audientibus & collaudantibus omnibus fidelibus meis hic ſubſcriptis: Apud Weſtmonaſterium in Generalis Concilij celebratione, & Paſchalis feſti ſolennitate hoc actum eſt: Willelmo Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi; Turſtino Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi; Hugone Archiepiſcopo Rotomagenſi; Henrico Epiſcopo Wintoniæ; Rogerio Epiſcopo Saresberiæ; Alexandro Epiſcopo Lincoliæ; Nigello Epiſcopo Elienſi; Safaro Epiſcopo Ciceſtrenſi; Rodberto Epiſcopo Herefordenſi; Johanne Epiſcopo Roffenſi: Bernardo Epiſcopo Sancti David; Symone Epiſcopo Wireceſtrenſi; Ebrardo Epiſcopo Noruuicenſi; Audino Epiſcopo Ebroicenſi, Johanne Epiſcopo Sagienſi; Algaro Epiſcopo Conſtancienſi; Ricardo Epiſcopo Abrincenſi; Aðelardo Epiſcopo Carl[iolenſi]; Rogerio Cancellario; Henrico Nepote Regis; Henrico filio Regis Scotiæ; Willelmo Comite Warennæ; Galerio Comite Metll[enti]; Rogerio Comite Waruuic; Rodberto de Ver Coneſtab[ulario] Regis; Milone Gloeceſtriæ Coneſtab[ulario]; Alberico de Ver Camerario; Willelmo de Pont[earca] Camerario; Rodberto filio Ricardi Dapifero; Willelmo de Albino Pincerna; Rodberto de Fered Bar[one]; Rodberto Arundel Bar[one]; Gaufrido de Magnavilla B[ar.]; Ilberto de Laci Bar.; Willelmo Peurel Bar.; Gaufrido Talebot Bar[one]; *E Cod. MS. perantiquo,* Miſcellanea G, *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſt. Cantab. p.* 117.

(*t*) Ða þe Kinᵹ Stephne to Enᵹlalanð com. þa macoð he hiꞅ ᵹaðeꞃinᵹ æt Oxeneꝼoꞃð, &c. Quum Rex Stephanus in Angliam veniſſet, concilium indixit apud Oxeneford; ibiq; prehendit Rogerum Epiſcopum de Seresberie, & Alexandrum Epiſcopum de Lincoln, & Rogerum Cancellarium ſuum nepotem, atq; commiſit omnes cuſtodijs donec dederent ſua caſtella. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCXXXVII.*

(*u*) Quinto anno regni ſui fugavit Rex Stephanus Nigellum Epiſcopum Elyenſem de Epiſcopatu ſuo. Ubi autem ad Natale, vel ad Paſcha fuerit, dicere non attinet. Jam quippe Curiæ ſolennes & ornatus Regij ſcematis ab antiqua ſerie deſcendens prorſus evanuerant.——Pax in regno nulla; cædibus, incendijs, rapinis, omnia exterminabantur, &c. *Hunt. L.* 8. *p.* 390. *n.* 1. *And the* Norman Chronicon *gives the ſame Account of things at this time, in almoſt the ſame words; Chron. Norm. apud Ducheſn. p.* 978. *ad ann.* 1139.

Anno Gratiæ Mcxl, ke fuſt le v an de ſon regne, enchaça le Rey Nel le Eveske de Ely hors de ſeveche, ke fuſt neveu lavantdit Roger Eveske de Salesbires. Adonc evaniſt tute manere de Nobleye ke ſoleyt eſtre en Curt; kar il ni out point de pees e nul lui en le reaume, mes arſons e roberies e homicides furunt par tut. *Ex Vet. Chron. MS.* R. 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 40.

(*w*) Ða he to Enᵹlelanð com, &c. Cum venit in Angliam [comes Henricus], fuit receptus perhonorifice, & in Regem conſecratus

Daughter *Maud* to *Henry* Duke of *Saxony*. And called a Great Council, about ſettling the Laws, and compoſing the Difference between Him and *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* (*x*). A while afterwards the King called together the Clergy and People of the Realm at *Clarendon*. There the King commanded all the Earls and Barons of the Realm, to go forth and recollect the Laws of K. *Henry* his Grandfather, and to reduce them into Writing: Which was done. Then the King commanded the Archbiſhops and Biſhops to ſet their Seals to the Writing. Some Difficulty being made about That; he cauſed thoſe Laws to be written in a Chirograph, and one Part thereof to be delivered to the Archbiſhop (*y*). Theſe things were done, as it ſeems, in the Kings Court; for it is ſaid, that the Archbiſhop withdrew from the Court (*z*) under the Kings Diſpleaſure. In the Year 1165 (11 *Hen.* II), the King called a Great Council at *Northampton*. The Archbiſhop ſent Word to the King that he would not come to Court, till the King had cauſed the Men and Horſes, which he had put into the Archbiſhops Hoſtels, to be removed. The next Day after the Council met, the Archbiſhop came to the Kings Court into his Chapel. The King challenged him to Anſwer before Him for a Wrong done to *John* His Mareſchal, who had complained that he could not have Juſtice done him in the Archbiſhops Court, touching certain Land which he had Claimed There to hold of him by Right of Inheritance; in which Cauſe the Plea had long depended There undetermined. The Archbiſhop alleged certain things in his own Defence, and inſiſted that the Proceedings in That Caſe in his Court before his Juſtices, were according to Law. But the Barons of the Kings Court adjudged the Archbiſhop to be in the Kings Mercy. Accordingly he was Amerced Five Hundred Pounds; And thereupon departed from the Court, and fell Sick (*a*). Soon afterwards he went to the Kings Court, bearing his Croſier in his Right Hand. The King ſent and ordered him to come and render ſtraitway an Accompt of all his Receipts of the Kings Rents received by him whilſt he was Chancellour; and particularly, of Thirty Thouſand Pounds of Silver. The Archbiſhop anſwered, That he had accompted for the ſame already, and was acquitted thereof at the Kings Exchequer; and therefore would not Plead or Anſwer for the ſame again. Whereupon, the King commanded his Barons to paſs Judgment upon him forthwith, for that being the Kings Liege-Man, he refuſed to ſtand to Right in his Court. Accordingly, they adjudged him to be impriſoned. Which Judgment was Declared to him by

---

cratus in Lundene die Dominica ante diem Natalium, & [ibi tenuit] magnam Curiam [micel cuꞃt] *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MCLIV.*

(*x*) Anno gratiæ 1164, qui erat annus 10. regni Regis Henrici filij Matildis Imperatricis, idem Henricus dedit Henrico Duci Saxoniæ Matildem filiam ſuam in uxorem. Eodem anno rex magno congregato Concilio, & omnibus Archiepiſcopis & Epiſcopis Angliæ in unum coram illo congregatis, petijt ab eis, ut ipſi pro amore & ſervitio ſuo, & pro ſtabilitate Regni, reciperent Leges Henrici Avi ſui, & eas fideliter cuſtodirent, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 492. *n.* 40.

(*y*) Et paulo poſt, congregato Clero & Populo regni apud Clarendun, pœnituit Archiepiſcopum, quod ipſe conceſſionem illam fecerat Regi, &c. Tunc præcepit Rex univerſis Comitibus & Baronibus regni, ut irent foras, & recordarentur Legum Henrici Regis Avi ſui, & eas in ſcripto redigerent. Quod cum factum fuiſſet, præcepit Rex Archiepiſcopis & Epiſcopis, ut ſigilla ſua apponerent ſcripto illi. Cumq; vidiſſet Rex, quod tali modo non poſſet procedere, fecit Leges illas in Chirographo poni, & medietatem illius tradidit Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 493. *n.* 10. 20.

(*z*) & ſic receſſit Archiepiſcopus a Curia; ſed in nullo gratiam Regis aſſequi potuit. *Ibid p.* 493. *n.* 30.

(*a*) Anno gratiæ 1165. qui erat annus undecimus regni Henrici Regis, filij Matildis Imperatricis, idem Rex Henricus Magnum congregavit Concilium apud Northamtun.—— Sed Archiepiſcopus mandavit Regi, quod ipſe ad Curiam non veniret donec hoſpitia ſua vacuarentur ab equis & hominibus ſuis. In craſtino Colloquij venit Thomas Archiepiſcopus ad Curiam Regis in Capella ſua.——— Dixit ei Rex, tu prius reſpondebis mihi de injuria quam feciſti Johanni Mareſcallo meo in Curia tua. Conqueſtus enim erat Regi idem Johannes, quod cum calumniatus eſſet in Curia Archiepiſcopi terram quandam de illo tenendam jure hæreditario, & diu inde placitaſſet, nullam inde potuit aſſequi juſticiam ——Cui Archiepiſcopus reſpondit, Nulla juſtitia defuit Johanni in Curia mea, &c.—. Et Barones Curiæ Regis judicaverunt eum eſſe in miſericordia Regis; & quamvis Archiepiſcopus niteretur judicium illud falſificare, tamen prece & Conſilio Baronum poſuit ſe in

by *Reginald* Earl of *Cornwall* and *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter* (*b*). This Year the King made a ſevere Edict to retain the Clergy in their Obedience and Duty (*c*). In the Year 1170 (16 *Hen.* II), the King kept his Eaſter at *Windſor*. From thence he came to *London*, and there put out of Office moſt of the Sheriffs in *England*, and put them to Ranſom for Miſdemeaners. In the Feaſt of St. *Barnabas* he held a Great Council at *London*, with the Grandees and Nobles of his Realm, concerning the Coronation of his Son *Henry*; and on the Sunday following cauſed his ſaid Son to be Crowned King at *Weſtminſter*, with the Conſent of the Clergy and People. On the Morrow of That Coronation-day, he cauſed *William* King of *Scots*, his Brother *David*, and the Earls and Barons of *England*, to do Homage to the New King, and to ſwear Fealty to him, ſaving their Fealty to K. *Henry* the Father (*d*). In the Year 1175 (21 *Hen.* II), The Two Kings of *England* went to *York*; and were There met by *William* King of *Scots* and his Brother *David*. There they renewed the Peace and Final Concord which the King of *Scotland* had before made with his Lord the King of *England* at *Falais*. This Final Concord was made and agreed to in St. *Peters* Church at *York*, before K. *Henry* the Kings Son, *Roger* Archbiſhop of *York*, *Hugh* Biſhop of *Durham*, and the Earls and Barons of *England*: And before the Biſhops and Abbots, Earls and Barons of the Kingdom of *Scotland*. The Hiſtorian recites the Tenour of it (*e*). In the ſame Year in the Octaves of St. *Michael*, the King held a Great Council at his Court at *Windſor*, where were preſent, the Young King, the Archbiſhops of *Canterbury* and *Dublin*, and the Biſhops, Earls, and Barons of *England*. There a Fine and Concord was made between the King of *England*, and *Roderick* King of *Conaught* in *Ireland*. The Hiſtorian recites the Tenour of it (*f*). In the Year 1176 (22 *Hen.* II.) at Chriſtmaſs the Two Kings kept their Court at *Windſor*. At the Converſion of

---

in miſericordia Regis de quingentis libris, & invenit ei inde fidejuſſores. Et ſic a Curia recedens ad hoſpitium ſuum ivit, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 494. *n.* 1. 10. 20.

(*b*) Archiepiſcopus impoſuit collo ſuo ſtolam, &c. & profectus eſt ſtatim ad Curiam Regis. —Ipſe autem crucem ſuam portabat in manu ſua dextra.—— *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 494. *n.* 40. Tunc mandavit ei Rex per milites ſuos, ut ſine dilatione veniret & redderet ei plenariam computationem de omnibus receptis.— Quibus Archiepiſcopus reſpondit, Dominus meus Rex ſcit quod ego ſæpius ei reddidi computationem de omnibus his.—— Quod cum Regi conſtaret, dixit Baronibus ſuis, cito facite mihi judicium de illo, qui homo meus ligius eſt, & ſtare juri in Curia mea recuſat. Et exeuntes, judicaverunt eum capi dignum & in carcerem mitti, &c. *Ibid. p.* 495. *n.* 10.

(*c*) *Ibid. p.* 496. *n.* 30.

(*d*) Eodem anno [1170.] fuit Rex Henricus apud Windeſhores in ſolemnitate Paſchali. Deinde venit Rex Londonias, & ibi depoſuit fere omnes Vicecomites Angliæ, & facta inquiſitione de priſis illorum per ſacramenta hominum Regni, redemit eos. Deinde in feſto S. Barnabæ Apoſtoli, idem Rex magnum celebravit Concilium Londonijs, cum principibus & magnatibus terræ ſuæ, de Coronatione Henrici filij ſui; & Dominica ſequenti, clero & populo conſentientibus, fecit ipſe prædictum Henricum filium ſuum coronari & in Regem conſecrari apud Weſtmonaſterium. Et in craſtino Coronationis illius, fecit Rex Pater Willelmum Regem Scottorum, & David fratrem ſuum, & Comites & Barones Regni devenire homines Novi Regis, & jurare ei fidelitatem contra omnes homines, ſalva fidelitate ſua. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 518. *n.* 1. 10. 20.

(*e*) Deinde [anno 1175. †] ambo Reges perrexerunt Eboracum; ubi occurrerunt eis Willelmus Rex Scottorum & David frater ejus, fere cum univerſis Epiſcopis & Abbatibus & alijs Magnatibus Terrarum ſuarum. Et ibi renovata eſt Pax & Finalis Concordia, quam prædictus Rex Scotiæ fecerat cum Domino ſuo Rege Angliæ Patre apud Faleſiam dum eſſet in captione ejus, coram Rege filio, & Rogero Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo, & Hugone Dunelmenſi Epiſcopo, & Comitibus & Baronibus Angliæ; & coram Epiſcopis & Abbatibus, Comitibus & Baronibus de Regno Scotiæ, in Eccleſia S. Petri Eboraci lecta eſt & conceſſa in hunc modum. Willelmus Rex Scotiæ devenit homo ligius Domini Regis, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 545. *n.* 10. 20. † *Ibid. p.* 542. *n.* 20.

(*f*) Eodem anno Henricus Rex Pater magnum celebravit Concilium apud Windeſhores in octavis feſti S. Michaëlis; præſentibus Rege filio, & Ricardo Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo & Epiſcopis Angliæ; & coram Laurentio Dublenenſi Archiepiſcopo, præſentibus etiam Comitibus & Baronibus Angliæ. In quo Concilio, &c. Hic eſt Finis & Concordia quæ facta fuit apud Windeſhores, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 546. *n.* 40. 50.

(*g*) Anno

of St. *Paul* the King went to *Notingham*, and there held a Great Council, concerning the Statutes or Laws of his Realm; where were preſent the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Earls, and Barons; By whoſe Advice the King divided the Realm into Six Parts, and for each Diviſion appointed Three Juſtices Itinerant; who were all ſworn to Obſerve. and cauſe to be obſerved certain Aſſizes or Statutes which were formerly made at *Clarendon*, and renewed at *Northampton*. The Hiſtorian rehearſeth them (*g*). In the ſame Year, the King held at *London* a Council of all the Biſhops, Earls, and Barons of the Realm, about marrying his Daughter *Joan* to *William* K. of *Sicily* (*h*). In the Year 1177 (23 *Hen.* II), *Alfonſo* King of *Caſtile*, and *Sanchez* King of *Navarre*, after great Conteſts had been between them, ſubmitted their Cauſes to the Determination of the King of *England*. Each of the ſaid Kings ſent their Deputies *ad allegandum & probandum pro Dominis ſuis*, and to hear the Judgment of the King of *Englands* Court in the Caſe; And each of them likewiſe ſent a Knight furniſhed and equipped, according to the Cuſtom of That Age, to wage Duell in the King of *Englands* Court, if Duell ſhould be awarded. Hereupon, the Firſt Sunday in Lent, the King came to *London*, and held a General Council at *Weſtminſter*, at which were preſent, *Richard* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, *Gilbert* Biſhop of *London*, *Hugh* Biſhop of *Durham*, *Geoffrey* Biſhop of *Ely*, *Walter* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, *Reginald* Biſhop of *Bathe*, *Robert* Biſhop of *Hereford*, *John* Biſhop of *Norwich*, *Bartholomew* Biſhop of *Exeter*, *Roger* Biſhop of *Worceſter*, *John* Biſhop of *Chicheſter*, *Chriſtian* Biſhop of *Candida Caſa*, the Biſhops of St. *David*, St. *Aſaf*, and *Bangor*, and the Abbots, Priours, Earls, and Barons of *England* (*i*). In this Cauſe, ſeveral Charters and Acts, as well on the part of the ſaid King of *Caſtile*, as on the part of the ſaid King of *Navarre*, were alleged and read before the King of *England* and his Barons (*k*). And upon hearing the Allegations on both ſides, the King of *England*, before Judgment was given, cauſed the Deputies of the Two Kings conteſting, to ſwear that their Maſters ſhould ſtand-to and perform his Judgment. And in fine, the Earls and Barons of the King of *Englands* Court adjudged, That Each Party ſhould Reſtore to the Other all that was mutually demanded between them (*l*). And the King of *England* ſent to the Kings of *Caſtile*

(*g*) Anno gratiæ 1176, qui erat annus viceſimus ſecundus Regni Regis Henrici filij Matildis Imperatricis, idem Rex & Rex Henricus filius ſuus fuerunt in feſto Natalis Domini apud Windeſhores. Poſt Natale Domini in feſto Converſionis S. Pauli venit Dominus Rex Pater uſq; Notingam, & ibi celebravit Magnum Concilium de Statutis regni ſui, & coram Rege filio ſuo, & coram Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Comitibus, & Baronibus Regni ſui, communi omnium Concilio diviſit Regnum ſuum in ſex partes; per quarum ſingulas, tres juſtitiarios itinerantes conſtituit, quorum nomina hæc ſunt, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 548. *n.* 1. 10. 50. & *p.* 549.

(*h*) Eodem anno venerunt in Angliam Nuntij Willelmi Regis Siciliæ.—— Habito igitur inde Concilio Londonijs, Rex Pater conſilio univerſorum Epiſcoporum, Comitum, & Baronum Regni, conceſſit Regi Siciliæ filiam ſuam. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 551. *n.* 1. 10.

(*i*) Eodem anno [1177,] Aldefonſus Rex Caſtellæ & Sanctius Rex Navarræ avunculus ejus, poſt multas & magnas debellationes inter eos habitas, compromiſerunt ſe in Regem Angliæ Patrem, de controverſijs & calumnijs quæ inter illos erant. Venerunt itaq; in Angliam ex parte Regis Caſtellæ, & ex parte Regis Navarræ, quatuor viri electi quos fideles notabant, miſſi in Angliam ad audiendum judicium Curiæ Regis Angliæ, & ad illud reportandum prædictis Regibus Hiſpaniæ, &c. Hi omnes miſſi erant ad allegandum & reſpondendum pro Dominis ſuis. Venerunt etiam duo Milites cum equis & armis bellicis, unus ex parte Regis Caſtellæ, & alter ex parte Regis Navarræ, ad ſuſcipiendum duellum in Curia Regis Angliæ, ſi judicatum eſſet. Prima igitur Dominica Quadrageſimæ, Dominus Henricus Rex Angliæ venit Londonias, Concilium generale celebraturus, cui interfuerunt Ricardus Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus, —— & Abbates, Priores, Comites, & Barones Angliæ. Quibus in unum convenientibus apud Weſtmonaſterium, *the King commanded that their Allegations ſhould be put into writing*, ut ſic per interpretationem ipſe & Barones ſui poſſent intelligere calumnias & allegationes illorum; quia neq; Rex neq; Barones Curiæ intellexerunt loquelam illorum. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 560. *n.* 20. *p.* 561. *n.* 30. 40. 50.

(*k*) *Ibid. p.* 562, 563, 564.

(*l*) Henricus Rex Angliæ, prolatis coram omni populo Sanctis Evangelijs, fecit prænominatos Nuntios jurare ante Sententiam prolatam, quod Domini eorum, &c. His itaq; peractis, Comites & Barones Regalis Curiæ Angliæ adjudicaverunt plenariam utriq;

CHAP. I.

Caſtile and *Navarre*, a Charter containing the Judgment given in His Court in the ſaid Cauſe (*m*). In the Year 1179 (25 *Hen.* II), at Eaſter the King kept his Court at *Wincheſter*: And afterwards, held a Great Council at *Windſor*; And appointed Juſtices Itinerant (*n*). In the Year 1184 (30 *Hen.* II), at the Kings Court at *Worceſter*, *Gilbert de Plumtun* Knight, was accuſed before the King of a Rape, by *Ranulf de Glanvill* Juſticier of *England*; the Juſticier would have condemned him (unjuſtly, as the Hiſtorian relates) and he was adjudged to be Hanged. But the King being moved with Pity, and knowing that the Juſticier had done this out of Envy, ſpared his Life (*o*). In the Year 1185, the King kept his Chriſtmaſs at *Windſor*. There came into *England Heraclius* Patriarch of *Jeruſalem*, and ſome of the Chief of the Hoſpitalers and Templars, with a Letter from Pope *Lucius* to the King, deſiring Aid for the Holy Land. On the Firſt Sunday in Lent, the King, the Patriarch, and the Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, and Barons of *England*, and *William* King of *Scotland*, and *David* his Brother, with the Earls and Barons of his Land, met at the Kings Court at *London*, to conſider of this Affair; And, after Deliberation had, came to a Reſolution therein (*p*). In the Year 1188 (34 *Hen.* II), the King called a Great Council of the Biſhops, Abbots, Earls and Barons, and many others as well of the Clergy as of the Laity, at *Gaintington*. There he cauſed to be recited certain Ordinances which he had lately before made in his Countries beyond-Sea, for a Diſme in Aid of the Holy Land. And thereupon, he ſent ſome Perſons both Clerks and Laymen, into all the Counties of *England*, to Collect the Diſme, according to the ſaid Ordinance. Out of each City of *England* he cauſed the moſt Wealthy Men to be choſen, *viz.* out of *London* Two Hundred, out of *York* One Hundred, and out of other Cities a proportionable Number according to the bigneſs of each, and to be Preſented before Him at Times and Places appointed for That Purpoſe. And took of them a Diſme of their Moveables according to an Eſtimate made by Truſty Men. And if any Perſons were refractory, he cauſed them to be impriſoned till they had paid the laſt Farthing. He dealt with the *Jews* of *England* in like manner. And afterwards ſent *Hugh* Biſhop of *Durham*, with other Clerks and Laymen, to *William* King of *Scots*, to Collect the Diſme in *Scotland*; but they met with ſome oppoſition There (*q*). *Philipp* King of *France* in like manner, cauſed

---

utriq; parti ſupradictorum quæ in jure petita fuerant, fieri reſtitutionem. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 564. *n.* 50. *Vid. hic Cap.* 3. *Sect.* 4.

(*m*) Unde Rex Angliæ in hac forma ſcripſit ſupradictis Regibus Hiſpaniæ. Charta Henrici Regis Angliæ de Judicio in Curia ſua facto inter Regem Caſtellæ & Regem Navarræ. Henricus Dei gratia—&c. Teſtibus his, Ricardo Archiepiſcopo Cantuar. *and fourteen Biſhops, ſeven Earls, and nine Barons by name*, & alijs multis tam clericis quam laicis. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 565. *n.* 1. 20, 30, 40.

(*n*) *Id. P.* 2. *p.* 590. *n.* 40.

(*o*) Eodem anno cum Gilbertus de Plumtun Miles nobili proſapia ortus ductus eſſet in vinculis uſq; Wigorniam, & accuſatus eſſet de raptu coram Domino Rege a Ranulfo de Glanvilla Juſticiario Angliæ, qui eum condemnare volebat, injuſto judicio judicatus eſt ſuſpendi in patibulo, &c. Rex pietate commotus, conſilioq; ſuorum præcepit ſic [cuſtoditum] eum manere, donec ipſe aliud de illo fieri præcepiſſet; ſciebat enim quod per invidiam fecerat hæc illi Ranulfus de Glanvilla, qui eum morti tradere volebat propter uxorem ſuam, &c. Sic itaq; Miles ille a morte liberatus, uſq; ad obitum Regis fuit incarceratus per R. de Glanvilla. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 622. *n.* 50. & *p.* 623. *n.* 10.

(*p*) *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 628. *n.* 10. Ad quam Dominicam [*primam quadrageſimæ*] Dominus Rex, & Patriarcha, & Epiſcopi, & Abbates, & Comites, & Barones Regni Angliæ, & Willelmus Rex Scotiæ & David Frater ejus cum Comitibus & Baronibus Terræ ſuæ convenerunt Londonijs, & habito inde cum deliberatione conſilio, placuit univerſis quod Dominus Rex conſuleret inde Dominum ſuum Philippum Regem Franciæ, &c. *Ib. p.* 629. *n.* 10.

(*q*) *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 641. Dominus vero Rex magnum congregavit Concilium Epiſcoporum, Abbatum, Comitum, & Baronum, & aliorum multorum tam Clericorum quam Laicorum, apud Gaintington; ubi in publica audientia recitari fecit omnia ſupradicta capitula quæ conſtituerat de Cruce capienda. ——Et tunc Dominus Rex miſit ſervientes ſuos clericos & laicos per ſingulos Comitatus Angliæ ad Decimas colligendas ſecundum prædictam præordinationem in terris ſuis tranſmarinis conſtitutam. Sed de ſingulis urbibus totius Angliæ fecit eligi omnes ditiores, viz. de Londonia 200, & de Eboraco 100, & de alijs urbibus ſecundum quantitatem & numerum eorum, & fecit omnes cauſed a Diſme of Rents and Moveables to be Collected in all his Countries *(r)*.

K. *Richard* I, after his Fathers Death, *viz.* on Sunday the Third of the Nones of *September* [A. D. 1189], held a Splendid Court at *Weſtminſter*; where were Aſſembled the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Earls, Barons, and a great Number of Knights. At which Time and Place he was Crowned King of *England*. *Roger de Hoveden* rehearſes the Order of his Coronation *(s)*. Whilſt the King ſat at Dinner, ſome Principal Men of the *Jews* came to bring him Preſents. But becauſe the *Jews* were commanded the Day before, not to come to the Kings Court on the Day of his Coronation, the Common People committed great Outrages upon their Perſons, and the *Londoners* ſlew many of the *Jews* within the City, and burnt the Houſes of many of them, and of divers other Perſons. Hereupon, the next Day, the King cauſed ſeveral of thoſe Malefactours to be arreſted, and adjudged them to be hanged *(t)*. The Second Day after the Coronation, the King received Homage and Fealty of the Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, and Barons of *England (u)*. Not long afterwards, the King came to the Abbey of *Pipewell*, where *Baldwin* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, *Walter* Archbiſhop of *Roan*, *John* Archbiſhop of *Dublin*, with many other Biſhops, and almoſt all the Abbots and Priours of *England*, being aſſembled at his Court, he gave the Biſhoprick of *Wincheſter* to *Godfrey de Lucy*, and ſeveral Biſhopricks and other Eccleſiaſtical Preferments to ſeveral other Perſons *(w)*. Whilſt the King was Abroad in the Holy War, there aroſe fierce Conteſts between *John* Earl of *Moreton* the Kings Brother, and *William de Longchamp* Biſhop of *Ely*, who was then Chief Juſticier, Chancellour, and Papal Legate in *England*. By the Mediation of ſome Biſhops and Great Men, thoſe Conteſts were compoſed. In the Compoſition made between them, it is, amongſt other Articles, contained: That if the Chancellour ſhould do any Treſpaſs to the Earl, and ſhould not, upon Requeſt, forthwith make amends for the ſame according to the Award and Judgment of the Archbiſhop of *Roan* and other Peers, and of the Kings Court, Then certain Caſtles therein mentioned were to be reſtored to the Earl: That the Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, Barons, Vavaſſours, and Franktenants, ſhould not be Diſſeiſed of their Lands or Chatels, at the Pleaſure of the Juſticiers or other of the Kings Miniſters, but ſhould be dealt with by the Judgment of the Kings Court, according to the lawful Cuſtoms and Aſſizes of the Realm, or by the Kings expreſs Commandment; And that Earl *John* ſhould obſerve the ſame Rule in His Lands: That *Gerard de Camville* ſhould be replaced in his Sheriffwick of *Lincolnſhire*, and have a Day prefixt him to appear in the Kings Court to hear his Judgment; And if the Kings Court adjudged him to be deprived of his Sheriffwick or the Cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Lincoln*, then he ſhould be deprived thereof; Otherwiſe he ſhould Retain the ſame: And that Earl *John* ſhould neither ſupport the ſaid *Gerard* in Oppoſition to the Judgment of the Kings Court, nor ſhould, after Notice given him in that behalf, entertain or ſuffer to be entertained in his Lands, any Outlaws or Enemies of the King; But if any Perſon were accuſed of any Miſdemeaner againſt

---

omnes ſibi præſentari diebus & locis ſtatutis, de quibus cepit Decimam mobilium ſuorum ſecundum æſtimationem virorum fidelium, qui noverant redditus & mobilia eorum; ſi quos autem inveniſſet rebelles, ſtatim fecit eos incarcerari, & in vinculis teneri donec ultimum quadrantem perſolverent. Deinde miſit Hugonem Dunelmenſem Epiſcopum, &c. *Ibid. P.* 2. *p.* 642. *n.* 20. 30. 40.

(r) Ibid. p. 642. *n.* 40.

(s) Deinde idem Dux [Ricardus] venit Lundonias, congregatis ibi Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Comitibus, & Baronibus, & copioſa Militum multitudine, in occurſum ejus; quorum conſilio & aſſenſu ipſe Dux 3. nonas Septembris die Dominica conſecratus & coronatus eſt in Regem Angliæ Londonijs apud Weſtmonaſterium a Baldwino Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo; *ſeveral Biſhops here named*, & omnibus fere Abbatibus, & Prioribus, & Comitibus, & Baronibus Angliæ aſtantibus. Ordo Coronationis Ricardi Regis Angliæ, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 656. *n.* 10. 20. 30.

(t) Ibid. p. 657. *n.* 30. 40.

(u) Secunda autem die poſt Coronationem ſuam Ricardus Rex Angliæ recepit homagia ſua & fidelitates ab Epiſcopis, & Abbatibus, & Comitibus, & Baronibus Angliæ, *Ibid. p.* 657. *n.* 50.

(w) Deinde venit Rex ad Abbatiam quæ dicitur Pipewell & congregatis ibi Baldwino Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo, & Abbatibus & Prioribus fere totius Angliæ; idem Rex dedit Godefrido de Luci Epiſcopatum Wintonienſem, &c. *Ibid. p.* 638. *n.* 40. 50. *& p.* 639. *n.* 1.

againſt the King, Earl *John* might lawfully entertain him in his Lands, in caſe ſuch Perſon was ready to ſtand to Right in the Kings Court (*x*). King *Richard* after his Ranſom and Return into *England*, at his Court at *Notingham* held a Council of his Biſhops and Nobility, wherein he diſſeiſed *Gerard de Camville* of the Caſtle and Sherivalty of *Lincoln*, and *Hugh Bardolf* of the Sherivalty of *Yorkſhire* and the Caſtle of *York*, and of the Cuſtody of *Weſtmerland*. On the Second Day of That Council, he demanded Judgment to be given upon Earl *John* his Brother, for acting contrary to his Duty and Fealty, and for adhering to the King of *France*, and upon *Hugh de Nunant* Biſhop of *Coventry* for the like. Hereupon it was Adjudged, that Earl *John* and the Biſhop of *Coventry* ſhould be peremptorily cited; And if within forty Days they did not come and ſtand to Right, Then, it was adjudged, that Earl *John* had demerited the Realm, and that the Biſhop of *Coventry* ſhould ſtand to the Judgment of the Biſhops, as he was a Biſhop, and to the Judgment of the Laity, as he had a Lay-Bailywick under the King. On the Third Day of the Council the King ordered, That Two Shillings ſhould be paid him out of every Carue of Land in *England*, That every one ſhould do to him the Third part of the Service of a Knight for each Knights Fee, upon his Voyage into *Normandy*, And that the *Ciſtercian* Monks ſhould yield up to him all their Wool of That Year; but becauſe This Latter ſeemed heavy and inſupportable, the *Ciſtercians* made a Pecuniary Fine with him for the ſame. On the Fourth and Laſt Day of the Council, divers Complaints were brought in againſt the Archbiſhop of *York* and *Gerard de Camville*. The Archbiſhop of *York* made no Anſwer to what was laid to his Charge: And *Gerard* denied all that was laid to His. So the Proſecutors found Pledges to Proſecute, and *Gerard* found Pledges to Defend himſelf [in Combat] by one of his Free Men. And then the King appointed a Day for his Second Coronation at *Wincheſter*, to wit, on the Cloſe of Eaſter (*y*).

In

(*x*) Et ſi forte Dominus Cancellarius interim erga prædictum Comitem exceſſerit, & exceſſum ad conſilium & conſiderationem prædicti Domini Rothomagenſis, & aliorum familiarium Domini Regis, & Curiæ ſuæ, requiſitus emendare ſine dilatione noluerit, prædicta caſtella prædicto Comiti reddent & reſtituent. Sed & conceſſum eſt, quod Epiſcopi, & Abbates, Comites, & Barones, Vavaſſores, & libere tenentes non ad voluntatem Juſticiarum vel miniſtrorum Domini Regis, de terris & catallis ſuis diſſaiſientur, ſed Judicio Curiæ Domini Regis ſecundum legitimas conſuetudines & aſſiſas Regni tractabuntur, vel per mandatum Domini Regis. Et ſimiliter Dominus Johannes in Terra ſua faciet obſervari. Reſaiſina Vicecomitatus Lincolniæ fiet Girardo de Camvilla, & eodem die dies ei conveniens præfigetur ſtandi in Curia Domini Regis ad judicium; quod ſi contra eum monſtrari poterit, quod Judicio Curiæ Domini Regis Vicecomitatum vel caſtellum Lincolniæ perdere debuerit, perdat; ſin minus, retineat; niſi interim alio modo pax inde fieri poſſit. Nec Dominus Johannes ipſum contra judicium Curiæ Domini Regis manu tenebit; nec uthlagos vel inimicos Domini Regis, qui ei fuerint nominati, receptabit, nec in Terris ſuis receptari permittet. Sed ſi quis retatus fuerit de aliquo foriſfacto Domino Regi facto, bene licebit Comiti ipſum in Terris ſuis receptare, quam diu ipſe obtulerit ſe ſtaturum ad Rectum in Curia Domini Regis. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 700. *n.* 20. 40. 50.

(*y*) Triceſima die menſis Martij feria quarta Ricardus Rex Angliæ celebravit primum Concilij ſui diem apud Notingham; cui interfuerunt Alienor Regina Mater ejus, &c. Eodem die Rex diſſaiſivit Gyrardum de Camvilla de Caſtello & Vicecomitatu Lincolnienſi, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 736. *n.* 40. 50. Triceſima prima die menſis Martij, Rex Angliæ celebravit ſecundum diem Concilij ſui; in quo ipſe petijt, ſibi fieri judicium de Comite Johanne fratre ſuo, qui contra fidelitatem quam ei juraverat, &c. Similiter & de Hugone de Nunant Coventrenſi Epiſcopo, &c. Et judicatum eſt, quod Comes Johannes & Epiſcopus Coventrenſis peremptorie citarentur; & ſi infra 40 dies non venerint nec juri ſteterint, judicaverunt Comitem Johannem demeruiſſe Regnum, & Epiſcopum Coventrenſem ſubjacere judicio Epiſcoporum, in eo quod ipſe Epiſcopus erat, & judicio Laicorum, in eo quod ipſe Vicecomes Regis extiterat. Kalendis Aprilis prædictus Rex Angliæ celebravit tertium diem Colloquij ſui; in quo conſtituit ſibi dari de unaquaq; carucata terræ totius Angliæ duos ſolidos, quod ab antiquis nominatur *Temantale*. Deinde præcepit quod unuſquiſq; faceret ſibi tertiam partem ſervitij Militaris, ſicut ſingulus feodus apportat, ad transfretandum cum eo in Normanniam. Deinde exigebat a Monachis Ordinis Ciſtrenſis totam Lanam ſuam de hoc anno, &c. Secunda die menſis Aprilis celebravit diem quartum & ultimum Concilij ſui; in quo omnes qui volebant

conqueri

In the Year 1201, K. *John* kept his Chriſtmaſs at *Guildeford* (*z*). In the Year 1204, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *Canterbury*. And on the Morrow of the Circumciſion he held a *Colloquium* at *Oxford* with the Great Men of *England*; at which time certain Aids were granted to him (*a*). In the Year 1208, the ſame King celebrated Chriſtmaſs at *Wincheſter*, the Great Men of the Realm being preſent; And at the Candlemaſs following he took a *Tertiadecima* of all Moveables, *&c.* as well of the Laity as the Clergy (*b*). In the Year 1211, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *York*, with the Earls and Barons of the Realm (*c*). In the Year 1214, at Chriſtmaſs he held his Court at *Windſor* with great Feſtivity (*d*). What hath been ſaid may ſerve for a Specimen of ſome things that occurr, relating to the Kings Court or Palace, and the Affairs uſually tranſacted There, during this Firſt Period. Theſe Inſtances do illuſtrate in ſome meaſure the Particulars above ſet-forth in the Second Section of this Chapter. And further Light will be given to this Argument in the Two next Chapters, which treat of the Great Officers, and of the Judicature, of the Kings Court.

IV. The Attendance of the *Proceres* at the Kings Palace or Court, and the Cuſtom of celebrating the High Feſtivals of the Year, and of holding Great Councils at the Kings Court at thoſe or ſuch like Solemnities, were uſed anciently not only in *England*, but alſo in ſome Foreign Countries. Theſe things are recounted by Foreign Hiſtorians in relation to the Princes of their Nation, in like manner as by the *Engliſh* Hiſtorians in reference to the ancient Kings of *England*. Some inſtances of this Matter may be given from the Memorials of the *Empire*, *France*, and *Normandy*. *Hlotharius* the Emperour, in the firſt Year of his Reign went into *Italy*, and held a *Placitum* or Convention [of his Nobles] (*e*). *Louis* the Emperour held a Convention of his Nobles in his Royal Palace at *Pavia* (*f*). *Charles* the Emperour celebrated his Chriſtmaſs in *Almaigne*, and his Eaſter at *Ratisbon*; and at the latter held a Great Convention

---

conqueri de Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi, fecerunt querimonias multas, &c. Deinde Girardus de Camvilla fuit retatus de receptatione prædonum, &c. Præterea appellaverunt eum de læſione Regiæ Majeſtatis, in eo quod ipſe ad vocationem Juſtitiarum Regis venire noluit, nec juri ſtare de prædicta receptatione raptorum, neq; eos ad juſtitiam Regis producere; ſed reſpondit, ſe eſſe hominem Comitis Johannis & velle in Curia ſua juri ſtare. Præterea appellaverunt eum, quod ipſe fuit in vi & adjutorio cum Comite Johanne, &c. Girardus vero de Camvilla negavit omnia quæ objiciebantur ei ab illis; & illi dederunt vadium de proſequendo, & Girardus dedit vadium de defendendo ſe per unum de Liberis hominibus ſuis, &c. *Ibid. p.* 737. *n.* 1. 10. 20. 30.

(*z*) Anno Gratiæ MCCI, Rex Anglorum Johannes celebravit Natale Domini apud Guildeford. *Matt. Par. ad ann. illum.*

(*a*) Anno Gratiæ MCCIV, Rex Johannes Natale Domini celebravit apud Cantuariam. Deinde in craſtino Circumciſionis convenerunt ad Colloquium apud Oxoniam Rex & Magnates Angliæ; ubi conceſſa ſunt Regi Auxilia Militaria, de quolibet ſcuto ſcilicet duæ marcæ & dimidia. Nec etiam Epiſcopi & Abbates, ſive Eccleſiaſticæ Perſonæ, ſine Promiſſione receſſerunt. *Idem ad ann. illum.*

(*b*) Anno Gratiæ MCCVIII, Rex Johannes celebravit Natale Domini apud Wintoniam, præſentibus Magnatibus Regni. Deinde in Purificatione B. Mariæ, cepit per totam Angliam Tertiamdecimam partem ex omnibus mobilibus & rebus alijs, tam de Laicis quam de viris Eccleſiaſticis & Prælatis; cunctis murmurantibus ſed contradicere non audentibus. *Idem ad ann. ill.*

(*c*) Anno Gratiæ MCCXI, Rex Anglorum Johannes fuit ad Natale Domini apud Eboracum, præſentibus Comitibus & Baronibus Regni. *Idem ad ann. ill.*

(*d*) Anno Domini MCCXIV, Rex Anglorum Johannes ad Natale Curiam ſuam tenuit apud Windleſhores, ubi multa Magnatum ſuorum multitudini feſtiva diſtribuit indumenta. *Idem ad ann. ill.*

(*e*) Incipiunt Capitula, quæ Domnus Hlotharius Imperator primo anno imperij ſui, quando in Italia acceſſit in ſuum generale Placitum, curte Olonna inſtituit. *Baluzij Capit. T.* 2. *Col.* 321. *Tit.* 3.

(*f*) In nomine Dei Omnipotentis. Anno Incarnationis Dominicæ DCCCLV, Indictione III, menſe Februario, die menſis ejuſdem quarto, cum Dominus Magnificentiſſimus Hludouvicus Auguſtus apud Ticinenſem Civitatem in auguſtali aula reſideret, tractaturus de ſtatu ſanctæ matris Eccleſiæ———, præſentibus Optimatibus ſuis, dixit: Crebo veſtram fidelitatem ———. *Ib. T.* 2. *col.* 355.

CHAP. I.

tion (*g*). In another Year he kept his Eaſter at *Ratisbon* (*h*). *Arnolf* the Emperour kept his Chriſtmaſs and his Eaſter at *Ratisbon* (*i*). In the next Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs *in urbe Regino* (*k*). In another Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *Ulm* (*l*). In another Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs at his Court at *Weibling* (*m*). And in another Year he kept the Chriſtmaſs at his Court at *Oting* (*n*). *Otho* the Emperor kept his Chriſtmaſs with the Pope at *Todi* (*o*). *Henry* the Emperor kept his Chriſtmaſs at *Frankfurt*, and Eaſter at *Quidelingaburh* (*p*). He afterwards kept Chriſtmaſs at *Palis* (*q*). In another Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *Thornburgh*, and Eaſter at *Aquiſgrane* (*r*). In another Year, he kept the Eaſter at *Merſeburch*, and the Whitſontide at *Cologne* (*s*). In another Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *Thornburgh*, and Eaſter at *Laodicia* (*t*). In another Year, he kept Chriſtmaſs at *Pavie*, Eaſter at *Rome*, and Whitſontide at *Babenburg* (*u*). *Henry* the Emperor kept Chriſtmaſs at *Babenburg*, Eaſter at *Mardeburgh*, and Whitſontide at *Goſlare* (*w*). In the Year 1107, *Henry* the Emperour kept Chriſtmaſs at *Ratisbon*, and Eaſter at *Mentz* (*x*). In the Year 1139, the Emperor kept Chriſtmaſs and Eaſter in *Italy*, and Whitſontide at *Barum* (*y*). And it was uſual for Theſe Princes to hold their Great Conventions at theſe Solemu Feſtivals of the Year. For example. *Charles* the Emperour, ſoon after Eaſter held a General *Conventus* at *Pavie* (*z*); And in the next Year, he held a *Placitum* at *Weibling*, as ſoon as the Holy day of Eaſter was paſt (*a*). The Emperour *Arnolf*, having held a *Placitum* with the *Franks* at the Royal Court at *Frankfurt*, paſſed into *Bavaria* and kept a ſplendid Chriſtmaſs There (*b*).

In

(*g*) Cæſar in Alamannia Natalem-Chriſti celebravit. Inde paulatim iter ſuum ad Baiouuariam dirigens, Paſcha Domini honorifice Radaſpona civitate manſit; ibiq; habito Conventu, diverſis rebus ab Italia auditis, illuc reverſus eſt. *Annales Francor. Fuldenſes ap. Ducheſn. Hiſt. Franc. Scriptor. T.* 2. *p.* 575. *a. ad A. D.* 883.

(*h*) Natalem Domini Imperator Radaſpona celebravit. *Ib. p.* 577. *a. A. D.* 886.

(*i*) Rex Arnolfus urbe Radaſpona receptis Primoribus Baiowariorum, orientales Francos, Saxones,—— Natalem Domini & Paſcha ibidem honorifice celebravit. *Ib. Annal. Fuld. p.* 578. *A. D.* 888.

(*k*) Urbe Regino honorifice Natalem Domini celebravit. *Ibid. p.* 579. *a. A. D.* 889.

(*l*) Rex de Francia cum victoria in Alamannia Curte Regia Ulma honorifice Natalem Domini celebravit. *Ibid. p.* 580. *b. A. D.* 892.

(*m*) Ipſe mox in itinere poſitus Natalem Domini Curte Regia Weibilinga manſit. *Annal. Fuld. Ib. p.* 581. *a. A. D.* 894.

(*n*) Cæſar vero cum Curte Regia Otingæ Natalem Domini celebravit.—— Ipſe vero habito generali Conventu Urbe Regino—— hiemare diſpoſuit. *Annal. Fuld. Ib. p.* 583. *a. ad A. D.* 897.

(*o*) Imperator Otto Natalem Tudertinæ cum domno Apoſtolico celebravit. *Chron. Hildenſh. ap. Duch. Hiſt. Franc. Script. T.* 3. *p.* 517. *b. A. D.* 1002.

(*p*). Rex [Henricus] Natalem Domini Frankanauuordi, Paſcha autem Quidelingaburh celebravit. *Ibid. p.* 517. *b. A. D.* 1002.

(*q*) Rex Nativitatem Domini Palidi manſit. *Ib. p.* 517. *c. A. D.* 1004.

(*r*) Rex Natalem Domini Thornburh feriavit. Paſcha vero Aquiſgrani celebravit. *Ib. p.* 517. *c. A. D.* 1005.

(*s*) Rex Natalem Domini Palidi, Paſcha Merſeburch, Pentecoſten vero Agrippinæ feriavit. *Ib. p.* 518. *b. A. D.* 1008.

(*t*) Rex Nativitatem Chriſti Thornburg, Paſcha autem Laodiciæ celebravit. *Ib. p.* 518. *c. A. D.* 1012.

(*u*) Natalem Domini Rex Papiæ celebravit. Inde Comitatu Regali Romam pergens——, ibi ſanctum Paſcha feriavit. Inde regrediens Pentecoſten Babenberg feſtive peregit. *Ib. p.* 519. *a. b. A. D.* 1014.

(*w*) Heinrichus Imperator Nativitatem Chriſti Babenberg, Paſcha Parthenopoli, Pentecoſten vero Goſlare honorifice celebravit. *Ib. p.* 521. *a. A. D.* 1024.

(*x*) Rex Heinricus obviam Papæ Radiſponam venit,—— ibidem Natalem Domini celebravit. Paſcha vero Mogonciæ celebravit. *Ib. p.* 534. *c. A. D.* 1107.

(*y*) Imperator Natalem Domini, ſimiliter & Paſcha, in Italia celebrat. Pentecoſten vero apud Barum cum generali Italicorum Principum. *Ib. p.* 539. *b. c. A. D.* 1137.

(*z*) ——Propter affinitatem Imperatoris, qui tunc ad Curtem Olonnam Paſcha manſit, timore in fugam lapſi——. Poſt Paſcha, habito generali Papiæ Coventu, Imperator per Burgundiam, &c. *Annal. Fuld. ap. Ducheſn. Hiſt. Francic. Scriptor. T.* 2. *p.* 577. *ad A. D.* 886. *ſub. Car. Calvo.*

(*a*) Tranſacto die ſancto Paſchæ habitum eſt Placitum Weibilinga. *Ib. p.* 577. *ad A. D.* 887.

(*b*) Sed antea Placitum Curte Regia Franconofurt haberi cum Francis Regi complacuit.——Inde per Alamanniam

tranſgrediens

In *France*, the Barons and Great Men gave in like manner their Attendance at the Kings Court. Such were the *Dapifer*, Butler, Chamberlain, Conſtable, Chancellour, and others. When the King did any publick or ſolemn Act, they were commonly preſent and gave their Atteſtation. *Louis* King of *France* made a Charter of Donation to the Monks of the Holy Trinity of *Canterbury*. It is dated at *Canterbury* A. D. 1179. (the King of *France* being come thither out of Devotion to St. *Thomas*); and is atteſted by Earl *Theobald* the *Dapifer*, *Guy* the Butler, *Reginald* the Chamberlain, *Ralf* the Conſtable (*c*). And theſe Great Officers did ſo uſually or conſtantly attend at the Kings Court, that when the Office of any of them was void, notice is often taken of it in publick Acts or Atteſtations, to ſhew the reaſon of their not-atteſting. For Example. *Louis* King of *France* made a Donation to the Monks of *Canterbury*. It is dated at St. *Germain en Laye* A. D. 1235. It is atteſted by *Robert* the Butler, *Amalrick* the Conſtable, *Dapifero nullo*, *Camerario nullo*, and *vacante Cancellaria* (*d*). *Philipp* King of *France* made a Charter to the Church of *Autun*. It is atteſted by the Officers of the Palace; *datum vacante Cancellaria* (*e*). *Philipp* King of *Ftance* made a Charter to *Bartholomew de Roya* Chief Chamberlain of *France*. It is dated in the vacancy of ſome Officers of the Palace (*f*). Again; there ſeems to have been no leſs reſemblance between the Court of the Dukes of *Normandy*, and That of the Ancient Kings of *England*; particularly in the manner of holding the *Norman* Court, in the Attendance of the *Norman* Barons, and the celebrating the Great Feſtivals There. *William* Duke of *Normandy* made a Charter to the New Monaſtery at *Ouſche*; and then delivered it to his *Norman* Biſhops and Barons [of his Court] to Sign or Atteſt it (*g*). And again (*h*). The ſame Duke of *Normandy* in the Year 1080, at Whitſontide kept his Court at *Dieppe* †; Where he held a great Council with the Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, and other Noblemen of *Normandy* (*i*). *Henry* I. [of *England*], Duke of *Normandy*,

---

tranſgrediens Baiovvariam urbe Regino honorifice Natalem Domini celebravit. *Annal. Fuld. ibid. p.* 579. *a. ad A. D.* 889.

(*c*) In nomine Sanctæ & individuæ Trinitatis, Amen. Ludovicus Dei gratia Francorum Rex——. Actum Cantuariæ anno ab incarnatione Domini MCLxxix; Aſtantibus in Palacio noſtro quorum nomina ſuppoſita ſunt & ſigna. Signum Theobaldi Comitis Dapiferi noſtri, Signum Guidonis Buticularij, Signum Reginaldi Cameraij, Signum Radulfi Conſtabularij. Datum per manum ſecundi Hugonis Cancellarij. *Regiſtr. A in Theſauraria Archiecclesiæ Cantuar. fol.* 339. *a & b.*

(*d*) In nomine Sanctæ & individuæ Trinitatis Amen. Ludovicus Dei gratia Francorum Rex——. Actum apud S. Germanum in Laya anno incarnationis Dominicæ MCC triceſimo quinto, Regni vero noſtri anno nono; Aſtantibus in Palacio noſtro quorum nomina ſuppoſita ſunt & ſigna. Dapifero nullo, ſignum Roberti Buticularij, Camerario nullo, ſignum Amalrici Conſtabularij. Datum vacante Cancellaria. *Regiſt. A in Theſaur. Archieccleſ. Cantuar. fol.* 139. *b.*

(*e*) Philippus Dei gratia Francorum Rex ——. Actum Pariſijs anno ab incarnatione Domini MCxxcix, Regni noſtri anno x. adſtantibus in palatio noſtro quorum nomina ſuppoſita ſunt & ſigna. Signum Theobaldi Comitis Dapiferi, S. Guidonis Buticularij, Signum Matthæi Camerarij, Signum Radulfi Coneſtabilis. Datum vacante Cancellaria. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 2. *p.* 47.

(*f*) Philippus Dei gratia, &c. Actum Pariſijs anno Incarnationis Dominicæ MCCxxi regni vero noſtri 42; aſtantibus in Palatio quorum nomina ſuppoſita ſunt & ſigna; Dapifero nullo, Buticulario nullo, Signum Bartholomæi Cameraij, S. Matthæi Conſtabularij. Data vacante Cancellaria. *Ib. T.* 3. *p.* 457.

(*g*) Et inde chyrographum auctoritatis ſuæ in Saltu Leonis ſanxit; & Epiſcopis ac Baronibus Normannicis ad confirmandum tradidit. *W. Gemet. de Ducib. Norm. L.* 6. *c.* 23. *edit. Francof.* 1602.

(*h*) Hæc omnia Guillelmus Rex conceſſit & in Carta coram Proceribus ſuis regali auctoritate confirmavit. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 576. *b. ad ann.* 1080.

† Juliobona quæ & Deppa. *Valeſ. Notit. Gall. p.* 256.

(*i*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini MLxxx Rex Guillelmus in feſto Pentecoſtes apud Illebonam reſedit, ibiq; Guillelmum Archiepiſcopum, & omnes Epiſcopos & Abbates, Comiteſq; cum alijs Proceribus Normanniæ, ſimul adeſſe præcepit. Ut Rex juſſit factum eſt. Igitur octavo anno Papatus Domini Gregorij Papæ VII. celebre Concilium apud Jullam—bonam celebratum eſt: & de ſtatu Eccleſiæ Dei totiuſq; Regni, providentia Regis cum Baronum ſuorum conſilio, utiliter tractatum eſt. *Then follow the Statutes made in that Council. Order. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 552. *a. ad ann.* 1080.

mandy, uſed generally at Eaſter to keep his Court at *Fiſcamp* with his Barons (*k*).

In the Year 1106, K. *Henry* I. came to *Liſieux*, and there held a Council of all the *Optimates* of *Normandy* (*l*). In the Year 1107, K. *Henry* I. held an Aſſembly of his *Proceres*; and There impeached *Rodbert de Montfort* of Treaſon [or Diſloyalty] (*m*): In the ſame Year the *Norman* Hiſtory ſaith, that the King often called the *Magiſtratus populi* to his Court; That in *January* That Year, there was an Aſſembly of the *Proceres* holden before the King at *Falaiſe*; And that in *March* the King held a Council at *Liſieux*, and by the Advice of the *Magnates* made ſeveral Edicts or Statutes profitable to his Subjects (*n*). In the Year 1113, K. *Henry* I, attended by a Multitude of his Nobles came to *Ouſche*, and There celebrated the Feaſt of Candlemaſs with great Feſtivity. About the ſame time, the King made a Beneficial Charter to the Abbey of *Ouſche*. He himſelf confirmed it with the Sign of the Croſs, and delivered it to his *Optimates* that were preſent, for them to confirm it likewiſe with the Sign of the Croſs (*o*). In the ſame Year *Rodbert de Beleſme* a *Norman* was condemned for divers Miſdemeaners, by Judgment in the *Kings Court* (*p*). K. *Richard* I. made a Charter to the Church of *Roan*. It was ſealed by the King in the preſence of ſeveral Barons and Great Officers of his Court, *viz.* of *William Mareſchall* Earl of *Eſtrigol*, *William Fitz-Ralf* Steward of *Normandy*, *Robert de Torneham* Steward of *Anjou*, *William de Homet* Conſtable of *Normandy*, *Hugh le Brun*, *Ralf* Chamberlain *de Tanquarville*, and others (*q*).

(*k*) Ibi [viz. Fiſcanni] etiam erat ſolitus fere omni tempore ſuam Curiam in Paſchali ſolemnitate tenere.——Ipſa vero die poſt Miſſas, antequam ad Curiam ſuam iret atq; cum Baronibus ſuis comederet, veniebat——. *W. Gemet. Hiſt. Norm. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 317. *a.*

(*l*) In medio octobri Rex [H. I.] Luxovium venit, cunctos Optimates Neuſtriæ convocavit, & utillimum Eccleſiæ Dei Concilium tenuit. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 822. *a. ad ann.* 1106.

(*m*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCVII, Henricus Rex Proceres ſuos convocavit, & Rodbertum de Monteforti placitis de violata fide propulſavit. *Ibid. p.* 823, *c.*

(*n*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCVII, indictione XV, Henricus Rex Anglorum ſæpe ad Curiam ſuam magiſtratus populi accerſijt——. Menſe Januario Faleſiæ conſeſſio Procerum coram Rege fuit.—Menſe Martio idem Rex Concilium apud Luxovium tenuit, & neceſſaria ſubjectis plebibus edicta ex conſultu Magnatorum provide ſanxit. *Ord. Vit. ib. p.* 831, *d*, 832, *a. ad ann.* 1107.

(*o*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCXIII, Indictione VI, Henricus Rex Anglorum Procerum multitudine ſuorum ſtipatus Uticum venit; ibq; Purificationem S. Mariæ cum magna hilaritate celebravit. Tunc conſilio Rodberti Comitis de Mellento Rex juſſit Cartam fieri, ibiq; omnia quæcumq; Uticenſis Abbatia eo die poſſidebat breviter colligi. Quod & factum eſt. Deinde Ernaldus Prior & Giſlebertus Sartenſis Rotomagum Regi Cartam detulerunt. Ipſe vero libenter eam cum cruce facta firmavit, & Optimatibus ſuis qui aderant Crucis ſigno ſimiliter corroborandum tradidit. Subſcripſerunt itaq; Rodbertus Comes de Mellento, *and others here named.* Hæc nimirum Carta conſilio ſapientum facta eſt contra cupidos hæredes, qui ſingulis annis elemoſynas parentum ſuorum diripiebant, & Monachos crebro placitare cogebant. Unde Rex præſcriptum teſtamentum ſigillo ſuo ſignavit—. *Ib. p.* 840, *b, c. ad ann.* 1113.

(*p*) *Ib. p.* 841, *a. ad ann.* 1113.

(*q*) *In a Charter of Exchange made between* K. Rich. I, *and the Church of* Roan; Teſtibus, *amongſt others*, Guillelmo Mareſcallo Comite de Eſtrigol, Guillelmo filio Radulfi Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Roberto de Torneham Seneſcallo Andegaviæ, Guillelmo de Homet Conſtabulario Normanniæ, Hugone Bruno, Radulfo Camerario Tanquarvillæ—. Datum per manum Euſtachii Elienſis electi, tunc agentis vices Cancellarii, apud Rothomagum, anno ab Incarn. Domini Mcxc, xvii die Octobris, regni noſtri anno VIII. *Inter Chartas Ducum Norm. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 1053. *b.*

CHAP. II.

Of the GREAT OFFICERS *of the* KINGS COURT.

I. *Introduction.*
II. *Of the Chief Juſticier: in the Reigns of K.* William I, *K.* William II, *K.* Henry I, *K.* Stephen, *K.* Henry II, *K.* Richard I, *and K.* John.
III. *Of the like Great Officer in* Normandy, Naples, *and* Aragon.
IV. *Of the Conſtable.*
V. *Of the Mareſchall.*
VI. *Of the Seneſchall,* Dapifer, *and* Majordomus
VII. *Of the like Great Officer in ſome Foreign Countries.*
VIII. *Of the Chamberlain.*
IX. *Of the Chancellour and Vice-chancellour.*
X. *Of the Treaſurer.*

I. SOME ſay, it was the manner of the *Normans* to affect Splendour. And the Obſervation ſeemeth juſt. The Kings of *England* of That Race were exceeding Pompous both in Court and Camp. In their Court they ſhewed their Magnificence ſeveral ways: In the Statelineſs of their Palaces, the Richneſs of their Furniture, the Splendour and Number of their Retinue, the Plenty of their Proviſions, and the like; Of which, it is not my buſineſs here to treat. They ſhewed it likewiſe in other Inſtances: Their Court was the Center of Reſort for all the Barons and Great Men of the Realm; who being Peers of the Kings Court gave, as occaſion required, their Attendance There; And more particularly, as ſome of them were ordinarily inveſted with the Great Offices of the Kings Court: I ſay, the Splendour of the Kings Court appeared very much in the Confluence of the Nobility and Chief Men of the Realm, And in the Greatneſs of his Officers or Miniſters. Of ſome of theſe Great Officers we are now to give an account in brief. And as I am here led to ſpeak of theſe Officers of State, becauſe of the relation ſeveral of them had to the Exchequer: So, I muſt treat chiefly of ſuch of them as were concerned There. Of this ſort were the Chief Juſticier, the Conſtable, the Seneſchall, the Mareſchall, the Chamberlain, the Chancellour, and the Treaſurer; with ſome others of leſſer note. It is not eaſy at this Day to aſcertain, What was the particular Function or Duty of each of theſe Great Officers. However ſomething muſt be ſaid upon the Subject. And for want of more Ancient Memoires, I ſhall be forced to trench ſo far upon my general Method, as to ſet-down ſome things here which properly fall within the Second Period.

II. The Firſt and Greateſt Officer of the Kings Court was the High Juſticier. Next to the King Himſelf, he was Chief in Power and Authority. And when the King was beyond-Sea (which frequently hapned) he governed the Realm like a Viceroy (*a*). Next to the King, he preſided in the *Curia Regis* as Chief Judg both in Criminal and Civil Cauſes; he preſided likewiſe in the Kings Exchequer; having the Superiour Care and Guidance of the Regal Revenue. In the moſt ancient times, if I have obſerved right, he was wont to be ſtyled *Juſticia Regis*, *Juſticiarius Regis*, and abſolutely *Juſticia* or *Juſticiarius*. Afterwards, he was ſometimes ſtyled *Juſticiarius Regis Angliæ*, the *Kings*

Juſticier

(*a*) Mr. Selden *ſpeaks to the ſame effect. The Chief Juſtice of* England *is ſtiled a Viceroy, by him in his note upon the* Black Book, ſed inde non recedit niſi, &c. *Seld. Office of Chancellour, p.* 4.

(*b*) Anno

Juſticier of *England*; probably, to diſtinguiſh him from the Kings Juſticier of *Ireland*, *Normandy*, &c. For which cauſe alſo, it is likely other Officers of State were called *Conſtabularius Angliæ*, *Cancellarius Angliæ*, *Theſaurarius Angliæ*, &c. Let us conſider this Great Officer the Juſticier in ſome inſtances by which it may be ſeen (in ſome meaſure) of what nature his Office was, and what Powers he exerciſed. In or about the Year 1067, K. *William* I, upon his going into *Normandy*, appointed *Odo* Biſhop of *Baieux* and *William Fitz-Osbern* to be his *Cuſtodes Angliæ* (b). As for *Odo*, it is ſaid of him, that when the King chanced to be in *Normandy*, he was the Chief Man in *England* (c); That is to ſay, he was Then the Kings Juſticier. In the ſame Kings Reign, there was a Great Conteſt between *Gundulf* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, and *Pichot* Sheriff of *Cambridgeſhire*, about the Land of *Fracenham*: The Biſhop claiming it as belonging to his Church, And the Sheriff alledging it was the Kings. The Parties came before the King; who ordered the Matter to be Tryed by the Countrey. At This Tryal the Biſhop of *Baieux* Preſided (d). In the ſame Kings Reign, *Lanfrank* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, finding the Church of *Canterbury* had been diſſeiſed of divers Lands and Rights, by *Odo* Biſhop of *Baieux* Earl of *Kent*, and by the Kings Officers after the Conqueſt, made his Complaint thereof to the King. The King ordered a Tryal to be had in the caſe. At the Tryal (which was at *Pinnendene*) *Goisfrid* Biſhop of *Conſtance* Preſided. And there were preſent There (beſides the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and the Biſhop of *Baieux*) *Ernoſt* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, *Ægelric* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* (a Man very skilful in the Laws of the Realm) *Richard de Tunebrigge*, *Hugh de Montfort*, *William Dearces*, *Hamo* the Viſcount or Sheriff, and many other Barons of the King and of the Archbiſhop, with all the County of *Kent*, and many other Perſons of Great Authority, both *French* and *Engliſh* men, of other Counties. At This Tryal (which laſted Three Days) Archbiſhop *Lanfrank* recovered to his See divers Lands and other Rights (e). *Orderic Vitalis* relates, that in this Kings Reign *William de Warenne* and *Richard de Benefacta* were Chief Juſticiers of *England* (f); And juſt after he calls them *Vicarios Regis* (g).

In the Reign of K. *William* II, *Ranulf Paſſeflambard*, Firſt the Kings Chaplain and afterwards Biſhop of *Durham*, was for many Years together Juſticier or Chief Ruler, under the King, of all *England* (h). He is ſtyled by *Henry* of *Huntendon*

(b) Anno 1067,—— Rex Willelmus Normanniam repetijt, —— fratremq; ſuum Odonem Baiocenſem Epiſcopum, & Willelmum filium Osburni (quem in Herefordenſi provincia Comitem conſtituerat) Angliæ Cuſtodes relinquens, caſtella per loca firmari præcepit. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 450. *n.* 10. 20.

(c) Ꮒe [Oꝺo] ƿæꞅ ꞅƿiðe ꞃice biꞅcop on Noꞃmanꝺiᵹe, &c. Fuit hic [Odo] admodum potens Epiſcopus in Normannia, (in Baius erat ejus ſedes Epiſcopalis) & Regi omnium maxime fidelis. Habuit item Comitatum [eoꞃl-ꝺome] in Anglia, & quum Rex [erat] in Normannia, fuit ille Primus [mæᵹeꞃꞇe] in hac Terra. *Chron. Sax. p.* 190. *n.* 20. 25.

(d) Tempore Willelmi Regis Anglorum Magni, patris Willelmi Regis ejuſdem gentis, fuit quædam contentio inter Gundulfum Hroſenſem Epiſcopum & Pichot Vicecomitem de Grendebruge, pro quadam Terra quæ erat de Fracenham——. Hanc enim Vicecomes Regis eſſe Terram dicebat; ſed Epiſcopus eandem S. Andreæ potius eſſe affirmabat. Quare ante Regem venerunt. Rex vero præcepit, ut omnes illius Comitatus homines congregarentur, & eorum judicio cujus Terra deberet rectius eſſe probaretur——. Sed cum illis Baiocenſis Epiſcopus, qui Placito illi præerat, non bene crederet, &c. *Ex Ernulfi Hiſt. apud Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 339.

(e) De Placito apud Pinendenam, inter Lanfrancum Archiepiſcopum & Odonem Baiocenſem Epiſcopum. Tempore Magni Regis Willelmi, qui Anglicum regnum armis conquiſivit, &c. Huic Placito interfuerunt Goisfridus Epiſcopus Conſtantienſis, qui in loco Regis fuit, & Juſticiam illam tenuit; Lanfrancus Archiepiſcopus qui placitavit, Comes Cantiæ, Ernoſtus Epiſcopus de Hroveceſtra, Ægelricus Epiſcopus de Ciceſtra, Ricardus de Tunebrigge, Hugo de Monte-forti, Willelmus Dearces, Hamo Vicecomes, & alij multi Barones Regis & ipſius Archiepiſcopi, & alij aliorum Comitatuum homines etiam cum iſto toto Comitatu, multæ & magnæ auctoritatis viri Francigenæ ſcilicet & Angli, &c. *Ex Ernulfi Hiſt. apud Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 334, 335.

(f) Guillelmus de Guarenna & Ricardus de Benefacta filius Giſleberti Comitis, quos Rex præcipuos Angliæ Juſtitiarios conſtituerat in regni negotijs, rebellantes convocant ad Curiam Regis. *Ord. Vit. p.* 535. *a. ad ann.* 1073.

(g) *Ib. p.* 535. *c.*

(h) ⁊ þæꞃ Rannulꝼe hiꞅ Capellane, &c. Ubi

Huntendon and *Roger* of *Houeden*, *Placitator & Exactor totius Angliæ* (*i*); and by *Ordericus Vitalis*, *Regiarum procurator opum & Juſtitiarius* (*k*). So that he ſeems to have been both Juſticier and Treaſurer under That King.

In the Reign of K. *Henry* I, *Roger* Biſhop of *Saresbury* was Chief Juſticier of *England* (*l*). To his Care and Rule the King, when he went into *Normandy*, committed all *England* (*m*). *Odericus Vitalis* and others mention *Richard Baſſet* as Chief Juſticier in this Kings Reign (*n*): Others are alſo ſaid to have been Chief Juſticiers under this King (*o*). But I omitt them; it not being my deſign to give here a Liſt of the Juſticiers; but to mention ſome of them, of whoſe Power and Authority the Hiſtorians take any particular notice. *Ordericus Vitalis* ſays, that Biſhop *Roger* preſided over *England* during all the Reign of K. *Henry* I. (*p*); and that he was continued in That Office by K. *Stephen* (*q*). In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, *Richard de Luci* was Chief Juſticier, as it ſeems by the Writ hereunder cited, made in favour of the Dean of St. *Martin London* (*r*). In the Year 1153, K. *Stephen* made *Henry*, Duke of *Normandy* and Son of *Maud* the Empreſs, Chief Juſticier of *England*; And by Him all the Buſineſſes of the Realm were determined (*s*).

About the Year 1162 (as *M. Paris* (*t*) relates) *Robert de Beaumont* Earl of *Leiceſter* was Juſticier of *England*. There is ſtill extant a Writ running in his Name, commanding *Reginald de Warenne* to do Right [in his Court] to *Robert de Mandevill* for the Land of *Diganeſwell*, or elſe that *Robert de Valoignes* ſhould do him Right, or on his default, the Juſticier himſelf would do Right in the caſe. 'Tis grounded upon the Kings Writ *De ultra mare* (the King being, as it ſeems, at That time beyond-Sea) (*u*); and is ſealed with the Juſticiers Seal

---

Ubi Rannulfo ſuo Capellano Epiſcopatum apud Dunholme dedit, qui multos jam annos ſuo conſilio univerſam Angliam gubernavit. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MXCIX. He is called Randulf Paſſeflambard*; *Ibid. p.* 233. *n.* 5.

(*i*) Anno illo [1099] Rex Ranulfo Placitatori ſed perverſori, Exactori ſed exuſtori totius Angliæ dedit Epiſcopatum Dunelmiæ. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 378. *n* 1. Et parvo tempore adeo crevit [Ranulfus], ut Placitatorem ac totius Regni Exactorem Rex illum conſtitueret. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 468. *n.* 20.

(*k*) Summus regiarum procurator opum, & Juſtitiarius factus eſt [Rannulfus Flambardus]. *Order. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 786. *c.*

(*l*) ꝼoꞃ ꞅe biꞅcop oꝼ Sæꞃeꞅ-býꞃiᵹ, &c. Fuit enim Epiſcopus de Særesbyrig potens, & gubernavit totam Angliam. *Chron. Sax. ad ann.* MCXXIII. *p.* 225. *n.* 10. Rogerus autem Juſticiarius fuit totius Angliæ & Secundus a Rege. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 382. *n.* 20.

(*m*) ꞅƿa ꝼeꞃꝺe he oꝼeꞃ inꞇo Noꞃmanꝺie, &c. Tranſijt [Rex] in Normanniam, commiſitq; totam Angliam curandam ac gubernandam [ꞇo ᵹeamene ⁊ ꞇo ƿealꝺen] Rogero Epiſcopo de Searesbyrig. *Chron. Sax. p.* 226. *n.* 30.

(*n*) Ricardus Baſſet, cujus in Anglia vivente Henrico Rege potentia, utpote Capitalis Juſtitiarij, magna fuit. *Ord. Vit. p.* 905. *d. ad ann.* 1136.

(*o*) *Dugd. Chron. Series.*

(*p*) Rogerius Salesburienſis Præſul, —— utpote qui toti Angliæ omni vita Henrici Regis præfuerat. *Ord. Vit. p.* 919. *c. ad ann.* 1139.

(*q*) *To him*, totius Albionis tutela jamdudum ab avunculo ſuo, & poſtmodum ab ipſo [*K. Stephen*] commiſſa fuit. *Ib. p.* 904. *d. ad. ann.* 1136.

(*r*) S. Rex Angl., Ricardo de Luci Juſtic. & Vicecomiti de Eſſexa ſalutem. Præcipio quod Henricus Wintonienſis Epiſcopus frater meus, Decanus Eccleſiæ S. Martini Londoniæ, & Canonici, ita bene & in pace & juſte teneant mariſcum ſuum de Mealdona, quem Rannulfus de Venjons dedit Eccleſiæ S. Mariæ de Mealdona pro anima ſua, de terra illa quam Rex Henricus illi dedit de Dominio ſuo pro ſervitio ſuo, ſicut idem Rannulfus illam eis dedit, & ſicut cartha ipſius teſtatur, & ſicut tenuerunt die qua Rex Henricus fuit vivus & mortuus, & poſtea hactenus. Et ſi quis illis fecerit injuriam, præcipio quod plenum rectum illis faciatis inde. T. Roberto de Ver apud Bermundeſiam. *Ex autogr. in archivo Eccl. Coll. Weſtmon. Et vid. Form. Angl. num.* LXVIII.

(*s*) Anno Gratiæ 1153, qui eſt annus 18. regni Regis Stephani, pax Angliæ reddita eſt, pacificatis ad invicem Rege Stephano & Henrico Duce Normanniæ ——. Rex vero conſtituit Ducem Juſticiarium Angliæ ſub ipſo, & omnia Regni negotia per eum terminabantur. Et ab illo tempore Rex & Dux unanimes erant in regimine Regni. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 490. *n.* 40.

(*t*) *M. Paris. ad ann. illum.*

(*u*) R. Comes Legreceſtriæ, Reginaldo de Warenna ſalutem. Præcipio quod ſine dilatione plenum rectum teneas Roberto de Mandevill, de terra quæ fuit Willelmi de Mandevill fratris ejus de Diganeſwell cum pertinentijs ſuis, quam clamat tenere de te.

Et

CHAP. II.

Juſticier of *England*; probably, to diſtinguiſh him from the Kings Juſticier of *Ireland, Normandy*, &c. For which cauſe alſo, it is likely other Officers of State were called *Conſtabularius Angliæ, Cancellarius Angliæ, Theſaurarius Angliæ*, &c. Let us conſider this Great Officer the Juſticier in ſome inſtances by which it may be ſeen (in ſome meaſure) of what nature his Office was, and what Powers he exerciſed. In or about the Year 1067, K. *William* I, upon his going into *Normandy*, appointed *Odo* Biſhop of *Baieux* and *William Fitz-Osbern* to be his *Cuſtodes Angliæ* (*b*). As for *Odo*, it is ſaid of him, that when the King chanced to be in *Normandy*, he was the Chief Man in *England* (*c*); That is to ſay, he was Then the Kings Juſticier. In the ſame Kings Reign, there was a Great Conteſt between *Gundulf* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, and *Pichot* Sheriff of *Cambridgeſhire*, about the Land of *Fracenham*: The Biſhop claiming it as belonging to his Church, And the Sheriff alledging it was the Kings. The Parties came before the King; who ordered the Matter to be Tryed by the Countrey. At This Tryal the Biſhop of *Baieux* Preſided (*d*). In the ſame Kings Reign, *Lanfrank* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, finding the Church of *Canterbury* had been diſſeiſed of divers Lands and Rights, by *Odo* Biſhop of *Baieux* Earl of *Kent*, and by the Kings Officers after the Conqueſt, made his Complaint thereof to the King. The King ordered a Tryal to be had in the caſe. At the Tryal (which was at *Pinnendene*) *Goisfrid* Biſhop of *Conſtance* Preſided. And there were preſent There (beſides the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and the Biſhop of *Baieux*) *Ernoſt* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, *Ægelric* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* (A Man very skilful in the Laws of the Realm) *Richard de Tunebrigge, Hugh de Montfort, William Dearces, Hamo* the Viſcount or Sheriff, and many other Barons of the King and of the Archbiſhop, with all the County of *Kent*, and many other Perſons of Great Authority, both *French* and *Engliſh* men, of other Counties. At This Tryal (which laſted Three Days) Archbiſhop *Lanfrank* recovered to his See divers Lands and other Rights (*e*). *Orderic Vitalis* relates, that in this Kings Reign *William de Warenne* and *Richard de Benefacta* were Chief Juſticiers of *England* (*f*); And juſt after he calls them *Vicarios Regis* (*g*).

In the Reign of K. *William* II, *Ranulf Paſſeflambard*, Firſt the Kings Chaplain and afterwards Biſhop of *Durham*, was for many Years together Juſticier or Chief Ruler, under the King, of all *England* (*h*). He is ſtyled by *Henry* of *Huntendon*

(*b*) Anno 1067,—— Rex Willelmus Normanniam repetijt, —— fratremq; ſuum Odonem Baiocenſem Epiſcopum, & Willelmum filium Osburni (quem in Herefordenſi provincia Comitem conſtituerat) Angliæ Cuſtodes relinquens, caſtella per loca firmari præcepit. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 450. *n.* 10. 20.

(*c*) he [Oðo] ƿæꞅ ꞅƿiðe ꞃice biꞅcop on Noꞃmanðiᵹe, &c. Fuit hic [Odo] admodum potens Epiſcopus in Normannia, (in Baius erat ejus ſedes Epiſcopalis) & Regi omnium maxime fidelis. Habuit item Comitatum [eoꞃl-ðome] in Anglia, & quum Rex [erat] in Normannia, fuit ille Primus [mæᵹeꞅꞇe] in hac Terra. *Chron. Sax. p.* 190. *n.* 20. 25.

(*d*) Tempore Willelmi Regis Anglorum Magni, patris Willelmi Regis ejuſdem gentis, fuit quædam contentio inter Gundulfum Hroſenſem Epiſcopum & Pichot Vicecomitem de Grendebruge, pro quadam Terra quæ erat de Fracenham——. Hanc enim Vicecomes Regis eſſe Terram dicebat; ſed Epiſcopus eandem S. Andreæ potius eſſe affirmabat. Quare ante Regem venerunt. Rex vero præcepit, ut omnes illius Comitatus homines congregarentur, & eorum judicio cujus Terra deberet rectius eſſe probaretur——. Sed cum illis Baiocenſis Epiſcopus, qui Placito illi præerat, non bene crederet, &c. *Ex Ernulfi Hiſt. apud Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 339.

(*e*) De Placito apud Pinendenam, inter Lanfrancum Archiepiſcopum & Odonem Baiocenſem Epiſcopum. Tempore Magni Regis Willelmi, qui Anglicum regnum armis conquiſivit, &c. Huic Placito interfuerunt Goisfridus Epiſcopus Conſtantienſis, qui in loco Regis fuit, & Juſticiam illam tenuit; Lanfrancus Archiepiſcopus qui placitavit, Comes Cantiæ, Ernoſtus Epiſcopus de Hroveceſtra, Ægelricus Epiſcopus de Ciceſtra, Ricardus de Tunebrigge, Hugo de Monte-forti, Willelmus Dearces, Hamo Vicecomes, & alij multi Barones Regis & ipſius Archiepiſcopi, & alij aliorum Comitatuum homines etiam cum iſto toto Comitatu, multæ & magnæ auctoritatis viri Francigenæ ſcilicet & Angli, &c. *Ex Ernulfi Hiſt. apud Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 334, 335.

(*f*) Guillelmus de Guarenna & Ricardus de Benefacta filius Giſleberti Comitis, quos Rex præcipuos Angliæ Juſtitiarios conſtituerat in regni negotijs, rebellantes convocant ad Curiam Regis. *Ord. Vit. p.* 535. *a. ad ann.* 1073.

(*g*) *Ib. p.* 535. *c.*

(*h*) ⁊ þæꞃ Rannulꝼe hiꞅ Capellane, &c. Ubi

Huntendon and *Roger* of *Houeden*, *Placitator & Exactor totius Angliæ* (*i*); and by *Ordericus Vitalis*, *Regiarum procurator opum & Juſtitiarius* (*k*). So that he ſeems to have been both Juſticier and Treaſurer under That King.

In the Reign of K. *Henry* I, *Roger* Biſhop of *Saresbury* was Chief Juſticier of *England* (*l*). To his Care and Rule the King, when he went into *Normandy*, committed all *England* (*m*). *Odericus Vitalis* and others mention *Richard Baſſet* as Chief Juſticier in this Kings Reign (*n*): Others are alſo ſaid to have been Chief Juſticiers under this King (*o*). But I omitt them; it not being my deſign to give here a Liſt of the Juſticiers; but to mention ſome of them, of whoſe Power and Authority the Hiſtorians take any particular notice. *Ordericus Vitalis* ſays, that Biſhop *Roger* preſided over *England* during all the Reign of K. *Henry* I. (*p*); and that he was continued in That Office by K. *Stephen* (*q*). In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, *Richard de Luci* was Chief Juſticier, as it ſeems by the Writ hereunder cited, made in favour of the Dean of St. *Martin London* (*r*). In the Year 1153, K. *Stephen* made *Henry*, Duke of *Normandy* and Son of *Maud* the Empreſs, Chief Juſticier of *England*; And by Him all the Buſineſſes of the Realm were determined (*s*).

About the Year 1162 (as *M. Paris* (*t*) relates) *Robert de Beaumont* Earl of *Leiceſter* was Juſticier of *England*. There is ſtill extant a Writ running in his Name, commanding *Reginald de Warenne* to do Right [in his Court] to *Robert de Mandevill* for the Land of *Diganeſwell*, or elſe that *Robert de Valoignes* ſhould do him Right, or on his default, the Juſticier himſelf would do Right in the caſe. 'Tis grounded upon the Kings Writ *De ultra mare* (the King being, as it ſeems, at That time beyond-Sea) (*u*); and is ſealed with the Juſticiers Seal

---

Ubi Rannulfo ſuo Capellano Epiſcopatum apud Dunholme dedit, qui multos jam annos ſuo conſilio univerſam Angliam gubernavit. *Chron. Sax. ad ann. MXCIX. He is called Randulf Paſſeflambard*; *Ibid. p.* 233. *n.* 5.

(*i*) Anno illo [1099] Rex Ranulfo Placitatori ſed perverſori, Exactori ſed exuſtori totius Angliæ dedit Epiſcopatum Dunelmiæ. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 378. *n* 1. Et parvo tempore adeo crevit [Ranulfus], ut Placitatorem ac totius Regni Exactorem Rex illum conſtitueret. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 468. *n.* 20.

(*k*) Summus regiarum procurator opum, & Juſtitiarius factus eſt [Rannulfus Flambardus]. *Order. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 786. *c.*

(*l*) ꝼoꞃ ꞅe biꞅcop oꝼ Sæꞃeꞅ-býꞃiᵹ, &c. Fuit enim Epiſcopus de Særesbyrig potens, & gubernavit totam Angliam. *Chron. Sax. ad ann.* MCXXIII. *p.* 225. *n.* 10. Rogerus autem Juſticiarius fuit totius Angliæ & Secundus a Rege. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 382. *n.* 20.

(*m*) ꞅpa ꝼeꞃꝺe he oꝼeꞃ ınꞇo Noꞃmanꝺie, &c. Tranſijt [Rex] in Normanniam, commiſitq; totam Angliam curandam ac gubernandam [ꞇo ᵹeamene ⁊ ꞇo pealꝺen] Rogero Epiſcopo de Searesbyrig. *Chron. Sax. p.* 226. *n.* 30.

(*n*) Ricardus Baſſet, cujus in Anglia vivente Henrico Rege potentia, utpote Capitalis Juſtitiarij, magna fuit. *Ord. Vit. p.* 905. *d. ad ann.* 1136.

(*o*) *Dugd. Chron. Series.*

(*p*) Rogerius Salesburienſis Præſul,— utpote qui toti Angliæ omni vita Henrici Regis præfuerat. *Ord. Vit. p.* 919. *c. ad ann.* 1139.

(*q*) *To him*, totius Albionis tutela jamdudum ab avunculo ſuo, & poſtmodum ab ipſo [*K. Stephen*] commiſſa fuit. *Ib. p.* 904. *d. ad. ann.* 1136.

(*r*) S. Rex Angl., Ricardo de Luci Juſtic. & Vicecomiti de Eſſexa ſalutem. Præcipio quod Henricus Wintonienſis Epiſcopus frater meus, Decanus Eccleſiæ S. Martini Londoniæ, & Canonici, ita bene & in pace & juſte teneant mariſcum ſuum de Mealdona, quem Rannulfus de Venjons dedit Eccleſiæ S. Mariæ de Mealdona pro anima ſua, de terra illa quam Rex Henricus illi dedit de Dominio ſuo pro ſervitio ſuo, ſicut idem Rannulfus illam eis dedit, & ſicut cartha ipſius teſtatur, & ſicut tenuerunt die qua Rex Henricus fuit vivus & mortuus, & poſtea hactenus. Et ſi quis illis fecerit injuriam, præcipio quod plenum rectum illis faciatis inde. T. Roberto de Ver apud Bermundeſiam. *Ex autogr. in archivo Eccl. Coll. Weſtmon. Et vid. Form. Angl. num. LXVIII.*

(*s*) Anno Gratiæ 1153, qui eſt annus 18. regni Regis Stephani, pax Angliæ reddita eſt, pacificatis ad invicem Rege Stephano & Henrico Duce Normanniæ——. Rex vero conſtituit Ducem Juſticiarium Angliæ ſub ipſo, & omnia Regni negotia per eum terminabantur. Et ab illo tempore Rex & Dux unanimes erant in regimine Regni. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 490. *n.* 40.

(*t*) M. *Pariſ. ad ann. illum.*

(*u*) R. Comes Legreceſtriæ, Reginaldo de Warenna ſalutem. Præcipio quod ſine dilatione plenum rectum teneas Roberto de Mandevill, de terra quæ fuit Willelmi de Mandevill fratris ejus de Diganeſwell cum pertinentijs ſuis, quam clamat tenere de te. Et

Seal (*w*). In the ſame Kings Reign *Richard de Luci* was Chief Juſticier; as appears by ſeveral Records cited in this Volume. In the Year 1180 (26 *Hen.* II), *Ranulf de Glanvill*, who was before, one of the Juſticiers of the Kings Court, was made Chief Juſticier (*x*). By his wiſe Counſel ſeveral Ancient Laws for the good Government of the Realm were eſtabliſhed and confirmed.

K. *Richard* I, at the beginning of his Reign, conſtituted *Hugh* Biſhop of *Durham* and *William* Earl of *Albemarle* Chief Juſticiers of *England*, and joined to them in the Government of the Realm, *William Mareſchall*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter*, *William Bruere*, *Robert de Wihtefeld*, and *Roger Fitz-Remfrey* (*y*). Afterwards, when the King went beyond-Sea, he appointed *Hugh* Biſhop of *Durham* and *William* Biſhop of *Ely* Chief Juſticiers of *England*; To whom he aſſociated *Hugh Bardolf*, *William Mareſchall*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter*, and *William Bruere* (*z*). But *William* Biſhop of *Ely*, being at This time Papal Legate and Chancellour as well as Chief Juſticier, executed the whole Power (in effect) of the Chief Juſticier, and governed the Realm as if he had been Sole without any Conjuſticiers (*a*). Afterwards, upon Complaints that were made to the King (being Then beyond-Sea in the Holy War) againſt the Biſhop of *Ely*, the King appointed *Walter* Archbiſhop of *Roan* to be a Conjuſticier with the Biſhop of *Ely* and the other Four laſt above named. But the Biſhop of *Ely* continued ſtill to act as if he had been Sole Juſticier (*b*). He was at laſt depoſed from his Office by Earl *John* the Kings Brother, and moſt of the Biſhops and Barons of *England*, with the Concurrence of the *Londoners* (*c*). And in his room they made the Archbiſhop of *Roan* Chief Juſticier (*d*). After the Kings return into *England* from his Captivity, *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* was Chief Juſticier. At That time, the Canons of *York* complained before Him, of certain Wrongs which the Archbiſhop of *York* had done them. The Juſticier (ſaith the Hiſtorian) by vertue of the Kings Authority wherewith he was inveſted, ſent to *York* Earl *Roger Bigot*, *William de Warenn*, *William de Stutevill*, *Hugh Bardolf*, *William Bruwere*, *Geoffrey Haget*, and *William Fitz-Richard* Clerk, to hear and determine the Controverſy between the Archbiſhop of *York* and his Canons. Theſe Commiſſioners went down and heard the Cauſe, And commanded the Archbiſhops Men who were accuſed of Robbery, to be Taken and Impriſoned. They ſummoned the Archbiſhop to Appear and ſtand to their Judgment; And upon his refuſal ſo to do, they diſſeiſed him of all his Manours except *Ripon*. They cauſed the Cannons to be re-placed in their Stalls, out of which they had been ejected by their Archbiſhop. They appointed *William de Stutevill* and *Geoffrey Haget* to be *Cuſtodes* of *Yorkſhire* over the Archbiſhop of *York* (who was Then Sheriff or *Cuſtos* of That County) and over his Underſheriff *Roger de Batvent*; And then they returned (*e*). In the ſame Kings Reign, whilſt

---

Et niſi feceris, Robertus de Valonijs faciat. Et niſi fecerit, ego faciam fieri. Teſte Gaufrido Labbe. Per breve Regis de ultra mare. *Ex autographo in archivo S. Petri Weſtmon.*

(*w*) *Upon a Canton cut from the bottom of the Writ, is a Seal of yellow Wax, Circular, near 3 Inches large (now a little diminiſhed); It ſhews a Knight Mounted, in Warlike equipage, his Face to the Left Hand; on the Reverſe, a ſmall Round Counterſeal.*

(*x*) Eodem anno Henricus Rex Angliæ Pater conſtituit Ranulfum de Glanvilla ſummum Juſticiarium totius Angliæ; cujus ſapientia conditæ ſunt leges ſubſcriptæ, quas Anglicanas vocamus. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 600. *n.* 40.

(*y*) In eodem vero Concilio Dominus Rex conſtituit Hugonem Dunelmenſem Epiſcopum, & Willelmum Comitem Albemarliæ, ſummos Juſtitiarios Angliæ, & aſſociavit eis in regimine regni Willelmum Mareſcallum, & Gaufridum filium Petri, & Willelmum Bruuere, & Robertum de Wihtefeld, & Rogerum filium Remfridi. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 659. *n.* 20.

(*z*) *Ibid. p.* 663. *n.* 40.

(*a*) Eodem anno Willelmus Elienſis Epiſcopus, Apoſtolicæ ſedis Legatus, Domini Regis Cancellarius, & totius Angliæ Juſtitiarius, plebem Angliæ ſibi commiſſam gravibus exactionibus premebat. In primis namq; omnes Socios, quos Rex ſibi in regimine Regni aſſociaverat, ſpernebat, & eorum conſilia. Socium autem parem ſibi neminem putabat in Regno, &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 680. *n.* 10.

(*b*) *Ibid. p.* 687. *n.* 50.

(*c*) *Ibid. p.* 701. *n.* 50. & *p.* 702.

(*d*) *Ibid. p.* 702. *n.* 10.

(*e*) Interim conquerentibus Canonicis Eboracenſis Eccleſiæ Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo Regis Juſticiario, de injurijs quas Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus eis faciebat, Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus, authoritate Regia, qua fungebatur, miſit Eboracum Comitem Rogerum Bigot, & Willelmum de Warenna, & Wil-

whilſt the King was in Captivity, *Hubert* A. B. of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier held a Common Council of the Biſhops, Earls and Barons, upon the occaſion of the Diſturbances raiſed by Earl *John* the Kings Brother: In which Council it was ordained, that Earl *John* ſhould be diſſeiſed of all his Lands in *England*, and that his Caſtles ſhould be beſeiged (*f*). Soon after the Archbiſhop (being Then Juſticier of *England* and Papal Legate) went to *York*; There he cauſed Aſſizes of all Pleas of the Kings Crown, and of Novell Diſſeiſine and Mortdanceſtour, to be holden by his Miniſters or Subſtitutes, And he himſelf and his Officials held Eccleſiaſtical Pleas (*g*). Afterwards the Pope admoniſhed K. *Richard* I, not to ſuffer the Archbiſhop to execute the Secular Adminiſtration of a Juſticier any longer, and not to admit any other Biſhop or Prieſt to the like Secular Employments. Whereupon the Archbiſhop was depoſed from his Office of Chief Juſticier, and *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* ſucceeded him therein (*h*). In the Reign of K. *John*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* was Chief Juſticier for ſeveral Years together; as appears by many Records quoted in this Hiſtory. But in what manner He or the Chief Juſticiers before him were appointed to their Office, I cannot diſcover. K. *John* by a Writ Patent dated in the 15th Year of his Reign conſtituted *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* his Juſticier of *England*, to keep the Realm in his ſtead and to maintain the Publick Peace (*i*): And commanded the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, Barons, and all his Liegemen, to be aiding and intendant to the ſaid Juſticier, in the Defence of the Realm and Conſervation of the Peace thereof (*k*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, *Hubert de Burgh* Earl of *Kent* was Chieſ Juſticier; as appears by the Record here-

---

& Willelmum de Stutevilla, & Hugonem Bardulfum, & Willelmum Bruwere, & Gaufridum Haget, & Willelmum filium Ricardi clericum, ad audiendam controverſiam inter Archiepiſcopum Eboracenſem & Canonicos ſuos, & ſecundum quod jus dictaverit terminandam. Qui cum venirent, & audirent appellationes Canonicorum & reſponſum Archiepiſcopi & ſuorum, præceperunt homines Archiepiſcopi, qui calumniati fuerant de robberia, capi & incarcerari. Et quamvis Archiepiſcopus opera eorum warantizaret, non tamen potuit eos Archiepiſcopus plegiare. Deinde ſummonuerunt Archiepiſcopum, ut veniret judicio pariturus; & quia noluit, diſſaiſiaverunt eum de omnibus Manerijs ſuis, excepto uno ſolo Manerio de Ripun, in quo Archiepiſcopus ſe receperat. Deinde fecerunt Canonicos introduci in ſtallos ſuos, de quibus Archiepiſcopus eos diſſaiſierat. Et ſic recedentes, ſtatuerunt Willelmum de Stutevilla, & Gaufridum Haget, Cuſtodes in Eboracenſi ſiria ſuper Archiepiſcopum & ſuper vicecomitatum [*or* vicecomitem] ſuum. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 743. *n.* 40. 50.

Galfridus Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus, Rogerus de Batvent pro eo, reddunt compotum de firma de Everwichſcira de dimidio anno. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Ric.* 1. *tit. Everwicſcira.*

(*f*) ——& tradidit ea Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo. Qui in craſtino convocatis coram eo Epiſcopis, Comitibus, & Baronibus regni, oſtendit eis Literas Comitis Johannis. Et ſtatim per commune conſilium regni definitum eſt, quod Comes Johannes diſſaiſiretur de omnibus tenementis ſuis in Anglia, & ut caſtella ſua obſiderentur; & factum eſt ita. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 736. *n.* 30.

(*g*) Venit igitur Legatus ille Eboracum die Dominica; ——ſequenti die Lunæ fecit ipſe teneri aſſiſas de omnibus placitis Coronæ Regis, & de Nova diſſaiſina, & de Morte anteceſſorum, per Miniſtros ſuos; ipſe vero & Officiales ſui tenuerunt placita Chriſtianitatis. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 755. *n.* 10.

(*h*) Unde Dominus Papa diligenter monuit Dominum Ricardum Regem Angliæ, ut pro ſalute animæ ſuæ non permitteret præfatum Archiepiſcopum diutius adminiſtratione ſeculari, &c. Et ſic Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo a regimine Regni depoſito, Gaufridus filius Petri ſucceſſit ei in regimine Regni. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 779. *n.* 40.

(*i*) Rex Archiepiſcopis, &c. Sciatis quod conſtituimus Juſticiarium noſtrum Angliæ, Venerabilem patrem noſtrum Dominum P. Wintonienſem Epiſcopum, quamdiu nobis placuerit; ad cuſtodiendum loco noſtro Terram noſtram Angliæ & pacem Regni noſtri: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ei tanquam Juſticiario noſtro Angliæ intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes. Et in hujus &c. Teſte meipſo apud Porteſmuth, 1 die Februarij. *Pat.* 15. *Joh. m.* 3.

(*k*) Rex Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, & omnibus Fidelibus ſuis has Literas inſpecturis, Salutem. Sciatis quod pro Magnis negotijs noſtris transfretamus ad præſens in Pictaviam, & Regnum noſtrum Angliæ in cuſtodiam & protectionem Dei, & Sanctæ Romanæ Eccleſiæ & Domini papæ, & Domini N. Tuſcul. Epiſcopi Apoſtolicæ Sedis Legati commiſimus, & Loco noſtro ad pacem Regni noſtri tuendam Venerabilem patrem noſtrum Dominum P. Winton. Epiſcopum conſtituimus. Et ideo vobis mandamus,

hereunder cited (*l*), and by many others. The ſaid *Hubert* had an Aſſignment of ccc *l* to be received by him yearly at the Exchequer, for his Support in the Office of Chief Juſticier. Part of it, *viz.* cc *l.* was paid or allowed to him out of the Ferm of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*; Of which Counties he was Then Sheriff (*m*).

III. The Office of Chief Juſticier was alſo an Ancient Office in *Normandy* (*n*): And likewiſe in the Kingdom of *Naples*; Where he was ſtyled *Magiſter Juſtitiarius* (*o*). In one of the *Neapolitan* Conſtitutions, part of the Oath appointed to be taken by this *Maſter Juſticier* (and others), is ſet forth hereunder (*p*). He was deemed the moſt preeminent Officer in *Sicily* (*q*). He was alſo called the *Grand Juſticier*; and had in That Kingdom the ſupreme Adminiſtration of Juſtice both in Civil and Criminal Cauſes (*r*). There, in ancient time, they called thoſe Perſons *Juſticiers* of the Provinces, who were afterwards called *Governours* of the Provinces, and in modern times *Viceroys*. And theſe Juſticiers (in reſemblance to the Powers of the Grand Juſticier There) had the care, of the Publique Adminiſtration of Juſtice, and alſo of the Royal Revenue (*s*). Theſe Powers may be compared to thoſe with which the Chief Juſticier in *England* was anciently veſted: Who in like manner preſided both in the Court of Law and That of Revenue. But beſides *Normandy* and *Sicily*, there was another Countrey, the Kingdom of *Aragon*, wherein there was a Superiour Officer, ſtyled the *Juſticia* of *Aragon*. The Inſtitution of this Office of *Juſticia* There, if we may believe *Surita* the Annaliſt, was very Ancient. He ſays it was introduced about the Year 835; and that ſome Perſons believed

it

---

damus, quod ei ad defenſionem Regni & Pacis conſervationem, auxiliantes ſitis & intendentes. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium, &c. vobis mittimus. Teſte meipſo apud Porteſmuth, 1 die Februarij, *Pat.* 15. *Joh. m* 3.

(*l*) Amerciamenta facta per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium: Idem Vicecomes r c de xxix l. de miſericordijs hominum quorum nomina & debita & cauſæ debitorum annotantur in Rotulo quem idem H. liberavit in Theſauro: In Theſauro xxvi l. & dimidia marca, Et debet iiij marcas——. Debita hujus Itineris non ſunt in Rotulo ſed in pullo. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. tit. Item Ebor. m.* 2.

(*m*) Idem Vicecomes r c de CC l. de Veteri Cremento, ſicut ſupra continetur: In Theſauro Nichil: Et Huberto de Burgo Juſticiario CC l, in parte ſolutionis CCC l. ei aſſignatatum ad percipiendum ad Scaccarium Regis, ad ſe ſuſtentandum per annum in Juſticiaria Regis; per breve Regis; Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.* Norf. & Suff. Hubertus de Burgo, Ricardus Duket pro eo, *Sheriffs.*

(*n*) Si Communia [Rothomagi] præcepto Domini Regis vel Juſtitiæ ſuæ debeat iter facere————. *In Stabilimento Communiæ Rothom. apud Ducheſn. Script. Norm. p.* 1068. *a.*

Et ſi aliquis prædictorum defecerit de partiendo vel capiendo portionem ſuam, Juſtitia Domini Regis partietur loco partitoris. Et Juſtitia Domini Regis faciet habere partitores homines Patriæ, quos a Juſtitia interrogabit. *Inter Chartas Ducum Norm. ap. Ducheſn. ib. p.* 1064. *tit.* De ſaiſina Paganelli; *dat. A.D.* 1213.

(*o*) ——ut nullus auctoritate propria debeat ſe vindicare, — ſed coram Magiſtro Juſtitiario, & juſticiarijs regionum, vel locorum camerarijs, vel baiulis & dominis, — cauſam ſuam ordine judiciario proſequatur. *Conſt. Neap. Tit.* 8. *apud Lindenbr.*

(*p*) Inter cætera capitula quæ in ſacramento præſtando a Magiſtro Juſtitiario, ſeu juſtitiarijs, cum adminiſtrationem ſuſcipiunt continentur, hoc ſpecialiter & expreſſius volumus contineri, ut Deum & Juſtitiam habendo præ oculis, unicuiq; conquerenti juſtitiam faciant ſine fraude, & quam citius poterunt litigantes expedire curabunt. *Conſtit. Neap. L.* 1. *Tit.* 43. *apud Lindenbr.*

(*q*) Eſte fue Alaymo de Lentin, a quien el Rey en reconocimiento de ſus ſervicios dio gran eſtado en aquel reyno [i. e. de Sicilia], e hizo Maeſtre Juſticier del: que es el cargo mas preeminente que ay en la Iſla. *Anales de Aragon T.* 1. *L.* 4. *fol.* 294. *a. ad ann.* 1285.

(*r*) E dunque il gran Giuſtiziere colui, il quale ha il ſupremo luogo di eſercitar la giuſtizia coſi civile come criminale in tutto il reame. Dicevanſi anticamente ancor Giuſtiziarij delle provincie quelli che hoggi governatori di provincie, & piu volgarmente Vicere di provincie ſon detti. *Ammir. delle Fam. Neapol. P.* 1. *p.* 41. *E.*

(*s*) Queſti Giuſtiziarij non ſolo della giuſtizia, ma per quel che a me pare da tante & coſi diverſe ſcritture haver raccolto ſimpacciavano ancor delle entrate & rendite reali; & quelle riſcuotevano & pagavano a miniſtri Regij, ò in altre biſogne ſecundo lordine & il comandamento de i Re. *Ibid. p.* 42. *a.*

(*t*) Por

it to be more ancient than even the Kingſhip of *Aragon* (*t*). But however that matter was in truth, this *Juſticia* had in proceſs of time ſo great a Juriſdiction and Authority, that *Surita* compares him to the *Roman Tribunes* and *Lacedemonian Ephori* (*u*). Afterwards, at the inſtance of the Grandees of that Kingdom, it was ordained, that he ſhould be nominated by the King, and not by Vote or popular Ambition (*w*); And that if any difference aroſe between the King and the Great Men, the *Juſticia* ſhould determine the ſame with the Advice of the King and of the Great Men and *Cavalleros* who were then preſent in his Court, and were not Parties concerned (*x*).

IV. Another Great Officer in the Kings Court was the Conſtable. He was uſually ſtyled *Conſtabularius Regis*; and ſometimes *Conſtabularius Angliæ*, in diſtinction from the Conſtable of *Normandy*; And was a High Officer both in War and Peace. At preſent we conſider him only under his Character in time of Peace, *viz.* as a Miniſter of the Kings Court. Anciently this Office was Hereditary.

As to the Word *Conſtabularius*, it ſignified a Captain or Commander. In That Senſe it was uſed in *England* in the Reigns of KK *Richard* I, and *John*. Thus, the Lands of *Otuel de Sudley* were taken into the Kings Hands, Becauſe *Otuels* Knight was not found *in Conſtabularia ſua* in the Marches of *Wales* (*y*): The Lands of *Euſtace de Baillol* were ſeized into the Kings Hands, becauſe he was not found at his Poſt (*in Conſtabularia ſua*) (*z*): And the Lands of *Robert de Pinkenni* and *William Painel* were ſeized for the ſame Cauſe (*a*). The commanding Officers in the Kings Navy are called *Conſtabularij* (*b*). And Officers in the Army at Land are called by the ſame Name. In the Third Year of K. *John*, Proviſion was made for the Seventy ſeven *Welſhmen* Foot-Soldiers and their ſeven Conſtables [or Officers], and four Mounted Archers that were ſent into *Norway* (*c*). The Word *Coneſtabile* was alſo uſed for a Captain or Leader, in the Kingdom of *Sicily* (*d*), and in *Tuſcany* (*e*); if we may believe *Ammirato*.

In

(*t*) Por eſte tiempo, ſegun eſta recibido comunmente, ſe introduxo el magiſtrado del Juſticia de Aragon, y aun ſe perſuaden algunos, como eſcriue Juan Ximenez Cerdan, tratando de la origen deſte magiſtrado, que fue antes nombrado el Juſticia de Aragon, que fueſſe el Rey eligido. *Anales de Aragon. T.* 1. *L.* 1. *f.* 9. *b. ad ann.* 835.

(*u*) *Ib. fol.* 103. *a.*

(*w*) Y ſe proveyo, que el Juſticia de Aragon fueſſe Cavallero, y ſe nombraſſe por el Rey, y no por votos ni ambicion popular. *Ib. T.* 1. *L.* 2. *fol.* 103. *a. ad ann.* 1213.

(*x*) Y en lo que inſtauan, que el Juſticia de Aragon juzgaſſe los pleytos con conſejo del Rey y de los ricos hombres; era el Rey contento que en qualquier differencia entre el, y los ricos hombres y hijos dalgo, infançones, fueſſe el Juſticia de Aragon juez y la determinaſſe con conſejo del Rey y de los ricos hombres y caualleros que eſtuuieſſen preſentes en ſu corte, que no fueſſen parte: y atendido que el y los Reyes ſus predeceſſores ſiempre uſaron y acoſtumbraron de poner Juſticia en Aragon, el de alli adelante guardaria aquella coſtumbre, y que ſeria cauallero y hijodalgo. *Ib.* T. 1. *L.* 3. *f.* 182. *a. ad ann.* 1264.

(*y*) Oblata facta coram Rege & H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo apud Inſulam de Andeli & apud Lundam: Otuelus de Sudlega debet Lx marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ ſuæ, unde diſſaiſitus fuit quia Miles ſuus non fuit inventus in Conſtabularia ſua in Marchia. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. Gloeceſtr.*

(*z*) Euſtacius de Baillol reddit compotum de L marcis, pro ſaiſina terræ ſuæ quæ capta fuit in manu Regis quia non fuit inventus in Conſtabularia ſua; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a. Wilt.*

(*a*) Robertus de Pinkenni r c de C s, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ ſuæ, unde fuit diſſaiſitus, quia non fuit inventus in Conſtabularia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

Willelmus Painel r c de quater xx libris, pro habenda terra ſua, unde fuit diſſaiſitus eo quod non fuit inventus in Conſtabularia ſua in Normannia. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Oxenef.*

(*b*) Ductores & Conſtabularij Navigij Regis. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 666. *n.* 10. *temp. Ric.* 1.

(*c*) Et Lxxvij Walenſibus peditibus & vij Conſtabularijs eorum, & iiij Archerijs equitibus, qui miſſi fuerunt in Norweiam, xxvii l. & xiiij d. de liberatione ſua de j menſe, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*d*) Coneſtabile nondimeno nel regno di Napoli ſignifico Capitano——, *afterwards ſpeaking of the Grand Conſtable he ſaith*, Il quale eſſendo de ſette maggiori ufici il maggiore, in grandi Signori e ſtato ſempre collocato. Commanda di ragione a tutte le genti de guerra, coſi da pie come da cavallo, & ne Parlamenti reali riſiede come ſi diſſe il primo al lato deſtro del Re. *Ammir. delle Fam. Neap. P.* 1. *p.* 39.

(*e*) Coneſtabile e voce tra gli Storici To-

CHAP. II.

In the Reign of K. *William* I, *William Fitz-Osbern* was the Kings Conſtable (*f*). Or perhaps, he might be the Kings Mareſchall. For the Epithet of *Magiſter Militum* will fit either of thoſe two Officers. I chuſe here to take *Magiſter Militum* for the Conſtable: Becauſe That Style is expreſly given to the *Montforts* who were, as I remember, Hereditary Conſtables (*g*). But whether *William Fitz-Osbern* was Conſtable of *England* or of *Normandy*, I do not recollect. In the Reign of K. *Henry* I, *Robert de Ver* ſubſcribes as Conſtable to a Charter of That Kings (*h*). Mr. *Camden* relates, that *Maud* the *Empreſs* made *Miles* (Son of *Walter* Conſtable of *Glouceſter*) Conſtable of *England* (*i*): Which Office, he ſays, came afterwards by a Marriage to the Deſcendants of *Humfrey de Bohun* (*k*). The ſaid *Miles* was Conſtable in the Reign of K. *Stephen*; as ſaith the *Continuator* of *Florence* of *Worceſter* (*l*). K. *Stephen*, in the firſt Year of his Reign, made a Charter to *Robert* Biſhop of *Bathe*. That Charter is atteſted by *Rodbert de Ver* the Conſtable, and by *Miles de Glouceſter* Conſtable (*m*). *Henry de Eſſex* was Conſtable in the 2d Year of K. *Henry* II (*n*), and afterwards. In a Charter of K. *Henry* II, to the Church of *Wincheſter*, there are Witneſſes, *Henricus de Eſſexa Conſtabularius, Richardus de Humez Conſtabularius* (*o*). [The *Humets* were Conſtables of *Normandy*] (*p*). And in a Charter of the ſame K. *Hen.* II, made to the Monks of *Chriſtchurch Canterbury*, *Henry de Eſſex* is ſtyled Conſtable (*q*). *Humfrey de Bohun* was Conſtable in the 23d Year of K. *Henry* II, (*r*); and, I think, others of the Family of *Bohun* were Conſtables afterwards. But 'tis not my purpoſe to be curious about the Succeſſion or Deſcent of this Office. I would much rather (if I could) diſcover the Powers which belonged to it in the Ancient times But That is a Subject too obſcure for me to illuſtrate, who have met with ſo few Memoires concerning it. However, one or two Records may be here ſubjoined. In the ſecond Year of K. *Henry* II, *Henry de Eſſex* the Conſtable held Pleas, either in the Kings Court or in an *Iter* (*s*). But probably, he held thoſe Pleas, not as Conſtable, but as one of the Kings Juſticiers. In the 5th Year of K. *John*, mention is made of nineteen Knights Fees of the Earl of *Perch* lying in *Kent*, which belonged to the Conſtableſhip of *England*, as the Sheriff of *Kent* alleged at the Exchequer (*t*). In the 27th Year of K. *Edward* I, the Barons of the Exchequer were commanded to certify to the King, what Fees and Allowances *Humfrey de Bohun* Earl of *Herefod* Conſtable of *England*, and *Roger le Bigod* Earl of *Norfolk* Mareſchall of *England*, were reſpectively entituled to receive of the King, upon account of their ſaid Offices, and in what manner. Whereupon the Barons certify to the King, That having ſearched the Rolls and Books of the Exchequer, they found amongſt the

---

ſcani multo uſitata, & ſignificò anticamente Capitano dalcuna quantita di ſoldati a Cavallo.—— Ma in proceſſo di tempo Coneſtabile s' inteſe di fanti a piede, eſſendoſi i Capitani di gente a cavallo incomminciati a chiamar condottieri. *Ib. p.* 39. *b.*

(*f*) Ubi eſt Guillelmus Oſberni filius, Herfordenſis Comes & Regis Vicarius, Normanniæ Dapiſer, & Magiſter Militum bellicoſus? *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 536. *a.*

(*g*) Magiſtrum Militum [Robertum de Monteforti]. *Ord. Vit. ap. Duch. p.* 773. *a. ad A. D.* 1098.

Rodbertus de Monteſorti princeps Militiæ præceſſit. *Ibid. p.* 775. *c. ad A. D.* 1098.

Rodbertum autem de Monteforti honorifice ſuſcepit, & neſciens qua de cauſa natale ſolum dimiſerit, quia ſtrator Normannici Exercitus hæreditario jure fuerat, inter præcipuos ſublimavit. *Ib. p.* 823. *d. ad A. D.* 1108.

(*h*) *Hic, cap.* 2. *Sect.* 8. H. Rex Anglorum.

(*i*) *Camd. Brit. p.* 556.

(*k*) *Ibid. Et vid. Spelm. Gloſſ. in vocabulo,* Conſtabularius, *p.* 146. *col.* 2.

(*l*) Inde eum (*viz. K.* Stephen) Milo (tunc ſuus Coneſtabularius) cum honore regiam conducit ad aulam. *Contin. Florent. Wigorn. p.* 668. *ad A. D.* 1138.

(*m*) *Ante, cap.* 1. *Sect.* 3.

(*n*) Et Henrico de Eſſexa Conſtabulario, xxiij l. & xvj s. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſexa.*

(*o*) Per Inſpeximus, *Mich. Commun.* 12 *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 19. *a.*

(*p*) *Neuſt. Pia, p.* 427, 761, 762. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 815. *n.* 10.

(*q*) Teſtibus, Epiſcopo de Ely, & H. de Eſſex Conſtabulario, apud Wyntoniam. *Regiſtr. C. in Eccleſ. Metrop. Cant. fol. xx. b.*

(*r*) Et Hunfrido de Bohun Conſtabulario xxviij l. & vj s. & viij d. in Muleton & in Foreſta, de Dote Comitiſſæ. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. tit.* Honor Comitis Conani.

(*s*) Edwardus de Brentemarcis r c de xxx marcis, de Placitis Henrici de Eſſexa. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Sumerſeta.*

(*t*) Idem [*Vicecomes*] r c de xxxviij marcis, de Scutagio xix Militum Comitis de Pertico in hoc Comitatu, qui pertinent ad Conſtabulariam Angliæ, ſicut Vicecomes dicit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 2. *b.* Kent.

(*u*) Certhe Conſtitutions of K. *Henry* the Seconds Houſhold, That the Conſtable and Mareſchall ought to have the Fees and Allowances, in Money, Simnells, Wine, Candle, and other things, as hereunder is ſet-forth (*u*). Which Certificate made by the Barons is, I ſuppoſe, taken out of the *Red-Book* of the Exchequer.

The Office of the Kings Conſtable was executed partly abroad in the Kings Army in time of War, and partly in the Kings Court in time of Peace. He was alſo wont to appoint a Subſtitute to act for him at the Kings Exchequer; as may appear in the xxivth Chapter of this Hiſtory. I cannot at preſent find any thing memorable concerning the Duty and Powers of the Conſtable, during the Firſt or Second Period; and therefore muſt treſpaſs ſo far upon my propoſed Method, as to cite a Memorial of the Reign of K. *Richard* II. There was a Statute made in the 13th Year of That King, to declare the Power and Juriſdiction of the Conſtable of *England: viz.* " That he ought to have cogniſance of Contracts touching Feats of Arms and of War out of the Realm, " and alſo of ſuch things relating to Arms or War within the Realm as could " not be determined or diſcuſſed by the Common Law; with other Uſages " and Cuſtoms appertaining to the ſame matters, which other Conſtables " before That time had duly and reaſonably uſed (*w*).

V. The Mareſchall was another Great Officer of the Kings Court. This Office was anciently, and is at this Day, Hereditary. It is now veſted in the moſt

---

(*u*) Certificatio de Officio Conſtabularij & Mareſcalli Angliæ. Excellentiſſimo Principi, ſuo Domino Reverendo, Domino Edwardo Dei gratia Regi Angliæ, Domino Hiberniæ & Duci Aquitaniæ, Devoti ſui Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario ſuo fidele ſemper obſequium cum omnimoda reverentia & honore. Mandavit nuper nobis veſtra Serenitas, quod Scrutatis Rotulis Scaccarij veſtri, Vobis ſub Sigillo ejuſdem Scaccarij diſtincte & aperte conſtare faceremus, Quid & quantum dilecti & fideles veſtri Humfridus de Bohun Comes Herefordiæ & Conſtabularius Angliæ, necnon & Rogerus le Bygod Comes Norfolciæ & Mareſcallus Angliæ, percipere debent & conſueverunt de vobis nomine Feodi pro officijs ſuis, & quo tempore, & qualiter, & quo modo. Super quo veſtra ſciat Excellentia Reverenda, quod Rotulis & Libris dicti veſtri Scaccarij perſcrutatis, in quodam Libro inter Conſtitutiones Domini H. Regis Secundi invenimus ſic. Conſtabularij liberationes ſicut Dapiferij & eodem modo, & Dapiferij ſicut Cancellarij, ſi extra Domum comederint, videlicet v s. in die & j ſimenellum Dominicum, & ij ſalata, & j ſextarium de vino expenſabili, & j cereum, & xl fruſtra candelæ. Si intra Domum comederint, iij s. vj d. & ij ſimenella ſalata, & unum ſextarium de vino expenſabili, & plenarie candela. De Mareſcallo ſic. Magiſter Mareſcallus, ſi extra Domum comederit, ij s. in die, & j ſimenellum ſal., & j ſextarium vini expenſabilis, & j cereolum, & xxiiij fruſtra candelæ. Si autem intra Domum comederit, xiiij d. & dimidium ſextarium vini expenſabilis, & candela plenarie. Et præter hoc debet habere duas de donis & liberationibus quæ fiunt de Theſauro Regis & de ſua Camera; & debet habere duas contra omnes officiales Regis ut teſtis per omnia. Quatuor Mar[eſcalli] qui ſerviunt Familiæ Regis, tam Clericis quam Militibus quam Miniſtris, die qua faciunt herbergeriam vel extra Curiam morantur in negocijs Regis, viij d. in die, & j galonem vini expenſabilis, & xij fruſtra candelæ. Si intra, iij d. die hominibus ſuis in die & candela plenarie. Quod ſi aliquis Mareſcallus miſſus fuerit in negociis Regis, viij d. tantum. Servientes Mareſcallorum, ſi fuerint miſſi in negocio Regis, unuſquiſq; iij d. in die. Sin autem in Domo Regis comedent. De prædictis autem Conſtabulario & Mareſcall. aliud non comperimus. Valeat veſtra Excellentia per tempora longiora. Scriptum in dicto Scaccario apud Eboracum, xij die Decembris anno xxvij. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27 *E* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*w*) Item pur ceo que la commune ſeſt grevouſement compleynt que la Court de Coneſtable & Mareſchall ad acroche a luy & acroche de temps en temps, contractes covenauntes treſpaſſes dettes & detenues & pluſours auters accions pledables per la common ley, en graunde prejudice du Roy & de ſes Courtes, & a graunde grevaunce & oppreſſion du people.

Noſtre Seigneour le Roy voillant ordiner remedie encounter les prejudices & grevaunces ſuiſdites, ad declare en ceſt parlement, per advis & aſſent des Seigneours eſpirituelx & temporelx la poair & juriſdiccion du dit Coneſtable en la fourme que enſuit. Al Coneſtable appartient davoir coniſaunce des contractes touchantes faites darmes & de guerre hors du royalme & auxint des choſes qui touchent armes ou guerre deins le roialme queux ne poent eſtre termines ne diſcuſſes par la common [ley] ove autres uſages & cuſtumes a ycelles matiers appurtenauntz, queux autres Coneſtables

moſt Noble the Duke of *Norfolk*. Mareſchall, was a general Name for ſeveral Officers that were employed about Horſes, Game, *&c.* For example. Ten Marks were allowed to *Hugh* the Mareſchall and his Fellows who looked after twenty of the Kings Palfreys (*x*). The Summ of Cxxxij *l.* was allowed at the Exchequer to *John Palmer*, for himſelf and xxj Grooms, and for Hay, Oats, and Farriery [*mareſcalcia*] for fifty Horſes of the Kings Stable (*y*). Frere *Alan* a *Templar* was ordered to buy two good Palfreys for the King, and to manage [*mareſcallare*] another Palfrey which the King then ſent to him (*z*). There was alſo a *Mareſcalcia avium Regis* (*a*); and in *Ireland* a *Mareſcalcia menſuræ Regis* (*b*).

It is to be underſtood, that there were formerly more Mareſchalls than one belonging to the Kings Court. In the 11th Year of K. *Henry* II, a Charter made between *Robert* Abbot of St. *Alban* and others of the one part, And *Laurence* Abbot of *Weſtminſter* of the other part, was executed at the Exchequer, before ſeveral of the Juſtices, and before the Kings Chamberlains and his Mareſchalls (*c*). In the 14th Year of the ſame King, *William Fitz-Aldelin* is ſtyled Mareſchall (*d*). Which *William* certified to That King, That of the Land which the King gave to *William Fitz-Aldelin* his Mareſchall with *Juliana* Daughter of *Robert Dorſnell*, *Baldwin Wiſchard* held one Knights Fee of the Old Feoffment in *Eſſex*, *John Gernun* the fourth part of a Knights Fee, and He himſelf [*William Fitz-Aldelin*] held the reſt in demeane by his Service or Serjeanty of the Kings Marſhalcey (*e*). At the ſame time [*Ralf* Son of] *Wigan* the Marſhall certified the King, That K. *Henry* I. enfeoffed *Wigan* his Marſhall of certain Fees, to hold by the Service of his Marſhalcey; That K. *Henry* II. gave ſeiſin thereof to *Ralf* his Son, as to His [the Kings] Marſhall; And that he the ſaid *Ralf* now holds them of the King, by the Service of the Mareſchalcey

---

ſtables devant ore ount duement & reſonablement uſes en lour temps, &c. *Pyns. Stat.* 13. *Ric.* 2. *cap.* 2, 3.

(*x*) Et Hugoni Mareſcallo & ſociis ſuis ducentibus xx Palefridos ad Regem, x marcas, per breve ejuſdem H. [i. e. H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi]. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*y*) Et Johanni Palmerio cum xxj Garcionibus, & pro feno & avena & mareſcalcia quinquaginta equorum Regis per duos annos, C & xxxij l. & ij s. & x d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *I. Rot.* 5. *b. in Compoto de Tiokesberia.*

(*z*) Mandatum eſt fratri Alano Templario, quod emat ad opus Regis duos bonos palefridos, & mareſcallari faciat palefridum quem Rex ei mittit. T R apud Chaſtilan xxvii die Novembris. *Cl. Vaſcon.* 38 & 39. *H.* 3.

(*a*) Albreda de Jarpunvill r c de dimidia marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod ipſa coram Baronibus de Scaccario tradidit Radulfo filio Thomæ filij Bernardi, totam terram ſuam de Adinton, in dominicis, & vilenagijs, & ſervicijs, & redditibus: Habendam & tenendam prædicto Radulfo tota vita ipſius Albredæ; Salvo jure Aliciæ filiæ ſuæ & hæredis ſui ſi illam ſupervixerit. Ita tamen quod prædictus Radulfus defendet & aquietabit prædictam Albredam & prædictam terram de Adinton, & omnes alias terras quas prædicta Albreda de Domino Rege tenet in Capite, tam in Comitatu de Kent quam in Bukingehamſira, de Mareſcalcia avium Regis, & de Militia, & de Scutagio, & Taillagio, & de omnibus quæ ad prædictas terras & ad prædictam Albredam pertinent, & etiam de omnibus ſecularibus ſervicijs & exactionibus; & quod uterque eorum hæc omnia prædicta fideliter tenenda coram Baronibus affidavit. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 1. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*b*) — officium Mareſcalciæ menſuræ Regis in Hibernia. *Pat.* 10. *E* 2. *m.* 8. *pars* 2.

(*c*) Aſſidentibus Juſticijs Regis Nigello Epiſcopo Helienſi, Galfrido Archidiacono Cantuarienſi, Ricardo Archidiacono Pictavienſi, Ricardo Theſaurario Regis, Widone Decano de Waltham, Roberto Comite Legreceſtriæ, Ricardo de Luci, Henrico filio Geroldi, Willelmo Malduit Camerarijs Regis, Symone filio Petri, Alano de Novilla, Gaufrido Monacho, Willelmo filio Andel[mi] Mareſcallis Regis, Philippo de Davenceſtria. *Form. Anglic. in Diſſert. p.* 19.

(*d*) Willelmus filius Aldel[ini] Mareſc[allus] debet xvj s. & viij d. de eodem Auxilio. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Housſc.*

(*e*) Carta Willelmi filij Aldelin. De terra quam Dominus Rex dedit Willelmo filio Aldelin Marſcallo ſuo, cum Juliana filia Roberti Dorſnelli: Baldewinus Wiſcard tenet de Veteri feffamento feodum j Militis in Eſſex; Johannes Gernun feodum quarte partis j militis; Willelmus filius Aldeſin tenet reliquum in dominio ſuo per ſervicium ſuum, ſine aliquo ſervicio nominato, ſicut Marſcaucia Regis. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 86. *a.*

cey (*f*). And in the Catalogue of Serjeanties entred in the *Red-Book*, it is ſaid that *Robert de Venuz* held by the Service of the Marſhalſey, and *William de Warblington* by the Service of Marſhalſey in the Kings Houſe (*g*).

In the 30th Year of K. *Henry* II, *Richard de Limeſie* was a Marſhall. But perhaps he might be Marſhall of *Ireland* (*h*). *Walter Fitz-Robert* by his Charter gave to the Church of St. *Mary* at *Dunmowe* in *Frankalmoigne*, all the Oblations of his Chapell There: One of the Witneſſes to That Charter is *Robert Porter* the Kings Mareſchall (*i*); if Sir *William Dugdales* Copy of this Charter may be relied on. But there was a Mareſchall who was Superiour to the reſt. And that was he, who held the *Magiſtra Mareſcalcia* or *Magiſtratus Mareſcalciæ* of the Kings Court, and was ſtyled *Magiſter Mareſcallus* (*k*). Sir *Henry Spelman* writes as if he thought this Office was introduced at the time of the Conqueſt (*l*). And he names *William Fitz-Osbern* and the *Grentemaiſnels* as perſons who firſt bore it in *England*. Concerning That matter the Antiquaries may judg as they ſhall ſee cauſe. Afterwards, it ſeems, this Office was holden by the Family of the *Mareſcalli*. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, *John Mareſchall* Fined to the King in xxij *l.* & xiij *s.* & iiij *d.* for the Miniſtry or Office of his Father: And in xl Marks of Silver, for the *Magiſtery* [of the Marſhal] in the Kings Court (*m*). And the *Mareſcalli* continued to hold it in the Reigns of KKK *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*; and in the forepart of K. *Henry* the Thirds Reign. Afterwards, the Male Line of the *Mareſcalli* ending, it veſted in the *Bigots*. There ſeems to have been ſome Conteſt about this Office between the Families of *Venuis* and *Mareſcalli*. It is certain that in the Fourth Year of K. *Richard* I, *William de Venuis* Fined to the King in C *l.* That he might have (amongſt other things) the Office of the *Mareſcalcia* (*n*). In the 8th Year of That King, *William* made part-payment of the Fine (*o*). But K. *John* by his Charter dated in the Firſt Year of his Reign, granted and confirmed to *William Mareſchall* Earl of *Pembroc* and his Heirs, the *Magiſtratus Mareſcalciæ* of his Court; Which *Magiſtratus* or Office, *Gilbert* the Mareſchall of K. *Henry* I, and *John* Son of the ſaid *Gilbert* did recover before K. *Henry* I. in His Court, againſt *Robert de Venoiz* and *William de Haſting* who claimed the ſame, by Judgment given againſt them by Default.

(*f*) Carta Wigani Marſcalli. H. Rex avus Domini Regis feffavit Wiganum Marſcallum ſuum de tenementis ſuis quæ de eo tenuit per ſervicium Marſcalciæ ſuæ; Et Dominus Rex ita reddidit ei tenenda Radulfo filio ſuo ſicut Marſcallo ſuo; Et Radulfus filius Wigani ſic tenet ea de Domino Rege per ſervicium Marſcalciæ ſuæ; Et in hijs tenementis, Rogerus de Torlaueſton tenet de Radulfo filio Wigani quartam partem j Militis de Novo feffamento poſt tempus Regis H. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 100. *b.*

(*g*) Suthampteſire. Robertus de Venuz [tenet] per ſervicium Mariſcaciæ. Robertus Malduit per Camerariam ad Scaccarium. Willelmus de Warblinton per Mareſcauciam in Domo Regis. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 126. *a.*

(*h*) Et pro j navi, ad transfretandum Ric[ardum] de Limes[ia] Mareſc[allum] in Hyberniam in ſervitio Regis, xlvj s. & viij d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 30 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. tit. Ceſtreſcira.*

(*i*) Univerſis S. Matris Eccleſiæ filijs, &c. Walterus filius Roberti ſalutem. Sciatis me dediſſe, &c. Deo & Eccleſiæ S. Mariæ apud Dunmowe & Canonicis ibidem Deo ſervientibus de me & hæredibus meis in perpetuam elemoſinam, omnes oblationes Capellæ meæ de Natali & Paſcha & Pentecoſte, & in omnibus feſtis S. Mariæ, & quotieſcunq; ego vel familia mea in villa de Dunmawe fuerimus. Hijs teſtibus, Mat. de Bohun uxore mea, Roberto Porter Mareſchaldo Domini Regis, Simone filio meo, Waltero filio meo, Toma filio meo, Roberto de Cokeſ[eld], &c. *Ex Collectan. MSS. Will. Dugd. Mil. in Libro L. in Muſ. Aſhm. Oxon. fol.* 79. *b.* [*Qui deſumpſit ex autogr.*]

(*k*) *Vid. the* Conſtitutio Domus Regiæ, *cited above, Sect.* 4.

(*l*) *Gloſſ. in voce*, Mareſcallus, *p.* 402. *col.* 1.

(*m*) Johannes Mariſc[allus] debet xxij l. & xiij s. & iiij d, pro Terra & Miniſterio Patris ſui; Et idem debet xl marcas argenti, pro Magiſterio in Curia Regis de Liberat[ione] Præbendæ; Et xxx marcas argenti, pro terra & filia Walteri Pipardi. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilteſcira.*

(*n*) Willelmus de Venuiz debet C libras, pro habenda foreſteria de Alſieſholt, & recto de Draicote verſus Walterum de Sancto Germano; & pro habenda Mareſcalcia de Domino Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*o*) Willelmus de Venuis r c de xxxvj l. & iij s. & iiij d, pro habenda foreſteria de Alſieſholt, & Recto de Draicote verſus Walterum de Sancto Germano; & pro habenda Mareſcalcia de Rege. In theſauro vj l. & iij s. & iiij d, Et debet xxx l. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Suthant.*

(*p*) Johan-

CHAP. II.

Default. Wherefore K. *John* by That Charter Willed and commanded, That the ſaid *William Mareſchall* and his Heirs ſhould hold the ſaid *Magiſtratus* or Office with the Appurtenances, of the King and his Heirs (*p*). Nevertheleſs, the Family of *Venuz* long after held of the King a Serjeanty in *Hamſhire*, by which they were to carry a Marſhalls Staff in the Kings Houſe throughout the Year. Which Serjeanty in the 34th Year of K. *Henry* III, was arrented at C *s.* a-year, and changed into Knights Service (*q*).

The Mareſchall was ſtyled *Mareſcallus Regis*, *Mareſcallus Angliæ*, and *Comes Mareſcallus*. *Thomas Becket* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* was accuſed by K. *Henry* II, for doing wrong in his (the Archbpiſhops) Court to *John*, the Kings Mareſchall (*r*): Which *John* held of the Archbiſhoprick certain Lands lying in *Pagebam* (*s*). K. *John*, in the 4th Year of his Reign, in a Writ Patent, calls *John Mareſchall*, *John* our Mareſchall. We command (ſaith the Writ) you the Knights and Serjeants to whom it appertains, that ye be intendant to *J.* our Mareſchall, and that ye Do to him your Service as he ſhall direct (*t*). K. *Edward* II. ordered the Barons of the Exchequer to certify him, what Fees and Dues belonged to the Mareſchall of *England* by reaſon of his Office of the *Kings Mareſchalcey* (*u*). Again; He was ſometimes called *Mareſcallus Angliæ*. *W.* Earl of *Penbroke* is ſtyled Mareſchall of *England* (*w*): *Roger Bigod* Earl of *Norfolk* is ſtyled Mareſchall of *England* (*x*): *Maud* Counteſs of *Norfolk* and *Wa-*

renne

(*p*) Johannes Dei gratia, &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta noſtra confirmaſſe, dilecto & fideli noſtro Willelmo Mareſcallo Comiti de Penbroc & hæredibus ſuis, Magiſtratum Mareſcalciæ Curiæ noſtræ, quem Magiſtratum Gillebertus Mareſcallus Henrici Regis avi patris noſtri & Johannes filius ipſius Gilberti diſrationaverunt coram prædicto Rege Henrico in Curia ſua, contra Robertum de Venoiz & contra Willelmum de Haſting, qui ipſum Magiſtratum calumpniabantur, & hoc judicio; Quia defecerunt ſe de recto ad diem quem eis inde conſtituerat prædictus Rex Henricus in Curia ſua; ſicut Carta ipſius Regis quam vidimus teſtatur. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædictus Willelmus & hæredes ſui poſt eum habeant & teneant prædictum Magiſtratum cum omnibus ad illum pertinentibus, bene & in pace, libere & quiete, integre & honorifice, de nobis & hæredibus noſtris. Teſtibus W. Londonienſi, E. Elienſi & H. Saresberienſi Epiſcopis, &c. Datum per manus H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi Cancellarij noſtri apud Weſtmonaſterium, xx die Aprilis anno r n primo. *Chart.* 1. *Joh. p.* 2. *m.* 13:

(*q*) Suhamton. De Johanne de Venuz attachiato pro uſurpatione facta ſuper Regem & ſubtractione Servicij Regis. —— Et ſcrutatis ſuper illo Memorandis pro ſtatu Regis, &c. compertoq; in Rotulo de Serjantijs arrentatis per Robertum Paſſelewe & ſocios ſuos anno regni Regis H. avi Regis nunc xxxiiij°, quod Serjantia Johannis de Venuz in Eſtworldham & Nuttele, pro qua debuit portare virgam Mareſcalciæ per totum annum in Hoſpicio Regis, alienata fuit per particulas, & per eoſdem Juſticiarios Regis H. tunc arrentata ad C s per annum, & mutata ſimiliter in ſervicium Militare, videlicet quod idem Johannes faceret inde ſervicium dimidij feodi Militis. *And* John de Venuz *here pleading acknowledged that* John de Venuz *named in the ſaid Roll of Serjanties was his Father. Mich. Commun.* 2 *E* 2. *Rot.* 34. *b.*

(*r*) Dixit ei Rex tu prius reſpondebis mihi de injuria quam feciſti Johanni Mareſcallo meo in Curia tua. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 494. *n.* 1.

(*s*) Homines Johannis Mareſcalli de Pageham debent xl s. de eodem Auxilio [ad maritandam filiam Regis]. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. tit.* Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ.

(*t*) Rex, &c. omnibus Militibus & ſervientibus ad quos, &c. Mandamus vobis, quod ſitis intendentes fideli noſtro J. Mareſcallo noſtro, & ſervicium veſtrum faciatis, ſicut vobis ipſe dicet. T. me ipſo apud Sagium ix die Decembris. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 7.

(*u*) Quia Rex ſuper juribus feodis & deverijs Mareſcallo Angliæ ratione officij Mareſcalciæ Regis quoquo modo ſpectantibus, quibuſdam certis de cauſis vult certiorari, Mandat —— &c. *Trin. Brevia* 1 *E.* 2. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*w*) Conſtat Regi per inſpectionem Rotulorum quos hæredes W. Comitis Penbrokiæ quondam Mareſcalli Angliæ liberaverunt ad Scaccarium Regis, quod Homagium & ſervicium Ingeralmi de Abernum, de feodis quatuor Militum in Comitatu Cantebrigiæ, aſſignata fuerunt Humfrido de Bohun juniori & Alienoræ uxori ejus, in proparte ſua quæ eandem Alienoram contingebat, de terris quæ fuerunt prædicti Comitis. *Paſ. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a. in imo.*

(*x*) Recognitio Rogeri Bigod Comitis Norfolciæ & Mareſcalli Angliæ: Idem venit coram Theſaurario & Baronibus & recognovit ſe teneri Magiſtro Willelmo de Ewell & coexecutoribus ſuis teſtamenti W. de Merton quondam Roffenſis Epiſcopi, in Lx libris —.

renne is ſtyled Mareſchalleſs of *England* (y). He was alſo ſtyled *Comes Mareſcallus.* In the 14th Year of K. *Henry* III, the Barony of *Guiſchard Laidet* was in the Cuſtody of *William* Earl Mareſchall, by the Kings bailment (z): In the 41ſt Year of the ſame King, proceſs iſſued, to ſummon *Reginald de Mohun* and *Iſabell* his Wife one of the Co-heirs of *William* late Earl Mareſchall, to anſwer to the King for the Debt hereunder mentioned (a). 'Tis true, a diſtinction hath been made in this Caſe: That is to ſay, it is ſuppoſed, The Mareſchall hath in him both an Office and an Honour: An Office, in reſpect whereof he is Mareſchall of *England, Mareſcallus Angliæ*; and an Honour, in reſpect whereof he is Earl Mareſchall, *Comes Mareſcallus.* Concerning This diſtinction the Antiquaries may enquire, if they pleaſe. I am here to ſpeak only of the Office of Mareſchall.

It is to be remembred, that the Office of the Kings Marſhall or Marſhall of *England*, was wont to be executed partly in the Kings Army in time of War, and partly in his Court in time of Peace. Here, we conſider him only as an Officer of the Kings Court. As ſuch, it ſeems to have been his Duty, to provide for the Security of the Kings Perſon in his Palace, to diſtribute the Lodgings There, to preſerve Peace and Order in the Kings Houſhold, and to aſſiſt in determining Controverſies ariſing There (*). He performed certain Acts by himſelf or his Subſtitutes at the Kings Coronation, at the Marriages and Interrments of the Royal Family, at the creating of Barons and Knights, and at other Great and Ceremonious Aſſemblies in the Kings Court. After the Diviſion of the Kings Courts, he uſed to appoint a Deputy or Clerk to act for him in the Court holden before the King, and another in the Exchequer: The former was called *Mareſcallus Mareſcalciæ Curiæ Regis*, and the latter *Mareſcallus* or *Clericus Mareſcalciæ de Scaccario.* Of the latter we treat elſewhere (b).

VI. The Seneſchall was another Great Officer in the Kings Court. From the time of the Conqueſt this Office hath been Hereditary in *England.* It was Hereditary in *France*; and likewiſe in *Normandy*, before the Union of That Seigneurie to the Crown of *France.* Whether there was anciently a notable Difference, or any, between the *Seneſcallus* and the *Dapifer* in *England*, let others judg. In the Reign of K. *William* I, mention is made of Two *Dapifers*, viz.

---

libris——. *Mich. Recognit.* 17. *E.* 1. *finiente, Rot.*——. *a.*

(y) Baronibus, pro Prioriſſa de Thefford. Ex parte Prioriſſæ de Thefford Regi eſt oſtenſum quod cum Matill. quondam Mareſcalla Angliæ & Comitiſſa Norfolciæ & Warennæ, per Cartam ſuam dediſſet & conceſſiſſet Monialibus loci prædicti, pro ſuſtentatione indumentorum Monialium earundem, quadraginta ſolidatas redditus de Molendino ipſius Comitiſſæ in Ceſtreford annuatim percipiendas —— &c. *Hil. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 48. *b. The Charter here referred—to is enrolled* verbatim *in This Bundle. It begins thus*, Omnibus S. Matris Eccleſiæ filijs ad quos præſens ſcriptum pervenerit, Matill. Mareſcalla Angliæ, Comitiſſa Norfolciæ & Warennæ, ſalutem in Domino. Noverit univerſitas veſtra me in viduitate mea & plena poteſtate, Divinæ caritatis intuitu, pro ſalute animæ meæ, anteceſſorum & ſucceſſorum meorum, dediſſe conceſſiſſe & hac præſenti Carta mea confirmaſſe Deo & B. Mariæ & Eccleſiæ S. Georgij de Theford, & Sanctimonialibus ibidem Deo ſervientibus tres marcatas redditus argenti annuatim in Molendino meo juxta Curiam meam in villa de Ceſtreford, in puram & perpetuam elemoſinam, ad indumenta prædictarum Monialium ſuſtinenda, ſcilicet medietatem ad indumenta lanea, & aliam medietatem ad indumenta linea earundem— &c: *And ends thus*, Hijs teſtibus, Domino Rogero Bygod Comite Norfolciæ, Dominis Radulfo le Bygot, Willelmo de Hengham, Oſberto de Cayly (*with* 8 *others by name*) & multis alijs. *Tis without date. Hil. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 56. *a.* & *b.*

(z) Norhamteſira. Burton quæ fuit de Baronia Guiſchart Ledet eſt in cuſtodia Willelmi Comitis Mareſcalli de ballio Domini Regis, ad reſpondendum de exitibus ejuſdem Baroniæ Ricardo fratri ejuſdem Mareſcalli, quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b. in imo.*

(a) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Wilteſiæ, quod venire faciat coram, &c. in octabis Purificationis B. Mariæ Virginis Reg. de Mohun & Iſabellam uxorem ejus unam de hæredibus W. quondam Comitis Mareſcalli, ad reſpondendum Regi de CC & xvij l. & x d. de portione ipſum contingente de CCCC l. annuis quas Rex ſolvit pro eis. Et eodem modo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Suſſexiæ de Frankone de Boun de CC & xvij l. ij s. x d. ad eundem diem. *Hilar. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a. in imo.*

(*) *Vid. Spelm. Gloſſ. ad vocem*, Mareſcallus.

(b) *Chap.* 24. *Sect.* 2.

CHAP. II.

viz. *Haimo* (*c*) and *Eudo* (*d*). But it is generally thought, that *Haimo* was *Dapifer* of *England*, and *Eudo* of *Normandy*. Tis ſaid that quickly after the Conqueſt, *Grenteſmeiſnill* was Steward of *England*; and afterwards the Earl of *Leiceſter* (*e*). And Sir *Edward Coke* relates, that in the time of the Conquerour, *William Fitz-Euſtace* was Steward of *England* (*f*). At the beginning of That Kings Reign *William Fitz-Osbern* was *Dapifer* of *Normandy* (*g*). In the Reign of K. *William* II, *Eudo* was the Kings *Dapifer* (*h*): He is alſo ſtiled *Seneſcal del Hoſtel le Rey* (*i*). In a Charter of K. *Henry* I, referred to by Sir *H. Spelman* (*k*), both *Haimo* and *Eudo* ſubſcribe as *Dapifers*; And he there ſuppoſes (rightly, I believe) that *Haimo* was *Dapifer* of *England*, and *Eudo* of *Normandy*. In the Reign of K. *Henry* I, *Eudo* is ſtiled *Dapifer* (*l*): And likewiſe *William Bigot* is ſtiled *Dapifer Regis Anglorum* (*m*): And *Hugh Bigot*, *Seneſcal le Rey Henri* (*n*). *Maud* the Empreſs by her Charter granted to *Geoffrey* Earl of *Eſſex* (amongſt other things) all the Land of *Eudo* the *Dapifer* in *Normandy*, and his Office of *Dapifer*, To hold by Hereditary Right (*o*): But that the Earl of *Fſſex* afterwards enjoyed the Office of *Dapifer* by vertue of That Charter, I cannot ſay. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, *William Martell* is ſtiled the Kings *Dapifer* (*p*): *William* had been *Pincerna* (or Butler) to K. *Henry* I. And about the 18th Year of K. *Henry* II, *Geoffrey Martell* had the Office or Serjeanty of the *Pincernaria* or Butlerſhip (*q*).

In the 5th Year of K. *Stephens* Reign, *Humfrey de Bohun* Fined in xxij *l.* & x *s.* for [the Arere of his] Relief of his Fathers Land, And in cccc Marks of

---

(*c*) Conceſſio Willelmi Magni Regis. Willelmus Dei gratia Rex Anglorum, Haimoni Dapifero, & omnibus ſuis teignis in Epiſcopatu Roffenſi ſalutem——. *Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 338.

(*d*) *In a Charter of K. W. I, of Pacification between the Abbey of* Fontanelle *and* William *Earl of* Evreux *in* Normandy, *Dated at* Honfleur *A. D.* 1074, *the Subſignation is*, + ſignum Willelmi Regis Anglorum, *And in the* 8*th Place* + Signum Eudonis Dapiferi. *Neuſtr. Pia*, *p.* 169.

(*e*) *Dugd. Bar. V.* 1. *p.* 425. *col.* 2.

(*f*) 4. *Inſtit. ch.* 4. *p.* 58.

(*g*) Willelmo Dapifero Normanniæ Osberni filio inſulam Vectam & Comitatum Herfordenſem dedit. *Order. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 521. *d. ad ann.* 1070.

(*h*) Rex Willelmus junior Civitatem Coleceſtriæ cum ſuis pertinentijs tradidit ſervandam Eudoni qui erat Major domus Regiæ, quem nos vulgariter Seneſcallum vel Dapiferum vocamus. *Mon.*.*Angl. V.* 2. *p.* 889. *col.* 1. *And a Charter of K. Willirm II. was made*, Teſtibus, Eudone Dapifero——. *Form. Angl. nu. cclxxxv.*

(*i*) E meme cel tens [viz. A. D. MLxxxv,] fuſt funde le Abbeye de Seint Johan de Coleceſtre, de Eude Seneſchal del Hoſtel le Rey Will. [i. e. II.]. *Ex. Vet. Chron. in Cod. MS. R.* 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 32.

(*k*) *Gloſſ. in Voce*, Dapifer.

(*l*) Teſtibus——, Eudone Dapifero, &c.——; *Mon. Ang. V.* 1. *p.* 319. *col.* 1.

(*m*) Sciant præſentes & poſteri, Franci & Angli, quod ego Willelmus Bigot Dapifer Regis Anglorum, pro remedio animarum Patris mei Rogerij Bigoti, & matris meæ Adelidis—. *Mon. Angl. V.* 1. *p.* 164. *col.* 2. *n.* 10. *Et Vid. Chartam* Willelmi Bigot Dapiferi Regis Anglorum, *Ib. p.* 665.

(*n*) Anno Gratiæ MCxxxvj, Huue Bigot le Seneſchal le Rey Henri vint en Engletere, e jura e aferma par ſerment devant Will. le Erceveske de Cantorbire, ke le Rey Henri kant il deuſt morir deſerita ſa filie Malt la Emperice, pour aucunes choſes ke ele out fet contre ly, e fiſt ceſti Eſtevene ſon heir del reaume de Engletere. E kant ceo oy le erceveske, tut fuſt il iſſi ke il euſt avant fet ſerment e euſt jure feaute al Emperice el tens ſon pere, entre les autres del Reaume, nekedent il creuſt trop legerement le Seneſchal, e coruna lavantdit Eſtevene le jur de Nowel a Weſtmuſtre. *Ex Vet. Chron. in Cod. MS. R.* 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 39.

(*o*) M. Imperatrix, H. Regis filia & Anglorum Domina, Archiepiſcopis, &c. Sciatis me reddidiſſe & conceſſiſſe Comiti Gaufredo Eſſexæ omnia tenementa ſua—. Et do ei totam terram Eudonis Dapiferi in Normannia, & Dapiferatum ipſius; Et hæc reddo ei ut rectum ſuum, ut habeat & teneat hæreditabiliter——. *Ex. Collectan. MSS. Willelmi Dugdale Mil. in Muſ. Aſhmol. Oxon. ſub cuſtodia V. Cl. & Eruditiſſ.* Edwardi Lhuyd A. M. *viz. in lib.* L. *fol.* 19. *a.* & *b.*

(*p*) Willelmo Martello, qui quondam Pincerna Regis Henrici, tunc Dapifer Stephani. *Malm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 2. *p.* 189. *n.* 30. *Hunt. L.* 8. *p.* 393. *n.* 1. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 488. *n.* 10.

(q) Galfridus Martel r c de iiij l. & v s. de vj Militibus de Feodo de Monte Acuto. Idem debet xx s. de Veteri Feffamento. Sed calumpniatur quod debet eſſe inde quietus per Servicium Pincernariæ. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*q*) Un-of Silver, That he might be the Kings *Dapifer* (*r*). In the Reign of K. *Hen.* II, we meet with ſeveral *Dapifers* belonging [perhaps, at ſeveral times] to the Kings Court. There was *Manſer Biſet* (*s*); *William Malet* (*t*); *Oger* (*u*); *William Fitz-Aldelm* or *Aldelin* (*w*); *Gilbert Malet* and *William de Curcy* (*x*); *Hugh de Morewic* and *Hugh Bardolf* (*y*); and perhaps, others. Whether theſe were reſpectively *Dapifers* of *England* or of *Normandy*, it doth not clearly appear. In the Year 1184, 30 *H.* II (*z*), and in the Reign of K. *Richard* I. (*a*), *William Fitz-Ralf* was Seneſchall of *Normandy*; And *Anno* 20 *H.* II, *Alured de St. Martin* was *Dapifer* [of *Normandy*] (*b*). In the Firſt Year of K. *Richard* I, *Stephen de Longchamp* is ſtiled the Kings *Dapifer* (*c*). Afterwards, in the Reigns ſubſequent to K. *Richard* I, we do not find *Dapifers* ſo frequently mentioned in *England* as before, for ought that I have obſerved. As the word *Seneſcallus* has been uſually renderd in *Engliſh*, *Steward*: So alſo, anciently, the word *Steward* was ſometimes renderd either by *Seneſcallus* or *Dapifer*. Thus, one *William*, who in the Reign of K. *William* II. was *Steward* to *William de Ou* [hiꞅ ꞅꞇiƿaꞃð Ƿillelm haꞇꞇe, as the *Saxon Chronicon* ſpeaks] (*d*), is ſtyled his *Dapifer* by *Roger de Hoveden*, in relating the ſame Story (*e*): And *Eudo*, who was *Dapifer* to K. *William* II, is called *Major Domus Regiæ*, and *Seneſcallus* (*f*). And in the 30th Year of K. *Henry* II, *Hugh Bardul* is ſtyled *Seneſcallus Regis* (*g*), who in the ſame Year of That King is ſtyled *Dapifer* (*h*). But I paſs by that matter.

It was ſaid above, that the Office of Seneſchall or Steward in *England* was anciently Hereditary. It ſeems, the Earls of *Leiceſter* were *Seneſcalli Regis de feodo* or Hereditary Stewards. In the Reign of K. *John*, That Office was veſted in *Simon de Montfort* Earl of *Leiceſter*, [and before him, in *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter*]. For when a Partition was made before the King and his Barons, between *Simon de Montfort* Earl of *Leiceſter*, and *Saiher de Quenci* Earl of *Wincheſter*, of all the Lands and Honours which then lately belonged to *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter*, *Simon* and *Saiher* had each of them a Moiety of the ſaid Lands; But the Third Penny of the County of *Leiceſter* and the Stewardſhip to the King were reſerved to *Simon* Earl of *Leiceſter* (*i*). In the 49th Year of K. *Henry* III, the

---

(*r*) Unfridus de Bohun r c de xxij l. & x s, pro Relevatione terræ patris ſui, Et de CCCC marcis argenti, Ut ſit Dapifer Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph*, *Rot.* 2. *a. Wiltiſcira.*

(*s*) Manſerus Biſet Regis Dapifer, Omnibus hominibus Francis & Anglis ſalutem. *Form. Anglic. CCLxxxix.* Teſte Manſero Biſet Dapifero apud Silveſtonam. *Ib. nu. DIV.*

(*t*) Teſtibus,—— Willelmo Maled Dapifero. *Ib. nu. Lxxviij.*

Philippus de Tanga r c de quater xx & vj l. & xiij s. & iiij d: In donis, per breve Regis, Willelmo Malet Dapifero, totum debitum Philippi, Et ſic Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*u*) Teſtes Ogerus Dapifer; *Form. Angl. nu. Lxxv.* Teſtibus Ogero Dapifero,——. *Ib. nu. Lxxix. & CCLxxxviij.*

(*w*) In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Willelmo filio Aldelmi Dapifero, iiij s. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Sudhant.*

Teſtibus, Willelmo filio Audelmi Dapifero, Gilleberto Malet Dapifero. *Form. Angl. LXXXVI. & DV.*

Tradidit autem Dominus Rex Willelmo filio Aldelini Dapifero ſuo Civitatem Weſefordiæ in cuſtodia———. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 567. *n.* 1.

(*x*) Teſtibus, Willelmo de Curcy Seneſcallo, Gilberto Malet Seneſcallo, apud Faleſiam. *Rym. Acta Pub.* T. 1. *p.* 40. *ad ann.* 20. *H.* 2.

(*y*) Anno XXX regni Regis Henrici Secundi, coram Rannulfo de Glanvilla, Hugone de Morewic & Hugone Bardolf Dapiferis. *Form. Anglic. nu. CCCLVII.*

In a Charter made to Ranulf de Glanvill *by K.* Henry II. *there are theſe Witneſſes*, T. H. Decano Eboracenſi, Hugone de Morewic & Hugone Bardolf Dapiferis, Michaele Belet, Stephano de Thurnham, apud Clarendonam. *Chart. Antiq.* N. *in dorſo*, *nu.* 36.

(*z*) *Hic*, *Cap.* 4. *Sect.* 4. & *Neuſt. Pia*, *p.* 866.

(*a*) *Neuſt. Pia*, *p.* 855. *Rym. Acta Pub. T.* 1. *p.* 98. *ad ann.* 9. *R.* 1.

(*b*) Teſtibus, W. filio Andel. Seneſcallo, Aluredo de Sancto Martino Dapifero——, apud Faleſiam. *Rym. Acta Pub.* T. 1. *p.* 38. *ad ann.* 20. *H.* 2.

(*c*) Teſtibus, Stephano de Longo Campo Dapifero noſtro. *In Charta data* 1 *R.* 1. *Rym. Act. Pub.* T. 1. *p.* 65.

(*d*) *Ad ann.* MXCVI. *p.* 204.

(*e*) *Hoved.* P. 1. *p.* 466. *n.* 20.

(*f*) *In hoc cap. Sect.* 11.

(*g*) Et Hugoni Bardul Seneſcallo Regis C marcas de dono Regis, per breve Ranulfi de Glanvilla. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*h*) *Form. Angl. nu.* CCCLVII.

(*i*) Johannes, &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta confirmaſſe pactionem factam coram nobis & Baronibus noſtris, per Simonem de Monteforti Comitem Leyceſtriæ the County and Honour of *Leiceſter*, the Stewardſhip of *England*, and other Lands, late of *Simon de Montfort* Earl of *Leiceſter*, being forfeited to the King by the Felony [or Treaſon] of the ſaid *Simon*, The King by his Letters Patent, granted the ſame to his [the Kings] Son *Edmund*, To hold to him and his Heirs, of the King and his Heirs, by the Service due and accuſtomed for the ſame (*k*). Afterwards; K. *Edward* II, being deſirous to be informed what Fees the Ancient Earls of *Leiceſter*, at the time they were Seneſchalls in Fee to his Progenitours Kings of *England*, uſed to receive and enjoy in reſpect of their Office, and what Fees did in thoſe times belong to That Office, Commands the Barons of the Exchequer by his Writ, to ſearch the Rolls, Books, and *Memoranda* of the Exchequer touching the Premiſes, and to Certify the King thereof under the Exchequer-Seal (*l*). But what Certificate was made therein by the Barons, I do not at preſent find.

VII. As the Seneſchall or Steward was an Ancient Officer in *England*, ſo there was likewiſe an Officer of That name in ſeveral other Countries of *Europe*. I will mention ſome few of them. There was a *Siniſcalcus* amongſt the Ancient *Alemanns* (*m*). About the time of *Hardicnute* King of *England* (as it ſeemeth) one *Osbern* was *Dapifer* of *Normandy* (*n*). *Ralf de Montpinçon* was *Dapifer* to *William* the Great, King of *England* (*o*). In or about the Year 1119, *William de Pirour* is ſaid to have been Dapifer to K. *Henry* I. (*p*). In or about the Year 1158, *Robert de Neuburg* was *Dapifer* and Juſticier of *Normandy* (*q*). In the time of *Maud* the Empreſs, *Stephen de Turre* was Seneſchall of *Anjou* (*r*); and in the time of K. *R.* I, *Robert de Torneham* was Seneſchall There (*s*). *William Fitz-*

ſtriæ & Saiherum de Quenci Comitem Wintoniæ de omnibus Terris & Honoribus quæ fuerunt Comitis Roberti Leyceſtriæ die quo obijt, cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis: ita ſcilicet quod tota medietas illarum terrarum & honorum, in dominijs, & feodis, & omnibus alijs rebus & locis, remaneat uni illorum Comitum, & altera medietas alteri; Salvis prædicto Comiti Simoni tertio denario Comitatus Leiceſtriæ & Seneſcalcia noſtra; ita etiam quod xl libratæ terræ de parte Comitis Simonis remanebunt præfato Comiti Saihero præter partem ſuam, quouſq; ſimiliter deliberaverit eidem Comiti Saihero rationabilem partem ſuam de terra quæ fuit prænominati Comitis Roberti in Normannia, &c. Dat. &c. x die Martij anno r n octavo. *Ex Dugd. Collectann. MSS. Libro L. fol.* 68. *a. in Muſ. Aſhmol. Oxon.*

(*k*) Rex Militibus, Liberis hominibus, & omnibus alijs tenentibus de Comitatu & Honore Leyceſtriæ, Seneſcalcia Angliæ, & de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt S. de Monteforti quondam Comitis Leyceſtriæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod dedimus & conceſſimus Edmundo filio noſtro kariſſimo, prædicta, Comitatum, Honorem, Seneſcalciam, terras, & tenementa, quæ fuerunt præfati Simonis inimici noſtri, exceptis Dominicis noſtris: Habenda & tenenda de nobis & hæredibus noſtris, eidem Edmundo & hæredibus ſuis imperpetuum, Faciendo ſervicium inde debitum & conſuetum. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod eidem Edmundo tanquam Domino veſtro, in omnibus quæ ad prædicta Comitatum, Honorem, Seneſcalciam, terras, & tenementa pertinent, de cætero intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes ſicut prædictum eſt. In cujus, &c. T. Rege apud Cant. xxv die Octobris. *Pat.* 49. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*l*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Quia Rex quibuſdam de cauſis vult certiorari, quæ & cujuſmodi feoda quondam Comites Leyceſtriæ, temporibus quibus ipſi Comites Seneſcalli Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ de feodo extiterint, ratione Seneſcalciæ illius percipere conſueverunt, & quæ & cujuſmodi feoda ad eandem Seneſcalciam pertinuerunt temporibus ſupradictis: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſcrutatis Rotulis, Libris, & alijs Memorandis de dicto Scaccario, per quæ ſuper præmiſſis poterunt melius informari, Regem de eo quod inde invenerint, reddant diſtincte & aperte ſub ſigillo ejuſdem Scaccarij certiorem, hoc breve Regi remittentes. Teſte Rege apud Lenton xxx die Septembris anno primo. Per ipſum Regem. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*m*) *Herold. Leg. Alemann. p.* 79. *tit.* 80.

(*n*) —— & Oſbernus Dapifer Normanniæ ——. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 507 *b.*

(*o*) Radulfus de Monte pincionis Dapifer Guillelmi Magni Regis Anglorum ——. *Ord. Vit. hiſt. L.* 5. *p.* 585. *a.*

(*p*) Guillelmus cognomento Bigod, cum Guillelmo de Pirour Dapifero Regis [H. I.] ——. *Ord. Vit. p.* 870. *b. ad ann.* 1119.

(*q*) Menſe Julio, Robertus de Novo Burgo Dapifer & Juſtitiarius Normanniæ, adverſa valetudine coactus ——. *Ex Chronico Normann. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 996. *ad ann.* 1158.

(*r*) *Neuſt. Pia, p.* 832.

(*s*) Teſtibus, Willelmo filio Radulfi Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Roberto de Torneham Seneſcallo Andegavenſi, Willelmo de Humeto Conſtabulario Normanniæ. *Rym. Acta Pub. T.* 1. *p.* 98. *anno* 9. *R.* 1.

(*t*) *Paulo*

Fitz-Rafe was Seneſchall of *Normandy* under KK. *Hen.* II, and *Ric.* I. (*t*). *Martin Algeis*, of *Gaſcony* (*u*); *W. le Groſs* of *Normandy* (*w*), and *William Fitz-John* of the ſame (*x*). To them add, if you pleaſe, the *Dapifer* of *Ponthieu* (*y*). The Stewardſhip of *France* was veſted in *Geoffrey* Earl of *Anjou* by Grant of *Robert* King of *France*, and was anciently called *Majoratus Domus Regiæ* (*z*). It deſcended to *Fulk* Earl of *Anjou*, as *Hugh de Cleerijs* a Knight of Earl *Fulks* teſtifieth in his Commentary (*a*). And afterwards, when King *Lewis* VI. had diſſeiſed *Fulk* of his Office, he gave it to *Anſelm de Garland* (*b*); whoſe Son *William de Garland*, nevertheleſs, recognized the Superiour Right of Earl *Fulk*, and did Homage and Service for it to Earl *Fulk* (*c*). About the Year 1168, the King of *France* made *Henry* Son of K. *Henry* II. of *England*, Steward of *France*; which Office (ſaith the Hiſtorian) belonged to the Honour or Fee of *Anjou* (*d*): And as Steward of *France* he ſerved the *French* King at Table (*e*). There was the like Office of Steward in *Catalunna*. In the Year 1055, the Earl and Counteſs of *Catalunna* gave it to a Principal Baron There, named *Ramon Mir*. It was an Office (ſays *Surita*) of ſo great preeminence and juriſdiction, that the Princes There uſed to conferr it only on ſuch as were moſt powerful and near to them in Blood. And it had (continues he) the like juriſdiction, authority, and power, with the Office of the *Mayordomos* in the Kingdom of *Aragon*, and likewiſe in the Kingdom of *France*; who governed in Chief both in Peace and War (*f*). This Office in the Principality of *Catalunna* afterwards, to wit about the Year 1137, came to *Guillen Ramon* (*g*); And about the Year 1263, it deſcended to *Don Pedro de Moncada*, from *Don Guillen Ramon* his Father; which *Don Pedro* ſat as Steward in a Cauſe, wherein, the King of *Aragon* being preſent, Batell was adjudged between two Principal *Cavalleros* hereunder named. There had been (it ſeems) ſome doubts concerning the rights and authorities of this Office; but the matter being referred to the determination of Four Arbitratours, they declared and ſettled the ſame, having regard to the ancient uſage of other Kingdoms in like caſe, and to the particular cuſtoms of *Catalunna* (*h*). There was alſo the like Office in the Kingdom of

---

(*t*) *Paulo ſup.*

(*u*) Rex, &c. Martino Algeis Seneſcallo Waſconiæ, &c. *Pat.* 5. *J.* *m.* 9.

(*w*) Rex, &c. W. Craſſo Seneſcallo Normanniæ, &c; Mandamus vobis quod &c. *Pat.* 5. *J.* *m.* 2.

(*x*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*y*) Et Dapifero de Pontivo xx l. numero in Gummeſelva. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Surr. Et Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Surr.*

(*z*) Hanc Seneſcalciam, vel ut antiquitus dicebatur, Majoratum Domus Regiæ, Robertus Rex Francorum dedit Gaufrido Griſogonella Comiti Andegavorum. *Chron. Norm. ap. Ducheſn. Script.* *Norm. p.* 1003. *ad ann.* 1168.

(*a*) Dominus Rex Ludovicus & Fulco Comes [Andegavenſis] ad locum conſtitutum venerunt cum ſocijs conſultoribus, ibiq; recognita ſunt jura Comitis, videlicet Majoratus & Seneſcalcia Franciæ. *Hugonis de Cleerijs Commentarius de Seneſcalcia Franciæ, ap. Ducheſn. Hiſt. Franc. Scrip.* T. 4. *p.* 329. *c. ſub. Lud. Groſſo.*

(*b*) Rex Ludovicus dederat Majoratum & Seneſcalciam Franciæ Anſelmo de Garlanda — &c. *Ib. p.* 329. *a.*

(*c*) Guillelmus de Garlanda tunc Franciæ Seneſcallus recognovit in illo Colloquio hominium ſe debere Comiti Fulconi (*of* Anjou) de Seneſcalcia Franciæ; & inde fuit in voluntate Comitis. ——— Ille enim qui Seneſcallus erit Franciæ, Comiti faciet hominium & talia ſervitia. Si Comes perrexerit ad Curiam Domini Regis Seneſcallus præcipit Mareſcallis Domini Regis, ut præparent & liberent hoſpitia Comiti. *Ib. p.* 329. *c.*

(*d*) Et conceſſit ei Rex Francorum, ut eſſet Seneſcallus Franciæ; quod pertinet ad Feudum Andegaviæ. *Chron. Norm. ap. Ducheſn. Script.* Norm. *p.* 1003. *ad. ann.* 1168.

(*e*) & ſervivit Regi Francorum ad menſam, ut Seneſcallus Franciæ. *Chron. Norm. ib. juxt.*

(*f*) —en el anno de nueſtra redempcion de Mil y cinquenta y cinco, el Conde de Barcelona, y la Condeſſa Almodis, dieron la Seneſcalia de Catalunna a un Baron muy principal, que ſe llamó Ramon Mir: que era cargo de tanta preeminencia y juriſdicion que no lo acoſtumbravan dar los Principes, ſino alos mas poderoſos y de ſu ſangre: y eſte cargo tenia la juriſdicion y autoridad y poder quel officio de Mayordomo en el Reyno de Aragon, que era lo miſmo que tenian en el Reyno de Francia, deſde el tiempo de los Reyes Francos, los que lo governavan todo en la paz y en la guerra. *Anales de Aragon, de Surita, edit. A. D.* 1610. *T.* 1. *L.* 1. *fol.* 24. *b. ad Ann.* 1068.

(*g*) e intervino en eſto un varon muy principal, que era Seneſcal de Catalunna, y ſe dezia Guillen Ramon. *Anales de Aragon, T.* 1. *L.* 1. *f.* 56. *b. ad ann.* 1137.

(*h*) Eſtando el Rey en Lerida, uuo campo y batalla of *Aragon* (as is hinted juſt above). In That Kingdom it was called the *Mayordomia* (*i*). There, the *Mayordomo* had a great Judicial Power. For he had cogniſance of all cauſes and quarrells; except in certain caſes reſerved to the Kings own Cogniſance (*k*): And when he was preſent in any City or Town whatever, all cauſes before any other Judg were to ceaſe, if he ſo commanded (*l*). There was anciently a *Mayordomo* in the Kingdom of *Caſtile* (*m*): And a great Officer in the Kingdom of *Naples*, called the *Gran Siniſcalco* (*n*). But concerning the Stewards and Mayordomos in Foreign Countries, this may ſuffice.

VIII. In the King of *Englands* Court there was another Great Officer ſtyled, The *Chamberlain*. It is probable, that during this Firſt Period there were ſeveral Chamberlains belonging to the Kings Court. At preſent I am not prepared to give a diſtinct account of each of them. But there was One who (I think) was Superiour to the Others. He was moſt properly ſtyled *Camerarius Regis*, and enjoyed the Office which at That time was ſtyled *Magiſtra Cameraria*, the High Chamberlainſhip. It may be obſerved, that ſome of the Great Offices in the Kings Court, eſpecially thoſe which were Hereditary, were diſtinguiſhed from ſubordinate Offices of the ſame Name, by the epithet of *Magiſtratus*, *Magiſterium*, &c. For example. The Office of the Kings Chief Chamberlain was ſtyled *Magiſtra Cameraria*. K. *Henry* I. granted it by the Name of *Magiſtra Cameraria mea totius Angliæ*, to *Alberic de Ver* and his heirs, To hold of the King and his heirs, with all the Dignities, Liberties, and Honours thereto belonging, as freely and honourably as *Robert Malet* or any other had held and enjoyed the ſame, together with the Liveries and Lodgings of the Kings Court, which belonged to the ſaid Office of Chamberlain. The Tenour of K. *Henry* the Firſts Charter in That behalf is hereunder recited, as I have it from Sir *William Dugdales* MSS Collections, who ſays he took it from the Original Charter remaining with the Right Honourable the Earl of *Lyndeſey* (*o*). The Office of the Kings Chief Mareſchall was alſo diſtinguiſhed by the ſtyle
of

---

y batalla juzgada entre dos cavalleros muy principales, que eran Ponce de Peralta, y Bernaldo de Mauleon: y aſſiſtio a ella el Rey, ſiendo ſu Seneſcal en el Principado de Catalunna don Pedro de Moncada, que ſucedio en eſte officio a Don Guillen Ramon ſu padre. Eſte officio y la Mayordomia de Catalunna andavon juntos, y eran de la miſma preeminencia y exercicio que oy es el officio de Condeſtable: y por que avia duda de las preeminencias y derechos que pertenecian a eſte cargo, aſſi en las batallas campales, como en los deſafios y batallas que llamauan juzgadas que avia entre los cavalleros, a quien el Rey, ſi ſe deſafiavan conforme a lo que permitian las leyes, dava campo ſeguro: el Rey e Don Pedro de Moncada los dexaron a juyzio y determinacion de quatro cavalleros, que fueron D. Xemen Perez de Arenos, Thomas de Sanclemente, Guillen Çaſala, y Arnaldo de Boſcan: y declararon lo que pertenecia al officio de Seneſchal, y a la Mayordomia en ſus preeminencias y juriſdicion, ſegun ſe lee en ſu determination y ſentencia, que es conforme a lo que en otros Reynos ſiempre ſe uſó, guardando lo que acerca deſto eſtaua diſpueſto por los uſajes de Catalunna. *Ib.* T. 1. *L.* 3. *f.* 177. *b. ad ann.* 1263.

(*i*) Querellauaſe [i. e. D. Guillen de Entença] tambien, por que no ſe le dauan los derechos de la Mayordomia del reyno de Aragon, que pretendia ſer ſuyos; y auia acoſtumbrado llevarlos como Mayordomo. *Ib.* T. 1. *L.* 3. *fol.* 181. 6. *ad ann.* 1264.

(*k*) Deſpues deſta juriſdicion Real que eſtaua fundada con eſta orden, auia otra de grande autoridad, que era la del Mayordomo del Rey, y del Reyno, que tenia en el Conſejo y juzgado deſpues del Rey el principal lugar, y podia conocer de todas las cauſas y querellas, aſſi de los infançones como des otros: ſaluo en ciertos caſos del eſtado de los infançones, que ſe reſeruauan al conocimiento del Rey. *Ib.* T. 1. *L.* 2. *f.* 102. *b. ad ann.* 1213.

(*l*) Pero ſiempre el Mayordomo, en lo que juzgaua, tomaua, por ſu acompanado el Juſticia mayor del Reyno, o otro Juez, de los que eſtauan pueſtos par el Rey en las ciudades y villas Reales: y tenia eſta preeminencia, que en qualquiere ciudad o villa adonde ſe hallaua el Mayordomo, auia de ceſſar el juyzio y determinacion de las cauſas, ſi el lo mandaua. *Ib.* T. 1. *L* 1. *fol.* 102. *b.*

(*m*) Johannes Garſiæ Majordomus Curiæ Domini Regis confirmat. *In ora Sigilli Regis Alfonſi, appenſi Chartæ dat. A. D.* 1254. *Rym. Act. Pub.* T. 1. *p.* 531.

(*n*) *Ammir. delle Fam. Neap. Parte* I. *p.* 52.

(*o*) H. Rex Anglorum, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Juſtic., Baronibus, Vicecomitibus, & omnibus fidelibus ſuis per Angliam conſtitutis, ſalutem,
Sciatis

of *Magiſtra Mareſcalcia* and *Magiſtratus Mareſcalciæ Regis* (*p*). The Uſhery of the Exchequer had the like Appellation. K. *Henry* II. by his Charter granted to *Roger de Warengefort* and his heirs, the Office of Uſher of the Exchequer, by the name of *Miniſterium de Hoſtieria de Scaccario meo* and *Miniſterium de Magiſtratu Hoſtieriæ de Scaccario meo* (q). So alſo, K. *John* by his Charter granted and confirmed to *Henry* Son of *Gilbert* Son of *Waltheve* and his Heirs, the *Magiſtram Serjanteriam de Wapentacho*, To hold in Fee and heritage (*r*). And the like phraſe was uſed by ſome Subjects for the Principal Offices of their Houſhold. Thus, *William* Earl of *Warwick* granted to *Alan* his Cook, the *Capitale Miniſterium* of his Kitchin, which was called the Office of *Magiſter Cocus*, To hold by hereditary right of the Earl and his heirs (*s*). Hither alſo may be referred the Uſage of

---

Sciatis univerſi, quoniam dedi & conceſſi Alberico de Ver & hæredibus ſuis poſt eum, de me & de hæredibus meis tenendam, Magiſtram Camerariam meam totius Angliæ, in feodo & hæreditate. Quare volo & firmiter præcipio, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui eam jure hæreditario teneant cum omnibus dignitatibus & libertatibus & honorificentijs ad eam pertinentibus, ita bene & libere & honorifice, ſicut Robertus Malet, vel aliquis alius ante eum vel poſt eum unquam melius & liberius & honorificentius tenuit, cum liberationibus & hoſpicijs Curiæ meæ, quæ ad Miniſterium Camerariæ pertinent. T. Rogero Epiſcopo Sar. & Gaufrido Cancellario Epiſcopo Dunelm. & Nigello Epiſcopo Elienſi, & Roberto de Sig., & Roberto Comite Gloec. & B. filio Comitis, & Roberto de Ver Conſtabulario, & Unfrido de Buhun, & Hug. Bigot, & W. de Albini Brit., & Ricardo Baſſet, & Willelmo de Pont., apud Ferneham in Transfretatione Regis. *Ex Dugd. Collect. MSS. in Bibl. Aſhmol. Oxon. Lib. L. fol.* 82. *b.* [*ab ipſo deſumpt. ex autogr. penes Rob. Comitem de Lyndeſey, A. D.* 1640].

(*p*) *Chart.* 1. *Joh. citat. in hoc Cap. Sect.* 5.

(*q*) *Chart. R. Hen.* 2. *citat. hic Cap.* 24. *Sect.* 4.

(*r*) —— Dediſſe & confirmaſſe Henrico filio Gilberti filij Waltheui & hæredibus ſuis ſex bovatas terræ in Waleton, & quatuor in Wavertre, & quatuor in Neuſum, & Magiſtram Sergentariam de Wapentach, liberas & quietas, per ſervicium Sergentariæ, pro omni ſervicio & conſuetudine, in feodo & hæreditate, Tenendas de nobis & hæredibus noſtris libere & quiete, in boſco & plano &c. ſicut Waltheuus avus ſuus eaſdem terras & prædicta Sergentariam integre tenuit & habuit temporibus Willelmi Comitis Boloniæ Warennæ & Moretoniæ, & Henrici Regis Patris noſtri, & ſicut eaſdem terras & eandem Sergentariam Gilberto patri præfati Henrici conceſſimus & carta noſtra confirmavimus dum Comes Moretoniæ eſſemus. Teſtibus, Rogero Sancti Andreæ Epiſcopo, Roberto Comite Leirceſtriæ, Comite David, Willelmo Comite Arundelliæ, Hugone [de] Gornaco, Rogero de Montebegun, Roberto Grely, Gilberto filio Reinfridi. Datum per manum H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi Cancellarij noſtri apud Cenomanniam, xxiij die Septembris anno r n primo. *Trin. Commun.* 18 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*s*) Willelmus Comes Warr. Omnibus Baronibus & Burgenſibus, & omnibus hominibus ſuis Francis & Anglis, ſalutem. Sciant tam futuri quam præſentes, me conceſſiſſe & dediſſe Alano Coco meo filio Ricardi Coci, unum Officium in Domo mea, videlicet Capitale Miniſterium Coquinæ meæ quod dicitur Magiſter Cocus, quod Ricardus pater ejus habuit in domo Patris mei & in mea &c; & unam virgatam terræ in Cota cum omnibus alijs terris quas prædictus Ricardus pater ipſius Alani habuit in Burgo meo de Warrewico & extra. Conceſſi etiam prædicto Alano & hæredibus ſuis, ut licite Curiam ſuam teneat de omnibus proprijs hominibus ſuis quos Ricardus pater ejus habuit in Wodelowe & in Warrewico, ſine aliqua contradictione mei vel hæredum meorum. Et tolloneum de illis accipiat quodcunq; mercimonium vendant vel emant in prædicto Burgo de Warrewico. Quare volo & firmiter ſtatuo, quatinus prædictus Alanus & hæredes ſui habeant & teneant prædictum Miniſterium ſive præfatum Officium plene & integre cum omnibus feodis dictæ Coquinæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs quæ pertinent ad Magiſtrum Cocum, ſcilicet in robis & in equis ſicut Armigeri mei habent in domo mea, eodem modo quo Ricardus pater ejus habuit in domo patris mei & in mea, de me & hæredibus meis jure hæreditario imperpetuum; & prædictam virgatam terræ in Cota, cum omnibus alijs terris quas Ricardus pater ipſius Alani habuit in Burgo meo de Warrewico & extra, cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis &c. cum Tol & Team, ſacha & ſochnia, infangetheof; Et in ſokage omnia antedicta tenebit cum omni libertate. Reddendo de jamdictis terris &c. *The Earl makes a General Waranty of the ſaid Office and Land.* Hijs teſtibus, Waleranno fratre Comitis, Hugone de Ardena ———, & alijs. *Ex Collectann. MSS. Willelmi Dugd. Mil.* G. I. *in Bibl. Aſhmol. Oxon. p.* 521. [*Qui deſumpſit. ut ait, ex autogr. ſub ſigillo*].

(*t*) —— in

of the Kingdom of *Naples*. Where the Epithet of *Magiſter* was added to ſome of the Greater Officers, viz. *Magiſter Juſtitiarius*, *Magiſtri Camerarij*, &c. (*t*).

The Office of *Camerarius Regis* or *Camerarius Angliæ* was, from ancient time, Hereditary. At this day it is ſtyled the Office of Great Chamberlain of *England*: and is veſted in the Right Honourable the Earl of *Lindſey*. Who it was that held this Office of Chamberlain under KK. *William* I and II, I have not obſerved. In the reign of K. *Henry* I, *Robert Malet* was Chamberlain (*u*). But K. *Henry* I. (as *Dugdale* relates) diſherited *Robert Malet* (*w*); and afterwards granted the Office of *Magiſtra Cameraria* to *Alberic de Ver* and his heirs, by the Charter abovecited. In the ſame Kings reign, *William Mauduit* is ſaid to have been Chamberlain (*x*). *William de Tancarvile* is alſo ſtyled Chamberlain to That King (*y*): But I ſuppoſe tis to be underſtood, that he was the Kings Chamberlain of *Normandy*. For ſo the *Tancarvills* were (*z*). In the ſame Kings reign, *Geoffrey de Clinton* was the Kings Treaſurer and Chamberlain (*a*). In the reign of K. *Stephen*, *William Malduit* ſeems to have been Chamberlain; for Money was paid to him (as hereunder is mentioned), to the Kings uſe, *ad Cameram Curiæ* (*b*). However, in the ſame Kings reign, *William de Pontearch* Fined to the King in M marks of Silver, for the Miniſtry [or Office] and the Daughter of *Robert Mauduit*, And in xij marks and one ounce of Gold, for the Miniſtry of the *Camera Curiæ*, And in ij marks of Gold, for the Miniſtry of the *Camera Curiæ*, for the benefit of his Brother *Osbert* (*c*). Here, the Office purchaſed for *Osbert de Pontearch*, called the *Miniſterium Cameræ Curiæ*, might, probably, be the Chamberlainſhip of *Normandy*. For one *Osbert de Pontearcha* ſeems to have been a Chamberlain of *Normandy* about this time (*d*). In K. *Henry* the Seconds reign, mention is made of ſeveral Chamberlains For inſtance. *Geoffrey de Clinton* (*anno incerto*) is ſtyled Chamberlain (*e*). *Anno* XI of That King, *Henry Fitz-Gerold* and *William Malduit* are ſtyled Chamberlains (*f*). *Anno* XII, XIV, & XV, *Henry Fitz-Gerold* is ſtyled [the Kings] Chamberlain (*g*); and again

---

(*t*) —— in Sacramento præſtando a Magiſtro Juſtitiario ——. *Conſtit. Neap. L.* 1. *tit.* 43. (*citat. hic Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 3.)

Quæſtiones omnes inter fiſcum noſtrum & privatos movendas tam perſonales quam reales quæ non ſint de feudis vel rebus feudalibus, cognitiones atq; judicia, Magiſtri Camerarij accipiant ——. *Conſtit. Neap. L.* 1. *tit.* 60.

(*u*) *In Charta R. Hen.* 1. *facta Eccleſiæ de Thedford.* Teſtibus, (*amongſt others*) Roberto Malet Camerario. *Mon. Angl. V.* 1. *p.* 666. *col.* 1. *n.* 20.

(*w*) *Dugd. Bar. P.* 1. *p.* 111. *col.* 1.

(*x*) *Dugd. Bar. V.* 1. *p.* 398. *col.* 1.

(*y*) Willelmus namq; de Tancarvile Camerarius Regis aciebus ſtatutis confligens ———. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 382. *n.* 30. *Mon. Angl. V.* 1. *p.* 366. *col.* 2.

(*z*) *Neuſt. Pia, p.* 691. *Sect.* 3.

(*a*) Henricus Dei gratia Rex Anglorum & Dux Normannorum, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Vicecomitibus, Baronibus, & Miniſtris, & omnibus fidelibus ſuis totius Angliæ, ſalutem. Sciatis me conceſſiſſe Galfrido de Glinton Theſaurario & Camerario meo, fundare Eccleſiam Sanctæ Mariæ in terra de Kenillleworda, quam ei dedi in feudum & hæreditatem, de meo dominio ——. Quod ego Henricus Dei gratia Rex pro ſalute animæ meæ, & pro ſtatu Regni mei, & pro animabus prædeceſſorum & ſucceſſorum meorum concedo, & ſigno ſanctæ Crucis manu mea confirmo. Annuentibus etiam & ſigno Crucis annotantibus, Adeliza Regina, & Archiepiſcopis & Epiſcopis cæteriſq; fidelibus ſubter annotatis. *Chart. Antiq. O. O. n.* 12.

(*b*) Robertus de Monteforti reddit compotum de j Palefrido & j Fugatore, Ut homines ſui de Preſtetona faciant ei Conſuetudines ſuas, ſicut fecerunt Patri ſuo; Willelmo Maledocto liberavit ad Cameram Curiæ, Lx s. pro j Palefrido & j Fug., per breve Regis; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*c*) Et idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Pontearcha] r c de M marcis argenti, pro Miniſterio & filia Roberti Maledocti: In theſauro C marcas argenti; Et debet DCCCC marcas argenti. Et idem Vicecomes debet xij marcas auri & j unciam, pro Miniſterio Cameræ Curiæ; & ij marcas auri, pro Miniſterio Cameræ Curiæ, ad opus Osberti fratris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Hamteſcira.*

(*d*) *Cap.* 4. *Sect.* 4. Ricardus Baſſet &c.

(*e*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* LXXIII. *Et vid. Hiſt: Scacc. cap. ult. Sect.* 3.

(*f*) *Form. Angl. in Diſſert. p.* 19.

(*g*) Henricus filius Geroldi Camerarius r c de Veteri firma de Wicumba. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Henrico filio Geroldi Camerario, iiij s. & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norf. & Sutf.*

Et Henrico filio Geroldi Camerario dimidia marca. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Gloeceſtr.*

Henricus

again *anno incerto* of That King, (*b*). In the XIVth Year of the ſame King, *William Malduit* is ſtyled [the Kings] Chamberlain (*i*). And again *anno* XXVI. (*k*), and *anno* XXX (*l*). In the reign of K. *Richard* I, to wit, *anno* V, and *anno* VII, *William Malduit* is ſtyled Chamberlain (*m*). In the reign of K. *Henry* II, *anno incerto*, *William Malduit* and *Warin Fitz-Gerold* were [the Kings] Chamberlains (*n*): *Anno* XXX, *William Malduit* and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* are ſo ſtyled (*o*): In a Charter of the ſame King, *anno incerto*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* is ſtyled Chamberlain (*p*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, *Ralf Fitz-Godfrey* is ſtyled (by *Hoveden*) the Kings Chamberlain (*q*).

In *England*, ſome of the Chamberlains performed ſome acts of their office in the Kings Court and Houſhold; and other acts at his Exchequer. They took care of the Receipts and Payments of the Kings Revenue. In the moſt ancient times they uſed, as it ſeems, to act at the Exchequer ſometimes in Perſon. In the ſucceeding times they acted there by their Subſtitutes; as may be ſeen elſewhere (*r*). In the Kingdom of *Naples* there was the like Officer called the Grand Chamberlain. Whoſe duty it was to take an account of all the In-payments and Out-payments of his Soveraign, and to be a Judg and Superintendant thereof (*s*).

IX. Another Great Officer in the Kings Court was the Chancellour. For a conſiderable time after the Conqueſt, he was uſually ſtyled *Cancellarius Regis*; probably, to diſtinguiſh him from Inferiour Chancellours; ſuch as were the Chancellours in Cathedrall Churches, and Others; for there were ſome others ſo called; As, *Godfrey* the Queens Chancellour, *Reinelm* the Queens Chancellour, *Stephen Ridel* Chancellour to the Earl of *Moreton*, &c (*t*). The Kings Chancellour was uſually, in thoſe times, a Biſhop or other Prelate, or an Eccleſiaſtical Perſon. And as in *England*, ſo alſo in ſeveral Foreign Countries, the Office of Chancellour was in thoſe days commonly conferred on Prelates or Churchmen. It was ſo in *Sicily*, and *France* (*u*), and *Germany* (*w*). In truth, in *England*, the Chancellour was the Kings Chief Chaplain, and had the Superiour

---

Henricus filius Geroldi Camerarius debet xxxv l. & v s. & viij d. de feodo Eudonis Dapiferi. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Eſſexa.* & *Hurtf.*

(*b*) *Form. Angl. nu.* CCXCI.

(*i*) Willelmus Malduit Camerarius debet xxiij s. & iiij d. de Veteri Feſſamento; Et de Novo xxxvj s. & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 14 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Buching.* & *Bed.*

(*k*) Willemus Malduit Camerarius r c de x l. numero, de firma de Rotelanda. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*l*) *Hic paulo ſup.*

(*m*) Willelmus Malduit Camerarius r c de j marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Johannes Malduit filius Johannis Malduit remiſit, & reddidit, & quietum clamavit, de ſe & de hæredibus ſuis, totum jus & totum tenementum ſuum, & totum dominium quod habuit de tenemento quod de ipſo Willelmo tenuit apud S. Martinum juxta Strepeigni ——&c. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. Norhant.*

Willelmus Malduit Camerarius——. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norhant.*

(*n*) *Hic, Cap.* 9. *ſect.* 7.

(*o*) *Poſthac, Cap. ult. ſect.* 1. *ex. Form: Angl. nu.* CCCLVII.

(*p*) *Form. Angl. nu.* LXXXVI.

(*q*) Et audivit Rex Petitionem illius; & tradidit illum Radulfo filio Godefridi Camerario ſuo in cuſtodia. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 692. *n.* 10.

(*r*) *Cap.* 24. *Sect.* 10.

(*s*) ——— Significò un uficio propoſto a tener conto di tutte l' entrate & rendite di quel Signore, & eſſerne giudice & ſopraintendente. *Ammir. delle Famigl. Napol. P.* 1. *p.* 43. *c. tit.* Del Gran Camarlingo.

(*t*) Godfridus Cancellarius Reginæ; *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 382. *n.* 20. *temp. H. I.* & *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 477. *n.* 50. Reinelmus Cancellarius Reginæ; *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 469. *n.* 50. *temp. H. I.* Stephanus Ridel Cancellarius Comitis Moritonij; *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 707. *n.* 20. *temp. R. I.*

(*u*) Queſto uficio era ſolito darſi da i noſtri Re Francezi a Prelati; ſi come par che ſi foſſe anticamente coſtumato in Francia. *Ammir. delle Fam. Neap. P.* 1. *p.* 50. *c. tit.* Del Gran Cancelliere. *Scip. Mazzella Deſcritt. di Napoli p.* 495. *tit.* Gran Cancelliero.

(*w*) E adonc [*in the year* MCLxij] Thomas [le Erceveske de Cantorbire] envea un meſſager, Meſtre Ernolf par noun, al Rey en Normundie, e reſigna la Chancelerie, e le renvea le Seel. E kant ceo oy le Rey, il en fuſt grevee; pur ceo ke il aveit oy, ke le Erceveske de Magunce en Tyeſce terre a cel Rey, e le Erceveske de Coloingne al Emperour de Rome, ſerveient de cel meſter. *Ex Chron. vetuſto MS. R.* 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 44.

periour care both of the Kings Chancery and of his Chapell (*x*). In the 55th Year of K. *Henry* III, *John le Fauconer* Receiver of the money ariſing from the Profits of the Great Seal, paſſed an Accompt of the ſaid Profits. Upon his Accompt, he was Allowed (amongſt other things) for certain ſmall expences about the Chancery and the Kings Chapell (*y*). And even ſo long after the Conqueſt as in the reign of K. *Edward* II, the Chancellour for the time being was looked upon to be Chief of the Kings Chapell; He is expreſly ſtyled *Chef de la Chapele le Roy*, in an Ordinance made in That Kings time relating to the Royal Chapell of *Windſor* (*z*).

The Kings Chancellour is frequently named in the Hiſtories of this Kingdom. But the Ancient Hiſtorians ſay little concerning his Duty or the Nature of his Office. A few memoires may be here added. He was wont to ſuperviſe the Charters which were to be ſealed with the Kings Great Seal (*a*). Hence, probably, it came to paſs, that he is ſo frequently named in the atteſtations of ſuch Charters: And that many Charters had this clauſe in them, *Data per manum N. Cancellarij noſtri*; as appears by numberleſs examples in the Charter-Rolls. He uſed likewiſe to ſuperviſe and ſeal the Writs and Precepts that iſſued in proceedings pending in the *Curia Regis* and the Exchequer, and (after the Diviſion) in the Kings other Courts of Law. He was one of the Kings prime Councellours in affairs of State: And Did acts of divers kinds in the Palace, as well in judicial proceedings as otherwiſe. In the ancient times he was alſo wont to act together with the Chief Juſticier and other Great Men in matters of Revenue at the Exchequer; as appears by ſeveral inſtances produced in this Hiſtory: and ſometimes with the other Juſticiers Itinerant in their circuits. About the Beginning of K. *Henry* the Seconds Reign, there were Pleas, in the County of *Kent*, holden before the Kings Chancellour and before *Henry de Eſſex* the Kings Conſtable (*b*); and before the Chancellour and the Earl of *Leiceſter* (*c*). Amerciaments were ſett upon ſeveral Perſons in in *Worceſterſhire* by the Chancellour and *Stephen de Segrave* (*d*); and in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, by the ſame perſons (*e*) The Chancellourſhip,

---

(*x*) *Vid. Cl. Hickeſij Theſaur. Lingg. Septent. in Diſſert. Epiſt. p.* 47, 48. *Et vid. poſthac, Cap.* 4. *Sect.* 10. Hæc eſt conſtitutio.

(*y*) Compotus Johannis le Fauconer Receptoris denariorum proveniencium de exitibus Sigilli Regis, a feſto Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ anno Liiij, uſq; ad idem feſtum anno Lvj incipiente, videlicet per duos annos.——— Summa ſummarum, DCCCC Lxxiij l. xvj s. In theſauro nichil; *And in expenſes; amongſt others,* Et Johanni Portejoye cuſtodi ſummarum Regis Cancellariæ pro vadijs ſuis per CCCxxx dies, vj l. iij s. ix d. per idem breve [Regis]; Et in percameno ad opus clericorum Cancellariæ prædictæ, & alijs minutis expenſis ejuſdem Cancellariæ & Capellæ Regis, xiij l. ij s. vj d. ob. per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. in Rot. Compotor.*

(*z*) Et le Chaunceler le Roy qui quil ſoit; pur coe quil eſt chef de la Chapele noſtre Seignour le Roy face cheſcun an un tour illoeqes ſil puit, par congie de noſtre. Seignour le Roy, pur veer que la dite chapele [i. e. de Wyndeſor] ſoit ſervie des Ornementz &c. *Ryl. append. ad Plac. P. p.* 535. *anno* 6 *E.* 2.

(*a*) *The like uſage obtained alſo in Foreign Countries. A Charter of* Frederick I, *Emperour, concludes thus,* Ego Reynaldus Cancellarius, vice Arnoldi Moguntini Archiepiſcopi & Archicancellarij, recognovi———. Datum Ratiſponæ A. D. 1166. *Goldaſt. Conſtit. Imper. p.* 87. *The* Golden Bull *of the Emp.* Friderick II, *ends thus,* Ego Conradus Dei gratia & Apoſtolicæ ſedis, Metenſis & Spirenſis Epiſcopus, Imperialis Aulæ Cancellarius, vice Domini Sigefridi Moguntini Archiepiſcopi & Apoſtolicæ ſedis legati ac totius Germaniæ Archicancellarij, recognovi. Acta ſunt hæc A. D. 1213. *Ib. p.* 74. *And in other inſtances.*

(*b*) Et idem Vicecomes [Radulfus Picot] r c de ij marcis & dimidia, de Placitis Cancellarij & Henrici de Eſſexa; In th l, Et Q e, *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Chent.*

(*c*) Robertus filius Gilleberti de Taddewell r c de v marcis, de placitis Cancellarij & Comitis Legreceſtriæ; In th l, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Lincol.*

(*d*) De amerciamentis per Cancellarium & S de Segrave. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxix marcis & dimidia, de miſericordijs hominum quorum nominibus præponitur Littera t in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. *a. Wygornia.*

(*e*) De amerciamentis per Cancellarium & S. de Segrave. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxv l. & xviij s. & vj d. de miſericordijs hominum quorum nominibus præponitur Littera t in Rotulo quem Hugo le Bel liberavit in Theſauro ſub ſigillo Regis. *Ib. Not. & Derb. m.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Mag-ſhip, from a ſmall Beginning, became in proceſs of time an office of great Dignity and preeminence. When the number of Royal Charters began to multiply, when the Pleas and Cauſes in the Kings Courts grew Numerous, and when the Grandeur of the High Juſticier came to decline, the power of the Chancellour waxed (as it ſeems) greater than it had formerly been. And (if I have obſerved right) the Chancellours office received a conſiderable acceſſion of power and dignity from the Greatneſs of ſome of the perſons who had borne it. In this conjecture I have been ſomewhat the more confirmed, becauſe I find *Paulus Æmylius* makes the like obſervation concerning the Chancellours of *France* (*f*). And it ſeems the Chancellours in other Countries acquired by degrees the like addition of Greatneſs and preeminence (*g*).

In *England*, the Chancellour was wont to be appointed to his office by the King. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, *Geoffrey* the Chancellour Fined in Three thouſand and ſix pounds and a mark, For the [Kings] Seal (*h*). This I underſtand to be a Fine then lately made with the King, For the Office of Chancellour, or To have the keeping of the Kings Seal. Which precedent may juſtly ſeem ſtrange to us at this day. But it ſeemeth that in thoſe times, things of the like kind with This were ſometimes done. For Example. In the ſame year of K. *Stephen*, *Richard Fitz-Alured* Fined in xv marks of Silver, That he might ſit with *Ralf Baſſet* at the Kings Pleas (*i*). Again. In the 7th year of K *John*, *Walter de Grey* Fined with the King in Five thouſand marks, To have the Kings Chancery during his whole Life; and for the Kings Charter thereof (*k*). K. *Henry* III, by his Charter dated the 12th day of *February* in the 11th year of his Reign, granted and confirmed his Chancery to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter*, to hold during his whole Life, with all the iſſues, liberties, and other things thereto belonging, as freely, quietly, entirely, and honourably, as the Chancellours of Former Kings his Predeceſſours held the ſame (*l*). The ſame King, by his Charter dated at *Wodeſtoke* the 14th day of *June* in the 16th year of his Reign, did for himſelf and his heirs grant and confirm, to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Then his Chancellour, the Chancery of *England* [or office of Chancellour] during his whole Life, with all the appurtenances, liberties, and free cuſtoms to the ſaid Chancery belonging. And by another Charter dated the ſame 14th day of *June* in the ſaid 16th year, and made with the ſame *Hijs teſtibus*, the King granted and confirmed to the ſaid *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Then his Chancellour, the Cuſtody of his Seal during his [the Biſhops] whole Life, with all the appurtenances, liberties, and cuſtoms to the ſaid Cuſtody belonging; So that he might bear and keep the ſaid Seal, either Himſelf in Perſon

---

(*f*) Magnitudinem virorum qui eo munere (*he is ſpeaking of the Chancellour*) fungebantur, vires decuſq; illi attuliſſe crediderim, ut ab exiguis initijs ad tantam majeſtatem pervenerit. *Paul. Æmyl. de rebus geſtis Francor. p.* 104. *a.*

(*g*) Eſſendo nella Corte di Roma, in Francia, & nel noſtro regno, il gran Cancelliere uficio di ſi gran preminenza come egli e. *Ammirato delle Fam. Neap. P.* 1. *p.* 50. *d.*

(*h*) Et idem Cancellarius [viz. Gaufridus] debet MMM & vj l. & xiij s. & iiij d. pro Sigillo. *Mag. Rot.* 5 *Steph. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*i*) Ricardus filius Aluredi Pincern. debet xv marcas argenti, Ut ſederet cum Radulfo Baſſet ad Placita Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5 *Step. Rot.* 11. *a Buchingehamſcira.*

(*k*) *Spelm. Gloſſ. in voce*, Cancellarius; *p.* 108. *col.* 2.

(*l*) Henricus Rex, &c; Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis &c; Sciatis nos dediſſe, conceſſiſſe, & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe venerabili patri R. Ciceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellariam noſtram; habendam & tenendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus exitibus & libertatibus, & omnibus alijs, ad eam pertinentibus. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod præfatus Radulfus Epiſcopus toto tempore vitæ ſuæ prædictam Cancellariam noſtram habeat, bene & in pace, libere, quiete, integre, honorifice, cum omnibus exitibus, libertatibus, & omnibus alijs ad eam pertinentibus, ſicut Cancellarij Regum Angliæ prædeceſſorum noſtorum, eam melius, quietius, liberius, & integrius habuerunt. Hijs teſtibus, Euſtachio London. J. Bath. P. Winton. R. Sar. Th. Norwic. Epiſcopis, Huberto de Burgo Comite Canciæ Juſticiario noſtro, Stephano de Segrave, Willelmo de Eynesford, Ricardo de Argenth. Godefrido de Craucumb Seneſchallis noſtris, Hugone Diſpenſ. Willelmo de Sancto Johanne, Henrico de Capella, Luca Capellano Decano Sancti Martini Londoniæ, Henrico de Cornhull Cancellario Sancti Pauli Londoniæ, Waltero de Kyrch., Willelmo de Londonia. Dat. per manum noſtram xij die Februarij. *Cart.* 11. *H.* 3. *m.* 28.

Perſon as long as he pleaſed, or by ſome other diſcreet, ſufficient, and fit Perſon his Aſſignee; Which Aſſignee ſhould be ſworn to the King for his Faithful Service, and for the True or Faithful keeping of the ſaid Seal in the room of the ſaid *Ralf*, before he received the Seal into his cuſtody; And if ſuch Aſſignee died, or became profeſſed in Religion, or ſhould be put-out for any reaſonable cauſe either by the King or the Chancellour, or if the Aſſignee himſelf refuſed to keep the Seal any longer, then the Chancellour, in the room of ſuch Aſſignee, was to ſubſtitute ſome other diſcreet, ſufficient, and fit Perſon, who ſhould be ſworn to the King for his faithful Service, in like manner as the Firſt Aſſignee was, before he received the Seal into his keeping (*m*). The ſame King, by his Charter dated the 4th day of *May* in the 17th Year of his Reign, granted and confirmed to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* then his Chancellour, the Cuſtody of his Seal during his [the Biſhops] whole Life, with all the appurtenances, liberties, and cuſtoms to the ſaid Cuſtody belonging; ſo that he might bear and keep the Seal, either in his own perſon as long as he pleaſed, or by ſome diſcreet, ſufficient, and fit Perſon, his Aſſignee; with the like proviſoes touching the Removing and the Swearing of the Aſſignee, as were contained in the above cited Charter dated the 14th day of *June* in the 16th year of this King. And by another Charter dated the ſame 4th day of *May* in the ſame 17th Year, and made before the ſame Witneſſes, the King granted and confirmed, for himſelf and his heirs, to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Then his Chancellour, the Chancery [or Chancellourſhip] of *England* during his [the Biſhops] whole Life, with all the appurtenances, liberties, and free cuſtoms to the ſaid Chancery belonging (*n*). And by another Charter dated the ſame 4th day of *May* in the ſaid 17th year, and

---

(*m*) Henricus Rex &c, Salutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe, pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, Venerabili Patri Radulſo Cyceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario noſtro, Cancellariam Angliæ toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus. Quare volumus &c, pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, quod prædictus Epiſcopus habeat ipſam Cancellariam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus & conſuetudinibus ad eandem Cancellariam pertinentibus, ſicut prædictum eſt. Hijs Teſtibus H. de Burgo &c, Ricardo de Argenton, G. de Craucumbe, Gileberto Baſſet, Johanne filio Philippi, Ricardo de Sancto Johanne Capellano, Petro de Rivall. Theſaurario noſtro, G. de Cauz, Ricardo filio Hugonis, & alijs. Datum per manum noſtram apud Wudeſtok, xiiij° die Junij, Anno &c, xvj°. *Rot. Chart.* 16. *Hen.* 3. *m.* 8.

Henricus Rex &c, Salutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe, Venerabili Patri Radulſo Cyceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario noſtro, Cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus, & conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cuſtodiam pertinentibus. Ita quod Sigillum illud portet & cuſtodiat in propria perſona ſua quamdiu voluerit, vel per aliquem virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum aſſignatum ſuum, qui quidem aſſignatus nobis fidelitatem faciat de fideli Servitio, & de Sigillo noſtro loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam prædicti Sigilli recipiat. Et ſi forte idem Aſſignatus ſuus deceſſerit vel vitam ſuam mutaverit, vel ob cauſam rationabilem per nos vel per ipſum Cancellarium amotus fuerit, vel ipſe aſſignatus Sigillum illud ulterius portare noluerit, idem Cancellarius loco illius aſſignati alium virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum ſubſtituet, Ita quod fidelitatem faciat nobis de fideli Servitio, & de prædicto Sigillo loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam prædicti Sigilli recipiat, ſicut prædictum eſt. Quare volumus, &c. quod dictus Cancellarius habeat Cuſtodiam prædicti Sigilli toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, &c. per omnia ut ſupra ante quare volumus. Teſtibus & Dat. ut ſupra. *Ib. viz. Rot. Chart.* 16. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*n*) Henricus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ, Dux Normanniæ, Aquitaniæ, & Comes Andegaviæ, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Prioribus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Juſticiarijs, Vicecomitibus, Præpoſitis, Miniſtris, & omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus ſuis, Salutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe, Venerabili Patri Radulſo Cyceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario noſtro, Cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentiis, libertatibus, & conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cuſtodiam pertinentibus, Ita quod Sigillum illud portet & cuſtodiat in propria perſona ſua quamdiu voluerit, vel per aliquem virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum Aſſignatum ſuum, qui quidem Aſſignatus nobis fidelitatem faciat de fideli ſervitio, & de Sigillo noſtro loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam prædicti Sigilli

and made before the ſame Witneſſes, the King granted and confirmed for Himſelf and his heirs, to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Then his Chancellour of *England*, the Chancellourſhip of *Ireland*, To hold during his [the Biſhops] Life, with all the appurtenances, liberties, and free cuſtoms to the ſaid Chancellourſhip [of *Ireland*] belonging (*o*). And the King ſent a Writ Patent dated at *Glouceſter* the 21th day of *May* in the 18th year of his Reign, to *Maurice Fitz-Gerold* his Juſticier of *Ireland*, importing that he had granted to *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* his Chancellour of *England*, the Chancellourſhip of *Ireland* during his Life; And ordering, that *G. de Turvill* Archdeacon of *Dublin* ſhould be admitted Vicechancellour, the Biſhop having deputed him thereto (*p*). *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* was Chancellour of *England* in the 20th year of K. *Henry* III (*q*), and afterwards. In the 22th year of That King, the ſaid Biſhop of

---

Sigilli recipiat. Et ſi forte idem Aſſignatus ſuus deceſſerit, vel vitam ſuam mutaverit, vel ob cauſam rationabilem per Nos vel per ipſum Cancellarium amotus fuerit, vel ipſe Aſſignatus Sigillum illud ulterius portare noluerit, Idem Cancellarius, loco illius Aſſignati, alium virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum ſubſtituet, Ita quod fidelitatem faciat nobis de fideli ſervitio, & de prædicto Sigillo loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam Sigilli prædicti recipiat, ſicut prædictum eſt. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod dictus Cancellarius habeat cuſtodiam prædicti Sigilli noſtri toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentiis, Libertatibus, & Conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cuſtodiam pertinentibus: Ita quod Sigillum illud portet & cuſtodiat in propia perſona ſua quamdiu voluerit, vel per alium virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum aſſignatum ſuum, qui quidem Aſſignatus fidelitatem nobis faciat de fideli ſervitio, & de Sigillo noſtro loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam Sigilli prædicti recipiat. Et ſi forte idem Aſſignatus ſuus deceſſerit, vel vitam ſuam mutaverit, vel ob cauſam rationabilem per nos vel per ipſum Cancellarium amotus fuerit, vel ipſe Aſſignatus Sigillum illud ulterius portare noluerit, Idem Cancellarius, loco illius Aſſignati, alium virum diſcretum ſufficientem & idoneum ſubſtituet, Ita quod fidelitatem faciat nobis de fideli ſervitio, & de prædicto Sigillo loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodiendo, antequam cuſtodiam Sigilli prædicti recipiat, ſicut prædictum eſt. Hijs Teſtibus, Venerabili Patre P. Wintonienſi Epiſcopo, S. de Segrave Juſticiario Angliæ, Petro de Ryval, Capicerio Pict., Roberto Paſſelewe, Radulfo filio Nicholai, Godefrido de Craucumbe, Johanne filio Philippi, Galfrido Diſpenſatore, & alijs. Datum per manum noſtram apud Weſtm. quarto die Maii anno Regni noſtri Decimo Septimo. *Rot. Chart*, 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

Henricus Dei gratia, &c. Archiepiſcopis, &c, Salutem. Sciatis [nos] conceſſiſſe & hac carta noſtra confirmaſſe, pro Nobis & hæredibus noſtris, Venerabili Patri Radulfo Cyceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario noſtro, Cancellariam Angliæ toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus, ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus pro Nobis & hæredibus noſtris, quod prædictus Epiſcopus habeat ipſam Cancellariam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentiis, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus, ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſtibus & Dat. ut ſupra. *Ib. viz. Rot. Chart.* 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

(*o*) Henricus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, &c. Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, &c, Salutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac carta noſtra confirmaſſe, pro Nobis & hæredibus noſtris, Venerabili Patri Radulfo Cyceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario noſtro Angliæ, Cancellariam Hyberniæ habendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentiis, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, quod prædictus Epiſcopus Cancellarius noſter Angliæ habeat ipſam Cancellariam Hiberniæ toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentiis, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus, ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſtibus & Dat. ut ſupra [viz. quarto die Maii anno regni noſtri decimo ſeptimo]. *Rot. Chart.* 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*p*) H. Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, &c. M. filio Geroldi Juſticiario ſuo Hyberniæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod conceſſimus, & carta noſtra confirmavimus, pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, Venerabili Patri in Chriſto Radulfo Cyceſtr. Epiſcopo & Cancellario noſtro Angliæ, Cancellariam Hiberniæ, Habendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ cum omnibus pertinentiis, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus, ad prædictam Cancellariam pertinentibus. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod in omnibus quæ dictum officium Cancellar. Hyberniæ contingunt dilectum & fidelem noſtrum G. de Turvill Archidiaconum Dublin., quem prædictus Epiſcopus & Cancellarius noſter ad Officium illud attornavit, ad hoc admittatis. In cujus rei teſtimonium, &c; T. Rege apud Glouc. xxj die Maij. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 14.

(*q*) *K. Henry* III. *made a Charter or Declaration,* of *Chicheſter* reſigned the Great Seal into the Kings Own hand by His command (*r*).

Now we are ſpeaking of the Chancellours Office, it may be proper to ſet-down ſome inſtances, whereby it may appear How the Great Seal has at ſeveral times been committed to Keepers, reſigned or redelivered by them to the King, or otherwiſe laid-up and diſpoſed-of. When a New Chancellour or *Sigillifer* was appointed, a *Memorandum* is ſometimes made of it in the Charter-Roll or Patent-Roll: For example: In the 7th year of K. *John*, upon the death of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* late Chancellour (*s*); and upon the aſſumption of *Walter de Gray* to That office (*t*). So alſo on the 9th day of *October* in the 15th year of K. *John*, Maſter *Richard de Mariſco* Archdeacon of *Richmond* and *Northumberland* delivered the Great Seal to the King at *Oſpreng* (*u*). And the 22th day of *December* following, it was delivered at *Windſor* to *Ralf de Nevill*, who was to bear it under the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* (*w*). In the Third year of K. *Henry* III, it was provided by Common Council of the Realm, That no Charter or Letters Patent of Confirmation, Alienation, Sale or Grant of any thing in perpetuity, ſhould be ſealed with the Kings Great Seal until his Full age: And that if any ſuch were ſealed with That Seal, they ſhould be void. And here (ſaith the Record) the Kings Seal begann to runn (*x*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, *John Maunſel* had the Cuſtody of the Kings Seal, from the 8th day of *November* till the morrow of the Decollation of

St.

---

ration, containing ſeveral Privileges relating to Wrecks hapning in the Four Seas or maritime Coaſts, towit, of England, Poictou, Gaſcoigne, *and the Iſle of* Oleron. *This Charter is dated* per manum venerabilis patris Radulfi Cyceſtrenſis Epiſcopi Cancellarii noſtri, apud Merewell viceſimo ſexto die Maii, anno regni noſtri viceſimo. *Rym. Fœd. & Acta Pub. T.* 1. *p.* 36, 37: *It is to be noted, That this Charter is erroneouſly placed by Mr.* Rymer ad Ann. Dom. 1174. & ann. 20. H. 2. L. B; *whereas it ought to have been placed at the 20th Year of K.* Henry III; *it being a Charter of K.* Henry *the Thirds, as the Witneſſes names mentioned in it do ſufficiently manifeſt.*

(*r*) Die Sabbati in vigilia Decollationis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno 22 Hen. III, reddidit Regi Dominus Cyceſtrenſis Epiſcopus Cancellarius ſuus, tunc poſtulatus in Epiſcopum Wintonienſem, Sigillum ſuum per manum ſuam & per præceptum ſuum. *Pat.* 22. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*s*) Hic devenit Cancellaria in manum Domini Regis poſt mortem H. Cantuarienſis Arch[iepiſcopi]. *The firſt Charter next after this Entry, is* Data per manum J. de Bromceſtre Archidiaconi Wigornienſis apud Windeleſhore, xxiiij die Julij anno, &c. vij. *Chart.* 7. *J. m.* 8. *n.* 77 & 78.

(*t*) Hic recepit Dominus W. de Gray Cancellariam. *And the firſt Charter next following is*, Data per manum Walteri de de Gray iij° die Octobris anno vij. *Chart.* 7. *J. n.* 51.

(*u*) Nono die Octobris anno regni Domini Regis quinto decimo, liberavit Magiſter Ricardus de Mariſc. Archidiaconus Richemundiæ & Northumbriæ Domino Regi Sigillum apud Oſpreng. *Pat.* 15. *J. m.* 8. *n.* 28.

(*w*) Viceſimo ſecundo die Decembris liberatum fuit Sigillum apud Windleſor Radulſo de Nevill, ſub Domino Wintonienſi Epiſcopo deferendum. *Pat.* 15. *J. n.* 18. *m.* 6.

(*x*) Primæ Literæ Novi Sigilli Domini Regis de Cartis vel Litteris patentibus non faciendis. Et hic incepit Sigillum Domini Regis currere. Henricus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, &c; Omnibus has Litteras inſpecturis ſalutem. Sciatis quod proviſum eſt per Commune Conſilium Regni noſtri, quod nulla Carta, nullæ Litteræ patentes, de Confirmatione, alienatione, venditione vel donatione, ſeu de aliqua re quæ cedere poſſit in perpetuitatem ſigillentur Magno Sigillo noſtro uſq; ad ætatem noſtram completam. Teſtibus Gual. titulo S. Martini Presbitero Cardinali & Apoſtolicæ Sedis Legato, Domino S. Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo, Domino Waltero Ebor. Archiepiſcopo, Willelmo Mareſcallo Comite Penbr., Huberto de Burgo Juſticiario noſtro Angliæ, coram W. Londonienſi, P. Wintonienſi, R. Dunolmenſi, J. Batonienſi & Glaſtonienſi, H. Lincolnienſi, S. Exonienſi, W. Coventrenſi, R. Sarresbirienſi, G. Roffenſi, H. Hereſordenſi, R. Ciceſtrenſi, W. Wigornienſi, Epiſcopis, & H. Carleolenſi electo; H. Abbate S. Edmundi, W. Abbate Weſtmonaſterii, A. Abbate S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ, W. Abbate de S. Albano, R. Abbate de Burgo, H. Abbate Rameſiæ, R. Abbate de Bello, R. Abbate de Waltham, & S. Abbate Radingi; W. Comite Sarresbiriæ, S. Comite Warennæ, W. Comite Arundelliæ, G. Comite Glouceſtriæ, H. Comite Herefordiæ, W. Comite Albemarliæ, W. Comite Eſſexiæ, R. Comite Oxoniæ, H. filio Comitis, Roberto filio Walteri, Roberto de Ros, Galfrido de Say, Willelmo Briwer, Petro filio Hereberti, Petro de Maulay, W. Mareſcal-

lo

St. *John Baptiſt* (*y*): And from the Monday after St. *Laurences* day in the 32th year of That King, to the Nativity of St. *Mary* incluſive in the 33th year (*z*): This is certified or declared by the Kings Letters Patent. In the 37th year of the ſame King, a *Memorandum* is made in the Cloſe Roll, that on the Sixth day of *Auguſt* the King ſailed to *Gaſcony*; and that from That time the Letters Patent following in the ſaid Cloſe Roll were made-forth before the Kings Council (*a*). K *Henry* III, in the 37th year of his reign, when he went into *Gaſcoigne*, committed the Realm of *England* and the Lands of *Wales* and *Ireland* to *Alienor* his Queen, to be governed by her with the advice of *Richard* Earl of *Cornwall* until his Return from *Gaſcoigne*, according to the Inſtructions hereunder ſet-forth (*b*). And at the ſame time, the King left his Great Seal in the Queens

---

lo juniore, Willelmo de Cantilupo, Falk. de Breaut., Willelmo de Huntingefeld, Roberto de Gardman, Johanne Mareſcallo, Willelmo de Albineio, Willelmo de Bello Campo. Proviſum eſt etiam per Commune Conſilium regni noſtri coram prædictis omnibus, quod ſi aliqua Carta vel aliquæ Litteræ patentes factæ ſecundum aliquam prædictarum formarum, ſigillatæ inveniantur prædicto Sigillo, irritæ habeantur & inanes. Teſtibus prænominatis & multis aliis. *Pat.* 3. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

(*y*) Rex—. Sciatis quod Johannes Maunſel habuit cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri, ab 8 die Novembris anno 31, uſq; ad diem Veneris in craſtino Decollationis B. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno eodem; quo die Rex eum in Nuncium Regis ad partes deſtinavit tranſmarinas. Teſte 29 Aug. *Pat.* 31. *H.* 3. *m.* 2. [*ex Collectan. Cl.V. Matt. Hutton S. T. P.*]

(*z*) Rex omnibus, &c, Sciatis quod Johannes Maunſel Præpoſitus Beverlaci, a die Lunæ a feſto S. Laurentii anno, &c. 32, habuit cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri, uſq; ad feſtum Nativitatis B. Mariæ anno, &c. 33, utraq; die computata. In cujus, &c, 9 Septembris. *Pat.* 33. *H.* 3. *m.* 3. [*ex eiſd. collectan.*]

(*a*) Memorandum quod vj die Auguſti anno regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis xxxvij° transfretavit idem Dominus Rex uſq; Vaſconiam, & factæ fuerunt heæ Litteræ ſubſequentes coram conſilio ipſius Regis in Anglia, & continuatæ uſq; ad annum ipſius Regis xxxviij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*b*) De Proviſione facta ad Gubernationem Regni. Rex omnibus Juſticiariis ſuis, Vicecomitibus, Conſtabulariis, & omnibus aliis Ballivis & fidelibus ſuis Angliæ Walliæ & Hyberniæ, ſalutem. Quia in proximo transfretaturi ſumus in Waſconiam: Vobis mandamus in fide qua nobis tenemini, firmiter injungentes, quod dum extra Regnum noſtrum Angliæ fuerimus, intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes dilectæ Reginæ noſtræ Alienoræ, in omnibus quæ ad ballivas veſtras pertinent. Et ſi ante reditum noſtrum de partibus prædictis Waſconiæ, de nobis humanitus contingat, tunc caſtra noſtra & omnes terras noſtras in cuſtodia veſtra exiſtentes, & omnes alias ballivas veſtras quas de nobis habetis, liberetis dilectæ Reginæ noſtræ Alienoræ, cuſtodiendas per ipſam ad opus dilecti filii noſtri Edwardi, uſq; ad legitimam ætatem ejuſdem filii noſtri. In cujus, &c, T. Rege apud Suwicum ij die Julii. Per Regem. Hæc littera liberata eſt P. de Sabaudia per manus H. de Wengham, una cum litteris patentibus omnium caſtellanorum.

Rex omnibus, &c. ſalutem. Cum gubernationem Regni noſtri Angliæ, & terrarum noſtrarum Walliæ & Hyberniæ, commiſerimus dilectæ Reginæ noſtræ Alienoræ, una cum conſilio dilecti fratris & fidelis noſtri Ricardi Comitis Cornubiæ, uſq; ad reditum noſtrum de partibus Waſconiæ: Volumus, quod cum Archiepiſcopatus & Epiſcopatus prædicti Regni noſtri Angliæ, & Epiſcopatus Menevenſis in Wallia, vacaverint, a nobis petatur licentia eligendi; & factis electionibus, noſter ſuper hoc requiratur aſſenſus; & hoc idem fieri volumus de Abbatiis Weſtmonaſterii, Waltham, Sancti Edmundi, Rameſiæ, Burgi S. Petri, S. Albani, Radingæ, Oſeneyæ, Cyrenceſtriæ, de Hida, Glaſtoniæ vacante ſede, Malmesburiæ, S. Petri Glouceſtriæ, Eveſham, S. Mariæ Eboraci, & S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ, & de Archiepiſcopatibus, Epiſcopatibus terræ noſtræ Hyberniæ cum vacaverint, cum facilior aditus ſive tranſitus de Hybernia in Waſconiam, quam de Hybernia in Angliam habeatur. Vacantibus autem epiſcopatibus Landavenſi, de Sancto Aſſaph & de Bangor, & omnibus Abbatiis & Prioratibus Angliæ Walliæ & Hyberniæ ſuperius non expreſſis, volumus & concedimus quod Licentia eligendi a præfata Regina noſtra ante Electionem petatur; Et factis electionibus, ejus ſuper hoc requiratur aſſenſus de conſilio præfati Comitis Fratis noſtri, nobis in partibus Waſconiæ agentibus. In cujus, &c, T. ut ſupra. Per Regem. Quæ litteræ traditæ ſunt, per manus W. de Kilkenni, Reginæ & Comiti. *Pat.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

At this time the Queen and the Earl were Teſtes *to the Writs.* Teſtibus A. Regina noſtra & Ricardo Comite Cornubiæ fratre noſtro apud Weſtmonaſterium vj die Decembris anno regni noſtri xxxviij. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. in Cedula.*

(*c*) De

Queens cuſtody, under his Privy-Seal and the Seals of *Richard* Earl of *Cornwall* and others of his Council; with this proviſo, that if any thing which might turn to the detriment or diminution of the Crown or Realm, was ſealed, in the Kings name, whilſt he continued out of the Realm, with any other Seal but That, it ſhould be utterly void (*c*). The Great Seal being thus diſpoſed-of, the King delivered the Seal of the Exchequer to *William de Kilkenni*, to be uſed inſtead of the Great Seal until his Return from *Gaſcoigne* (*d*). On St. *Edwards* day in the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, Maſter *William de Kilkenni* delivered to the King His [Great] Seal; which was delivered the ſame day to *H. de Wengham*; who ſealed with it the next day (*e*). And upon this occaſion, the King granted to *William de Kilkenni* his Letter Patent, whereby he declared, that *William* had long ſerved him diligently and acceptably; and ſhould therefore be quit of all reckonings and demands in reſpect of the Kings Court or otherwiſe, for the whole time that he had been Keeper of the Kings Seal in *England* (*f*). In the 39th year of K. *Henry* III, the Kings Seal, which he uſed in *Gaſcony*, was laid up in the Treaſury, under the Seals of *P. Lovel* Treaſurer and *H. de Wengham* (*g*). K. *Henry* III, in the 45th year of his reign, declared by his Letter Patent, That on St. *Lukes* day in the 44th year, *Nicolas* Archdeacon of *Ely* received of Him his Seal to Keep: That on the Tueſday next after the *Tranſlation* of St. *Thomas* the Martyr in the 45th year, the ſaid Seal was redelivered to Him [the King]: And that the King recommended him in an eſpecial manner for his good Service (*h*). In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, an Entry or *Memorandum* is made in the Patent-Roll, That on the Wedneſday next after St. *Peter in Cathedra* in the ſaid year, the King took His [Great] Seal of Maſter *John de Chiſhull* Archdeacon of *London*, and the ſame day committed it to Maſter *Thomas de Cantilupe*; who ſtraitway ſealed with it (*i*). In the ſame Patent-Roll a *Memorandum* is alſo made that on the Thurſday next after St. *John Port Latin*, Maſter *Thomas de Cantilupe* the Kings Chancellour, delivered the Kings Seal to *Ralf de Sandwich* Keeper of the Wardrobe,

---

(*c*) De Magno Sigillo commiſſo. Rex omnibus, &c. ſalutem. Noverit univerſitas veſtra, quod nos in Vaſconiam proficiſcentes dimiſimus Magnum Sigillum noſtrum in cuſtodia dilectæ Reginæ noſtræ, ſub ſigillo noſtro Privato & ſigillis dilecti fratris & fidelis noſtri Ricardi Comitis Cornubiæ & quorundam aliorum de Conſilio noſtro; tali conditione adjecta, quod ſi aliquid ſignatum fuerit nomine noſtro, dum extra Regnum Angliæ fuerimus, alio Sigillo quam illo, quod vergere poterit in Coronæ noſtræ vel Regni noſtri detrimentum vel diminutionem, nullius ſit momenti, ſet viribus careat omnino. T. &c. *Pat.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*d*) Rex dilectæ Conſorti ſuæ A. eadem gratia Reginæ ſalutem. Mandamus vobis, quod cum dilectus Clericus noſter W. de Kilkenni Archidiaconus Coventrenſis ad vos venerit, liberetis ei Sigillum Scaccarij noſtri bajulandum & cuſtodiendum uſq; ad reditum noſtrum de partibus Waſconiæ, loco Magni Sigilli noſtri, quod claudi faciemus uſq; ad reditum noſtrum de partibus prædictis. *Pat.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 5: [*ex Collect. R. V. Matt. Hutton. S. T. P.*].

(*e*) Memorandum quod die S. Eduuardi in vigilia Epiphaniæ anno regni Regis Henrici xxxix, liberavit Magiſter W. de Kilkenni Domino Regi Sigillum ſuum; & eodem die traditum fuit H. de Wengham; & in craſtino ſigillavit cum eodem. *Pat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*f*) Rex, &c. Cum Magiſter Willelmus de Kilkenni Elienſis Electus diu nobis ſervierit laudabiliter & devote: Volumus & concedimus pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, quod idem Magiſter Willelmus ſit quietus penitus & abſolutus ab omnibus nexibus Curiæ noſtræ, ratiociniis, & aliis demandis de tempore quo fuit Cuſtos Sigilli noſtri in Anglia. *Pat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*g*) Memorandum, quod die Jovis in craſtino S. Hillarij liberatum fuit Camerar. de Scaccario Domini Regis, Sigillum Domini Regis quod fuit cum eo in Waſconia, ſub Sigillis P. Lovel Theſaurarij & H. de Wengham, cuſtodiendum in Theſauro Domini Regis donec aliud inde præceperit. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Hilar. Communia.*

(*h*) Rex omnibus —— ſalutem. Sciatis quod dilectus Clericus noſter Nicholaus Archidiaconus Elienſis die S. Lucæ Evangeliſtæ anno regni noſtri quadrageſimo quarto recepit a nobis Sigillum noſtrum cuſtodiendum; quod quidem Sigillum die Martis proximo poſt feſtum Tranſlationis S. Thomæ Martiris anno quadrageſimo quinto recepimus ab eodem, ipſum ſuper obſequio ſuo laudabili nobis impenſo ſpecialiter habentes recommendatum. In cujus, &c, T. xvij Julii. *Pat.* 45. *H.* 3. *m.* 7.

(*i*) Die Mercurii proximo poſt feſtum S. Petri in Cathedra anno regni Regis Henrici filii Regis Johannis xlix°, recepit idem Do-robe, in the preſence of the King and of *Hugh le Deſpenſer* Juſticier of *England* and *Peter de Montfort*, to be kept by him until *Thomas* ſhould return; It was to be uſed in this manner: *Ralf* was to keep it in the Wardrobe under the Seal of *Peter de Montfort*, *Roger de St. John*, and *Giles de Argentein*, or one of them; When it was taken out, *Ralf* was to ſeal Writs of Courſe, in the preſence of the Perſon under whoſe Seal it was then laid-up, or in his abſence if he was not minded to be There; but Writs of Precept, only in the preſence of ſuch perſon and with his aſſent; And when the Writs (either of Courſe or Precept) were ſealed, then the Kings Seal was to be ſealed-up under the Seal of one of the Three Perſons abovenamed, and to be carried by *Ralf* into the Wardrobe, to be There kept in form aforeſaid, until *Thomas de Cantilupe* returned. Theſe things were done at *Glouceſter* (*k*). In the 6th year of K. *Edward* I, when the Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells* the Kings Chancellour ſet-forth towards Foreign Parts, the Kings Seal was delivered into the Wardrobe, under the Seal of *J. de Kirkeby*, to whom the Chancellour committed the diſpatch of the buſineſs of the Chancery (*l*). In the 11th year of K. *Edward* I, when the Biſhop of *Bathe* and *Wells*, at That time the Kings Chancellour, went from Court to his Dioceſe, the Kings Seal was committed *par interim* to *John de Kirkeby* (*m*). In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Benſtede* the Kings Clerk came into the Exchequer, and brought thither, under the Seal of *John de Langton* Chancellour of *England*, the Great Seal which was uſed in *England* whilſt the King was in *Flanders*, upon the War moved between Him and the King of *France*; during which time Prince *Edward* was Witneſs to all the Writs that were ſealed with the ſaid Great Seal: Which Great Seal, ſo ſealed-up with the Chancellours Seal, was at the ſame time delivered to the Chamberlains of the Exchequer, to be laid up in the Treaſury by the Kings command (*n*). In the Thirtieth year of K. *Edward* on the Monday after the Aſſumption of the B. Virgin about the Hour of *Veſpers*, in the Chamber wherein the King then lodged in the Hoſtel of the Archbiſhop of *York* near *Weſtminſter*, quickly after the King roſe from Council, *John de Langeton* then Chancellour of *England* reſtored to the King his Great Seal; And the King, in the preſence of *Amedeo* Earl of

---

Dominus Rex Sigillum ſuum a Magiſtro Johanne de Chiſhull Archidiacono Londoniæ ——; & idem Dominus Rex eodem die dictum Sigillum commiſit Magiſtro Thomæ de Cantilupo cuſtodiendum; qui ſtatim cum eo conſignavit. *Pat.* 49. *H.* 3. *m.* 22.

(*k*) Memorandum quod die Jovis proxima poſt feſtum S. Johannis ante Portam Latinam, hora prima, Magiſter Thomas de Cantilupo Cancellarius Regis tradidit Radulfo de Sandwico Cuſtodi Garderobæ Sigillum Domini Regis in præſentia ipſius Domini Regis, aſſiſtentibus Hugone le Deſpenſer Juſticiario Angliæ & Petro de Monteforti, cuſtodiendum uſq; ad reditum ipſius Thomæ ſub hac forma; videlicet, Quod idem Radulfus Sigillum in Garderoba Regis cuſtodiet ſub ſigno alicujus infraſcriptorum, videlicet P. de Monteforti, Rogeri de Sancto Johanne, & Egidii de Argentein, vel alicujus eorum, & quod ſigno ſignantis fracto ſignabit idem Radulfus brevia illa quæ ſunt de Curſu in ipſius præſentia vel abſentia ſi abeſſe voluerit, ea tamen quæ ſunt de Præcepto non niſi in præſentia ſignantis ſigillabit & de ejus aſſenſu; Et brevibus tam de curſu quam de præcepto ſignatis, tunc unus prædictorum trium ſignet Sigillum Regis ſub ſigillo ſuo, & eodem Sigillo Regis ſic ſignato, idem Radulfus tunc reportet in Garderoba prædicta & ſic illud uſq; ad reditum ejuſdem Thomæ cuſtodiet in Garderoba Regis. Et iſta facta fuerunt apud Glouceſtriam die prædicto, anno regni quadrageſimo nono. *Pat.* 49. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(*l*) Memorandum quod die Veneris proxima poſt feſtum S. Scolaſticæ Virginis apud Dovor. Venerabilis Pater R. Bath. & Well. Epiſcopus Cancellarius Regis, transfretavit ad partes tranſmarinas, & Sigillum fuit tunc liberatum ibidem in Garderoba Regis, ſub ſigillo Domini J. de Kirk., cui Cancellarius injunxit in receſſu ſuo qud negocia Cancellariæ expediret. *Lib.* 6. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*m*) Memorandum quod primo die Marcii receſſit R. Bathon. & Well. Epiſcopus Cancellarius Regis a Curia uſq; partes proprias, quo die Sigillum Regis liberatum fuit J. de Kirk. *Lib.* 11. *E.* 1. *m.* 8.

(*n*) Memorandum quod xix°. die Marcij anno Regni Regis Edwardi filii Regis Henrici xxvj°, venit Johannes de Benſtede Clericus Regis ac Scaccarium, & tulit ibidem, ſub ſigillo Johannes de Langton Cancellarii Angliæ, Sigillum Domini Regis quo utebatur in Regno Angliæ dum Rex erat in partibus Flandriæ, pro guerra inter ipſum & Regem Francorum mota, & unde Edwardus filius prædicti Regis E. filii Regis H. fuit Teſtis in omnibus brevibus per idem ſigillum ſigillatis: Quod quidem ſigillum ſic ſigillatum ſub ſigillo Dicti Cancellarij li-

of *Savoy*, *John de Britain*, and ſeveral others of his Council, delivered the ſame to *John de Drokeneſford* then Keeper of his Wardrobe, to be kept in the ſaid Wardrobe (*o*). On the 23th day of *Auguſt* in the ſaid 30th year, in the Kings Chamber at *Kenyngton*, in the preſence of *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry*, *Oto de Grandiſon*, *Amedeo* Earl of *Savoy*, *John de Britaigne*, and others of the Kings Council, the Kings Great Seal was delivered by the Kings order, by the hands of *John de Drokeneſford* Keeper of the Wardrobe, to *Adam de Oſgodby* Keeper of the Rolls of the Chancery, who was enjoined to keep it under the Seal of Maſter *John de Caen*, *William de Byrlay*, and *Robert de Bardelby*, until the King ſhould appoint a Chancellour. *Adam* received the Great Seal. And then the King ſet forward on his journey towards *Dovor* (*p*). On Sunday the morrow of St. *Michael* in the ſame year, in the Kings Chapell at St. *Radegund* preſently after Maſs, in the preſence of *John de Drokeneſford* Keeper of the Wardrobe, *John de Caen*, *Robert de Bardelby*, *Walter de Winterburn*, *Henry de Blunteſden* the Kings Almoner, and others the Kings Chaplains and Clerks, *Adam de Oſgodeby* delivered the Great Seal to the King; who received it with his own hands, and ſtraitway delivered it to Maſter *William de Grenefield* Dean of *Chicheſter*, whom he had choſen for his Chancellour, to Keep; And the ſaid Chancellour delivered the ſaid Seal again to the ſaid *Adam*, to be carried with him the ſaid Chancellour to *Dovor*; and on the ſame day at *Dovor* the Chancellour received it of *Adam*, and the next day ſealed Writs with it in the *Maiſondieu* of *Dovor* (*q*). On the Tueſday next after *All Saints* day in the ſame year Maſter *William de Grenefeld* Dean of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, being then about to go beyond-Sea as the Kings Envoy, delivered to the King his Great Seal in the Kings Chamber at the Hoſtel of the Archbiſhop of *York* at *Weſtminſter*, in the preſence of *Amedeo* Earl of *Savoy*, *Henry de Lacy* Earl of *Lincoln*, and *John de Britaigne*. The King received it with his own hands, and ſtraitway delivered it to *Adam de Oſgodeby* Keeper of the Rolls of Chancery, to be Kept by him in the ſame manner as he had lately kept it, under the

Seals

---

beratur dicto decimo nono die Martij Camerar. de Scaccario cuſtodiendum in Theſauraria Regis per præceptum Regis. *Hil. Communia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 57. *a.*

(*o*) Memorandum quod die Lunæ proxima ante feſtum Aſſumptionis B. Mariæ anno regni Regis E. triceſimo, circa horam veſperarum, in Camera dicti Domini Regis in Hoſpicio Domini Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopi prope Weſtmon. ubi idem Rex tunc hoſpitabatur, ſtatim poſtquam idem Rex ſurrexerat de Conſilio ſuo, Dominus Johannes de Langeton tunc Cancellarius Angliæ reſtituit eidem Regi Magnum Sigillum ſuum, qui illud, aſtantibus Dominis A. Comite Sabaudiæ, Johanne de Britannia, & multis alijs de Conſilio ipſius Regis, liberavit Domino Johanni de Drokenesford tunc Cuſtodi Garderobæ dicti Regis cuſtodiend. ibidem. *Cl.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 8. *dorſo.*

(*p*) Memorandam quod viceſimo tertio die Auguſti anno regni Regis Edwardi triceſimo, in præſentia Dominorum W. Coventrenſis & Lych. Epiſcopi Theſaurarij Regis, & Ottonis de Grandiſono, in Camera Regis apud Kenyngton, Dominis A. Comite Sabaudiæ, Johanne de Britannia, & multis alijs de Conſilio Regis ibidem exiſtentibus, liberatum fuit ex parte Regis per manus Domini Johannes de Drokenesford tunc Cuſtodis Garderobæ, Domino Adæ de Oſgodby tunc Cuſtodi Rotulorum Cancellariæ Regis, Magnum Sigillum Regis, & injunctum fuit ei ex parte Regis quod illud reciperet cuſtodiendum ſub ſigillo Magiſtri Johannis de Cadomo & Dominorum Willelmi de Byrlay & Roberti de Bardelby, quouſq; Dominus Rex ſibi de Cancellario providiſſet, Qui illud recepit; & eodem die direxit Rex verſus Ciceſtriam & ſic verſus Dovoriam greſſus ſuos. *Cl.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 6. *dorſo.*

(*q*) Memorandum quod die Dominica in Craſtino S. Michaelis anno regni Regis Edwardi triceſimo, in Capella Domini Regis, ſtatim poſt Miſſam ſuam apud Sanctam Redegundem, in præſencia Domini Johannis de Drokenesford Cuſtodis Garderobæ, Magiſtri Johannis de Cadomo, Domini Roberti de Bardelby, Fratris Walteri de Wynterburn, Henrici de Blunteſden Elemoſinarii Regis, & aliorum Capellanorum & Clericorum de dicta Capella Regis, liberavit Dominus Adam de Oſgodeby Domino Regi Magnum Sigillum ſuum; qui illud recepit in manibus ſuis proprijs, & illud in continenti liberavit Magiſtro Willelmo de Grenefeld Decano Ciceſtriæ, quem elegerat in Cancellarium ſuum, cuſtodiendum; & idem Cancellarius dictum Sigillum præfato Adæ retradidit cum ipſo Cancellario uſq; Dovoriam deferendum; qui illud ab eodem Adam ibidem eodem die recepit, & die craſtina in Hoſpitali Domus Dei Dovoriæ de eodem Sigillo brevia conſignavit. *Cl.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 5. *dorſo.*

(*r*) Memo-

Seals of *John de Caen*, *William de Birlay*, and *Robert de Bardelby*, until the Chancellours return from beyond-Sea (*r*). In the 35th year of K. *Edward* I, the Kings Great Seal was brought into the Court of Exchequer, and delivered to the Treaſurers Lieutenant and Barons There, ſealed up in a Purſe. With it, a Writ of the Privy Seal was likewiſe delivered to them; whereby, the King intimates, that he had appointed the Biſhop of *London* to be his Chancellour, And commands them to deliver the Great Seal to him, and to receive of him the Oath belonging to That Office. Hereupon, the Biſhop of *London*, before the Treaſurers Lieutenant, the Barons, and the Chief Juſtices of the Two Benches then preſent, in the Exchequer, took the Oath for the Office of Chancellour, and had the Great Seal delivered to him There (*s*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* II, *William de Melton* Controller of the Kings Wardrobe came and brought into the Exchequer, the Kings Seal which he uſed in *England* at the time when he [the King] was this year in Foreign parts; Which Seal was uſed for ſealing the Writs that iſſued out of the Kings Chancery in *England* at That time, under the *Teſte* of *Peter de Gavaſton* Earl of *Cornwall*, Then the Kings Lieutenant in *England*; and the ſaid Seal, being in a Bag or Purſe of White leather ſealed with the Privy Seal of *John de Langeton* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, was by him delivered-in at the Exchequer, in the preſence of *John de Sandale* Chancellour of the ſame Exchequer, *William de Carleton*, *Roger de Hegham*, Maſter *Richard de Abyndon*, and Maſter *John de Everdon*, Barons, and *Walter de Norwich* Remembrancer. And ſtraitway the ſaid Seal, being in the Purſe ſo ſealed-up, was delivered to the Chamberlains of the Exchequer, to be kept in the Kings Treaſury, to wit, to *Henry de Ludegreſhal* Chamberlain, *John Devery* the Treaſurers Clerk at the *Receipt*, and *John de Bukingham* Clerk and Attorney to the Earl of *Warwick* Chamberlain in Fee, in the preſence of the abovenamed *John de Sandale*, Barons, and Remembrancer. Afterwards, on the 14th day of *May* in the Sixth year of the King, at which time were preſent in the Exchequer *W.* Biſhop of *Worceſter*, *Adomar de Valence* Earl of *Pembroke*, *H. le Deſpenſer*, *J. de Sandale* the Treaſurers Lieutenant, *Walter de Norwich* Baron, and others of the Kings Council, the ſaid Seal which the King uſed in *England* whilſt he was in Foreign parts, was delivered to the

(*r*) Memorandum quod die Martis proxima ante feſtum Omnium Sanctorum, anno regni Regis Edwardi triceſimo, Magiſter Willelmus de Grenefeld Decanus Ciceſtriæ & Cancellarius Angliæ in nuncium Domini Regis ad partes tranſmarinas tunc profecturus, in Camera ipſius Domini Regis in Hoſpicio Domini.. Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopi apud Weſtmonaſterium, liberavit eidem Domino Regi Magnum Sigillum ſuum, aſtantibus Dominis A. Comite Sabaudiæ, H. de Lacy Comite Lincolniæ, & Johanne de Britannia; qui quidem Dominus Rex idem Sigillum in manibus ſuis proprijs cepit, & illud ſtatim ibidem Domino Adæ de Oſgodeby tunc Cuſtodi Rotulorum Cancellariæ liberavit, cuſtodiendum eodem modo quo alias illud cuſtodivit, ſub ſigill. Magiſtri Johannis de Cadomo & Dominorum Willelmi de Birlay & Roberti de Bardelby, uſq; ad reditum ejuſdem Cancellarij a partibus ſupradictis. *Cl.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 2. *dorſo.*

(*s*) Anglia. Memorandum quod modo in vigilia Aſcenſionis Domini videlicet die Invencionis Sanctæ Crucis, Adam de Oſgoteby, Magiſter Johannes de Cadamo, & Robertus de Bardelby Clerici Regis, venerunt hic coram Willelmo de Carleton Barone de Scaccario & tenente locum W. Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopi Theſaurarij Regis, ipſo Epiſcopo exiſtente cum Rege in Marchia Scociæ, & coram alijs Baronibus de Scaccario, & tulerunt hic Magnum Sigillum Regis in quadam Burſa conſignata impreſſionibus trium Sigillorum videlicet Sigilli Willelmi de Hamelton nuper Cancellarij Angliæ jam defuncti, Sigilli.. Abbatis de Furneux, & Sigilli dicti Magiſtri Johannis de Cadamo ut idem Magiſter Johannes aſſerit, & liberaverunt dictis.. tenenti locum Theſaurarij & Baronibus idem Sigillum taliter conſignatum, quod a tempore obitus prædicti W. de Hamelton fuit in Cuſtodia dicti Roberti de Bardelby ut idem Robertus modo fatetur; & eciam liberarunt breve Regis in hæc verba, Edward par la grace de Dieu Roi Dengleterre Seigneur Dirlande & Ducs Daquitaine, Au Treſorier ou a ſon lieu tenaunt & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqer Saluz. Pur ceo qe William de Hamelton qui fu noſtre Chancellier eſt a Dieu commandez, & nous avoms ordenez qe.. Leveſqe de Londres ſoit noſtre Chancellier, par quei nous lui avoms mandez, quil viegne ſans delay a Londres a noſtre dit Eſcheqer, pur receyvre en voſtre preſence noſtre grant Seal, le quel nous enveoms illueqes per noz chers clercs Adam de Oſgotby, Maiſtre Johan de Caam & Robert de Bardelby: Vous mandoms, que meiſmes le ſeal facez liverer au

ſaid *Walter* Biſhop of *Worceſter* to ſeal Writs withall in *England*, if the King ſhould happen to take his Great Seal with him into Foreign parts (*t*).

It is to be underſtood, that for the diſpatch both of the Royal Charters, and of the Writs uſed in Proceedings at Law, the Chancellour had under him a competent number of Clerks, employed in That Service. And he had yearly an Allowance from the Crown, for his Own and Their Maintenance. For example. K. *Henry* III, in the 49th year of his reign, granted to Maſter *Thomas de Cantelou* his Chancellour D marks a-year, payable at the Exchequer, at Four Terms in the the year, for the Support of Him and the Clerks of the Kings Chancery, ſo long as he ſhould continue in That Office (*u*). And in or about the 52th year of the ſame King, *Godfrey* Biſhop of *Worceſter* the Kings Chancellour, had D marks a-year, payable at the Exchequer, for the Support of Him and of the Clerks of the Chancery (*w*). In the 10th year of K. *Edward* II, *Adam* Son of *Robert* and *Thomas de Duſton* Poulterers, whom the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* the Chancellour had ſent into divers parts of the Realm to buy Poultrey for the ſuſtenance of the Chancellour and the

---

dit Eveſq; & recevez de lui le Serment qe affiert a faire pur loffice avant dit. Done ſous noſtre prive Seal a Cardoill, le xxj jour Daveril lan de noſtre regne xxxv. Et ſuper hoc evocato prædicto Epiſcopo Londonienſi, convocatis eciam hic Rogero le Brabanzon Juſticiario Regis ad placita coram Rege, & Radulpho de Hengham Juſticiario de Banco, idem Epiſcopus Londonienſis, videlicet Magiſter Radulphus de Baldok, coram dictis. Tenente locum Theſaurarij & Baronibus & coram ipſis Juſticiarijs præſtitit Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in Officio Cancellarij; & deletis in præſencia eorundem Baronum & Juſticiariorum impreſſionibus ſigillorum prædictis, extractoq; prædicto Sigillo Regis, idem Sigillum ſtatim liberatur eidem Epiſcopo Londonienſi Cancellario, cuſtodiendum, &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 35 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 46. *a. Parte* 1.

(*t*) De Sigillo Regis liberato in Theſauraria Regis. Memorandum quod modo xv die Marcij venit hic ad Scaccarium Willelmus de Melton Contrarotulator Garderobæ Regis, & tulit hic Sigillum Regis quo utebatur in Anglia tempore quo Dominus Rex fuit in partibus tranſmarinis hoc anno; Sub quo quidem ſigillo conſignabantur Brevia Regis quæ emanarunt a Cancellaria ipſius Regis in Anglia tempore illo, ſub teſtimonio Petri de Gavaſton Comitis Cornubiæ tunc Tenente locum Regis in Anglia; & idem Sigillum exiſtens in quadam burſa de corio albo conſignata Privato ſigillo Johannis de Langeton Ciceſtrenſis Epiſcopi Cancellarij Angliæ, liberavit hic ad Scaccarium, in præſencia Johannis de Sandale Cancellarij de eodem Scaccario, Willelmi de Carleton, Rogeri de Hegham, Magiſtri Ricardi de Abyndon, & Magiſtri Johannis de Everdon, Baronum, & Walteri de Norwyco Rememoratoris de eodem Scaccario. Et in continenti idem Sigillum in eadem burſa ſic conſignata liberatur Camerarijs de Scaccario, cuſtodiendum in Theſaur[aria] Regis, videlicet Henrico de Ludegreſhale Camerario, Johanni Devery Clerico Theſaurarij ad Scaccarium de Recepta, & Johanni de Bukingham Clerico & attornato. Comitis Warr. Camerarij &c, in præſencia dictorum J. de Sandale, Baronum, & Rememoratoris. Poſtea xiiij die Maij anno ſexto, Præſentibus in Scaccario W. Wygornenſi Epiſcopo, Adomaro de Valencia Comite de Pembrok, & H. le Deſpenſer, J. de Sandale Tenente locum Theſaurarij, W. de Norwyco Barone de Scaccario, & alijs de Conſilio &c, prædictum Sigillum quo Dominus Rex utebatur in Anglia dum fuit in partibus tranſmarinis liberatur præfato W. Wygornenſi Epiſcopo, pro Brevibus inde ſignandis in Anglia, ſi contingat quod Dominus Rex habeat ſuum Magnum Sigillum ad partes tranſmarinas, &c. *Hil. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*u*) Rex omnibus, &c. Salutem. Cum dilectus nobis in Chriſto Magiſter Thomas de Cantilupo, per nos & Magnates noſtros qui ſunt de concilio noſtro, electus ſit in Cancellarium Regni noſtri, & nos ipſum ad officium illud gratanter admiſerimus, nos ſuſtentationi ſuæ & Clericorum Cancellariæ noſtræ providere volentes, conceſſimus ei Quingentas Marcas, ſingulis annis percipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum, videlicet Sexcies viginti & quinq; marcas in Quindena Paſchæ proximo futura, & Sexcies viginti & quinque marcas in Quindena Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ proximo ſequenti, & Sexcies viginti & quinq; marcas in Quindena Sancti Michaelis proximo ſequenti, & reſiduas Sexcies viginti & quinq; marcas in Quindena Sancti Hillarij proximo ſequenti, ad ſuſtentationem ſuam & Clericorum Cancellariæ noſtræ prædictæ, quamdiu ſteterit in Officio. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtmon. xxvj° die Marcij. Et ſciendum quod Dominus Rex manu ſua propria plicavit iſtud Breve, & in præſentia ſua fecit conſignari, præſentibus ſimiliter H. le Deſpenſer Juſticiario Angliæ, Adam de Novo Mercato, Rogero de Sancto Johanne, Waltero de Crepping, Magiſtro Thoma de Piweleſdon. *Pat.* 49. *H.* 3. *m.* 18.

(*w*) Idem S. Vicecomes r c de Lv l. viij s. iij d.

the Clerks of the Chancery, had the Kings Letters Patent of Intendance and ſafe conduct (*x*).

There was alſo ſometimes an Officer in the Kings Court, called the Vicechancellour: Who acted (at leaſt, in many caſes) in the Chancellours Abſence. *Walter de Conſtantijs* was Vicechancellour to K. *Henry* II, in or about the year 1177 (*y*). And Maſter *Roger Malus Catulus* was Vicechancellour to K. *Richard* I, in or about the 2d year of his reign (*z*). At this time, K. *Richard* was in *Sicily*, and *William de Longchamp* was Chancellour in *England* (*a*). Maſter *Roger* the Vicechancellour was afterwards drowned near *Cyprus*, and the Kings Seal loſt. So the King ordered all Charters to be new-ſealed (*b*). In the ſame Kings reign, one Maſter *Benet* had the Keeping of the Kings Seal in *England*; for which cauſe *William de Longchamp*, who ſtill was or claimed to be Chancellour, denounced him excommunicated (*c*): But perhaps he had the Seal committed to him by *John* Earl of *Moreton* and the Barons who oppoſed the Chancellour. *John de Alencon* Archdeacon of *Liſieux* was Vicechancellour (of *Normandy*, as I take it) in the ſame Kings Reign (*d*): And Maſter *Warin*, Priour of *Locherons* was alſo Vicechancellour in the ſame Kings Reign (*e*). In the 7th year of the ſame King, Maſter *Euſtachius* is ſtyled the Kings *Sigillifer* (*f*): *William* Biſhop of *Ely* being then, and till his death (which hapned in the next year) the Kings Chancellour (*g*). The ſame Maſter *Euſtachius* is likewiſe ſtyled the Kings Vicechancellour (*h*). This Officer called the *Vicechancellour* or *Sigillifer*, was (if I miſtake not) for a long time only a Subſtitute or Vicegerent to the Chancellour. And there was a Like Officer who came afterwards to

---

iij d. de debitis diverſorum, ſicut ſupra continetur. In theſauro nichil. Et Godefrido Wigornienſi Epiſcopo Cancellario Regis, in parte ſolutionis feodi ſui Quingentarum marcarum, quod percipere conſuevit ad Scaccarium, ad ſuſtentationem ſuam & clericorum de eadem Cancellaria, dum ſtetit in officio prædicto, x l. per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 52. *H.* 3. *Item Cant. & Hunt. m.* 2. *b.*

Baronibus, pro Egidio de Gouſle. Rex mandat, quod allocent eidem Egidio nuper Vicecomiti Ebor. in exitibus Itineris Juſtic. ultimo itinerantium in Comitatu prædicto xx marcas, quas per præceptum noſtrum liberavit G. Wygornienſi Epiſcopo quondam Cancellario Regis de termino Paſchæ anno &c. Lij°, in parte ſolutionis D marcarum quas percepit per annum ad Scaccarium ad ſuſtentationem ſuam & clericorum Cancellariæ Regis, dum ſtetit in Officio prædicto. Teſte, &c. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. The like, inter Memor.* 1 *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*x*) Adam filius Roberti & Thomas de Duſton Puletarii Venerabilis Patris J. Wyntonienſis Epiſcopi Cancellarii Regis, quos idem Cancellarius ad puletriam pro ſuſtentatione ipſius Cancellarij & Clericorum Regis de eadem Cancellaria pro denarijs ipſius Cancellarij emendam & providendam ad diverſas partes Regni mittat, habent Literas Regis omnibus ballivis & fidelibus ſuis, quod eiſdem puletarijs in præmiſſis intendentes ſint & reſpondentes quociens & quando, &c, per unum annum duraturas. T. R. apud Weſtmon. primo die Junij. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *pars* 2. *m.* 10.

(*y*) Et ad audiendum inde reſponſum Comitis [Flandriæ], miſit Walterum de Conſtantijs Vicecancellarium ſuum & Ranulfum de Glanvilla. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 561. *n.* 10.

(*z*) Et charta illa tradita fuit per manum Magiſtri Rogeri Mali Catuli Vicecancellarij Regis. *Ib. p.* 679. *n.* 1.

(*a*) *Ib. p.* 680. *n.* 10.

(*b*) *Ib. p.* 746. *n.* 1.

(*c*) —— denunciamus excommunicatum, & Magiſtrum Benedictum, qui Sigillum Domini Regis, contra ſtatuta Regis & Regni, & contra prohibitionem noſtram, ferre præſumpſit. *Ib. p.* 707. *n.* 30.

(*d*) Teſtibus, Willelmo de Hommet Conſtabulario, Willelmo filio Radulfi Seneſcallo Normanniæ ——. Dat. per manum Johannis de Alenconio Archidiaconi Lexovienſis Vicecancellarij noſtri, apud Loldun, 17 die Junij anno r n primo. *In Charta* R. *Ric. I. Neuſt. Pia, p.* 918.

Teſtibus, —— Ranulfo de Glanvill, Rogero de Pratell. Dapifero noſtro, & multis alijs. Datum per manum J. de Alenc. Lexovienſis Archidiaconi Vicecancellarij noſtri, xj die Aprilis apud Moret. Regni noſtri anno primo. *In Charta R. I. facta* Waukelino de Ferrieres; *Chart. Antiq.* N. *in dorſo. n.* 37.

(*e*) Dat. per manum Magiſtri Guarini Prioris Locherons tunc agentis vicem Cancellarij; A. D. 1198. *Neuſt. P. p.* 897.

(*f*) Et idem Rex (R. I.) dedit Magiſtro Euſtachio Sigillifero ſuo Archidiaconatum de Richemund. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 767. *n.* 50.

(*g*) Willelmus Epiſcopus Elienſis Regis Cancellarius ægrotavit uſq; mortem —. *Ib. p.* 769. *n.* 10. *ad ann.* 8. *R* 1.

(*h*) Eodem anno [viz. 8 R. 1.] Ricardus Rex Angliæ dedit Magiſtro Euſtachio Vicecancellario ſuo Epiſcopatum de Ely. *Ib. p.* 770. *n.* 30.

to be called the Chancellours Lieutenant *(i)*. Which Office of a *Vicechancellour*, *Sigillifer*, or *Locumtenens Cancellarij*, gave riſe (as one may gueſs) to the Office of *Cuſtos Sigilli*, or Keeper of the Great Seal.

X. The Treaſurer was another Great Officer in the Kings Court. He was uſually ſtyled *Theſaurarius Regis*. And was for the moſt part a Prelate or Eccleſiaſtical perſon. For ſome time after the Conqueſt (if I do not err in my obſervation) the Chief Juſtificier uſed to Do many acts, which afterwards pertained to the Treaſurers office. By the account that is given in Hiſtory of the actions of *Odo* Biſhop of *Bayeux* and *William Fitz Osbern* Chief Juſticiers in the reign of K. *William* I, it ſeems that they managed the Kings Revenue as well as preſided in his Court. The like may be ſaid of *Ranulf Flambard* in the reign of K. *William* II. *Henry de Huntendon* and *Roger de Hoveden* ſay, that *Ranulf* was conſtituted by the King, *Placitator ac totius regni Exactor (k)*. Where, by *Placitator*, may be meant Chief Juſticier; and by *Exactor*, Intendant of the Revenue, or Treaſurer. The ſame may be obſerved of *Roger* Biſhop of *Salesbury*, in the reign of K. *Henry* I. He ſeems to have been Chief Juſticier and Treaſurer (if not Chancellour too) at the ſame time. He had the Care both of the Pleas and Treaſure; and governed the Realm like a Viceroy *(l)*. About the beginning of K. *Stephens* reign, tis ſaid of *Roger* Biſhop of *Salesbury*, that for one of his Two Nephews he obtained of the King the Office of Chancellour, and for the other (viz. *Nigell* Biſhop of *Ely)* the Office of Treaſurer *(m)*. But, it ſeems, *Nigell* had been Treaſurer to K. *Henry* I, *(mm)*. In the ſame K. *Stephens* reign, *Roger* Biſhop of *Salesbury* and *William de Pontearch* are ſtyled *Cuſtodes Theſaurorum Regalium* (3 *m*). About the ſame time, the Earl of *Glouceſter* and *Brient Fitz-Count* are found acting as if they were Treaſurers (4 *m*); and *William de Pontearch* acting as if he was Chamberlain *(n)*. In the reign of K. *Henry* II, the Treaſurer is more frequently and expreſly mentioned. During That Reign, he is often named amongſt the Barons of the Kings Exchequer *(o)*. There was *Richard* the Treaſurer in the 11th year *(p)*, in the 16th year *(q)*, in the 26th year *(r)*, and in the 31th year of That King *(s)*. He is uſually called *Ricardus Theſaurarius*, without a ſurname or other diſtinction. And if the Treaſurer mentioned in thoſe ſeveral years was one and the ſame perſon (I think it was the ſame perſon); he might be *Richard* Son of *Nigell* Biſhop of *Ely*. It ſeems Biſhop *Nigell* bought for him the office of Treaſurer, of K. *Henry* II, for four hundred pounds *(t)*.

In

(i) Soit maunde al Chauncellour ou a ſon lieutenant, quil — &c. *Ordinatio de Libert. perquir. Tot. Vet. Statuta P. 1. fol.* 126. *b.*

(k) Hunt. L. 7. p. 378. *n.* 1. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 468. *n.* 20.

(l) —ipſum poſtremo Regnum fidei ejus committere. Cancellarium in initio regni, nec multo poſt Epiſcopum Salesberiæ fecit. Rogerius ergo agebat cauſas, ipſe moderabatur expenſas, ipſe ſervabat gazas. Hoc quando Rex erat in Anglia, hoc ſine ſocio & teſte, quando (quod crebro & diu accidit) morabatur Normanniæ. *Malm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 2. *p.* 184. *n.* 30.

(m) —— in initio regni ejus [viz. R. Stephani] nepotibus ſuis, uni Cancellariam, alteri Theſaurariam, impetravit. *Malm. ib. p.* 185. *n.* 1.

(mm) Monachis [*viz. of Ely*] petentibus conceſſit Rex Henricus, ut non alium ſed quendam Clericum ſuum Nigellum Theſaurarium ſuum eligerent [i. e. in Epiſcopum]. *Hiſt. Elyen. ap. Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 618. *Dialog. de Scacc. L.* 1. *c.* 8. Movet te? nec.

(3 *m*) *Malm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 1. *p.* 178.

(4 *m*) Et in liberationibus Walteri Eſpec & Euſtacij filij Johannis, dum fuerunt ad neceſſaria Regis facienda in Epiſcopatu, xxij s. & ix d. Et in præterito anno quando Comes Gloeceſtræ & Brientius filius Comitis audierunt compotum de theſauro, iiij l. & iiij s. ſine talea ad perficiendum plenarium numerum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 13 *b. in compoto de Epiſcopatu Dunelmi.*

(n) Gaufridus Eſcollandus r c de quater xx l. & Lviij s. & vj d, de remanente firmæ Epiſcopatus de tempore Epiſcopi. Sed de iſtis habuit Willelmus de Pontearca xxx l, de quibus reddidit compotum, quando Comes Gloeceſtræ & Brientius audierunt compotum de theſauro apud Wintoniam. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(o) Poſthac, cap. ult. ſect. 5.

(p) Hic cap. ult. ſect. 5.

(q) Ib. ſect. 5.

(r) Ib. ſect. 5.

(s) Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de j Accipitre de Triuel; Ricardo Theſaurario liberavit ad cuſtodiendum ad opus Regis, Per breve ſuum, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Heref. in Wal.*

(t) Cernens vero Epiſcopus Nigellus Dominum Regem in tanto negocio pecunijs egere, condictum accepit ab eo, atq; miniſterium inter Curiales videlicet Theſaurarium

In the Annals of *Wincheſter*, *Richard* is ſtyled *Regis Henrici Apotecarius*, the Kings Treaſurer (*u*). This *Richard* the Treaſurer was one of the Juſticiers Itinerant appointed by K. *Henry* II, in the 25th year of his reign (*w*): And acted as ſuch, together with *Nicholas Fitz-Turold* and *Robert de Witefeld* (*x*). *Richard* Son of *Nigell* was alſo Treaſurer to K. *Richard* I. (*y*); by whom he was made Biſhop of *London* (*z*). Tis true, Sir *W. Dugdale*, at the 24th year of *Hen.* II, names *Warin Fitz-Gerold* as the Kings Treaſurer (*a*); in regard the King had granted to *Warin*, *Cameram de theſauro ſuo*. But *Warin* (if I do not err) was the Kings Chamberlain, And *Richard* a Clergyman was Treaſurer both before and after that 24th year; as is mentioned here above. During part of K. *Johns* reign, *William de Ely* was the Kings Treaſurer (*b*). It ſeems to have been the Part or Duty of the Treaſurer in Ancient time, To act with the other Barons at the Exchequer in the governance of the Kings Revenue, To Examine and Controll Accomptants, To Direct the Entries made in the Great Roll, To Atteſt the Writs iſſued for levying the Kings Revenue, To Superviſe the Iſſuing and Receiving of the Kings Treaſure at the Receipt of Exchequer, And, in a word, to Provide-for and take care of the Kings Profit.

---

riam emit quadringentis libris filio ſuo Franciſco [*leg.* Ricardo] nomine, apud Monaſterium in Ely educato. *Hiſt. Elien. Angl. Sac. P.* 1. *p.* 627.

(*u*) Ricardus Nigelli quondam Elienſis Epiſcopi filius & Regis Henrici Apotecarius, & demum Londonienſis Epiſcopus. *Angl. Sac. P.* 1. *p.* 304.

(*w*) *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 590. *n.* 50.

(*x*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Ricardum Theſaurarium, & Nicholaum Filium Turoldi, & Rodbertum de Witeſeld. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Et ibid. in Dorſeta*; *Rot.* 8. *a. Et in alijs Com. Ibid. poſtea.*

(*y*) *Hic, cap. ult. ſect.* 6.

(*z*) *Whart. De Epiſc. Lond. p.* 70.

(*a*) *Orig. Jur. in Chron. Serie p.* 3.

(*b*) *Dugd. Chron. ſeries. Form. Anglic. VI. Hic, cap. ult. ſect,* 7. Willelmus de Ely Domini Regis Theſaurarius debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod ——. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

Et vid. Lib. Rub. Scacc. citatum in Præfat. ad Nobiliſſ. Dominum, Car. D Halifax.

CHAP. III.

Of the Judicature of the KINGS COURT.

I. *Of the principal Acceptations of the phraſe* Curia Regis.
II. *Of the Soveraign Court of Ordinary Judicature called* Curia Regis; *And of the* Curia Regis ad Scaccarium.
III. *Of the Ancient ſtate of the Great Judicature called* Curia Regis.
IV. *Of the Original of That Judicature.*
V. *Of the Perſons who ſat and acted therein.*
VI. *Of the Pleas uſually pleaded and judged There.*
VII. *Of other buſineſs tranſacted There.*
VIII. *Of the privilege, Not to be impleaded except* in Curia Regis.
IX. *Of the like privilege in* Normandy.
X. *Of the inſtitution of* Iters.
XI. *Juſtices Itinerant in* Normandy.
XII. *Of the* Iter Regis.

CHAP. III.

I. Before we come to treat of the Judicature of the *Kings Court*, it will be convenient to premiſe a few things, in order to explain and aſcertain what we mean by this phraſe, *The Kings Court*. In Ancient time the phraſe *Curia Regis* had uſually a Twofold application. Firſt, It was uſed to ſignify the Kings Palace or Place of Reſidence. This was its Firſt and Principal meaning. In this ſenſe it is taken in many of the inſtances rehearſed in the Firſt Chapter of this Volume, which treats of the King of *Englands* Court. So that the conſideration of That matter need not be reſumed Here.

II. *Curia Regis* ſometimes ſignified the Kings Chief or Soveraign Court of ordinary Judicature. In Ancient Records and Memorials written in the times near after the *Norman* Conqueſt, frequent mention is made of this *Curia Regis*. At That time (as it ſeems) there was but One ſupreme ordinary Court of Judicature in this Realm: Which was properly and by way of Eminence ſtyled *Curia Regis*, becauſe it was holden in the Kings Palace, before Himſelf or his Chief Juſticier. By this Name it was diſtinguiſhed from all other ſubordinate Courts; Whether they were the Kings Courts pertaining to any of his Honours or Manours; Or the Courts of inferiour Lords, pertaining to any of their Honours, Baronies, or Manours; Or the County-Courts, Hundred-Courts *&c*; And even from the Courts holden before the Kings Juſticiers Errant. In the Reigns of KK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and afterwards, we find innumerable inſtances of Pleas and Proceedings mentioned to be had in *Curia Regis*: Many of which are to be ſeen in Books already printed; And many others in this Volume. And whether, in thoſe inſtances, the Supreme Court of ordinary Judicature above mentioned be not in all likelyhood meant, the Reader may judg when he has conſidered the ſtate of the Caſe, and the way of Speaking uſed in thoſe Times. Of this Judicature we ſhall treat more largely by and by. Again; Sometimes the Exchequer was called *Curia Regis* or rather *Curia Regis ad Scaccarium*. *Anno* 14 *H.* II, the Monks of *Ely* Fined to the Crown in xl marks, That the Barons of the Exchequer might Certify to the King being Then in *Normandy*, That they (the Monks) had recovered the Manour of *Stoke* againſt *Roger de Muntcheneſi* and his Wife *in Curia ſua* [i. e. *Regis*]

Regis (*a*). In the 29th year of K. *Henry* II, a Final Concord was had in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter* at the Exchequer, Between the Priour and Monks of *Rocheſter*, And *Juliana* Daughter of *Fulk de Neweham* and *Robert* her Son, concerning the Advouſon of the Church of *Northtone* (*b*). And in the 9th year of K. *Richard* I, a Fine was levyed on the Sunday next after the feaſt of St. *Mark*, *in Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium ad Scaccarium*, before *H.* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and Six others (*c*). When therefore a thing was done (in thoſe times) at the Exchequer, it might properly be ſaid to be done in the *Kings Court* at the Exchequer. For the Exchequer was wont to be holden in the Kings Palace, either before the King or his Juſticier. Some amongſt the Moderns (particularly, Serjeant *Fleetwood*, formerly Recorder of *London*) have thought, that Anciently there was but One Superiour Court, And that That Court was the Exchequer. This obſervation partly agrees with what I have above advanced; but it wants ſome explication. The Exchequer is not to be confounded with the *Curia Regis*. For though it was holden in the *Kings Court*, and was in effect a Member thereof: yet it was expreſſly diſtinguiſhed from the *Curia Regis*. For inſtance. In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, there were Pleas in the *Kings Court* before *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions (*d*); There were Pleas before *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey*, and *Robert Mantel*, Juſtices Errant in *Suffolk* (*e*); And there were alſo Pleas at the Exchequer (*f*). In theſe Citations, the Pleas ariſing in the *Kings Court*, And in the Court of the Juſtices Errant, And in the Exchequer, are ranked under their reſpective Heads or Titles; And are evidently diſtinguiſhed from one another. Again; In *Lincolnſhire*, there were Pleas in the *Kings Court* (*g*); And Pleas before Juſtices Errant (*h*); And Pleas at the Exchequer (*i*). The like Method *mutatis mutandis* of ranging and diſtinguiſhing the reſpective Pleas of the *Kings Court*, of the Iters, and of the Exchequer, is uſed in other years of K. *Henry* II (*k*); The Entries whereof need not be here recited at large, in regard they run in the ſame words with the Record of the 25 *H.* II. juſt-above quoted. So that it ſeems the *Curia Regis* and the *Exchequer* are properly to be diſtinguiſhed from one another, though they were Both of them holden in the Kings Palace. But in what manner the Chief Juſticier, who preſided both in the *Curia Regis* and in the Exchequer, ordered or diſtributed between thoſe Two Courts, the ſeveral Pleas that were brought into the Superiour Judicature, I cannot determine.

(*a*) Prior & Monachi Elyenſis Eccleſiæ debent xl marcas, Ut Barones de Scaccario mandent Regi in Normannia, quod ipſi diſrationaverunt Terram de Stoka, verſus Rogerum de Muntcheneſi [&...] uxorem ejus in Curia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Chantebrugeſcira & Huntendoneſcira.*

(*b*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium ad Scaccarium, in feſto S. Michaëlis anno viceſimo nono regni Regis Henrici ſecundi die Dominica proxima ante feſtum Omnium Sanctorum, coram R. Wintonienſi, & G. Elienſi, & J. Norwicenſi, Epiſcopis, & Godefrido de Lucy, & Ricardo Theſaurario, & Rogero filio Remfridi, & Willelmo Baſſet, & Rannulfo de de Geddyng, & Roberto de Wytefeld, & Michaële Belet, & alijs Baronibus Domini Regis ibi tunc præſentibus; Inter Priorem & Monachos de Roſſa, Et Julianam filiam Fulconis de Neweham & Robertum de Champeynes filium ipſius Julianæ, de Advocatione Eccleſiæ de Northtone; Unde recognitio ſummonita fuit inter eos in Curia Domini Regis; Scilicet quod prædicta Juliana & Robertus filius ſuus dederunt & conceſſerunt prædicto Priori & Monachis Advocationem prædictæ Eccleſiæ de Northtone, & conceſſerunt Advocationem quam Fulco pater prædictæ Julianæ eis fecit de præfata Eccleſia. *Ex. Regiſtro Temporalium Eccleſ. & Epiſcopatus Roſſen. fol.* 47, & 48.

(*c*) *Dugd. Chron. Series ad ann. ill.*

(*d*) De Placitis Curiæ, per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*e*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Reinfredi, & Robertum Mantel, in Sudfolch. *Ib.*

(*f*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium. *Ib.*

(*g*) De Placitis Curiæ. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(*h*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per ipſum Vicecomitem [viz. Willelmum Baſſet], & Robertum de Vallibus, & Michaelem Belet, & Bertram de Verdun. *Ib.*

(*i*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium. *Ib.*

(*k*) *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a Linc.*: *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*: *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*: *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Linc.*: *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

termine. At preſent, we will procede to ſpeak concerning the Superiour Court of Judicature the *Curia Regis:* And touching It, we will enquire into theſe following particulars: I. The Ancient State of this High Judicature; II. The Original of it; III. The Perſons who Preſided and Acted therein; IV. The Pleas appropriated or reſerved to It.

III. Firſt, As to the Ancient State of this High Judicature which was ſtyled the *Kings Court*. It will, no doubt, be found very hard to ſet forth particularly and diſtinctly the Nature of That Court, and in what manner Juſtice was diſpenſed therein, in the moſt ancient times next after the Conqueſt; partly through the want of Records and Hiſtorical Memoires, and partly by reaſon of the great Diſtance of Time. So that I muſt content my ſelf to propoſe ſome Conjectures, by way of Eſſay, in the caſe. Wherein if I happen to be Unaccurate or Miſtaken, the Obſcurity of the Subject will, I ſuppoſe, procure me Excuſe amongſt Candid Readers. Let us then take a ſhort View of the Kings Court with reſpect to its Judicature. We may conſider the King as Soveraign or Chief Lord of this Realm (*l*), and the Fountain of Juſtice (*m*) to his Subjects, Reſiding in his Royal Palace, and attended by his Barons and Great Officers both of the Clergy and Layity. The Liege-men of his Kingdom bring their Complaints or Cauſes before Him as Supreme Arbiter and Judge, to be determined in his Court or Palace, wherein was the Seat of the Supreme Judicature. Theſe Cauſes were Heard and Judged either before the King Himſelf, or elſe (moſt uſually) before his Chief Juſticier, or before him together with ſome others who were ſtyled *Juſticiæ* or Juſticiers. When the King went Beyond the Sea (which frequently hapned during the Period of time we are now conſidering), He was wont to conſtitute ſome One or More Great Men to repreſent him in Government and Adminiſtration of Juſtice (*n*): If one; That Perſon was uſually ſtyled *Juſticia*, *Regis Juſticia* or *Juſticiarius*, *Capitalis Juſticia* or *Juſticiarius*, and *Juſticiarius Angliæ*; If More than one, their ſtyle was the ſame Plurally. And ſuch Juſticier in the Kings abſence had a Power reſembling the Regal. For he Preſided both in Government and Adminiſtration of Juſtice. Howbeit That Power of his, in point of adminiſtration of Juſtice, was ſometimes in particular caſes reſtrained or ſuperſeded, if the King thought fit. For the King, whilſt he was Beyond-ſea, would ſometimes interpoſe, and either by his Writs *De ultra mare*, or in ſome other manner, direct What ſhould be done in ſome cauſes, or ſuſpend the Judgment of his Juſticier therein, till his next Return into *England*, or till ſome other time which he thought meet to preſcribe. Of theſe matters, ſome examples may be ſeen in this Chapter and elſewhere in this volume. And I will here ſubjoin two or three inſtances, to ſhew in general the nature of theſe Writs *De ultra mare*. *Robert de Roſs* was endebted to the King in Dxxxiij *l.* and half a mark. But the demand thereof was reſpited till the Kings return into *England*, by the Kings Writ *De ultra mare* (*o*). *Hugh de Lacys* Town of *Bruford* was charged with Ten marks, for harbouring an Outlaw. Which debt was remitted by vertue of a Writ of *Richard de Luci* Chief Juſticier grounded on the Kings Writ *de ultra mare* (*p*). *Simon de Beauchamp* was allowed x marks for the like Summ paid by him to *Philipp de Haukechirch* to the Kings uſe, by vertue of a Writ *de Ultra mare* ſent by the King when he was in *Germany* to the Barons of the Exchequer (*q*). And *William* de

---

(*l*) All lands and tenements are holden either mediately or immediately of the King; for originally all lands and tenements were derived from the Crown. *Cok.* 1 *Inſtit. fol.* 98. *a.*

(*m*) —durant le treſheureux regiment de treſilluſtre & renomee Roigne Elizabeth, le Fountain de toute Juſtice & la Vie de la Ley. *Cok. Rep. P.* 1. *titlep. The like in titlep. of P.* 2. *P.* 3. *& ſeqq.*

(*n*) *Cap.* 1. *& cap.* 2.

(*o*) Robertus de Roſs debet D & xxxiij l. & vj s. & viiij d. Sed ſunt in reſpectu donec Rex redeat in Angliam; per breve Regis de Ultra mare. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwicſcira.*

(*p*) Bruford r c de x marcis, pro receptione cujuſdam utlagati celata & poſtea recognita; In perdonis, per breve Ricardi de Luci per breve Regis de Ultra mare, Hugoni de Laci x marcæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Wilt.*

(*q*) Simon de Bello Campo r c de x marcis, pro habenda terra quæ vocatur La Sele de Bedeford, & prato quod vocatur Kingeſmed cum pertinentijs; In Theſauro Nichil; Et Magiſtro Philippo [de Hauekechirche] x marcas ad opus Regis, per Breve Regis; Per

de Bocland Sheriff of *Cornwall*, being amerced at xxx *l.* for making a default of Six days in his Accompt; the ſame was remitted to him by Writ of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier by vertue of the Kings Writ *De ultra mare* (*r*). The like Writs *De ultra mare* (if my obſervation does not fail me) were alſo uſed in the caſe of Pleas (*s*). If the King, when he was preſent in the Realm and ſat in Judgment, did not determine all the Cauſes that were brought before him, his Juſticier (or Juſticiers) determined the ſame. However, if the Juſticier did not do Right juſtice, the Party might, as I take it, afterwards reſort to the King Himſelf. In this caſe of application to the *Kings Court*, we may ſuppoſe the Party ſuing for Relief, did uſually obtain it in this manner. He paid or undertook to pay the King a Fine or Fines, to have *Juſtitiam* or *Rectum* in His Court: And thereupon he obtained (*t*) Writs or Precepts, by means whereof he purſued, and recovered or ſettled his Right. Thoſe Writs or Precepts were made out under the Kings Seal. And for the making and iſſuing of them (and for other Services), the King uſed to have near his Perſon or in his Court, ſome Great Man (commonly a Biſhop or Clergyman) who was called His Chancellour, and had the Keeping of his Seal. The Chancellour had under him certain Clerks, employed in making-out thoſe Writs. Whence it came to paſs in proceſs of time, that in Law-proceedings, the Kings Chancery was the Spring or Firſt Mover, and the Principal or Original Writs (for the introducing of Cauſes) were called Writs of the Chancery. Beſides the Chancellour, the Kings of *England* (from the time they Begann to uſe a Leſſer or Privy Seal) had another Great Officer in their Court, to whom belonged the care of making or ſealing ſome ſorts of Writs or Precepts, uſed alſo in the Kings Courts of Juſtice after the Diviſion of the Courts, called Writs of the Privy Seal. And That Officer was the Clerk or Keeper of the Kings Leſs or Privy Seal. But it may ſuffice juſt to mention him here; becauſe I have met with few Memoires concerning the Privy Seal that fall within this Firſt Period. However, it appears that a Privy Seal was uſed in This Period, to wit in the time of K. *John*. For when *Philipp Marc* Sheriff of the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* was upon his Accompt in the Exchequer, he had the ſumms following (amongſt others) diſcompted to him; to wit, C marks which he had paid to *Robert de Viepont* by vertue of Letters Patent of K. *John*, and xlv marks which he had paid to *Geoffrey de Nevill*, in part of CC marks which the ſame K. *John* by Letters Patent ſealed with his Privy Seal had commanded him to pay to *Geoffrey* (*u*). To proceed. The whole Juſtice of the Realm was primarily and originally the Kings (*w*); And His Court the Seat of the Soveraign Judicature. The immediate relation this Judicature had to the King and his Court, will I ſuppoſe appear from the account given of the *Kings Court* and the Proceedings therein, in this Volume,

---

Per breve Regis de Ultra mare quod venit Baronibus, de computandis debitis & finibus ei ſolutis dum Rex fuit in Alemannia; quas idem Philippus warantizavit ſe recepiſſe; Quod breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli anni noni in Norhanteſcira; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Bocland r c de xxx l. de Miſericordia pro defalta vj dierum quibus non venit ad reddendum compotum ſuum de Comitatu Cornubiæ: In Perdonis ipſi Willelmo xxx l. per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi per breve Regis de Ultra mare, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a. Buk. & Bedef.*]

(*s*) *Vid. ante, Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 2. *ad ann.* 1162. R. Comes Legreceſtriæ.

(*t*) *Hence probably ſprung the Phraſe* (*well known in the Common Law*) *of* Purchaſing *a Writ.*

(*u*) Et Roberto de Veteri Ponte C marcas, per Literas ejuſdem Regis J. patentes quæ ſunt in Theſauro; Et Nicholaæ de Haya xx marcas, per breve ejuſdem Regis quod eſt in Theſauro; Et Galfrido de Neovill xlv marcas, de CC marcis quas idem Rex præcepit ei liberari, per Literas ipſius patentes ſigillatas privato ſigillo ſuo quæ ſunt in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*w*) Cum autem de regimine Sacerdotij nihil pertineat ad tractatum iſtum; ideo videndum erit de ijs quæ pertinent ad Regnum; Quis primo & principaliter poſſit & debeat judicare: Et ſciendum quod ipſe Rex & non alius, ſi ſolus ad hoc ſufficere poſſit, cum ad hoc per virtutem ſacramenti teneatur adſtrictus. *Bract. L.* 3. *c.* 9. §. 1. *fol.* 107. *Id. L.* 3. *c.* 10. §. 1. *fol.* 108.

Omnis Regni juſtitia ſolius Regis eſt, & a ſolo ipſo (ſi ſufficeret ad tantam molem) adminiſtranda. *Spelm. Gloſſar. in voce,* Cancellarius, *p.* 107. *col.* 1.

Pur ceo que nous ne ſuffiſons mye en noſtre propre perſone a oyer & terminer toutes quereles del people &c. *Briton. fol.* 1. *a.*

CHAP. III.

lume. Which exactly agrees with the account given of it by *Glanvill* in the Book *De Legibus & Conſuetudd. Angliæ*. There, in the Writs and Precedents mentioned by him, the Superiour Court is uſually called *Curia mea* (or, *Regis*), *Capitalis Curia*, and *Principalis Curia* (*x*); and is repreſented as holden before the King or his Juſticiers. The ſame thing may alſo appear by the Application which was wont to be made, to the King, or the Juſticiers on his behalf, for Juſtice in his Court. For ſometimes Litigants croſſed the Seas, when the King was in Foreign parts, to lay their Plaints before Him. As in the reign of K. *Henry* I. there being a Diſcord between *William* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and *Alexander* Biſhop of *Lincoln*; and the King being then Beyond-ſea, Both the Litigants croſſed the Sea, to lay the affair in diſpute before the King (*y*): And in the reign of K. *Richard* I; there being a Controverſy between *Geoffrey* Archbiſhop of *York*, and *Simon* the Dean and the Canons of *York*, the Litigants went over and laid the matters in debate before the King at *Andeli* in *Normandy* (*z*). But That application to the King for Juſtice may, I ſuppoſe, the moſt evidently appear by the Fines uſually profered and given upon account of Law-proceedings; Many of which Fines were made with the King in *Normandy*, or in his transfretation thither, or in ſome parts of *England* where he travelled or reſided at the reſpective times of Fining. Of which kind of Fines we ſhall treat more largely hereafter (*a*). After Pleas were brought into the *Kings Court*, the Judgment given therein, was deemed the Judgment of the King himſelf. It was alſo called the Judgment of his Court; it being given or pronounced by the King or his Juſticier, with the advice of his Barons and Great Men Aſſeſſours in his Court. In the caſe of *Alfonſo* King of *Caſtile* and *Sanchez* King of *Navarre*: The matters in diſpute between thoſe two Kings, were referred to the Judgment of *Henry* II. King of *England*: And when Judgment was given therein in the Kings Court, it is ſtyled by the Hiſtorian in one place, the Judgment of the Earls and Barons of the King of *Englands* Court (*b*), And in the next page in the ſame Hiſtorian, it is ſtyled the Judgment of the King of *England* (*c*). If the Cauſe brought into the *Kings Court* was of ordinary importance, tis probable, that it was uſually diſpatched by the High Juſticier or other Barons and Juſticiers who had leiſure from

---

(*x*) — de qua placitum eſt inter eos in Curia mea, & diem captionis Juſticijs meis ſcire facias. *Glanv. L.* 1. *c.* 13. — de qua placitum fuit in Curia mea, inter ipſam & R, quia ſeiſina illius terræ adjudicata eſt eidem M. in Curia mea. *Ib. L.* 1. *ca.* 17. Quod contingit in Civili negocio, de Fine facto in Curia Domini Regis coram Rege vel Juſticijs ejus, non obſervato, & in novis diſſeiſinis; *Ib. L* 1. *c.* 31. — quia idem R. dirationavit terram illam in Curia mea. *Ib. L.* 2. *c.* 20. Poteſt autem transferri hujuſmodi loquela, a Comitatu ad Capitalem Curiam Domini Regis, pluribus de cauſis; Et quando ſic transfertur loquela aliqua ad Curiam, tunc ſummonenda eſt utraque pars. *Ib. L.* 6. *c.* 8. *&* *L.* 12. *c.* 1. Diſtinguendum eſt utrum Concordia illa facta fuerit in Capitali Curia Domini Regis, an coram Juſtic. Itinerantibus. *Ib. L.* 8. *c.* 5. Inquirentur autem hujuſmodi purpreſturæ, vel in Capitali Curia, vel coram Juſticijs Regis in diverſas Regni partes tranſmiſſis. *Ib. L.* 9. *c.* 11. —— cum non attendam niſi ad ea quæ in Capitali Curia Regis fieri ſoleant & debeant. *Ib. L.* 12. *c.* 23. De furtis autem——, ad præſens juxta propoſiti mei exigentiam, quod Principalem ſolummodo attendit Curiam, tractare non decuit; *Ib. L.* 14. *c.* 8. Et tunc in voluntate Domini Regis vel ejus Juſtic. erit. *Ib. L.* 1. *c.* 33. Et unde placitum eſt inter eos in Curia mea; & habeas quatuor ex illis coram me vel Juſtic. meis eo die; *Ib. L.* 2. *c.* 2. *&* 11. Rex Archiepiſcopo; Veniens coram me, W. in Curia mea petijt——; *Ib. L.* 7. *c.* 14.

(*y*) Hoc anno transfretavit Archiepiſcopus Willelmus, & Alexander Lincollnienſis Epiſcopus ad Regem, pro diſcordia quæ inter eos erat pro quibuſdam conſuetudinibus parochiarum ſuarum. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 385. *n.* 10.

(*z*) Eodem anno [1198], Gaufrido Eboraci Archiepiſcopo & Simone Decano una cum Canonicis Eboraci in præſentia Domini Ricardi Regis Angliæ, in Normannia apud Andeli conſtitutis, unuſquiſq; proponebat injurias ſibi hinc & inde illatas. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 780. *n.* 50.

(*a*) *Hic, Cap.* 3. *Sect.* 6. & *Cap.* 12. *&c.*

(*b*) Comites & Barones Regalis Curiæ Angliæ adjudicaverunt——. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 564. *n.* 50.

(*c*) Charta Henrici Regis Angliæ, de judicio in Curia ſua facto inter Regem Caſtellæ & Navarræ. *And in the Charter it is ſaid*, —— plenariam utriq; parti reſtitutionem adjudicavimus——. *Ib. p.* 565. *n.* 30. *and preſently after* —— vos prædictum judicium noſtrum obſervaturos. *Ib. n.* 40.

(*d*) Then

from the Kings other buſineſs to attend upon it: But that, if it was of Great importance, it was Conſidered and judged in a Fuller Aſſembly. For as things of weight were, according to the uſage of Thoſe times, generally done with Solemnity: So it is likely, that they were done with greater or leſſer Solemnity, according as they were of greater or leſſer weight. Which I think was alſo the uſual Method in thoſe times in the Kings Exchequer.

Let no man ſuppoſe it to be a Novel uſage, for Kings to Sit perſonally in Judicature. On the contrary, it is a very Ancient one, and conformable to the Law and Practice of Nations in many ages, Of This it may ſuffice to produce Here a few inſtances. *Salomon* King of *Iſraël*, a wiſe and magnificent Prince, adjudged perſonally in the cauſe of the Two women, one of whom had a Living child and the other a Dead one (*d*). *Demetrius Poliorcetes* King of *Macedon* heard cauſes in perſon. It is related of him, " That as he paſſed
" along, an ancient woman importuned him, and ſeveral times urged him to
" give her a Hearing. He anſwered, he was not at leiſure. She replied,
" Then be not a King. Her words ſtruck his mind. He pondered them as
" he went to his houſe. And ſtraitway laying-aſide all other things, he begunn
" with the womans buſineſs, and ſpent ſeveral days upon That and other
" cauſes. For there is nothing ſo Becoming a King as the work of adminiſtring
" juſtice. For *Mars* may be compared to a Tyrant; the Law to a
" King: Kings having the cuſtody of the Laws committed to them by *Jupiter*
" (*e*).

Octavius Cæſar Auguſtus heard cauſes in Perſon. " He himſelf (ſaith the
" Hiſtorian) heard cauſes with great diligence, and ſometimes Sat till night
(which at That time was unuſual). " If he was indiſpoſed, his Couch was
" placed at the Tribunal, or elſe he would Do juſtice in his Chamber or
" Houſe lying. He adminiſtred juſtice nor only with great induſtry, but
" alſo with equal lenity &c, (*f*). *Tiberius Claudius Cæſar* heard cauſes in perſon in the *Forum Auguſti* (*g*). *Nero Claudius Cæſar* heard cauſes in perſon (*h*). So did *Theodoſius* the Emperour. *Sozomen* in his Dedicatory epiſtle to him, ſaith thus; " In the day-time (I hear) you are buſied in arms and corporal
" exerciſes, and in regulating the buſineſſes of your ſubjects, ſometimes adjudging
" cauſes, and ſometimes iſſuing neceſſary diſpatches [or precepts] (*i*). There was the like uſage amongſt the *Franks*, *Burgundians*, *Lombards*, and others.

(*d*) Then came there two Women that were Harlots, unto the King, and ſtood before him. And the one Woman ſaid *&c.* And all Iſrael heard of the Judgment which the King had judged, and they feared the King; for they ſaw that the Wiſdom of God was in him to do judgment. 1 *Kings* 3. 16, *ad fin. cap.*

——— Becauſe thy God loved Iſrael, to eſtabliſh them for ever, therefore made he thee [i. e. Salomon] King over them to do judgment and juſtice. 2 *Chron.* 9. 8.

A Divine ſentence is in the lips of the King; his mouth tranſgreſſeth not in judgment. *Prov.* 16. 10.

(*e*) Καί ποτε πρεσβυτέρου γυναικὸς ἐνοχλοῦντος αὐτὸν ἐν παρόδῳ τινὶ καὶ δεομένης πολλάκις ἀκουσθῆναι, φήσας μὴ σχολάζειν, ἐκκραγόντος ἐκείνης, καὶ μὴ βασίλευε εἰπόντος, δηχθεὶς σφόδρα, καὶ πρὸς τούτῳ γενόμενος ἀνέστρεψεν εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν, καὶ πάντα ποιησάμενος ὕστερα, τοῖς ἐντυχεῖν βουλομένοις, ἀρξάμενος ἀπὸ τῆς πρεσβύτιδος ἐκείνης, ἐπὶ πολλὰς ἡμέρας ἐσχόλασεν. οὐδὲν γὰρ οὕτως τῷ βασιλεῖ προσῆκον ὡς τὸ τῆς δίκης ἔργον. Ἄρης μὲν γὰρ τύραννος, ὥς φησι Τιμόθεος. νόμος δὲ πάντων βασιλεὺς κατὰ Πίνδαρον, ἐστίν. καὶ τοὺς βασιλεῖς Ὅμηρός φησιν οὐκ ἑλεπόλεις οὐδὲ ναῦς χαλκήρεις ἀλλὰ θέμιστας παρὰ τοῦ Διὸς λαμβάνοντας. *Plut. Opera* T. 1. *p.* 989. *D. in vita Demetrij.*

(*f*) Ipſe jus dixit aſſidue, & in noctem nonnunquam: Si parum corpore valeret lectica pro tribunali collocata, vel etiam domi cubans. Dixit autem jus non diligentia modo ſumma, ſed & lenitare: Siquidem &c. *Sueton. in vita D. Oct. Cæſ. Aug. p.* 207. *Idem in vita ejuſd. p.* 295.

(*g*) Cognoſcens quondam in Auguſti foro, ictuſq; nidore prandii quod in proxima Martis æde Salijs apparabatur, deſerto tribunali, aſcendit ad ſacerdotes unaq; diſcubuit. *Suet. in vit. Claud. Cæſ. p.* 553, 554.

(*h*) In cognoſcendo, morem eum tenuit, ut continuis actionibus omiſſis ſigillatim quæque per vices ageret. Quoties autem ad conſultandum ſecederet, neq; in commune quidquam neq; propalam deliberabat: Sed & conſcriptas ab unoquoq; ſententias tacitus ac ſecreto legens, quod ipſi libuiſſet perinde atq; pluribus idem videretur, pronuntiabat. *Id. in vit. Neronis, p.* 589, 590.

(*i*) Φασὶ δέ σε μεθ' ἡμέραν μὲν τὰ περὶ τὰ ὅπλα καὶ τὸ σῶμα ἀσκεῖν, καὶ τὰ τῶν ἀρχομένων διατιθέναι πράγματα, δικάζοντά τε καὶ ἃ χρὴ γράφοντα. *Sozom. Orat. ad Imp. Theodoſium, p.* 395. *A.*

others. In theſe Countries, the Princes Palace was the Chief Seat of Judicature; and he adminiſtred juſtice to his ſubjects, either in his Own perſon, or elſe by his *Proceres*, or by his *Miſſi Dominici*, or his Juſticiers of ſome denomination or other. And the Princes of theſe Countries uſed to order, if they ſo pleaſed, certain cauſes to be Heard or judged before Themſelves and no other Judges; in like manner as the Kings of *England* after the Conqueſt ſometimes Did. In or about the year 680, a woman named *Acchildis* came before *Theodorick* King of the *Franks* in his Court at *Compeigne*, and brought a Suit or Plaint againſt one *Amalgarius*, for Land. *Amalgarius* pleaded that he and his anceſtours had been in poſſeſſion of the Land for one and thirty years paſt. Whereupon it was adjudged by the Kings *Proceres* [in his Court], that *Amalgarius* ſhould hold the Land, in caſe he came by ſuch a time, and made-good his Plea by his own oath and the oath of certain perſons his *Conſacramentals*. *Amalgarius* came within the time prefixed, and made Oath in the Kings Palace in form aforeſaid. And thereupon the King by his Precept hereundercited, adjudged and ordered *Amalgarius* to continue in quiet poſſeſſion of the Land (*k*). In many other caſes, Pleas were moved before the King or his Nobles (*l*). In *Marculfus* there is a *Formula* for a prologue or exordium, to be uſed in the proceſſes when the King gave Judgment in a Great cauſe brought before him. It runs thus. “ He to whom God hath committed the care of government, ought to diſcuſs diligently the cauſes of complainants; that ſo, according to the allegations and proofs, a right ſentence may be given between the parties: Wherefore, when We, in the name of God, Sat in our Palace at ſuch a place, to hear and judg the cauſes of all men, together with the Lords and Fathers, our Biſhops *Such*, or our *Optimates* Such, Fathers *Such*, Referendaries *Such*, *Domeſtici* Such, *Seniſcalci* Such, Chamberlains *Such*, *Comes Palatij* Such, or other our Vaſſals *Such*; there came before Us Such a one, who complained againſt Such a one, and alleged So or So (*m*). The like *formulæ*, *mutatis mutandis*,

---

(*k*) Theudericus Rex Francorum vir inluſter. Cum ante hos dies in noſtra vel procerum noſtrorum præſentia Compendio in palatio noſtro reſideremus, ibiq; veniens fimena nomine Acchildis, Amalgario interpellavit dum dicerit, eo quod porcione ſua in villa noncobante Bactilione valle, quem de parte genetricis ſuæ Bertanæ quondam ligebus obvenire debuerat, poſt ſe malo ordene retenirit. Qui ipſe Amalgarius taliter dedit in reſpunſis, eo quod ipſa terra in prædicto loco Bactilione valle de annos triginta & uno inter ipſo Amalgario vel genetore ſuo Gaeltramno quondam ſemper tenuerant & poſſiderant, ſic ei ob hunc a noſtris Procerebus ipſius Amalgario fuiſſit jodecatum, ut de novo denominatus aput ſe ſua mano ſeptima dies duos ante iſtas Calendas Julias in Oratorio noſtro ſuper cappella domni Martini, ubi reliqua ſacramenta percurribant, hæc dibiret conjurare, quod antedicta terra in prædicto loco Bactilione valle inter ipſo Amalgario vel genetore ſuo Gaeltramno de anno triginta & uno ſemper tenuiſſint & poſſediſſint, nec eis (diger) numquam fuiſſet, nec alius exinde non redibirit, niſi edonio ſacramento. Sed veniens ante dictus Amalgarius ad ipſo placito Luſareca in palatio noſtro, una cum haeredis ſuos ipſo ſacramento juſta quod eidem fuit judicatum, & noſtras equalis præceptionis locuntur, in quantum inluſter vir Done Droctoaldus Com. Palatij noſter teſtimoniavit, ligaliter viſus fuit adimpliſſit, & tam ipſe quam Hamedia ſua dilinguas eorum derexiſſint. Propterea jobimus, ut ipſa porcione in prædicto loco Bactilione valle, unde inter eus orta fuit intencio, memoratus Amalgarius contra ipſa Acchilde vel ſuis heredibus omne tempore abiat evindicata. Audimbertus recognovit. Datum ſub die ſegundo Kalendas Julias, annum VII. rigni noſtri, Luſareca in Dei nomine feliciter. *Mabill. de re Diplom. L.* 6. *p.* 470. *Sect.* 11. *Notat. ibid.* Ex autographo Dionyſiano. Anno 680.

(*l*) Cum in noſtra vel procerum noſtrorum præſentia, homo nomine Ille itemq; hominem nomine Illum interpellaſſet quaſi ſervo ſuo nomine illo——. *It ends*, Interim vero uſq; in ipſo placito, quia nec utra pars ex ipſis victa ſit apparet, unde æquales præceptiones eis fieri & accipere juſſimus. *Formulæ Vett. Marculfi & alior. edit. ab Hieronymo Bignonio. p.* 46, 47, *Sect.* 38.

(*m*) Prologus de Regis judicio, cum de magna re duo cauſantur ſimul. Cui Dominus regendi curam committit, cunctorum jurgia diligenti examinatione rimari oportet, ut juxta propoſitiones vel reſponſiones alloquia inter alterutrum ſalubris donetur ſententia——. Ergo cum nos in Dei nomine ibi in palatio noſtro, ad univerſorum cauſas recto judicio terminandas, una cum Dominis & Patribus noſtris Epiſcopis, vel cum pluribus optimatibus noſtris illis, patribus illis, referendarijs illis, domeſticis illis, vel ſeniſcalcis illis, cubicularijs, & illo Comite palatij, vel reliquis quampluribus noſtris fidelibus,

mutandis, were uſed in like caſes. For example. “ Our ſubject ſuch an one “ came before our Preſence, and ſuggeſted to us *So*. And, “ Wherefore do “ you appear before our Preſence ſuch a day, and anſwer to ſuch an Allega- “ tion (*n*). *Charles* the *Great* ſometimes adjudged in cauſes in his Palace, whilſt his Shoes and Cloathes were putting on (*o*). It was provided by the *Longobardick* laws, That if any man, without licence from the King or the Judg, preſumed to plead another mans cauſe in the preſence of the King or Judg, he ſhould pay his *widrigild* (*p*). And Thoſe Laws make frequent mention of Litigants appealing or complaining at the Kings Palace (*q*). Amongſt the *Franks*, there were Pleas or cauſes which (as it ſeemeth) were referred to the Emperours Judgment (*r*). In fine; about the year 1111, *Baldwin* Earl of *Flanders* made a Progreſs through his Dominions, trying cauſes and adminiſtring juſtice to his ſubjects (*s*).

IV. As to the Second point of enquiry, the Original or Riſe of this Judicature of the *Kings Court*: Though I would not be poſitive in a thing of this nature; it ſeems to me to have been of *Norman* original or inſtitution. We do not, I think, find any notices of Such a Court in *England* during the *Angloſaxon* times: All Pleas or cauſes being Then determined Below (in a Plain and Simple manner), in Courts within the ſeveral Counties, Towns, or Diſtricts. On the other ſide, amongſt the *Normans* (who affected Pomp and Ceremony), there was a Judicature called *Curia Regis*, in the Early times. In the year 1080, in a Council at *Illebone* or *Dieppe* in *Normandy*, it was ordained, That if the Biſhops could ſhew in the *Kings Court*, that they enjoyed in the time of Earl *Robert* or K. *William*, any Rights not ſpecified in the Acts of That Council, the King did Allow of the ſame; Provided they did not ſeize or exerciſe ſuch Rights, until they had ſhewn in the *Kings Court*, that they ought to enjoy the ſame (*t*). Afterwards, K. *Henry* I, in or about the year 1113, made a Charter of Confirmation to the Abbey of *Ouſche* in *Normandy* of all their Poſſeſſions; And in it commanded that the Monks ſhould not be impleaded for their poſſeſſions, except in the *Kings Court* (*u*). The ſame King made a Charter to the Abbey of *Fontanelle* in *Normandy*, that they ſhould not be impleaded, except Before Himſelf (*w*). And in the ſame Kings reign, *Robert*
Earl

---

libus, reſideremus; ibiq; veniens ille illum interpellavit, cum diceret, & cætera. *Marcul. formulæ apud Baluz.* T. 2. *col.* 388. *tit.* 25.

(*n*) Fidelis noſter ille ad noſtram veniens præſentiam, ſuggeſſit nobis eo quod ——. *Marc. Formulæ ap. Baluz. T.* 2. *col.* 387, 389, 390 &c. —— voſmetipſi per hunc indiculum commoniti nunc ad noſtram veniatis præſentiam, ipſius lui ad hoc dando reſponſum. *Ib. col.* 389, 390. *Et vid. not.* Bignonij *in Form. ſive tit.* 25.

(*o*) Quum calciaretur aut amiciretur, non tantum amicos admittebat, verum etiam, ſi Comes Palatij litem aliquam diceret quæ ſine ejus juſſu definiri non poſſet, ſtatim litigantes introduci juſſit & velut pro tribunali ſederet, lite cognita ſententiam dixit. *Eginh. vit. Car. Mag. p.* 29. *ex edit. Job. Soter. Colon.* 1521. *octavo.*

(*p*) Si quis cauſam alterius agere aut cauſare præſumpſerit in præſentia Regis aut Judicis, excepto ſi Rex aut Judex ei licentiam dederit de viduis aut de orphanis aut de tali homine qui cauſam ſuam agere non poteſt, componat widrigild ſuum, medium Regi & medium contra quem cauſavit. *Herold. Leg. Longob. p.* 255. *tit.* 6.

(*q*) —— Mulier ipſa ad Palatium & ad Judices habuit proclamare ——. *Herold. ib. p.* 245. *tit.* 101. *cap.* 1. *Et ib. p.* 237. *tit.* 77. *cap.* 2. *Et ib. p.* 249. *tit.* 109. *cap.* 4.

(*r*) *Her. inter Leg. Franc. p.* 328, 329.

(*s*) Per oppida vicoſq; circumvectus [ſc. Baldwinus cognomento Securis Comes Flandriæ] cauſas cognovit, ac jus conſtantiſſime dixit. *Annal. Fland. p.* 43. *ad Annum Dom.* 1111.

Et vid. Pontani orig. Francic. L. 6. *cap.* 16. *p.* 503. *Lipſium in Polit.* &c.

(*t*) Si Epiſcopi aliquid quod non ſit hic ſcriptum, in Regis Curia monſtrare poſſunt ſe habuiſſe tempore Rodberti Comitis, vel Guillelmi Regis, ejus conceſſione: Rex eis non tollit quin habeant: tantummodo illud nullatenus ſaiſiſcant, donec in Curia ejus monſtrent quod habere debeant. *Inter Statutt. Concilij Illebonenſis, art.* 47. *Order. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 554. *c. ad ann.* 1080.

(*u*) Unde Rex præſcriptum teſtamentum (*he means the Kings Charter juſt before mentioned*) ſigillo ſuo ſignavit; & ne quis ad placitum Monachos de his rebus quas edicto principali (*he means the ſame Charter*) ſanxit, niſi in Curia regali provocaret, generali auctoritate prohibuit. *Order. Vit. Hiſt. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 840. *c. ad ann.* 1113.

(*w*) Et quod nullus traheret eos in placitum niſi coram eo. *Neuſt. Pia, p.* 176. *n.* 2.

(*x*) *Ord.*

Earl of *Beleſme* a *Norman* was condemned for divers miſdemeanors by Judgment in the *Kings Court* (*x*). And as I have been induced to believe the *Normans* eſtabliſhed this Great Judicature in *England*: So I find, a Learned Gentleman, incomparably well skilled in the *Angloſaxon* and *Anglonorman* Antiquities, concurrs in the ſame opinion (*y*). However, I leave every man to his freedom of judging therein as he ſhall ſee cauſe. Since therefore we find there was Such a Judicature as That of the *Kings Court* in *England*, at leaſt from the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt (which falls within the Period of our preſent Enquiry), let us procede in our Diſquiſition concerning it.

V. As to the Third point of enquiry, *viz.* Of the perſons who Sat and Acted in the *Kings Court*: The King himſelf was properly Head of this Court (*yy*); and next to Him or in His abſence, the High Juſticier preſided therein. To the High Juſticier ſome of the Great Officers of the Kings Palace were aſſociated in judicature. In the reign of K. *Henry* II, there were certain perſons ſtyled *Juſtitiæ in Curia Regis*. *Roger de Houeden* relateth, that in the year 1179 (25 *Hen.* II) the King held a Great Council at *Windſor*; and by the advice of the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Earls, and Barons, in the preſence of the young King his Son, divided *England* into Four parts, and appointed Juſticiers for each Diviſion (*z*). For one of the Diviſions he appointed *Godfrey de Luci*, *John Cumin*, *Hugh de Gaerſt*, *Ranulf de Glanvill*, *William de Bendinges*, and *Alan de Furnell*. Theſe Six (ſaith the Hiſtorian) were Juſticiers in the *Kings Court*, to Hear the Plaints of the people (*a*). In this, I ſuppoſe, the Hiſtorian means, that theſe Six were the Principal Juſticiers of the *Kings Court*; Or, that they were perſons moſt uſually employed by the King in That Service: However, not excluding ſome others. For in truth, both Before and At that time, there were Other Juſticiers in the *Kings Court* as well as They. For example. In the 21th year of That King, there were Pleas and Conventions in the Kings Court, before *William Fitz-Ralf*, *Bertram de Verdun*, *Thomas Baſſet*, and *William Baſſet* (*b*). In the 22th year of the ſame King, there were Pleas in the Kings *Court* before *William Fitz-Ralf*, *Bertram de Verdun*, and *William Baſſet* (*c*). The like in the 23th year before *William Fitz-Ralf* and the Perſons abovenamed, and before *Walter Fitz-Robert*, *Hugh de Creſſi* and *Robert Mantell* (*d*); In the 25th year, there were Pleas in the *Kings Court* before *William*

(*x*) *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 841. *a. ad ann.* 1113.

(*y*) *Vid. R. & Cl. V. Doctoris G. Hickeſij Theſaur. Lingg. Septent. Diſſert. Epiſt. p.* 3. 4: *&c, & p.* 48.

(*yy*) Habet enim hoc commune cum ipſa Domini Regis Curia, in qua ipſe in propria perſona jura decernit &c; *Dial. de Scacc. L.* 1. *cap.* 4. Licet eorum qui.

(*z*) Et poſt Paſcha —— Rex Pater Magno celebrato Concilio apud Windeſhores, communi concilio Archiepiſcoporum, Epiſcoporum, Comitum, & Baronum, coram Rege filio ſuo, diviſit Angliam in Quatuor partes; & unicuiq; partium præfecit viros ſapientes ad faciendam juſtitiam in Terra, in hunc modum &c. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 590. *n.* 50.

(*a*) Godefridus de Luci, Johannes Cumin, Hugo de Gaerſt, Ranulfus de Glanvilla, Willelmus de Bendinges, Alanus de Furnellis. Iſti Sex ſunt Juſtitiæ in Curia Regis, conſtituti ad audiendum clamores populi; & eis aſſignatæ erant ſubſcriptæ provinciæ, Notinghamſire, Derebiſire, Everwicſire, Northumberland, Weſtmerland, Cumberland inter Rible & Mereſe, Loncaſtre. *Ib. p.* 591. *n.* 40. 50.

(*b*) Placita & Conventiones, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Bertrannum de Verdun, & Thomam Baſſet, in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 21 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Norhanteſcira.*

Placita & Conventiones, per Willelmum Baſſet, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Bertran de Verdun, in Curia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Buk. & Bed.*

(*c*) De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi, & Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmi Baſſet in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Everwichſcira.*

De Placitis Curiæ, per Bertram de Verdun & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Buk. & Bed.*

De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmi Baſſet, in Curia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Wireceſtr.*

Placita Curiæ, per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmum Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*d*) De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Bertranni de Verdun, & Willelmi Baſſet in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

De Placitis Curiæ per Bertram de Verdun & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. War. & Legerceſtr.* ——

De

William Fitz-Ralf and his Companions (*e*), And before *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey* and his Companions (*f*). In the 26th year, there were Pleas in the *Kings Court* before *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions (*g*), And before *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions (*h*). From hence I ſuppoſe it appears, That there were many perſons who uſually Sat and Acted as Juſticiers in the *Kings Court*; in the ſeveral years above referrd-to. But I ſhall ſay no more here, either of the High Juſticier or of the other Great Officers of the *Kings Court*; having already ſpoken concerning Them in the Second Chapter.

VI. As to the Fourth point of enquiry, *viz.* The Pleas or Cauſes appropriated or reſerved to the *Kings Court*: It is probable, that for a conſiderable time after the Conqueſt, the ancient *Angloſaxonick* uſage of determining Cauſes Below within the ſeveral Counties, might in ſome meaſure continue, And that therefore there were not Then many Cauſes brought into the *Kings Court*. Nor was there occaſion for being at the Expenſe and Trouble of applying to the *Kings Court*, whilſt men could have Juſtice done them at their Own homes. But in regard the *Norman* Lords, who were poſſeſſed of Large Seigneuries and Great Power, carried it with ſo High a hand towards their Vaſſals and neighbours, that the latter could not have Right done them in the ordinary way, they were conſtrained to ſeek for Juſtice in the *Kings Court*. And this was likewiſe often found neceſſary to be done, when contentions aroſe between the Great Lords themſelves (*i*). In thoſe ages men dealt very much in Power. And Then, the King was the Great *Aſylum* to protect the Weaker againſt the invaſions of the more Mighty. So that in time, it became frequent and uſual for men to bring their Plaints to the Kings Court; where, they found, they could have Juſtice when they could have it no where elſe, or Better juſtice and relief than they could have elſewhere. And as the Kings Court was Open, according to the uſage of thoſe times, to ſuch Complainants as choſe to reſort thither: So it is likely that Plaints were the more readily received There, becauſe from Them there accrued a conſiderable Revenue (by Fines) to the Crown. The Pleas then that were uſually diſcuſſed in the *Kings Court*, were ſuch as were brought thither by the expreſs appointment of the King, or of the Juſticiers of his Court on His behalf. Tis probable indeed, that ſome Pleas might be thought proper for the cogniſance of this Judicature, in reſpect of the Greatneſs or Weight of them (*k*). But it ſhould ſeem, that Few or rather None were brought thither or received there without Permiſſion. For though the *Kings Court* was Open to Complainants who deſired to reſort to It (as is hinted above); Yet That is to be underſtood with this reſtriction (according to the uſage of thoſe times), namely, that the Party ſhould make Fine to the Crown to have his Plea in the *Kings Court*: And in That, a Permiſſion was implyed, or (if you pleaſe) expreſſed.

It is manifeſt, that ſome Pleas were reſerved to this Judicature by the ſpecial command or appointment of the King or the Juſticiers of his Court. Of This I will ſet down ſome inſtances. In the 15th year of K. *Henry* II, *Edward de Suthwerk* Fined to the Crown in xl *s*, That he might ſue *Roger Fitz-Edward* in

---

De Placitis Curiæ per prædictos [viz. Walterum filium Roberti, & Hugonem de Greſſi, & Robertum Mantell.] *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*e*) De Placitis Curiæ per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 25 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norfolch. & Sudf.*

(*f*) De Placitis Curiæ per Rogerum filium Reinfridi & Socios ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Londonia & Middilſexa.*

(*g*) De Placitis Curiæ per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 26 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Nordfolch. & Sudf.*

(*h*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus in Eſſex. *The next Title is,* De Placitis Curiæ per prædictos. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) *Thus the* Francick *Kings ordered, that the Cauſes of Great Men ſhould be brought before the King, and not be decided elſewhere*: Ut Epiſcopi, Abbates, Comites, & Potentiores quiq;, ſi cauſam inter ſe habuerint, ac ſe pacificare noluerint, ad noſtram jubeantur venire præſentiam. Neq; illorum contentio alibi dijudicetur. *Herold. Legg. Franc. p.*301. *cap.*67.

(*k*) Juſtitiæ (*viz. the Juſtices Errant*) faciant omnes juſtitias & rectitudines ſpectantes ad Dominum Regem & ad Coronam ſuam —: niſi tam grandis ſit querela, quod non poſſit deduci ſine Domino Rege, vel talis quam Juſtitiæ ei reponent pro dubitatione ſua, vel ad illos qui in loco ejus erunt. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 549. *n.* 40. 50. *inter Aſſiſas Juſtic. Errant. anno* 22 *H.* 2.

in the *Kings Court* (*l*). In the 18th year of K. *Henry* II, One *Nicolas* Fined to the Crown in v marks, That the Plea between him and his wifes Siſter, which pended in the Archbiſhops Court, might be [determined] in the *Kings Court* (*m*). In the 22th year of the ſame King, *Henry de la Rivere* Fined in v marks, That his Plea might be in the *Kings Court* (*n*). In the 25th year, *Hervey de Helyon* Fined, To have his Plea in the *Kings Court* (*o*). In the 26th year of the ſame King, *Maurice de Creon*, and *Gervaſe Painel* ſeverally Fined in v marks, To have a Plea in the *Kings Court* (*p*). In the 27th year, *Henry de Arches* Fined in x marks, That a Plaint which was in the County, might be brought into the *Kings Court* (*q*): *Ærniſius de Nevill* and *William* ſon of *Durand* (*r*); And *Alexander de Rugham* and *William de London*, Fined for the like (*s*). In the 30th year, *Richard de Caen* Fined to have Right in the *Kings Court* (*t*); *Rafe de Hertwelle*, To have his Duell in the *Kings Court* (*u*). In the 31th year *Ralf de Weleford* Fined, To have his plaint in the *Kings Court* (*w*). The like in the caſe of *Robert Revell* (*x*), *John de Dovor* (*y*), *Robert de Laci* (*z*), *William de Reigni* (*a*), *Gerard de Brocton* (*b*), and others. In the reign of K. *Richard* I, Pleas were brought into the *Kings Court*, upon Fines made to the King for That purpoſe: *Ralf Fitz-Robert* Fined in ij marks, To have his Plea touching half a Knights Fee removed out of the County Court into the *Kings Court* (*c*). *William de Marci* Fined in a mark, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour in

---

(*l*) Edwardus de Sutdwerch reddit compotum de xl s, Ut placitet in Curia Regis verſus Rogerum filium Edwardi. *Mag. Rot.* 15 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Surreia.*

(*m*) Nicholaus debet v marcas, Ut Placitum quod fuit inter ipſum & ſororem uxoris ſuæ, quod fuit in Curia Archiepiſcopatus, ſit in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Chent.*

(*n*) Henricus de la Rivere reddit compotum de v marcis, Ut Placitet in Curia Regis; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Everwichſcira. Sub tit. De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Bertram de Verduna & Willelmi Baſſet in Curia Regis.*

(*o*) Herveus de Helyon r c de xx s, Pro habendo Placito ſuo in Curia Regis verſus Petrum de Hakewrdam. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. tit.* De Placitis Curiæ.

(*p*) Mauricius de Creon & Wido nepos ſuus debent v marcas, Ut loquela de Waltham quam habent verſus Gervaſium Painel, ſit coram Rege. Gervaſius Painel debet v marcas, Ut habeat placitum in Curia Regis, de terra de Waltham, verſus Mauricium de Creon. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. War. & Legerc.*

(*q*) Henricus de Arches debet x marcas, Pro habenda loquela in Curia Regis quæ erat in Comitatu, inter Gerbertum de Arches patrem ſuum & Simonem de Ouvill. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*r*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*s*) De Placitis Curiæ: Alexander filius Willelmi de Rugham reddit compotum de xl s, Ut placitet in Curia Regis verſus Comitem de Arundel & Robertum de Mortemer. Willelmus de Londonia reddit compotum de xl s, pro habendo placito in Curia Regis, de Dote uxoris ſuæ, verſus Willelmum de Nevill. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*t*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, De Oblatis in Curia. Ricardus de Cadomo debet v marcas, pro habendo recto in Curia Regis de terra de Crokeſton. *Mag. Rot.* 30 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Radulfus de Hertwelle debet xx s, pro habendo Duello ſuo in Curia Regis verſus Willelmum Wandard. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. War. & Legerceſtr. tit.* De Placitis Curiæ.

(*w*) Radulfus de Weleford debet ij marcas, Pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, quæ erat in Comitatu, verſus Priorem de Derherſt. *Mag. Rot.* 31 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Gloeceſtr. tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*x*) Robertus Revell debet xl s, pro habendis loquelis ſuis coram Juſtic., verſus Robertum de Waure & Galfridum Clericum, de terra de Suineford. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*y*) Johannes de Doura debet xl s, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, verſus Robertum filium Willelmi & Willelmum de Arden, de quarta parte ſeodi j Militis in Gorcote & Witteſhage. *Ib. juxt.*

(*z*) Robertus de Laci r c de xl marcis, ut loquela de hominibus ſuis qui dicuntur occidiſſe utlagatos, ſit coram Rege vel Juſtitia; In theſauro l, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Everwich.*

(*a*) Willelmus de Reigni r c de C s, Ut loquelo quæ eſt inter ipſum & Willelmum de Lacell. in Comitatu, ſit in Curia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*b*) Gerardus de Brocton debet xl s, pro Duello ſuo habendo in Curia Regis, quod fuerat vadiatum in Comitatu. *Ib. juxt.*

(*c*) Radulfus filius Roberti debet ij marcas, pro habenda loquela in Curia Regis quæ eſt in Comitatu, verſus Willelmum Groſſum de ſeodo dimidij Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

in the *Kings Court* (*d*). *William de Flete* gave a mark, To have his Plea in the *Kings Court* touching a Hyde of Land (*e*). *John* the *Grammarian* gave C *s*, To have his Plea in the *Kings Court* for the Land of *Middelton* (*f*). *John de Dovor* gave xl *s*, To have his Plea in the *Kings Court* for the Fourth part of a Knights fee (*g*). *Robert Foliot* gave x marks, for the like (*h*). *Ruald de Calne* gave a mark, To have his Plea in the *Kings Court* for half a Knights Fee (*i*). *Gerard de Brocton* gave xl *s*, To have his Duell in the *Kings Court* (*k*). *Patric de Ridale* Fined in xx marks, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour in the *Kings Court*, or elſe in the Court of *Braeby* (*l*). *William de Wineſtaneſton* gave xx marks, To have the *rationabilis pars* of his wifes inheritance. But That affair was put in reſpite by the Kings writ, until the King had Heard the Plea which was brought for the ſaid Land (*m*). *Geoffrey de Mandeville* Fined in C marks, To have the Judgment of the *Kings Court* touching his Inheritance in *England* and *Normandy*, whereof he was deforced by *Henry de Tilli*; and was to pay cccc marks when he had got ſeiſin thereof (*n*). In the Reign of K. *John*, Pleas were in like manner brought into the *Kings Court*: *William de Wroteham* Fined in C *l.* and ij Hawks, To have the Kings Confirmation of certain Lands granted to him by K. *Richard* I, ſo that *William* might anſwer in the *Kings Court* to any Inquiſition taken againſt him by *H. de Nevill* (*o*). The Abbot of *Whitby* Fined in C *l*, That the Plaint between him and the Burgeſſes of *Whitby* might be heard *before the King* (*p*). *Alan de St. George* Fined in L marks, To have the Judgment of the *Kings Court* touching certain Lands (*q*). *William*

(*d*) Willelmus de Marci r c de j marca, pro recognitione habenda in Curia Regis de morte anteceſſoris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Flete r c de j marca, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis de j hyda terræ, verſus Radulfum de Broy. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Buk. & Bedef. Tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*f*) Johannes Grammaticus debet C s, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, verſus Willelmum fratrem ſuum, de terra de Middelton. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Everwich.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*g*) Johannes de Doura debet xl s, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, verſus Robertum filium Willelmi de Arden, de quarta parte feodi j Militis in Gorcote & Witteſhage. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*h*) Robertus Foliot debet x marcas, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, de quarta parte feodi j Militis in Buterlea, verſus Johel. de Valle torta. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*i*) Rualdus de Calna r c de j marca, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis, verſus Walterum Mald. de feodo dimidij Militis: In th l, Et Q e. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Heref.*

(*k*) Gerardus de Brocton debet xl s, pro habendo Duello ſuo in Curia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*l*) Patricius de Ridale debet xx marcas, Pro habenda Recognitione de Morte Fratris ſui in Curia Domini Regis, vel in Curia Beati Petri de Braebi, verſus Priorem de Heiſtildeſham. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*m*) Willelmus de Wineſtaneſton debet xx marcas, pro habenda rationabili parte hæreditatis Agnetis uxoris ſuæ, verſus Helyam filium Berneri, qui habuit ſororem Primogeniti [-am]. Sed ſunt in reſpectu per breve Regis, donec audierit placitum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Sudſexa.*

(*n*) Galfridus de Mandevilla debet C marcas, pro habenda Conſideratione Curiæ Regis, de hæreditate ſua in Anglia & in Normannia, quam Henricus de Tilli ei deforciat; Et quando habebit inde ſaiſinam, dabit Regi cccc marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*o*) Willelmus de Wroteham reddit compotum de C libris & ij Oſturijs, Pro habenda Confirmatione Domini Regis, de terris & tenementis ſuis quæ habuit de Rege Ricardo, unde habet Cartam ejus; Et pro habendis ipſis terris & catallis ipſarum terrarum; Per ſic quod ipſe Willelmus poſſit reſpondere in Curia Regis, ſecundum Judicium Curiæ, ad omnem Inquiſitionem ſuper eum factam per H. de Nevill: Et pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de rationabilibus cartis G filij Petri Comitis Eſſexiæ & Rogeri Stable, quas haber. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 7. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*p*) Abbas de Whitebi debet C marcas, ne Carta Ricardi de Watervill quondam Abbatis de Whitebi & Conventus confirmetur a Rege. Idem Abbas debet C libras, Ut loquela inter ipſum & Burgenſes de Whitebi, de Carta Ricardi de Watervill & Conventus de Whitebi, audiatur coram Rege, & diſcutiatur ibidem, utrum Abbas & Conventus de Whitebi potuerunt dare hujuſmodi libertates Burgenſibus de Whitebi. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*q*) Alanus de Sancto Georgio debet L marcas, Pro habenda conſideratione Curiæ Regis de terris quas Rex reddi fecit Briano Tollard; ita quod utlagaria ipſius B. non noceat B, nec aliqua diſſaiſina facta ei occaſione ſervitij Regis dum eſſet Comes Moritoniæ: Sed habebit conſiderationem de terris

CHAP. III.

de Mandevill Fined in C marks, To have the Judgment of the *Kings Court*, in a plaint brought by his Father againſt *Henry de Tilli* for the Honour of *Merſwood*: If the Judgment of the *Kings Court* was againſt *William*, he was to pay the ſaid C marks; if it was for him, he was to pay D marks (*r*). *Simon de Eſwald* Fined, to have his Plaint in the *Kings Court*, touching a Manſlaughter and Robbery (*s*). *Warin Fitz-William* Fined in x marks, To have a *Præcipe* for certain Land, And that the Plea in That caſe might be [determined] *before the King* (*t*). Several others Fined in like caſes *mutatis mutandis*: As *John de Mutton* (*u*); *Robert de Secchevill* (*w*); *Richard Malebiſſe* (*x*); *Henry de Longchamp* (*y*); *Turſtan de Mumfort* (*z*); *Simon Fitz-John* (*a*); *Simon de Roff.* (*b*); and others.

It appeareth by the Plea-Rolls remaining in the Treaſury of the Exchequer, in the cuſtody of the Treaſurer and Chamberlains There, that K. *Henry* III. did ſeveral times Sit perſonally in judicature: For example. A plea or cauſe pending between the King and *Thomas Peverell* and others, was adjudged or determined before the King and his Council; the King declaring, that he deſiſted from further proſecution in the caſe (*c*). A plea between *James de Audeley*

illis, deſicut dicit ſe habuiſſe in uxorem hæredem terrarum illarum, & de ea filium genuiſſe. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Mandevill debet C marcas, pro habendo recordo & rationabili judicio Curiæ Regis, de loquela quæ fuit inter patrem ipſius Willelmi & Henricum de Tilli, de Honore de Merſwde, ita quod ſi perdiderit per prædictum recordum & judicium, dabit prædictas C marcas; & ſi lucratus fuerit, dabit quingentas marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*s*) Simon de Eſwald debet v marcas, pro loquela ſua de morte hominis & roberia, habenda in Curia Regis apud Weſtmon. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Salop.*

(*t*) Warinus filius Willelmi reddit compotum de x marcis, Pro habendo brevi quod vocatur Præcipe, de Tercia parte feodi j Militis quam Godefridus de Crammavilla ei deforciat, in quam idem G. non habet ingreſſum niſi per G. filium Willelmi & Robertum de Cantilupo, qui fuerunt firmarij prædicti Warini ut dicitur; Et ut illa Loquela ſit coram Rege a die Purificationis in tres ſeptimanas. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hurtſ.*

(*u*) Johannes de Mutton debet dimidiam marcam, pro ponendo per vadium Herveium Bagot & Miliſent uxorem ejus, quod ſint coram Rege, oſtenſuri quare ipſi intruſerunt ſe in una Hida terræ cum pertinentijs in Lutiwude, unde placitum fuit inter ipſos & Nicolaum patrem ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Staff.*

(*w*) Robertus de Secchevill debet j marcam, quod xxiiij Milites ſint coram Rege, parati ſacramento recognoſcere, quis Advocatus præſentavit ultimam perſonam ad Eccleſiam de Twiford. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*x*) Ricardus Malebiſſe [debet] xxv marcas, Per ſic quod Hugo de Bouton ponatur per vades & plegios ſalvos, quod ſit coram Rege ad audiendum Judicium ſuper hoc quod primo denegavit ei Homagium & Servicium ſuum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 7. *a. Surreia.*

(*y*) Henricus de Longo Campo debet iij Palefridos, Per ſic quod Juſticiarii Regis de Curia non teneant placitum coram eis inter ipſum Henricum, Et Henricum de Mara & Petronillam uxorem ſuam, de Dote quam H. de Mara & uxor ejus clamant adverſus ipſum Henricum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*z*) Turſtanus de Mumfort debet L marcas, Pro habendis ij Præcipe coram Rege in octabis S Michaelis; j ſcilicet contra Euſtachium de Stutevill, quod reddat ei Medietatem feodi j Militis in Witton & in Cava, & aliud contra Nicholaum de Stutevill, quod reddat ei Medietatem Villæ de Cotingham & Medietatem Villæ de Butercram, & Medietatem Villæ de Screingham, & Medietatem de Langeton, & Medietatem Servicij viij Militum in Heſe, & in alijs Villis quæ continentur in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. War. & Leiceſtr.*

(*a*) Simon filius Johannis reddit compotum de xl marcis, Per ſic quod tam ipſe quam Willelmus de Flamavilla qui clamat contra eum in terra de Witlingham, ſummoneatur coram Rege. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Northumberland.*

(*b*) Simon de Roff. debet dimidiam marcam quod Ricardus de Colevill & ſocij ſui ponantur per ſalvos plegios, quod ſint coram Rege, oſtenſuri quare non recognoverunt eidem Simoni talem ſaiſinam in Roff. qualem ipſi inde dederunt per ſacramentum ſuum quod ſecerunt verſus Willelmum filium Reginaldi. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Norhumb.*

(*c*) Placita coram Rege in octabis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xlvij R. Hen. 3. de tempore Philippi Baſſat tunc Juſticiarij Angliæ.

Suhamtonia. Dominus Rex per Laurentium del Brok qui ſequitur &c, petit verſus Johannem Berenger & Julianam uxorem ejus, unum meſuagium & medietatem unius carucatæ terræ cum pertinentijs in villa de

Man-

Audeley and *Henry de Lacy* who proſecuted for the King, was debated before the King (*d*). The cauſe of *Gilbert de Clare* Earl of *Glouceſter* and *Hertford* was rehearſed before the King and his Council; the King ſitting on his Tribunal at *Weſtminſter* (*e*). *G. Mareſchall* was ſummoned [before the King], to warrant to *John Mareſchall* the Manours of *Foleſham* and *Norton*, which the King claimed againſt *John* as an eſcheat. The Defendant pleaded, that this Plea ought not to follow the King, and that it was againſt the Charter of Liberties that it ſhould follow him; becauſe Common pleas ought to be determined in a certain Place [to wit, in the Common Bench]. It was anſwered, that This was not a Common plea, but a private one, and did eſpecially touch the Kings Perſon; and that a Plea which touched [or concerned] the King, ought to be determined before Him. Whereupon, the Defendants exception was overruled

---

Mannebrugg, quæ debent eſſe in manu Domini Regis tamquam eſcaeta ſua de terris Normannorum; eo quod quidam Normannus eam tenuit die & anno quo Normannia ſe deperdidit, & fuit inde in ſeiſina, qui quidem Normannus poſtea obijt ad fidem Regis Franciæ, & habet hæredes ſuos in partibus Normanniæ, qui adhuc ſunt ad fidem prædicti Regis Franciæ &c. *The Defendant pleads, That an* Engliſhman *was in ſeiſin of the Premiſſes, and that they were not an Eſcheat. An Iſſue was joined. The Jury found for the Defendants.* Poſtea die Mercurij proxima poſt diem Cinerum anno L° ſecundo, venerunt prædicti Thomas Peverel, Johannes, & Juliana, per attornatum ipſius Julianæ, & petierunt judicium ſibi fieri de loquela prædicta. Et eadem loquela coram Domino Rege & toto Conſilio ſuo recitata fuit. Et quia per Inquiſitionem prædictam conſtabat Domino Regi, quod tam prædicta meſuagium & terra verſus prædictum Thomam petita, quam meſuagium & terra petita verſus prædictos Johannem & Julianam, ſunt jus ipſorum Thomæ, Johannis & Julianæ, Dominus Rex ſe ſubtraxit de brevi ſuo, dicens ſe amplius nolle ſequi verſus eos. Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod prædicti Thomas, Johannes, & Juliana, teneant prædicta tenementa in pace, prout hactenus tenere conſueverunt, & eant inde ſine die &c. *Rot. Placitor. anni* 51, *incipiente* 52 *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 27 *b. penes Theſ. & Camerar. Scacc. Ad hanc & quatuor ſequentes inſtantias in Rotulis Placitorum inveniendas, facem mihi prætulit* Petrus Le Neve *Armiger*, Norroy *Rex Armorum, alter e duobus Deputatis Camerariorum Scaccarij.*

(*d*) *In a long Plea between* James de Audeley *and* Henry de Lacy qui ſe in hoc dicit ſequi pro Rege ——, *the matter was debated in Court in this manner*: Jacobus dicit, quod revera Willelmus feofavit Johannem de Manerio de Scaldeford, ſed fuit cum conſenſu Ricardi, infra terminum v annorum prædictorum; qui Willelmus aſſignavit Ricardo Manerium Hencſterigg in eſcambium pro Scaldeford, per cartam quam profert. [*Then the King ſpoke*] Et ſuper hoc præcepit Rex præfato Jacobo, quod oſtendat per quem habuit ingreſſum in prædictis Manerijs, & qualiter & quo modo, ſive per ipſum Regem vel per ſucceſſionem alicujus. [*Then* James *replied*] Et prædictus Jacobus dicit, quod videtur ei quod ſatis oſtendit & verificavit ipſum Dominum Regem & Curiam ſuam, quo titulo habuit libera tenementa in prædictis durante termino prædicto, per inſtrumenta ſua quæ prius protulit de prædictis Manerijs, die quo de eiſdem fuit ejectus per Dominum Regem. Et petit quod Rex reſtituat ipſum prædicta Maneria, deſicut per ipſum Regem de eiſdem Manerijs fuit ejectus; & concedit, quod omnibus & ſingulis ullum jus vel clamium in prædictis Manerijs vendicantibus, in Curia Domini Regis ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Regni omnibus illis [vult] reſpondere. Dies datus eis in craſtino Natalis Domini. Et interim Dominus Rex habeat colloquium & tractatum ſuper hoc cum Conſilio ſuo. *Placit. cor. Rege in oct. S. Mich. anno* 52 *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a. A great part of this proceſs is cancelled by the Pen; and tis written in the margin* vacat quia alibi, *in the* Hilary *term following; but I cannot as yet find the Bundle of That* Hilary *term.*

(*e*) Matilda quæ fuit uxor Ricardi de Clare Comitis Glouceſtriæ & Hertfordiæ ſummonita fuit ad reſpondendum Gilberto de Clare Comiti Glouceſtriæ & Hertfordiæ, de placito quare cum idem Comes nuper queſtus eſſet Domino Regi, quod per extentas quas idem Dominus Rex ei fecit, de terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Comitis Ricardi patris ſui ultra Wayam, tempore quo idem Gilbertus fuit infra ætatem & in cuſtodia Domini Regis, plus aſſignatum fuit prædictæ Matildæ in dotem ſuam de terris & tenementis prædictis, quam ad ipſam pertinet habendum. *The King commanded the Abbot of* Tinterne *and* Maſter William de Poywick *to extend the ſaid lands; and commanded the Counteſs to admitt them thereto. The Counteſs refuſed to admitt them.* Et unde prædictus Gilbertus Comes Glouceſtriæ & Hertfordiæ per attornatum ſuum dicit, quod ubi prædicta Comitiſſa non deberet habere terras & tenementa in dotem ultra Wayam, in Neeth, Lantriſſan, Lanblethian, Landirwyt, & Lantſweinz, eo quod ſunt terræ in Walecher[ia] ruled (*f*). And Pleas were holden before the Queen and the Kings Council, in the 37th year of K. *Henry* III, whilſt the King was abroad in *Gaſcoigne*. At this time the Queen was *Cuſtos regni*, and Sat *vice Regis*. (*g*).

If we enquire, what ſort of Pleas were uſually pleaded and judged in the Kings Court: I ſuppoſe it may be anſwered, There were all ſorts of Pleas judged There, both Criminal and Civil; that is to ſay, (in the phraſe of That age) Pleas of the Kings Crown of all kinds, and Common Pleas of all kinds, that were, reſpectively, in uſe at That time. This doth appear from the inſtances cited above in this Section, and from thoſe which I ſhall here ſubjoin. For example. In the 22th year of K. *Henry* II, before *William Fitz-Ralſ*, *Bertram de Verdun*, and *William Baſſet*, who were (amongſt others) Juſticiers in the *Kings Court*, the perſons following (amongſt others) entred into the Fines following,

---

cher[ia] & guerrynæ, & nulla mulier in partibus illis dotata eſt de ſolo, nec etiam debet habere Caſtrum in dotem, prædicta Comitiſſa habet in dotem in Husk ad valenciam terciæ partis prædictarum terrarum & tenementorum, & etiam Caſtrum de Husk &c; *To the Earls Damage, Twenty thouſand pounds.*

Et Comitiſſa per attornatum ſuum venit & defendit vim &c quando &c. Et dicit, quod ipſa non debet ei hic inde ad hoc breve reſpondere; quia dicit, quod terra ſua de Husk eſt adeo libera & de tali libertate, quod breve Domini Regis ibi non currit, nec aliquod aliud breve niſi breve ipſius Comitis. Et petit judicium, ſi debeat hic reſpondere de prædictis terris & tenementis, extra Comitatum ubi breve Domini Regis non currit, nec de aliquo placito debet extra placitare.

Et Comes dicit, *that his Father Earl* Richard *died ſeiſed of all the ſaid Lands; and that after his death, the King ſeized the ſame into his hands, by reaſon that Earl* Gilbert *was then under age and the Kings Ward, &c.*

Et Comitiſſa per attornatum ſuum primo die ſecundo & tercio pluries quæſita, ſi velit aliud dicere, dicit quod non, ad præſens.

Et Comes per attornatum ſuum petit judicium de prædicta Comitiſſa tanquam de indefenſa; deſicut quamplures alij de partibus illis actenus in Curia Domini Regis reſponderunt coram ipſo Domino Rege.

Et Comitiſſa per attornatos ſuos venit & dicit, quod non videtur ei quod debeat aliud dicere, nec hic reſpondere de terris quæ ſunt ultra Wayam, & infra libertatem ſuam, ſicut prædictum eſt; unde petit judicium ſi debeat aliud dicere.

Et Comes per attornatum ſuum venit & dicit, quod Dominus Rex & nullus alius adhuc eſt in poteſtate exhibendi juſticiam inter eos de prædicta dote, & ſicut ei aſſignavit dotem ſuam in partibus illis alio modo quam habere debeat, & poteſtas brevis terræ illius adhuc eſt in manu ſua ſicut fuit quando dos ejus fuit ei aſſignata; & poteſtas ejus eſt ad exibendum tam Comiti quam Comitiſſæ juſticiam de dote prædicta quæ eidem Comitiſſæ aſſignata fuit dum idem Comes fuit infra ætatem; petit judicium, ſi debeat aliud dicere vel non, ad defenſionem ſuam. Et quia Dominus Rex eſt in ſeyſina de conſimilibus placitis in Wallia de pluribus Baronibus ſuis, ſicut bene liquet Curiæ, dictum eſt prædictis attornatis, quod dicant aliud, ſi velint, ad defenſionem ſuam.

Et Comitiſſa per attornatos ſuos venit & dicit, quod bene videtur eis, quod ſatis dixerunt, & aliud dicere nolunt quam prius dixerunt.

Et Comes venit, & ſicut prius petit judicium de inculpatione ſua, & reſponſione prædictæ Comitiſſæ per attornatos ſuos, ſicut de illa quæ indefenſa eſt. Poſtea recitata fuit iſta loquela coram Domino Rege & Conſilio ſuo, ipſo Domino Rege ſedente pro tribunali apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Judgment was given againſt the Counteſs. Placita coram Rege termino S. Mich. anno 50, incip. 51 Hen. 3. Rot. 13. a.*

(*f*) Bukingeham. Idem G. Mareſcallus eodem modo ſummonitus fuit, ad warantizandum Johanni Mareſcall Manerium de Foleſham cum pertinentijs in Comitatu Norſolciæ, & Manerium de Norton cum pertinentijs in Comitatu Norhamtoniæ, quæ Dominus Rex clamat verſus eundem Johannem ut eſcaetam ſuam de terris Flandriæ. Et unde prædicti Fulco & Johannes dicunt, quod cum Willelmus Comes Mareſcallus frater prædicti Comitis, tempore ſuo, vocatus eſſet ad warrantiam de prædictis Manerijs, inſpectis cartis illorum Maneria illa eis warantizavit.

Primo dicit, quod placitum iſtud non debet ſequi Dominum Regem, quia communia placita certo loco terminari debent, & contra Cartam Libertatum eſt, quod ſequantur. Reſponſum eſt, quod iſtud commune placitum non eſt, immo privatum placitum, & ſpecialiter tangit perſonam Domini Regis; & coram eo terminari debet placitum quod ipſum tangit; & ideo iſta exceptio nulla. *Placita de Quo War. incerti temp.* (*forſan 21 H 3.*) *Rot. 3. a.*

(*g*) Placita coram Domina Regina & Conſilio Domini Regis, in craſtino Nativitatis B. Mariæ anno 37 Hen. 3. *Ex Ligula Rotulor. anni illius penes Theſ. & Camerar. Rot. 1. a.*

Placita

following, viz. *William as Gernuns* Fined in x marks and one Hawk, For impriſoning *Gamel* of *York*; The County of *York* Fined in C *l*, For recording a Duell between *Simon le Bret* and *Ralf de Rugemunt*; The Canons of *York* in C *l*, For not coming to *York* at the Kings Summons; And *Walter de Neuill* in xx *s*, For Leave to make a Concord *(b)*. In the 23th year a Plea was moved *before the King* between *Richard* and *William de Cabaignes* touching Land *(i)*. In the 24th year, *Reginald Baſſet* had a Plea in the Kings Court upon a Writ of Right for Land. *Henry de Clinton*, *William de Ward*, and Robert *Fitz-Walter* had each of them their Plea in the Kings Court for Knights fees *(k)*. In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, amongſt the Pleas of the *Kings Court*, there are Theſe mentioned: *Beatriz Bukerel* Fined in j mark, To have Right in the *Kings Court* for certain Land which ſhe claimed: *Michaël de Valecienes*, and *Godard*, and *Robert* of *Norfolk* Fined in xl *s*, For Leave to make a Concord with *John le Burguignon*: *Jeremy* of *London* Fined in C *l*, For Flying into a Church, and refuſing to come forth and ſtand to Right in the *Kings Court*: And *Ralf* the *Vintner* Fined in x *l*, To have Right in the *Kings Court* againſt *Odinell de Umframvill*, for *Etton* and *Hamelton* which were mortgaged to him (*l*). In the 27th year, *Bartholomew de Crech* profered xx marks, To have Right for the Land of *Southfield* [in the *Kings Court*] *(m)*. In the 28th year, and other following years of the ſame King, ſeveral other perſons had Pleas in the *Kings Court*, as hereafter is mentioned: To wit, *Alured* Son of *Ranulf* had Leave to Accord touching a Duell with *Osbert Seaman*; *Ralf* the Archdeacon had Judgment given for him in the *Kings Court*, whereby he was acquitted of a Miſdemeaner, upon which he had been Utlawed, and had been forced by Earl *Reginald* to Appeal his Father *(n)*: *Alan Gubier*, *Richard Malebiſſe* and *Robert de Stapelton* had each of them a Plea of Land in

Placita coram Conſilio Regis, in octabis S. Hilarij anno 38 Hen. 3. *Ex bund. illius anni penes eoſdem, Rot. 1. a.*

(*b*) De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi, & Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmi Baſſet, in Curia Regis: Willelmus as Gernuns reddit compotum de x marcis & j Accipitre Norr., quia incarceravit Gamel de Everwich; In theſauro x marcas, Et debet j Accipitrem Norr. Comitatus Eboraci reddit compotum de C l, pro record. Duelli inter Simonem le Bret & Radulfum de Rugemunt. Canonici de Eboraco reddunt compotum de C l, quia non venerunt ad Summonitionem Regis ad Eboracum; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. Walterus de Nevill reddit compotum de xx s, pro licentio Concordandi cum Willelmo filio Fulch.; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot. 22. H. 2. Rot. 8. a. Tit. Everwichſcira.*

(*i*) Ricardus de Cahaignis reddit compotum de M marcis, pro fine facto inter ipſum & Willelmum de Cahaignis de Partitione terrarum, unde Placitum fuit inter eos coram Rege. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot 11. a. Sudſexa.*

(*k*) De Placitis Curiæ per Bertram & Socios ſuos: Alfsi Bedellus r c de dimidia marca pro defalta; Reginaldus Baſſet r c de xxviij l & xiij s & iiij d pro recto terræ; Henricus de Clinton debet C s, pro recto de feodo dimidij Militis; Willelmus de Warda debet x marcas pro Recognitione de feodo j Militis in Burton verſus Willelmum de Cyrai; Robertus filius Walteri r c de xxxiiij s & viij d, pro recognitione feodi j Militis in Kerkebi verſus Robertum de Aivilla. *Mag. Rot. 24 H. 2. Rot. 6. a. War. & Legerc.*

(*l*) De Placitis Curiæ: Beatriz Bukerel reddit compotum de j marca, pro habendo Recto in Curia Regis de Terra quam clamat; In theſauro dimidiam marcam, Et debet dimidiam marcam. Michaël de Valecienes & Godardus & Robertus de Norfolcia reddunt compotum de xl s, Pro Licentia concordandi cum Johanne le Burguignon; In theſauro xx s, Et debent xx s. Jeremias de Londonia reddit compotum de C l, Pro fuga quam fecit in Eccleſia, unde noluit eſſe ad Rectum in Curia Regis; In theſauro xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, Et debet C marcas. Radulfus Vinitor debet x l, pro habendo Recto in Curia Regis, de Etton & Hamelton Vadijs ſuis, verſus Odinellum de Umframvilla. *Mag. Rot. 26. H. 2. Rot. 11. b.*

(*m*) De Placitis Curiæ per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ſuos: Bartholomæus de Crech debet xx marcas, pro recto de Sudfeld. *Mag. Rot. 27. H. 2. Rot. 6. a. Nordf. & Sudfolch.*

(*n*) De Placitis Curiæ: Aluredus filius Ranulfi r c de xl marcis, Pro licentia concordandi de Duello verſus Osbertum Marinarium. Radulfus Archidiaconus r c de C l, Pro Judicio facto ei in Curia Regis, per quod fuit quietus de Retto unde utlagatus appellaverat patrem ſuum voluntate Comitis Reginaldi. Ricardus filius Oſulf debet j marcam, Pro Recto [de] xl ſolidatis terræ. *Mag. Rot. 28. H. 2. Rot. 7. a. Cornubia.*

(*o*) De

CHAP. III.

in the Kings Court (*o*). In the 29th year, *William Manſel* had a Plaint in the *Kings Court* againſt *John de Caverton* for Land in *Shenley*; *Stephen de Beauchamp* had a Plaint in the *Kings Court* for half a Knights Fee in *Esberg*; *Richard Fitz-Hamon* had a Plaint in the *Kings Court* againſt *Owen de Stokes*; *Euſtace de Berkley* and his wife Fined to have Right [There], againſt *William* ſon of *Meinfelin* for half a Knights Fee in *Morton* (*p*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, there were theſe Pleas (amongſt others) in the Kings Court: *Walter* ſon of *Turgis* fined for a *Retraxit* which he had made in the *Kings Court*: *Robert* ſon of *Askill* fined in the *Kings Court*, for deflouring a woman by force: *Peter de Marton* fined, To have Right in the *Kings Court* againſt the Earl of *Warwick*: *Albred* wife of *William de Tikehill* and others fined, that they might have the debts and rights of the ſaid *William*: The Biſhop of *Durham* was amerced D marks, for holding plea in Court Chriſtian concerning the advouſon of a Church: *Ivo* husband of *Emme* was amerced four marks, for withdrawing from a Duell: *Oto de Barkeſton* fined in Cvj *l.* and a mark, for marrying, without licence, a woman that was in the Kings gift: *Alan Waſtehoſe* fined in Lxxviij*s.* viij *d*, To have Right for Lvij marks due to his late Uncle: *Roger* ſon of *Gerard* fined in xlj *l.* xvij *s.* iiij *d*, To have the Kings favour in relation to a breach of the Kings peace whereof he was appealed: *William* ſon of *Baldrick* fined in x marks, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour for certain Land (*q*): *Stephen* ſon of *David* fined in two marks and a half, To have Right againſt the Earl of *Clare* upon an Exchange made of a Knights fee (*r*): *Petronilla de Chelesfeld* fined in xx *s*, To have a Recognition of *Mort du Pere* againſt the Priour of *Sudwerk*, for half a *jugum* of Land: and *William* ſon of *Godfrey* in xx *s*, for a like Recognition (*s*). *Margery* the Counteſs had a Plea in the *Kings Court*, and had Judgment There to recover ſeiſin of the Land or Manour of *Ribale* (*t*). *John Monk* had a Plea

in

(*o*) De Placitis Curiæ: Alanus Guhier r c de xliiijs pro recto de iij partibus feodi j Militis verſus ſororem ſuam. Ricardus Malebiſſe r c de xx marcis pro recto de Erton cum pertinentijs. Robertus de Stapelton r c de xliiij s & viij d, pro Recognitione verſus Radulſum de Mungay. Adam de Reinervill r c de xxij s & iiij d, pro habenda pace ſua donec Rogerus de Lacellis Dominus ſuus habeat ætatem placitandi. Adam filius Petri r c de L marcis, pro habenda Socha de Sneit, ſalvo jure aliorum. *Mag. Rot.* 28 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*p*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Willelmus Manſel r c de ij marcis, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis verſus Johannem de Caverton de terra de Schenlega; Stephanus de Bello Campo r c de v marcis, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis de feodo dimidij Militis in Esberga; Ricardus filius Hamonis debet j marcam, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis verſus Audoenum de Stokes; Euſtachius de Berchl. & Alizia uxor ejus debent ij marcas pro recto de feodo dimidij Militis in Morton verſus Willelmum filium Meinſelini. *Mag. Rot.* 29 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Buk. & Bed.*

(*q*) De Placitis Curiæ: Walterus filius Turgiſi debet xiij l & ij s & viij d, quia retraxit ſe; Robertus filius Askilli debet xxxviij s & xjd pro femina vi oppreſſa; Petrus de Marton debet v marcas, pro recto verſus Comitem Warewici; ſed non habet rectum; Albreda uxor Willelmi de Tikehill, & Benedictus filius Aldredi, & Hugo filius Leofwini, & uxores eorum, debent Liij s & x d, pro habendis debitis & rectis prædicti Willelmi; Epiſcopus Dunelmi debet D marcas, quia tenuit placit-[um] de Advocatione Eccleſiæ in Curia Chriſtianitatis; Yvo vir Emmæ debet iiij marcas, quia retraxit ſe de Duello; Oto de Barkeſton debet C & vj l & xiij s & iiij d, quia duxit uxorem quæ erat de donatione Regis ſine licentia; Alanus Waſtehoſe r c de Lxxviij s & viij d, pro recto de Lvij marcis de debitis avunculi ſui; Rogerus filius Gerardi filij Colling debet xlj l & xvij s & iiij d, pro habenda benevolentia Regis de pace ſua unde appellatus eſt; Willelmus filius Baldrici debet x marcas, pro habenda recognitione de Morte patris ſui de terra de Alſtineſwich & in Hulmo ——. ——. *Mag. Rot.* 3 *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6*a. Everwichſc.*

(*r*) De Placitis Curiæ: Stephanus filius David debet ji marcas & dim., pro recto de Eſcambio feodi j Militis verſus Comitem de Clara; Elyas de Utteſwurda debet xxxiij s & iiij d, pro habenda terra de Cnauecherſt. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Surreya.*

(*s*) De Placitis Curiæ: Petronilla de Chelesfeld debet xx s, Pro habenda Recognitione de Morte patris ſui, de dimidio Jugo terræ, verſus Priorem de Sudwerch; Willelmus filius Godefridi debet xx s, pro habenda Recognitione de Morte patris ſui de xxx acris terræ, verſus Jordanum Clericum. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Chent.*

(*t*) Margeria Comitiſſa r c de C marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina de Terra de Ribale, ſicut ei adjudicata fuit in Curia Regis; & ne inde diſſaiſietur niſi per Judicium; Per Ple-

gium

in the *Kings Court* againſt *Roger Buche* for one Knights Fee in *Walton* (u). The Briour and Convent of *Merton* had a Plea in the *Kings Court* againſt *William de Turevill* and his wiſe for the Town of *Taplaw* (w). In the reign of K. *John*, there were divers Pleas in the Kings Court: As, in the caſe of the Abbot of *Whitby*, concerning Liberties of the Burgh of *Whitby* (x); Of *John de Erley* for Land (y); of *Hawiſe de St. Quintin* for Land (z); of *Henry* the Clerk for a Miſdemeaner (a); of the Abbot of *Robertsbridg* for Land (b); Of *Herbert de St. Quintin* for Land (c); and of many others. From theſe inſtances, and many more ſpecifyed elſewhere in this Volume, it may in ſome meaſure appear, what kind of Pleas were uſually diſcuſſed and judged in the Kings Court, in the reigns of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*.

In the Realm or Great Seigneurie of *England*, there were many ſubordinate Seigneuries, to wit Honours and Baronies, that reſembled the Royal Seigneurie in ſeveral particulars. However there was one eſſential difference: namely, that the Royal Seigneurie was holden of no Superiour Lord: for which reaſon the King of *England* is commonly ſaid to hold his Crown of God Almighty: Whereas Honours and Baronies, whilſt they were poſſeſſed in Tenure, were holden immediately of the King. In this reſpect the Royal Seigneurie

---

gium (*theſe were her Sureties for the Fine*) Comitis Rogeri, & Galfridi filii Petri, & Willelmi de Warenna, & Henrici Hoſe, & Wimari de Baſſingeburne. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(u) Radulfus Abbas de Derham & Conventus debent j marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod cum placitum fuiſſet in Curia Regis de feodo j Militis cum pertinentijs in Walton, inter Johannem Monachum petentem, poſitum loco Margaretæ Sororis ſuæ ad lucrandum vel perdendum, & Rogerum Buche tenentem, cum non poſſent conſentire quod alteruter eorum aliquid in Terra illa haberet, uterq; alterius aſſenſu dedit & quietum clamavit prædictis Abbati & Canonicis totum jus & clamium ſuum quod habuit in prædicta Terra de Walton cum pertinentijs, de ſe & hæredibus ſuis, in liberam & perpetuam elemoſinam; Salvo jure Dominorum illius Feodi, & ſalvo forinſeco ſervitio Domini Regis: Et quod pro hoc Fine & Concordia & donatione & quieto clamio, prædictus Abbas & Conventus dederunt L marcas prædicto Johanni Monacho, & L marcas prædicto Rogero Buche. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(w) Prior & Conventus de Merton debent j marcam, Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Willelmus de Turevill & Yſabel uxor ſua remiſerunt & quietum clamaverunt Priori & Conventui de Merton, totum jus ſuum quod habuerunt in Villa de Tappelawe cum pertinentijs, unde Placitum fuerat inter eos in Curia Regis &c. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(x) Abbas de Whitebi debet C marcas, Ut Burgenſes de Whitebi non poſſint uti Libertatibus ſibi conceſſis ab Abbate & Conventu de Whitebi, & Carta Domini Regis confirmatis, donec judicatum ſit in Curia Regis, ſi Abbas & Conventus eis dare potuerunt illas Libertates. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwich.*

(y) Johannes de Erleia debet xxv libras, pro habendo recordo & rationabili judicio de loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Robertum de Juveinni, de placito terræ, deſicut loquela deducta eſt in Curia Regis:

Robertus de Juveigni debet G biſantia, ut Rex audiat cartas ſuas, & coram ſe rectum teneat de loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Johannem de Derleia. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(z) Hawiſa de Sancto Quintino debet xl s, Ut Mabilia de Grava & ſorores ejus ponantur per vadium & plegios, quod ſint coram Rege, ad capiendum Cyrographum ſuum de Fine facto in Curia Regis, inter ipſas & ipſam Hawiſam, de Terra de Cherleton, quam clamabant verſus Hawiſam in eadem Curia. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Berchſcira.*

(a) Henricus de Rokesbi debet xl s, Pro habenda Inquiſitione, ſi ipſe tradidit ad firmam Henrico Clerico de Eſton j Molendinum quod eſt in manu Regis, & quando, & ad quem terminum tradidit tenendum; & ſi terminus ille præterijt; & ſi Molendinum illud alia occaſione devenit in manum Regis, quam eo quod prædictus Henricus Clericus noluit ſtare recto in Curia Regis, de malo retto unde rettatus fuit. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(b) Homines de Primhill debent x marcas, Pro habenda Inquiſitione utrum Abbas de Bello fuit ſaiſitus de toto Mariſco pertinente ad Manerium de Prunhill ſicut in dominico ſuo, die qua Abbas de Ponte Roberti movit inde placitum verſus ipſum Abbatem in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudſexia.*

(c) Herebertus de S. Quintino reddit compotum de v marcis, ut Lx ſolidatæ Terræ quas diſrationavit in Curia Regis, per Finem Duelli, verſus Aſcelinum de Waltervilla, & Matildam de Diva, & Abbatem de Kierkeſted, ei aſſignentur per præceptum Regis. *Magn. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Lincollſcira.*

neurie and the ſubordinate ones differed. But in ſundry other reſpects they agreed. The ancient ſtate of the Kings Court hath been ſhewn in This and the two foregoing Chapters. In like manner, a Baron or Great Lord of the Realm had his Court; particularly the Capital Seat of his Barony. He had Officers of his Court or Houſe; his Steward or *Dapifer*, his Butler or *Pincerna*, Marſhall, Chamberlain, and others; ſome of theſe or other offices in the Houſes of Biſhops, Abbots, and Great Barons, being alſo Hereditary. In affairs of weight or common concernment, he conſulted with his chief officers and other peers or convaſſalls of his Seigneurie; and Did many ſolemn acts, of Donation, inveſtiture, and of other kinds, in their preſence. He had ordinarily within his Fee, the power of Judicature, and a Court or Courts for miniſtring juſtice to his vaſſals or Men. All this in ſubordination to the King and the *Curia Regis*. So it was in *Normandy*. For example. A Plea was moved between the Abbot of St. *Peter* of *Jumieges*, and the Abbot of St. *Maximin* of *Orleans* in the Court of *Robert de Beleſme* [Lord of the Fee]. The parties litigant came before *Robert* in his Hall at *Beleſme*, to hear the Judgment of his Court. And There, Judgment was given in the ſaid Plea, on the Sonday next after *Whitſontide* in the year 1086 (*d*). *Roger* Earl of *Shrewsbury* ſealed or ratified a Charter before his *Proceres* (*e*). The ſame Earl called-together *Guarin le Viſcount*, *Picot de Say*, and his other *Norman Proceres* (*f*). *Peter de Maulay* made and ratified a charter of Donation before his *Proceres* (*g*). *Goiffred* Earl of *Moreton* in *Normandy* convoked the *Proceres* or *Optimates* that were ſubject to his Earldom (*h*). In *England*, there are many inſtances of acts Done by Great Lords in the preſence of their Dapifers, Chamberlains, Mareſchalls, and other Officers of their Houſes, and of the vaſſals of their Seigneuries (*i*); which inſtances need not be here repeated. In or about the reign of K. *Hen.* I. or *Stephen*, *Geoffrey* Earl of *Eſſex* by his writ commanded his Provoſt *Aelard de Guerris*, to Do juſtice [in his Court] to the Canons of St. *Martin* in *London*. The writ imports, that the ſaid Earl, being deſirous to make ſatisfaction to the ſeveral Churches which he had wronged, and particularly to the Canons of St. *Martin* in *London*, commands *Aelard de Guerris* [his Provoſt], to make due reſtitution to them accordingly; and to cauſe an inquiſition to be taken by the Neighbourhood and the Good men of the Province, whether the Five acres of Land, claimed by the Canons, and whereof *Walter Long* diſſeiſed them, belonged rightfully to them, and if it was found that the ſame did belong to them, to give them ſeiſin thereof (*k*). In the reign of K. *Henry* I, *John* Biſhop of *Bathe* held his Court within his Barony, upon the feaſt day of St. *Peter* and St. *Paul*. It was a Court holden as well for celebrating of the Feſtival, as alſo for Judicature. The manner of holding this Court is deſcribed ſo large-

ly

(*d*) *Neuſtr. Pia, p.* 311.

(*e*) —— & inde chartam hujuſmodi coram Proceribus ſuis voluntarie ſanxit; Ego Rogerius Dei gratia Scrobesburienſis Comes——. Hoc itaq; teſtamentum Rogerius Comes fecit ——. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 579. *a.* &c, *ad ann.* 1082.

(*f*) Rogerius Comes [Scrobesb.] Guarinum Vicecomitem, & Picotum de Saia, cæteroſq; Proceres ſuos v Kal. Martij feria vj convocavit ——. *Ib. p.* 581. *a. ad ann.* 1083.

(*g*) Ille vero [ſcilicet, Petrus Maulienſis filius Anſoldi Divitis Pariſienſis] donationis chartam coram Proceribus ſuis confirmavit. *Ib. p.* 587. *a.* & *p.* 588. *a.*

(*h*) Goiffredus Comes Moritoniæ vir in multis probitatibus prædicabilis uſq; ad mortem ægrotavit, & vocatis proceribus Partici & Corboniæ qui ſuo Comitatui ſubjacebant, res ſuas ſolerter ordinavit. Beatricem nempe Conjugem ſuam quæ Conſulis de Rupeforti filia fuit, & Optimates ſuos prudenter inſtruens rogavit, ut ——. *Ib. p.* 890. *b.*

(*i*) *Vid. Form. Angl. paſſim*; & *vid. Monaſt. Angl. paſſim.*

(*k*) G. Comes de Eſſexa, Aelardo de Guerris ſalutem. Præcipio tibi quod omni occaſione & dilatione remota, & ſicut corpus meum & animam diligis, reddas Canonicis S. Martini de Lundonia totum bladum ſuum de Godiceſtra, & omnes res ſuas quas Homines mei inde ceperunt, & omnia ſua quæ in terra mea invenire poterint; & omnes Homines ſui & res ſuæ meam firmam pacem amodo habeant; quia pro infirmitate mea, & pro redemptione animæ meæ, Canonicis illis & omnibus Eccleſijs Dei ſatisfacere promiſi. Et fac recognoſci per vicinium & probos homines illius provinciæ, ſi v acræ terræ quas Walterus Longus tenet & illos inde diſaiſivit, quas illi Canonici calumniant, ſint de eorum tenuera; & ſi recognitum fuerit, fac inde eos ſaiſiri, & bene & in pace teneant.

ly and particularly in a Manuſcript-book (now remaining in the Library of *Benet-College* in *Cambridg)* written, as I take it, in a coeval hand, that the whole tranſaction ſeemeth worthy to be inſerted here. In the year Mcxxi, *John* Biſhop of *Bathe* reſiding in his Court of *Bathe*; his Friends and Barons who came thither to celebrate the feſtival of SS. *Peter* and *Paul*, being alſo preſent There; a Writ under the Royal Seal was delivered to the Biſhop, running thus, “ *William* the Kings Son to *John* Biſhop of *Bathe*, greeting. I command “ you to give ſaiſin juſtly to *Modbert*, of the Land which *Grenta* of *Stoke* lately “ held, and the inheritance whereof he gave in his life-time to *Modbert*; Wit- “ neſs the Biſhop of *Salesbury*. When the Biſhop of *Bathe* had read this Letter or Writ, he ſpoke to the aſſembly thus: “ I am content to do as my Lord the “ Kings Son commandeth, if it be according to juſtice. But you, Sirs, who “ are now met together at this ſolemn Court to keep the feſtival, do you, I “ pray, conſider and diſcuſs the cauſe. Then the Lord Priour of *Bathe*, having conſulted with his Brothers, ſpoke thus: “ The King and his Son do “ not command any thing to be done in this caſe, but what is rightful. It “ is referred to you, who are men diſcreet and skilful in the Law, to diſcuſs “ the affair. I will ſtate it to you, that you may the better diſcern the “ truth. It is certain, that the Land now in controverſy was in very ancient “ time given to the *Monks* of *Bathe* as their own proper and free poſſeſſion, “ and hath not ſince been changed by any King, Biſhop, or Abbot, into “ Military tenure. *Grenta* himſelf, whoſe inheritance it is pretended to be, “ confeſſed This a little before the time of his death. For when in the pre- “ ſence of my ſelf and others he put his houſe in order, and was admoniſhed “ by his domeſticks to name by his Teſtament the perſon that ſhould inherit “ his eſtate, Then, I ſay, he Declared that *Stoke* was the Land of the Monks “ of *Bathe*; that he held it only during his life, by permiſſion; and that he “ then left both it and himſelf to the Monks. This was his Teſtament, theſe “ his Laſt words. And a few days after he died. I ſee ſome perſons here, “ who were preſent and heard all that I now relate. Hereupon ſome lawful witneſſes ſtood up in the aſſembly, and confirmed all that the Priour had ſaid. Then was read an ancient charter of Donation, made by *Kenulf* a King of the *Saxons*, ſigned with his own hand, and atteſted by the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, and other Great men, who, as the charter imported, ratified it with the ſign of the Croſs, and denounced a Curſe on ſuch Perſons as ſhould dare to violate or pervert the Donation. This charter was deemed a full confirmation of the right and title of the Monks. But the Claimant *Modbert*, and ſome others gainſayed. *Modbert* had taken the daughter of *Grenta* to wife; and was his adopted ſon. He alleged, that *Grenta* held the Land in queſtion, not by Rent but by hereditary right. Whilſt the cauſe continued under debate, the Biſhop ſpoke thus to the aſſembly: “ In regard the Day paſſeth away, and “ we have ſome other affairs to diſpatch here, I think it is expedient that ſome “ of you, who are equal and impartial, do weigh diligently how this cauſe “ may be determined. Then ſome perſons of the company, who were graveſt and moſt knowing in the Law, withdrawing from the croud, conſidered maturely and diſcreetly all things that had been alleged. When they came-in again, one on behalf of the reſt ſpake thus: “ We have conſidered the whole “ circumſtance of this cauſe, and do award, That the perſon who claimeth “ as heir, do fully prove what he hath before aſſerted, either by two witneſ- “ ſes at the leaſt, who are to be of the family of the Prioury, are to be law- “ ful and free men, are to be named this day, and to be produced the eighth “ day after, or elſe by *chirographum* duly ſigned and atteſted: And that if he “ faileth therein, he ſhall be for ever excluded. The whole aſſembly agreed, that the award was meet and juſt. The Claimant had nothing to ſay for himſelf. The Court roſe and departed. Theſe things were done in the year Mcxxi. Preſided therein, *John* Biſhop of *Bathe*, and *Maurice* a Biſhop of *Ireland*: were preſent three Archdeacons, *Jobel* of *Salesbiry*, *Girbert* of *Bathe*, and *Arald*, with divers Clerks and Chaplains, *Atſeline Hoſe* and five others: were witneſſes, *Patrick de Chaurz*, and eleven others (*l*). This Judgment given in the

---

teneant. *Ex autogr. in archivo Eccleſ. Colleg. Weſtmon. Sigillum mutilum pendet ſegmento ab imo brevi ſecto.*

(*l*) De Terra Grantæ in Stocha norð. MENSE Junio in craſtino feſtivitatis Apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli, reſidente in Curia

ria

CHAP. III.

the Biſhop of *Bathes* Court was afterwards confirmed by KK. *Henry* I, and *Stephen*; as appeareth by two ſeveral Writs of the ſaid Kings, ſet-forth hereunder in the Margin (*m*).

Richard

ria ſua Bathæ Johanne Epiſcopo, cum Amicis & Baronibus, qui ſimul ad diem feſtum aderant, delatæ ſunt ei Litteræ cum Sigillo Regio: quarum forma hæc: Willelmus filius Regis, Johanni Epiſcopo de Batha ſalutem. Præcipio ut ſaiſias Modbertum juſte de terra quam tenuit Grenta de Stoca, ſicut hæreditavit eum in vita ſua. Teſte Epiſcopo Salesberienſi. Lectis litteris, Epiſcopus dixit. Sicuti per has mihi litteras a filio Domini mei mandatum eſt fieri, ſi tamen juſtum eſt acquieſco. Vos autem, vos Amici mei & Domini, qui propter Apoſtòlicum diem ſolenniter huic adeſtis Curiæ, quid in hoc juſtius ſit diſcutere precor dignemini. Ad hæc domnus Prior, habito cum fratribus conſilio, data diligenter ab omnibus audientia, ſic locutus eſt: Quoniam quidem nonniſi juſte aliquid hic fieri neque Rex neq; Regis filius præcipit, & vobis tanquam viris bonis & juris peritis utrum juſtum ſit quod præcipitur diſcutere committitur, quomodo ſe rei veritas habeat manifeſtius videbitis, ſi me breviter locuturum patienter audire velitis. Conſtat quidem quod terra hæc de qua nobis hic ſermo oritur, a diebus antiquis hujus ſanctæ domus Domini Fratribus in uſus proprios & poſſeſſionem liberam data, nullius unquam mutatione Regis, Epiſcopi, vel Abbatis, in jus militare tranſijt. Quod ipſe Grenta de cujus hæreditate nunc agitur moriens etiam non tacuit. Nam cum, nobis præſentibus, domui ſuæ diſponeret, & rei peculiaris partes nominatim divideret, ſecreto monitus a domeſticis ut teſtamentum faciens publice ſibi hæredem ſubſtitueret. Ait, Hæc eſt hæreditas ſervorum Domini; quam vice Stipendij non hæreditatis lege quoad viverem tenere permiſſus, ipſum me cum terra, Fratribus quibus id juris eſt, nunc moriens relinquo. Hoc eſt quod fecit teſtamentum: & hæc verba illius noviſſima. Poſt quæ vexatus per dies aliquot, monachus diem obijt. Præſentes hic etiam quoſdam video, quos omnibus his interfuiſſe ſimul & audiſſe gratiſſimum habeo. Surgentes ilico teſtes quidam legitimi ſtantes in medio conſtanter aſſerebant, ſe modis omnibus probaturos, eum ne uno quidem verbo veritatis præteriſſe veſtigia. Carta nichilominus donationis antiquæ mox lecta eſt; quam Kenulfus Rex Saxonum ſcribi præcepit & manu propria ſignavit, conſentientibus & annuentibus Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, & omnium dignitatum primatibus ac miniſtris. Et ut ibi legebatur, eandem cartam ſigno Crucis notantes imprecati ſunt in illum iram furoris Domini, quicunq; tam liberale Chriſtianiſſimi Regis donativum quocunq; deteriorationis genere pervertere præſumpſiſſet in æternum. Lectis igitur & expoſitis quæ carta continere videbatur, ratiocinationis jam dictæ veritas ſolidata eſt; alijs bona laudantibus, alijs ex adverſo tumultuantibus; illo præcipue occlamante, qui ſe non minus procaciter quam mendaciter hæredem contendebat eſſe; juſtiſſime; quippe qui filiam defuncti conjugem habuerit; adoptatus ab ejuſdem patre dum viveret in filium; patrem vero non ſtipendiarie, ut oppoſitum eſt, ſed libere potius & hæreditarie terram de qua quæſtio erat tenuiſſe. Cunq; diutius varijs ab alterutrum contradictionibus cauſa protenderetur, dixit Epiſcopus. Quia dies præterit, & ad nos alia ſpectant negotia, placet ut vos quos nec advocatos nec partium fautores eſſe cognovimus cauſam diligenter perpendentes quo termino ſopiri debeat judicetis. Secedentes igitur a turba qui majores natu qui juris peritiores eſſe videbantur, ſingula juxta quod audierant ſubtiliter & diſcrete penſantes cauſam dijudicaverunt. Quibus iterum introgreſſis, ſic unius ore pro omnibus relatum eſt. Conſiderantes, inquit, totam hujus cauſæ circumſtantiam hoc diffinientes ſtatuimus, ut hæredem jure qui ſe nominat id quod in aſſertionem ſuæ cauſæ paulo ante declamavit, teſtibus ad minus duobus de eccleſiæ familia liberis & legitimis hodie nominatis & octavo productis, vel cyrographo credibiliter ſignato, irrefragabiliter probet. At in utroq; ſi defecerit, ne quidem audiatur in reliquum. Reſpondentibus ad hæc omnibus dignum & juſtum eſſe, calumpniator obticuit. A Curia diſceſſum eſt. Acta ſunt hæc anno Domini M°C°XXI°; Præſidentibus & quod juſtum eſt approbantibus Epiſcopis duobus, Johanne Bathenſi & Mauricio Hibernienſi; cum Archidiaconis tribus, Johele Salesberienſi, & Girberto Bathenſi, & Araldo, cum Clericis pluribus & Capellanis; Atſelino Hoſato, Girberto Ruſo, Radulfo Lauduni, Henrico de Lidiard, Rodberto de Betuna; Horum teſtes ſunt, Patricius de Caurz, Hubertus de Sancta Suſannna, Winebaldus de Baalun, Alexander de Alnoth, Reinaldus de Dunſtanvilla, Giffardus de Salforda, Helias de Deingt., Thomas de Bacuuil., Rodbertus, Rogerus de La mare, Willelmus Dapifer, Item Willelmus. *E Cod. MS. pervetuſto*, Miſcellanea G, *penes Magiſt. & Soc. Coll. Corp. Chriſ. Cantab. p.* 108.

(*m*) Henricus Rex Anglorum, Epiſcopo de Batha ſalutem. Præcipio quod Monachi de Batha ita bene & in pace & juſte & honorifice teneant Terram ſuam de Stoca, quam Grenta tenuit, ſicut dirrationaverunt eam contra Modbertum per Judicium Curiæ tuæ, ne ſuper hoc amplius inde clamorem audiam.

Et

Richard de Hanum was to be juſticed in the Court of his Lord the Priour of *Bathe* (*n*). *Alan* ſon of *Odo* recovered Land in the Court of the Biſhop of *Norwich* (*o*). *Reginald de Warenne* was enjoined to Do juſtice [in his Court] to *Robert de Mandevill* (*p*). *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* was accuſed for not doing Right in his Court to *John* the Kings Mareſchall, touching certain Land. The Archbiſhop pleaded, that his Juſtices had done Right to the Mareſchall, as the Law required (*q*). Of inferiour Seigneuries, hitherto in brief.

VII. Beſides Pleas, there was ſometimes other buſineſs tranſacted between Parties in the *Curia Regis*. Many Final Concords were made There, and chirographs thereof mutually ſealed. Theſe were moſt commonly made upon Pleas moved. But Feoffments, Releaſes, and Conventions of divers kinds (not grounded upon Pleas, for ought that appeareth) were likewiſe made There, eſpecially in caſes that required more than ordinary ſolemnity. Several inſtances of things of theſe kinds may be ſeen in printed books. A few others may be added here. In the 28th year of K. *Henry* II, a Final Concord was made in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter*, before *R.* Biſhop of *Winton* and G. Biſhop of *Ely*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* Chief Juſticier, *Richard* the Treaſurer, *G. de Luci*, *R. Fitz-Renfrey*, *Michael Belet*, *G. de Colevill*, *R. de Geddinges*, *Gervaſe de Cornhill*, *Osbert Fitz-Hervey*, and other Barons and Juſticiers, Between *Michael* ſon of *Oger* and *Sara* his wife, and *Oger* ſon of *Oger* and *Amy* his wife, touching the *Rationabilis pars* belonging to *Sara* and *Amy* of the Land late of *William de Scheſlega* their Father (*r*).

In

Et niſi feceris, Warinus Vicecomes & Durandus de Moiun faciant fieri. T Epiſcopo Salesberienſi, apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Ex eod. Cod. MS.* Miſcellanea G, *p.* 111.

Stephanus Rex Anglorum, Rodberto Epiſcopo Bathoniæ ſalutem. Præcipio quod Monachi de Bathonia ita bene & in pace & juſte & honorifice teneant Terram ſuam de Stocha, quam Grenta tenuit, ſicut eam diſrationaverunt contra Modbertum, per Judicium Curiæ Johannis Epiſcopi; Ne ſuper hac ulla fiat eis inde diſturbatio. Et niſi feceris, Juſtitia mea faciat, T. Rodberto de Ver, apud Goldintonam. *Ex eod. Cod. MS. p.* 120.

(*n*) De una virgata terræ de Beche. Hec eſt Conventio quam Rodbertus Epiſcopus & Prior ac totus Conventus Bathoniæ fecerunt cum Ricardo de Hanum. Ricardus tenet unam virgatam terræ de Eſcſentona. Pro qua debet Priori v ſolidos pro omni ſervicio per annum. Et erga omnes ſubmonitiones Regias eam adquietabit. Quod ſi ille, vel alius qui per eum manſerit ibi, forisfecerit, in Curia Prioris Judicio parium ſuorum rectum dijudicetur & omnino terminetur.——. *E Cod. MS. perantiq;.* Miſcellanea G, *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſt. Cantab. p.* 126.

(*o*) Alanus filius Odonis debet x marcas argenti, pro conceſſione terræ, ſicut eam dirrationavit in Curia Epiſcopi de Norwic. *Mag. Rot.* 5 *Ste. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*p*) *Ante, cap.* 2. *Sect.* 2. *ad A. D.* 1162. R. Comes Legreceſtriæ.

(*q*) *Ante, cap.* 1. *Sect.* 3. *ad A. D.* 1165. Anno gratiæ.

(*r*) Ogerus filius Ogeri r c de dimidia marca, pro Cyrographo inrotulando de Finali Concordia quæ facta fuit in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmon. in craſtino S. Andreæ, anno xxviij regni Regis H. Secundi, coram R. Wintonienſi & Galfrido Elyenſi Epiſcopis, & Rannulfo de Glanvill Juſtic. Domini Regis, & Ricardo Theſaurario, & G. de Luci, & R. filio Renfridi, & Michaele Belet, & G. de Colevill, & R. de Geddingis, & Gervaſio de Cornhill, & Osberto filio Hervei, & alijs Baronibus & Juſticiarijs Domini Regis ibi tunc præſentibus, inter Michaelem filium Ogeri & Sarram uxorem ſuam, & Ogerum filium Ogeri & Amiam Uxorem ſuam, de rationabili parte ſua quam idem M. & Sarra exigebant verſus prædictum O. & Amiam uxorem ſuam, de terra quam Willelmus de Scheſlega pater earundem Sarræ & Amiæ habuit, unde placitum fuit inter eos in Curia Domini Regis, Scilicet quod idem Ogerus & Amia uxor ſua remiſerunt prædicto Michaeli & Sarræ uxori ſuæ totam terram de R . . . . cum omnibus pertinentijs, & ſevic[ium] Hugonis de Caldecota. De quibus idem Michael & Sarra facient ſervitium feodi unius Militis prædicto Ogero & Amiæ, & ipſi Capitali Domino. Et præterea remiſerunt prædicti Ogerus & Amia prædicto Michaeli & Sarræ ſervitium feodi unius Militis, quod Radulfus filius Maur[itij] eis debuit de Stutton in Sudfolch, & xij ſolidatas redditus in Selveſton, quos Prior & Monachi S. Mariæ de Luffeld debuerunt eis, de tenemento quod de eis tenent. Prædicto autem Ogero & Amiæ uxori ſuæ remanet tota terra de Schelſlega, & de Walton, & de Lachebroch, cum omnibus pertinentijs earundem terrarum, pro Lxvj l. de debito Willelmi patris earundem Sarræ & Amiæ, quas idem Ogerus & Amia reddiderunt Abrahæ Judæo Londoniæ, & x marcis

In the 9th year of K. *Richard* I, a Final Concord was made in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter*, before *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* the Kings Juſticier, Earl *Roger le Bigot*, *William Briewer*, *Hugh Bardulf*, *Richard* Archdeacon of *Ely*, Maſter *Thomas de Huſſeburn*, *William de Warren*, *Richard de Herierd*, *Osbert Fitz-Hervey*, *Simon de Pateſhill*, *John de Geſtling*, Juſticiers, and others the Kings Barons and Liege-men then and there preſent, between the Priour and Convent of *Chriſt-Church Canterbury*, and *William de Suttchirch*, in a Plea depending in the *Kings Court* concerning the whole Town of *Suttchirch*. The Priour and Monks, by the aſſent of *Hubert* the Chief Juſticier, and in his preſence, appointed *Ralf de Orpinton* and *John de Doure*, two Monks of their Cloiſter, to be their Attorneys in the ſaid Plaint. The Concord is ſet-forth hereunder in the margin (*s*). A Convention was made in the *Kings Court*, in the 10th year of *Richard* I, between *Andrew de Belchamp*, And *Peter de Wingham* and *William de Boſewill* (*t*). In the 4th year of K. *John*, *William Briewerre* paid D marks Fine, To have (amongſt other things) a Moiety of the Land which was *Walter Britons*, being then in the Kings hand; which Moiety *Richard de Haſecumb* came into the *Kings Court* and granted to the King and to the ſaid *William* (*u*). In the Tenth Year

---

cis de debito ejuſdem quas ipſi reddiderunt Willelmo le Franceis, & vj xx [*id eſt, ſexies viginti*] marcis, unde ipſi intraverunt in debitum verſus Willelmum de Mand[evill] Comitem Eſſexæ pro .... terræ prædictæ; unde ſumma eſt, CC xxix marcæ [*Here endeth the Chirograph of the Final Concord.*] In theſauro liberavit dimidiam marcam [*the Fine to the King for this Entry in the Great Roll*], Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 28 *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. in imo.*

(*s*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium Anno regni Regis Ricardi nono, in Craſtino Inventionis Sanctæ Crucis, coram Domino H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo tunc Domini Regis Juſticiario, Comite Rogero le Bigot, Willelmo Briewer, Hugone Bardulf, Ricardo Archidiacono Elienſi, Magiſtro Thoma de Huſſeburn, Willelmo de Warren, Ricardo de Herierd, Osberto filio Hervei, Simone de Pateſhill, Johanne de Geſtling Juſticiarijs, & alijs Baronibus & fidelibus Domini Regis ibidem tunc præſentibus, inter Priorem & Conventum Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ & Willelmum de Suttchirch, per aſſenſum prædicti H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi per Radulfum de Orpinton & Johannem de Doure Monachos ejuſdem Eccleſiæ, quos idem Prior & Conventus poſuerant loco ſuo coram prædicto Archiepiſcopo in Curia Domini Regis ad lucrandum vel perdendum, in loquela quæ fuit inter prædictum Willelmum petentem, & Priorem & Conventum tenentes, de tota villa de Suttchirch, quam præfatus Willelmus clamavit verſus præfatos Priorem & Conventum, tenendam de eis ad feodi firmam, & unde placitum fuit inter eos in præfata Curia, ſcilicet quod prædicti Prior & Conventus, per aſſenſum prædicti H. Archiepiſcopi concesſerunt prædicto Willelmo & hæredibus ſuis prædictam villam de Suttchirch cum pertinentijs, tenendam hereditarie ad feodi firmam de Priore & Conventu Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ in perpetuum, reddendo ſingulis Annis prædictis Priori & Conventui viginti libras Sterlingorum, in quatuor terminis Anni, ſcilicet ad Natale Centum ſolidos, ad Paſcha centum ſolidos, ad feſtum Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ centum ſolidos, & ad Feſtum Sancti Michaelis centum ſolidos; Ita ſcilicet quod ſi præfatus Willelmus vel hæredes ſui infra quindecim dies poſt aliquem prædictorum terminorum firmam ſuam de termino illo integre non reddiderit, erit in miſericordia Prioris & Conventus, & de miſericordia illa dabit centum ſolidos, quos, prius quam firmam ſuam, reddet; præfatus etiam Willelmus vel hæredes ſui non poterint vendere vel dare vel aliquomodo vaſtare quicquam de boſco illius villæ; Salvis ſibi & hæredibus ſuis rationabilibus Eſtovarijs ſuis ad focum ſuum in eadem villa, & ad reparationem domorum ſuarum & ſepium, nec homines ejuſdem villæ poterint injuſte gravare vel talliare, vel quicquam ab eis capere præter rationabilia ſervicia & debitas conſuetudines ſuas, quæ de tenementis ſuis debent. *Ex autographo pede Finis in archivo Eccleſ. Chriſti Cantuariæ.*

(*t*) Andreas de Belchamp debet j marcam, Ut Conventio facta inter ipſum, Et Petrum de Wingeham & Willelmum de Boſevill, ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, ſicut facta fuit in Curia Regis & recordata; Scilicet quod prædicti Petrus & Willelmus remiſerunt & quietum clamaverunt totum jus quod habuerunt in hæreditate Roberti Baſſet, prædicto Andreæ & Evæ uxori ſuæ, pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis in perpetuum. *Mag. Rot.* 10 *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Lancaſtra.*

(*u*) Willelmus Briewerre reddit compotum de D marcis, pro habenda filia Hugonis de Morevill cum tota hæreditate ſua, quam idem H. tenuit die qua fuit vivus & mortuus, & pro Maritagio ipſius filiæ ad opus Ricardi filii ſui, vel ſi parentes ipſius puellæ ad hoc aſſenſerint, ad opus Ricardi Gernun Nepotis ſui, ſi eidem Willelmo placuerit; & pro

year of K. *Henry* III, *William Briewerr* came into the Kings Court before the King and his Great Men, and there granted to *Joſcelin* Biſhop of *Bathe* and *Wells*, the Advouſon of the Church of *Melverton* in Frankalmoigne; And by his Gloves, gave the Biſhop ſeiſin of the ſaid Advouſon (*w*). When conventions were made between the Great men, it was of importance to have them made in the *Kings Court*. For example. In the reign of K. *Henry* II, a Convention was had between *Stutevill* and *Mubrai* touching a Barony. But becauſe the Convention was not made *in Curia Regis*, and confirmed by the Kings authority, *Stutevill* demanded the Barony again in K. *Johns Court* (*x*). The matter in debate between them was afterwards ſettled *conſilio regni & voluntate Regis* [Johannis] (*y*).

It was alſo Uſual to make Fines and *Oblatas* in the Kings Court. By *Oblatas* we may underſtand Voluntary Fines. The *Dialogue* explains it ſo (*z*). And his explication is confirmed by Records. Of Fines and *Oblatas* made to the King either in his Palace and Court, or before his Chief Juſticier, Chancellour, or other Juſticiers of his Court, many inſtances may be ſeen in this Volume. The *Oblatas* are commonly placed in the *Great Rolls* under the title, *De Oblatis*, *Nova Oblata &c.* For example. *Salomon* of *Ipſwich* profered or made his *Oblatum* of one mark out of every vij marks which he ſhould recover againſt *Hugh de la Hoſe*. *Robert de Hardre* profered a mark of gold, To have a Recognition for ij carucates of Land in *Hadley*. *Benet* ſon of *Richard* proferd a mark, That a Convention made in *Henry de Eſſex*'s Court might be recorded in the Kings Court. *Walter* ſon of *Nicolas* gave xl *s*, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour. *William de Witherdal* profered x *l*, for the Relief of iij Knights Fees. *Herlewin* the Prieſt proferd ix *l*. for a Default (*a*). *William de*

Lindſey

---

pro habendis exitibus ejuſdem Terræ, & catallis quæ fuerunt prædicti Hugonis, quæ non ſunt in manu Regis, vel quæ ipſe non legavit in Teſtamento ſuo; & pro habendo officio Foreſtæ, quod idem Hugo habuit, & reſpondendo inde Capitali Foreſtario Regis, ſicut ſæpedictus Hugo fecit, & ſicut intendere debet: Ita tamen quod ſi prædicta Filia ipſius Hugonis moreretur, antequam prædictus Willelmus D marcas de exitibus prædictæ Terræ percepiſſet, hoc quod ipſe de prædicto Fine reddiderit, ei locabitur ſecundum quod de exitibus illius Terræ perceperit; Et pro habenda Medietate Terræ quæ fuit Walteri Britonis quæ eſt in manu Regis, unde Ricardus de Haſecumb hæres ipſius Walteri venit in Curia Regis, & conceſſit Regi & prædicto Willelmo jus ſuum quod habuit in prædicta Medietate prædictæ Terræ, ad opus Ricardi Briewerre filij ipſius Willelmi. *Mag. Rot.* 4 *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumberland*; *Nova Oblata.*

(*w*) Rex omnibus præſentes Literas inſpecturis Salutem. Sciatis quod dilectus & fidelis noſter Willelmus Briwerre in Curia noſtra coram Nobis & Magnatibus noſtris, dedit & conceſſit venerabili patri Joſcelyno Bathon. Epiſcopo, Advocationem Eccleſiæ de Melverton cum pertinentijs ſuis, in liberam puram & perpetuam Elemoſinam; volens & concedens quod ipſe Epiſcopus & Succeſſores ſui imperpetuum, de ipſa Eccleſia cum pertinentijs ſuis, ſicut de alijs Eccleſijs ſuis, pro voluntate ſua ordinent & diſponant: Conceſſit etiam quod ipſe & hæredes ſui, dicto Epiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum, Advocationem prædictæ Eccleſiæ cum pertinentijs ſuis contra omnes homines Warantizabunt, & ſuper eo Cartam ſuam ei fecit. Ipſe etiam Willelmus Briwer coram nobis, per Cirothecas ſuas, dictum Epiſcopum de prædicta ſaiſivit advocatione. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium has Literas noſtras patentes fecimus. Teſte meipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium 17 die Maij. *Pat.* 10. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(*x*) *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 803. *n.* 1. 10. 20.

(*y*) *Ib. n.* 20.

(*z*) *Dial. in append. hujus Volum. L.* 2. *c.* 23. Noveris igitur.

(*a*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones. De Oblatis in Curia: Salomon de Gipeſwic debet j marcam de quibuſlibet vij marcis quas diſrationare poterit verſus Hugonem de la Hoſe. Robertus de Hardre debet j marcam auri, Pro recognitione de ij carrucatis terræ in Hadlega, utrum ſit liberum feodum Eccleſiæ, vel laicum feodum Adæ & Gervaſij & Warini. Benedictus filius Ricardi r c de j marca, Ut Conventio facta in Curia quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſex, inter ipſum & Paganum filium Huberti recordetur in Curia Regis, In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Walterus filius Nicholai r c de xl ſolidis, Pro recognitione de vj Maſagijs in Gernemua, de morte patris uxoris ſuæ; In theſauro j marcam, & debet ij marcas. Willelmus de Wideresdala r c de x l. de Relevio iij Militum. Herlewinus presbiter de Ringeſteda debet ix l. pro Def. *Mag. Rot.* 30 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*b*) De

Lindſey made an *Oblatum* in the Kings Court, of xl marks, To have Right in the Kings Court againſt *Henry* the Clerk and the Counteſs of *Albemarle* and *Nicolas de Stutevill*, for certain Manours in *Cumberland*(*b*). In the ſame year, there were *Oblatums* made to the King: *Adam* ſon of *Elyſant* profered xx marks, For recovering his Debt againſt Earl *David*; *Reginald Bradfot* xiij *l* & xiiij *d*, for an Amercement of his Fathers; The County of *Copland* (except the Lands of *Reginald de Luci*) ij marks, For a Concealment; And others profered other ſumms according to their reſpective caſes (*c*).

VIII. As the Pleas brought into the *Kings Court* were uſually brought thither by licence of the King or his Juſticiers; So, it was not-unfrequent for the King to grant to ſome perſons a Privilege, that they ſhould not be impleaded in any other Court or Place, except before Him or his Chief Juſticier. For example. K. *Henry* II. took the Monks of the *H. Trinity* of *Canterbury* into his protection; and commanded that they ſhould not be impleaded for any of their lands, except in His preſence (*d*). In like manner, he took the Monks of *Bordeſley* into his protection (*e*). In the reign of the ſame King, the Priour of *Coventry* fined in xx marks, That he might not Plead [or, be Impleaded] for his Lands, except *before the King* (*f*); And ſeveral others Fined for the like Protection or privilege: As, *Walter de Baſchiervill* (*g*); *Simon* ſon of *Nicolas* (*h*), *Ailward* ſon of *Seric* (*i*); *Geoffrey le Blund* (*k*), and *Robert* ſon of *Buiſtard* (*l*). In the reigns of KK. *John* and *Henry* III, the like appointment was made, or privilege granted to ſeveral perſons, That they ſhould not be impleaded unleſs before the King, Or before the King or his Chief Juſticier: To wit, To *William de Wrotebam* (*m*), To *Robert de Aimoueſdal* (*n*), To *Jerverd*, *Idthel*, *Osbert Arkein*, *Maddoc*,

Morgan,

(*b*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Willelmus de Lindeſia debet xl marcas, pro habendo recto in Curia Regis verſus Henricum Clericum de Appelbi & Comitiſſam de Albemar. & Nicholaum de Stutevill de Hukemannebi, & Blenherſeta, & Overic, & Leuenton, & Laweſwater, & Bikerinet, & Stapelton. —— —— *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Cumb.*

(*c*) De Oblatis Domino Regi: Adam filius Elyſant debet xx marcas, pro debito ſuo habendo de Comite David. Reginaldus Bradfot r c de xiijl. & xiiij d. de miſericordia patris ſui: In theſauro xjs, Et debet xijl & x s & ijd; De quibus reddet per annum xx s. Comitatus de Copland debet ij marcas, pro concelamento, præter terram Reginaldi de Luci. —— —— *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Cumb.*

(*d*) Henricus D. g. R. A., & D. N. & A., & C. A., Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Decanis, Archidiaconis, Comitibus, Baronibus, Juſticiarijs, Vicecomitibus, miniſtris, & omnibus ballivis ſuis tocius terræ ſuæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod Conventus Cantuariæ de eccleſia S. Trinitatis, omnes res & poſſeſſiones & omnia ſua ſunt in manu cuſtodia & protectione mea ——. Et prohibeo ne ponatur in placitum de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi in præſencia mea. T. &c. ——. *Regiſtr.* C. *in Eccl. Metrop. Cant. fol. xxj. a.*

(*e*) —— nec in placitum ponantur de aliqua tenura ſua niſi ante me. *Form. Angl nu. DIII.*

(*f*) Prior de Covintria reddit compotum de xx marcis, Ne placitet niſi coram Rege de Tenementis ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*g*) Walterus de Baſchiervilla r c de xiiij marcis, Ne placitet de terra ſua niſi coram Rege. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Glocc.*

(*h*) Simon filius Nicolai filij Nigelli debet C s, pro habenda pace per breve Regis, ut non mittatur in placito de tenura ſua niſi coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Staff.*

(*i*) Ailwardus filius Serici r c de xx marcis, pro brevi Regis habendo, ne placitet niſi coram eo; In th l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Cornubia.*

(*k*) De placitis Curiæ per Rogerum filium Remfridi & ſocios ſuos. Gaufridus le Blund r c de una marca auri, Ut non placitet de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi coram Rege; In Camera Curiæ liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 25 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*l*) Robertus filius Buiſtardi debet x marcas, Pro confirmatione de perquiſitionibus ſuis, & ne ponatur in placitum niſi coram Rege vel Juſtitia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwich.*

(*m*) Willelmus de Wroteham reddit compotum de x marcis, —— pro Protectione ne ponatur in placitum niſi coram Rege vel ejus Capitali Juſticiario. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 7. *a. citat. hic Cap.* 13. *Sect.* 6.

(*n*) Robertus de Aimoueſdal debet v marcas, Pro habendo Brevi de Protectione, ne ponatur in placitum de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi coram Rege vel per Breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*o*) Yerverd

Morgan, and *Philipp* ſon of *Jagorn* the Prieſt, The Priour of *Lancaſter* (p), *Adam* ſon of *Orm* (q), *John de Geſtlinges* (r), The Priour and Canons of *Torkeſey* (s), The Monks of *Scardeburgh* of the *Ciſtercian* order (t), The Abbot of *Croyland* (u), *Walter de Aura* and Maſter *John de Brideport* (w), the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, and the Biſhop of *Norwich* (x), *Jordan Ruffus* and his brother *David* (y), The Monks of *Forde* (z), *Richard de Leiceſter* (a), *Miles le Bret* (b), *John de Lisleford* (c), *Godfrey de Craucumbe* (d), The Monks of *Hayles* (e), and to many others. In the Fourth year of K. *Henry* III, an Aſſize was ſummoned before

---

(o) Yerverd & alij qui annotantur in Rotulo primo r c de iiij l. pro ij Chaſcurs, Ne quis eos vexet niſi in præſentia Regis: In th. l, Et Q. s. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc. tit.* De Oblatis.

Jerured, Idthel, Osbertus Arkein, Maddoc, & Morgan, Philippus filius Jagornis presbyteri, r c de x marcis & ij chaſcurs, Per ſic ne quis eos vexet niſi in præſentia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Lanc. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(p) Prior de Lancaſtra r c de ij bonis palefridis vel de x marcis, Pro habenda Protectione ne trahatur in placitum de aliquo tenementorum ſuorum, niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 17. *a. Lanc. In a Charter without date, made by K.* John *to the Priour and Monks of* Lancaſter, *there is this Clauſe*, Prohibemus etiam ne inplacitentur de aliquo tenemento ſuo quod teneant, niſi coram nobis vel Capitali Juſticia noſtra. *Chart. Antiq. D, nu.* 41.

(q) Adam filius Orm r c de vj marcis & j Chaſcur, Pro habendo Brevi Patente, ne ipſe reſpondeat alicui niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario, de morte Adæ Gernet. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc.*

(r) Johannes de Geſtlinges debet ij Palefridos, Pro quadam Protectione habenda; Et ut ſit quietus de Schiris & hundredis, & cuſtodia Caſtellorum, quamdiu vixerit; Et quod non ponatur in placitum de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario quamdiu vixerit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Kent.*

(s) Prior & Canonici de Torkeſeia r c de j palefrido, Pro Confirmatione Regis, & ne ponantur in placitum niſi coram Rege; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(t) Monachi de Scardeburc de Ordine Ciſtercienſi habent Litteras Patentes de Protectione; Et in fine illarum ponitur, ne ipſi ponantur in placitum de aliqua re quæ pertinet ad Eccleſiam de Scardeburg, niſi coram Domino Rege vel coram Capitali Juſticia ſua. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 5.

(u) Et pro habendis Literis Regis Patentibus de Protectione, ne ponatur in placitum de aliqua elemoſina quam habet de Rege, vel de Dono Anteceſſorum ſuorum, niſi coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 17. *a. Linc. citat. Cap.* 11. *Sect.* 2.

(w) Walterus de Aura habet Literas Domini Regis Patentes de Protectione; & in fine cartæ ponitur, ne ipſe trahatur in placitum de aliquo libero tenemento ſuo quod teneat, niſi coram Domino Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario ſuo.

Magiſter Johannes de Brideport habet Litteras patentes de ſimplici protectione; & in fine cartæ ponitur, quod non ponatur de aliquo tenemento ſuo quod de nobis teneat, niſi coram nobis. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 1.

(x) Dominus Cantuarienſis habet Literas patentes de Protectione dum fuerit in ſervitio Domini Regis ultra mare, nec permittant eum inplacitari de aliquo tenemento ſuo quod in pace poſſedit die quo transfretavit, nec Monacos Eccleſiæ ſuæ Cantuariæ, vel aliquos alios de aliquo tenemento unde trahant ipſum Archiepiſcopum in warantum & warantus eorum eſſe debeat, quamdiu fuerit in prædicto ſervicio ultra mare. Literæ iſtæ triplicatæ ſunt.

Dominus Norwicenſis habet Literas patentes, ſub eadem forma, pro ſe & Monachis ſuis de Norwico. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 2.

(y) Jordanus Ruffus & frater ejus David debent. v marcas, pro habendis Litteris Regis de Protectione patentibus, & quod non reſpondeant de terris ſuis Briſtolli, niſi coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(z) Concedimus etiam eis ex dono noſtro, quod non ponantur in placitum niſi coram nobis ipſis & hæredibus noſtris; Dat. 10. Oct. 6° Joh. *Chart. Ant. H.* 12.

(a) Ricardus de Leirceſtria debet j tonellum vini, pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus de Protectione, tam de Emptibus & Vadijs ſuis, quam de alijs poſſeſſionibus ſuis, in quibus etiam apponetur, quod non trahatur in placitum de aliquo tenemento ſuo quod in pace teneat niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſtic. ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(b) Milo le Bret habet litteras Domini Regis patentes de protectione, & quod non ponatur in placitum de aliquo tenementorum ſuorum quod teneat in Hibernia, niſi coram Domino Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario ſuo Hiberniæ. *Pat.* 9. *J. m* 4.

(c) *Poſthac, Cap.* 13. *Sect.* 6. *ad ann.* 10. *Joh.*

(d) —— Et quod ipſe & hæredes ſui non ponantur in placitum niſi coram nobis vel coram Capitali Juſticiario noſtro ——, T. xx die Julij anno r n xv. *Cart.* 15. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(e) Et prohibemus, ne ponantur in placitum before the King, to Find, What Patron in time of Peace preſented the laſt Parſon, who lately died, to the Church of *Briſeley*, which is now void; the advouſon whereof *William de Stuttevill* claimeth againſt *Pandulf* Biſhop Elect of *Norwich*. *Pandulf* came by his Attorney, and ſaith that an Aſſize ought not to be taken in the ſaid cauſe. Becauſe his Predeceſſour Biſhop *John*, of whom mention is made in the writ, had a Charter of K. *John*, whereby the King granted, that the Biſhop and his ſucceſſours ſhould not be impleaded for any matter, except in the preſence of the King or his Chief Juſticier. Which Charter is enrolled at the Exchequer. Wherefore, in regard neither the King nor his Chief Juſticier are now preſent, he refuſeth to anſwer, unleſs the Court ſhall award it. Day was given to the parties to hear their Judgment. And the ſame Day was prefixed to the Eleven Recognitours of the Aſſize who now appeared in Court (*f*). In the 25th year of K. *Henry* III, *Richard Scroty* appealed *Richard Muncelyn* and others in the *Kings Court*, for a Battery and Wounding; and offered Combat. *Richard Muncelyn* came and traverſed the Appeal, and put himſelf upon the Combat. But foraſmuch as the King was Abſent, and there were but few of the Kings Council now in Court, they who were preſent refuſed to adjudge a Combat or to give any other award, in the abſence of the King or of the greater part of his Council. Wherefore the parties were adjourned (*g*).

This piece of Grandeur or power exerciſed by the Crown, to wit in limiting Pleas to the Kings Own Audience, was, as it ſeemeth, imitated by ſome Great Lords within their Seigneuries. Thus, *William de Albini Brito*, in his Charter or Writ hereunder cited, commanded his Vaſſals of *Sabridgeworth*, That if any Plaint or Quarrel aroſe amongſt the Monks of *Sabridgeworth*, it ſhould be ſtayed, untill it could be brought before Him (*h*).

It is to be underſtood, that the *Kings Court* was a ſure *Aſylum* for the oppreſſed. In the Greatneſs of this Court conſiſted the Subjects ſecurity. And the more Full and Solemn this Court was, the greater was the injured Complainants ſafety and aſſurance of relief. When the Sovereign, or his Vicegerent the

---

citum de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi coram nobiſmetipſis vel hæredibus noſtris. Datum xx die Junij anno xlvj, [viz. R. H. 3.]. *Chart. Antiq. H. n.* 13.

(*f*) Norfolcia. Aſſiſa venit rec[ognitura], quis advocatus tempore pacis præſentavit ultimam perſonam quæ mortua eſt, ad eccleſiam de Briſel[ea] quæ vac[at] &c, cujus advocationem Willelmus de Stuttevill clamat verſus Pand[ulfum] Norwicenſem electum; Qui venit per attornatum ſuum, & dicit quod aſſiſa non debet inde fieri, Quia epiſcopus Johannes prædeceſſor ſuus, de quo fuit mentio in brevi, habuit Cartam Domini Regis Johannis per quam conceſſit ei, quod ipſe [&] ſucceſſores ſui non inplacitarentur de aliquo niſi coram præſentia Domini Regis vel ejus Capitalis Juſt[iciarij]. *In Rotulo additur*, ſuo. Et Carta illa irrotulatur apud Scaccarium; & deſicut Dominus Rex nec ejus Juſt[iciarius] ſunt præſentes, non vult reſpondere niſi Curia conſideraverit.

Dies datus eſt eis de audiendo judicio ſuo, a die S. Hillarij in xv dies &c; Idem dies datus eſt xj rec[ognitoribus] qui venerunt. Et Vicecomes habeat corpora aliorum, & loco Roberti de Daulling [*a ſmall Blank in the Roll*]; & apponat tot & tales tam milites quam alios qui non ſunt eſſoniabiles, & illos habeat &c. *Placita coram Rege Term. S. Mich. anno* 4 *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*g*) Surreia. Ricardus Scroty appellat Ricardum Muncelyn (*and two others, for a Battery and wounding*) ——. Et hoc offert diſrationare per corpus ſuum &c.

He alſo appealed ſeveral other perſons per eadem verba.

Et Ricardus Muncelyn venit & defendit vim & injuriam, & omnes feloniam & nequiciam, & quicquid eſt contra pacem Domini Regis, & totum contra prædictum Ricardum Scroty. Et hoc offert defendere per corpus ſuum &c.

Et quia Dominus Rex abſens fuit, nec fuerunt ibi niſi pauci de Conſilio Domini Regis, noluerunt illi qui præſentes fuerunt adjudicare duellum nec aliud, in abſcentia ipſius Domini Regis vel majoris Conſilij ſui. Et ideo datus eſt eis dies de audiendo judicio ſuo, in octabis S. Hyllarij. Idem dies datus eſt omnibus alijs. *Placita cor. Rege Term. S. Mich.* 25 *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*h*) Willelmus de Albini Brito, Omnibus Miniſtris ſuis & Hominibus Francis & Anglis de Sebrictesſwurth ſalutem. Sciatis quod Eccleſia de Sabrict. & omnia ad eam pertinentia ſunt in manu mea: Et ideo volo ut Monachi qui ibidem Deo ſerviunt & omnia ſua ſint in pace; & nullus eis injuriam vel torturam faciat; Et ſi quid ortum fuerit de eis unde calumniari vel implacitari debeant, volo ut remaneat donec coram me querela fiat; Et de Monachis, & de Hominibus eorum, & de Decimis, & de alijs rectitudinibus quæ juſte Æccleſiæ facere debetis, volo ut faciatis, nec aliquid remaneat, ſicut me diligitis,

the Chief Juſticier, ſat in Judicature, Then the *Kings Court* was Full and Solemn: When They were Abſent, it was more Private and Unſolemn. In Their Preſence, eſpecially the Sovereigns, no place was left for Injuſtice or Wrong. Their Judgment was Venerable; and not to be ſuſpected of partiality or errour. So that it was not a light privilege, to have ones Cauſe determined in the preſence of the King the ſupreme Judge, or of the Chief Juſticier, who was next to the King in Judicial power. That privilege was uſually, and moſt properly, annexed to important cauſes. And, if I obſerve right, it was generally granted either to perſons of high rank, or to ſuch as wanted effectual protection againſt ſome powerful oppreſſour.

IX. It was alſo uſual in *Normandy*, to grant the like protection or privilege, that men ſhould not be impleaded in any Court There, ſave before the King or his Chief Juſticier. It hath been ſhewn above, in the IVth ſection of this Chapter, that this kind of privilege was granted by K. *Henry* I. to the Abbeys of *Ouſche* and *Fontanelle* in *Normandy*. K. *John* (*anno regni* 2°) granted the like privilege to *Robert de Liſieux* and his heirs: We command, ſaith the Charter, that the ſaid *Robert* and his heirs be not impleaded for any thing, except before Us and our Heirs or our Chief Juſticier (*i*). The ſame King, by Writ patent directed to the Steward of *Normandy* the Mayor of *Rouen* and others, ordered that *Ralf de Kailli* ſhould not be impleaded for any tenement which he held, unleſs before Himſelf, till the King ſhould return from *England* into *Normandy* (*k*).

X. It may be proper here to ſpeak briefly concerning the Courts of the Ancient Juſtices Errant or Itinerant. For though many kinds of Pleas were wont to be brought into the *Curia Regis*, yet many others were determined before the Juſtices Itinerant in their reſpective *Iters*. It hath been before obſerved, that the whole Juſtice of the Realm was the Kings, and to be adminiſtred by Him. But it being too great a burden and avocation, for any Prince to Do This in Perſon, it was found neceſſary that juſtice ſhould be adminiſtred by his Juſticier and other Barons and Great men of his Court, in His ſtead: Which Court of Judicature was the *Curia Regis* we have been ſpeaking of in this Chapter. Again; When the Pleas brought into the *Curia Regis* became very numerous, it was (as one may gueſs) found neceſſary, as well in Eaſe of the People, as likewiſe in Aid of the *Curia Regis*, to appoint certain Juſticiers to go *Iters* through the Realm, to determine Pleas or Cauſes within the ſeveral Counties; ſaving to the Subject their Reſort to the *Curia Regis*. Theſe Juſtices Itinerant were veſted with great Power and Authority. They determined

---

diligitis, & ut pro vobis faciam & grates ſciam. Valete. *Ex Autogr. in Archivo Eccl. Colleg. Weſtmon.*

(*i*) Johannes D. g. Rex Angliæ &c. Sciatis nos dediſſe conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta confirmaſſe, dilecto Servienti noſtro Roberto de Lexovio & hæredibus ſuis, quietantiam de Tallagio, Summonitionibus, Exercitu, Auxilio exercitus, & quietanciam de omnibus rebus & mercandiſis ſuis de omnibus conſuetudinibus ad nos pertinentibus, per totam terram noſtram tam per aquam quam per terram. Præterea dedimus & conceſſimus & hac Carta noſtra confirmavimus eidem Roberto, totam terram quæ fuit Adæ Tanctin cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis apud Cadomum & alibi, ita integre ſicut idem Adam eam habuit & tenuit anno & die quo eam perdidit propter feloniam de qua convictus fuit in Curia H. Regis patris noſtri. Habendam & tenendam eidem Roberto & hæredibus ſuis, & illis qui in prædicta terra manebunt per ipſum Robertum & hæredes ſuos, de nobis & hæredibus noſtris, liberam & ſolutam ab omni conſuetudine, per xx capones nobis & hæredibus noſtris reddendos annuatim ad Natale Domini, pro omni alio ſervicio & conſuetudine & tallagio. Et volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædictus Robertus & hæredes ſui non ponantur in placitum de aliqua re, niſi coram nobis & hæredibus noſtris, vel Capitali Juſticiario noſtro. Præterea conceſſimus & confirmavimus prædictis Roberto & hæredibus ſuis, omnes terras tenementa & feoda quæ adquiſierint vel adquirere poterint, ſicut Cartæ donatorum rationabiliter teſtantur vel teſtabuntur. Quare volumus &c. *Rot. Chartar. & Cyrograf. Normanniæ 2. Joh. m. 1. n. 42.*

(*k*) Rex &c, Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Majori Rothomagi, & omnibus &c; Prohibemus vobis quod non permittatis Radulfum de Kailli implacitari de aliquo tenemento ſuo quod teneat niſi coram [nobis], quouſq; nos Deus reduxerit de Anglia in Normanniam. T. me ipſo apud Cadomum, xv die Novembris anno &c. v°. *Pat. 5. J. m. 5. Et vid. Neuſtr. Piam, p. 252.*

mined Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, in like manner as did the Juſtices of the *Curia Regis*. They aſſeſſed Tallages and Aids; And admitted men to make Conventions, Fines, and *Oblata's*, in their ſeveral *Iters*. In the 22th year of K. *Henry* II, they were Sworn, ſaith *Roger de Hoveden* (*l*), to execute certain Aſſizes or Rules given them in charge, which are there by him particularly ſet forth. And, probably, they had the greater Credit amongſt the People, becauſe the ſame perſons who were Juſtices in the *Curia Regis*, were alſo (amongſt others) wont to be Juſtices Itinerant. Tis not eaſy to diſcover, at What time the *Iters* of theſe Juſtices Begann or were Firſt inſtituted. *Roger de Houedene* tells us, K. *Henry* II. (*anno Regni* 22), by the advice of the young King his Son, and of the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Earls, and Barons, Divided the Realm into Six Parts, and ſent-out Three Juſtices Itinerant to diſtribute Juſtice in the ſeveral Circuits or Diviſions allotted to them (*m*). He names There the Juſtices Itinerant, and the Diviſions for which they were appointed. Again; That Hiſtorian writes, That K. *Henry* II. (*anno Regni* 25°) Divided the Realm into Four parts, and appointed Juſtices (whom the Hiſtorian names, together with the Counties allotted to them) to go their *Iters* in each Diviſion (*n*). But they who inferr from the words of this Hiſtorian, that *Iters* were Firſt inſtituted in the One or Other of Thoſe years, may fall into an Errour through inadvertency. It may be true, for ought that I know, that K. *Hen.* II. did in each of thoſe years appoint New Circuits or Diviſions, Or perhaps New Juſtices Itinerant. But it is credible, that there were *Iters* both for Criminal and Common Pleas, and likewiſe for Pleas of the Foreſt, before the 22th year of K. *Henry* II: And that they continued, for ſeveral years afterwards, in a Courſe or Method not-unlike to That which they were in at That time. Concerning which matter I ſhall, by and by in this Section, produce ſome precedents or Memoires out of the *Great Rolls* of the Exchequer. For the right underſtanding of which Memoires, This Rule is to be obſerved. The ſeveral Heads or Titles containing the Juſtices names, are (as will appear anon) *De placitis* of *Such* perſons, and again *De placitis* of *Such*, Or *de Aſſiſa* of *Such*, or laſtly *Nova placita & Novæ Conventiones per* Such perſons: Theſe Heads I have all along ſet down in the ſame order wherein they ſtand in the reſpective *Great Rolls*. Tis therefore (I ſay) to be underſtood, That the Firſt *De Placitis* contains the names of the Juſtices of a Paſt year; That the Second *De Placitis* contains the names of the Juſtices of a year ſubſequent to the other next before it; And that the Laſt Head (which is commonly *Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones*) contains the names of the Juſtices for the year which the *Great Roll* cited is of. I proceed to the Citations.

In the 20th year of K. *Henry* II, there were Juſtices Errant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, And for impoſing or ſetting the Aſſiſes or Tallages upon the Kings Demeans: To wit, In *Surrey*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*; *Gervaſe de Cornhill* (*o*): In *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *Alured de Lincoln* and *Walter de St. Quintin* (*p*): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *John Cumin* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Philipp Fitz-Erniſe*, and *Alexander le Boteler* (*q*): In *Wiltſhire*, *Reginald de Warenne* and *John Cumin*; *Richard de Wilton* and *Robert de Luci* (*r*): In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Robert Mantell*, *Adam de Gernemue*,

---

(*l*) *Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 548, 549, 550.

(*m*) *P.* 2. *p.* 548. *n.* 10.

(*n*) Rex diviſit Angliam in quatuor partes, & unicuiq; partium præfecit viros ſapientes ad faciendam juſtitiam in Terra, in hunc modum. *Then he mentions the Juſtices, and the Counties for which they were appointed. Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 590. *n.* 50.

(*o*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani & Reginaldi de Warenna. De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis & ſuper terras eorum qui receſſerunt, per Reginaldum de Warenna & Gervaſium de Cornhill. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Surr.*

(*p*) Nova P. & N. C., de Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in Dorſeta, per Ipſum Vicecomitem [Aluredum de Lincolia] & Walterum de S. Quintino. De Placitis Alani de Nevil Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*q*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. De Aſſiſa Dominiorum per Johannem Cumin & Socios ſuos. De Nova Aſſiſa Dominiorum facta per ipſum Vicecomitem [Radulfum filium Stephani] & Philippum filium Erniſi, & Alexandrum Pincernam; per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(*r*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin. De Nova Aſſiſa in Wilteſcira per ipſum Vicecomitem [Ricardum de Wiltona] & Robertum de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Wilt.*

(*s*) De

Gernemue, and Maſter *Sefred* (s): In *Notinghamſhire* and *Derbyſhire*, *William Baſſet*, *John Malduit*, and *John le Clerk*; *Reginald de Luci*, and *William Fitz-Ralf* (t): In *Cambridgeſhire* and *Huntendonſhire*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet*; *Seffred* the Archdeacon and his Companions (u): In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, *Robert Mantell*, and *Walter de Hadfeld* (w): In *Oxfordſhire*, *Alard Banaſtre* and *Conſt. de Oxenford* (x): In *Bukinghamſhire* and *Bedfordſhire*, *Nicolas* Archdeacon of *Huntendon* and his Companions; *William Fitz-Richard* and *Richard Fitz-Nele* (y): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet*; *John Malduit* (z): In *Shropſhire*, *Guy Leſtrange* (a): In *Berkſhire*, *Guy* the Dean and his Companions; The Sheriff of *Berkſhire* and *Leonard* a Knight of *Thomas Baſſets* (b): In *Suſſex*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers* and his Companions; *Reginald de Warenne* Sheriff (c): In *Herefordſhire*, *John Cumin* and his Companions; *William de Braioſa* and *Miles de Mucegros* (d): In *Hantſhire*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers* and his Companions; *Guy* the Dean and his Companions; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *Hamon Morgan* [in the room of the *Conſtable*], *William Baſtard*, *Matthew de Eſcuris*, and *John Jukel* (e): In *Warwickſhire* and *Leiceſterſhire*, *John de Dover* and his Companions (f): Juſtice of the Foreſt in moſt of the Counties, *Alan de Nevill* (g).

Again; in the 21th year of K. *Henry* II, there were Juſtices Errant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, And for impoſing or ſetting the tallages: To wit, In *Oxfordſhire*, *Randulf de Glanvill*, and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (h): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *William de Lamvallei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (i): In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *William Baſſet* and his Companions; *Reginald*
de

(s) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis per Robertum Mantel, & Adam de Gernemue, & Magiſtrum Sefredum. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(t) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in Notingehamſcira & Derbiſcira, per Willelmum Baſſet, & Johannem Malduit, & Johannem Clericum. Item de Nova Aſſiſa quorundam Dominiorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus, per Reginaldum de Luci, & Ipſum Vicecomitem [Willelmum filium Radulfi]. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. & b.*

(u) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus, per Saffredum Archidiaconum & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Cantebr. & Hunt.*

(w) N. P. & N. C., De Nova Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis per ipſum Vicecomitem [Robertum Mantell] & Walterum de Hadfeld. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(x) N. P. & N. C. De Nova Aſſiſa per ipſum Vicecomitem [Alardum Banaſtre], & Conſt. de Oxinefordia, per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Oxinef.*

(y) De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis in Bukingehamſcira, per Nicholaum Archidiaconum de Huntedon & Socios ſuos. De Nova Aſſiſa facta per ipſum Vicecomitem [Willelmum filium Ricardi] & Ricardum filium Nigelli, per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buk. & Bedef.*

(z) De Placitis Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Johannem Malduit, De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Lincolſc.*

(a) N. P. & N. C., De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis in Salopeſcira, per ipſum Vicecomitem [Guidonem Extraneum], per Breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Salop.*

(b) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum per Widonem Decanum & Socios ſuos. De Nova Aſſiſa per Ipſum Vicecomitem & Leonardum Militem Thomæ Baſſet, tam in Dominijs quam in Excaetis. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Berch.*

(c) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & Sociorum ejus. De Nova Aſſiſa facta per ipſum Vicecomitem [Reginaldum de Warenna]. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Sudſexa.*

(d) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum per Johannem Cumin & Socios ſuos. N. P. & N. C., De Nova Aſſiſa Dominiorum per ipſum Vicecomitem [Willelmum de Braioſe] & Milonem de Mucegros. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Heref. in Walia.*

(e) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & Sociorum ejus. De Aſſiſa facta per Dominia de Hanteſcira per Widonem Decanum & Socios ſuos. De Nova Aſſiſa facta per ipſum Vicecomitem [Hugonem de Gundevill], & Hamonem Morgan qui fuit loco Conſtabularij, & Willelmum Baſtard, & Mathæum de Eſcuris, & Johannem Jukel, per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(f) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum facta per Johannem de Dovra & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Warew. & Legerceſtr.*

(g) *Mag. Rot. præd. anni* 20. *paſſim.*

(h) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Randulfum de Glanvill & Hugonem de Creiſſi. Placita eorundem in Burgo de Oxinford. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Oxinf.*

(i) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Willelmum de Lamvall & Thomam Baſſet in Dorſeta. Placita eorundem in Sumerſeta. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(k) De

de Luci and *William Fitz-Ralf*; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*k*): In *Northamptonſhire*, *Hugh de Creiſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill* (*l*): In the Counties of *Buckingham* and *Bedford*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*m*): In *Devonſhire*, *William de Lamvallei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*n*): In *Staffordſhire*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lamvalei* (*o*): In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*p*): In *Suſſex*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lamvalei* (*q*): In *Herefordſhire*, *William de Lamvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*r*): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *William de Lamvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*s*): In *Wiltſhire*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lamvalei* (*t*): In the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*u*): In *Worceſterſhire*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lamvalei* (*w*): In *Berkſhire*, *William de Lamvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*x*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*y*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*z*): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *William de Lamvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*a*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Hugh de Creiſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill* (*b*): In *Hantſhire*, *William de Lamvalay* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*c*): In *Surrey*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lamvalai* (*d*): In *Kent*, *William de Lamvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet* (*e*): Juſtice of the Foreſt in moſt of the Counties, *Alan de Nevill* (*f*).

In the 22th year of K. *Henry* II, there were the underwritten Juſtices Errant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, And for Impoſing or Setting the Aſſiſes: To wit, In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi* (*g*): In the Counties of *Buckingham* and *Bedford*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Walter Fitz-Robert* and *Robert Mantell* (*h*): In *Oxfordſhire*,

---

(*k*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in Notingehamſcira per Willelmum Baſſet & Socios ejus. Item de Aſſiſa Dominiorum, per Reginaldum de Luci & ipſum Vicecomitem [Willelmum filium Radulfi]. N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glamvill & Hugonem de Creiſſi in Derbiſcira. Item de Placitis eorundem in Notingehamſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*l*) N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Creiſſi & Randulfum de Glanvill. De Placitis eorundem in Burgo de Norhantona. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*m*) N. P. & N. C. de Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi in Buckingehamſcira. De eiſdem Placitis in Bedefordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*n*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum de Lamvall. & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Deveneſ.*

(*o*) N. P. & N. C. per Thomam Baſſet & Willelmum de Lamval. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Staff.*

(*p*) N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glanvill & Hugonem de Creiſſi in Eſſexa. Placita eorundem in Hurtfordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*q*) N. P. & N. C. per Thomam Baſſet & Willelmum de Lamval. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*r*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum de Lamval. & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*s*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum de Lamval. & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Warewic. & Legreceſtr.*

(*t*) N. P. & N. C. per Thomam Baſſet & Willelmum de Lamval. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*u*) N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glanvill & Hugonem de Creiſſi. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*w*) N. P. & N. C. per Thomam Baſſet & Willelmum de Lamval. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*x*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum de Lamval. & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Berkeſcira.*

(*y*) N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glamvill & Hugonem de Creiſſi. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Cantebr. & Hunted.*

(*z*) N. P. & N. C. De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a Lincolneſcira.*

(*a*) N. P. & N. C. De Placitis Willelmi de Lamval. & Thomæ Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Glouceſtr.*

(*b*) N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Creiſſi & Randulfum de Glanvill. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*c*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum de Lamvalay & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rt.* 12. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*d*) N. P. & N. C. per Thomam Baſſet & Willelmum de Lamvalai. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Surreia.*

(*e*) N. P. &. N. C. per Willelmum de Lamvalai & Thomam Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*f*) *Mag. Rot. præd. anni* 21. *paſſim.*

(*g*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi in Eſſexa. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira.*

(*h*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi in Bukingehamſcira. De placitis eorundem in Bedefordſcira. Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Walterum filium Roberti & Hugonem de Creſſi & Robertum *ſhire, Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Robert Fitz-Bernard, Richard Giffard,* and *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* (*i*): In *Worceſterſhire, Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lanvalai*; *Bertram de Verdun, William Fitz-Stephen,* and *Turſtin Fitz Simon* (*k*): In *Herefordſhire, William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Bertram de Verdun, Ralf Fitz-Stephen,* and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* (*l*): In *Northamptonſhire, Hugh de Creiſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill*; *Hugh de Glanvill* [Sheriff], *William Baſſet*, and *William Fitz-Ralf* (*m*): In *Rutland, Hugh de Gundevill, William Baſſet* and *William Fitz-Ralf* (*n*): In *Shropſhire, Bertram de Verdun, Simon Fitz-Turſtin* and *William Fitz-Stephen* (*o*): In the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk, Robert Mantell* and his Companions; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi* (*p*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon, Sefred* the Archdeacon and his Companions; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Walter Fitz-Robert*, and *Robert Mantell* (*q*): In *Lincolnſhire, John Malduit* and *William Baſſet*; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Hugh de Gundevill*, and *William Fitz-Ralf*: In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby, Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*; *Hugh de Gundevill, William Fitz-Ralf*, and *William Baſſet* (*s*): In *Yorkſhire, Hugh de Creſſi, Randulf de Glanvill* [the Sheriff] *Robert de Vals*, and *Robert Pikenot* (*t*): In *Glouceſterſhire, William de Lanvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Bertram de Verdun, William Fitz-Ralf* and *William Baſſet*; *William Fitz-Stephen* [the Sheriff], and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* (*u*): In *Berkſhire, Robert Fitz-Bernard, Richard Giffard*, and *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* (*w*): In *Northumberland, Randulf de Glanvill,*

Robertum Mantell Juſticias Errantes in Bedefordſcira. De Placitis eorundem in Bukingehamſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*i*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. N. P. & N. C. per Robertum filium Bernardi; & Ricardum Giffard, & Rogerum filum Renfridi, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Oxinef.*

(*k*) De Placitis Tomæ Baſſet & Willelmi de Lanval. N. P. & N. C. per Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*l*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Bertram de Verdun, & Radulfum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Heref. in Walia.*

(*m*) De Placitis Hugonis de Creiſſi & Randulfi de Glanvill. N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Norbanteſc.* Hugo de Gundevill, *Sheriff.*

(*n*) N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 4 *a. Roteland.*

(*o*) N. P. & N. C. per Bertram de Verdun, & Simonem filium Turſtini, & Willelmum filium Stephani, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Salopeſc.*

(*p*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Widonis Decani & Ogeri Dapiferi. De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis, per Robertum Mantell & Socios ſuos in Norfolch. De Aſſiſa eorundem in Sudfolch. De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* & *b. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*q*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus, per Sefredum Archidiaconum & Socios ſuos. De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. N. P. & N. C. per Walterum filium Roberti, & Hugonem de Creſſi, & Robertum Mantell. Placita eorundem in Huntodenſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*r*) De Placitis Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis, per Johannem Malduit & Willelmum Baſſet. De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Linc.*

(*s*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Gundevill & Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*t*) De Placitis Hugonis de Creſſi & Randulfi de Glanvill. N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glanvill, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Robertum Pikenot, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Everwichſc.* Randulfus de Glanvill, *Sheriff.*

(*u*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. De Placitis Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmi filij Radulfi, & Willelmi Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Bertram de Verdun, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Gloec.* Willelmus filius Stephani, *Sheriff.*

(*w*) N. P. & N. C. per Robertum filium Bernardi, & Ricardum Giffard, & Rogerum filium

Glanvill, *Robert de Pikenot* and *Robert de Vals* (x): In *Devonſhire*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Gilbert Pipard*, and *William Ruffus* (y): In *Cornwall*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Ruffus*, and *Gilbert Pipard* (z): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Gilbert Pipard*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, and *William Ruffus* (a): In *Wiltſhire*, the ſame Five perſons laſt above named (b): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, and *William Baſſet* (c): In *Hantſhire*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, and *Richard Giffard* (d): In *Suſſex*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, Roger *Fitz-Renfrey*, and *Richard Giffard* (e): In *Kent*, *William de Lanval.* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Richard Giffard*, and *Robert Fitz-Bernard* [the Sheriff] (f). Juſtices of the Foreſt, *Alan de Nevill* and his Companions (g).

In the 23th year of K. *Henry* II, the Juſtices Errant in *Devonſhire* were, *William de Lanval.* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Gilbert Pipard* and *William Ruffus* ; and *Turſtine Fitz-Simon* (h): In *Cornwall*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Ruffus*, and *Gilbert Pipard* (i): In *Oxfordſhire*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh Creſſi* ; *Richard Giffard*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, and *Robert Fitz-Bernard* ; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Turſtine Fitz-Simon*, and *William Ruffus* (k): In *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions ; *William Ruffus* and his Companions ; and *Turſtine Fitz-Simon* (l): In *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* ſhires, *William de Lanval.* and *Thomas Baſſet* ; *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions, viz. *William Baſſet* and *William Fitz-Ralf* ; *Michael Belet* (m): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *William de Lanval.* and *Thomas Baſſet* ;

---

filium Renfridi, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Berrockſc.*

(*x*) N. P. & N. C. per Randulſum de Glanvill, & Robertum de Pikenot, & Robertum de Vallibus, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Nordhumb.*

(*y*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Gillebertum Pipard, & Willelmum Ruffum, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*z*) De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani, & Willelmi Ruffi, & Gilleberti Pipard. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Cornub.*

(*a*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet in Dorſeta. N. P. & N. C. per Gillebertum Pipard, & Radulſum filium Stephani, & Willelmum Ruffum, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Dorſeta & Sumerſ.*

(*b*) De Placitis Tomæ Baſſet & Willelmi de Lanval. Item N. P. & N. C. per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Gillebertum Pipard, & Willelmum Ruffum, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Wilteſcira.*

(*c*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. War. & Legerceſtr.*

(*d*) Placita per Willelmum de Lanval. & Tomam Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Robertum filium Bernardi, & Ricardum Giffard, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*e*) N. P. & N. C. per Robertum filium Bernardi, & Rogerum filium Renfridi & Ricardum Giffard, Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*f*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. N. P. & N. C. per Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Ricardum Giffard & Ipſum Vicecomitem [Robertum filium Bernardi], Juſticias Errantes. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.*

(*g*) *Mag. Rot. præd. anni* 22. *paſſim.*

(*h*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet ; De Placitis Radulfi Filij Stephani, & Gilleberti Pipard, & Willelmi Ruffi ; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Deveneſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Deveneſcira.* Willelmus Ruffus & Hugo de Gundevill, *Sheriffs this year.*

(*i*) De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani, & Willelmi Ruffi, & Gilleberti Pipard ; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum & Hominum in Cornubia, per Radulſum filium Stephani & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Cornubia.* Euſtachius filius Stephani, *Sheriff.*

(*k*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis Creſſi ; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Ricardum Giff. & Rogerum filium Renfr. & Robertum filium Bernardi ; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Oxinefordſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Oxinef* Robertus de Turevill, *Sheriff.*

(*l*) De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & Sociorum ejus ; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Willelmum Ruffum & Socios ſuos ; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum & Hominum in Dorſeta & Sumerſeta, per Radulphum filium Stephani & Turſtinum filium Simonis & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.* Robertus de Bello Campo, *Sheriff.*

(*m*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ

Baſſet; *Bertram de Verdun*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, and *Turſtine Fitz-Simon*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, and *William Ruffus* (*n*): In *Berkſhire*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, *Richard Giffard*, and *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*, and *William Ruffus* (*o*): In *Shropſhire*, *Bertram de Verdun*, *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*, and *William Fitz-Stephen*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, and *William Ruffus* (*p*): In *Herefordſhire*, *William de Lanval.*, and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Bertram de Verdun* and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*; *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* and *William Fitz-Stephen*; *William Ruffus* (*q*): In *Notingham* and *Derby* ſhires, *Randulf de Glanvill*; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, and *William Baſſet*; and *Michael Belet* (*r*): In *Worceſterſhire*, *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions; *Bertram de Verdun* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*, and *William Ruffus* (*s*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Hugh de Creſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill*; *Robert de Vaux* and *Robert Pikenot*; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, and *William Baſſet*; and *Michael Belet* (*t*): In *Northumberland*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and his Companions; *William Fitz-Ralf*, *William Baſſet*, and *Michael Belet* (*u*): In the Honour of *Lancaſter*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, *William Baſſet*, and *Michael Belet* (*w*): In *Northamptonſhire*, *Hugh de Creſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill*; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *William Baſſet*, and *William Fitz-Ralf*; and *Michael Belet* (*x*): In *Wiltſhire*, *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lanvalai*; *William Ruffus*,

---

Tomæ Baſſet; De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Hugonem de Gundevill & Willelmum Baſſet & Willelmum filium Radulfi; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum & Hominum in Warewichſcira, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet; De eodem Auxilio in Legerceſtreſcira per eoſdem. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.* Bertram de Verdun, *Sheriff.*

(*n*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet; De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun, & Willelmi filij Stephani & Turſtini filij Simonis; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Willelmum Ruffum, & Turſtinum filium Simonis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* & *b.* Willelmus filius Stephani, *Sheriff.*

(*o*) De Placitis Roberti filij Bernardi, & Ricardi Giffard, & Rogeri filij Renfridi; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Berrochſcira.* Hugo de Sancto Germano, *Sheriff.*

(*p*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Bertrannum de Verdun, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum filium Stephani; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Salopeſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani, Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Salop.* Guido Extraneus, *Sheriff.*

(*q*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet; De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Radulfi filij Stephani; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Bertrannum de Verdun, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum filium Stephani; De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum fiilium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Herfordſcira in Wal.* Randulſus Poherius, *Sheriff.*

(*r*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Sociorum ejus in Derbiſcira; De Placitis eorundem in Notinghamſcira; De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet tam de Comitatu quam de Honore de Pech. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* & *b. Not.* & *Derb.* Willelmus fiilius Radulfi, *Sheriff.*

(*s*) De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Sociorum ejus; De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Sociorum ejus; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum, per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Wireceſtr.* Michael Belet, *Sheriff.*

(*t*) De Placitis Hugonis de Creſſi & Randulfi de Glanvill; De Placitis [per] Randulſum de Glanvill, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Robertum Pikenot Juſticias Errantes; Item de Placitis eorundem in Weſtmarieland; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Hugonem de Gundevill, & Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Everwichſcira, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a* & *b. Everwich.* Randulſus de Glanvill, *Sheriff.*

(*u*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill, & Sociorum ejus; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum & Drengorum & Theinorum in Norhumberland, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.* Rogerus de Stutevill, *Sheriff.*

(*w*) De Auxilio Villarum ejuſdem Honoris, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Lancaſtra*; Radulſus filius Bernardi reddit compotum de firma ejuſdem Honoris.

(*x*) De Placitis Hugonis de Creſſi &

Ruffus, *Gilbert Pipard*, and *Gilbert de Columbiers*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*; and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* (*y*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Guy* the Dean; *John Malduit* and *William Ruffus*; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*; *Hugh de Gundevill*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, and *William Baſſet*; and *Michael Belet* (*z*): In *Cumberland*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi* (*a*): In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Robert Mantell*; *Walter Fitz-Robert*, *Hugh de Creſſi*; *Ralf Briton* (*b*): In *Staffordſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet*, *William Fitz-Ralf*, and *Michael Belet* (*c*): In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, *Randulf de Glanvill*; *Walter Fitz-Robert*, *Hugh de Creſſi*, and *Robert Mantell*; *Ralf Briton* (*d*): In *Bukingham* and *Bedford* ſhires, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, and *Gervaſe de Cornhill* (*e*): In *Hantſhire*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*; *Wido* the Dean; *William de Lanval.* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, and *Richard Giffard*; *Richard de Luci*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*, and *William Ruffus* (*f*): In *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* ſhires, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*; *Sefred*; *Randulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*; *Walter Fitz-Robert*; *Robert Mantell*, and *Ralf Briton* (*g*): In *Suſſex*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, *Richard Giffard*, and *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*; and *Gervaſe de Cornhill* (*h*): In *Surry*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *Gervaſe de Cornhill*; *Thomas Baſſet* and *William de Lanval.*; *Roger Fitz-*

Randulfi de Glanvill; De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill, & Willelmi Baſſet, & Willelmi filij Radulfi; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Norhanteſcira, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Norhant.* Hugo de Gundevill, & Thomas filius Bernardi, *Sheriffs.*

(*y*) De Placitis Tomæ Baſſet & Willelmi de Lanval.; De Placitis Willelmi Ruffi, & Gilleberti Pipardi, & Gilleberti de Columbarijs; De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani, & Gilleberti Pipard, & Willelmi Ruffi apud Wilton; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Wilteſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Wilt.* Ricardus de Wiltona, *Sheriff.*

(*z*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Sociorum ejus; De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis, per Johannem Malduit & Willelmum Ruffum; De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi; De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Willelmi filij Radulfi, & Willelmi Baſſet; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Lincolſcira, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.* Drogo filius Radulfi, *Sheriff.*

(*a*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Cumb.* Robertus de Vallibus, *Sheriff.*

(*b*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Sociorum ejus; De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis, per Robertum Mantell & Socios ſuos; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Walterum filium Roberti, & Hugonem de Creſſi, & Robertum Mantell; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum, per Robertum Mantell, & Radulſum Brit. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.* Wimarus Capellanus, *Sheriff.*

(*c*) De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum, per Willelmum filium Radulfi, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Staff.* Herveus de Stratton, *Sheriff.*

(*d*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Sociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Walterum filium Roberti, & Hugonem de Creſſi, & Robertum Mantell in Eſſexa; De Placitis eorundem in Hurtfordſcira; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum, per Robertum Mantell, & Radulſum Briton. in Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſexa & Hurtf.* Robertus Mantellus, *Sheriff.*

(*e*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum per Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Gervaſium de Cornhill. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Buk. & Bedef.* Willelmus filius Ricardi, *Sheriff.*

(*f*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Sociorum ejus; De Aſſiſa per Dominia de Hanteſcira, per Widonem Decanum & Socios ſuos; De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet; De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi, & Roberti filij Bernardi, & Ricardi Giffard; Nova Placita per Ricardum de Luci; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Sudhanteſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis & Willelmum Ruffum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudhant.* Hugo de Gundevill, *Sheriff.*

(*g*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Sociorum ejus; De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus, per Sefredum & Socios ſuos; De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Walterum filium Roberti, & Hugonem de Creſſi in Huntedonſcira; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Huntedoneſcira, per Robertum Mantell & Radulſum Britonem. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Cantebr. & Hunted.* Ebrardus de Bech, Warinus de Baſlingeburne, & Walterus filius Hugonis, *Sheriffs.*

(*h*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Robertum filium Bernardi, & Ricardum Giffard, & ipſum Vicecomitem; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Sudſexa, per Gervaſium de Cornhill & ipſum Vicecomitem.

Fitz-Renfrey (*i*): In *London* and *Middleſex*, *Richard de Luci* (*k*): And in *Kent*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *William de Lanval.*; *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, *Richard Giffard*, and *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*; and *Gervaſe de Cornhill* (*l*).

In the 24th year of K. *Henry* II, the perſons hereunder named or ſome of them were Juſtices Errant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas: To wit, In *Lincolnſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet*, *Michael Belet*, and *Robert de Vals*; *Bertram de Verdun* (*m*): In *Devonſhire*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* (*n*): In *Cornwall*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*o*): In the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Robert Mantell* and his Companions; *Walter Fitz-Robert* (*p*): In *Wiltſhire*, *William Ruffus* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Robert Mantell*, and *William Fitz-Stephen* (*q*): In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and his Companions; *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions; *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* (*r*): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *William Ruffus* and his Companions (*s*): In *Worceſterſhire*, *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions (*t*): In *Lancaſhire*, *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions; *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions (*u*): In *Northamptonſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions (*w*): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *Bertram de Verdun* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*x*): In *Northumberland*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet* and his Companions (*y*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Alan de Nevill* junior and *William Baſſet*; *Hugh de Creſſi* and *Ranulf de Glanvill*; *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions; *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet*, *Robert de Vals*, and *Michael Belet* (*z*): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*,

William

---

tem. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a & b. Sudſexa.* Rogerus filius Renfridi, *Sheriff.*

(*i*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Sociorum ejus; Idem Vicecomes debet iiij l, de remanenti Aſſiſæ factæ ſuper Dominia Regis de Surreia, per Reginaldum de Warenna, & ipſum Vicecomitem; Idem Vicecomes debet xx s & viij d, de Minutis Placitis Tomæ Baſſet & Willelmi de Lanval.; De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Surreia.* Gervaſius de Cornhill, *Sheriff.*

(*k*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Ricardum de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Lund. & Midd.*

(*l*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Sociorum ejus; De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Sociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Robertum filium Bernardi, & Ricardum Giffard, & Rogerum filium Renfridi; De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Kent, per Rogerum filium Renfridi & Gervaſium de Cornhill. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Chent.* Robertus filius Bernardi, *Sheriff.*

(*m*) De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Michaelem Belet, & Robertum de Vallibus. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Michaelem Belet, & Bertram de Verdun [in Civitate Lincoliæ] *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lincolſcira.*

(*n*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. De Placitis Radulfi ſilij Stephani & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Radulfum filium Stephani. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*o*) N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Cornubia.*

(*p*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis per Robertum Mantell & Socios ſuos. De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*q*) De Placitis Willelmi Ruffi & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Robertum Mantell, & Willelmum filium Stephani. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*r*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Sociorum ejus. De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Tomam filium Bernardi. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex. & Hurtf.*

(*s*) De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & Sociorum ejus. De Placitis Willelmi Ruffi & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. & b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*t*) De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Wireceſtr.*

(*u*) De Auxilio Villarum ejuſdem Honoris per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ſuos. De Placitis Tomæ filij Bernardi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Lancaſtra.*

(*w*) De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Norhanteſc.*

(*x*) De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Glocc.*

(*y*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Norhumb.*

(*z*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris

William de Lanvalai and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *William Fitz-Rafe* and his Companions (*a*): In *Shropſhire*, *Bertram de Verdun* and his Companions (*b*): In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions (*c*): In *Suſſex*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions (*d*): In the Counties of *Buckingham* and *Bedford*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions (*e*): In *Herefordſhire*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Bertram de Verdum* and his Companions; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* and his Companions (*f*): In *Berkſhire*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*g*): In *Hanteſhire*, *William de Lanvalai* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* and his Companions; *Robert Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions (*h*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions (*i*): In *Oxfordſhire*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*; *Richard Giffard* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Robert Mantell*, and *William Fitz-Stephen* (*k*): In *Kent*, *Richard Giffard* and his Companions (*l*): In *Cumberland*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*; *William Baſſet*, *Robert de Vals*, and *Michael Belet* (*m*): In *Surrey*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* and his Companions (*n*). In this year, *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* [and his Companions] were Juſtices of the Foreſt (*o*).

In the 25th year of K. *Henry* II, the perſons named here underneath or ſome of them were Juſticiers Itinerant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas: To wit, In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Fellows; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, and *Robert Mantell* (*p*): In *Devonſhire*, *William de Lanvalein* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Fellows; *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* (*q*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Alan de Nevill Junior* and *William Baſſet*; *Hugh de Creſſi* and *Rannulf de Glanvill*; *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Fellows; *Hugh de Glanvill* and his Fellows; *William Baſſet*, *Robert*

& Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Hugonis de Creſſi & Randulfi de Glanvill. De Placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & Sociorum ejus. De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Sociorum ejus. De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.* Randulfus de Glanvill, *Sheriff.*

(*a*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus. De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum per Willelmum filium Radulfi & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*b*) De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Salop.*

(*c*) De Placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*d*) De Placitis Roberti filij Bernardi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*e*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buchinghamſc. & Bedef.*

(*f*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Thomæ Baſſet. De Placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. De placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Heref. in Walia.*

(*g*) De Placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Berchſc.*

(*h*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in Hanteſcira per Widonem Decanum & Socios ſuos. De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Tomæ Baſſet. De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus. De Placitis Roberti filij Bernardi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*i*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*k*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. De Placitis Ricardi Giffard & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Robertum Mantell, & Willelmum filium Stephani. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Oxineſ.*

(*l*) De Placitis Ricardi Giffard & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Chent.*

(*m*) De Placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Cumberl.*

(*n*) De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Surreia.*

(*o*) *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *paſſim.*

(*p*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Reinfredi, & Robertum Mantell in Sudfolch; De Placitis prædictorum in Norfolch. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*q*) De Placitis Willelmi de Lanval. & Thomæ Baſſet; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & Sociorum ejus; Johelus de Eſpreton r c de xx s de Tallagio per Radulfum filium Stephani & Turſtinum filium Simonis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Deveneſcira.* Hugo de Gundevill, *Sheriff.*

(*r*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill junioris & Willelmi Baſſet; De placitis Hugonis de Creiſſi & Rannulfi de Glanvill; De placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & ſociorum ejus; De placitis

Robert de Vals, and *Michael Belet* (*r*): In *Northumberland*, *Randulf de Glanvill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet* and his Companions (*s*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*t*): In *Suſſex*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions, *Ralph Fitz-Stephen*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Reinfrid*, and *Robert Mantell* (*u*): In *Herefordſhire*, *William de Lanival* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Bertran de Verdun* and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*; *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey* and his Companions (*w*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *William Baſſet* and his Fellows; The Sheriff [viz. *William Baſſet*], *Robert de Vaux*, *Michael Belet*, and *Bertram de Verdun* (*x*): In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *Alan de Nevill*; *Rannulf de Glanvill* and his Fellows; *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Fellows; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Robert Mantell*, and *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey* (*y*): In *Wiltſhire*, *William Ruffus* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*z*): In *Northamptonſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *William Baſſet*, *Robert de Vaux*, *Bertram de Verdun*, and *Michael Belet* (*a*): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Fellows; *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* (*b*): In *Rutland*, *William Baſſet* and his Fellows (*c*): In the Counties of *Buckingham* and *Bedford*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Fellows; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey*, and *Robert Mantell* (*d*): In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *William Baſſet*, *Robert de Vaux*, *Bertram de Verdun*, and *Michael Belet* (*e*): In *Berkſhire*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Fellows (*f*): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *Bertram de Verdun* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions (*g*): In *Cornwal*, *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* [but I think he was Juſtice Itinerant for the Foreſt] (*h*): In *Worceſterſhire*, *William Fitz-Ralf* and his Com-

---

placitis Rannulfi de Glanvill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Willelmi Baſſet, & Roberti de Vals, & Michaelis Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwichſcira.* Randulfus de Glanvilla, *Sheriff.*

(*s*) De placitis Randulfi de Glanvilla & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Willelmi Baſſet & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norbumberland.*

(*t*) De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & ſociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Radulfum filium Stephani & ſocios ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Cant. & Hunted.*

(*u*) De placitis Roberti filij Bernardi & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Reinfridi, & Robertum Mantell. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Sudſex.* Rogerus filius Reinfridi, *Sheriff.*

(*w*) De placitis Willelmi de Lanival & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Radulfi filij Stephani; De placitis Bertranni de Verdun & ſoc. ejus; De placitis Rogeri filij Reinfridi & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Herefordſcira in Wallia.*

(*x*) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Willelmi Baſſet & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per ipſum Vicecomitem, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Michaelem Belet, & Bertram de Verdun. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Lincolſcira.* Willelmus Baſſet, *Sheriff.*

(*y*) De placitis Alani de Nevill; De placitis Rannulfi de Glanvill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & ſociorum ejus; N.P. & N.C. per Radulfum Filium Stephani, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Robertum Mantel, & Rogerum Filium Reinfridi in Eſſexa; Item de placitis eorundem in Hertfordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.* Eſſexa & Hertfordſcira. Robertus Mantel, *Sheriff.*

(*z*) De placitis Willelmi Ruffi & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Radulfi fi'ij Stephani & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Wiltiſcira.*

(*a*) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus. N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Bertram de Verdun & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*b*) De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Thomam filium Bernardi. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*c*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Rotelanda.*

(*d*) De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Reinfridi, & Robertum Mantell. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buckingh. & Bedef.*

(*e*) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Bertram de Verdun, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Not. & Dereb.* Willelmus filius Radulfi, *Sheriff.*

(*f*) De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Berkeſcira.*

(*g*) De placitis Bertram de Verdun & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Glouc.*

(*h*) Cornubia. N. P. & N. C. per Thomam filium Bernardi. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*i*) De

Companions (*i*): In *Oxfordſhire*, *Rannulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Richard Giffard* and his Companions (*k*): In *Staffordſhire*, *William Baſſet*, *Robert de Vaux*, *Bertram de Verdun*, and *Michael Belet* (*l*): In *Hantſhire*, *William de Lamvalei* and *Thomas Baſſet*; *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey* and his Companions; *Robert Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions (*m*): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *William de Lamval.* and *Thomas Baſſet*; and the Juſticiers (*n*): In *Kent*, *Richard Giffard* and his Companions; *Ralf* and *William Fitz-Stephen*, *Roger Fitz Reinfrey*, and *Robert Mantel* (*o*): In *Surrey*, *Roger Fitz-Reinfrey*, and *William* and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* (*p*). In this year, *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* and his Companions were Juſtices of the Foreſt (*q*).

In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, the perſons named here underneath or ſome of them were Juſticiers Itinerant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas: To wit, In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Fellows; *Michael Belet*, *Richard de Pek*, and their Fellows; *Ranulf de Glanvill* (*r*): In *Shropſhire* and *Staffordſhire*, *Randulf de Glanvill*, *Godfrey de Luci*, and their Fellows (*s*): In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Fellows; *Richard de Pecco*, *Michael Belet* and their Fellows (*t*): In Oxfordſhire, *Ranulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creiſſi*; *Richard Ruffus* and his Companions; *Ranulf de Glanvill*, and *Godfrey de Luci*, and their Companions (*u*): In *Suſſex*, *Robert Fitz-Bernard*, and his Companions; *Richard de Pech*, *Michael Belet*, and their Companions (*w*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions; *Gilbert Pipard*, *Geoffrey Hoſe*, and their Companions (*x*): In *Berkſhire*, *Alan de Furnelles*, *Robert de Witefeld* and their Fellows (*y*): In *Surrey*, *Michael Belet*, *Hugh Murdach*, *Richard de Pecch.* and their Fellows (*z*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *Gilbert Pipard*, *Geoffrey Hoſe*, and their Fellows; *Bertram de Verdun*, *William de Bendeng*, and *Michael Belet* [*in* Axiholm] (*a*): In *Cumberland*, *Rannulf de Glanvill* and *Hugh de Creſſi*

(*i*) De placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Wireceſtreſcira.* Michael Belet *Sheriff.*

(*k*) De placitis Rannulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi; De placitis Ricardi Giffard & ſociorum ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Oxinfordſc.*

(*l*) N. P. & N. C. per Willelmum Baſſet, & Robertum de Vallibus, & Bertram de Verdun, & Michaelem Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Staff.*

(*m*) De placitis Willelmi de Lamvalei & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Rogeri filij Reinfridi & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Roberti filij Bernardi. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Sudhanteſcira.* Hugo de Gundevill, *Sheriff.*

(*n*) De placitis Willelmi de Lamval. & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Juſticiar. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Warewichſc.* & *Legeceſtreſc.* Bertrannus de Verdun *Sheriff.*

(*o*) De placitis Ricardi Giffard & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Radulfum & Willelmum filium Stephani, & Rogerum filium Reinfridi, & Robertum Mantell. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Chent.* Robertus filius Bernardi *Sheriff.*

(*p*) N. P. & N. C. per Rogerum filium Reinfridi & Willelmum & Radulfum filium Stephani. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Surreia.*

(*q*) *Mag. Rot. anni* 25. *H.* 2. *paſſim.*

(*r*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus; Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Michaelem Belet & Ricardum de Pek & Socios ſuos; De Oblatis [Curiæ] per Rannulfum de Glanvill. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſexa* & *Hurtfordſcira*; Robertus Mantellus *Sheriff.*

(*s*) N. P. & N. Conventiones [in Salopeſcira] per Randulfum de Glanvill & ſocios ſuos; N. P. & N. C. [in Staffordſcira] per Rannulfum de Glanvill & Godefridum de Luci & ſocios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Salop.* & *Staff.*

(*t*) De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum de Pecco, & Michaelem Belet, & Socios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Nordfolch* & *Sudf.*

(*u*) De placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creiſſi; De placitis Ricardi Ruffi & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Rannulfum de Glanvill, & Godefridum de Luci, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Oxinef.* Galfridus Hoſe *Sheriff.*

(*w*) De placitis Roberti filij Bernardi & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum de Pech & Michaelem Belet & ſocios eorum. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.* Sudſexa. Rogerus filius Renfridi *Sheriff.*

(*x*) De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per per Gillebertum Pipard & Galfridum Hoſe & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Græntebriggſcira,* & *Huntedoneſcira.*

(*y*) N. P. & N. C. per Alanum de Furnell. & Robertum de Witefeld & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Berrochſcira.*

(*z*) N. P. & N. C. per Michaelem Belet, & Hugonem Murdac, & Ricardum de Pecch. & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Surreia.* Gervaſius de Cornhill *Sheriff.*

(*a*) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; Nova P. & N. C. per Gillebertum Pipard, & Galfridum Hoſe, & ſocios ſuos; De placitis Bertranni de Verdun

Creſſi *(b)* : In *Yorkſhire, Hugh de Creſſi* and *Randulf de Glanvill; William Fitz-Ralf* and his Companions; *Randulf de Glanvill* and his Companions; *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *William Baſſet, Robert de Vaux,* and *Michael Belet; Randulf de Glanvill, Godfrey de Luci, Hugh de Gaherſt,* and their Companions *(c)*: In *Worceſterſhire, William Fitz-Ralf* and his Fellows; *Randulf de Glanvill, Godfrey de Luci* and their Fellows *(d)*: In *Northamptonſhire, Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *Gilbert Pipard, Geoffrey Hoſe,* and their Fellows *(e)*: In *Rutland, Gilbert Pipard, Geoffrey Hoſe,* and their Fellows *(f)*: In *Devonſhire, William de Lanvallei* and *Thomas Baſſet; Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Fellows; *Richard* the Treaſurer, *Nicolas Fitz-Turold,* and *Robert de Witefeld* (g): In *Cornwall, Richard* the Treaſurer, *Robert de Witefeld, Nicolas Fitz-Turold,* and their Fellows *(h)*: In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter, William de Lanvallei* and *Thomas Baſſet; Hugh de Gundevill* and his Fellows; *Gilbert Pipard, Geoffrey Hoſe,* and their Fellows *(i)*: In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet, Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *Richard* the Treaſurer, *Nicolas Fitz-Turold, Robert de Witefeld* (k): In *Glouceſterſhire, Bertram de Verdun* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *John Cumin, Alan de Furnell,* and *William de Bendeng* *(l)*: In *Herefordſhire, Bertram de Verdun* and *Robert Fitz-Stephen; Ranulf de Glanvill, Godfrey de Luci,* and their Companions *(m)*: In *Wiltſhire, William Ruffus* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *Richard* the Treaſurer, *Nicolas Fitz-Turold,* and *Robert de Witefeld* (n): In the Counties of *Bukingham* and *Bedford, Walter Fitz-Robert* and his Companions; *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions; *Hugh Murdach, Michael*

---

dun, & Willelmi de Bendeng, & Michaelis Belet. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* & *b. Lincolſcira.* Willelmus Baſſet *Sheriff.*

(b) De placitis Rannulfi de Glanvill & Hugonis de Creſſi. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Cumb.* Robertus de Vallibus, Rogerus de Legreceſtria pro eo, *Sheriffs.*

(c) De placitis Hugonis de Creſſi & Randulfi de Glanvill; De placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Randulfi de Glanvill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Willelmi Baſſet, & Roberti de Vallibus, & Michaelis Belet; N. P. & N. C. per Randulfum de Glanvill, & Godefridum de Luci, & Hugonem de Gaherſt, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* & *b. Everwichſcira.* Randulfus de Glanvill *Sheriff.*

(d) De placitis Willelmi filij Radulfi & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Rannulfum de Glanvill, & Godefridum de Luci, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Wireceſtreſcira.* Michael Belet *Sheriff.*

(e) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Gillebertum Pipard, & Galfridum Hoſe, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.* & *b. Norhanteſcira.* Thomas filus Bernardi *Sheriff.*

(f) N. P. & N. C. per Gillebertum Pipard, & Galfridum Hoſe & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Rotelanda.* Willelmus Malduit Camerarius *Sheriff.*

(g) De placitis Willelmi de Lanvall. & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum Theſaurarium, & Nicholaum filium Turoldi, & Robertum de Witefeld. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Deveneſcira.* Willelmus Briwere *Sheriff.*

(h) N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum Theſaurarium, & Robertum de Witefeld, & Nicholaum filium Turoldi, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Cornubia.* Alanus de Furnell. *Sheriff.*

(i) De placitis Willelmi de Lanvall. & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Gillebertum Pipard, & Galfridum Hoſe, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Warewichſcira* & *Legerc.* Bertrannus de Verdun, Ærnaldus de Barton & Adam de Aldedelega pro eo, *Sheriffs.*

(k) De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum Theſaurarium, & Nicholaum filium Turoldi, & Robertum de Witefeld. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Dorſeta* & *Sumerſeta.* Robertus de Bello Campo *Sheriff.*

(l) De placitis Bertranni de Verdun & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Johannem Cumin, & Alanum de Furnell. & Willelmum de Bendeng. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Gloec.* Willelmus filius Stephani *Sheriff.*

(m) De placitis Bertranni de Verdun & Radulfi filij Stephani; De placitis Bertranni de Verdun & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Rannulfum de Glanvill, & Godefridum de Luci, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Herefordſcira in Walia.* Radulfus Puhcrius *Sheriff.*

(n) De placitis Willelmi Ruffi & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum Theſaurarium, & Nicholaum filium Turoldi, & Robertum de Witefeld. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Wilteſcira.* Robertus Malduit *Sheriff.*

(o) De

CHAP. III.

Michael Belet, *Richard de Pech*, and their Companions (*o*): In *Hantſhire*, the Juſtices for this 26th year are not named (*p*): In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *Hugh de Gundevill* and his Companions; *Rannulf de Glanvill*, *Godfrey de Luci*, and their Companions (*q*): In *Northumberland*, *Rannulf de Glanvill* and his Companions (*r*): In *Kent*, *Hugh Murdac*, *Richard de Pech*, and *Michael Belet*, and their Companions (*s*): In *Middleſex*, *Michael Belet*, *Richard de Pek*, and their Companions (*t*). In this year *Thomas Fitz-Bernard* was Juſtice of the Foreſt (*u*).

Moreover, there is another Hiſtorian, to wit, *Gervaſe of Canterbury*, who ſays, that K. *Henry* II. (*A.D.* 1170, and *anno Regni* 16.), by advice of his Great Men appointed Abbats and Clerks, Earls and Knights, to go Circuits through the Realm; Giving them a Form to act-by. For *Kent*, *Surrey*, *Middleſex*, *Berkſhire*, *Oxfordſhire*, *Bukinghamſhire*, and *Bedfordſhire* (ſays he) were appointed, The Abbot of St. *Auſtin* of *Canterbury*, the Abbot of *Chertſy*, the Earl of *Clare*, *William de Abrancis*, *Maneſier de Dammartin*, *Gerold Fitz-Ralf*, *Gilbert de Pinkeni*, *William* ſon of *Helt*, *William Fitz-Niel*, *William Fitz-Martin*, *Ralf del Hoſpital* and *Ralf de Dene*. And that in like manner, Inquiſitours were ſent into the other Counties of *England*. And then he ſets forth the Articles upon which they were to Enquire; wherein theſe Inquiſitours are ſtyled *Barones Errantes* (*w*). But if I take this matter Right, the perſons here named by *Gervaſe* were not Juſtices Errant (of the kind we are here ſpeaking of), but Commiſſioners ſent out by the King to Enquire into Miſdemeaners and Abuſes committed by Sheriffs and Bailiffs, Stewards of Great Lords, Foreſters, and other Officers. The Articles upon which they were to Enquire (which are rehearſed by *Gervaſe* and may be viewed by the Reader at his Leiſure) make this appear probable. And we find by Records, that about the time mentioned here by *Gervaſe*, Common or General Inquiſitions were taken upon the Sheriffs of *England* [whereby their Behaviour in their office was enquired into; and They who appeared to be Faulty, were puniſhed by Fines or otherwiſe]. At the time of this Common Inquiſition, an Enqueſt was taken upon *William Baſſet* Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*; and thereupon he was Fined C marks (*x*);

This

(*o*) De placitis Walteri filij Roberti & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Radulfi filij Stephani & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem Murdac, & Michaelem Belet, & Ricardum de Pech. & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Buk. & Bedef.* Willelmus Ruffus *Sheriff.*

(*p*) De placitis Willelmi de Lanvall. & Tomæ Baſſet; De placitis Rogeri filij Renfredi & ſociorum ejus; Nova placita & Novæ Conventiones; De Oblatis Curiæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*q*) De placitis Hugonis de Gundevill & ſociorum ejus; N. P. & N. C. per Rannulfum de Glanvill, & Godefridum de Luci, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Not. & Derb.* Willelmus filius Radulfi, Serlo de Grendon pro eo, *Sheriffs.*

(*r*) De placitis Rannulfi de Glanvill & ſociorum ejus; De placitis Curiæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Norhumb.*

(*s*) N. P. & N. C. per Hugonem Murdac, & Ricardum de Pech, & Michaelem Belet, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a Chent.* Robertus filius Bernardi *Sheriff.*

(*t*) N. P. & N. C. per Michaelem Belet, & Ricardum de Pek, & ſocios ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Middelſ.*

(*u*) *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *paſſim.*

(*w*) MCLXX. Rex autem convocatis optimatibus ſuis inſtituit Abbates & Clericos, Comites & Milites qui circuirent terram,— formam inſcriptam quo modo eis eſſet agendum. In Cantiam, Suthreiam, & Middelſexe, & Berkeſcyre & Oxineſordſcire, & Bukingehamſcire, & Bedeſordſcire, miſſi ſunt Abbas S. Aguſtini Cantuariæ, Abbas de Cherteſeie, Comes de Clara, Willelmus de Abrancis, Maneſier de Dammartin, Geroldus filius Radulfi, Gilebertus de Pinkeni, Willelmus filius Helt, Willelmus filius Nigelli, Willelmus filius Martini, Radulfus de Hoſpitali, Radulfus de Dene. Hi omnes ſimul ſupradictos Comitatus circuierunt. In hunc modum per alios Comitatus Angliæ inquiſitores miſſi ſunt. Et hæc inquirere debuerunt.

In primis exigent Barones errantes vadium & plegium ab omnibus Vicecomitibus, qui fuerunt Vicecomites poſtquam Rex transſfretavit in Normanniam &c, *to be before the King at a Day to be prefixed to them*, ad rectum faciendum & addretiandum ei & hominibus ſuis quod addretiare debuerunt; *with ſeveral other Articles. Gerv. Dorob. inter* X *Scrip. col.* 1410. *ad A. D. MCLXX.*

(*x*) Willelmus Baſſet r c de C marcis, pro Fine quem fecit cum Rege de Jurata facta ſuper eum de Communi Inquiſitione Vicecomitum Angliæ: In Operatione j Domus in Mota de Warewich & j Breteſchiæ C & vijs. & xjd, per breve Regis & per viſum Ricardi de Sudlega & Willelmi filij Godefridi: Et in liberatione v Militum &

x Ser-

This Enqueſt was taken before *Walter de Liſle* and *Euſtace Fitz-Stephen* (*y*). It may be objected, that theſe Inquiſitours are ſtyled, in the Articles, *Barones Errantes*; Which may ſeem to import, that they were either Barons [of the Exchequer] or Juſticiers. In truth, it does not appear to me, that they were Barons of the Exchequer: But Juſticiers they might be; if by Juſticiers we underſtand Commiſſioners at large, and not Juſticiers Errant for holding of Pleas. For in ancient time, Commiſſioners of divers kinds were ſtyled *Juſticiæ* or *Juſticiarij*, and *Barones*. Thus in the Reign of K. *William* I, the perſons commiſſioned to make the General Survey of *England* [contained in *Domeſday-book*], are ſtyled *Juſtices* in an Ancient Chronicle hereunder cited (*z*). And in an ancient book containing a breviary of the towns and lands belonging to the Abbey of *Ely*, the perſons who took the Inquiſitions which are ſet-down in *Domeſday*-book relating to That Abbey, are ſtyled *Barones Regis* (*a*). In the 5th year of K. *Richard* I, the Kings Commiſſioners who reſided in his Army at *Windſore*, to diſpatch his Buſineſs there, are ſtyled *Juſticiæ Domini Regis* (*b*). In the reign of the ſame K. *R.* I, the perſons who had the Command of the Kings Navy are ſtyled *Juſticiarij Navigij Regis* (*c*). In the reign of K. *John*, the Kings Commiſſioners appointed to aſſeſs and levy the Aid mentioned in the Patent-Roll hereunder cited, are called *Juſticiarij* (*d*): And the Commiſſioners appointed to aſſeſs or levy the Kings *Tertiadecima*, are called *Juſticiarij Terciædecimæ* (*e*). Tis true, Several of theſe perſons named by *Gervaſe* are found in the Records Coeval to the time he mentions: viz. *Maneſer de Dammartin* (*f*), *Gilbert de Pinkenni* (*g*) *William Fitz-Martin* (*h*) &c. And perhaps ſome of them might be employed in the Kings Service; as it ſeems *William Fitz-Martin* was. A very Worthy and Induſtrious Antiquary took theſe Inquiſitours for Juſtices Itinerant, and has ſet them down in his Catalogue as the moſt Ancient Juſtices Itinerant that he had met with (*i*). But (I think) That is Wrong Both ways.

---

x Servientium reſidentium in prædicto Caſtello de C & Lxx diebus xlij l, & x s, per breve Regis: Et in liberatione ij Militum quos ipſe accrevit præcepto Baronum ad Cuſtodiam prædicti Caſtelli præter prædictos v Milites iiij l, de xl diebus, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Warew. & Legerceſtr.*

(*y*) Willelmus Baſſet debet C marcas, pro fine quem fecit cum Rege de Jurata facta ſuper eum, de Inquiſitione Vicecomitum Angliæ, per Walterum de Inſula & Euſtachium filium Stephani *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. War. & Legerc.*

(*z*) Anno gratiæ MLxxxv, il [K. William I.] fiſt enquere par ſes Juſtiſes en cheſcon conte de Engleterre par ſerement, com ben des acres de terre fuſſent en cheſcune vile ſuffiſanz a une charue par an, e com ben des beſtes. E fiſt auſi enquere de cheſcone cite e chaſtel e vile e rue e revere e mareys e boys com ben il peuſt e deuſt rendre par an. E kant ceſte choſe fuſt enquis, fuſt mis en eſcriſt e porte au Rey, e ſont unkore gardez cum en Treſor. *Chron. MS in Cod. MS. R.* 9. 11. *in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 30.

(*a*) Hic ſubſcribitur inquiſitio terrarum, quomodo Barones Regis inquirunt, videlicet &c. *Seld. in Præf. Eadm. p.* 15.

(*b*) Nicholaus filius Roberti r c de C & Lv marcis, Ut poſſit tenere in pace Terras quæ fuerunt Widonis filij Tiece, quas Reginaldus de Argentoem clamat adverſus eum uſq; ad Reditum Domini Regis de Jheroſolima; qui requirebantur in Cantebrigſira: In theſauro Lxvi s. & viij d; Et debet C, l. Idem r c de eodem debito; Juſticijs Domini Regis reſidentibus apud Windreſore in exercitu, ad expedienda negocia Regis, vj l & j marcam, Et debet quater xx & xiij l & dimidiam marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Gloec. tit.* De Novis Promiſſis.

(*c*) *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 666. *n.* 20.

(*d*) *Pat.* 9. *&* 10. *Joh. m.* 3. *dorſo*; *Brad. Hiſt. in Append. N.* 83.

(*e*) Fulco de Oyri debet xx marcas, Ut de CC marcis quæ ab eo exiguntur occaſione Tertiædecimæ pacem habere permittat; ita tamen ut Rex loquatur cum Juſticiarijs Tertiædecimæ, ſuper quorum Recordum inde ſe poſuit, ad faciendum inde nihilominus quod recordati fuerint. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Linc.*

(*f*) Maneſerus de Dammartin r c de j marca, de eodem Auxilio [Matildæ filiæ Regis] pro j Milite; In th l, Et Q. e. Willelmus de Albeneio Pincerna debet Lxxvj marcas, de Militibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a Norf. & Sutf.*

(*g*) Gillebertus de Pinkeinni r c de ix l pro Militibus ſuis; In th l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Buchingeh. & Bedef.*

(*h*) Et in operatione Caſtelli de Roffa iiij marcas, Radulfo filio Bernardi, per breve Comitis Legreceſtriæ; Et Willelmo filio Martini ij marcas, quando ivit ultra mare ad Regem; per breve Comitis Legreceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*i*) *Dugd. Orig. Jurid. Chron. Series, ad ann.* 16. *H.* 2.

CHAP. III.

ways. For I ſuppoſe it will appear, before I have finiſhed this Section, Firſt, that They were only Inquiſitours, and that ſome Others were Juſtices Itinerant in the 16th year of K. *Henry* II, for the Counties which *Gervaſe* mentions: And Next, that the *Iters* were not Firſt inſtituted in the 16th year of K. *Hen.* II., or (if you pleaſe) that there were *Iters* for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas before That time. As to the Firſt point; I have already ſaid ſomething to render it probable, that the Perſons named above by *Gervaſe* were only Inquiſitours. Now I will ſhew you, Who were Juſtices Itinerant, in the 16th year of K. *H.* II, for the Counties mentioned by *Gervaſe*, and the other Counties of the Realm. To prevent fallacy or miſtake in point of Time, I will cite the Records of the 16th year and likewiſe of the 15th and 17th years of That King. And if the perſons named by *Gervaſe* are not found in the Liſt I am going to produce for Thoſe years, it may be ſafely concluded they were not Juſtices Itinerant for Pleas.

In the 15th year of K. *Henry* II, : *Guy* the Dean, *William Baſſet*, and *Reginald de Warenne*, were Juſtices Errant in *Lincolnſhire* (*k*); In *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* ſhires, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean [of *Waltham*], *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*l*); In *Suſſex* the ſame Perſons (*m*); And in the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, the ſame perſons (*n*); In *Surrey*, *London* and *Middleſex*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, and *Reginald de Warenne* (*o*); In *Yorkſhire*, Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci* (*p*); In *Northamptonſhire*, the ſame perſons (*q*); In *Staffordſhire*, *Guy* the Dean and *William Baſſet* (*r*); In *Glouceſterſhire*, the ſame perſons (*s*); In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*t*); In *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *Reginald de Warenne* and *John Cumin* (*u*); The ſame Perſons in *Wiltſhire* (*w*); In *Devonſhire* the ſame Perſons, with *Gervaſe de Cornhell* (*x*); Juſtice of the Foreſt this year, in All or Moſt of the Counties in *England*, *Alan de Nevill* (*y*).

In the 16th year of K. *Henry* II, the perſons hereunder named were Juſtices Errant in the ſeveral Counties: To wit, In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean [of *Waltham*], *Reginald de Warenn*, *William Baſſet*; *Oger* the *Dapifer* (*z*): In *Middleſex*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Reginald de Warenn*, and *Guy* the Dean (*a*): In *Northamptonſhire*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers* (*b*); In *Cumberland*, *William Baſſet*, *Alan de Nevill* Junior; *Robert de Stutevill* and *Hugh de Morevill* (*c*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Alan de Nevill* Junior and *William*

Baſſet

(*k*) De Placitis Widonis Decani, & Willelmi Baſſet, & Reginaldi de Warenna. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Nicholeſcira.*

(*l*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & ipſius Willelmi Baſſet (*who was Sheriff that Year of War. and Leic.*), in Legerceſtreſcira. Item de Placitis eorundem in Warewicſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*m*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*n*) *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*o*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pict. & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Surreia. Et ib. tit. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*p*) De Placitis Comitis Galfridi & Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwicſcira.*

(*q*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*r*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Staff.*

(*s*) De Placitis Decani de Waltham & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Glowec.*

(*t*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Norf. & Sudf.* De Placitis Comitis Gaufridi, & Ricardi de Luci, de Hominibus de Lenna. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*u*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin in Sumerſeta. Placita eorundem in Dorſeta. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna, & Johannis Cumin, & Gervaſij de Cornhell. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*y*) *In Mag. Rot. præd. anni* 15. *paſſim.*

(*z*) De Placitis Comitis Galfridi & Ricardi de Luci de Hominibus de Lenna. De placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Widonis Decani & Ogerij Dapiferi. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a & b. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(*a*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Widonis Decani. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Lundonia & Middelſexa.*

(*b*) De Placitis Comitis Galfridi & Ricardi de Luci. Item de de Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ: De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Norhamteſcira.*

(*c*) De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. De Placitis Roberti de Stutevill & Hugonis de Morevill. Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones; De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Carleolium.*

(*d*) De

Baſſet (*d*): In *Northumberland*, *William Baſſet* and *Alan de Nevill* Junior; *Robert de Stutevill* and *Hugh de Morvill* (*e*): In *Wiltſhire*, *Alan de Nevill*; *Reginald de Warenn* and *John Cumin* (*f*): In *Berkſhire*, *Alan de Nevill* Junior (*g*): In *Glouceſterſhire*, *Alan de Nevill*; *Guy* the Dean and *William Baſſet*; *Alan de Nevill* junior (*h*): In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *Alan de Nevill*; *William Baſſet* and *Alan de Nevill* junior (*i*): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *William Baſſet* and *Alan de Nevill* junior (*k*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*l*): In *Devonſhire*, *Reginald de Warenne*, *John Cumin*, and *Gervaſe de Cornhell* (*m*): In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*n*): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet*, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *John Cumin*; *Alan de Nevill* junior (*o*): In *Hanteſhire*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Reginald de Warenne*, the Dean of *Waltham*, and *William Baſſet*; *John Cumin* (*p*): In *Staffordſhire*, *Guy* the Dean and *William Baſſet* (*q*): In *Suſſex*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*r*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet*; *Alan de Nevill* (*s*): In *Kent*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *Henry Fitz-Gerold* the Chamberlain (*t*): In *Surrey*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*; and *Alan de Nevill* (*u*).

In the 17th year of K. *Henry* II, there were the Juſtices Errant following: To wit; In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, The Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet*; *Oger* the *Dapifer* (*w*); In *Hanteſcire*, the Arch-

---

(*d*) De Placitis Comitis Galfridi & Ricardi de Luci. De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*e*) De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. Placita Roberti de Stutevill & Hugonis de Morvill. De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumberland.*

(*f*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. Item de Placitis Alani de Nevill. De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a* & *b. Wilt.*

(*g*) De placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. N. P. & N. C. De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a* & *b. Berochſcira.*

(*h*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill. De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Gloec.*

(*i*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill. De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Notingeh.* & *Derb.*

(*k*) De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a* & *b. Warewicſc.* & *Legerec.*

(*l*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Cantebr.* & *Hunted.*

(*m*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna, & Johannis Cumin, & Gervaſij de Cornhell. De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Devenefc.*

(*n*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Guidonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Eſſexa* & *Hurtf.*

(*o*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin. N. P. & N. C. De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Dorſeta* & *Sumerſ.*

(*p*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Decani de Waltham, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Hanteſcira.* De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Civitas Wintoniæ.*

(*q*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Alani de Nevill [*for the Foreſt*]. De Placitis Ricardi de Luci. [*Theſe laſt I think were Old Pleas, or Pleas of a Former Year*]. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Staff.*

(*r*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Guidonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & Widonis Decani. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudſexa.*

(*s*) De Placitis Comitis Galfridi & Ricardi de Luci. De Placitis Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a* & *b. Nicholeſcira.*

(*t*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Henrici filij Geroldi Camerarij. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna. De Placitis Alani de Nevill. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Surreia.*

(*w*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna & Willelmi Baſſet; De Placitis Wi- donis

Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Reginald de Warenne*, the Dean of *Waltham*, and *William Baſſet* (*x*); In the City of *Winton*, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *John Cumin* (*y*); In *Northamptonſhire*, the ſame Four Perſons named juſt above for *Hanteſcire* (*z*); In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *William Baſſet* and *Alan de Nevill* Junior (*a*); In *Staffordſhire*, *Richard de Luci* (*b*); In *Yorkſhire*, *Alan de Nevill* Junior and *William Baſſet* (*c*); In *Northumberland*, the ſaid *Alan de Nevill*, and *William Baſſet* (*d*); In *Carlile* or *Cumberland*, *Robert de Stutevill* (*e*); In *Glouceſterſhire*, *Guy* the Dean and *William Baſſet* (*f*); In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *William Baſſet* and *Alan de Nevill* Junior (*g*); In *Lincolnſhire*, *Wido* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, *William Baſſet*, and *Alan de Nevill* Junior (*h*); In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*i*); In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* the ſame perſons (*k*); In *Suſſex* the ſame perſons (*l*); In *Kent* the Three Former laſt abovenamed, and *Henry Fitz-Gerold* Chamberlain (*m*); In *Surrey*, and likewiſe in *London* and *Middleſex*, the Three Former of the Laſt-named (*n*). Juſtice of the Foreſt, *Alan de Nevill* (*o*).

In the Next place, I will vouch ſome Records which make it appear credible, that there were *Iters* for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas Before the 16th year of K. *Henry* II. For example. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*: The perſons hereunder named were Juſtices Itinerant, to Hear and Determine Criminal and Civil Pleas in the ſeveral Counties hereunder ſpecifyed: To wit, In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, *G. de Clinton* and *Ralf Baſſet* (*p*), In *Wiltſhire*, the ſame perſons (*q*): In *Yorkſhire*, *W. Eſpec* and *Euſtace Fitz-John*; *G. de Clinton*: In *Northumberland*, *W. Eſpec* and *Euſtace Fitz-John* (*s*): In *Huntendonſhire*, *Surrey*, and *Eſſex*, *G. de Clinton* (*t*): In *Hertfordſhire*, *Richard Baſſet* (*u*): In

---

donis Decani & Ogeri Dapiſeri. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*x*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Decani de Waltham, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*y*) De Placitis Reginaldi de Warenna & Johannis Cumin. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Civit. Wintoniæ.*

(*z*) *Ib. Rot.* 3 *b.*

(*a*) De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*b*) De Placitis Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*c*) De Placitis Alani de Nevill Junioris & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*d*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumbreland.*

(*e*) De Placitis Roberti de Stutevill. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Carleolium.*

(*f*) De Placitis Widonis Decani & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*g*) De placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. War. & Legrec.*

(*h*) De Placitis Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. De Placitis Willelmi Baſſet & Alani de Nevill Junioris. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Lincoleſcira.*

(*i*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Cantebr. & Hunt.*

(*k*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*l*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*m*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Widonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Henrici filij Geroldi Camerarij. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Chent.*

(*n*) *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Surreia. And, Lundonia & Midd.*

(*o*) *Mag. Rot. prædicti anni* 17. *paſſim.*

(*p*) Robertus filius Toli debet xxx marcas argenti, de placitis G. de Clintona *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

Sueinus de Porta debet C s, de placitis Radulfi Baſſet. *Ib. paul. inf.*

(*q*) Et de x marcis argenti, de placitis G. de Clintona. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilteſcira.* Hubertus de Wiltona r c de Lxij l, de placitis Radulfi Baſſet pro theſauro. *Ib. paul. infr.*

(*r*) Homines Willelmi de Warenna debent Lx marcas argenti, de placitis Euſtachij filij Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwicſcira.* Burgenſes de Everwic r c de xxiiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de placitis G. de Clinton & Soc. ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* Accha fil. Ernebrandi r c de v marcis argenti, de placitis W. Eſpec & Euſtachij filij Johannis; In Operibus Regis de Everwic liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everw.*

(*s*) Hugo filius Eudonis r c de xx s, de placitis W. Eſpec & Euſtachij filij Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*t*) Robertus & Alwoldus de Lectona r c de v marcis argenti, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Hunted.*

Et idem Vic. r c de Lxviij s, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Sudreia.*

Aluredus Clericus præpoſitus de Stanford r c de j marca argenti, de placitis G. de Clint.; In th l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex.*

(*u*) Gaufridus de Ou r c de j marca argenti, In *Kent*, *G. de Clinton* (*w*), and *Henry de Port* (*x*): In *Suſſex*, *Richard Baſſet* and *G. de Clinton* (*y*): In *Staffordſhire*, *G. de Clinton*, *Miles of Glouceſter*, and *Pain Fitz-John* (*z*): In *Gloucerſterſhire*, *Miles of Glouceſter* and *Pain Fitz-John* (*a*): In *Leiceiſterſhire* (*b*), *Norfolk* (*c*), and *Suffolk* (*d*), *G. de Clinton* and *Richard Baſſet*: In *Bukinghamſhire* and *Bedfordſhire*, *Ralf Baſſet* and *G. de Clinton* (*e*): In *Warwickſhire*, *G. de Clinton* (*f*): In *Lincolnſhire*, *G. de Clinton*, *W. de Albini*, *Ralf Baſſet*, and *Richard Baſſet* (*g*): In *Berkſhire*, *G. de Clinton* (*h*): In *Carlile* [or *Cumberland*], *W. Eſpec* and *Euſtace Fitz-John* (*i*). And in the ſame year, the perſons hereunder named were Juſticiers of the Foreſt in the Counties hereunder mentioned: viz. In *Dorſetſhire*, *Robert Arundel* and his Companions (*k*): In *Yorkſhire*, *Walter Eſpec* (*l*): In *Huntendonſhire*, *G. de Clinton* (*m*): In *Eſſex*, *W. de Albini* and his Companions (*n*): In *Staffordſhire*, *Miles de Glouceſter*: In *Norfolk*, *Ralf Baſſet* (*p*): In *Devonſhire*, *Robert Arundel* (*q*): And in *Cornwall*, *Robert Arundel* and his Companions (*r*).

In or about the 12th year of K. *Henry* II, the Juſtices Itinerant for Criminal and

---

genti, de placitis Ricardi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Heortfordſcira.*

(*w*) Et idem Vic. r c de xviij l & iij s & iiij d, de placitis G. de Clint. de Juratoribus Comitatus: In theſauro xv l & iij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Chent.*

(*x*) Burgenſes de Doura debent Lx marcas argenti, de placitis Henrici de Port & Soc. ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. juxt.*

(*y*) Et idem Vic. r c de xx marcis argenti, de placitis Ricardi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Sudſexa.* …… de placitis G. de Clint. de Juratoribus Comitatus. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. in imo. Sudſexa.*

(*z*) Hugo Malus Vicinus r c de iiij marcis argenti de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Staff.* Et idem Gotſo [Dapifer] r c de v marcis argenti, de placitis Milonis Gloec. & Pagani filij Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Staff.*

(*a*) Giſlebertus de Miner. r c de v marcis argenti, de placitis Milonis Gloec. & Pagani filij Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*b*) Robertus de Strapetona r c de xxxiij s & iiij d, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Norhamt.* Brichtwius preſbiter r c de x marcis argenti, de placitis Ricardi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Legrec.*

(*c*) Radulfus de Carun r c de iiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Nortfolc.* Fulcherus Ruffus r c de xl s, de plac. Ricardi Baſſet. *Ib. infra.*

(*d*) Ricardus Eſturmit r c de ij marcis argenti, de placitis Ricardi Baſſet. Fulchardus Præpoſitus de Tietford debet xxxv l & ij s & viij d, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudf.*

(*e*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Lvij s & vj d, de veteribus placitis Radulfi Baſſet: In th l, Et Q. e. Et idem Vic. r c de xl s, de placitis G. de Clint. de Judicibus Burgi de Buchingeham: In th l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Buching.* Et idem Vic. r c de xl s, de placitis G. de Clint. de Juratoribus & minutis hominibus Comitatus. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Bedef.*

(*f*) Goisbertus Dapifer Rogeri de Molbrai r c de j marca argenti, de placitis G. de Clint. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Warwic.*

(*g*) Siwardus de Cantorp r c de x marcis argenti, de placitis G. de Clint. Alanus de Creon r c de . . marcis argenti, pro hominibus ſuis, de placitis W. de Albin. Alanus filius Johelli Linc. debet C s, de placitis Radulfi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Linc.* Et idem Vic. r c de Lxxiiij marcis argenti & dim. de placitis Ricardi Baſſet de minutis hominibus. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Linc.*

(*h*) Peiſſon homo Patricij de Cadurc. debet x marcas argenti, de placitis G. de Clint. dum cuſtodivit terram Patricij. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Berch.*

(*i*) Et idem Vic. debet Lv s, de minutis placitis W. Eſpec & Euſtachij filij Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Chaerleolium.*

(*k*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & vj s & viij d, de placitis Roberti Arundell & Soc. ejus de Foreſta. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſeta.*

(*l*) Walterus Eſpec r c de CC marcis argenti, de placito Cervi; In theſauro L marcas argenti, Et debet C l. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwic.*

(*m*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de xxvi s & viij d, de placitis G. de Clint. de Foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Hunted.*

(*n*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de C & xxx marcis argenti & dimidia, de placitis W. de Albini & Soc. ejus de Foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex.*

(*o*) Gotſo Dapifer debet xxv marcas argenti, de placitis Milonis Gloec. de Foreſta de Epiſcopatu Ceſtræ. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Statford.*

(*p*) Rannulfus Parcarius r c de xxv l & j marca argenti, de placitis Radulfi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Nortfolc.*

(*q*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de x l & iij s & iiij d, de placitis Roberti Arundel de Foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*r*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de x l & v s, de placitis Roberti Arundel & Soc. ejus de foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Cornualia.*

(*s*) De

CHAP. III.

and Common Pleas were, Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci*, in the Counties, of *Lincoln* (*s*); *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*t*), *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*u*), *York* (*w*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*x*), *Stafford* (*y*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*z*), *Northumberland* (*a*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*b*), *Surrey* (*c*), *Kent* (*d*) *Eſſex* and *Hertford* (*e*): And *Richard de Luci* in *Carlile* (*f*): And in the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was Juſticier of the Foreſt in all or moſt of the Counties of *England* (*g*). In the 13th year of K. *Henry* II, Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci* were Juſticiers Itinerant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, in the ſeveral Counties following, to wit, *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*h*), *Suſſex* (*i*), *Lincolnſhire* (*k*), *Northumberland* (*l*), *York*, *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*n*), *Northampton* (*o*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*p*), *Eſſex* and *Hertford* (*q*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*r*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*s*), *Kent* (*t*), and *Surrey* (*u*); In *Carlile*, *Richard de Luci* (*w*): In the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was Juſticier of the Foreſt, in the Counties of *Berk* (*x*), *Lincoln* (*y*), *Stafford* (*z*), *Salop* (*a*), *Worceſter* (*b*), *Hereford* (*c*), *Northumberland* (*d*), *York* (*e*), *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*f*), *Northampton* (*g*), *Rutland* (*h*), *Wiltes* (*i*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*k*), *Glouceſter* (*l*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*m*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*n*), *Southampton* (*o*), and *Devon* (*p*). In the 14th year of That King, there were Juſtices Errant: To wit, In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*q*): And in *Lincolnſhire*, the Three perſons laſt above named (*r*): And others in other Counties. In the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was a Juſtice of the Foreſt (*s*).

XI. They

(*s*) De Placitis Comitis Gaufridi & Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Linc.*

(*t*) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*u*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*w*) *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*y*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*z*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*a*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.*

(*b*) *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Cantebr. & Huntend.*

(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Surr.*

(*d*) *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. in imo. Chent.*

(*e*) *Ib. Rot.* 10 *a. Eſſexa & Hurtfortſc.*

(*f*) *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Caerleolium.*

(*g*) *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *paſſim.*

(*h*) De Placitis Comitis Gaufridi & Ricardi de Luci, de Hominibus de Lenna. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*i*) De Placitis *of the ſame perſons, ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Suthſexa.*

(*k*) De Placitis, *ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(*l*) De Placitis, *ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumberl.*

(*m*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Everwich.*

(*n*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*o*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſc.*

(*p*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*q*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*r*) *Ut ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*s*) *Ut ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*t*) *Ut ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) *Ut ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Surr.*

(*w*) De Placitis Ricardi de Luci; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Carleolium.*

(*x*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Berrocheſcira.*

(*y*) N. P. & N. C: De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Lincol.*

(*z*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Staff.*

(*a*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Salopeſcira.*

(*b*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*c*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Heref. in Walijs.*

(*d*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.*

(*e*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Everwich.*

(*f*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*g*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*h*) De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Rotel.*

(*i*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Wilt.*

(*k*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*l*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Gloec.*

(*m*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*n*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*o*) *Ut ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*p*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de Foreſtis, per Alanum de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*q*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Guidonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſexa & Herfordſcira.*

(*r*) De Placitis Widonis Decani de Waltham, & Willelmi Baſſet, & Reginaldi de Warenna. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Linc.*

(*s*) De Placitis Alani de Nevilla: Radulfus de Ferrarijs debet x marcas, pro feſtinando Judicio ſuo de Ricardo Fabro, qui eum & homines ſuos appellavit de Cervo quem eos capere vidit, & poſtea ſe inde retraxit. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*i*) J.

XI. They had their Juſtices Itinerant likewiſe in *Normandy*. K. *John*, by his Charter (quoted here underneath) granted to *William de Braioſa*, that no Sheriff or Serjeant of the Kings ſhould enter into the Lands of *William* pertaining to his Honour of *Braioſe*, to Do any part of their office there; But *Williams* own Serjeant was to Summon the Pleas of the Crown: And that the Kings Juſtices Itinerant, when ſoever they went into the Bailywick of *Faleiſe*, ſhould come to *Braioſe*, and There determine the Pleas of the Crown; And Then *William* was to find them with neceſſaries for one Day at *Braioſe* (*t*).

XII. I think it is to be underſtood in general, that whereſoever in *England* the King reſided in Perſon, the ſupreme ordinary Judicature was There; eſpecially when He pleaſed to appear in the ſplendour of a Soveraign. In truth, Judicature was in a ſort inſeparable from his Royal Perſon. He adminiſtred Juſtice *ubicunq; fuerat in Anglia*; either ſolemnly or unſolemnly, as he thought fit; or if you pleaſe either *in Curia* or *in Itinere*. Of the Kings judging in his *Court*, I have ſpoken already. Now I will ſpeak briefly of his judging *in Itinere*. In the 6th year of K. *John*, *William de Turlaueſton* fined in a mark, That the twelve Knights who made a View of certain Land by vertue of the Kings Writ, might appear before the King at *Worceſter*, at his next Coming thither, to Teſtify whether *William* had committed any waſt or deſtruction upon That Land (whereof he had the cuſtody), ſo as that he ought to looſe or forfeit the ſame by the Law of *England* (*u*). In the 10th year of K. *John*, in an *Iter* of the Kings in the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, divers Fines and Amercements were ſett upon ſeveral perſons. *William Falconer* was amerced at half a mark, For the unlawful raiſing of a Ditch; *Robert de Luceles* was amerced xx marks, for a Diſſeiſin; *John de Bracebridg* fined in xx marks and a palfrey, To have a Grand Aſſize againſt *Thomas de Ardern*, and to have Jurours out of the Two Counties; *Robert* ſon of *Helene* gave half a mark, for leave to accord (*w*). In an *Iter* of the ſame King in *Northamptonſhire*, ſeveral perſons were amerced and ſeveral Fined for divers cauſes: The names of ſome of them were contained in a Roll which *Simon de Pateſhull* the Juſticier delivered into the Treaſury; and probably they were in number Seventeen; their debts being paid in xvij tallies. Beſides them, *Alexander* ſon of *Eve* was amerced ij marks for a Diſſeiſin, *Richard* ſon of *Ive* half a mark for a falſe clamour, and *Walter de Preſton* cc marks, for a Defect; *Richard de Clendon* Fined in xiiij marks, and *William de Clendon* in vj marks, for Leave to Accord (*x*).

In

(*t*) J. Dei gratia &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta confirmaſſe Willelmo de Braioſa & hæredibus ſuis, quod Vicecomes vel Serviens noſter non intrabit in terram ejuſdem Willelmi de Honore de Braioſa ad aliquod officium Vicecomitis vel Servientis faciendum. Sed Serviens ejuſdem Willelmi ſummonebit placita ad nos pertinentia. Et quod Juſticiarij noſtri Itinerantes quando ibunt in Ballia de Faleſia debent venire apud Braioſe, & ibidem tractare placita quæ ad nos pertinent. Et tunc idem Willelmus inveniet eis neceſſaria rationabiliter una die apud Braioſe. Conceſſimus etiam eidem Willelmo quod Homines ſui de Honore de Braioſe quieti ſint de Carriagio & Summagio & de Auxilio Vicecomitum & de Auxilio Præpoſitorum de Faleſia. Conceſſimus etiam Militibus de Honore de Braioſe, quod quieti ſint ab omnibus conſuetudinibus de omnibus rebus quas ad victum ſuum emerint vel vendiderint apud Faleſiam. Quare volumus &c. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm. 2. J. m. 2. n.* 39.

(*u*) Willelmus de Turlaueſton debet j marcam, ut xij Milites, qui fecerunt viſum terræ quæ fuit Ricardi de Turlaueſton in Turlaueſton per præceptum Regis, ſint coram Rege apud Wigorniam in primo adventu ſuo, ad teſtificandum juxta viſum ſuum, ſi prædictus Willelmus qui terram illam habuit in cuſtodia de Henrico de Prearijs, fecit vaſtum vel exilium in prædicta terra, quare debeat terram illam amittere vel perdere ſecundum conſuetudinem Angliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*w*) Fines & Amerciamenta de Itinere Regis: Ricardus de Bareſwurd debet iij marcas, per pleg. Radulfi de Martiwaſt. Willelmus Falconarius debet dimidiam marcam pro foſſato injuſte levato. Robertus de Luceles [debet] xx marcas pro Diſſaiſina, per pleg. Rogeri de Kiueleſwurd & Ivonis de Braunteſton. Johannes de Bracebridg [debet] xx marcas & j palefridum, pro habenda Magna Aſſiſa verſus Tomam de Ardern, & pro habendis Juratoribus de ij Comitatibus. Robertus filius Helenæ r c de dimidia marca, pro licentia concordandi. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Warewic. & Leirceſtr.*

(*x*) Amerciamenta de Itinere Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xiij marcis & dimidia, de amerciamentis hominum quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo quem S. de Pa-

teſhull

CHAP. III.

and Common Pleas were, Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci*, in the Counties, of *Lincoln* (*s*); *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*t*), *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*u*), *York* (*w*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*x*), *Stafford* (*y*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*z*), *Northumberland* (*a*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*b*), *Surrey* (*c*), *Kent* (*d*) *Eſſex* and *Hertford* (*e*): And *Richard de Luci* in *Carlile* (*f*): And in the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was Juſticier of the Foreſt in all or moſt of the Counties of *England* (*g*). In the 13th year of K. *Henry* II, Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci* were Juſticiers Itinerant for Pleas of the Crown and Common Pleas, in the ſeveral Counties following, to wit, *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*h*), *Suſſex* (*i*), *Lincolnſhire* (*k*), *Northumberland* (*l*), *York*, *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*n*), *Northampton* (*o*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*p*), *Eſſex* and *Hertford* (*q*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*r*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*s*), *Kent* (*t*), and *Surrey* (*u*); In *Carlile*, *Richard de Luci* (*w*): In the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was Juſticier of the Foreſt, in the Counties of *Berk* (*x*), *Lincoln* (*y*), *Stafford* (*z*), *Salop* (*a*), *Worceſter* (*b*), *Hereford* (*c*), *Northumberland* (*d*), *York* (*e*), *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (*f*), *Northampton* (*g*), *Rutland* (*h*), *Wiltes* (*i*), *Notingham* and *Derby* (*k*), *Glouceſter* (*l*), *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*m*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*n*), *Southampton* (*o*), and *Devon* (*p*). In the 14th year of That King, there were Juſtices Errant: To wit, In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Guy* the Dean, *Reginald de Warenne*, and *William Baſſet* (*q*): And in *Lincolnſhire*, the Three perſons laſt above named (*r*): And others in other Counties. In the ſame year, *Alan de Nevill* was a Juſtice of the Foreſt (*s*).

XI. They

(*s*) De Placitis Comitis Gaufridi & Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Linc.*

(*t*) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*u*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*w*) *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*y*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*z*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*a*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.*

(*b*) *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Cantebr. & Huntend.*

(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Surr.*

(*d*) *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. in imo. Chent.*

(*e*) *Ib. Rot.* 10 *a. Eſſexa & Hurtfortſc.*

(*f*) *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Caerleolium.*

(*g*) *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *paſſim.*

(*h*) De Placitis Comitis Gaufridi & Ricardi de Luci, de Hominibus de Lenna. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*i*) De Placitis *of the ſame perſons, ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Suthſexa.*

(*k*) De Placitis, *ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(*l*) De Placitis, *ut ſupra. Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumberl.*

(*m*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Everwich.*

(*n*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*o*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſc.*

(*p*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*q*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*r*) *Vt ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*s*) *Vt ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*t*) *Vt ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) *Vt ſupra, Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Surr.*

(*w*) De Placitis Ricardi de Luci; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Carleolium.*

(*x*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Berrocheſcira.*

(*y*) N. P. & N. C: De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Lincol.*

(*z*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Staff.*

(*a*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Salopeſcira.*

(*b*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*c*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Heref. in Walijs.*

(*d*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.*

(*e*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Everwich.*

(*f*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*g*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*h*) De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Rotel.*

(*i*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Wilt.*

(*k*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*l*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Gloec.*

(*m*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*n*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*o*) *Vt ſupra*; *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*p*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de Foreſtis, per Alanum de Nevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*q*) De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictavienſis, & Guidonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſexa & Herfordſcira.*

(*r*) De Placitis Widonis Decani de Waltham, & Willelmi Baſſet, & Reginaldi de Warenna. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Linc.*

(*s*) De Placitis Alani de Nevilla: Radulfus de Ferrarijs debet x marcas, pro feſtinando Judicio ſuo de Ricardo Fabro, qui eum & homines ſuos appellavit de Cervo quem eos capere vidit, & poſtea ſe inde retraxit. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*i*) J.

XI. They had their Juſtices Itinerant likewiſe in *Normandy*. K. *John*, by his Charter (quoted here underneath) granted to *William de Braioſa*, that no Sheriff or Serjeant of the Kings ſhould enter into the Lands of *William* pertaining to his Honour of *Braioſe*, to Do any part of their office there; But *Williams* own Serjeant was to Summon the Pleas of the Crown: And that the Kings Juſtices Itinerant, when ſoever they went into the Bailywick of *Faleiſe*, ſhould come to *Braioſe*, and There determine the Pleas of the Crown; And Then *William* was to find them with neceſſaries for one Day at *Braioſe* (*t*).

XII. I think it is to be underſtood in general, that whereſoever in *England* the King reſided in Perſon, the ſupreme ordinary Judicature was There; eſpecially when He pleaſed to appear in the ſplendour of a Soveraign. In truth, Judicature was in a ſort inſeparable from his Royal Perſon. He adminiſtred Juſtice *ubicunq; fuerat in Anglia*; either ſolemnly or unſolemnly, as he thought fit; or if you pleaſe either *in Curia* or *in Itinere*. Of the Kings judging in his *Court*, I have ſpoken already. Now I will ſpeak briefly of his judging *in Itinere*. In the 6th year of K. *John*, *William de Turlaueſton* fined in a mark, That the twelve Knights who made a View of certain Land by vertue of the Kings Writ, might appear before the King at *Worceſter*, at his next Coming thither, to Teſtify whether *William* had committed any waſt or deſtruction upon That Land (whereof he had the cuſtody), ſo as that he ought to looſe or forfeit the ſame by the Law of *England* (*u*). In the 10th year of K. *John*, in an *Iter* of the Kings in the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, divers Fines and Amercements were ſett upon ſeveral perſons. *William Falconer* was amerced at half a mark, For the unlawful raiſing of a Ditch; *Robert de Luceles* was amerced xx marks, for a Diſſeiſin; *John de Bracebridg* fined in xx marks and a palfrey, To have a Grand Aſſize againſt *Thomas de Ardern*, and to have Jurours out of the Two Counties; *Robert* ſon of *Helene* gave half a mark, for leave to accord (*w*). In an *Iter* of the ſame King in *Northamptonſhire*, ſeveral perſons were amerced and ſeveral Fined for divers cauſes: The names of ſome of them were contained in a Roll which *Simon de Pateſhull* the Juſticier delivered into the Treaſury; and probably they were in number Seventeen; their debts being paid in xvij tallies. Beſides them, *Alexander* ſon of *Eve* was amerced ij marks for a Diſſeiſin, *Richard* ſon of *Ive* half a mark for a falſe clamour, and *Walter de Preſton* cc marks, for a Defect; *Richard de Clendon* Fined in xiiij marks, and *William de Clendon* in vj marks, for Leave to Accord (*x*).

In

(*t*) J. Dei gratia &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta confirmaſſe Willelmo de Braioſa & hæredibus ſuis, quod Vicecomes vel Serviens noſter non intrabit in terram ejuſdem Willelmi de Honore de Braioſa ad aliquod officium Vicecomitis vel Servientis faciendum. Sed Serviens ejuſdem Willelmi ſummonebit placita ad nos pertinentia. Et quod Juſticiarij noſtri Itinerantes quando ibunt in Ballia de Faleſia debent venire apud Braioſe, & ibidem tractare placita quæ ad nos pertinent. Et tunc idem Willelmus inveniet eis neceſſaria rationabiliter una die apud Braioſe. Conceſſimus etiam eidem Willelmo quod Homines ſui de Honore de Braioſe quieti ſint de Carriagio & Summagio & de Auxilio Vicecomitum & de Auxilio Præpoſitorum de Faleſia. Conceſſimus etiam Militibus de Honore de Braioſe, quod quieti ſint ab omnibus conſuetudinibus de omnibus rebus quas ad victum ſuum emerint vel vendiderint apud Faleſiam. Quare volumus &c. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm. 2. J. m. 2. n.* 39.

(*u*) Willelmus de Turlaueſton debet j marcam, ut xij Milites, qui fecerunt viſum terræ quæ fuit Ricardi de Turlaueſton in Turlaueſton per præceptum Regis, ſint coram Rege apud Wigorniam in primo adventu ſuo, ad teſtificandum juxta viſum ſuum, ſi prædictus Willelmus qui terram illam habuit in cuſtodia de Henrico de Prearijs, fecit vaſtum vel exilium in prædicta terra, quare debeat terram illam amittere vel perdere ſecundum conſuetudinem Angliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*w*) Fines & Amerciamenta de Itinere Regis: Ricardus de Bareſwurd debet iij marcas, per pleg. Radulfi de Martiwaſt. Willelmus Falconarius debet dimidiam marcam pro foſſato injuſte levato. Robertus de Luceles [debet] xx marcas pro Diſſaiſina, per pleg. Rogeri de Kiueleſwurd & Ivonis de Braunteſton. Johannes de Bracebridg [debet] xx marcas & j palefridum, pro habenda Magna Aſſiſa verſus Tomam de Ardern, & pro habendis Juratoribus de ij Comitatibus. Robertus filius Helenæ r c de dimidia marca, pro licentia concordandi. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Warewic. & Leirceſtr.*

(*x*) Amerciamenta de Itinere Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xiij marcis & dimidia, de amerciamentis hominum quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo quem S. de Pateſhull

In *Cornwall*, Amerciaments were ſett by the King: viz. *Margaret de Penpol* was amerced L *s* for a Diſſeiſin, and three other perſons their reſpective ſumms (*y*). In *Yorkſhire*, the Abbot of *Roche* was amerced by the King at x marks for a Diſſeiſin, And the Abbot of *Kirkeſtal* at xx marks for a falſe plaint (*z*). *Simon de Lindon* gave xx *s*, That *Maud de Bibamel* might be attached to appear before the King, at his next coming to *Northamton*, to anſwer unto *Simon* touching a Felony whereof he appealed her (*a*). In like manner amerciaments were ſet in *Yorkſhire* by K. *Henry* III (*anno regni* 5°): viz. *Ingelram* ſon of *William* the *Clerk* and others were amerced for a Diſſeiſin; And *William de Friſebois* for a falſe clamour (*b*). In the 22th year of K. *H.* III, in *Norfolk*, ſeveral Amercements, and Fines for Aſſizes of Novel Diſſeiſin, were ſett and taken before the King upon his *Iter* towards *Brombolm* (*c*). But whether, in this latter caſe, the King admitted theſe Fines extrajudicially, upon application made to him whilſt he was upon his Progreſs through the Counties, I will not determine. Aſſizes of Novel Diſſeiſin were taken before K. *Henry* III, in his journey towards *Scotland*, in the 28th year of his reign (*d*). In the 30th year of K. *Henry* III, amercements were impoſed on *Walter de Godardevill* and others before the King in *Wiltſhire* (*e*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, *Robert Page* was to Find Manucaptors, to appear before the Juſtices Itinerant in *Suffolk*, to anſwer concerning certain Treaſure trove, and to ſtand to Right, Unleſs the King ſhould in the mean time either come Himſelf into That Country and Try the ſaid Fact, or ſend thither his Juſtices Itinerant to Try it (*f*). Of the *Kings Court* and of the *Iters* Hitherto.

---

teſhull liberavit in Theſauro; In Theſauro liberavit in xvij taleis, Et Q. e. Alexander filius Evæ r c de ij marcis, pro diſſaiſina. Ricardus de Clendon r c de xiiij marcis, pro licentia concordandi. Willelmus de Clendon r c de vj marcis pro eodem. Ricardus filius Yvonis debet dimidiam marcam pro falſo clamore. Walterus de Preſton [debet] CC marcas pro defectu. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Norhamteſcira.*

(*y*) Amerciamenta per Regem: Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca de Willelmo de de Trekemet, Et j marca de Rogero de Wanetir, Et de dimidia marca de Roberto filio ſuo: In theſauro liberavit in iij taleis, Et Quietus eſt. Margareta quæ fuit uxor Warini de Penpol r c de L s, pro diſſaiſina; In theſauro xx s, Et debet xxx s. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Cornubia.*

(*z*) Amerciamenta per Regem: Abbas de Rupe r c de x marcis pro diſſaiſina; In th. l, Et Q. e. Abbas de Kierkeſtal r c de xx marcis pro falſo clamore; In theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi in Camera Regis xx marcas, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. in imo. Everwicſcira.*

(*a*) Simon de Lindon debet xx s, Quod Matilda de Bihamel atachietur, ita quod ſit coram Rege in proximo Adventu ejus apud Norhantonam, reſponſura eidem Simoni de Felunia unde eam appellat. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*b*) Amerciamenta facta per Regem: Ingelram filius Willelmi Clerici r c de dimidia marca pro Diſſaiſina, In th. l, Et Q. e.; Willelmus Buri r c de dimidia marca pro eodem, In theſauro xl d, Et debet xl d; Willelmus de Karlton r c de dimidia marca pro eodem, In theſauro xl d, Et debet xl d; Willelmus de Friſebois debet dimidiam marcam pro falſo clamore; per plegiagium Willelmi Clerici de Langetorp. *The like upon Others. Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. Item Ebor. m.* 2.

(*c*) De Amerciamentis & finibus de Aſſiſis Novæ Diſſaiſinæ captis coram Rege itinerando verſus Bromholm. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 3. *Norf. & Suff. m.* 2. *b.*

(*d*) Aſſiſæ Novæ diſſeiſinæ captæ coram Rege in itinere ſuo verſus Scotiam, anno regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis xxviij. *Ex Rot. penes Theſ. & Camerar. Scacc. in forulo de Notinghamſhire.*

(*e*) Walterus de Godardevill [debet] Lx marcas pro Diſſaiſina, per plegiagium Warini filij Giroldi, Johannis de Nevill, & aliorum annotatorum in Rotulo de Amerciamentis coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Wilteſ. m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*f*) Tercio die Junij. Gilbertus le Chaſteleyn manucepit coram Radulpho de Sandwico Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, habere coram Baronibus xvj die Junij Robertum Page *and ſeveral others*, ad inveniendos manucaptores quod ſint coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Suffolciæ, ad reſpondendum de Theſauro invento apud Waldingf. in Comitatu Suff., & ad ſtandum recto, Niſi Rex prius venerit in partibus illis, pro eodem facto, vel Juſticiarios ſuos aſſignatos ibidem mandaverit pro eodem. *Trin. Commun.* 18 *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

There was the like manucaption to have John le Threſſere, *ut ſupra. Trin. Commun. ib. Rot.*— *a.*

CHAP. IV.

Of the Exchequer of the KINGS *of* England, *from the* Norman *Conqueſt to the End of the Reign of* K. John.

- I. *Of Its relation to the Kings Court.*
- II. *Of the Princes Treaſury in Foreign Countries.*
- III. *Of the word* Scaccarium.
- IV. *Of the Exchequer of* Normandy.
- V. *Of the Inſtitution or Original of the Exchequer in* England.
- VI. *Of the* Duo Scaccaria.
- VII. *Of ſome Subordinate Exchequers.*
- VIII. *That the King, when he pleaſed, ſat and acted in Perſon at the Exchequer.*
- IX. *Where, the Exchequer was holden.*
- X. *That the Kings Chancery was kept in his Court and in his Exchequer.*

I. IN the foregoing Chapters we have viewed the *Court* of the Kings of *England* in its Ancient State: We have taken notice of the Principal Officers or Miniſters There, and of ſome of Their Functions: We have conſidered the Judicature of the *Kings Court*, and the manner of diſtributing juſtice Therein: Let us now proceed to ſpeak of the Kings Chamber of Accompts, His Court and Repoſitory of Revenue, that is to ſay, of his Exchequer, during the Period above mentioned. Next after the *Kings Court*, His Exchequer comes naturally to be conſidered. For his Exchequer was anciently a Member of his Court, and was wont to be held in his Palace. It was a ſort of a Subaltern Court, partly reſembling in its Model That which was moſt properly called the *Curia Regis*: For in It the Kings Barons and Great Men, who uſed to be in his Palace near his Royal Perſon, ordinarily preſided and Sat; and ſometimes the King himſelf: In it, the Kings Chief Juſticier, his Chancellour, his Treaſurer, his Conſtable, his Mareſchall, and his Chamberlains, performed ſome part of their ſeveral Offices; as will be hereafter obſerved more at large, when we come to ſpeak (*a*) of the Perſons who Preſided and Sat in the Exchequer during the Firſt and Second Periods. 'Tis true, before the Diviſion and Settlement of the Kings Courts (concerning which matter we treat in the XVIIIth Chapter), the phraſe *Curia Regis* was commonly uſed, in a General Senſe, for That Great Court or Place of Judicature the Kings Palace, which was properly called *Curia Regis*. But the Exchequer is alſo ſometimes expreſly joined with the *Kings Court* as a Member or Part of It. In the 29th year of K. *Henry* II, a Final Concord was made in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter* at the Exchequer, between the Priour and Monks of *Rocheſter*, And *Juliana de Neweham* and *Robert de Champeynes* (*b*). In the 1ſt year of K. *Richard* I, *Richard* ſon of *Mein* fined in iij marks, To have his Plaint in the Kings Court, or in the Kings Court at the Exchequer, againſt *William de Saltey* for the land of *Bekebroch* (*c*). In the ſame year, *William de Einesford* releaſed to the Church of *Weſtminſter* the Town of *Benflet*, and ſurrendred to them a Charter of Convention, in the *Kings Court* before the Barons of the Exchequer

---

(*a*) *Poſthac, Cap.* 5, & 21.

(*b*) *Ante cap.* 3. *Sect.* 2. Hæc eſt Finalis.

(*c*) *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Oxinefordſc. citat. Cap.* 6. *Sect.* 2.

CHAP. IV.

quer (*d*). In the 4th year of K. *Richard* I, *Margaret de Perci* releaſed the Town of *Rokesby* to the Knights *Templars*, in the *Kings Court* before the Barons of the Exchequer (*e*). If it be objected, That no man ever doubted but the Exchequer or the Court holden before the Barons There, was the Kings Court; and that therefore its being called the Kings Court does not import much, one way or other; the Exchequer being So called in like manner as the other Courts were, to wit, the *Curia Domini Regis coram ipſo Rege,* and the *Curia Domini Regis de Banco.* I anſwer. That is true, according to the way of ſpeaking which came into uſe after the Repartition of the Kings Courts. But before That Repartition, we do not (for ought that I know) meet with the phraſe *Curia Regis coram ipſo Rege*, or *Curia Regis de Banco.* Then, the ſtyle of the Kings Great Court was General, viz. *Curia Regis.* And at that time (to the beſt of my obſervation,) we hear of no other Ordinary Court of Judicature at *Weſtminſter*, beſides the *Curia Regis* and the *Scaccarium.* But of This I have ſpoken before (*f*).

Again; the Exchequer of *Normandy* ſeems to have been in like manner a Member or Adjunct of the Kings Court There. For example. Final Concords and Chirographs were ſometimes made in *Normandy*, in the Kings Court, at the Exchequer. *Hugh Tibert, in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium,* enſeoffed *Robert de Montegomeri* of the Fee of *Fontance* belonging to the Barony of *Oilley*: To Hold to *Robert* and his heirs, of *Hugh* and his heirs, at the yearly Rent of ij *s Anjouvins.* This Feoffment was made in conſideration of xvj *l* x *s Anjouvins*, which *Robert* paid when *Hugh* received of him his Homage (*g*). *Robert de Ponte*, in the Kings Court at *Caen*, at the Exchequer, ſold to *Robert de Montegomeri* his Half-Vavaſſory at *Bouiler*, To hold to him by hereditary Right. *Robert de Ponte* releaſed the ſaid Half-Vavaſſory upon Oath to *Robert de Montegomeri.* This Sale was made with the aſſent of the Lord of the Fee (*h*). *Simon de Peilleue*, in the Kings Court at *Caen* at the Exchequer, before *William Fitz-Ralf* Steward of *Normandy*, *Ralf Labbe*, *Richard de Argentoin*, *Geoffrey de Corton*, *Ralf de Liſieux*, *Geoffrey de Rappendon*, *Sell. de Eſcorchebou*, *Peter de Fraxino*, *John Pigace*, and the other Juſticiers and Barons who were Then preſent, enſeoffed *Gilbert de Vilers* of his whole Moiety of the Vivary and Mill of *Meſſuneel*, with their appurtenances (*i*). And ſeveral other Final Concords and Deeds

---

(*d*) *Form. Anglic. Diſſert. p.* 21. (*g*).

(*e*) *Ib. Diſſert. p.* 20, (*s*).

(*f*) *Cap.* 3.

(*g*) Sciant p & f, quod ego Hugo Tibertus in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, dedi & conceſſi Roberto filio Barth[olomæi] de Montegomeri, pro ſervicio & homagio ſuo, totum feodum meum de Fontibus, quod habebam apud Oilleiam la Ribaut de feodo Domini de Oilleia, Habendum & tenendum eidem Roberto & hæredibus ſuis jure hæreditario, de me & hæredibus [meis] quiete de omnibus ad me vel hæredes meos pertinentibus, per ij ſolidos Andegavenſes, reddendo inde annuatim mihi & hæredibus meis ad feſtum S. Michaelis. Et pro iſta donatione & conceſſione, præfatus Robertus dedit michi xvj l Andegavenſes & x ſolidos Andegavenſes, quando inde recepi Homagium ſuum. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 5. *n.* 15. *in Turri Londoniæ.*

(*h*) Sciant p & f, quod ego Robertus de Ponte, in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, vendidi pro negocio meo integre, totam illam meam dimidiam Vavaſſoriam quam habebam apud Bouiler, Roberto filio Bartholomæi de Montegomeri, Habendam & poſſidendam eidem Roberto & hæredibus ſuis jure hæreditario, ſine aliqua reclamatione amplius de me vel hæredibus meis, pro xj l Andegavenſibus quas præfatus Robertus proinde mihi dedit, quando ego Robertus de Ponte de me & hæredibus meis præfato Roberto & hæredibus ſuis forisjuravi illam dimidiam Vavaſſoriam. Et hoc feci aſſenſu Domini feodi; ſalvo jure ſuo feodi illius; & ſalvo tantum uno redditu de vj denarijs Andegavenſium, quos Walterus filius Fromondi capit in feodo illo annuatim ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 5. *n.* 16.

(*i*) Noſcant omnes præſentes & futuri, quod ego Simon Peilleue in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, coram Willelmo filio Radulfi tunc Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Radulfo Lasbe, Ricardo de Argenc[onio], Gaufrido de Corton, Radulfo de Lexovio, Gaufrido de Rappend[on], Sell. de Eſcorchebou, Petro de Fraxino, Johanne Pigace, cæteris Juſticiarijs & Baronibus qui tunc ibi aderant, dedi & conceſſi & hac præſenti carta mea confirmavi Gilleberio de Vilers, pro Hominagio & ſervicio ſuo, totam illam medietatem meam quam habebam in vivario & molendino de Meſſuneel, & quicquid ibi habebam, cum molta præfati molendini integre, cum alijs pertinencijs ——. *Tis dated* Anno ab Incarnatione Domini M°C°xc°viij°. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 6. *n.* 6.

(*k*) *Sect.*

Deeds of Feoffment were in like manner made in the *Kings Court* at *Caen* at the Exchequer; As may be ſeen in This Chapter (*k*).

II. And as in *England* and *Normandy* the Kings Exchequer was anciently annexed to his Court: So, one may ſuppoſe, there was ſomething not Unlike, in Other Countries where the Feudal Laws and Uſages did obtain; particularly, amongſt the *Lombards*, *Franks*, *Germans*, and *Neapolitans* of the *Norman* race. For amongſt theſe ſeveral nations, the Princes Treaſury was frequently denominated by the name of his *Court*: It was called *Palatium Regis*, or abſolutely *Palatium* (*l*); *Curtis Regia* (*m*); *Curia Regia* (*n*); and *Camera Regia* (*o*). Amongſt the Feudiſts, the word, *Camera*, (uſed with relation to the Princes Revenue) has been interpreted a Treaſury or Repoſitory of money (*p*). And in That ſenſe it has been in ſeveral Countries cuſtomarily uſed, even from the Ancient to the Modern times. For inſtance, In the year 1245 (*q*); In the year 1311, in the Sentence of the Emperour *Henry* VII, againſt *Robert* King of *Sicily* (*r*); In or about the year 1505 (*s*); And afterwards (*t*). And tis uſed in the ſame ſenſe at This day. The Princes Treaſury has been likewiſe uſually called by other names than thoſe abovementioned, viz. by the names of *Fiſcus*, and

---

(*k*) *Sect. 4. de temp. R. Joh.*

(*l*) —— ſit culpabilis in Palatium Regis, ſolidis XII. *Heroldi Leg. Longob. p.* 189. *tit. C. cap.* 14.

— componat in Sacro Palatio ſolidis CCC. *Ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 211. *tit. VIII. Et ib. p.* 220. *tit. XXV. Et ib. p.* 231. *tit. LIX. cap.* 5.

— illam tertiam partem ad eorum recipiant opus, duas vero ad Palatium; *Id. Leg. Franc. p.* 310. *cap.* 49.

Sciat ſe compoſiturum auri optimi libras triginta, medietatem Palatio noſtro, & medietatem parti ejuſdem Eccleſiæ ——; *Ughelli Ital. Sac. T.* 3. *col.* 36, *in charta Lamberti Imp. dat. Ravennæ A. D.* 898: *The ſame words, Ib. juxt. col.* 37, *in charta Berengarij Regis, dat. Papiæ A. D.* 899.

Centum libras auri optimi componere cogatur, medietatem Palatio noſtro, & ——; *Ugh. It. Sac. T.* 4. *col.* 623, *in charta Othon. Imp. dat. A. D.* 968.

Mille libras auri optimi componat, medietatem Palatio noſtro, & medietatem Cameræ Abbatis; *Ib. T.* 4. *col.* 1358, *in charta Otton. Imp. dat. A. D.* 999.

(*m*) Et ſi parentes proximi non fuerint, tunc Curtis Regia ſuſcipiat ipſas IIII uncias; *Herold. Leg. Longob. p.* 174, *tit. LVIII. cap.* 13. & *capp.* 14. 15. 16. *Et ib. Leg. Long. p.* 178. *tit. LXV. cap.* 12. & *tit. LXVIII. cap.* 3.

—— tunc res ipſius Curti Regiæ ſocientur; *Ib. Leg. Longob. p.* 182. *tit. LXXIX. cap.* 4.

—— componat in Curte Regia; *Ib. Leg Long. p.* 236. *tit. LXXII.*

(*n*) —— quod qui fecerit, expenſas vaſallo ſuo victori reſarciat, & ablati duplum Curiæ noſtræ componat. *Conſtit. Neap. apud Lindenbrogium, L.* 3. *tit.* 12.

—— quadruplum etiam fructuum vel reddituum proculdubio Curiæ noſtræ perſolvet; *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 4.

—— unum auguſtalem Curiæ noſtræ componat; *and again,* dimidium Curiæ noſtræ componat; *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 35.

(*o*) —— medietatem Cameræ noſtræ, & medietatem cui damnum illatum fuerit. *Herold. Leg. Franc. viz. in Lege Conradi I. p.* 345. *parag.* 11.

(*p*) Camera uſurpatur pro fiſco ſive theſauro Regis. *Hotom. Comment. de Feudis, p.* 315. *n.* 25.

Camera, pro conclavi in quo pecunia ſervatur. Unde Feudum de Camera, pro ſtipendio quod Vaſſallo datur a Domino. *Id. de verbis Feudal. ad vocem,* Camera.

Cameram vocat locum in quo pecuniæ Principis reconduntur. *Duaren. in Conſuetudd. Feudor. c.* 5. §. 2.

(*q*) Quod qui præſumpſerit, indignationem noſtri Culminis, & pœnam mille librarum auri ſe noverit incurriſſe: quarum medietas Cameræ, reliqua vero parti paſſæ injuriam applicetur. *Privileg. Frid. II. Imp. conceſſ. Duci Auſtr. dat. Veronæ A. D.* 1245. *ap. Goldaſt. Conſtit. Imp. p.* 87.

(*r*) —— vel alioquin tantundem Cameræ noſtræ perſolvat ——. *Gold. ib. p.* 97.

(*s*) —— incurran en perdimiento de todos ſus bienes, & ſean aplicados a nueſtra Camara & fiſco. *Las Leyes de Toro, L.* 49. *fol.* 31. *a. dat. ib. fol.* 50. *a.*

(*t*) —— ſopena de la nueſtra merced, y de cinquenta mil marauedis para nueſtra Camara. Dada en Madrida tres dias del mes de Enero, de mil y ſeyſcientos y onze annos. *Capitulos Generales de las Cortes. fol.* 13. *a. Et. ib. paſſim.*

—— & ſi chiama Teſoriero, percioche ſi ripone appo lui tutto il danaro ch' entra nella Camera Apoſtolica. *Fr. Sanſovino del Governo, tit.* Corte Romana, *fol.* 87. *b.*

Dopo il Governatore, ſegue un altro che noi chiamiamo Preſidente della Camera Apoſtolica, il cui carico e di ſopraſtare alle ragioni di tutto l' Erario ——. *Ib.*

and *Ærarium*: Both which words were uſed for the Princes Treaſury, as well Before the Feudal Laws were introduced (*u*), as Afterwards (*w*); Eſpecially the Former; which was anciently a Word of general Uſe, and is ſo ſtill in many Countries. Tis true there has been a Difference made between the *Ærarium* and the *Fiſcus*; Of which ſeveral perſons (*x*) have taken notice. However, it ſeems, many of the Juriſconſults paſs-by That Difference, and take the one for the other (*y*). In Foreign Countries, the word *Fiſcus* was alſo ſometimes uſed, not only for the Princes Treaſury, but likewiſe for Lands and Revenue in general belonging to the Prince. K. *Pipin* and other Kings gave to the Church of St. *Victor* the Toll of a certain Town, and Therein all that belonged *ad eorum Fiſcum* (*z*). And in the Reigns of other *Francick* Kings, we read of *Fiſcum Atoniacum* (*a*), and *Fiſcum Pontigonem* (*b*), for a Town or Territory. Again, *Fiſcus* was ſometimes uſed to ſignify the poſſeſſions or revenue of Private Perſons. *Rothbert* and his Superiour Lord reſtored to the Church of St. *Victor* and to the Biſhop of *Marſeilles*, all that had been unjuſtly taken from their *Fiſcus* or poſſeſſions (*c*). And *Sugerius* Abbat of St. *Denis* ſets

---

(*u*) —— ſuum enim hæredem habere non poteſt [ſc. perduellionis reus], cum Fiſcus ei ſuccedat. *Juſt. Inſtit. L.* 3. *tit.* 26. *n.* 5.

Edicto Divi Marci cavetur, eum qui a Fiſco rem alienam emit, ſi poſt venditionem quinquennium præterierit, poſſe Dominum rei exceptione expellere. —— Adverſus autem ſacratiſſimum ærarium uſq; ad quadriennium liceat intendere. *Ib. L.* 2. *tit.* 6. *n.* 8.

Ταύτης ἀποδημῶν ὁ ἀνὴρ ἀπέθανε, ϗ τῆς οὐσίας ὑπὸ τοῦ φίσκου καταληφθείσης, εἰς μάχην κατέστη, ϗ ἐδικάσατο ἡ γυνή, ϗ οὐδὲν ἤνυσεν· ἀλλ' ἐν τῇ δίκῃ οὖσα ἀπέθανεν. Hujus vir apud exteros peregrinus mortuus eſt, & bonis ipſius in fiſcum relatis in contentionem venit, & litibus divexata nihil profecit, ſed dum adhuc litigaret mortua eſt. *Artim. Onirocr. L.* 4. *c.* 61. *p.* 237.

The like Law obtained in the Grecian *Empire of* C. P. *as in the* Roman. *Ὅτι ἐάν τις νεμηθῇ πρᾶγμα δημόσιον ἐπὶ τέσσαρας ἐνιαυτοὺς, ἔχει κατὰ τοῦ δημοσίου τὴν τῆς τετραετίας παραγραφήν.* Si quis rem fiſci per quadriennium poſſederit, adverſus fiſcum quadriennij præſcriptionem habet. Βασιλικῶν *T.* 6. *p.* 618. *L.* 50. *tit.* 13.

Οἱ ὑπεύθυνοι τῷ δημοσίῳ, ἀνυπερθέτως μεθοδευέσθωσαν· ϗ μεθ' ὃ πληρώσουσι τὸ δημόσιον, τότε τοὺς ἰδίους χρεώστας ἀπαιτείτωσαν. Qui fiſco ſunt obnoxij, ſine mora conveniantur: & ubi fiſco ſatisfecerint, tum deinde adverſus creditores ſuos experiantur. *Ib. T.* 6. *L.* 56. *p.* 706.

(*w*) *Heroldi Leg. Salic. p.* 33. *tit.* 65. *Id. Leg. Ripuar. p.* 56. *tit.* 71. *Id Leg. Alem. p.* 62. *tit.* 3 & 4. *Et p.* 69. *tit.* 40. *Id. Leg. Franc. p.* 302. *c.* 70. & *p.* 303. *c.* 2 & 3.

—— auri examinati libras centum componat, dimidium fiſco noſtro, & reſiduum Bremenſi Eccleſiæ. *Ex Privil. Philippi II. Imp. conceſſ. Eccl. Bremenſi, dat. A. D.* 1199. *ap. Lindenbr. de reb. Germ. p.* 195. 196.

Forjudicatorum bona, veluti damnatorum, liberos vel parentes uſq; ad tertium gradum niſi habeant, fiſci noſtri commodis volumus applicari: niſi feuda ſint ex conceſſione noſtra, vel alio juſto titulo acquiſita, in quibus aſcendentes liberis non ſuccedunt. *Conſt. Neap. L.* 2. *tit.* 6.

—— quam ſacro noſtro ærario præcipimus applicari. *Conſt. Neap. L.* 2. *tit.* 41.

—— in dimidiam libram auri puriſſimi ſentiant ſe fore damnandos; cujus medietas noſtro ærario, reliqua medietas damnum paſſis volumus applicari. *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 6.

(*x*) *Hotom. Comm. in. Juſt. Inſtit. L.* 2. *tit.* 6. *n.* 8. *Briſſon. de Verbor. ſignific. ad vocabulum,* Fiſcus, *col.* 699. 700. *Andr. Alçiati de Officijs apud Gelen. p. penult. &c.*

(*y*) A ſolo el pueblo Romano competia tener publico erario, el qual, ſegun un lugar de Plinio, Alciato, y otros, era coſa diſtinta del Fiſco; porque el erario era dinero publico del Principe y Republica, y el Fiſco era Patrimonial del Principe: pero en eſto ay confuſion, y los Juriſconſultos toman lo uno por lo otro, y declaran los autores por que razon era mas el Fiſco del Principe que el erario de la Republica. *Politica de Bovadilla T.* 2. *p.* 782.

(*z*) —— ſicut præſtantiſſimus Pipinus Rex, vel Carolus pius Auguſtus, vel etiam Ludovicus —, ad ipſam prædictam Caſam Dei S. Victoris, ad luminaria condonaverunt, ipſum Theloneum de villa Leguino, vel quicquid ibidem ad eorum fiſcum pertinere debebat conceſſerant ——. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 649. *col.* 2. *in Indicio ſive Notamine ſub. Ann. D.* 840.

(*a*) Fiſcum quoq; Atoniacum ſuo dominio ſubdidit. *Chron. Frod. ap. Ducheſn. Hiſt. Franc. Script. p.* 617. *b. A. D.* 951.

(*b*) Necnon Pontigonem fiſcum, quem Heribertus invaſerat, aliamq; munitionem Rex contra Victuriacum inſtruit. *Ib. p.* 618. *a. A. D.* 952.

(*c*) —— quod quantum de ipſo teloneo vel fiſco injuſte abſtultum fuerat, ipſi uterq; Rothbertus & ſuus Advocatus pro eorum gadio ſecundum legis ordinem, Alexandrio Advocato S. Victoris, vel Albuino Epiſcopo

ſets down in his Hiſtory the ſeveral Fees which That Abbey had bought *ex fiſco proprio*, with their own money or revenue (*d*). But I forbear to enlarge on theſe things; and leave them to the *Gloſſariſts*.

III. It is not abſolutely certain from What original the word *Scaccarium* is deduced. Divers conjectures have been made about it (*e*). Perhaps the moſt likely derivation of it is from *Scaccus* or *Scaccum* a Cheſsboard, or the *ludus Scaccorum*, the Game of Cheſs (*f*); a Game of great antiquity (*g*). And the Exchequer of *England* was in all probability called *Scaccarium*, becauſe a Checquered Cloth (figured with Squares like a Cheſsboard) was anciently wont to be laid on the Table in the Court or Place of That name. Which cuſtom of laying a Checquered Cloth There, continues to this day. In truth, a Checquered Cloth it ſelf was ſometimes called *Scaccarium*. At the Coronation of K. *Richard* I, Six Earls and Barons carried *unum Scaccarium*, upon which were laid the Royal *Inſignia* and Robes (*h*). And in the Holy War, there were found

---

po (*of* Marſeilles) in omnibus ſuos gadios condonaverunt. —— Facta notitia hæc viij Kal. Aug. anno v Imp. Domni noſtri Lotharij Imp. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 4. *p.* 650. *col.* 1.

(*d*) Feodos vero quos ex fiſco proprio emimus, ſubter intitulare curavimus. *Sugerij Abbatis S. Dionyſ. de rebus ſuis geſtis, ap. Ducheſn. Hiſt. Franc. Script. T.* 4. *p.* 337. *b. ſub Lud. Groſſo.*

(*e*) The Exchequer which is *Fiſcus principis* or *ærarium publicum*; and I cannot tell in what language it is called *Scaccarium*. Some think it was firſt called *Statarium*, becauſe that there was the ſtable place to account for the revenues of the Crown, aſwel that which came of patrimony which we call the demeaſnes, as that which commeth of other incident requiſitions. *Sir Tho. Smiths Commonw. of England, p.* 144.

—— Uthers thinkis that *Scaccarium* is ſo called *a ſimilitudine ludi ſcacchorum* that is the Playe of the Cheſs; becauſe mony perſones conveenis in the Checker to pleye their cauſes contrare uthers, as gif they were fechtand in ane arrayed battell, quhilk is the forme and ordour of the ſaid playe. *Skene de verbor. ſignific. ad verbum* Scaccarium.

(*f*) *From what original the word* Scaccus *comes, it is not certain. Some have ſuppoſed it comes from the* Arabick *or* Perſick *word* Schach *ſignifying a King: by which name the chief actor in the game of Cheſs is called. Vid. Dufreſn. Gloſſ. ad vocem,* Scaci, *col.* 713, 714.

(*g*) *This Game is called by* Artimedorus τὸ ψηφοπαικτεῖν, ludus calculorum ſive latrunculorum. Ψηφοπαικτεῖν (*ſaith he*) δοκεῖν οὐκ ἐπιστάμενον, πολλὰ ὠφεληθῆναι σημαίνει παραλογιζόμενον καὶ ψευδόμενον διὰ τὸ πολλὰς ψήφους κλέπτειν, &c. Calculis ſive latrunculis ludere ſibi videri eum qui non ſcit, multam utilitatem ſignificat ex deceptione & mendacio, propterea quod multos calculos furetur &c. *Artimed. Oneirocr. L.* 3. *cap.* 56. *p.* 187. *tit.* Περὶ τοῦ ψηφοπαικτεῖν.

By Achmet *ſon of* Seirim (*who writes of the* Onirocriticks *according to the tradition of the* Perſians *and* Egyptians) *it is called* Zatricium. Ἐὰν ἴδῃ τις (*ſaith he*) ὅτι παίζων συζατρικίζει ἑτέρῳ γνωρίμῳ, χάριν κέρδους θερμομαχοῦσιν ἀλλήλοις, &c. Si quis Zatrichium cum alio ſibi noto ludere viſus fuerit, lucri cauſa dimicant inter ſe &c. *Achmet. Oneirocr. cap.* 241. *p.* 218. *tit.* Ἐκ τῶν Περσῶν καὶ Αἰγυπτίων περὶ ζατρικίου. De zatricio ex Perſarum & Ægyptiorum diſciplina.

The Perſians (*it ſeems*) *called it* Santratz *and the* Latins Scacum: *And one of the Men or actors whom the* Perſians *called* Siachruch *or* Schach ruch, *was called by the* Italians, Scacco zocco; *if we may believe* Ducas *in his* Byzantine *Hiſtory.* Ὁ Τέμυρ ἐνωτισθεὶς ὅτι Παγιαζὴτ ἐν χερσὶν αὐτοῦ, κελεύσας πῆξαι σκηνὴν, ἐκάθητο μετὰ τοῦ υἱοῦ αὐτοῦ ἔνδον τῆς σκηνῆς παίζων ζατρίκιον· ὃ οἱ Πέρσαι Σάντρατζ καλοῦσι, οἱ δὲ Λατῖνοι σκάκον. *And a little after:* Τότε καὶ ὁ Τέμυρ ἡττηθεὶς ἐν τῷ τοῦ σκάκου παιγνίῳ παρὰ τοῦ υἱοῦ αὐτοῦ, δοὺς αὐτῷ Περσιστὶ Σιαχροὺχ (ὃ λέγεται παρ' Ἰταλοῖς Σκάκω ζόγκω), ἐκάλεσε τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ἔκτοτε Σιαχρούχ. Temyr cum audiſſet Bajazetem in manibus eſſe, juſſit figi tentorium, in quo cum filio ſedebat ludens Zatrichium. Quod Perſæ Santratz, Latini Scacum vocant. —— Tunc Temyr in ludo Scaccorum a filio victus, dedit ei nomen Siachruch (ita Perſice effertur, Italis autem dicitur, Scacco zocco), & deinceps vocavit eum Siachruch. *Ducæ Hiſt. Byzant. p.* 36, 37. *Et vid. Iſmaelis Bullialdi notas ad Ducam ib.*

Others ſuppoſe Scacus *is derived from* Schach *a* Germanick *word.* Germanis Schach latrocinium: Inde Schachſpil ludus Schachorum id eſt latrunculorum; Gallis, le jeu des Eſchecs. *Lindenbr. in Gloſſ. ad Cod. Legg. Antiq. in voce,* Schacho. *Et vid. Cl. Pezronij Antiq. des Celtes, p.* 32.

(*h*) Et poſt illos veniebant ſex Comites & [ſex] Barones portantes unum Scaccarium, ſupra quod poſita erant inſignia Regalia & Veſtes. Et poſt illos ibat Willelmus de Mandevill Comes de Alba Marla & de Eſſexia, portans Coronam Auream in manibus ſuis. *Chron. J. Brompt. inter X Script.*

CHAP. IV.

found in the Field after a Battel, Spices, Gold and Silver, Electuaries, *Scaccaria*, and other Rich implements (*i*). From the *Latin*, *Scaccarium*, cometh the *French*, *Eſchequier* or *Exchequier*; And the *Engliſh* name from the *French*. Or, if any one thinks it more likely, that the *French* word was the ancienter, and the *Latin* one formed from It, I do not oppoſe him, nay I encline to believe it was So. The Exchequer took its name from the checquered cloth which was wont to be laid upon the table There. I need not vouch the Moderns (*k*) for this. *Richard Fitz-Nigell*, author of the ancient Treatiſe or Dialogue concerning the Exchequer, confirmeth it (*l*). Indeed *Polydore Vergil*, ſpeaking of the Exchequer, as inſtituted in *England* by K. *William* I, intimates that it was corruptly called *Scacarium*, but ought to be called *Statarium*; from its Stability, and as it was the Firm Support of the Crown or Kingdom; nothing being of greater force to eſtabliſh a Kingdom than Revenue (*m*). And when he has occaſion afterwards to mention the Exchequer, he ſtill calls it *Statarium* (*n*). I can only ſay, that in the early times after the Conqueſt and from thence forward, it was conſtantly called in Records *Scaccarium*; but never (for ought that I know) *Statarium*.

IV. In this Section we will recollect ſome Memoires, by which it may be made credible, That there was in *Normandy* a Great and Ancient Court called the *Exchequer*; And that there was a ſimilitude between the Ancient Exchequer of *Normandy* and That of *England* in ſeveral particulars. In the firſt place, let us ſee, What account the *Grand Cuſtumier* gives of the *Norman* Exchequer. It ſays, That in *Normandy*, from time Immemorial, as well Before the Union of That Duchy to the Crown of *France*, as Afterwards, there was a Court and Soveraign Juriſdiction; wherein all Cauſes ariſing within That Duchy were decided, as in the Laſt and Higheſt reſort: And that the ſaid Court was anciently called the Court of *Exchequer* (*o*). By the deſcription he here gives of the *Norman* Exchequer, it appears to have borne a reſemblance to the Exchequer in *England* conſidered in its moſt Ancient ſtate. It was (ſays he) a Court that could not be held without aſſembling together the Prelates, Earls, Barons, Judges, and other Officers, of the Duchy, nor without Solemnity, Ceremony, and expenſe both to the Prince and People (*p*). For which and other reaſons there mentioned, it was in proceſs of time changed into a Court called *la Court de Parlement de Normendie* (*q*). That Change was made (as *Meſſieurs Sainƈte Marthe* relate) by *Francis* I, *A.D.* 1515 (*r*). But before That Change

---

Script. col. 1158. *Et Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 656. *n.* 50.

(*i*) Portabant autem diverſi generis ſpecies pretioſas, aurum & argentum, pallia oloſerica, purpuram ——, papiliones & tentoria pretioſiſſima, —— electuaria plurima, pelves, utres & ſcaccaria, ollas argenteas & candelabra ——. *Brompt. ib. col.* 1245. *n.* 50. *temp. R. Ric.* 1.

(*k*) *Spelm. Gloſſ. ad vocem*, Scaccarium.

(*l*) *Dialog. in calce hujus operis, viz. L.* 1. *cap.* 1. Scaccarium tabula eſt.

(*m*) Poſuit & fiſcum, fecit præfectos cum poteſtate magna, qui eſſent Regis Procuratores, qui omnia vectigalia caperent, qui ærarium curarent ——: hos Barones, Locum autem quod corrupta voce Scacarium dicitur, Statarium appellavit; quod eſſet ſtabilis, & ibidem firma Regni ſedes; quando nihil æque regnum ſtabilit quam ipſa regina pecunia. *Pol. Virg. Hiſt. L.* 9. *p.* 154. *n.* 20.

(*n*) *Ib. L.* 14. *p.* 244. *n.* 10. & *p.* 403. *n.* 40.

(*o*) En pays de Normendie, perpetuellement & inſeparablement uny & incorpore a la couronne de France, de temps immemorial, tant au precedent ladicte union & incorporation faicte par le roy Philippe Auguſte du temps dicelle, que depuys, y a eu Court & juriſdiction ſouueraine. En la quelle toutes les cauſes & matieres des hommes & ſubgetz dudit pays & des choſes ſituees & aſſiſes es fins & limittes dicelluy, ont eſte traictes, diffinies, & decidees en dernier & ſouuerain reſſort. Et a eſte ladicte Court anciennement appellee Court deſchiquier. *Le Grant Couſtum. de Norm. imprime a Rouen* 1515. *in prolog. col.* 1. *poſt fol.* 124.

(*p*) Et pour ce que ladicte Court deſchiquier neſtoit ne tenoit continuellement & ordinairement: & que a icelle faire ſeoir & tener, eſtoit requis faire convocation & aſſemblee des Prelatz, Contes, Barons, Juges, Officiers, & praticiens du pays, & obſervees autres grandes ſolemnites laborieuſes & penibles, & de grande miſe pour le Roy & tout le pays de Normendie ——. *Ib. in prol. col.* 1.

(*q*) *Ib. col.* 2.

(*r*) Hic vero notandum, Scacarium Normanniæ

Change, the *Norman* Exchequer remained, for ought that appears, in its Ancient ſtate. In It aſſembled the High Juſticiers, to whom it appertained, to correct the Defects and Falſe judgments of Bailiffs and other inferiour Juſticiers, and to do Right to every man without delay, as it were from the Princes mouth, and to take care of the Princes Rights and Dignity (*s*). In it aſſembled the Prelates, Barons, Knights *&c*, to judg of Cauſes (*t*). And the Great Cauſes were to be determined either in the Aſſizes, or in the Exchequer, or before the Prince (*u*). This is in ſhort the Account given, in the Great *Cuſtumier*, of the *Norman* Exchequer. In the next place, let us ſee what account concerning it may be gathered elſewhere. In the year 1258, *Louis* K. of *France* granted ſeveral poſſeſſions at Perpetual Ferm to the Monks of St. *Oüen* at *Roan*, for 60 *l Tournois*, To be rendred by moieties at the Two Exchequers, viz. the Exchequer of Eaſter and the Exchequer of St. *Michael* (*w*). In the year 1281, the Liberty of the Priour *de Pree* was Declared *In pleno Scacario Paſchæ*, before the Maſters of the ſaid Exchequer at *Roan*, and Judgment given for him by the ſaid Maſters preſiding in the ſame Exchequer (*x*). In the year 1208, *Nicolas de Monteigny* and *Iſabel* his wife made a Grant in Frankalmoigne to the Church of *Bonport*, and confirmed it by an Oath taken in the Exchequer at *Roan*, before *Walter* the Chamberlain and others (*y*). In the year 1374, a Compoſition was made in the *Norman* Exchequer, between two Religious houſes, touching Tithes (*z*): And afterwards, a Suit which aroſe touching the ſaid Compoſition, *A. D.* 1386, was determined in the Exchequer (*a*). In the year 1376, *Robert* Abbot of *Treſport* Compounded in the Exchequer of *Normandy* for the alternative patronage of *Euureville* (*b*). In the year 1336, in the Exchequer at *Roan*, an Inquiſition was ordered to be taken concerning ſome of the Poſſeſſions of *Fontanelle* (*c*). Thus the Exchequer of *Normandy* was a Great and conſiderable Court; Not a Place of Revenue only, but alſo a Juridical

Court

---

manniæ factum fuiſſe perpetuum 1499. a Lud. XII. inſtante Georgio Cardinali de Ambaſia; qui ſupremus Judicum conſeſſus abolito Scacarij nomine titulo Parlamenti decoratus eſt a Franciſco I, anno 1515, ut tunc numerabant. *Sammarth. Gall. Chriſtian. T. 1. p. 555. col. 1. de Archiepp. Rotom.*

(*s*) Len appelle eſchiquier aſſemblee de haulx juſticiers, a qui il appertient amender ce que bailifz & les autres mendres juſticiers ont malfaict & mauvaiſement jugie, & rendre droit a ung chaſcun ſans delay, ainſſy comme de la bouche au Prince; & a garder ces drois, & rappeller les choſes qui ont eſte miſes mauvaiſement hors de ſa main; & a regarder de toutes pars, ainſy come des yeux au Prince, toutes les choſes qui appartienent a la dignite & honneſtete au Prince. Tout ce que len faict en eſchiquier par ſolennel jugement, doit eſtre garde fermement. Nous appellons ſolennel jugement ce qui a eſte jugie par accord en plain eſchiquier, quant len a ouy loppinion de chaſcun. *Rouill. Grant Couſt. de Norm. cap. 56. fol. 72. a. Et ib. de Jur. & Conſ. Norm. cap. 56. f. 10. a. Col. 2.*

(*t*) Tempore quo ſub Scacario regebantur Normani, talis erat Patriæ conſuetudo, quia prælati, barones, milites, &c. qui debebant ſui præſentiam in Scacario, judicabant cauſas, ſicut hodie adhuc fit in Scacario Alenconienſi. *Ib. de Jur. & Conſ. Norm. c. 9. f. 17. a. Et hic paulo ſup.* (*p*).

(*u*) Nulle grant querelle ne peult eſtre terminee fors en laſſiſe, ou en leſchiquier, ou par devant le Prince, par quoy la fin en puiſſe eſtre recordee. *Grant Couſt. c. 54. f. 71. a; Et ib. de Jur. & Conſ. Norm. c. 54. f. 10. a. col. 2.*

(*w*) —— annuatim nobis ad duo Scacaria ſolvendis, medietate videlicet ad Scacarium Paſchæ, & alia medietate ad Scacarium S. Michaelis. *Neuſtr. Pia, p. 15.*

(*x*) Anno Domini 1281 declarata fuit libertas Prioris de Prato, in pleno Scacario Paſchæ, coram Magiſtris ejuſdem Scacarij apud Rothomagum, de quodam equo qui occiderat mulierem in nundinis de Ermentruilla; & adjudicatus fuit dictus equus Priori de Prato, per magiſtros in eodem Scacario præſidentes. *Ib. p. 616. ex chron. Becci.*

(*y*) Hanc donationem ego N. & Y. uxor mea in Scacario Domini Regis Francorum apud Rothomagum, coram Domino Waltero Camerario, & Odone Clementi Archidiacono Pariſienſi, & Fratre Guarino, juramento confirmavimus tenendam. *Ib. p. 898.*

(*z*) Porro in Scacario compoſitio fit inter Abbatiſſam de Ebroicis, & Abbatem Fontanellenſem, pro decima totius venditionis lignorum (*anno* 1376). *Ib. p. 595.*

(*a*) Hinc lis oborta inter — anno 1386. ſuper hujuſmodi compoſitione, in Scacario terminatur. *Ib. juxt.*

(*b*) Qui [Robertus] ſtipulante pro eo F. Henrico Marc, in Scacario Normaniæ anno 1376 compoſuit pro alternativo patronatus d' Euurevillæ. *Ib. p. 591.*

(*c*) In Scacario Rothomagenſi anno 1336, ad aliquorum inſtantiam, ordinatum fuerat quod inquiſitio fieret ea de re. *Ib. p. 176.*

(*d*) Multi

Court. Again; the name, Exchequer, was ſo well known and ſo much uſed (as it ſeems) in That Duchy, that other Juridical Courts beſides That of the Duke were called Exchequers. The Canons of *Roan* (if we may believe *Meſſieurs Saincte Marthe*) had an Exchequer or Juridical Court, to which Appeals were made from Inferiour Juriſdictions. And the Archbiſhop of *Roan* had likewiſe an Exchequer or Juridical *Forum*, which at ſtated times was holden in his Palace, and was much more Splendid than That of the Canons (*d*).

It appeareth alſo from ſome Records ſtill preſerved in *England*, That the Exchequer of *Normandy* was an Ancient Court, And Like, in many reſpects, to the Exchequer of *England*. There was, I ſuppoſe, an Exchequer in *Normandy* in the Reign of *Stephen* King of *England*. In the 5th year (as tis ſuppoſed) of That King, *Richard Baſſet* and *Aubrey de Ver* Sheriffs of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* accompted for M marks of Silver the Surpluſage of thoſe Counties. They paid cccc marks of ſilver (part thereof) at the Treaſury in *England*, And (the reſidue, to wit, D marks of ſilver in money, and C marks of ſilver in Plate, at the Treaſury in *Normandy*. The payment in *Normandy* was made to the hands of *Nigell* nephew of the Biſhop [of *Saleſbury*], who might be Then Treaſurer of *Normandy*, and of *Osbert de Pontearch* (*e*), who was (if I gueſs right) a Chamberlain of *Normandy* at That time. The Record I am ſpeaking of is placed underneath (*f*). Again; There was an Exchequer in *Normandy* in the Reign of *Henry* II, King of *England*. *Hugh de Gurnay* paid his Relief for his Land in *England* at the Exchequer of *Normandy*. Which payment is certified by Writ to the Barons of the Exchequer in *England* (*g*). And *William de Mandevill* Earl of *Eſſex*, *Cuſtos* or Committee of the Lands which the Earl of *Flanders* then had in *England*, paid part of the iſſues of thoſe Lands to the King in his Treaſury of *Normandy* [*in Theſauro Normanniæ*] (*h*).

At That time the two Exchequers (of *Normandy* and *England*) were in their model very like to one another. There is a Record extant in the Tower of *London*, which is in this reſpect Curious and remarkable: It was lately recovered by Mr *Holmes* out of the Heap of Records that lay confuſed in the *White Tower* There, till Her Majeſty, at the humble inſtance of the *Houſe* of *Peers*, commanded them to be put in order. It is a Fragment, conſiſting of Three Large membranes of a *Norman Great Roll*; which are all that are yet found of That kind. The membranes are near twelve inches wide, written on Both ſides in the like Stately hand with the *Engliſh Great Rolls* [of the *Pipe*] of K. *Henry* the Seconds Reign. Theſe *Norman* membranes are ſo Like in Character, Method, and Manner of Entry to the *Engliſh Great Rolls* [or *Pipe-Rolls*] of the Exchequer of the ſame Age, that they are hardly to be diſtinguiſhed from one another. Nevertheleſs, it appeareth that theſe are part of a *Norman* Great

---

(*d*) Multi quoq; Canonici [*of Roan*] ratione dignitatum & præbendarum habent prærogativam Majoris juſtitiæ in diverſis locis; a Judicibus Lundinariarum & Cleitarum, fiunt provocationes ad Scacarium, hoc eſt temporarios Conventus juridicos Capituli, quæ ſuprema juriſdictio exercetur per aliquot ex Canonicis auctoritate Capituli deputatos. At longe illuſtrius eſt Scacarium Metropolitani, cum agit forum & conventum ſuum, cujus juriſdictio in omnes Archiepiſcopalis ditionis partes, quas inter eminent memoranda duo oppida Dieppa & Locoveris, extenditur, necnon in palatio Pontificio ſtatis diebus exercetur. *Gall. Chriſt. T.* 1. *p.* 555. *col.* 2.

(*e*) *Vid. Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 8. Et idem Vicecomes.

(*f*) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver reddunt compotum de M marcis argenti, de ſuperplus Comitatuum quos habent in Cuſtodia: In Theſauro CCCC marcas argenti; Et in Theſauro Normanniæ, Nigello Nepoti Epiſcopi, & Osberto de Pontearcha D marcas argenti in denarijs, & C marcas argenti in vaiſſella. Et omnino Quieti ſunt de toto ſuperplus hujus anni. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 6. *b. Eſſex & Heortf.*

(*g*) De Placitis Curiæ. Hugo de Gurnay r c de Cl pro Fine terræ ſuæ; Ad Scaccarium Normanniæ reddidit Relevium de terra ſua Angliæ, pro quo promiſerat C libras, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla per breve Regis, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Nordfolch. & Sudf.*

(*h*) Terra Comitis Flandriæ in Anglia quam Comes Willelmus habet in cuſtodia. Willelmus de Mandevill Comes de Eſſexa, Ricardus de Pertehale pro eo, r c de CCl Bl[ancis] de firma de Kyrketon &c. In Theſauro *So much*, In Terris datis *So much*, *In decrements So much*, Et ipſi Regi in Theſauro Normanniæ C & xxij l & xjs & j d numero, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvill, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Dexleſalt

Great Roll, as well by the Contents of them which ſhew they relate only to *Normandy*, as likewiſe by the Inſcription written upon the Dorſe of one of them. That Inſcription is, in Fair Capitals, in Theſe words, ANNO AB INCARNATIONE DNI M° C° LXXX° IIII° APVD CADOMVM WILLEMO FILIO RADVLFI SENESCALLO NORMANNIE. I will here publiſh ſome of the Entries in This *Norman* Fragment for a Specimen. Which Entries the Reader may pleaſe to compare with Thoſe (taken out of the *Engliſh Great Rolls*) which are cited in this Volume in the Chapters *Of Fines* &c. and elſewhere. As to Fines and Law-proceedings. *Dexleſalt* the *Jew* Fined in C *s*, To have Right for his Debt againſt *Ivo de Spada*. *Robert de Rouen* Fined in xl *s*, To have Right for a Debt. *Engeran de Moncelles* gave xxvj *l*, v *s*, That his Judgment might be Speeded. *Geoffrey Deldrevill* gave one mark of Silver, For expedition in his Plaint. *Thomas de Agerney* gave one Beſant, That he might have the Teſtimony of the Juſticiers, concerning a Final Concord made between Him and *Thomas de Gotranvill*, about the Right of Preſentation to the Church of That Town, according to the import of the Chirograph made concerning the ſame: He paid his money into the Treaſury [of *Normandy*], and was Quit. *Joſcelin* and his Brother *Geoffrey* gave one Beſant, To have the Teſtimony of the Juſticiers, concerning a Houſe which he bought of *William de St. Vedaſt*: He paid his Fine likewiſe into the Treaſury, and was Quit. *Robert de Houſey* gave xx *s*, To have a Recognition touching the Right of Preſentation to the Church of *St. Victor*. *Maud de Cuverills* ſon gave xl *s*, For a Recognition upon the Seiſin of his Father (*i*). As to Amerciaments upon divers occaſions. *Robert de Daienvill* was amerced xx *l*, For not Coming according to the Summonce of the Juſticiers. *Eudo at the River* ſtood charged with xv *l*, for a *Miſericordia* formerly ſet upon him. *Henry de Reiner* was amerced xx *s*, for a Treſpaſs: One *Richard*, x *l*, for a *Stultiloquium*: *Avice de Giſlervill* xx *s*, for a Diſſeiſine, And *Maud de Pratellis*, x *l*, for the ſame. *Gilbert de Creſſonerie* was amerced at Lxx *l*, For being preſent at the Wedding of *Robert de Sakenvills* wife. *Walchelin de Ferrers* was amerced C *l*, Becauſe a Duell upon a Robbery was ill Kept in his Court: and … *de Sabroil*, L *l*, for the ill-Keeping of a Duell in his Court (*k*). In fine, in this *Norman* Fragment we find the like Allowances of *Eleemoſyna ſtatuta*, and for Executions of Malefactours, and other Expenſes, as were Uſual in *England*; And likewiſe the ſame Terms of

---

(*i*) Dexleſalt Judæus debet C ſo., pro Recto de debito verſus Ivonem de Spada. *Ex Fragm. Magni Rot. Scaccarij Norm. m.* 1. *a. in Turri Londoniæ.*

Robertus de Rothomago reddit compotum de xl ſo., pro recto de debito. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.* Et de xxvi l v s de Engeranno de Moncellis, pro juditio feſtinando. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Gaufridus Deldrevill debet j marcam argenti, pro feſtinanda loquela. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Thomas de Agerneio reddit compotum de j biſantio, pro habendo teſtimonio de fine inter eum & Thomam de Gotranvill de præſentatione Eccleſiæ ejuſdem villæ, ſicut Cyrographum inde factum teſtatur; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Joſcelinus, & Gaufridus frater ejus, reddit compotum de j biſancio, pro habendo teſtimonio Juſticiar. de quadam domo quam emit de Willelmo de Sancto Vedaſto; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt.

Robertus de Houſeio debet xx ſo. pro recognitione præſentationis Eccleſiæ S. Victoris. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Filius Matildæ de Cuverill debet xl ſo. pro Recognitione de ſaiſina patris ſui. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Fines were alſo paid in Normandy, Pro pleg., Pro Concordia, Pro falſo clamore, Pro Concordia duelli, Pro Recordo duelli; *Ib. m.* 1. *& 2. paſſim.*

(*k*) Robertus de Daienvill reddit compotum de xx l, quia non venit ad ſummonitionem Juſticiar. In Recepta Alueredi de Sancto Martino x l, Et debet x l.

Alueredus de Sancto Martino reddit compotum de x l quas recepit de Roberto de Daienvill. In ſuo ſuperplus ſuperioris compoti xv l, x ſo., ij d. Et Quietus eſt. Et habet ſuperplus C & v ſo. ij d; qui computantur ei inferius. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Eudo de ſuper Aqua debet xv l de Veteri miſericordia. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

De Henrico de Reineri xx ſo. pro molta disforciata. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Et de x l de ipſo Ricardo pro Stultiloquio. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Avicia de Giſlervill [debet] xx ſo. pro diſſaiſina. Matillis de Pratellis debet x l pro diſſaiſina. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Gillebertus de Creſſoneria reddit compotum de Lxx l, quia interfuit ſponſaliis uxoris Roberti de Sakenvill; In theſauro x l —. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Wachel[inus] de Ferrarijs debet C l, pro Duello Latrocinij male ſervato in Curia ſua. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

.. de Sabrolio [debet] L l, pro duello de combuſtione male ſervato in Curia ſua. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Art in the Entries for Charge and Diſcharge, which were uſed in *England*: Such as, *Debet*, *reddit compotum*, *In perdonis*, *Quietus eſt*, *Superplus*, *De remanente* of ſuch a Debt, *In theſauro liberavit*, *In perſolta*, and the like. For example. There were allowed to the Two Prieſts of *Liſieux*, Lx *s*, *de elemoſina ſtatuta*: And to the Church of St. *Taurus* of *Evreux* xl *s* for the ſame; And the like to Others. An Accomptant was Allowed xxiij *s* for the Executions of Malefactours within the time of his Accompt. *Alvered de St. Martin* accompted for a hundred fourſcore and twelve pounds fifteen ſhillings, for the *Remanent* of the Tallage of *Drincourt*. The Abbat of *Cormeilles* anſwered x *l*, the *Remanent* of the *Donum* which he made to the King: He paid it, by vertue of the Kings Writ, to *William de St. Marie-Church*, and was Quit. The Abbat of *Bernay* anſwered xl *l* v *s*, the *Remanent* of His *Donum*: Part of it was Diſcompted to him, for ſo much diſburſed, by vertue of the Kings Writ, in the Corrody of *John* ſon of K. *Henry* II at *Rouen*; The Reſt was diſcounted to him for like value laid out, by vertue of the Kings Writ, upon the Works in the Caſtles of the *Marches*, And ſo the Abbat was Quit. *Clemence de Montfort* anſwered C *l*, the *Remanent* of a certain Fine ſhe had entred into: She paid part of it at the Receipt; and ſtood charged with the reſidue. Another Accomptant anſwered for ſeveral ſumms of money, which he had received of ſeveral perſons, towards the Works to be Done in Caſtles in the *Marches*: to wit, DC *l* received at the Treaſury of *Caen*, C *l* ſterling at the Treaſury of *England*, and ſundry other ſumms; in the whole MMMM CC Lxx *l*. *Walter de Cacegai* accompted for CLx *l*, That he might have his Land of *Pacey* which was mortgaged to *William Painell*: He paid part of it into the Treaſury, And had Allowance of the reſidue for So much paid by him towards the Maintenance of certain Knights who ſerved under him in the Laſt War in *Poictou*; And was Quit. *Hugh Morewic* and *Hugh Bardolf*, were Allowed C *l*, by vertue of the Kings Writ, for So much diſburſed by them for the Kings expenſe when he was at *Giſorz*. *William* ſon of *Adam* was diſcharged (by way of *In perdonis*) of CL *l* by vertue of the Kings Writ; And *Louis de Gurnay* of xl *l* in like form An Accomptant was Allowed xiij *l* vj *s* in part of xx marks, by him paid (*in Perſolta*) to Earl *William*, for money advanced by Earl *William* for the equipage and maintenance of the Knights who kept ward in the Caſtle of *Array* (*l*). In this *Norman* Fragment it appears that an Accomptant had Allowance made to him upon his Accompt rendered at the Exchequer of *Caen*, of xxj *l* xj *s* xj *d*, by vertue of the Kings Writ, for ſo much

---

(*l*) Duobus presbiteris de Lexovio Lx ſo., de elemoſina ſtatuta. *Ex eodem fragm. Mag. Rot. Norm. m.* 1. *a.*

Sancto Tauro de Ebroico xl ſo., de elemoſina ſtatuta. [*The like to ſeveral others*]. *Ib. m.* 2. *a.*

In juſtitijs faciendis, xxiij ſo. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Alveredus de Sancto Martino reddit compotum de C l quater xx l xij l xv s, de remanente taillagij de Drincourt. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Abbas de Cormelijs reddit compotum de x l, de remanente Doni quod fecit Regi: Willelmo de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia, x l, per breve Regis; & Quietus eſt. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Abbas de Bernaio reddit compotum de xl l v s, de remanente Doni quod fecit Regi: In Conredio Johannis filij Regis apud Rothomagum xx l, per breve Regis; Comiti Willelmo ad operationes Caſtrorum de Marchia xx l, v s per breve Regis; Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

Clementia de Monte forti reddit compotum de C l. de remanente finis ſui: In theſauro xxx libras & L ſo. ſterling. pro x l Andegaven. Et debet Lx l. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Idem reddit compotum de Receptis ſuis quas habuit ad operationes Caſtrorum de Marchia, ſcilicet de theſauro Cadomi DC l per Herbertum de Argent. & Willelmum de Calniz, De theſauro Angliæ C l ſterlingorum pro CCCC l Andegavenſium per eoſdem, De theſauro Rothomagi de focagio M l DCC l per Radulfum Epiſcopum Lexovienſem Theſaurarium Regis & Herbertum de Argent., De Camera Regis C l ſterling. pro CCCC l Andegavenſium, De Waltero de Cantilupo CC l, De Johanne de Botell. Præpoſito de Dieppa CC l, De Alveredo de Sancto Martino C l, De Radulfo filio Math. de Loriol C l, De Ricardo Beurel C l, De Richardo Silvani CC l Lx l, De Sehero de Quenceio L l, De Radulfo de Frellancort xl l, De Roberto Pratario C l xx l; Summa iiij l CC l Lxx l. *Ib. m.* 2. *a.*

Walterus Cacegai reddit compotum de C l. Lx l pro habenda terra ſua de Paceio quam Willelmus Paganelli de Alta Ripa habebat in vadio; In theſauro Lx l; Hugoni de Creſſeio ad faciendas liberationes Militum quos duxit ad ultimam guerram Pictaviæ, C l, per breve Regis, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

Hugoni de Morwic & Hugoni Bardulf ad Conredium Regis apud Giſorz C l, per breve Regis. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

In Perdonis Willelmo filio Adæ pro Comite much by him diſburſed (out of the Revenue within his Receipt) for the Corrody or Expenſe of the Duke of *Saxony* when he was at *Drincourt* upon his journey into *Saxony* (*m*): That at the ſame Exchequer of *Normandy* an Accomptant was allowed (by vertue of the Kings Writ) iiij *l*, by him diſburſed in ſome ſmall accoutrements of Two Knights (belonging to the Duke of *Saxony*) who ſojourned in the Abbey of *Bernay*; And C *s* laid-out by the Accomptant in the Corrody or Subſiſtence of ſome of the Kings Men and Horſes at *Eureux* (*n*): And again, xxxv *l* x *s*, for the like ſumm expended by the Accomptant for Horſes for the uſe of the Ducheſs of *Saxony* when ſhe went upon her Voyage (*o*). And I ſuppoſe there was a *Great Roll* of the Exchequer of *Normandy* in the Reign of K. *John*. In the caſe of *Roger de Punchardon*, reference is made in the *Great Roll* of the Exchequer in *England*, to the [*Great*] *Roll* of the Exchequer in *Normandy* (*p*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I. of *England*, *William Mareſchall* paid CC marks into the Treaſury [of the Exchequer] of *Normandy*: Which payment was certified to the Exchequer of *England* by the Chancellours Writ, and by Teſtimony of *William Fitz-Ralf* Steward of *Normandy*, and by the Kings Writ *de Ultra mare* (*q*). *Robeiſe de Boum* Fined in CCC marks, for the Cuſtody of her late husbands Land and Children; and was to pay-in the Fine at the Exchequer of *Normandy* (*r*). The Forepart of the Reign of K. *John* ſupplieth us with ſeveral Memoires concerning the Exchequer of *Normandy*. By which we may diſcern in ſome meaſure, What ſort of a Court or Place That Exchequer was, And what kind of buſineſs was tranſacted There. Some of thoſe Memoires (taken from Records) ſhall be here produced. In the firſt place, it appears, That Charters and Final Concords were wont to be made between Parties, at the Exchequer in *Normandy*, before the Juſticiers and Barons Then preſent, much after the manner ſometimes uſed in *England* in like caſes. For example. A Final Concord was made made at *Caen*, at the Exchequer, in the Second year after the Coronation of *John* King of *England*, before *Warin de Glappion* Steward of *Normandy*, *Samſon* Abbat of *Caen*, *Peter de Lions*, *Hugh de Chaucumbe*, and other Juſticiers and Barons Then preſent, Between *John de Manerbie* Tenant, And *Robert Monk* his Brother Claimant. It was a Partition of their Inheritance, made with the aſſent of the Lords of the Fees (*s*). A Final Concord was made between *Ralf Teſſon* and *Fulk de Preez*, concerning the Honour of St. *Saviour* late the poſſeſſion of *Roger* the *Viſcount*,

and

---

mite Willelmo C l L l, per breve Regis. In Perdonis Ludovico de Gornaio xl l per idem breve. *Ib. m.* 1. *a.*

In perſolta Comiti Willelmo de xx marcis, quas commodaverat ad liberationem Militum qui cuſtodiunt Caſtrum de Arraio, xiij l vj ſo. *Ib. m.* 2. *a. Et vid. hic paulo ſupra.*

(*m*) In Conredio Ducis Sauxoniæ apud Drincourt quando ivit in Sauxoniam, xxj l xj ſo. xj d, per breve Regis. *Ex Fragm. Magni Rot. de Scacc. Norm. repoſiti in Turri Lond. m.* 1. *a.*

(*n*) Robertus de Caorces [debet] C ſo. de Dono. Per breve Regis. In minuto herneſio ad opus duorum Militum Ducis Saux[oniæ] qui perhendinant in Abbatia de Bernaio, iiij l; Per idem breve Regis. In Conredio hominum & equorum Regis apud Ebroicam C ſo., per idem breve. Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

(*o*) Pro equis ad opus Duciſſæ Saux[oniæ] quando transfretavit, xxxv l x ſo.; per breve Regis. *Ib. m.* 1. *b.*

(*p*) Rogerus de Punchardon r c x l & x s & vj d, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Secundo Normannorum. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Deveneſchira, tit.* De Oblatis.

(*q*) Willelmus Mareſcallus r c de DC & xxxviij l & viij d, pro habenda Medietate de terra Comitis Giffardi: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, eidem Willelmo D marcas argenti, de illis duabus Mille marcis argenti quas promiſerat pro habenda parte ſua de terra Comitis Giffardi; Et debet CCC & iiij l & xiiij s; Idem r c de eodem debito; In Theſauro Normanniæ CC marcas, per breve Cancellarij, & per teſtimonium Willelmi filij Radulfi Seneſcalli Normanniæ, & per præceptum Domini Regis de Ultra mare: Et debet C & Lxxj l & vij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Buk. & Bed. in imo.*

(*r*) Roheiſia quæ fuit uxor Franconis de Boum debet CCC marcas, reddendas ad Scaccarium de Normannia, pro Cuſtodia Terræ Viri ſui & Puerorum ſuorum. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*s*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, anno ſecundo Coronationis J. Regis Angliæ, coram Gar[ino] de Glapp[ion] Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Sanſone Abbate Cadomi, Petro de Lions, Hugone de Chaucombe, cæteriſq; Juſticiarijs qui tunc ibi aderant & Baronibus, Inter Johannem de Manerbio tenentem, & Robertum Monachum fratrem ejus clamantem, ſcilicet de propor-

tione

and the Honour of *Spiney* late of *Engelram de Port*, and the whole Inheritance of their Mothers who were Siſters [and Coheires]; whereof Plea was moved between the parties. It was made at *Caen*, at the Exchequer, *Anno Dom.* 1202, *anno* 3° *Regis Johannis* (*t*). This Concord was made by way of Cirograph, and was Inſpected and Confirmed by K. *John*, by his Charter cited underneath (*u*). Another Final Concord was made at *Caen*, at the Exchequer, in the ſecond year after the Coronation of K. *John*, Between *Lohout de Flamencvill* Tenant, and *Ralf de Montibus* Claimant, for the Moiety of a Mill at *Flamencvill* belonging to the Fee of *Ralf Taiſſon*; whereof Plea was had between them in the Kings Court. *Ralf de Montibus* quit-claimed to *Lohout* and his heirs. For That quitclaimer *Lohout* gave to *Ralf* L *l* *Anjouvins* (*w*). In ſumm. A Final Concord was made in the Kings Court at *Caen*, at the Exchequer on the feaſt of St. *Matthias* in the ſecond year of K. *Johns* Coronation, Before *Warin de Glappion* Steward of *Normandy*, *Samſon* Abbat of *Caen*, *Hugh de Chaucumbe*, *Ralf Labbe*, *Maſter Peter de Lions*, *William de Waude*, *Geoffrey de Corton*, *Ralf de Liſieux*, *William de Livet*, *Richard de Funten*[*ei*], and the reſt of the Juſticiers and Barons who were Then preſent, Between *Claria de Lungueville* and her Four Sons Tenants, And *Robert de Mara* Claimant, for the Land of *Planchis de Airel*, belonging to the Fee of *William de Semille*; whereof Plea was had between them in the Kings Court. *Claria* and her ſons Releaſed to *Robert* and his heirs. And for That Releaſe *Robert* gave *Claria* and her Sons fourſcore pounds *Anjouvins* (*x*). The

---

tione terrarum hæreditatis eorum, unde contentio erat inter eos, videlicet &c. *John quit-claimed to* Robert *the Lands here mentioned*; Et hoc fecit aſſenſu Dominorum feodorum illorum. Et per hoc præfatus R. clamavit quietam de ſe & de hæredibus ſuis, totam aliam hæreditatem prænominato Johanni & ſuis hæredibus. Et pro iſta quieta clamancia, & pro quietancia omnium catallorum & aliarum rerum, dedit Johannes prædicto Roberto fratri ſuo xl libras Andegavenſes, & duos modios ſicci bladi. Et ſi Johannes morietur ſine hærede de Conjugio, hæreditas ejus redibit ad Robertum & ad hæredes ſuos. Et ſimiliter, ſi Robertus morietur ſine hærede de Conjugio, hæreditas ejus redibit ad Johannem prædictum & ad ſuos hæredes. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4. *n.* 22.

(*t*) Noſcant præſentes & futuri, quod hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta inter Radulfum Teſſon & Folkeium de Pratis, de Honore Sancti Salvatoris cum pertinencijs qui fuit Rogeri Vicecomitis, & de Honore de Spineto qui fuit Engerralmi de Portu, & de tota Hæreditate ſuarum Matrum quæ Sorores fuerunt, unde placitum erat inter eos. Ita videlicet quod totus Honor &c; *Tis in nature of a Partition. It concludes*, Hoc autem factum eſt apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium Anno ab Incarnatione Domini MCCij°, Regni Regis Johannis anno Tercio & cætera. *Rot. Chartar. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3. *n.* 32.

(*u*) J. Dei gratia &c. Sciatis nos inſpexiſſe Cyrographum factum inter Radulfum Taiſon & Fulc. de Pratis in Curria noſtra, quod ſuperius ſcribitur, utraq; parte concedente. Et quia volumus quod ea quæ fiunt in Curia noſtra rata ſint & ſtabilia, Concordiam iſtam præſenti Carta noſtra duximus confirmandum. T. W. Albrincenſi Epiſcopo, Willelmo Comite Sar., Roberto de Harecurt, Petro de Pratellis, Rogero de Mortuo mari, Petro de Stok., Ricardo de Rever. Datum per manum Simonis Archidiaconi Wellenſis apud Monfort j die Aprilis anno R n Tercio. *Ib. m.* 2. *n.* 36.

(*w*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, anno ſecundo Coronationis J. Regis Angliæ, Inter Lohoudum de Flamencvill tenentem, & Radulfum de Montibus clamantem, ſcilicet de medietate Molendini de Canteraiene apud Flamencvill, de feodo Radulfi Taiſſon; Et unde placitum erat inter eos in Curia Domini Regis; ſcilicet quod præfatus Radulfus dimiſit & clamavit quietam de ſe & hæredibus ſuis, ſine aliqua reclamatione amplius, totam præfatam medietatem præfati Molendini apud Flamencvill, & totum Molendinum integre, & quicquid juris in eodem Molendino ſibi vendicabat, prænominato Lohoudo & hæredibus ſuis jure hæreditario poſſidendum. Et pro iſta quieta clamancia præfatus Lohoudus dedit præfato Radulfo L libras Andegavenſium. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3. *n.* 24.

(*x*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Cadomum ad Scaccarium, die feſto S. Mathiæ Apoſtoli, anno ſecundo Coronationis J. Regis Angliæ, coram Garino de Glappion tunc Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Sanſone Abbate Cadomi, Hugone de Chaucumbe, Radulfo Labbe, Magiſtro Petro de Liuns, Willelmo de Wauda, Gaufrido de Corton, Radulfo de Lexovio, Willelmo de Livet, Ricardo de Funten[ei], cæteriſq; Juſticiarijs & Baronibus qui tunc ibi aderant, Inter Clariam de Lungueville & filios

The Roll out of which I have cited theſe Charters and Final Concords, is entitled at the Head of it Thus, in the ſame hand with the Roll it ſelf; "This "is the Roll of Charters and Chirographs of *Normandy*, made in the time of "*Guarin de Glapion* Steward of *Normandy*, in the Second year of the Reign of "K. *John*; *Samſon* Abbat of *Caen*, *Ralf Labbe*, and *Peter de Lions* the Kings "Clerk, Then Sitting at the Exchequer (*y*).

They had in *Normandy* Summonces of the Exchequer There. *William de Seranz* Fined to the King by way of *Oblatum* in three marks of gold, To have Right againſt *Henry de la Pomeray*. He was to pay the three marks at the next return of the Summonce of the Exchequer (*z*). They had in *Normandy* the Diſtinction of the *Duo Scaccaria*, or Principal Terms of Payment and Receipt. K. *John* gave to the Church of *Rouen* Two thouſand pounds *Anjouvins*, payable at the Four Next Exchequers: And commanded the Seneſchall of *Normandy* and the Barons of the Exchequer to cauſe the Payments to be made accordingly (*a*). The ſame King gave to *John Malerbe* the yearly fee of C *l* *Anjouvins* payable at the Exchequer of *Caen* at the Two Terms, viz. At the Exchequer of *Eaſter* L *l*, And at the Exchequer of St. *Michael* L *l*: And commanded the Steward of *Normandy* and Barons of the Exchequer, to cauſe the ſame to be paid in manner aforeſaid (*b*). Disburſements were wont to be made by the Kings Officers in *Normandy* and *Anjou* by vertue of the Kings Writs; wherein was contained (as in *England*) the uſual Clauſe, That they ſhould be Allowed the ſame at the Exchequer. The King, by Writ, commanded the Provoſt of *Barbeflet* to Find Paſſage [and neceſſaries] *gratis* for *Peter de Ely* and his Fellows and their Horſes, who brought into *Normandy* the money ariſing by the Carucage of *England*: And the Provoſt was to have the ſame Allowed to him at the Exchequer (*c*). Another Writ iſſued to the ſame Provoſt, commanding him to Find Paſſage *gratis* for *Alexander* the *Clerk* and others, who brought with them ſome Treaſure into *Normandy* for the Kings uſe: And his Disburſement

was

---

filios ſuos Philippum Petrum Willelmum Johannem tenentes, Et inter Robertum de Mara clamantem; Videlicet de terra de Planchis de Airel, ſcilicet de Buiſſone Hamel. cum pertinencijs de ſeodo Willelmi de Semille; Et unde placitum erat inter præfatos in Curia Domini Regis, videlicet quod præfata Claria & præfati filij ſui dimiſerunt de ſe & de hæredibus ſuis, ſine reclamatione, & quietam clamaverunt totam prædictam terram cum pertinencijs, præfato Roberto & hæredibus ſuis poſſidendam jure hæreditario. Et pro iſta quieta clamancia Robertus dedit præfatæ Clariæ & filijs ſuis quater xx libras Andegavenſium. *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm. 2. J. m. 6. n. 7.*

(*y*) Hic eſt Rotulus Cartarum & Cyrograforum Normanniæ factus tempore Guarini de Glapion tunc Seneſcalli Normanniæ, anno Secondo Regni Regis Johannis, Aſſiſtentibus ad Scaccarium Sanſone Abbate Cadomi, & Radulfo Labe, Petro de Lions Clerico Domini Regis. *Rot. Cart. & Cyr. Norm. m. 7.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Seranz dat Domino Regi iij marcas auri, computata marca quam antea dedit Domino Regi & inrotulatam in Rotulis Cadomi, pro habendo recto de Henrico de la Pomeray. Termini, Ad Summ[onitionem] Scaccarij. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 4.*

(*a*) Rex &c G. de Glappion Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus de Scaccario &c. Sciatis quod dedimus Eccleſiæ Rothomagenſi, ad reparationem ejus, duo millia librarum Andegavenſium, perſolvendas ad quatuor Scaccaria. Et terminus ſolutionis incipiet ad hoc feſtum S. Michaelis proximo futurum. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quatinus ad idem primum Scaccarium de feſto S. Michaelis, faciatis eidem Eccleſiæ habere Quingentas libras, & ad Paſcha ſequens quingentas libras, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis ſequens quingentas libras, & ad Paſcha ſequens D libras. T. me ipſo apud Valon. xxiiij die Septembris anno r n ſecundo. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 2.*

(*b*) Rex &c, Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus &c. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Johanni Malerbe, C l Andegavenſium de feodo per annum, recipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum de Cadomo ad duos terminos, ſcilicet ad Scaccarium Paſchæ L l, & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis L l, quouſq; ei illas in maritagio aut alibi aſſignaverimus. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod illas ei habere faciatis. T. W. de Breoſa apud Gaſcy xj die Januarij. *Pat. 4. J. m. 6.*

(*c*) Rex &c. Præpoſito de Barbeflet &c. Inveni Paſſagium ſine precio Petro de Ely & Socijs ſuis qui duxerunt Carrucagium noſtrum de Anglia in Normanniam ad vj equos. Et computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. T. me ipſo apud Fayam xxviij die Auguſti. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 5.*

(*d*) Rex

CHAP. IV.

was to be Allowed to him at the Exchequer (*d*). The King by a Writ ordered *Samſon* Abbat of *Caen* a Baron of the Exchequer in *Normandy*, and the Chamberlains There, to ſend to him [out of his Treaſury] Two hundred marks, by *William Puingnard* (*e*): And by another Writ, ordered *William Puingnard* to convey the ſame Summ of money to him [the King] at his own Coſt; which Coſt ſhould be Allowed to him at the Exchequer (*f*). Writs were wont to iſſue to the Steward of *Normandy* and the Barons of the Exchequer There, commanding them to make Allowance at the Exchequer, of the Summs of money therein mentioned to have been laid-out or paid in the Kings Service. This was done after the manner uſual alſo in *England* in like caſes. For example. A Writ of *Computate* was awarded to the Steward of *Normandy* and the Barons of the Exchequer, whereby they were ordered to Allow *William Puinard* Sheriff of *Caen* x *l Anjouvins* and v *s* and viij *d*, which he had laid out in accommodations for the Kings Carriages (*g*). A Like Writ iſſued for *R.* the Abbot, by vertue whereof he was to be Allowed ſix Thouſand three hundred ſeventy five marks of ſilver, which he had paid into the Kings Chamber, of moneys ariſing out of the Kings Revenue in *England* (*h*). A Like Writ iſſued for *Richard de la Toure*, for Allowance of certain moneys by him laid out in providing neceſſaries for ſome of the Kings horſes and grooms (*i*). The Provoſt of *Chinun* laid out xxv *l* and odd about making certain Engines for the Kings uſe: And was to have the ſame Diſcompted or Allowed to him by vertue of a Writ of *Computate* directed to *William de Rupibus* Steward of *Anjou* (*k*). The King by Writ commanded the Steward of *Normandy* [and Barons of the Exchequer There], That according to the Cuſtom of the Exchequer of *Normandy*, they ſhould make due Allowance to *Jordan de Saukevill* of all that he had laid-out in repairing the Hay of *Arches*, and upon the Caſtle of *Arches* and the Foreſt of *Awy*; the Items of ſuch expenſes being verified by the teſtimony of lawful men (*l*). And a like Writ iſſued for making Allowance in like caſe, *mutatis mutandis*, to *John de Pratellis* (*m*). It was alſo uſual for the King by his

---

(*d*) Rex &c Præpoſito de Barbeflet &c; Inveni Paſſagium Alexandro Clerico & Roberto [de] Wintonia & Aluredo qui attulerunt theſaurum noſtrum in Normanniam cum vj equis. Et computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. T. me ipſo apud Pictaviam xxviij die Auguſti. *Ib. juxt.*

(*e*) Rex &c S. Abbati de Cadomo & Camerarijs de Scaccario &c. Mandamus vobis, quod ſine dilatione mittatis nobis ducentas marcas argenti per Willelmum Puingnard. T. me ipſo apud Valon. xxiij die Septembris. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 2.*

(*f*) Rex &c Willelmo Puingnard &c. Mandamus tibi, quod ad Cuſtum tuum nobis venire facias [ducentas] marcas argenti, quas Camerarij de Scaccario Cadomi nobis ſunt miſſuri. Et computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. T. me ipſo apud Valon. xxiij die Septembris. *Ib. juxt.*

(*g*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus de Scaccario &c. Computate Willelmo Puinard Vicecomiti Cadomi, Decem libras Andegavenſium & v s, viij d, quos poſuit in expenſis & paſſagio Caretariorum noſtrorum. T. me ipſo apud Gunevill xxviij die Septembris. *Rot. Contrabrevium Norm. 2: Joh. m. 2.*

(*h*) Rex &c Seneſcallo & Baronibus de Scaccario &c. Computate R. Abbati vj mille CCC Lxxv marcas argenti, quas liberavit in Camera noſtra ante excercitum Gaſconiæ, de Theſauro noſtro Angliæ, anno Regni noſtri ſecundo. T. me ipſo apud Barbeflet xv die Septembris. Per Clericos Cameræ. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 3.*

(*i*) Rex &c, Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus Scaccarij &c. Computate Ricardo de Turri viij l & ij s Andegavenſium, quos ipſe poſuit in tribus equis noſtris & uno runcino, & pro j eſquir. & ij Garcionibus per iij ſeptimanas, & in tribus camiſijs ad equos illos, & ij Huſtijs, & ij frænis, per præceptum noſtrum. T. me ipſo apud Arg[entomium] x die Septembris. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 3.*

(*k*) Rex &c Willelmo de Rupibus Seneſcallo Andegaviæ ſalutem. Computate Præpoſito de Chinun xxv l & vij ſol. ij d quos ipſe poſuit in ingenijs noſtris faciendis per Magiſtrum Urricum. T. me ipſo apud Chinun xxv die Junij. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm. 2. J. m. 5.*

(*l*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ &c. Mandamus vobis, quod ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij noſtri Normanniæ, faciatis computari Jordano de Saukevill, id quod ipſe poſuit in reparatione Haiæ de Arches, & in Foreſta noſtra de Awy, & in Caſtro noſtro de Arches, per bonum teſtimonium legalium hominum. T. me ipſo apud Sudbir. xx die Marcij. *Rot. Contrabrevium Norm. 2. J. m. 1.*

(*m*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ &c. Mandamus vobis, quod ſecundum Conſiderationem Scaccarij, computari faciatis Johanni his Writs to order the Steward of *Normandy* or Barons of the Exchequer There, to give Reſpites for Debts or Pleas in agitation. A Writ iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer of *Normandy*, commanding them to put in reſpite a certain Debt which *Hugh de Chaucumbe* owed to the King, for ſo long as *Hugh* ſhould be in the Kings Service in *Normandy* (*n*). And a Writ iſſued to the Steward of *Normandy*, ordering that a Plea between the parties hereunder named, in an Appeal for Breach of the Peace, ſhould be reſpited till the King came into *Normandy* (*o*). Payments were wont to be made out of the Treaſury in *Normandy*, by vertue of Writs of *Liberate* directed to the Treaſurer and Chamberlains, or to the Steward and Barons of the Exchequer There. A *Liberate* iſſued to *W.* the Treaſurer and the Chamberlains of the *Norman* Exchequer, Commanding them to pay, out of the Kings Treaſure, xxv *s* to *Euſtace* the Chaplain and *Ambroſe*, who ſung the Hymn *Chriſtus vicit* at the Kings Second Coronation and at the Unction and Coronation of Q. *Iſabell* (*p*). The King granted to *Roger de Munbray* the yearly Fee of C *l* *Anjouvins* payable at the Exchequer of *Caen* at the Two Terms: And by his Writ commanded the Steward of *Normandy* and Barons of the Exchequer There, to make payment thereof accordingly (*q*). A like Writ iſſued for paying to *Hervey de Pratis* His yearly Fee (*r*). K. *John* by the Writ hereunder cited, commanded the Treaſurer and Chamberlains of *Caen* in *Normandy*, to pay unto *William Cumin* and *John de Salmur* certain Summs of money hereunder mentioned for the cauſes and purpoſes ſpecified in the ſaid Writ (*s*). The ſame King by Writ Patent, commanded the Barons of his Exchequer of *Caen* &c, That out of the Firſt money received at his Exchequer There, or from the Treaſury of *England* (except, or next after the money already aſſigned to *Peter de Pratellis*) they ſhould pay to *Laurence de Dungion* C *l* *Anjouvins*, and other ſumms (therein mentioned to

hanni de Pratellis, id quod ipſe rationabiliter poſuit in reparatione domorum noſtrarum, per Viſum & teſtimonium Legalium hominum. T. me ipſo apud Sanctum Eadmundum xix die Marcij. *Rot. Contrabrevium de Normannia* 2. *J. m.* 1.

(*n*) Rex &c Baronibus de Scaccario &c. Sciatis nos dediſſe reſpectum dilecto & fideli noſtro Hugoni de Chaucumbe de debito in quo nobis tenetur, & unde Summonitionem Scaccarij habuit, quamdiu fuerit in ſervicio noſtro in Normannia per præceptum noſtrum. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod reſpectum illum ei inde habere faciatis. Per G. filium Petri. *Rot. Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 1. *dorſo.*

(*o*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ &c. Mandamus vobis, quatinus ponatis in reſpectum loquelam quæ eſt inter Thomam . . . & Willelmum de Roffa, & Radulfum & Robertum de Roffa, & Radulfum Hoſtiarium, & Silveſtrum Widecot, de pace noſtra infracta, unde idem Tomas eos appellat, quouſque in Normanniam venerimus. T. me ipſo apud Linc. xij die Januarij. Per G. filium Petri. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 1. *dorſo.*

(*p*) Rex &c W. Theſaurario & Camerarijs de Scaccario &c. Liberate de theſauro noſtro xxv ſolidos Euſtacio Capellano & Ambroſiio Clericis noſtris, qui cantaverunt *Chriſtus vicit*, ad Secundam Coronationem noſtram, & ad unctionem & coronationem J. Reginæ uxoris noſtræ. T. me ipſo apud Weſtmon. x die Octobris. *Rot. Contrabrev. Normanniæ* 2. *Joh. m.* 2.

(*q*) Rex &c, R. Taxoni Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus &c. Sciatis quo dnos conceſſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Rogero de Munbray, Centum libras Andegavenſium de feodo per annum, recipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum de Cadomo ad duos terminos, quouſq; eas illi in maritagio aut alibi aſſignaverimus. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod illas ei habere faciatis. T. me ipſo apud Bretollium vij die Januarij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 6.

(*r*) Rex &c, Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus de Scaccario Cadomi &c. Mandamus vobis, quod faciatis habere Herveo de Pratis feodum ſuum ad Scaccarium noſtrum, ſicut illud ei dedimus, & ſicut illud habere debet. T. me ipſo apud Chambr. iiij die Januarij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 6.

(*s*) Rex &c, Theſaurario & Camerarijs Cadomi &c. Mandamus vobis quod ſine dilatione faciatis habere Willelmo Cumin, ad opus Militum & Servientum de Arches, Quingentas & Quadraginta Septem libras Andegavenſium, & xij s iij d de Theſauro noſtro Angliæ, pro reragijs liberationum ſuarum de quibus cum eis finem fecimus, Et præterea faciatis habere Johanni de Salmur, ad opus Baliſtariorum noſtrum de Arches, quater viginti & decem libras Andegavenſinum de eodem Theſauro, de arreragijs ſuis, & pro liberationibus ſuis xv dierum, ſcilicet uſq; ad ſecundum diem Februarij, illo die computato. Item liberate prædicto Willelmo Cumin, ad opus v Militum apud Archis, quaterviginti & ix libras Andegavenſium de eodem Theſauro, pro reragijs ſuis. Teſte meipſo apud Alenconium xix die Januarij. Per

to others (*t*). The like Writ ***mutatis mutandis*** was ſent to the Steward of *Normandy* and Barons of the Exchequer of *Caen*, for paying to *John Luc.* (out of the Firſt money that came from *England*) C *l. Anjouvins* which he had lent to the King (*u*). In fine, Writs of Quittance or Diſcharge were alſo uſed in *Normandy*, in like manner as in *England*. K. *John* diſcharged *William de Laſte* of a Debt which he owed to the King: And by Writ commanded the Steward of *Normandy* and Barons of the Exchequer to put him out of Charge (*w*). A Like Writ iſſued for Diſcharging *Robert de Loges* of a Debt which he owed to the King (*x*).

V. Next; let us enquire after the Original or Firſt inſtitution of the Exchequer in *England*. This may well be looked on as an obſcure diſquiſition at This day; ſeeing it was thought obſcure by the Author of the Dialogue concerning the Exchequer. That Authour propoſes the Doubt; but is not poſitive in the caſe; though (if I underſtand him rightly) he enclines to think the Exchequer was ſet-up in *England* at or about the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt. “ The inſtitution of the Exchequer (ſaith he) is confirmed as well by “ Its Antiquity, as alſo by the Authority of the Great Men that Sit There. “ For it is ſaid to have been erected by K. *William* at the time of the Conqueſt “ of this Realm, its Model being taken from the Tranſmarine Exchequer: “ But they [the Exchequer of *England* and That of *Normandy*] Differ from one “ another in ſeveral and very conſiderable things. Again; there are ſome “ who think there was an Exchequer under the *Angloſaxon* Kings. And they “ go upon this ground: becauſe there were Farmers (very Ancient men) who “ had lived upon ſome of the Crown-lands, that could Remember or had “ been told by their Fathers, How much *de Albo firmæ* men were obliged to “ pay for every pound. But This relates to the manner of Paying the *Fermes*, “ not to the Seſſion of the Exchequer. Beſides if a man alleges that the *Album firmæ* begann in the *Angloſaxon* times, it may be urged againſt him, that “ in *Domeſday-Book* (which contains an exact Deſcription of the Lands of the “ whole Realm, and mentions the Value of all mens Lands as well of the time “ of K. *Edward*, as alſo of K. *William* under whom it was written) there is no “ mention at all made of the *Album firmæ*. From whence tis reaſonable to “ ſuppoſe, that after the time of making That Survey in the Reign of the “ King juſt above named, the Conſtitution concerning the *Album firmarum* was “ made by perſons intelligent in That affair; for the reaſons which I ſhall “ mention by and by. But at what time ſoever the Exchequer Begann, tis “ certain It is founded on ſo great an Authority, that no man ought to break “ the Statutes of the Exchequer, or to be ſo hardy as to oppoſe them. For “ This the Exchequer hath in common with the *Kings Court* (wherein the King “ perſonally Sits in Judgment), that tis not lawful for any man to contradict “ what is Recorded or Adjudged There (*y*). Here we ſee, this worthy Authour, having

---

Per P. de Rupibus. *Rot. terrarum liberatarum & Contrabrevium de Normannia Andegavia & Pictavia, de anno* 4. *Joh. m.* 6.

(*t*) Rex &c Baronibus de Scaccario Cadomi &c. Mandamus vobis quod de primis denarijs quos recipietis de Scaccario noſtro, vel de Theſauro noſtro Angliæ, præter theſaurum quem liberari præcepimus Petro de Pratellis, faciatis habere Laurentio de Dungiun Centum libras Andegavenſium, *and other Summs to others*, quas eis debemus. T. me ipſo apud Aquilam xxviij die Julij per eundem. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 11.

(*u*) Rex &c, Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Baronibus Scaccarij Cadomi &c. Mandamus vobis, quod habere faciatis Johanni Luc. de primis denarijs qui venerint de Theſauro noſtro Angliæ, C l Andegavenſium, quas ipſe nobis commodavit. T. me ipſo apud Rothomagum vj die Marcij. Per S. de Stok. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 2.

(*w*) Rex &c, Guarino de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ &c. Sciatis, quod nos quietavimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Willelmo de Laſte, L libras Andegavenſium de termino S. Michaelis, de debito quod nobis debet. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod inde ſit quietus. T. me ipſo apud Turon. xxix die Junij. *Rot. Cantrabrev. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 5.

(*x*) Rex &c G. de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ &c. Sciatis quod nos quietavimus Roberto de Loges x libras Andegavenſium, quæ ab eo exiguntur ad Scaccarium noſtrum Cadomi. Unde vobis mandamus, quatinus inde eum quietum faciatis. T. me ipſo apud Argent[onium] ix die Septembris. Per Dominum Regem. *Rot. Contrabrev. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*y*) *L.* 1. *cap.* 4. Licet eorum.

(*z*) Vocem

having mentioned the Opinion of ſome who held there was an Exchequer in *England* Before the time of the Conqueſt, refutes the Reaſon upon which their Opinion was grounded. And on the other hand, having mentioned the Opinion of ſome Others who held that the Exchequer Begann at the time of the Conqueſt, and took its Model from the Exchequer of *Normandy*, he only ſays that thoſe Two Exchequers were very Different in many reſpects from one another. And if they were in many reſpects Different, I ſuppoſe it appeareth from the 4th Section of this Chapter, that they were in many reſpects Like to one another. But ſeeing this Learned Gentleman has not delivered his Opinion poſitively upon This Queſtion, we will now make ſome further Eſſays upon it, with a Modeſty ſuitable to His Example.

If we look into the Hiſtories and Memoires written in *England* in the times which preceeded the *Norman* Conqueſt, we ſhall not (I ſuppoſe) find There any footſteps of a *Scaccarium* or *Exchequer*. For my part, I have not ſeen the word *Scaccarium* or *Exchequer* in any Monument written in the *Angloſaxon* times. However, I do not reſt upon my Own Obſervation in the caſe. Two Learned Gentlemen extremely well acquainted with the *Angloſaxon* Antiquities of this Kingdom (I mean, Mr. *Somner* and Dr. *Hicks*) ſeem to be of the ſame opinion. They Both referr the Original of the Exchequer in *England* to the *Normans* (z). And the Learned Biſhop *Stillingfleet* concurrs with them in his opinion about this matter *(a)*. But from or ſoon after the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt, the *Scaccarium* or Exchequer of *England* is frequently mentioned in the *Engliſh* Hiſtorians and Records; as will hereafter appear. There was an Exchequer in *England* in the Reign of K. *Henry* I, ſon of K. *William* I; which has continued ever ſince. The Judges or Governours of It were at That time ſtyled *Barones Scaccarij*, and adminiſtred juſtice to the Subjects. This appears by a Charter of K. *Henry* I. made to the Canons of the H. *Trinity* in *London*, cited *verbatim* in this Hiſtory, viz. in *Chap IX. ſect.* 2. Which Charter is directed to *Roger* Biſhop of *Saresbury* (then, I ſuppoſe, Chief Juſticier) and to the Barons of the Exchequer. It runs thus, *Henricus, Rex Angl., Rogero Epiſcopo Saresberiæ & Baronibus Scaccarij ſalutem.* And the ſame thing (to wit, that there was an Exchequer in *England* in the time of K. *Henry* I) appears alſo by a Writ made in favour of the Church of *Weſtminſter*; which Writ is cited in *Chap. VI. ſect* 2. out of a *Cottonian* MS in *Fauſtina A III.* (for I cannot, upon diligent ſearch, find the Original Writ in the Repoſitory of the Church of *Weſtminſter*). There were alſo *Rotuli Annales* or Great Rolls of the *Pipe* in That Kings Reign, if we may believe *Alexander de Swereford*, a very Worthy man, who ſays he had ſeen ſome of them (*b*). But thoſe Rolls are periſhed by the injury of Time. And (excepting *Domeſday-Book*) the Oldeſt Record or Roll now remaining is That which commonly paſſeth for the *Great Roll* of the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, which lieth in the Repoſitory of the *Pipe-Office* at *Weſtminſter*, amongſt other *Great Rolls*, of ineſtimable value, of the Reigns of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*. *Alexander de Swereford* ſeems to ſuppoſe, that *Annalia* or *Rotuli Annales* were made in the Reign of K. *William* the I, like as in the Reigns of the ſubſequent Kings; but ſays, there were None remaining in His time (*c*). And

---

(z) Vocem [Scaccarium] cum Normannis, a quibus accepimus, ad Tribunal illud extendimus quo res Fiſci tractantur, quod nobis vulgo *The Exchequer. Somneri Gloſſ. ad x Script. in voce Scaccarium.*

Antiquæ eſſe originis eam partem Cancellariæ fateor, ut quæ Scaccarij primo pars fuit, quod Curiarum omnium apud Anglonormannos antiquiſſima eſt. *Hickeſij Antiquitat. Septentr. in Diſſert. Epiſt. p.* 48.

(*a*) *After the* Norman *Conqueſt there were two Supreme Courts; one relating chiefly to the Kings Revenue, which* William I. *brought out of* Normandy, *and had its name of* Exchequer *from thence; in this the great Officers of State and other Barons ſat: The other was the Supreme Court of Juſtice commonly called* Curia Regis, *where all greater Cauſes and matters of Appeal were heard; and the King was not only often preſent but there judged with his Miniſters and Lords ſitting in Court. This was then the Supreme Court both of Law and Equity. Biſh. Stillingſl. Eccleſ. Caſes, P.* 2. *p.* 34, 35.

(*b*) Temporibus enim Regis Henrici primi, licet ejuſdem paucos inſpexerim Annales, nec inſpexi vel audivi fuiſſe Scutagia aſſiſa. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xlvij. a. col.* 2.

(*c*) Nec annalia ſua [*Regis W. I.*] temporibus meis a quibuſquam viſa ſint. *Lib.*

CHAP. IV.

he flouriſhed in the Reigns of KK. *John* and *Henry* III. Since therefore, in This want of Ancient Records, we cannot get Cleer Evidence concerning the Firſt Inſtitution or Original of the Exchequer of *England*: I will propoſe a Conjecture, which the Reader may be at liberty to refuſe, if he does not think it ſufficiently ſupported: Namely, That the Exchequer was erected in *England* by one of the *Anglonorman* Kings, after the Model of the Exchequer in *Normandy*. To ſupport This Conjecture, Two things may be offered: I. That the *Norman* Kings made Great Alterations in the Old Laws and Uſages of *England*. II. That the Erection of an Exchequer was part of thoſe Alterations.

Firſt, It is Probable that the *Normans*, at or ſoon after the Conqueſt, made Great Alterations in the Old Laws and Manners of *England*, and introduced New ones of their Own. *Eadmer* a Writer coeval with the Conqueſt (*d*), and likewiſe the Compiler of the Dialogue *de Scaccario* (*e*); tell us the *Normans* did ſo. And the thing hath in it ſelf great probability. For example. After the Conqueſt, the Great Officers of the Kings Court in *England* came to have *Norman* names, and different Functions from what they had Before. The Terms of Law for the moſt part were *Norman*. The Writs and Forms of Proceſs were generally of a *Norman* original. Many particular *Norman* Cuſtoms and Uſages came to obtain, which were not (for ought that appears) known in *England* Before. Inſomuch, that any man who compares the Great *Norman Cuſtumier* with *Glanvill* the moſt ancient Law-book written in *England* after the Conqueſt that is now extant, will find a near ſimilitude between them. It is ſaid indeed, that K. *William* I. liked the *Engliſh* Law ſo well, that he cauſed it to be written in the *Norman* tongue, and eſtabliſhed it or great part of it in *Normandy* (*f*). But doth any coeval Hiſtorian or other Writer, either of *England* or *Normandy*, tell us that any ſuch thing was done? If K. *William* I. had carried the *Engliſh* Laws into *Normandy*, the Law-terms uſed thenceforth in *Normandy* might have been *Norman*: But the Law-terms uſed in *England* would have continued *Engliſh* or *Angloſaxon*, as they were before K. *William* I. (as is ſuppoſed) introduced the *Engliſh* Law into *Normandy*. Whereas, it appears to be in fact quite contrary; that is to ſay, A General Vein of *Norman* language hath from the time of the Conqueſt or ſoon after run through the whole Body of the Laws of *England*. In truth, it is marvellous to ſee ſo great an alteration in the courſe of Law-proceedings in *England* wrought in ſo ſhort a time; and that ſo little in effect of the *Angloſaxon* Laws and uſages was retained. This will in great meaſure appear to be true, if we compare the Laws of the *Angloſaxon* Kings, with the forms of Law-proceſs which are collected by *Ranulf de Glanvill*, who flouriſhed in the reign of K. *Henry* II: Which Laws and forms of Law-proceedings are (if I miſtake not) as Different from one another, as the Laws of two ſeveral Nations. Theſe matters have, within the compaſs of a few years paſt, been made a ſubject of much debate; with great feebleneſs, at leaſt with great inequality of force on one ſide. But in regard they are purely ſpeculative, it is not neceſſary to have them finally decided one way or other. It may ſuffice to ſtate or ballance them, and ſo leave them to the judgment of ſuch perſons as are Curious and well-ſeen in the *Engliſh* Hiſtory and Records.

Upon

Rub. fol. notato xlvij. a. Videſis Præf. ad Nobiliſſ. Dom. Carolum Dom. Halifax.

(*d*) Uſus ergo atq; leges quas Patres ſui & ipſe in Normannia habere ſolebant, in Anglia ſervare volens, de hujuſmodi perſonis Epiſcopos Abbates & alios Principes per totam Terram inſtituit, de quibus indignum judicaretur, ſi per omnia ſuis legibus, poſtpoſita omni alia conſideratione, non obedirent &c. Cuncta ergo Divina ſimul & Humana ejus nutum expectabant. *Eadm. Hiſt. Novor. L.* 1. *p.* 6. *n.* 10. 20.

(*e*) *Dial. L.* 1. *cap.* 16. Cum inſignis ille.

(*f*) *V. Cl.* Edw. Coke *Equ. Aur. quondam Protojuſtic. ad placita coram Rege tenenda, Lect.* 1. *in ſtatut. de Finibus, p.* 2. *ad calcem* 1 *Inſtit.*

William le Rouille *Licentiate of Laws, in his Prologue to the Grand* Cuſtumier *of* Normandy *intimates that* Edward *the* Confeſſor *King of* England *brought into* Normandy *the Laws of which That* Cuſtumier *conſiſts; and quotes for it a Book called* Chronica chronicorum. *But, I doubt,* William le Rouille *was too eaſy of belief in this caſe. Of which, the Reader will better judg, when he has read what is offered upon this ſubject by the Learned* Dr Hickes, *in his Antiquitat. Septentr. Diſſert. Epiſt. p.* 44.

(*g*) *Vid.*

Upon this occaſion, I will take leave to ſet-down an obſervation or conjecture which I had once the honour to hear propoſed by a very Learned Gentleman, in this manner. He ſaid, it ſeemed to him, by the courſe of the *Engliſh* Hiſtory and otherwiſe, that after the *Norman* Conqueſt, there enſued a great alteration in the old *Engliſh* Laws, manners, and uſages: That nevertheleſs, That alteration with reference to the Laws, was not compleatly brought-about and ſettled till the reign of K. *Henry* II: That the reign of K. *William* I. was moſtly employed in quelling the diſcontents and inſurrections of his *Engliſh* ſubjects, and in getting and ſecuring to himſelf and his heirs, a full and faſt poſſeſſion of the Regal and other Revenues of *England*: That the next King (viz. *William* II), reigned under a Title controllable by the juſt pretenſions of his elder Brother *Robert*; yet being a ſtately, reſolute, and ſubtile Prince, partly by power and partly by policy he kept the *Engliſh* under the yoke, and continued to ſtrengthen himſelf in the New acqueſts, and to form the Laws and Manners of This Countrey after the *Norman* faſhion: That the next King (viz. *Henry* I.) was a Mild Book-learned Prince, and reigned likewiſe for ſeveral years under a diſputed Title; that He continued, as far as his affairs would permitt, to eſtabliſh the *Norman* Laws and cuſtoms, as KK. *William* I. and *William* II. had done; that in his time, many of the *Anglonorman* Lords, who had great eſtates in *Normandy* as well as in *England*, might probably be, and were, inclinable to favour the Title and intereſts of *Robert* Earl of *Normandy*, which might give umbrage to K. *Henry*; That K. *Henry*, to win the affections of the *Engliſh* Natives who made the Bulk of the People, and thereby to check or ballance the *Anglonorman* Lords, commanded a Body of Laws to be compiled, which were agreeable to the Laws of the old *Engliſh* or *Angloſaxon* Kings, and were called the Laws of K. *Henry* I. (*g*); that however theſe Laws of K. *Henry* I. relate chiefly to Criminal matters, and were never, for ought that appears, duly publiſhed, much leſs put in practice amongſt the *Engliſh*: That the reign of the next King (viz. *Stephen*) was nothing elſe in effect but a ſtate of War: That K. *Henry* II. the next Succeſſour, came to the Crown by an undoubted Title, and ſurpaſſed all his Anceſtours in Power and extent of Dominion; for he was King of *England*, Earl or Duke of *Normandy*, Lord of *Ireland*, *Anjou*, and the *Aquitanick* Tract of Land; inſomuch that he was the greateſt King at That time in Chriſtendom: That this Prince did put the laſt or finiſhing hand to the *Norman* Eſtabliſhment, and in ſpecial to the alteration thereby made in the *Engliſh* Laws: as will in ſome meaſure appear from theſe conſiderations following, namely; The Statutes or Conſtitutions of *Clarendon*, made in or about the eleventh year of K. *Henry* II, are, both for phraſe and ſubſtance, more entirely *Normannick* than any Laws or Publick Acts from the Conqueſt to That time; And *Thomas Becket* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, who was the firſt Native *Engliſhman* that had been Archbiſhop of That See ſince the Conqueſt, oppoſed certain articles of thoſe Conſtitutions, as they were, in his opinion prejudicial or derogatory, to the ſuppoſed rights of the Clergy, and to the old laws and uſages of the *Engliſh* nation; Add hereto, that the *Norman* laws and cuſtoms were ſettled by conſtant uſe during the reign of K. *Henry* II; and that at the latter end of his reign, *Ranulf de Glanvill*, a great man in the Law and a Juſticier, drew-up a compendium of the Laws of *England*, fitted for publick uſe; Which he probably did by the Kings command, (*h*) that it might ſerve as a

---

(*g*) *Vid. append. Savilian. poſt Bedam.*

(*h*) *This conjecture is favoured by a certain MS book (if we may give credit to it in this caſe) remaining in the Library of* Corpus Chriſti *College in* Cambridg. *A Treatiſe in That book is entituled,* Leges Henrici ſecundi; *and is the ſame in many paſſages with the printed Copy of* Glanvill de Legibus. For example. Ex hoc (*ſaith the MS*) liquet quod non poteſt vaſſallus dominum ſuum infeſtare ſalva fide homagij ſui, niſi forte ſe defendendo, & niſi ex præcepto Principis—, *and ſo forth. Which paragraph, with the reſt that follows in the MS is found in* Glanvill, *viz. Lib.* 9. *cap.* 1. *p.* 68. *Ex Cod MS.* T. 6, *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſ. Cantabr. This MS book is written in a hand of the age of* K. Edward 2; *as appeareth by a remark in red letters at the top of one of the pages not far from the beginning: It is vitiouſly written.*

This conjecture is alſo favoured by the manner of Glanvills *writing: eſpecially in the Prologue; where he begins,* Regiam Poteſtatem &c; *with a manifeſt imitation of* Juſtinian *in his* Inſtitutions *of the Imperial Law.*

Et. vid. hic ante, Cap. 2. *Sect.* 2. (*x*). Eodem anno Henricus.

CHAP. IV. Code or Syſteme for the direction of ſuch as dealt in Law-proceedings; and this Syſteme of *Glanvills*, is in effect nothing elſe but a tranſcript of the *Norman* Law; as will readily appear to any man who pleaſes to compare it with the *Grand Cuſtumier* of *Normandy*: In fine, that this *Normannick* modell of Laws continued, and was indeed firmly ſettled in *England*, during the reigns of K. *Henry* II, and his two Sons *Richard* and *John*, and of the ſucceeding Kings; bating the alterations that were made therein, at the end of the reign of K. *John*, in the reign of K. *Henry* III, and in the ſubſequent ages.

Having ſaid this, I reſume the thred of my Diſcourſe. Let us, if you pleaſe, try a parallel caſe Abroad, in another Climate. As the *Normans* when they won *England* made great Alterations There, they did the ſame thing in another Countrey which they alſo won by their Arms; that is, in the Kingdom of *Naples*. When they planted themſelves in That Countrey, and by divers ſucceſſes obtained the Soveraign Power There; they introduced many of the *Norman* Laws and Cuſtoms, forming That Court and Countrey after the *Norman* model: Which Laws and Cuſtoms were not Before in uſe There; for the *Normans* won That Countrey after it had been poſſeſſed by *Greeks* and *Saracens*, whoſe Law and Goverment were very Different from Thoſe of the *Normans*. In *Naples* they eſtabliſhed the Like Great Officers of their Court as were in *Normandy* (and after the Conqueſt, in *England*); and with the Like Powers: Namely, The Grand Juſticier (*i*); The Conſtable (*k*); The Seneſchall (*l*); The Mareſchall (*m*); The *Camarlingo* or Chamberlain (*n*); The Chancellour (*o*); The Admirall (*p*); And the *Hoſtiario* or Uſher (*q*). Theſe were ancient Officers in the Kingdom of *Naples*. And ſome of them were (if I am not miſtaken) Hereditary. Several of the ſame Officers ſubſcribe as Witneſſes to the Charter of *William* King of *Sicily* made to K. *Henry* II. of *England*. Amongſt Them are the Vicechancellour, the Admirall, Seneſchall, Conſtable, and Juſticier (*r*). In or about the year 1144, *Roger* King of *Sicily* or *Naples* held his Court at *Capua*; whereat were preſent, the Princes his Sons, Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, Earls, and Barons. And there, a great Conteſt or Law-ſuit between *John* Biſhop of *Averſa* and *Walter* Abbot of St. *Laurence* of *Averſa*, was accorded; Which Accord the King confirmed by his Charter, which was made Bipartite, And one part of it delivered to the Biſhop, the other to the Abbot (*s*): They had There their Aſſizes, taken in the ſame ſenſe as anciently in *Normandy* and *England* (*t*); Their Baronies and Fees held *in Capite* (*u*); Aids to be rendred by Tenants to their Lord, For ranſoming his perſon,

---

(*i*) *Hic. ante, Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 3.

(*k*) *Ib. Sect.* 4.

(*l*) *Ammirato delle Fam. Neap. P.* 1. *p.* 52. *tit.* Del Gran Siniſcalco.

(*m*) *Id. ib. p.* 40. *tit.* Del Maliſcalco.

(*n*) *Hic cap.* 2. *ſect.* 8.

(*o*) *Ib. Sect.* 9.

(*p*) *Ammirato ib. p.* 42. *tit.* Del Grande Ammiraglio.

(*q*) —— quindi molti congetturano altro non eſſer l' Hoſtiario, che quello che hoggi in Napoli ſi chiama l' Uſciere. *Ammir. ib. p.* 54. *tit.* Del Maeſtro Hoſtiario dell' Hoſpitio Reale.

(*r*) *Houed. P.* 1. *p.* 552. *Et vid. Conſtit. Neap. apud Lindenbr. paſſim.*

(*s*) Interfuit etiam Marinus [Archiep. Neap.] generalibus Comitijs, ſive, ut vocant, Parlamento, quod Rogerius idem Rex Capuæ celebravit, ad quod Archiepiſcopos, Epiſcopos, Abbates, Comites, & Barones regni Rex idem aſcivit, quorum conſilio quæ ad Regni regimen pertinerent moderaretur, multaſq; graves diſſenſiones ac lites inter Epiſcopum Averſanum & Abbatem S. Laurentij compoſuit; quibus omnibus Marinus hic interfuit, ut ex hoc diplomate — clare perſpicitur: " In Nomine Dei —, Roge-
" rius divina ſavente clementia Rex Siciliæ,
" Ducatus Apuliæ, & Principatus Capuæ.
" — Cum igitur apud Capuam Curiam te-
" neremus, nobiſcum reſidentibus dilectiſſi-
" mis filijs . . . . . W. Principe, necnon Ar-
" chiepiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, &
" alijs Baronibus quampluribus, ante no-
" ſtram venere præſentiam Johannes Aver-
" ſanus Epiſcopus & Gualterius Abbas S.
" Laurentij de Averſa, ad invicem de Piſca-
" tione patriæ & Portibus & plateatico al-
" tercantes —. *And the matter was accorded between them, as above.* Dat. Capuæ A. D. 1144, anno 13. Regis Rogerij. *Ughelli Ital. Sac. Tom.* 6. *col.* 142.

(*t*) Volumus infraſcriptas aſſiſias [viz. rerum venalium] obſervari. *Conſtit. Neap. L.* 3. *tit.* 26. *n.* 5. *Et ib. L.* 1 *tit.* 63.

— prædeceſſorum noſtrorum aſſiſijs comprehenſa. *Ib. L.* 1. *tit.* 41.

— ſecundum generalem aſſiſiam regni noſtri. *Ib. L.* 2. *tit.* 7.

(*u*) Ut nullus Comes, Baro, vel Miles, vel quilibet alius qui Baronias, Caſtra, vel feuda perſon, For making his Eldeſt Son a Knight, And for Marrying his Daughter or Siſter (*w*); and Reliefs (*x*): with Them a Feudal Inheritance could not Aſcend (*y*): And Treaſure-Found belonged to the King (*z*): Amongſt Them alſo we find anciently ſeveral *Norman* Law-terms; Such as, *Balium* (*a*), *Paragium* (*b*), *Corredum* or *Corredium* (*c*), *Diſſaiſire* (*d*), And the like. It is moſt Probable then, that the *Normans* carryed into *Sicily* thoſe Cuſtoms and uſages wherein there was an agreement or ſimilitude between them as hath been above ſhewn: And that thoſe were the Cuſtoms and uſages of the *Normans*, *ab antiquo.*

Again; let me, if you pleaſe, put you one other caſe Abroad, to wit, in the Duchy of *Burgundy*. In That Countrey alſo, there were ſeveral Cuſtoms, manners, and Law-terms, agreeing with thoſe of *Normandy*, and of *England* after the Conqueſt. For inſtance. In *Burgundy*, the Full Age of Male children (to ſome purpoſes) was 14 years, and of Female 12 years (*e*): If a Baſtard dyed without lawful heirs of his body, all his Goods came to the Duke of *Burgundy* (*f*); nor could a Baſtard ſucceed *ab inteſtato* to his Father or Mother (*g*): A Widow after her husbands death was to be endowed of the Moiety [in *Normandy* and *England* of the Third part] of the ancient inheritance of her husband whereof he dyed ſeiſed, to enjoy the ſame during her life (*h*): Minors were not to do Homage to their Lord till they were out of wardſhip or tutelage (*i*): An Inheritance could not Aſcend in a Right Line; that is, in a Paternal or Maternal heritage the Father or Mother could not ſucceed to his or her Son or Daughter or to their Children (*k*): Inheritances, as to the Deſcent of them, followed the line of the Trunk or Stock from whence they iſſued (*l*): Amortization turned a Fee into a kind of *Allodium* (*m*): Partition of a thing holden in Fee did not prejudice the Lord of the Fee, but each Parcener was to continue Vaſſal of ſuch Lord for his ſeveral part or portion (*n*):

A

---

feuda in Capite a nobis tenet——. *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 21. *lege* 1.

(*w*) *Hic, Cap.* 15. *Sect.* 1. *& ſeqq.*

(*x*) — recepto veruntamen aliquo relevio (ut eſt moris), quod quantitatem decem unciarum auri non excedat —. *Conſt. Neap. L.* 3. *tit.* 22.

(*y*) Niſi feuda ſint ex conceſſione noſtra, vel alio juſto titulo acquiſita, in quibus aſcendentes liberis non ſuccedunt. *Conſt. Neap. L.* 2. *tit.* 6.

(*z*) *Conſt. Neap. L.* 3. *titt.* 30 & 31.

(*a*) — ipſarum Balium noſtra excellentia recipiat. *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 23. *Et ib. tit.* 27, De jure Balij.

(*b*) — ſecundum paragium debeant maritare. *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 23.

(*c*) — vel corredo noſtro, cum in terris eorum nos hoſpitari, vel corredium ab eis recipere contigerit. *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 18.

(*d*) Diſſaiſiri, *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 14. *leg.* 2. Diſſaiſire, *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 17.

(*e*) — juſques a ce que leſdicts enfans ſoient en aage ſuffiſant, ceſt aſſavoir, le fils de 14 ans, & la fille de 12 ans. *Chaſſ. Conſuet. Ducat. Burg. Rub.* 6. §. 4. *col.* 847. 848.

(*f*) Si un baſtard ou baſtarde va de vie a treſpas ſans hoirs legitimes de ſon corps, Monſeigneur le Duc luy ſuccede en tous ſes biens. *Ib. Rub.* 8. §. 1. *col.* 1121.

(*g*) Le baſtard ou baſtarde ne vient ab inteſtat a la ſucceſſion de pere ne de mere. *Ib. Rub.* 8. §. 3. *col.* 1125.

(*h*) Femme mariée ſelon la generale couſtume du Duche de Bourgongne, eſt douee apres le treſpas de ſon mari ſur la moitie des heritages anciens de ſon mari, dont il eſt mort veſtu & ſaiſy, pour en jouyr ſa vie durant. *Ib. Rub.* 4. §. 6. *col.* 580.

(*i*) Et quant les dictz pupilles ſeront hors de tutelle, ilz ſeront tenuz de faire hommage, & ſerment de feaute au dict Seigneur dedans un an apres ladicte tutelle finie. *Ib. Rub.* 3. §. 2. *col.* 409.

(*k*) Succeſſion en ligne directe ne monte point, ceſt aſſavoir, que le pere ou la mere ne ſuccede point a ſon filz ou fille, ne aux enfans de ſon filz ou fille, quant aux heritages anciens paternelz ou maternelz. *Ib. Rub.* 7. §. 6. *col.* 984. *This was according to the Ancient* Feudal *Law, in point of Inheriting.* Succeſſionis feudi talis eſt natura, Quod aſcendentes non ſuccedunt: verbi gratia, pater filio: inferius vero, filius patri ſuccedit, & non filia niſi ex pacto, vel niſi ſit fœmineum. Tunc enim ſuccedit filia matri & patri: ſecundum quoſdam ſuccedit nepos ex filio ſolus; & ſic uſq; in infinitum: ex latere omnes per maſculos deſcendentes, uſq; in infinitum, ſi feudum ſit paternum. *Feudor. Lib.* 1. *tit.* 50, De natura Succeſſionis feudi. *viz. In Corpore Juris Civ. edit. Amſtel.* 1663. *Et vid. hic paulum ſupra* (*y.*)

(*l*) Les heritages enſuyuent en ſucceſſion la ligne du tronc de la quelle ils ſont iſſus—. *Chaſſ. Ib. Rub.* 7. §. 8. *col.* 1001.

(*m*) Amortizatio efficit res feudales allodiales. *Chaſſ. comment. ib. col.* 1231.

(*n*) Partage ou Diviſion de choſe feodale ne prejudicie point au Seigneur du fied, ains

de

A Married woman remained in the power of her husband, ſo that ſhe could not Plead or be Impleaded without him, nor make any Teſtament or Diſpoſal of her goods by Laſt Will, without his Licenſe and authority; nor could make any Contract *inter vivos* without him, Unleſs ſhe was a Publick Trader; and in That caſe, onely in things touching her Merchandiſe (*o*): The husband without the wife might appear and act as Demandant or Defendant in the poſſeſſory rights of his wife and in perſonal actions (*p*): Men Profeſſed in Religion could not ſucceed to Father or Mother or other Collaterals; [but the *Ciſtercians* (it ſeems) claimed a Privilege and uſance to the contrary (*q*)]: In a word, they had in *Burgundy* their *haute Juſtice* (*r*), their Men that were talliable *haut & bas*, and juſticiable *en toutes juſtices* (*s*), their *Talliæ*, *Præſtantiæ* or Emprunts, and Fouages (*t*), And their Foreſts and Parks (*u*). The *Burgundian* Cuſtoms and Manners being formerly not-unlike to Thoſe of the *Normans*, and of the *Engliſh* after the Conqueſt, in theſe and ſome other particulars; Shall we therefore ſay, The *Burgundians*, received the ſame from the *Normans*, after the *Normans* had received them of the *Engliſh*. Or is it not far more probable, that they were the Cuſtoms and Uſages *ab antiquo* both of the *Normans* and *Burgundians* (two neighbouring Countries, whoſe vicinity might produce a ſimilitude of Laws and cuſtoms).

Secondly, Let us ſee, Whether it be not Probable, that the Exchequer in *England* was erected by the *Normans*. It hath been ſhewn in this ſection and the next before it, that the Exchequer of *Normandy* and That of *England* were Ancient Courts; and, though they might in ſome things Differ, were in many reſpects ſo like to one another, that tis natural to ſuppoſe, that either the Exchequer of *Normandy* was the Original and Pattern to the Exchequer of *England*, or elſe the Exchequer of *England* to It. By the Records which have been preſerved in *England* referrible to this ſubject, one would at firſt be enclined to think the *Engliſh* Exchequer was the more Ancient, and the Pattern to the *Norman*. For it evidently appears from Records, that there was an Exchequer in *England* in the Reign of K. *Henry* I: Not ſo evidently from Records, that there was one in *Normandy* at That time or Before. Nevertheleſs, if we come to look more narrowly into this matter, perhaps we may find this Objection much overballanced. In the 4th ſection of this Chapter, a Record relating to *Richard Baſſet* and *Aubrey de Ver* has been produced, to ſhew that there was an Exchequer in *Normandy* in the 5th year of K. *Stephen*: Between whoſe Reign and That of K. *Henry* I, the difference in point of Priority is not worth mentioning. But if the *Great Roll* wherein That Record is contained, ſhould prove to be (inſtead of 5° *Steph.*) a *Great Roll* of ſome year in the Reign of K. *Henry* I (*w*); Then this Objection will vaniſh. Again; ſuppoſe it could not be evidently proved from any Records now extant in *England*, that there was

---

demeurera cheſcun homme feodal & vaſſal du dict Seigneur pour ſa part & portion. *Conſuetud. Duc. Burg. ib. Rub.* 3. §. 7. *col.* 461.

(*o*) La femme, ſoit qu'elle ait ou pere ou ayeul paternel ou non, apres la conſummation du mariage, demeure en la puiſſance de ſon mari, tellement qu' elle ne peut faire contracts entre les vifs, n' eſtre en jugement, n' auſſi par teſtament n' ordonnance de derniere volonte diſpoſer de ſes biens, ſans la licence & authorite de ſon mari, ſi elle neſt marchande publique; Au quel cas pour faict de marchandiſe ſeulement ——. *Ib. Rub.* 4. §. 1. *col.* 499.

(*p*) Le mari ſans procuration de ſa femme peut eſtre en jugement en demandant & en defendant es droicts poſſeſſoires de la femme & en actions perſonelles. *Ib. Rub.* 4. §. 5. *col.* 558.

(*q*) Et pour ce qu' on veut dire que par ordonnance & couſtume du royaume, gens de religion profez ne peuuent ſucceder a pere ne a mere, a autres collateraux, & que les religieux de l' ordre de Ciſteaux dient avoir privilege & uſance au contraire ——. *Ib. Rub.* 7. §. 14. *col.* 1115.

(*r*) Quand le ſigne de haute juſtice eſt cheut a terre, le ſeigneur haut juſticier le peut faire redreſſer dedans l'an & le jour apres ce qu' il eſt cheut —. *Ib. Rub.* 1. §. 8.

(*s*) Gens de condition mainmortables, taillables haut & bas, corueables a volunte, juſticiables en toutes juſtices, ne ſont point receus en teſmoignage pour leur Seigneur, du quel ils ſont hommes & ſubjects des desſuſdictes conditions, ou de trois ou de deux dicelles. *Ib. Rub.* 9. §. 18. *col.* 1289.

(*t*) *Chaſſ. ib. col.* 1292.

(*u*) Foreſta dicitur latum nemus ſine clauſura ſine aqua; Sylva vero dicitur quando eſt prope fluvium, ſed quando includitur muro vel palis, vocatur Parcus. *Ib. col.* 1444. *Et vid. de Antiq. foreſta, Ib. col.* 1467.

(*w*) *Vid. Diſcept. de Mag. Rot.*

(*x*) Hugo

was an Exchequer in *Normandy* before the Reign of K. *Henry* II. next Succeſſour to K. *Stephen:* There would hardly be room enough to conclude from thence, that the Exchequer of *England* was more Ancient than That of *Normandy*, and the Original or Pattern to It. Let it be conſidered: If we ſuppoſe the *Norman* Exchequer to be an ectype or derivative from the *Engliſh* Exchequer, How comes it to paſs, that there is no mention made (for ought we know) of a *Scaccarium* or Exchequer in any *Angloſaxon* Hiſtory or monument of antiquity written before the Conqueſt? How comes it to paſs, that the very name of it, *Scaccarium* and *Exchequer*, and likewiſe the Officers and Perſons acting at the Exchequer, and in effect all the Terms of art uſed There, are *Normannick?* On the other hand: if we ſuppoſe, that the Exchequer of *England* was formed or derived from That of *Normandy* (amongſt other Alterations introduced into *England* by the *Normans*), there ſeems to be nothing abſurd or harſh in the ſuppoſition. It was not till after the Conqueſt that we hear of an Exchequer in *England*. The Great Officers, who preſided in the Exchequer of *England* were All or moſt of them New, that is had different functions or powers from thoſe which the Great Officers of the Kings Court or Palace had in the *Engliſh* or *Angloſaxon* times: namely, the Kings Chief Juſticier, His Conſtable, his Mareſchall, his Chamberlains, his Treaſurer and Barons. Some of theſe, together with the *Oſtiarius* or *Uſher*, were Hereditary Officers in the Exchequer of *England*: Which was according to the *French* and *Norman* cuſtom: Whereas (I think) we do not find theſe Hereditary Officers about the Kings Court in the *Angloſaxon* ages. Beſides; moſt of the Solemn and Emphatical words uſed in the Exchequer appear to be of *Norman* extraction: ſuch are, *Juſticiarius*, *Compotus*, *Finis*, *Miſericordia*, *Amerciamentum*, *Forsifactura*, *Tallagium*, *Cuſtuma*, *Priſa*, *Balliva*, *Comitatus*, *Feffamentum*, *Serjanteria*, *Tenura* and *Tenementum*, *Homagium*, *Relevatio* or *Relevium*, *Francum plegium*, *Maritagium*, *Warantum*, *Quietantia*, *Talea*, *Argentum blancum*, *Catallum*, *Aſſiſa*, *Liberatio*, *Conredium*, *Loquela*, *Breve*, *Rectum*, *Saiſina*, *Diſfortiare*, *Summonitio*, *Viſus*, *Superplus*, with many Other: To which may be added moſt of the Terms of the Foreſt-Law, which were often uſed in the Exchequer. So that the Exchequer, if we conſider its Name, its Officers, the Method of Proceeding and the Terms of art uſed There, appeareth to bear evident Marks of a *Normannick* original and inſtitution. In this enquiry I have no deſign to derogate from the Ancient *Angloſaxon* nation, or precariouſly to aſcribe to the *Normans* what does not rightfully belong to them. But as I have an Equal veneration for our Anceſtours of the *Saxon* and of the *Norman* race, it had been Equal to me in That reſpect, whether the One or the Others of them had been entituled to the Glory of being the Firſt Contrivers and Inſtitutours of the anciently Great and Noble Court of Exchequer. However, I have been the more copious in this Enquiry, becauſe I found it would give me occaſion to lay before the Reader certain things, which I thought might tend to illuſtrate the Subject, and be proper for Antiquaries to recollect. And ſo I leave this matter to the Readers Judgment.

VI. It may be obſerved, That in *England* in Ancient times (after the *Norman* Conqueſt), a Treaſury, Receipt, or Place of Revenue, was often deſigned by the word, *Scaccarium*, or *Exchequer*. And as the Kings Exchequer, holden in his Court, was the Chief or Higheſt Treaſury in This Realm: So, the cuſtom of Speaking has taught us to underſtand ordinarily by the word *Exchequer*, His Great or Royal Exchequer; Including the *Receipt*, which came afterwards to be called *Inferius Scaccarium*, as will be noted in its due place. In the Exchequer there were, from Ancient time, Two Notable Terms or Periods of the Year, called the *Duo Scaccaria*; One of them the *Scaccarium Paſchæ*, And the other the *Scaccarium S. Michaelis*. As in the inſtances following; *viz.* In the caſe of *Hugh Bardulf* (*x*), In the caſe of the Citizens of *Norwich* (*y*), Of *Hugh de Fokinton* and his wife (*z*) of *Godfrey*

Spigurnel

(*x*) Hugo Bardul debet x marcas, Pro Reſpectu de Recognitione inter eum & Willelmum & Johannem Burdun, uſq; ad Scaccarium de hoc Termino. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*y*) *Cap.* XI. *Sect.* 2. *ad ann.* 6. *Ric.* 1. Cives de Norwico.

(*z*) Hugo de Fokinton & Egelina uxor ejus debent L libras, ultra finem quem prius cum Rege fecerunt pro debito quod debent Judæis, ſcilicet pro CC & L libris tam de Catallo quam de Uſuris; & illas L libras Regi reddent ad feſtum S. Hilarij anno Regis

vto,

CHAP. IV. *Spigurnel* (*a*), of *Geoffrey de Luci*, (*b*) of *Philipp de Luci* (*c*), of *Saier de Quenci* (*d*), *Richard de Mucegros* (*e*), Earl *Roger le Bigot* (*f*); and in many other inſtances. Theſe Terms, denoted by the Exchequer of *Eaſter* and the Exchequer of *Michaelmaſs*, were the Times at which the Summonces iſſuing out of the Exchequer for levying the Kings Debts were wont reſpectively to be returnable: For which reaſon, as the *Dialogue* (*g*) informs us, theſe Two were appointed to be the General or Principal Terms for making of Payments into the Exchequer.

VII. Beſides the Great Exchequer, the King had ſome Subordinate *Receipts* or Places of Revenue, which were called Exchequers. There was an Exchequer ſet up at *Worceſter* for receipt of the Kings Money (*h*). At this *Receipt*, *William de Beauchamp* received part of the Kings Revenue, and particularly Scutage-money for That County (*i*). There was *Scaccarium Redemptionis* [*i. e. Regis Ricardi*]. Here, *Henry* Archdeacon of *Stafford* paid-in L l, a Fine made to K. *Richard* for his Favour (*k*); And the Sheriff of *Cumberland* paid-in xx l, a Fine which he had promiſed to K. *Richard* (*l*). This I ſuppoſe was the Place appointed

---

vto, & reſiduum prioris finis nondum ſoluti reddent infra duos annos proximo ſequentes; Ita quod ad Scaccarium proximum Paſchæ reddent inde quartam partem, & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis proximum quartam partem, Et ſic de Scaccario ad Scaccarium, quouſq; totum finem illum perſolverint. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot:* 15. *b. Oxenef.*

(*a*) Reddendo inde (*for Lands in Sceggebi*) per annum xx ſolidos Numero, pro omni ſervitio, per manus Vicecomitis, ſcilicet ad Scaccarium Paſcæ x s, & ad feſtum S. Micaelis x s. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*b*) Galfridus de Luci reddit compotum de MMM marcis, pro habenda in uxorem Juliana quæ fuit uxor Petri de Stokes cum tota terra ſua, & cum omnibus quæ eam jure hæreditario contingunt; ita quod inde reddet M marcas infra feſtum S. Micaelis anno Regis nono, & quolibet anno CCCC marcas ad duo Scaccaria, quouſq; totum debitum reddiderit. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*c*) Philippus de Luci r c de M marcis, pro habenda benevolentia Regis, & ut ſit quietus de omni præſtito quod Rex ei fecit, & de omnibus receptis quas recepit dum eſſet in Camera Regis, & de omnibus Areragijs compoti ſui, & de omnibus debitis quæ unquam debuit Regi uſq; ad diem S. Margaretæ Anni Regis ix: Termini; Ad Scaccarium S. Micaelis anni ix, CC marcas, & ad Scaccarium Paſchæ CC marcas, & item ad Scaccarium S. Micaelis C l, Et ſic de Scaccario ad Scaccarium, quoſq; M marcæ perſolvantur. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*d*) De quibus debet reddere per annum CCCC marcas ad Duo Scaccaria: Idem reddit compotum de eodem debito, In theſauro CC marcas, Et debet MM & D marcas, De quibus debet reddere per annum CCCC marcas ad Duo Scaccaria. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*e*) Ricardus de Mucegros [debet] CC & L marcas, pro habendo Comitatu Gloeceſtriæ per antiquam firmam & per C libras de Cremento ſingulis annis quamdiu illum habuerit: Termini de Firma, Ad feſtum S. Michaelis anni ix L libras, & ad Scaccarium Paſchæ ſequens L libras, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis ſequens L marcas, & ad Paſcha ſequens L marcas: Item Termini de prædicto Cremento, Ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis hujus anni L libras, & ad Paſcha ſequens L l, Et ſic ſingulis annis. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *a. Gloec.*

(*f*) Comes Rogerus le Bigot reddit compotum de MM marcis, pro habenda reſpectu tota vita ſua de Servitio C & xx Militum pro Servitio Lx Militum, & pro habendo reſpectu tota vita ſua de demanda quam Barones ei faciunt de areragijs Scutagiorum. Termini, Ad Natalem Anni xiij, D marcas; ad Scaccarium Paſchæ D marcas; & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis ſequens CCC & xl marcas, & ad Scaccarium Paſchæ CCC & xxx marcas; & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis CCC & xxx marcas: Et inde Regi v Obſides liberavit, & pro fideli Servitio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) Fiunt autem Summonitiones ut Scaccarium fiat &c. *L.* 2. *c.* 1. *Et ib. L.* 2. *c.* 2. Magnum tuæ.

(*h*) Et pro uno Scaccario apud Wireceſtriam ad faciendam Receptam Regis, iij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*i*) Idem [Ricardus de Luci] reddit compotum de C & xxij l & xvij s & iij d, de remanenti de DCC l de Scutagijs, quas recepit a Willelmo de Belcampo ad Wireceſtriam, & quas idem Willelmus habuerat de Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*k*) Henricus Archidiaconus de Stafford debet L libras & vj s & viij d, de Fine ſuo pro habenda benevolentia Regis Ricardi. Sed reddidit inde L libras ad Scaccarium Redemptionis; ſicut Magiſter Willelmus de Bukingeham teſtatus eſt coram Baronibus ſuper Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*l*) Idem Vicecomes debet xx l pro fine quem fecit, ſicut continetur in Rotulo x°; quæ ideo non redduntur, quia redditæ fuerunt ad Scaccarium Redemptionis, ſicut Vicecomes

appointed for Receipt of the money raiſed for the Ranſom of K. *Richard* I. There was a *Scaccarium Aaronis*. And there were Two Clerks, *Joſeph* and *Roger*, employed There for the King (*m*). By the Exchequer of *Aaron* might be meant the Place for Receipt of the Revenue accruing to the Crown from the forfeited Eſtate of *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln*. Of which, ſeveral Accompts may be ſeen in the Great Rolls of K. *Richard* I. (*n*). There was a *Scaccarium Hugonis de Nevill*: *Peter de Brus* was ordered to pay DCC *l* which he owed to the Crown, at the Exchequer of *Hugh de Nevill*; And *Hugh* was to pay it in at the Exchequer of *Weſtminſter* (*o*): *Hugh* was Accomptable to the King for his Receipts: One of his Accompts may be ſeen in the Tenth Year of K. *John* (*p*): About this time He was Juſticier of the Foreſt for ſeveral Years together (*q*). In Fine, there was alſo a *Scaccarium Judæorum*. But of that I ſhall ſpeak hereafter in its place. Probably, theſe Places were called Exchequers for one or both of theſe Two reaſons. Firſt, as they were Places for Receipt of Revenue. Next, Becauſe in Places of *Receipt* or Revenue it was cuſtomary to lay upon the Table a *Scaccarium* or Chequered Cloth: Which, by reaſon of the Chequering or Diverſity of the ſquare ſpaces wrought upon it, was more commodious for Counting of money, according to the way uſed in thoſe times, than a Plain Board or a Cloth all of one colour (*r*).

VIII. The King, if he pleaſed, ſat and acted in his Exchequer. About the 11th year of K. *Henry* II, when *Thomas* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* was called to an account for his Receipts of the Kings Revenue during his Chancellourſhip, he Pleaded, That he was Diſcharged of all thoſe Receipts and Accounts by K. *Henry* the Younger, and all the Barons of the Exchequer, and *Richard de Luci* Juſticier of *England* (*s*). And in the Sixth year of K. *John*, *William Mareſchall* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* being charged with xxx l increment for certain Manours in That County, the King who was Then Preſent at the Exchequer, Directed what ſhould be done in the Caſe (*t*). The King ſat Perſonally in the Exchequer during the Second Period alſo, as may be ſeen in Chapter XX, ſect. 6.

IX. When the Kings Exchequer was holden at *Weſtminſter*, there were Two Principal Rooms for the Barons to ſit in. One was called *Scaccarium*, or *Scaccarium Baronum*: So it was called in the 22th Year of K. *Henry* II (*u*), In the 31th

---

Vicecomes dicit. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Cumb. Et vid. Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *a. Everwichſc. & alibi.*

(*m*) Et Joſeph & Rogero Clericis Regis de Scaccario Aaron, ij marcas & dimidiam de Dono, Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*n*) *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Linc. & Ebor. Et ib. alibi.*

(*o*) Petrus de Brus debet DCC libras, pro habenda Villa de Danebi, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti. Sed præceptum eſt ut reſpondeat inde ad Scaccarium H. de Nevill, & ipſe H. ad Scaccarium Weſtmonaſterij. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Everwich. tit.* De Oblatis.

(*p*) Compotus H. de Nevill de Recepta ſua. *That is the Title. The particulars are of Summs received of ſeveral perſons in ſeveral Counties. Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*q*) *Ib. Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. & alibi.*

(*r*) *Vid. Dialog. de Scaccar. L.* 2. *cap.* 27. Licet ſcriptum ſit.

(*s*) Dominus meus Rex ſcit, quod ego ſæpius ei reddidi computationem de omnibus hijs quæ ipſe modo a me petit, antequam electus fuiſſem ad Archiepiſcopatum Cantuarienſem. Sed in electione mea, Henricus filius ejus, cui Regnum adjuratum fuit, & omnes Barones Scaccarij, & Ricardus de Luci Juſticiarius Angliæ, clamaverunt me quietum Deo & ſanctæ Eccleſiæ, de omnibus Receptis & Computationibus & ab omni exactione ſeculari, ex parte Domini Regis. *Hoved. Pars* 2. *p.* 495. *n.* 20.

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus Mareſcallus, Tomas de Rochesford pro eo] debet xxx l, de prædicta Emendatione Maneriorum. Sed quia Maneria illa, ſcilicet Dimmoc & Menſtrewrda creverunt uſq; ad xiij l, Præceptum eſt per Regem qui præſens fuit ſuper Scaccarium, quod nec prædictæ xxx l, nec Antiquum Crementum ſcilicet de vj l, quæ ſolent requiri ſingulis annis, ulterius non exigantur. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 12. *a. Tit. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*u*) Et pro iiij ulnis Panni ad Scaccarium Baronum, vj s; Et pro iij Scamnis ad Scaccarium Baronum, iij s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

CHAP. IV.

31th and 33th year of the ſame King (*w*), In the Firſt (*x*), and other (*y*) years of K. *Richard* I, In the Reign of K. *John* (*z*), And of *Henry* III (*a*): The Other was called *Thalamus* or *Thalamus Baronum*; to wit, in the Reign of K. *Richard* I (*b*), and K. *John* (*c*). And ſometimes the Greater *Scaccarium* was called *Scaccarium in Solio*, the Throne-like Exchequer (perhaps becauſe it was framed like a Throne or Court), to Diſtinguiſh it, as one may gueſs, from the *Thalamus* (*d*), which was a ſort of a Council-Chamber (*e*). The *Pannus Laneus* mentioned in the inſtances above-cited was, probably, a Checquered Cloth. It was wont to be provided for the Exchequer Twice a-year (*f*). The Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* for the time being uſed to provide it at the Kings charges; as appears by the Records here cited and by many others. Beſides the Two Principal Rooms which I have been ſpeaking of, allotted to the Barons of the Exchequer to Sit in, the Barons had (it ſeems) certain Chambers in the Kings Palace or Exchequer. The Chambers of the Barons are mentioned above in the Great Roll 7 *R.* 1. (*g*). But whether theſe Chambers were for Lodgings or other uſes, I cannot tell. Although the Exchequer was wont to be holden at *Weſtminſter* (the Uſual place of the Kings Reſidence), yet it was ſometimes holden in other places if the King pleaſed (*h*). In the reign of K. *Stephen*, it was held, as it ſeems, at *Wincheſter*. For at that time *Geoffrey de Clinton* Fined to the Crown in ccc and x marks of ſilver, For the Miniſtry of the Treaſury of *Winton* (*i*): And about That time, the Earl of *Glouceſter* and *Brien Fitz-Count* heard the Accompts of the Treaſury at *Winton* (*k*). In the reign of K. *Henry* II. an Exchange was made at *Wincheſter* at the Exchequer, before K. *Henry* ſon of K. *Henry* II. and his Barons, Between *William* Earl of *Eſſex*, And *Roger Fitz-Richard* (*l*). In or about the 10th year of K. *John*, the Exchequer was held at *Northampton* from *Michaelmas* to *Chriſtmaſs* (*m*). Accordingly, Allowance was made to the Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex*

(*w*) Et pro Panno laneo ad Scaccarium Baronum x s & viij d, per breve Regis; Et pro Linea tela ad feneſtras ij s & j d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

Et pro viij ulnis panni lanei ad Scaccarium xij s; Et pro x ulnis lineæ telæ xxv d. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*x*) Et pro Laneo panno ad Scaccarium Baronum xij s, Et pro Linea tela ad feneſtras ij s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*y*) Et pro Panno ad Scaccarium Baronum, & Linea tela ad feneſtras xij s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd. Et alibi.*

(*z*) Et pro Panno empto ad Scaccarium Baronum xxxiij s & vj d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*a*) Et pro panno ad Scaccarium Baronum xl s ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*b*) Et pro panno empto ad Scaccarium in Thalamo Baronum, & pro linea tela ponenda ſuper feneſtras xvj s. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

Et pro Panno empto ad Scaccarium in Talamo Baronum, x s & viij d; Et pro linea tela ponenda ſuper feneſtras iij s; Et pro ij Banccis poſitis ad Scaccarium Baronum, viij s & v d. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*c*) Et pro panno empto ad Scaccarium in Thalamo Baronum, xxx s. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

Et pro panno empto ad Scaccarium in Thalamo Baronum, xxx s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

Et pro panno empto ad Scaccarium in Thalamo Baronum Regis, xxxij s & j d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 6. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*d*) Et pro ij pannis emptis ad Scaccarium Baronum in Thalamo Regis, & ad aliud Scaccarium in Solio; Et pro Banccis Scaccario illi circumponendis, Et pro Junccis emptis ad Cameras Baronum, xxxij s & vij d. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

(*e*) *Vid. Dialog. de Scacc. L.* 1. *cap.* 7. Oſtium Domus illius.

(*f*) Et pro primo panno ad Scaccarium Baronum xxxiij s & vj, Et pro ſecundo panno ad idem Scaccarium, xl s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a. Londonia & Midd.* Cives Londoniæ, Rad. Elinant & Thomas Bukerel pro eis, Vicecomites.

(*g*) *Paulo ſup.*

(*h*) *Vid. Cap.* 20. *Sect.* 5.

(*i*) Et idem Gaufridus [de Clintona] r c de CCC & x marcis argenti, pro Miniſterio Theſauri Wintoniæ: In Theſauro C marcas argenti, Et debet CC & x marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 11. *b. War.*

(*k*) *Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 16.

(*l*) *Cap.* 6. *ſect.* 3.

(*m*) MCCIX°; A feſto S. Michaëlis ſedit

Middleſex for the charges of conveying the Rolls and Exchequer of the Barons, and the Exchequer and Rolls of the *Jews*, from *London* to *Northampton* (*n*). Of the Removal of the Exchequer from *Weſtminſter* to other places during the Second Period, I ſhall ſpeak hereafter (*o*).

X. Anciently the Kings Chancery was, as it ſeemeth, ordinarily kept and executed at his Court (*p*). But the Kings Chancellour performed part of his duty in the Exchequer alſo. He attended *ex officio* upon the affairs of the Revenue at the Exchequer, and acted of courſe together with the Juſticiers and Barons employed There; as may be ſeen elſewhere in this Volume (*q*). The Kings Seal (or the Great Seal) was commonly laid up in the Treaſury of the Exchequer (*r*). Writs of the Chancery were ſometimes made forth at the Exchequer; namely, Writs of *Liberate*, *Computate*, and *Perdono*. When they were made at the Exchequer, it was ſaid, *Teſtibus his apud* ſuch a place *ad Scaccarium*, to Diſtinguiſh them from the Writs made in the *Kings Court* (*s*). And theſe Writs were ſealed at the Exchequer with the Great Seal; which was often by the Juſticiers command, from the Lower Exchequer [or *Receipt*] to the Upper Exchequer, in order to diſpatch the buſineſſes of the Exchequer, and then was returned into the Purſe, and the Purſe ſealed-up by the Chancellour *&c* (*t*). The Writs of Summonce that iſſued for the Kings Debts and Rights, and the Writs to call Councils and to ſummon Barons and Knights *ad habendum ſervitium*, were ſometimes made at the Exchequer, and were ſealed There by the *Spigurnell* or Chaſe-wax [of the Chancery], and afterwards tranſmitted through *England* by the Uſher of the Exchequer (*u*). And there was a Clerk conſtantly attending at the Exchequer, called *Clericus* or *Magiſter Scriptorij*, who was, as it ſeems, a Chief Clerk of the Chancery (*w*); and a Clerk called *Scriptor Rotuli de Cancellaria* (*x*). The *Dialogue* ſets forth the Duty of this *Clericus Scriptorij*, or the nature of his office. “ He was to find fit perſons to write “ the Rolls of the Chancery, and the Writs that were made at the Exche- “ quer, and likewiſe the Summonces; and to take care that the ſame were “ Done Well (*y*). And in a very ancient Memorial concerning the Conſtitution of the Kings Houſe, which by the care of *Alexander de Swereford* (*z*) was regiſtred in the *Red-Book*, this Clerk is taken notice of amongſt the Officers of the Chancery; and is placed next, in order, to the Chancellour. “ This is, “ ſaith That Book, the Conſtitution of the Kings Houſe. The Chancellour “ has v ſhillings a-day, And ſo much in Simnells, Wine, and other ſmall “ things. Then it immediately follows, “ The *Magiſter Scriptorij* had at firſt “ x pence

---

ſedit Scaccarium apud Norhampton uſq; ad Natale. *E. Chronico in Vet. Cod. MS. inſcripto* Under D. 8. *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſti Cantabr. fol.* 50. *b.*

(*n*) Et in cariagio Rotulorum & Scaccarij Baronum, & Scaccarij & Rotulorum Judæorum, a Londonia uſq; ad Norhantonam, C & j s, Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *b. Tit.* London. & Middelſex; Cives Londoniæ, Petrus le Duc & Tomas Aldermannus pro eis, reddunt compotum de CCC l Bl. de firma Comitatuum.

(*o*) *Cap.* 20. *ſect.* 5.

(*p*) *This uſage may ſerve to explain, as it might peradventure give riſe to, the phraſe* coram Rege in Cancellaria ſua.

(*q*) *Cap.* 5. *ſect.* 4.

(*r*) Propter Regiæ imaginis excellentiam quæ in Sigillo ejus de Theſauro individua lege ſervatur. *Dialog. inter Magiſt. & Diſcip. in Append. L.* 1. *cap.* 4.

Ad ipſum [Cancellarium] pertinet cuſtodia Sigilli Regij quod eſt in Theſauro &c. *Ib. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. *tit.* Quid ad Cancellarium.

Porro Liber ille de quo quæris (*he is ſpeaking of* Domeſday-book) Sigilli Regij comes eſt individuus in Theſauro. *Ib. L.* 1. *c.* 15. *Et ib. cap.* 13, *&* 14.

(*s*) *Ib. L.* 1. *cap.* 6. *tit.* Quis ſit tenor Brevium Regis factorum ad Scaccarium &c.

(*t*) Sed inde non recedit [*the Great Seal was not removed out of the Exchequer*] niſi cum præcepto Juſtitiæ ab Inferiore ad Superius Scaccarium a Theſaurario vel Camerario defertur, ad explenda ſolum negotia Scaccarij &c. *Ib. L.* 1. *cap.* 4. *tit.* Quid ad Cancellarium.

(*u*) *Cap.* 24. *ſect.* 4. *ad ann.* 5. *&* 6. *Ric.* 1. Et Laurentio.

(*w*) In fine ſedilis illius reſidet Clericus qui Scriptorio præeſt; & hic ex officio. *Ib. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Ut noveris quo.

(*x*) Poſt hunc alius Scriptor Rotuli de Cancellaria. *Ib. L.* 1. *c.* 5. Ut noveris quo.

(*y*) *Ib. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. *tit.* Quid ad Clericum qui præeſt Scriptorio.

(*z*) *Concerning Him, ſee the Epiſtle to the Lord Halifax, prefixed to the Dialogue.*

“ x pence a-day, and one ſeaſoned Simnell, and half a ſextary of the *Vinum expenſabile*, and one Large candle and xij pieces of Candle: But K. *Henry* (ſaith he) raiſed *Robert de Sigillo*'s allowance ſo much, that at the time of That Kings death he had ij ſhillings and one ſextary of the Houſhold Wine, and one ſeaſoned Simnell, and one Taper, and xxiiij pieces of Candle. Then it immediately follows: “ The Chaplain [under the Chancellour] who has the care of the Chapell and Reliques: To Him and to the other Under-officers of the Chapell an Allowance was made in the manner hereunder expreſſed (*a*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, *Robert de St. Medard* Clerk was appointed by the King by a Cloſe writ, to Write at the Exchequer for *Ralf* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* the Kings Chancellour (*b*). One would be apt to think, the Chancery was ſeparated from the Exchequer at the latter end of K. *Richard* the firſts reign, or at the beginning of K. *Johns*: Becauſe about That time they begann, as it ſeems, to make diſtinct Rolls of the Chancery in a ſeries of years, to wit, Charter-rolls, Patent-rolls, Fine-rolls, and Cloſe-rolls; and to eſtreat or certify the ſame into the Exchequer. I cannot find, that in the preceeding times That method was uſed. Nor indeed doth there ſeem to have been a neceſſity for eſtreating the Chancery-rolls, whilſt the Chancellour with the Great Seal was uſually reſident at the Exchequer, and whilſt the acts of the Chancery cogniſable in the Exchequer were tranſacted at the Exchequer. Let me propoſe a Conjecture. It appears (*c*), that when K. *Richard* I. was in foreign parts, *William de Longchamp* the Kings Chief Juſticier and Chancellour, was put out of his office of Chief Juſticier by the power and intrigue of *John* Earl of *Moreton*. After which, although he continued Chancellour for ſome ſhort time, it is likely he did not attend and act at the Exchequer as before. By which means, the buſineſs of the Chancery which uſed to be done at the Exchequer might, probably, be done in another place, or might be put into a new method. In which new or ſeparate method it might afterwards continue; as in truth it hath ever ſince continued, in this particular. I cannot ſay, that the ſeparation of the Chancery from the Exchequer was brought about purely by the means or in the manner here mentioned. However, it is, I ſuppoſe, a happy thing in the event: Becauſe thereby the publick have gained many bundles of Chancery-Rolls, which are very Hiſtorical and Inſtructive.

(*a*) Hæc eſt conſtitutio Domus Regiæ. Cancellarius v ſol. in die. Et in Simenell. Dominic. & ij Sal. Et j Sextar. de vino claro, & j ſextar. de vino expenſabili & unum Cereum, & xl fruſtra Candel.

Magiſter Scriptorij. Primo x den. in die & j Siminell. ſal. & dim. Sext. de vino expenſabili & j groſſam candelam & xij fruſtra Candel. Sed Rex H. crevit Rob. de Sigill. in tantum quod die mortis Regis habebat ij ſol. & j ſext. vini expenſabilis, Et j Siminell. Sal. & j Cereolum & xxiiij fruſtra Candel.

Capellanus Cuſtos Capellæ & Reliquiarum. Conridium duorum hominum & iiij Servientes Capellæ unuſquiſq; duplicem cibum. Et duo Summarij Capellæ unuſquiſq; denarium in die & unum denarium ad ferrandum in menſe. Ad ſervicium Capellæ ij Cereos die Mercurij & ij die Sabbati. Et unaquaq; nocte j cereum coram Reliquijs, & xxx fruſtra Candel. & j Galon. de vino claro ad miſſam & un. ſextar. de vino expenſabili die Abſolutionis ad lavandum Altare. In die Paſchæ ad Communionem j ſextar. de vino claro & j de expenſabili. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xxx, a. col.* 2.

(*b*) Rex mittit Baronibus de Scaccario Robertum de Sancto Medardo Clericum, ad ſcribendum ad Scaccarium Regis, loco Nicholai de Nevill, nomine R. Cyceſtrenſis Epiſcopi Cancellarij Regis. Et mandatum eſt eiſdem Baronibus, quod, accepta ab eodem Roberto debita & conſueta ſecuritate, ipſum ad hoc recipiant. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. viij die Novembris. *Cl.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 22.

(*c*) *Vid. Cap.* 2. *ſect.* 2.

CHAP. V.

Of the Perſons who Sat in the EXCHEQUER *during this Firſt Period.*

I. *Explication of the Terms here uſed.*
II. *Of the Chief Juſticier.*
III. *Of Him and the other Barons.*
IV. *Of the Kings Chancellour.*
V. *Of the Treaſurer.*

I. HAving, in the IVth Chapter, conſidered the Ancient State of the Exchequer, from the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt, to the End of the Reign of K. *John*: Let us now proceed to ſpeak of the perſons who Preſided and Sat in the Exchequer during the Same Period. At That time, in propriety of Speech, the Chief Juſticier (in the Kings abſence) Preſided at the Exchequer. For which reaſon the Dialogue uſually ſtyleth him *Preſident* (*a*). But with Him ſeveral Others uſed to Sit There. *Sitting* at the Exchequer is here to be underſtood of the Barons or Superiour Officers; Whoſe Service or Attendance There, was commonly (during this Period) ſignified by the phraſe, *Sedendi ad Scaccarium* (*b*). In proceſs of time, the phraſe *ſedendi* or *reſidendi ad Scaccarium* came to be uſed with more latitude, and to ſignify the Service not only of the Superiour Officers, but alſo That of others of a lower rank: Which Latter were Then frequently ſtyled *Reſidentes ad Scaccarium*; as may appear hereafter (*c*). At preſent, I am to ſpeak of thoſe Perſons only, who Sat at the Exchequer as the Kings Great Officers: Who were uſually called Barons of the Exchequer. It is to be underſtood, that the word *Baro*, *Baron*, hath been in ſeveral ages uſed in many and different ſignifications. Sometimes, *Baro*, in Foreign Countries, ſignified a *Man* (*d*). So alſo the *Majores vaſſalli* or *Vaſſalli capitales* of a Prince have been commonly called *Barones*; probably becauſe they were the Princes *Seigneurial* Men or *Hommes de Foy*; his Principal or Chief Tenants; who held Baronies or large Seigneuries of Him, and were Peers in his Court. And in *England* theſe Greater Vaſſals were moſt properly or uſually denoted by the word *Barones*: Which is a thing ſo well known, that one need not produce authorities in proof of it. Again; The Greater Vaſſals or Tenants of Earls Barons and Prelates were ſometimes ſtyled

---

(*a*) *Dialog. in calce hujus operis, L.* 1. *cap.* 6. Cerno, quod te. *Ibid.* Porro Miles.

(*b*) *Poſthac, Cap.* 20. *ſect.* 8.

(*c*) *Cap.* 20. *ſect.* 8.

(*d*) Sive ſit baro ſive fœmina. *Herold. Legg. Alemann. p.* 78. *tit.* 77. & *paſſim alibi.*

Amongſt the Franks *or* Saliques, *certain Lawyers were called* Sachibarones; *becauſe they were* (*ſay the Gloſſariſts*) ſacharum i. e cauſarum periti, *Men skilfull in Cauſes or Pleas.* Sachibarones, tit. LVII. alijs Sagibarones & Salebarones. Saech ſive ſaeck cauſſa eſt de qua collitigatur. Sunt ergo Sachibarones, Juriſperiti, viri cordati ac prudentes, ſacharum ſeu controverſiarum dirimendarum ſcientes. *Wendelin. Gloſſar. Salicum, p.* 175.

Que ſue varon de gran ſantitad y religion (*a man of great ſanctity*). *Anal. de Arag. de Surita, T.* 1. *f.* 29. *a. ad ann.* 1089.

— por la muerte del Infante Don Sancho ſu hermano, y no quedar hijo varon, (*no Man-child ſurviving*). *Ib. f.* 35. *a. ad ann.* 1106.

Varon de Dios, (*a man of God, that is, a prophet*). *El vieio Teſtam.* 1. *de los Reyes, cap.* 17. *v.* 18, 24. &c.

Omnes hi ad exequias famoſi Baronis (*viz. of K.* William *the Conquerour*) convenerunt. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. de Script. Norm. p.* 662, *ad ann.* 1087.

(*c*) *Form.*

led *Barones* (*e*). The word *Barones* was alſo uſed in a Lower ſenſe, for perſons of comparatively mean condition. The Men of Cities, Towns, and Burghs, are ſtyled *Barones*, the *Barons* of ſuch a City, Town, or Burgh. The Citizens of *London* are ſtyled *Homines*, *Cives*, *Burgenſes*, and *Barones*, *Londoniæ* (*f*). The Men of the Cinque Ports were ſtyled *Barones* and *Homines quinq; portuum* (*g*); The former name continuing in uſe at This day. In fine, as the word *Baron* ſignified Dignity, ſo it was ſometimes taken in an evil ſenſe. In *Italy*, That name was given to certain Vagabonds (the *Baroni di campo di fiore*), who being deſtitute of fortunes or employment, lived by robberies and outrage (*h*). Thus the word *Baron*, had anciently an equivocal meaning, and was uſed for perſons of a very different rank and condition. But I leave this matter to the Gloſſariſts.

It may be obſerved, That ſeveral of the Great Men or Peers were wont to aſſiſt, by the Kings command, at the ordinary Pleas and Judgments in *His Court*; and were ſtyled, ſometimes *Juſticiæ* and *Juſticiarij Regis*, and ſometimes *Barones* or *Barones Regis*. So it was in the Kings Exchequer. The ſame perſons (or many of them) who were employed as Juſticiers in the *Kings Court*, were uſually employed as Juſticiers or Barons of the Exchequer. But when they acted at the Exchequer, they were moſt generally ſtyled *Barones Scaccarij*. Neverthleſs ſometimes *Baro* and *Juſticiarius* have been uſed without any perceiveable difference. Thus K. *Stephen* by his Charter granted and rendred to *Miles de Glouceſter* and his heirs, the Honour of *Glouceſter* and *Brecknock*, and all his other Lands and Tenements, in Sheriffwicks and other things, as fully as he held the ſame on the day of K. *Henry* the Firſts death: And I have covenanted (ſaith the King in That Charter) with *Miles*, *ſicut Baroni & Juſticiario meo*, that I will not implead him for any of the Lands which he held at the time of K. *Henry* the Firſts Death (*i*). *Robert de Tatteſhal* derained the Town of *Wutton* against

---

(*e*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* II. LXXXIII, &c.

R. Dei gratia Lundon[ienſis] Epiſcopus, Dilectis in Chriſto filijs Decano & Archidiaconis & toti Capitulo S. Pauli, & omnibus Baronibus Sancti Pauli, & omnibus fidelibus & filijs S. Eccleſiæ per Epiſcopatum Lund[onienſem] conſtitutis, ſalutem. Sciant omnes tam præſentes quam futuri, quoniam in audientia & præſentia noſtra per barones noſtros & per legales homines Eccleſiæ noſtræ Clericos & Laicos, evidenter & ſine omni ambiguitate inquiſitum & recognitum eſt, quoniam Rann[ulfus] Peurellus, cujus corpus in noſtra requieſcit Eccleſia, dedit Deo & S. Paulo, pro ſalute animæ ſuæ, in perpetuam elemoſynam terram quæ vocatur Edburghetona, ad uſum luminaris Eccleſiæ ——: terram præfatam Deo & S. Paulo & Decano & Capitulo, ad eundem uſum luminaris ad quod data eſt, tanquam ſuam propriam gratanter concedimus ——. Datum Lund[oniæ] anno incarnacionis Dominicæ MCXLII°, Epiſcopatus noſtri primo; præſentibus, fratribus & filijs noſtris Radulfo Decano, & Ricardo Ruffo, & Ricardo Belm[eis], & Ailwordo Archidiaconis, Rogero Bruno Dapifero, Willelmo de Hoccend., & Willelmo filio ejus, & Oſberto Maſculo, & Laurentio Bucc[uinte], in ſolempnitate Paſchali. *Ex MS. penes Decan. & Cap. S. Pauli Lond., notato* L. *fol.* 39. [*Mihi copiam fecit R. & Cl. V.* Matthæus Hutton *de* Aynho *S. T. P.*]

(*f*) Wibertus Prior & Conventus Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ, probis hominibus Lundoniæ Francis & Anglis, ſalutem. *Form. Angl. nu.* CCLXXXVI.

Cives *appellantur in membranis authenticis paſſim.*

H. Rex Angl[orum], Epſcopis ——, & Burgenſibus Lundoniæ, ſalutem. *Form. Angl. num. LXV.* Recognitio Roberti le Baud Militis & Michaelis de Goloſa Burgenſis Londoniæ. *Hil. Recognit.* 18: *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *b.*

Gaufridus Martel Baronibus Londoniæ, & omnibus hominibus &c. *Formul. Angl. nu. CCXC.* Major Londoniæ & alij Barones Londoniæ attornaverunt &c. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*g*) Barones *dicuntur paſſim.*

—— miſericordia hominum quinq; portuum ——. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Kancia.*

(*h*) Come queſta voce ſignifica dominio & dignita, coſi volgarmente e quaſi per tutta Italia preſa molte volte in cattiua parte; onde baroni di campo di fiore ſi chiamano in Roma una certa ſorte di maſcalzoni, i quali non havendo arte alcuna vivono di rubberie & di triſtizie. *Ammir. delle Fam. Nob. Neap. P.* 1. *p.* 27. *c.*

Et vid. annot. ad Dialog. de Scacc. L. 2. *cap.* 19. (*pp*).

(*i*) Stephanus Rex Angl., Archiepiſcopis &c. Sciatis me reddidiſſe & conceſſiſſe Miloni Glouceſtriæ & hæredibus ſuis poſt eum, in feodo & hæreditate, totum Honorem ſuum de Glouceſtria & Brechenion, & omnes terras ſuas & tenaturas ſuas, in Vicecomitatibus & alijs rebus, ſicut eas tenuit die qua Rex Henricus fuit vivus & mortuus. Quare volo &c. Et

againſt *William Fitz-Hervy*, in the Kings Court, before *Walter* Archbiſhop of *Roan*, *Richard* Biſhop of *London*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre*, and others the Kings Juſticiers (*& alijs Juſticiarijs Domini Regis*); and the ſaid *William* acknowledged before Them (*coram prædictis Baronibus*), that the ſaid Town of *Wutton* was the Right and Inheritance of the ſaid *Robert* (*k*). The Perſons then, who Preſided and Sat at the Exchequer during this Firſt Period, were the Kings Juſticier and Barons; or (if you pleaſe) his Great Officers of State and Juſtice both of the Clergy and Laity. There, Sat the Kings Chief Juſticier, his Chancellour and Treaſurer, with ſeveral of the Juſticiers of his Court: And There, ſome other Great Officers of the Kings Palace, to wit, His Conſtable, Marſhall, and Chamberlains, acted, either in Perſon or by their Subſtitutes. And when they ſat at the Exchequer, they have been comprehended under the General name of Barons of the Exchequer.

In the ancient times, the ſeveral perſons who were employed by the King as Juſticiers in his Court or Juſticiers Itinerant, uſed in their reſpective ſpheres or places to take care of the Kings Revenue. They demiſed or let-out the Kings Manours; They aſſiſed the Aids, Eſcuages, and Tallages; They ſeized and certified eſcheats; They admitted Fines and *Oblatas*; They eſtreated amerciaments and other debts; and the like. However, the care and management of the Crown-Revenue did principally and ultimately belong to the Chief Juſticier, Treaſurer, Barons, and other Great Officers, who were by the Kings command appointed to act at the Exchequer; as appeareth by ſeveral inſtances in this Hiſtory.

II. Firſt, there was the Kings Chief Juſticier. Concerning him, as a Great Officer of the Kings Court, we have already diſcourſed (*l*). And ſomething muſt be ſpoken of him Here, with reference to the Exchequer: At which Place he ordinarily Preſided, as Chief of the Barons There. *Geoffrey Torchard* Fined in iiij marks, For not appearing before the Juſticier at the Exchequer (*m*). The Juſticier let to ferm the Kings Manours (*n*). He held Pleas at the Exchequer (*o*). He made the Due Allowances to Accomptants at the Exchequer. For example. The following Allowances were made to ſeveral Accomptants, either by Writ or Award of the Chief Juſticier: To the Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* for the corrody and equipage of an Approver (*p*); to the Sheriff of *Hantſhire*, for proviſion for the Kings horſes (*q*); to the Sheriff of

---

Et ſciatis quoniam ego ut Dominus & Rex conventionavi ei ſicut Baroni & Juſticiario meo, quod eum in placitum non ponam quamdiu vixero de aliqua tenatura quam tenuiſſet die qua Rex Henricus fuit vivus & mortuus, neq; hæredem ſuum. Teſtibus, Arch. Cantuar., & Epiſcopo Wint., & Epiſcopo Sar., & H. Bigot, & Roberto filio Ricardi, & Ing. de Sai, & W. de Pont., & N [*or* S] filio Johannis, apud Radingum. *Ex W. Dugd. Collectan. MSS. in Bibl. Aſhmol. Oxon.* L. *fol.* 19. *a.* [*ex Mag. Regiſtro Cartar. in Offic. Duc. Lanc.*].

(*k*) Robertus de Tatteſhala r c de una marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod diſrationavit in Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, coram W. Rothomagenſi Archiepiſcopo, Ricardo Londonienſi Epiſcopo, Galfrido filio Petri, & alijs Juſticiarijs Domini Regis, Villam de Wutton verſus Willelmum filium Hervei; & quod idem Willelmus recognovit coram prædictis Baronibus, præfatam Villam de Wutton cum pertinentijs eſſe jus & hæreditatem ipſius Roberti ——. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. tit.* Everwichſcira.

Habet etiam [ſc. Rex] Curiam ſuam & Juſticiarios ſuos reſidentes apud Scaccarium. *Fleta L.* 2. *c.* 2. §. 6.

(*l*) *Chap.* 2. *Sect.* 2.

(*m*) Gaufridus Torchard debet iiij marcas, quia defecit venire coram Juſticia ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*n*) Walterus de Conſtancijs r c de xlj l & xiiij s & j d, de firmis Maneriorum Honoris de Arundel, quæ miſſa fuerunt ad firmam per Juſtic. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*o*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Juſtic[iarium] ad Scaccarium: Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de miſericordia Radulfi de Bakemora; Et de xx s de miſericordia Ricardi filij Brieni; *And for the* Miſericordias *of other perſons named in the Roll.* *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) Et in corredio & apparatu Roberti de Ticheham probatoris Regis, xvj s, Per Juſtitiam. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

(*q*) Et ad corredium equorum Regis, ix l, per breve Comitis Legreceſtriæ & Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Hanteſcira.*

CHAP. V. of *Kent*, for providing of arms and utenſils (*r*); to *Bartholomew de Glanvill*, for his expenſes, and to *Stephen de Ely* for his Livery (*s*); to the Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire*, for bringing the Head of an outlawed perſon to *Weſtminſter* (*t*). He granted Diſcharges, according to Law and Reaſon, of ſuch Debts as were demanded of parties on behalf of the Crown. *William* Earl of *Arundel* was diſcharged of xxxviij *l.* by vertue of the Writ of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* grounded on the Kings Writ *de Ultra mare* (*u*). *Henry de Wichenton* was charged with a Fine of Lx marks, for the Cuſtody and Marriage of the Daughter of *Philipp de Niewebote* with her inheritance; But by the Writ or Precept of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier, he was Diſcharged of That Fine; and it was ſet in Charge upon *Ralf de Gernemue*; the King having granted to him the ſaid Cuſtody and Marriage for the ſame Fine (*w*). *Robert de Harecourt*, being charged with half a mark for Scutage, was acquitted thereof by Writ of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Juſticier (*x*). The Archbiſhop was at This time abroad with the King at the Iſle of *Andeli* and at *Lundy* (*y*). A Debt of cc marks was ſet-off from *Gundred* late wife of *Geoffrey Hoſe*, and charged upon *Robert de Treſgoz*, by Writ of the Juſticier (*z*). *Peter de Schidimor* Sheriff of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, being charged with an Increment of the Ferm of one of thoſe Counties, Fined with the Juſticier to be acquitted of the Increment; and was acquitted accordingly (*a*). *Richard de Leiceſtre* was charged with x *l.* Fine for the Office of Controller in the Town of *Southampton*: But the Debt was ſet-off from him by the Juſticier (*b*). *Robert de Harecourt* was charged with xxxix *l.*

and

(*r*) Et pro portandis armis Coterellorum de mari ad Cantuariam & retro, xviij d; Et pro CC Picoiſis, xxiij s & ix d; per Ricardum de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*s*) Et Bartholomæo de Glanvill xx marcas, ad Cuſtodiam Caſtelli de Oreford; per breve Ricardi de Luci. Et Stephano de Ely, x s, de liberatione ſua; per breve ejuſdem. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. tit.* Honor Eyæ.

(*t*) Et Thomæ de Preſtewude qui attulit apud Weſtmonaſterium Capud Willelmi de Elleford utlagati, ij marcas, Per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Wireceſtreſcira.*

(*u*) In Perdonis ipſi Comiti [Willelmo de Arundel] xxxviij l, per breve Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi per breve Regis de Ultra mare, de DCC & Lx marcis, quod Comes attulit Archiepiſcopo de fine ſuo, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Norf. & Suff. tit.* De Scutagio Walliæ. *At this time the Archbiſhop was Chief Juſticier.*

(*w*) Henricus de Wichenton debet Lx marcas, pro habenda Cuſtodia & Donatione filiæ Philippi de Niewebote cum hæreditate ſua. Sed poſtea præceptum eſt per Breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, quod idem Henricus attulit Baronibus, ut nomen Radulfi de Gernemu ſcribatur pro nomine Henrici, cui prædicta Cuſtodia & Donatio conceſſa eſt per prædictum finem, per Plegios quos invenit, ſcilicet Tomam filium Simonis de x marcis, & Johannem de Cornherde de x marcis, & Walterum filium Walteri de x marcis, & Osbertum de Longo Campo de x marcis, & Johannem Monachum de x marcis, & ſuper prædictum feodum x marc. Et debet amodo prædictus Finis a prædicto Radulfo requiri. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Warewic. & Leirceſtreſcira.*

(*x*) Robertus de Harecurt debet dimidiam marcam de Scutagio. Sed habet Quietantiam per Breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli de Leirceſtreſcira & Warewicſcira de anno præterito; quia Willelmus filius ejus fuit ultra mare pro ipſo in ſervitio Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Oxenefordſcira.*

(*y*) *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. Tit. Gloeceſtreſcira, & Tit.* Oblata facta coram Rege & H. Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo apud Inſulam de Andeli & apud Lundam.

(*z*) Gundreda quondam uxor Galfridi Hoſe debet CC marcas, pro habenda cuſtodia Galfridi hæredis ſui, cum tota terra ſua, donec ætatis fuerit; & pro maritagio ipſius hæredis per conſilium parentum & amicorum ſuorum per Dominum Cantuarienſem: Sed requirendæ ſunt a Roberto de Treſgoz, per Breve Juſticiarij, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quia habet cuſtodiam illius Terræ cum hærede. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*a*) Petrus de Schidimor debet L marcas de Cremento Comitatus de dimidio anno ix, Et C marcas de anno præterito, Et L marcas de hoc dimidio anno: Sed poſtea finivit cum Juſticiario per x marcas, ne prædicta Crementa exigerentur ab eo, quia quando recepit Comitatus noluit ullo modo prædictum Crementum reddere, ſed ſemper contradixit: Et ita conſideratum eſt, quod amplius de prædictis Crementis non ſummoneatur. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 17. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*b*) Ricardus de Leirceſtria debet x libras, pro Officio ſuo habendo in Villa de Suthanton, quod anteceſſores ſui habuerunt, ſcilicet de tailliando contra Præpoſitum Villæ de hoc quod captum ſuerit ad opus Regis.

Sed

and x *s.* for the Tallage of the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln*; whereof he alleged that only vj *l.* and xl *d.* were to be charged on him, and that L marks were to be charged on *Henry Coſtein*: But the Kings Juſticier Declared and Certified by his Writ, that the ſaid *Henry* was tallaged at no more than v marks for the Fee which he held of the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln*, and upon paying the v marks, ought to be diſcharged (*c*). The Abbat and Monks of *Bec* were charged with C marks, for a Fine which they made before the Juſticier of *England*, for certain Liberties of the Foreſt: But the Juſticier Declared, that *Hugh de Nevill* had received the ſaid money; And therefore it was to be required of Him, and to be ſet-off from the Abbat and Monks (*d*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* Chief Juſticier, by his Writ (grounded on the Kings Writ directed to him), commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to diſcharge *Robert Fitz-Walter* and his wife, and their anceſtours and heirs, according to the cuſtom of the Exchequer, of all debts due from them to the *Jews* (*e*).

III. But though the Juſticier was Chief man in the Exchequer, That did not exclude the Other Barons. They had their Part alſo in the affairs tranſacted There. They Recorded (as the phraſe was) at the Exchequer, when preſent, And ſent their Writs, when abſent, to the Reſt of the Barons, touching ſuch things as were within their Cogniſance. They awarded Reſpites or Diſcharges of Debts, as Juſtice and Reaſon required; And in ſumm, Did what pertained to their Office, in the Exchequer, for the Service of the Crown and Relief of the People. Some few inſtances of this may be recollected. *Ernald* ſon of *Fromund* had two marks of ſilver Allowed or Remitted to him, by judgment of the Barons of the Exchequer (*f*). *Turſtin* Sheriff of *Hantſhire* had Allowance made to him at the Exchequer, of ſeveral ſumms by him diſburſed, for the livery of the Kings Wolf-hunters, Hawkers, and Falconers, and other things (*g*). *Gervaſe de Cornhell* one of the Sheriffs of *London* had allowance of money

---

Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod non debet inde ſummoneri, quia Robertus Hardwin finivit cum Rege pro prædicto Officio. *Mag. Rot. 2. J. Rot. 14. b. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*c*) Robertus de Harecurt [debet] xxxix libras & x s, de Tallagio Epiſcopatus Lincollienſis de anno præterito; De quibus, vj l & xl d, ſunt ſuper ipſum Robertum, Et L marcæ ſunt ſuper Henricum Coſtein, ſicut idem Robertus dicit: Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, & per Breve ſuum quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, Quod prædictus Henricus non fuit tailliatus niſi ad v marcas, de feodo ſcilicet quod tenet de Epiſcopatu, & per illas v marcas debet eſſe quietus. *Mag. Rot. 4. J. Rot. 20. a.*

(*d*) Abbas & Monachi de Becco debent C marcas, per quas Finem fecerunt cum Juſticiario Angliæ, pro habendis xlviij acris de Novo Eſſarto ad perticam Regis, & ij acris de Veteri Eſſarto, in Manerio de Weden, liberis & quietis de Aſſarto, & reguardo, & viſu Foreſtariorum, & quod homines ſui de prædicto Manerio ſint liberi & quieti de Swanimot inperpetuum, & pro habenda inde Carta Regis. Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod Hugo de Nevill eas recepit; De quibus ipſe debet reſpondere. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 10. b. Eſſex & Hurtfordſcira*; Item Nova Oblata.

(*e*) Robertus filius Walteri debet dimidiam marcam, ut Mandatum quod G. filius Petri Juſticiarius Regis fecit Baronibus de Scaccario ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod fuit in hæc verba. G. filius Petri Comes Eſſexiæ, Baronibus de Scaccario ſalutem; Mandatum Domini Regis in hæc verba ſuſcepimus: J. &c G. &c ſalutem; Sciatis quod quietavimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Roberto filio Walteri omnia debita quæ pater ejus vel anteceſſores ſui vel ipſe Robertus debuerunt Judæis & debent; Omnia etiam debita quæ uxor ejus vel pater & anteceſſores uxoris ſuæ debuerunt & debent Judæis, unde idem Robertus tenetur reſpondere; Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum inde quietum eſſe faciatis ſine dilatione, & Cartas & Cyrographa de prædictis debitis, ſive ſint in manu noſtra ſive in manu Judæorum, ei ſine dilatione reddi faciatis &c: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ſecundum formam præſcriptam Mandatum Domini Regis exequamini; & prædictos R. & uxorem ejus, necnon & anteceſſores & hæredes illorum, de prædictis debitis ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij quietos inrotulari faciatis. T. G. de Boclande ij° die Maij. Mareſcallus habet breve. *Mag. Rot. 4. J. Rot. 8. b. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(*f*) In perdonis, per conſiderationem Baronum de Scaccario, Ernaldo filio Fromundi de Gepeſwic, ij marcæ argenti. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 10. b.*

(*g*) Hanteſcira. Turſtinus Vicecomes r c de firma de Hanteſcira; In theſauro CC & quater xx l Bl.; Et in Elemoſina noviter conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca argenti; Et in liberatione Lupariorum C s,

money paid to *William Cade*, and for the livery of the Kings Son, by order of *William Fitz-Aldelin* (*b*). *Nicolas de Magena* had a debt of CC marks reſpited during the Kings pleaſure by order of *Manſer Biſet* (*i*). Certain Land of one *Atheliza*, which ſhe held of the Prioury of *Chriſtchurch Canterbury* by hereditary right, was taken-in to fortify the [Kings] Caſtle There; And thereupon, the Kings Juſticiers, to wit, *Richard de Luci*, *Richard* Archdeacon of *Poictiers* and *Henry Fitz-Gerold*, ordered an exchange ſhould be given to her, of certain Lands or Rents belonging to the King in the City of *Canterbury*, equal in point of Value and Freedom to her ſaid Land: Which was accordingly done (*k*). *Stephen Ridel* undertook at the Exchequer to pay a ſumm of xxix *l* xiij *s*. for Earl *John*. And *Stephen* was accordingly charged therewith by Award of the Kings Chancellour Treaſurer and other Barons (*l*). About the year 1198 [9. *Ric*. I.] there were Biſhops, Abbots, and Barons, acting at the Exchequer. At That time, the King took an Aid of *v s* for every Carue or Hide of Land in *England*. And the money ariſing thereby was to be accompted-for at the *Exchequer*, before the Biſhops, Abbots, and Barons, appointed to manage That Revenue (*m*). *Fulk Painel* ſtood charged with a Fine of CCC and Lix *l*. for the Honour of *Banton*.

But

---

per breve Baron. Scaccarij; Et in corredio Reginæ xljl & viijs & vijd, per breve ejuſdem Reginæ; Et in liberatione Laidetti, & in proſternendo Caſtellum Epiſcopi Wintonienſis, vjl & xijd, præcepto Regis; Et in liberatione Accipitrariorum & Falconariorum Regis, xxijl, per Willelmum Cumin; *And in other things*. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a*.

(*b*) Gervaſius de Cornhella r c de C & xxx l & iiij s & vij d, de Dono Civitatis: In Soltis Willelmo Cade C & xvj l; Et in liberatione Filij Regis, xiiij l & iiij s & vij d, per Willelmum filium Aldelini; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a*.

(*i*) Nicolaus de Magena debet CC marcas de placitis Willelmi filij Johannis. Sed ſunt in reſpectu per breve Regis quamdiu Regi placuerit, per Maneſſerum Biſet. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a*. *Heref. in Wal.*

(*k*) Conventus Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ, Omnibus Fidelibus S. Matris Eccleſiæ ſalutem. Notum eſſe volumus præſentibus & futuris, quod conceſſimus huic Athelizæ Corredium unum in Curia noſtra quamdiu vixerit, videlicet ſingulis diebus duos planos panes & duas juſtas ad menſuram Lanfránci de cerviſia Militum, & unam ſcutellam piſarum, & alteram de cibo Lacteo quando Conventus illum habebit; Et de uno generali ferculo quod ipſo die Conventus habuerit dabitur ei quantum unus Monachus habere debet. Conceſſimus etiam ei beneficium & ſocietatem Eccleſiæ noſtræ, & Sepulturam ad obitum ſuum ſicut Sorori noſtræ. Ipſa vero dedit nobis in perpetuum redditum tres ſolidos quos habebat de Forgable de quinq; manſuris quas tenebat de nobis pro quatuor ſolidis annuatim. Illæ autem v manſuræ ſunt in angulo retro Clocarium noſtrum quæ datæ fuerunt nobis & huic mulieri in concambium pro quadam terra extra Wivergate juxta foſſatum Turris quam prædicta Mulier & anteceſſores ejus de nobis tenere ſolebant hæreditario jure, Reddentes nobis inde ſingulis annis quatuor ſolidos, & habebant inſuper ad opus ſuum valentiam trium ſolidorum. Et quia eadem terra aſſumpta fuit ad efforciandam Turrim extrinſecus, præceperunt Juſticiæ Regis, ſcilicet Ricardus de Luci, & Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictavienſis, & Henricus filius Geroldi, dari prædictæ Mulieri Concambium in Civitate de redditu Regis, ad valentiam ſæpedictæ terræ, & ejuſdem libertatis, ad tenendum de nobis hæreditario jure pro quatuor ſolidis annuatim, ſicut aliam terram tenebat. Et ſic per conſiderationem & juramentum proborum hominum Civitatis, aſſignatæ nobis & huic Mulieri fuerunt in concambium v illæ manſuræ, quæ reddebant ad firmam Regis vij ſolidos & j denarium: videlicet terra filiorum Wlnodi de Chert reddebat xvj denarios, terra Everwaker & Camei xx denarios, terra Piſſebolle xvij denarios, terra Willelmi filij Gregorij xij denarios, terra Liſwini Kenthing xx denarios: ita quod quantum remanebat huic Mulieri de vij iſtis ſolidis, id eſt tres ſolidos quos habebat de Forgable dedit ipſa Eccleſiæ noſtræ ſicut diximus in perpetuam poſſeſſionem, liberam ſemper & quietam ab omnibus hæredibus ſuis—. *Ex autogr. in archivo Eccleſ. Metrop. Cantuar.*

(*l*) Lancaſtra: Gillebertus Pipardus r c de CC l numero, de firma de Lancaſtra: In Theſauro xl l & xiij s numero: Et in Terris datis Willelmo de Valeines x l in Coſho; *And the reſt to others*: Et debet xxix l & xiij s. Sed requirendi ſunt a Stephano Ridel, qui cepit in manu coram Cancellario, & Theſaurario, & alijs Baronibus Scaccarij, ad reddendum illos pro Comite Johanne qui eos habuerat. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. m.* 2.

(*m*) Eodem anno Ricardus Rex Angliæ accepit de unaquaq; carucata terræ ſive hyda totius Angliæ, quinq; ſolidos de Auxilio. *Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 778. *n.* 50. Hæc pecunia recipiebatur per manus duorum legalium Militum de ſingulis Hundredis, & per manum

num

But it appearing to the Chief Juſticier and other Barons, that This Fine was comprehended in another Greater Fine wherewith *Fulk* was charged in the Roll of This year, they diſcharged him of the ſaid Leſſer Fine (*n*). *Robert Adamſon* had a debt of one hundred fourſcore and eighteen pounds ſix ſhillings and ſix pence ſet-off from him by the Juſticier and Barons at the Exchequer (*o*). *Oliver de Traci* was acquitted by the Barons, of xxviij *l* ſcutage-money (*p*). *Reginald de Argentoem* was acquitted by the Juſticier and Barons, of a Fine of x marks (*q*). The Sheriff of *Suſſex* having unduly levyed iij marks and a half upon *Ralf de la Hulle*, the ſame was reſtored to him by command of the Barons (*r*).

IV. Another Great Officer in the Exchequer was the Kings Chancellour. He was One amongſt the Juſticiers and Barons that uſually Sat There. We find him tranſacting ſeveral things in the Exchequer in ſuch manner, as that we may take it to have been anciently part of his Duty to aſſiſt There. In the Fifth year of K. *Stephen*, *Geoffrey* the Kings Chancellour was Allowed, in his accompt rendred of the ferms of the Biſhopricks of *Coventry* and *Hereford*, and of the Abbey of *Chertſey*, x *l* and xv *s*, for his Livery, for the Forty three days in which he had not attended at the Exchequer, with the Kings other Barons (*s*). Here (I think) tis implyed, that he uſed to be at the Exchequer at other times. The Chancellour by his Writ Certified concerning a Debt of *William Fitz-Robert*, that it was to be charged on the Earl of *Leiceſter* (at That time Accompting-Sheriff for *Leiceſterſhire*) (*t*). The Sheriffs of *London* were Allowed xl *s* for the Kings Huntſmen and his Dogs, And xx *s* for a Palfrey for *Thomas le Clerk*, by the Chancellour (*u*). The Sheriff of *Devon* was Allowed Lxxij *l* xix *s* and x *d*, for the Corrody of the King of *Scotland*, by the Chancellour

---

num Ballivi de Hundredo; & ipſi inde reſponderunt Vicecomiti; & per prædictos Rotulos reſpondebat Vicecomes inde ad Scaccarium, coram Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, & Baronibus ad hoc aſſignatis. *Ib. p.* 779. *n.* 1.

(*n*) Folqueius Painel debet CCC & Lix l & viij s & ix d, pro fine Honoris de Banton. Sed recordatum eſt per G. filium Petri & W. Briwere & alios Barones, quod Finis iſte comprehenſus eſt in fine ſubſcripto ejuſdem; Et ideo non debet ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*o*) Robertus filius Adæ debet C & quater xx & xviij l & vj s & vj d, de debitis quæ debebantur patri ſuo; De quibus Rex debuit facere diſtrictionem, ſicut annotatur in Rotulo Regis ſecundo. Sed poſtea finivit cum Juſticiario & Baronibus ſuper Scaccarium per xl marcas, ut Rex faciat diſtrictionem & perquirat debitum prædictum, ita quod prædictus Robertus a modo ſe non intromittat de prædicta pecunia perquirenda; & liberavit taleas Juſticiario ſuper Scaccarium quæ erant contra debitores patris ſui: Et ita quietus eſt de prædictis C & quater xx & xviij l & vj s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Weſtmerieland.*

(*p*) Oliverus de Traci debet xxviij l de Scutagio. Sed recordatum eſt per Barones, quod de hoc ſcutagio finivit per C ſolidos, ſicut continetur in Rotulo viij Regis Ricardi; quem finem ideo reddidit pro mora quam fecit de transfretando in ſervitium Regis Ricardi, & quod poſt finem factum transfretavit; Et ita Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*q*) Reginaldus de Argentoem debet x marcas de Dono. Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium & per Barones, quod nunquam habuit Comitatus prædictos, pro quibus habendis tanquam Capitalis Vicecomes promiſit prædictas x marcas; Sed poſtquam promiſit prædictos denarios, ſemper reſpondit ut Subvicecomes pro Cancellario; Et ideo non debet ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Cant. & Huntend.*

(*r*) Et Radulſo de la Hulle iij marcas & dimidiam quas Vicecomes ei reddidit præcepto Baronum; Quia ab eo eas receperat contra Libertatem Fratrum S. Lazari de Jeruſalem, quorum Homo ipſe eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*s*) Et idem [Gaufridus] Cancellarius reddit compotum de iiij l & xvj s & viij d, de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Coventre; Et de iiij l & xij s & vj d, de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Hereford; Et de xxvj s & ix d, de Veteri firma Abbatiæ de Certeſeia: In Liberatione ejuſdem Cancellarij de xliij diebus in quibus non fuit ad Scaccarium cum alijs Baronibus Regis, x l & xv s, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*t*) Et idem [Comes Lerec-[eſtriæ] debet L marcas argenti, pro Willelmo filio Roberti ſecundum breve Cancellarij. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 9. *b. Legreceſtreſcira.*

(*u*) Et Venatoribus Regis & canibus ejus xl s, per Cancellarium. Et pro palefrido ad opus Thomæ Clerici, xx s, per Cancellarium. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

cellour and the Earl of *Leiceſter* (*w*). The Sheriff of *Dorſet* had Allowance made to him for the Livery of *Ruald de Calne*, by order of the Chancellour grounded on the Kings Writ [by vertue whereof the Sheriff had paid the money] (*x*). *Alexander Fitz-Warin* had xl *s* ſett-off from him (*y*); and *Hugh de Boſco* v marks ſett-off from him (*z*), by command of the Chancellour. The Sheriff of *Surrey* was Allowed x marks [for one *Robert* a Meſſenger or *Nuntius*] by Writ of the Chancellour produced before the Barons; and ij marks for a Robe, by the ſame Writ (*zz*). At this time *William de Longchamp* was both Chief Juſticier and Chancellour.

V. The Treaſurer alſo was a perſon of Great Power at the Exchequer. Concerning him I ſpeak largely elſewhere (*zzz*).

(*w*) Et in Corredio Regis Scotiæ Lxxij l & xix s & x d, per Cancellarium & Comitem Legreceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolieſc.* Jordanus de Bloſſevilla, *Sheriff.*

(*x*) Et in Liberatione Rualdi de Chalna. vij l & vj s & viij d, per Cancellarium, per breve Regis; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Dorſeta.*

(*y*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de xx l de Militibus Rogeri Britonis: In theſauro xviij l, Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Alexandro filio Warini, xl s, præcepto Cancellarij, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Sumerſeta.*

(*z*) Hugo de Boſco r c de v marcis; In perdonis præcepto Cancellarij v marcæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norfolch & Suthfolch.*

(*zz*) Roberto Nuntio Domini Regis x marcas, per Breve Cancellarij; Et eidem ij marcas, ad Robam, per idem Breve. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Surreya.*

(*zzz*) *Cap.* 2. *Sect.* 10. *Cap.* 20. *ſect.* 8. *Cap.* 21. *ſect:* 2. *& vid. Cap.* 25, *paſſim.*

CHAP. VI.

Of the Buſineſs of the EXCHEQUER, *during the ſaid Firſt Period.*

I. *Of Revenue.*
II. *Of Cauſes or Common Pleas.*
III. *Of Buſineſs of divers kinds.*
IV. *Of affairs of Policy.*

CHAP. VI.

LET us, for Orders ſake, reduce the Buſineſs uſually tranſacted at the Exchequer during this Period, under theſe Three General Heads, *viz.* I. Affairs of Revenue with their Incidents; II. Cauſes; III. Common Buſineſs: And then let us ſee, How the caſe will ſtand.

I. Firſt, As to affairs of Revenue. There can be no doubt made, but that Theſe were tranſacted and ordered at the Kings Exchequer. To ſuperviſe, manage, and improve the Regal Revenue, was the Principal buſineſs of this Court; and the Proper care of the Chief Juſticier and Barons There. And This adminiſtred to them a great Variety of buſineſs as Incident thereto. For the Kings Revenue being ſome way or other concerned in the Fees, Lands, Tenures, and Chatells of the Subject, and in almoſt every thing elſe: From That Root a multiplicity of buſineſs ſprung. It is true, all the Kings Courts were in ſome meaſure concerned in his Revenue. The Juſticiers who held Pleas of the Crown, Pleas of the Foreſt, and Common Pleas, either in the Kings Court or in their reſpective Eyres, Recorded in their ſeveral Places the Fines, Amercements, Tallages, Aids, Scutages, and other things ariſing before them, from whence Revenue or profit came to the Crown. But ſuch things as aroſe before Them were ſoon after ſent or certifyed by them into the Kings Exchequer; to which Place, the affairs of the Royal Revenue tended as to their Center. But I forbear to ſpeak here concerning *Revenue* and *Accompts*, becauſe they will be treated of hereafter in diſtinct Chapters.

II. Secondly, As to Cauſes: Tis probable, that during this Firſt Period the Exchequer was a Court having juriſdiction in Civil Cauſes, or (as we uſually call them) Common Pleas. Which Cauſes or Pleas might be of the ſame kind with Thoſe, which according to the uſage of That Age were reſerved to the King and his Barons. But there being ſome obſcurity in this matter, I ſhall venture no farther than to eſſay upon it, and ſo leave it to the Readers Judgment. K. *Henry* I. by his Writ commanded *Richard* Biſhop of *London* to Do full right to the Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, againſt thoſe who forcibly broke his Church of *Wutton* in the Night time; ſaying, that if He (the Biſhop) did not, the Kings Barons of the Exchequer ſhould, Do Right in the caſe (*a*). In the reign of K. *Henry* II, or perhaps Before, a Writ iſſued in the name of *Nigell* Biſhop of *Ely*, Baron of the Exchequer (he was Then, I think, the Kings Treaſurer), directed to the Sheriff of *Glouceſter*, commanding him to cauſe the Monks of *Bordeſley* to hold peaceably their Land or Manour of *Cumbe*, whereof they were ſaized by the Kings Writ; and to juſticiate ſuch perſons as diſturbed

---

(*a*) Henricus Rex Angl., Ricardo Epiſcopo de Lundonia ſalutem. Mando tibi ut facias plenum rectum Abbati Weſtmonaſterij, de Hominibus qui fregerunt Eccleſiam ſuam de Winton[ia] noctu & armis. Et niſi feceris, Barones mei de Scaccario faciant fieri, ne audiam clamorem inde pro penuria recti. T. &c. *Ex Chartular. Cœnobij Weſtmon. fol.* 63. *a. in Bibl. Cott.* Fauſtina A. III.

(*b*) Nig-diſturbed them in their ſaiſin, contrary to the Kings Writs (*b*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* II, *Robert de Haſting* Fined in C and vj *s* and viij *d*, That the Plea between Him and *Ralf Moin* might be [delayed till, or] adjourned to the Exchequer (*c*). In the 16th year, *Hugh Bardul* Fined in x marks, That a Recognition between him and *John Burdun* might be reſpited till the [next] Exchequer (*d*). In the 18th year, *Robert* ſon of *Ernis* Fined in v marks, That the Plea depending between him and *Hugh Malebiſſe* might be brought before the Chief Juſticier at the Exchequer (*e*). In the 23th year of That King, there were ſeveral Pleas at the Exchequer. And ſeveral perſons hereunder named were Amerced There, for Diſſeiſines, and for other cauſes relating to the ſaid Pleas: *Henry de Pirarijs* Fined or was Amerced in v marks, for a Default in an Appeal. *William* ſon of *Ailric* and others were Amerced There at half a mark, for an Unjuſt Diſſeiſine, *Robert de Muntfort* at x marks for the like, And others at other ſumms; And divers other perſons were amerced [upon the ſaid Pleas] at divers ſumms and for divers Cauſes (*f*). But ſome will ſay, by *De placitis* here, we are to underſtand only pecuniary pains or mulcts which offenders incurr: For ſo the *Dialogue* explaineth the word *Placita* (*g*). To which, I anſwer, That in theſe Revenue-Rolls *Placita* does in part ſignify Pecuniary matters, ſuch as Fines and Amercements. For as Such (that is, as Revenue) they came to be enterd in theſe Rolls. But we muſt add, that theſe *Placita* were Fines and Amercements Sett or Enterd-into upon the occaſion or ground of Pleas depending: As may be well collected from the Records here cited touching the *Placita ad Scaccarium*, and likewiſe from the ordinary import of the word *Placitum*; Which ſignified primarily, not a Pecuniary pain, but a Plea. Hence in the Revenue-Rolls, by *Nova Placita* and *De Placitis* is meant, the Revenue or Profit that aroſe from Pleas. And in That ſenſe *Placita* is uſed in other caſes. Thus by the phraſe *Tertius denarius* (that is, *de placitis*) *Comitatus*, is meant The Third part of the profit ariſing from Pleas in the Country; And by *Placita & perquiſitiones Curiarum*, is meant the profit ariſing by Pleas, and the other perquiſites of Courts. So that the words *De placitis ad Scaccarium* ſignify here, *So much* in Revenue ariſing from Pleas depending at the Exchequer. To proceed. In the ſame 23d year, there were Pleas at the Exchequer before the Juſticier: *Ralf de Bakemore* was amerced There at half a mark, *Richard Fitz-Brien* at xx *s*, and others in other ſumms of money (*h*). There were Pleas at the Exchequer before *Bertram de Verdun*, *William Fitz-Stephen*, and

Turſtin

(*b*) Nig[ellus] Elienſis Epiſcopus & Bar[o] de Scaccario, Vicecomiti de Gloweceſtreſcira ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, ut facias Monacos de Bordeſleia tenere ſuam terram de Cumbe bene & in pace, ſicut ſaiſiti ſunt per breve Regis. Et vide ut habeas ad opus Regis quod Rectum eſt de illis qui vim intulerunt prædictis Monachis ſuper Brevia Regis. Teſtibus Willelmo Cumin & Johanne Mareſcallo apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Ex autogr. in Bibl. Cott.* Nero C. 3.

(*c*) Robertus de Haſting reddit compotum de C & vj s & viij d, Ut Placitum quod fuit inter eum & Radulfum Moin differatur uſq; ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.* *Sutſexa.*

(*d*) Hugo Bardul r c de x marcis, pro reſpectu de recognitione inter eum & Johannem Burdun uſq; ad Scaccarium. In Theſauro v marcas, Et debet v marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Not. & Derb.*

(*e*) Robertus filius Erniſi debet v marcas, Ut placitum quod eſt inter ipſum & Hugonem Malebiſſe ſit coram Juſtic[ia] ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Everwichſcira.*

(*f*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium: Henricus de Pirarijs reddit compotum de v marcis, pro def. appellationis. Willelmus filius Ailrici & Haſcuil & Galfridus frater ejus reddunt compotum de dimidia marca, pro diſſaiſina injuſta; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de iiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de minutis miſericordijs hominum quorum nomina & debita & cauſæ annotantur in Rotulo quem liberaverunt in theſauro: In theſauro liberavit in x tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.* *War. & Legerceſt.*

Item de Placitis ad Scaccarium: Robertus de Munfort debet x marcas, pro diſſaiſina injuſta. Willelmus de Eton debet iij marcas pro eodem. David de Tachesbroch debet dimidiam marcam, pro pleg. Roberti. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.* *War. & Legerc.*

(*g*) Placita autem dicimus pœnas pecuniarias in quas incidunt delinquentes. *L.* 2. *cap.* 12.

(*h*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Juſtic[iam] ad Scaccarium; Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus Ruffus] r c de dimidia marca de miſericordia Radulfi de Bakemora, Et de xx s de miſericordia Ricardi filij Brieni;

and

Turſtin Fitz-Simon. There, *Hugh* ſon of *Waldin* was amerced at xl *s* for a Diſſeiſine againſt the Aſſiſe (*i*). In the ſame year, amongſt the Pleas at the Exchequer there were Theſe. The Priour of *Durham* was amerced xx marks for an unjuſt diſſeiſine; *William de Colevill* was amerced xx marks, for a *retraxit* in an Aſſiſe brought againſt Earl *Simon*; *Robert Fitz-Hugh* x marks for a Diſſeiſine; *Robert de Mortemer* iij marks, for an unjuſt diſſeiſine and a default (*k*). In the 24th year of That King there were Pleas at the Exchequer; And therein ſeveral Fines made and Amercements impoſed: *Baldwin Wach* Fined in DCCCL marks in a Plea between him and *Bartholomew de Buiſſei*; *Jordan Tolebu* Fined in xxx marks, To have Judgment and ſeiſin of the Land of *Chainesbery*; *Adam Tiſun* Fined in x *l* x *s*, To have his Judgment againſt *Jordan Tolebu*; *Hugh* ſon of *Ralf* gave xx *l*, for a Fine for Land againſt *Roger de Candos*; *Baſilia de Sumerton* was amerced Cxiij *s* and iiij *d* for breach of the Aſſize; *Robert* ſon of *Brien* gave xx *l*, To be quit of the Judgment of the Hot Iron; And *William Fitz-Roger* gave xl marks, To have Right for *Hocton* and *Horthorp* (*l*). In the 25th year, there were Pleas at the Exchequer. There, *Thomas le Fleming* and *Osbert* ſon of *William* were reſpectively amerced for a diſſeiſine (*m*). There alſo, *Roger* ſon of *Everard* was amerced for not having-forth his Vouchee to warant, *Edward* ſon of *Robert* for the ſame, *Odo de Dammartin* for diſſeiſing *Reginald de Luci* (*n*). In the 29th year of the ſame King, there were Pleas at the Exchequer: There *Beneit* the *Jew* of *Canterbury* was amerced xx marks, for demanding a Debt upon Charter for his Brothers uſe, which had been paid to him Before; And *Iſaac* the *Jew* was amerced xx marks, for Denying a thing which he had Before affirmed in the Kings Court. Again, *Jacob* and *Iſaac* of *Canterbury* Fined in a mark of gold, To have a Debt which *Fulk Folet* owed them. *Robert de Hegſtede* Fined in xx *s*, For Right againſt *Henry de Shornes* for a Tenement; *Euſtace* ſon of *Leſwin*, in a mark, For Seiſin of Land, And *Simon de Chelſeld* in a mark, For Leave to Accord (*o*). In the ſame year, a Final

Concord

---

and for other ſumms the Amercements of about ſeven other perſons; In th. l. in ix tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(*i*) N. P. & N. C. per Bertram de Verdun & Willelmum filium Stephani & Turſtinum filium Simonis: Burgenſes de Briſtou r c de quater xx marcis de miſericordia pro Sturmi fœneratore; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Jordanus Dapifer Comitis Gloeceſtriæ debet L marcas pro defectu. Item de Placitis eorundem ad Scaccarium: Hugo filius Waldini debet xl s pro Diſſaiſina contra Aſſiſam. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Gloec.*

(*k*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium: Prior Dunelmenſis reddit compotum de xx marcis, pro diſſaiſina injuſta; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Willelmus de Colevill r c de xx marcis, quia retraxit ſe de aſſiſa verſus Comitem Simonem. Robertus filius Hugonis r c de x marcis, pro diſſaiſina; In th. l, Et Q. e. Robertus de Mortemer r c de iij marcis, pro diſſaiſina injuſta & defalta. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Lincolſcira.*

(*l*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium: Baldwinus Wach r c de DCCC & L marcis, pro fine facto inter ipſum & Bartholomæum de Buiſſei. Jordanus Tolebu r c de xxx marcis, pro Judicio & ſaiſina de terra de Chainesberia. Adam Tiſun r c de x l & x s, pro Judicio ſuo verſus Jordanum Tolebu. Hugo filius Radulfi r c de xx l, pro fine terræ verſus Rogerum de Candos. Baſilia de Sumerton r c de C & xiij s & iiij d pro aſſiſa infracta. Aſzelinus de Nocton r c de xx marcis pro pleg[iagio] Jordani de Waltervill. Robertus filius Brieni r c de xx l pro quietantia Judicij ferri. Willelmus filius Rogeri debet xl marcas, pro habendo recto de Hocton & Horthorp. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Linc.* *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Linc.*

(*m*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium: Idem Vicecomes [Wimarus Capellanus] r c de j marca de Toma Flandrenſi, pro diſſaiſina; Et de ij marcis de Rogero de Herleberga, de miſericordia pro Jordano filio Ricardi; Et de dimidia marca de Osberto filio Willelmi, pro diſſaiſina; In th. l. in iij Tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*n*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium. Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de j marca de Rogero filio Everardi de Surreia, quia non habuit warantum ſuum; Et de j marca de Ædwardo filio Roberti pro eodem; Et de iij marcis de Odone de Danmartin, pro diſſaiſina quam feci Reginaldo de Luci; In theſauro liberavit in iij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.* *Surr.*

(*o*) De Placitis ad Scaccarium: Mauricius de Wadenhala reddit compotum de ij marcis, quas cognovit ſe recepiſſe de pecunia Willelmi filij Huberti; In prædicta Operatione [i. e. Caſtelli de Doura] ij marcas per prædictum breve, & per viſum prædictorum, Et Q. e. Johannes filius Viviani debet Lxx l, & j Zonam pretij vj marcarum quas cognovit

CHAP. VI.

Concord was made in the Kings Court at *Weſtminſter* at the Exchequer, between the Priour and Monks of *Rocheſter*, And *Juliana de Neweham* and *Robert de Champeynes*, touching an Advouſon of a Church, whereof a Recognition was ſummoned between them in the Kings Court (*p*): And *Gilbert Foliot* Fined in a mark, to have his Plaint at the Exchequer againſt *Robert Foliot* (*q*). In the 30th year of the ſame King, *John Eſchelling* fined in a mark, To have his Plaint at the Exchequer, for the Land of *Aileworth* (*r*): And *Peter de Coſham* Fined in a mark, for the like (*s*). In the 31th year of the ſame King, *Philipp de Kyme* gave C *s*, That a Plaint moved between him and *Benet* Brother of *Aaron* might be delayed till the Exchequer of *Eaſter* (*t*). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, *Richard* ſon of *Meine* gave iij marks, To have his Plaint in the Kings Court againſt *William de Salcey*, for the Land of *Bekebroch*. The ſame *Richard* gave a mark, To have the ſame Plaint in the Kings Court at the Exchequer (*u*). [The ſame] *Richard* ſon of *Meine* gave a mark, To have his Duell in the Kings Court againſt *William de Salcey* (*w*). And in the 3d year of K. *John*, *Robert Baggard* gave xl marks, That the King would once more order a Recognition to go forward, which was ſummoned before the Juſticier at the Exchequer by Writ of Mortdanceſtour, between Him and *Thomas Noel* and others touching one Knights Fee (*x*). And

---

vit ſe habuiſſe de pecunia ejuſdem ——— —. Reginaldus filius Rogeri Blundi r c de xl pro miſericordia Patris ſui, & ut ſit quietus de xxxij marcis, quas Willelmus filius Huberti dixit ſe liberaſſe Rogero Patri ſuo; In th. L l, Et debet L l. Benedictus Judæus de Cantuaria r c de xx marcis, quia quæſivit debitum ad opus fratris ſui per Cartam ſuam, quod ei Solutum fuit. Yſaac Judæus r c de xx marcis, quia negavit quod prius dixerat in Curia Regis; In th. v marcæ, Et in operatione prædicta v marcæ, per prædictum breve & per viſum prædictorum, Et debet x marcas. Jacob & Yſaac de Cantuaria debent unam marcam auri, pro habendo debito quod Folqueius Folet eis debuit. Robertus de Hogſtede r c de xx s pro Recto verſus Henricum de Shotnes, de tenemento quod idem Henricus tenet. Euſtachius filius Leſwini de Weſtgate debet unam marcam, pro ſaiſina de xv acris terræ in Weſtgate-hundredo. Simon de Chelfeld r c de j marca pro licentia concordandi cum Willelmo de Reſebelle. Willelmus de Dalee r c de xl s, pro habenda terra de Hebinton. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent. Et vid. Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Chent.*

(*p*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia, facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium ad Scaccarium, in feſto S. Michaelis anno viceſimo nono regni Regis Henrici ſecundi, die Dominica proxima ante feſtum Omnium Sanctorum, coram R. Wintonienſi Epiſcopo, G. Elienſi Epiſcopo, J. Norwicenſi Epiſcopo, Godefrido de Lucy, Ricardo Theſaurario, Rogero filio Remfridi, Willelmo Baſſet, Rannulfo de Geddyng, Roberto de Wytefeld, Michaele Belet, & alijs Baronibus Domini Regis ibi tunc præſentibus, Inter Priorem & Monachos de Roffa, & Julianam filiam Fulconis de Neweham, & Robertum de Champeynes, de Advocatione Eccleſiæ de Northtone, unde Recognitio ſummonita fuit inter eos in Curia Domini Regis, ſcilicet quod prædicta Juliana & Robertus filius ſuus dederunt & conceſſerunt prædicto Priori & Monachis Advocationem prædictæ Eccleſiæ de Northtone, & conceſſerunt Advocationem quam Fulco pater prædictæ Julianæ eis fecit de præfata Eccleſia. *Ex Regiſtro Temporal. Eccleſ. & Epiſcop. Roff. fol.* 47, 48.

(*q*) Gillebertus Foliot debet j marcam, pro habenda loquela ſua ad Scaccarium verſus Robertum Foliot. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Oxineſ.*

(*r*) Johannes Eſchelling reddit compotum de j marca, pro habenda Loquela ſua ad Scaccarium, de terra de Ailewurda verſus Aviziam; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Gloceſtr.*

(*s*) Petrus de Coſham reddit compotum de j marca, pro habenda Loquela ſua ad Scaccarium, verſus Ricardum de Coſham; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Berrochſcira.*

(*t*) Philippus de Kyma reddit compotum de C s, ut Loquela inter ipſum & Benedictum fratrem Aaron, de falſa Cuppa, differatur uſq; ad Scaccarium Paſchæ. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Lincol.*

(*u*) Ricardus filius Meini r c de iij marcis, pro habenda loquela ſua in Curia Regis verſus Willelmum de Salceio de terra de Bekebroch: In theſauro xxvij s & iiij d; Et debet xij s & viij d. Idem Ricardus debet j marcam, pro habenda eadem loquela in Curia Regis ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Oxineſ. tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*w*) Ricardus filius Meini debet j marcam, pro habendo Duello ſuo in Curia Regis verſus Willelmum de Salceio. *Ib. paul. infr.*

(*x*) Robertus Baggard debet xl marcas, per ſic quod Rex faciat procedere alia vice recog-

And it is likely, this uſage of holding Pleas at the Exchequer, continued till the time when Common Pleas were ſeparated from the *Kings Court*, by the Great Charters of KK. *John* and *Henry* III; And that both the Kings Court and the Exchequer ceaſed to hold Common Pleas at or about the Same time, and by vertue of the Same Prohibition. For there are ſeveral Records (*y*), which ſay, it was forbidden by the Great Charter (of K. *Henry* III) to hold Common Pleas in the Exchequer, unleſs they related to the King, or to the Reſidents and Miniſters of the Exchequer. Now the Clauſe in That Great Charter relating to Pleas runs in general words, *Communia placita non ſequantur Curiam noſtram*; And the Exchequer is not There named. But, it ſeems, the Exchequer was underſtood to be forbidden to hold Common Pleas, by thoſe General words in the Clauſe, which appoint that from thenceforth Common Pleas ſhould not follow the *Kings Court*, but be held in a Certain Place to wit the *Bank*. And until That Prohibition Common Pleas were holden both in the *Kings Court* and in the Exchequer.

III. Thirdly, As to Common Buſineſs; ſeveral ſorts of things, during this Period, were wont to be done at the Exchequer, which had not relation either to Revenue or Pleas. Sometimes charters of Feoffment, Confirmation, and Releaſe; or other Charters, were made and ſealed at the Kings Exchequer before the Barons There. And ſometimes Conventions of divers kinds, and Final Concords, between Party and Party, were made at the Exchequer, with the ratifications thereof by Oath or otherwiſe according to the Cuſtom of thoſe times. Of Charters ſealed and Conventions or Concords made between Parties at the Exchequer, ſeveral inſtances may be ſeen in Books already printed (z). And to them I will add a few other inſtances taken out of Records or MSS. About the Beginning of the reign of K. *Henry* II, *Mabel de Orgers* made a Concord (importing a Sale and Releaſe of Land) with *Roger de Brai*, before the Kings Juſtices [Itinerant] at *Dunſtaple*; and afterwards granted and confirmed the ſame at the Exchequer, before *Richard de Luci* and the other Barons of the Exchequer (*a*). In the reign of the ſame King, *William* Earl of *Eſſex* granted to *Roger Fitz-Richard* and his heirs, the Town of *Aynho*, in exchange for *Cumton*: The Charter is without date, and concludes thus, *Et notum ſit omnibus, quod iſtud Eſchambium factum fuit apud Wyntoniam ad Scaccarium, coram Domino Rege Henrico*

---

recognitionem Summonitam coram Juſtic. ad Scaccarium, per breve de Morte anteceſſorum, inter ipſum & Tomam Noel & M. uxorem ejus, & Ricardum de Wappinbiri & Julianam uxorem ejus, & Griffinum de Sudton & Matildam uxorem ejus, de feodo j Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Salop.*

To theſe precedents may be added, if you pleaſe, the Story told by Matthew Paris. *A certain Lawyer who lived in the beginning of K.* Johns *Reign is repreſented by That Hiſtorian as ſuffering grievous Puniſhments after his Death for his Rapine and other Miſdeeds. He uſed (ſaith* Matthew) *to reſide at the Kings Exchequer, where he often received Gifts from each of the Parties litigant.* Ad Scaccarium enim Regis reſidere conſueverat, ubi ab utraq; litigantium parte dona frequenter acceperat. *Matt. Par. ad ann.* 1206.

Et vide, ſi placet, Glanvillam de Legib. *in frontiſpicio (ſi verbis frontiſpicij fides danda), viz.* Illas ſolam leges continet & conſuetudines ſecundum quas placitatur in Curia Regis, ad Scaccarium, & coram Juſticijs ubicunq; fuerint.

(*y*) *Some of theſe Records are cited hereafter, Chap.* 22. *ſect.* 2.

(*z*) *Form. Angl. in Diſſert. p.* 11. 12. 13. 19. 20. 21. 22.

(*a*) Hæc eſt Conventio inter Rogerum de Brai & Mabiliam filiam Guillelmi de Orgrs, de terra de Maldone: quod ego Mabilia feci ſtabilem concordiam Rogero de Brai de terra Maldoniæ, quam ei vendidi & quietam clamavi, & abjuravi Rogero de Brai, ſibi & ſuis hæredibus de me & meis hæredibus, pro xvj marcis quas mihi dedit pro ventione prædicta, coram Juſticijs Regis, ſcilicet Ricardo Pictavienſi Archidiacono & Reginaldo de Guarenne, apud Dunſtapliam. Et ego Mabilia & hæredes mei guarantizabimus hanc prædictam terram Rogero & hæredibus ſuis contra omnes homines. Hanc cartam etiam, quam ſigillo meo confirmavi, conceſſi & confirmavi apud Scaccarium, coram Domino Ricardo de Luci, & alijs Baronibus de Scaccario. Teſtibus, Reginaldo de Guarenna, Widone Decano de Gualltham, Henrico filio Geroldi, Willelmo Baſſet, Randulfo de Glanvill, Hugone de Bellocampo, Nicolao de Treili, Simone Celerario, Roberto de Haubeni, Hugone de Lea, Roberto fratre ſuo, Radulfo Pirot, & pluribus alijs. *Ex Collectan. MSS. W. Dugd. Mil. in Libro* L. *fol.* 44. *a. in Muſeo Aſhmol. Oxon.*

Henrico filio Regis H. Secundi, & Baronibus ſuis, Teſtibus ſeveral of the Great Men of That age (*h*). In the ſame Kings Reign (*anno* 26.), *Hawiſe de Ileſham* and *Ralf* her husband and their two ſons, ſold and quitclaimed to *William Briwere* the Land of *Ileſham*; The ſaid Sale was made in the Full County of *Devon*, and afterwards confirmed and recorded at *Weſtminſter* at the Exchequer, on the Thurſday next after St. *Lukes-day* in the aboveſaid year, before *Richard* of *Winton*, *Geoffrey* of *Ely*, and *John* of *Norwich*, Biſhops, *Ranulf de Glanville*, *Richard* the Treaſurer, *William Baſſet*, *Alan de Furnell*, *Robert Mantell*, and other Barons there preſent (*c*). In the 30th year of the ſame King, *Matthew Mantel* came and acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer, that he claimed no Right in the Meadow of *Tiwoldetun* called *Holm*: There were then preſent at the Exchequer *Ranulf de Glanvill*, *Geoffrey* Biſhop of *Ely*, and others hereunder named (*d*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, *Iſaac* the *Jew* Acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer, that *Hugh de Alnou* and his father were Quit againſt the ſaid *Jew* and his heirs, of all that they owed to him, according to the import of a Charter made between them (*e*). In the Reign of K. *John*, *Robert Fitz-Torold* made a Grant to *Richard de Herierd*, before the Barons of the Exchequer, of the Moiety of the Town of *Bedefont*; Which Grant was reduced into writing before the ſaid Barons (*f*). *Simon de Baldedone* came and Declared before the Barons of the Exchequer, that *Herbert* the Prior and the Convent of *Noyon* had granted to him all their Land of *Baldedone*, To hold of them for his Life, at Lx *s* yearly Rent (*g*). *Ralf de Halton* made a Feoffment or Confirmation before the Barons of the Exchequer, to *Robert Fitz-Payne*, of one Hide of Land in *Goldore* (*h*). *Michael de Cnoel* Acknowledged before the Barons at the Exchequer, that he with the aſſent of his Brother *Everard*, granted to the

---

(*b*) *Charta præd. irrot. inter Mich. Commun. 5. E. 2. Rot. 19. a.*

(*c*) *Dugd. Orig. Jurid. p. 50. col. 2.*

(*d*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini MCLXXXIIII, anno regni Regis Henrici Secundi XXX°, Mathæus filius Roberti Mantel & hæres ejus futurus, præſentibus Magiſtro Ricardo de Storteford magiſtro Scolarum Lundoniæ, & Osberto de Camera, Canonicis miſſis a Decano S. Pauli & Capitulo, recognovit ante Barones Scaccarij, quod nullum jus clamabat in prato de Tiwondetun quod dicitur Holm——. Præſentes fuerunt tunc ad Scaccarium, Ranulfus de Glanvilla Juſticiarius Domini Regis, Gaufridus Elyenſis & Johannes Norwicenſis, Epiſcopi, & Ricardus Decanus Lincolnenſis Regis Theſaurarius, Willelmus Anglicus frater Theſaurarij, Hubertus Walteri Hugo Murdac Clerici, Radulfus Murdac, Radulfus de Wireceſtria, Hugo de Morewic, Willelmus Malduit Camerarius, Rogerus de Glanvilla. *Ex Libro MS. perantiquo in Folio penes Dec. & Cap. Londoniæ, notato* B. *fol.* 33. [*deſumpſi ex Collectan. MSS. Rev. & Cl. V. Matthæi Hutton de Aynhoe S. T. P.*].

(*e*) Hugo de Alnou debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Rotulo, quod Yſaac filius Bonenfant de Bedeford Judæus, recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quod prædictus Hugo & pater ipſius H. ſunt quieti erga ipſum & hæredes ipſius Judæi, de omnibus debitis quæ unquam ei debuerunt, per xxiiij marcas, quas Hugo ei debet reddere per Cartam quam inde ei fecit. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*f*) Ricardus de Herierd debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo conceſſio, quam Rodbertus filius Toroldi de Bedefont ei fecit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, de medietate Villæ de Bedefonte cum pertinentijs; quæ conceſſio in ſcriptum redacta fuit coram ipſis Baronibus in hæc verba: Sciant tam p quam ſ, quod ego Robertus filius Turoldi de Bedefonte, reddidi & conceſſi & quietum clamavi, & hæc præſenti carta mea confirmavi, Domino meo Ricardo de Herierd, medietatem Villæ de Bedefonte cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis——. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. ex intervallo poſt Londoniam & Midd.*

(*g*) Herebertus Prior S. Martini de Nugione reddit compotum de dimidia marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Simon filius Hugonis de Baldedone recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quod prædictus Herebertus & Conventus de Nugione conceſſerunt ei totam terram ſuam de Baldedone, tenendam de eis quamdiu vixerit, reddendo annuatim Lx s, ſcilicet xxx s ad feſtum S. Michaëlis, & xxx s ad terminum Paſchæ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Oxenefordſcira.*

(*h*) Robertus filius Pagani debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Radulfus de Halton filius Willelmi Conſtabularij, conceſſit & reddidit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, Roberto filio Pagani pro Homagio & ſervitio ſuo, unam Hidam terræ in Goldore ——. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Oxenef.*

(*i*) N.

the Abbey of *Stanley* his Land of *Childecnol* in Fee ferm, at two marks yearly, in lieu of all Service, ſaving the Rent of the Chief Lord of the Fee, and ſaving the Foreign Service; And both *Michael* and *Everard* Swore [in the Exchequer] before *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, that they would firmly hold the ſaid Convention (*i*). *Henry de Heriz* made a Feoffment of certain Land to *Richer de Trekarle* before the Barons of the Exchequer (*k*). Several Conventions by way of Settlement of divers Lands were made between *Henry Biſet* and *Achard de Sproxton* and his Son before the Barons of the Exchequer, And the Charters thereof read before the ſaid Barons (*l*). *William* the Archdeacon came upon the Exchequer before the Barons, and granted in Fee to his Brother *Ralf*, all his Right in the Inheritance of *Roger* and *Reinfrid* their Father and Brother (*m*). *Adam de Sumeri* came upon the Exchequer, and before the Barons gave and granted by his Charter, to the Prioury of *Ledes* the Chapell of *Boiton*, and other Lands (*n*). *Gilbert de Gilling* came upon the Exchequer, and before the Barons gave and granted by his Charter to *Ranulf*, all his Land in the pariſh of St. *Clement Danes* (*o*). *Mirable Pilevel* came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and quitclaimed to *Richard de Bello Vario* and his wife and their heirs, all her Right to the Land in *Orſete* (*p*). Sir *Gilbert de Finemere* Knight came upon the Exchequer, and before the Barons quitclaimed to the Abbey of the *Mount* of *Roan*, all his Right in the Manour of *Tingewic* (*q*). *John de Horſindon* came upon the Exchequer, and before the Barons enfeoffed *Robert de Braibroc* of the Land of *Horſindon* and the Advouſon of the Church of That Town (*r*). *Adam de Yſeni* came upon the Exchequer, and before

---

(*i*) N. Abbas & Monachi de Stanlega juxta Chipeham reddunt compotum de dimidia marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Micael filius Reginaldi de Cnoel recognovit coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium, quod ipſe aſſenſu Everardi fratris ſui conceſſit & tradidit prædictis Abbati & Monachis totam terram ſuam de Childecnol cum pertinentijs ad feodifirmam —— ; Et quod ipſe M. & E. frater ſuus affidaverunt in manu *H.* Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, hanc Conventionem fideliter tenendam. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*k*) Richerius de [Trek]arl debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Henricus de Heriz ei dedit & conceſſit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, & carta ſua confirmavit, pro Homagio & ſervitio ſuo —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Cornewallia.*

(*l*) Henricus Biſet & Johannes filius Achardi de Sproxton debent j marcam, ut ſcribantur in Magno Rotulo Conventiones factæ & recordatæ coram Baronibus de Scaccario, inter prædictos & Patrem prædicti Johannis, ſicut continetur in cartis eorum, quæ coram Baronibus lectæ fuerunt; Videlicet quod prædictus Achardus conceſſit—&c. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*m*) Radulfus de Brueria [debet] j marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Willelmus Archidiaconus frater ſuus Primogenitus venit ſuper Scaccarium coram Baronibus, & conceſſit eidem Radulſo totum jus ſuum quod habuit in hæreditate Rogeri Patris eorum & Reinfridi Fratris eorum, & totam hæreditatem quæ fuit prædicti Rogeri & Reinfridi, in terris, & redditibus, & homagijs, & in omnibus alijs rebus ad eandem hæreditatem pertinentibus, ſibi & hæredibus ſuis inperpetuum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*n*) Prior de Ledes [debet] dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Adam de Sumeri venit ſuper Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus dedit & conceſſit & Carta ſua confirmavit, Eccleſiæ S. Mariæ & S. Nicholai de Ledes, & Canonicis ibidem Deo ſervientibus, Capellam S. Johannis Ewangeliſtæ de Boitone —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Kent.*

(*o*) Gilebertus de Gilling. debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod ipſe venit ſuper Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit Rannulfo Alumpno ſuo totam terram quam habuit in parochia S. Clementis Dacorum —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Ricardus de Bello Vario debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Mirable filia Johannis Pilevel venit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, & quietum clamavit totum jus & clamium —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*q*) Abbas S. Trinitatis de Monte Rothomagi [debet] dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Gilebertus de Finemere Miles venit ſuper Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus quietum clamavit, pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis, prædicto Abbati & Monachis Eccleſiæ S. Trinitatis totam querelam & totum jus quod habuit in Manerio de Tingewic, quod clamavit tenere de eiſdem Monachis ad feodifirmam; Et quod pro illa quieta clamantia Radulfus Abbas prædictæ Eccleſiæ dedit eidem Gileberto xx marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Fines de Buk. & Bedef.*

(*r*) Robertus de Braibroc [debet] dimidiam before the Barons There granted to the Hoſpital of *Simplingeham* certain Land in *Wellingour* in Frankalmoigne (s). *William de Ordlaueſton* came to the Exchequer, and before the Barons gave and granted by his Charter to *Hugh de Aineſmere*, all his Land in *Guceſton* in fee ſimple (t). *Walter Ruffus* granted before the Barons of the Exchequer, by Charter of Feoffment in Fee, to *John Walenſis*, a Tenement in *Gyng Mountney* (u): And *Alice de Hepworth* granted before the Barons of the Exchequer, to *Robert de Abendon* all her Land in *Boclande* (w).

IV. Beſides affairs of Revenue, Cauſes, and Common buſineſs: There was (as I take it) ſome buſineſs of an extraordinary kind ſometimes tranſacted at the Exchequer both during this Firſt Period and Afterwards: That is to ſay, The Barons of the Kings Exchequer did ſometimes deal in affairs relating to the State, or Publick Service of the Crown and the Realm. This will not ſeem ſtrange to any man who conſiders, That the Exchequer was anciently holden in the Kings Court, before the King, if he was pleaſed to be preſent: That the Chief Juſticier (who was not only the Chief Judg, under the King, in all Cauſes, but was alſo a kind of Viceroy and Governour of the Realm in the Kings Abſence) Preſided as Such as well in the Exchequer, as in the *Kings Court*: That the Aſſeſſors at the Exchequer were ſome of the Kings Barons and Great Officers of State, who were his Ordinary Councellours: That in particular theſe Latter were expreſly ſtyled the Kings Council, even when they acted at the Exchequer in the ordinary Cauſes or Affairs to be Conſidered or Adjudged There: And laſtly, That the Exchequer was a Place where the Kings Council frequently met together about the Kings Buſineſs: I ſay, he that conſiders theſe things, will not think it ſtrange that the Barons of the Exchequer ſhould ſometimes be concerned in affairs relating to the Government and Defence of the Realm, and to the Conſervation of the Publick Peace. And this conjecture is ſupported by the teſtimony of the Treatiſe *Magiſter & Diſcipulus*, which is printed at the end of this Work. That Author ſpeaks thus. “ The Authority of this Court (*viz.* the Exchequer) is very great, as well in reſpect of the Kings Royal Image ſhining forth in his Great Seal which is kept in the Treaſury There, inſeparable from his other Treaſure, as alſo in reſpect of Them who Sit There; By whoſe wiſdom the whole Realm is preſerved in Order and Safety. For at the Exchequer reſided the Kings Chief Juſticier, who is next to the King in authority and juriſdiction. And There alſo do reſide other Great Men of the Realm, who are of the Kings Private Council &c (x). It is not to be underſtood, that

affairs

---

diam marcam, ut ſcribatur in magno Rotulo, quod Johannes de Horſindon venit ſuper Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit Roberto de Braibroc, pro Homagio & Servitio ſuo, & pro Lx marcis argenti de quibus idem Robertus ipſum Johannem acquietavit verſus Regem de debitis Judæorum, totam terram de Horſindon quod eſt de feodo Johannis de Monte Acuto —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(s) Celerarius Hoſpitalis Lincolniæ debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod Adam de Yſeni venit ſuper Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus de Scaccario dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit Deo & Fratribus Hoſpitalis S. Sepulchri Lincolniæ Ordinis de Simplingeham, & ejuſdem Loci Pauperibus, pro xl marcis quas ei dederunt ad ſe acquietandum verſus Regem de debito quod ei debuit, quatuor bovatas terræ —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 6. *a. Tit.* Fines iſti debebant ſcribi poſt Lincoll.

(t) Hugo filius Willelmi de Aineſmere reddit compotum de dimidia marca, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod Willelmus filius Johannis de Ordlaueſton venit ad Scaccarium, & coram Baronibus dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit prædicto Hugoni, pro Homagio & Servitio ſuo, totam terram quam habuit in Guceſton—— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(u) Johannes Walenſis debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod Walterus Ruffus dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit, coram Baronibus de Scaccario, eidem Johanni pro homagio & ſervicio ſuo, tenementum —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(w) Robertus de Abendon Clericus debet dimidiam marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod Alicia filia Petri de Hepwurh, coram Baronibus de Scaccario dedit & conceſſit & carta ſua confirmavit eidem Roberto, totam terram quam habuit in villa de Boclande —— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(x) *Dialog. L.* 1. *cap.* 4. Licet eorum.

(y) Cuſtodit

affairs of Policy were the ordinary buſineſs of the Barons or *Majores* at the Exchequer: But that they attended upon thoſe affairs as occaſion required; and then probably they retired to the *Thalamus Secretorum*, the Council-chamber near the Great Exchequer, where they took adviſement together upon ſuch things as were proper to be conſiderd privately amongſt themſelves (*y*). To the teſtimony of this Famous Author, I will add a few other memoires.

In the Reign of K. *Henry* II, *William Baſſet* Sheriff of *Warwickſhire*, by command of the Barons [of the Exchequer], added Two Knights to the Five Knights, and Ten Sergeants who Before kept guard in *Warwick-Caſtle* (*z*). In the ſame Reign, *Henry de Cornhill*, being charged with xxxj *l* ij *s* & v *d.* for the Old Ferm of *Kent* and other things, alleged that his Father [*Gervaſe*] had laid out far more than That ſumm, by the expreſs command of the Barons [of the Exchequer], in Liveries or Appointments for Ships, and for Knights, and Serjeants, and others joined with them by order of the *Kings Court*, in the time of the Late War (*a*). And it appears, that *Gervaſe de Cornhull* had been employed in fitting-up of Ships, and providing neceſſaries for Knights in the Caſtles that were within his Bailywick (*b*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, when the Archbiſhop of *Roan* was made Chief Juſticier, He would do nothing (ſaith *R. de Hoveden*) in the Government of the Realm, but with the conſent of his Conjuſticiers, and with the Advice of the Barons of the Exchequer (*c*). Of the buſineſs and proceedings in the Exchequer during this Period, hitherto.

(*y*) Cuſtodit idem oſtium Thalami ſecretorum. Ad hunc accedunt Barones, cum proponitur eis verbum ambiguum ad Scaccarium, de quo malunt ſeorſum tractare quam in auribus omnium. *Dialog. L.* 1. *cap.* 7. Oſtium domus.

(*z*) Et in liberatione ij Militum quos ipſe accrevit præcepto Baronum ad cuſtodiam prædicti Caſtelli &c. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. War. Legerc.*

(*a*) Henricus de Cornhill debet xxxj l & ij s & v d de Veteri firma de Kent, & terræ Epiſcopi Baiocenſis & Propreſturarum, ſicut annotatur in Rotulo anni præteriti: Set dicit Patrem ſuum hæc & longe plura miſiſſe, de proprio præcepto Baronum, in liberationibus Navium, & Militum, & Servientum, cum aſſignatis ſibi de Curia Socijs, tempore Hoſtilitatis. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*b*) Gervaſius de Cornhull non reddidit compotum hoc anno de firma de Chent, neq; de Terra Epiſcopi Baiocenſis, neq; de propreſturis, neq; de debitis Regis in hoc Comitatu: Quia Clerici & Mareſcalli Regis nondum venerant, qui miſſi fuerant cum eo ad liberationem Navium & Militum de Caſtellis Balliæ ſuæ faciendam. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Chent.*

(*c*) Et in loco illius inſtituerunt Rothomagenſem Archiepiſcopum, qui nihil operari voluit in regimine Regni, niſi per voluntatem & conſenſum Sociorum ſuorum aſſignatorum, & per conſilium Baronum Scaccarij. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 702. *n.* 10.

CHAP. VII.

Of the EXCHEQUER *of the* JEWS.

I. *of the Revenue of* Judaiſm.
II. *Of the Exchequer of the* Jews.
III. *Of the Juſtices of the* Jews; *their Appointment to their Office, their Privilege, and Juriſdiction.*
IV. *Of the Jewiſh Characters and* Starrs.
V. *Of the Chirographers and Cofferers of the* Judaiſm.
VI. *Certain Laws or Aſſizes of the* Judaiſm.
VII. *That the Revenue of* Judaiſm *and the Exchequer of the* Jews *were under the Direction and Controll of the Treaſurer and Barons.*
VIII. *The Concluſion.*

CHAP. VII.

LET us now ſpeak briefly concerning the Exchequer of the *Jews*. The King of *England* was wont to draw a conſiderable Revenue from the *Jews* reſiding in this Realm: namely, By Tallages, by Fines relating to Law-Proceedings, by Amerciaments impoſed on them for miſdemeaners, and by the Fines, Ranſomes, and Compoſitions, which they were forced to pay, For having the Kings Benevolence, for Protection, for Licence to Trade and negotiate, for Diſcharges for impriſonment, and the like. He would tallage the whole Community or Body of them at Pleaſure; and make them anſwer the tallages for one another. If they made default at the Atterminations or Days of Payment prefixed to them, they were charged with great Fines or Compoſitions for it. In ſumm, the King ſeemed to be abſolute Lord of their Eſtates and effects, and of the Perſons of Them, their Wives and Children. Tis true, He let them enjoy their Trade and acqueſts: But they ſeemed to Trade and acquire for His profit as well as their Own: For at one time or other, their Fortunes or great part of them came into His Coffers. They were a Numerous Body (being ſettled in many, eſpecially the Great Towns of the Realm): And by Traffick, and taking of Uſuries and Mortgages of the Kings Subjects, they became very Wealthy both in Money and Land. But as They fleeced the Subjects of the Realm, So the King fleeced Them. Theſe particulars afford a great variety of matter: Which I muſt draw into as narrow a compaſs as I can. In order to That, I muſt be content to mention ſome things that occur, relating to the Tallages laid upon the *Jews*, and the Amerciaments and Fines which they were wont to pay upon divers occaſions. In the 5th year of K. *Henry* II, the *Jews* paid to the Crown a Tallage or *Donum*. The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* paid into the Exchequer xl *l*, which he had levied on the *Jews* in his County (*a*). The Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* paid-in xx marks, which he had levied on the *Jews* in his County (*b*). The Sheriff of *Cambridgeſhire* paid-in L marks, for the *Donum* of the *Jews* of *Cambridg* (*c*). The Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* paid-in the ſeveral ſumms hereunder mentioned, levied on the *Jews* of *Norwich*, *Thetford*, and *Bongey*, for their reſpective *Donums*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes [Walterus de Amundevilla] r c de xl l, pro Judæis; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lincolieſcira.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes [Henricus de Oilli] r c de xx marcis, pro Judæis; In theſauro C & vjs & viij d, Et in perdonis per breve Regis Judæo filij Regis xxvjs & viij d; Et in Soltis, per breve Regis, eiſdem Judæis x marcas; Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Oxinefortſcira.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de L marcis, de Dono Judæorum de Cantebrigia. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*d*) *After*

nums (*d*). The ſame K. *Henry* II, *anno Regni* 33 *circiter*, took of the *Jews* a Fourth part of their Chatells by way of Tallage (*e*). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, *Iſaac* ſon of *Rabbi* Fined in CC *l*, That he might be quit of [his part of] the Tallage impoſed upon the *Jews* by K. *Henry* II. at *Geldeford* (*f*): He anſwered great part of this Tallage in the next year (*g*). In the Third year of K. *Richard* I, *Joſce* ſon of *Lic* paid C *s*. towards the Second *Donum* of M marks charged on the *Jews* (*h*). *Anno Domini* 1210, K. *John* impriſoned the *Jews* throughout *England*, and took from them 66,000 marks (*i*). In the 12th year of K. *John*, at *Briſtoll* in the feaſt of *All Saints*, a Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the *Jews*. To this Tallage, *Iſaac* the Chirographer fined in five thouſand and one hundred marks, for himſelf his wife and children; And other *Jews* in their reſpective ſumms. Part of this Fine, together with ſeveral ſumms due from other *Jews*, was anſwered by *John Fitz-Hugh* in the Thirteenth year of K. *John* (*k*): And other part, together with other ſumms due from the *Jews* for the ſame Tallage, was anſwered by the ſaid *John Fitz-Hugh* in the fifteenth year of the ſame King (*l*). And in the 14th year of That King, xx *l* and odd was paid-in for an arrerage of the ſaid Tallage aſſeſſed at *Briſtoll* upon the *Jews* of *London* (*m*). In or about the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage was impoſed

---

(*d*) *After the* Donums *of the Knights and of the Towns in* Norfolk *and* Suffolk, *it follows*, Idem Vicecomes r c de xliiij l & vj s & viij d de Judæis de Norwico; In theſauro xxxvij l & vj s & viij d in ij tallijs; Et in perdonis per Cancellarium, Sanſoni xl s; Et Benedictus reddidit C s pro Morello fratre ſuo; Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxx l de Judæis de Tetford; In th. l. in ij tallijs Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xv l de Judæis de Bongeia; In th. l. in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, pro Monetarijs de Norwico, In th. l. in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Monetarijs de Tetford; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*e*) *After ſeveral Debts ſtanding in Charge this year upon the Jews, it follows*, De prædictis debitis Judæorum ſuſtinemus ad præſens, Quia Dominus Rex cepit Quartum de Catallis ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. ad imum.*

To ſeveral Debts ſtanding in Charge upon the Jews anno 34. H. 2, *the like Award is ſubjoined*: De prædictis debitis Judæorum ſuſtinemus ad præſens, propter Tallagium quod Dominus Rex capit ab eis. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*f*) Yſaac filius Rabbi debet CC l, ut ſit quietus de toto Tallagio quod Rex Henricus Pater fecit apud Geldeford, poſt Suſceptionem Crucis; De quibus debet reddere C l *Dominica qua cantatur Lætare Jeruſalem*, Et de reſiduo, xxx l per annum, donec illas prædictas C l perſolverit, ſcilicet ad feſtum S. Michaëlis xv l, Et ad Paſcha xv l. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*g*) Debita Judæorum de Tallagio de Geldeford, poſita per Cancellarium in Rotulo: Yſaac filius Rabbi r c de CC l de Reragio Tallagij de Geldeford; De quibus finivit cum Cancellario ad reddendum xxx l per annum ad ij Terminos: In theſauro *So much*; *And So much Allowed as paid to others*; Et debet Lxxv l. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*h*) Joſce filius Lic de Briſtou r c de C s, de ſecundis M marcis quas Judæi Angliæ promiſerant Domino Regi: In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*i*) Anno Domini MCCX. Hoc anno captivavit [Johannes Rex] omnes Judæos per totam Angliam, & ſpoliavit eos catallis ſuis ad valenciam Lxvj mille marcarum. *Ex Vett. Annal. Merton. MSS. in Bibl. CCCC.* (D. 1). *ad ann. ill.*

(*k*) Idem J. [Johannes filius Hugonis] r c de CCCC & xxx l & xiiij s & ob., de Taillagio Judæorum facto apud Briſtou, quas ab eis recepit; quod Taillagium factum fuit in feſto Omnium Sanctorum anni præteriti; Et de xvij l & xviij s & xj d, de Taillagio Meir filij Samſonis de Stamford de eodem Taillagio; Et de M & CCC & xxxvj l & ix s & vj d & ob. de fine Yſaac Cyrographe & uxoris ſuæ & puerorum ſuorum, ſcilicet de fine de v mille & C marcis; *and the Tallage of the other Jews. Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*l*) Idem [Johannes filius Hugonis] r c de CCCC & xxx l & xiiij s & ob., de Taillagio Judæorum facto apud Briſto, quas ab eis recepit; quod Taillagium factum fuit in feſto Omnium Sanctorum anni præteriti; Et de xvij l & xviij s & xj d, de Meir filio Samſonis de Stanford de eodem taillagio; Et de xx s de Meir de Abbendon de eodem; Et de viij l de Yſaac de Wintonia; Et de M & CCC & xxxvj l & ix s & vj d & ob. de fine Yſaac Cyrographarij & uxoris ſuæ & puerorum ſuorum, ſcilicet de v Mille & C marcis; *and of others*; Summa, MM & C & Lix l & xj s. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*m*) Et xx l & iiij s & x d, de taillagio Judæorum Londoniæ facto apud Briſtou. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*n*) Vicecomes

impoſed on the Community of the *Jews*. The *Jews* of *Canterbury* made a *Promiſſum* or Fine for their contingent of it, by the hand of *Walter de Kyrkeham* and *Simon de Hales* (*n*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, the *Jews* had Reſpite given them till the octaves of St. *John Baptiſt*, for payment of the reſidue of the Tallage lately aſſeſſed on them; provided, that at That time they paid Three parts of the ſaid reſidue, under pain of Doubling it; and as to the other Fourth part, for ſecuring the payment of It, they were to have the Bodies and Chatells of the reſt of the *Jews* (*o*). *Aaron* the *Jew* of *York* gave Lx marks, To be quit of the Tallage aſſeſſed in the xxjth year of K. *Henry* III, and four hundred and fourſcore marks for his Areres [of Tallage] for eight years paſt (*p*). In the 25th year of K. *Henry* III, a Precept was ſent to certain *Jews* of *Exeter*, to take care, at their peril, about levying and anſwering to the Crown their Contingent of the Tallage of twenty thouſand marks aſſeſſed on them, at the Terms appointed for That purpoſe (*q*). The Like Precept was ſent to the *Jews* of *Winton*; and to the *Jews* in *Wilteſhire*, *Dorſetſhire*, and other Counties (*r*). For the aſſeſſing of This Tallage, an Extract or Tallage-Roll was delivered out by the Kings order to the perſons to whoſe care That affair was committed (*s*). In or about the 28th year of K. *Henry* III, the *Jews* made Fine with the Crown in Twenty thouſand marks (*t*). About This time, there was alſo impoſed upon the *Jews* a Tallage of Sixty thouſand marks (*u*). And becauſe ſome of them had not paid their Contingent of This Tallage,

---

(*n*) Vicecomes debet reſpondere de Promiſſo facto Domino Regi de Communa Judæorum Cantuariæ, per Walterum de Kyrkeham & Symon de Hales; Et dicit quod habet penes ſe x marcas de illo promiſſo. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. Kancia.*

(*o*) Judæi habent reſpectum uſq; in octabas S. Johannis Baptiſtæ de reſiduo talliagij ſex mille marcarum ultimo ſuper eos aſſiſi; per ſic quod tunc reddent tres partes totius reſidui, ſub pœna dupli niſi tunc ſolverint; & de quarta parte habebunt corpora Judæorum & catalla, ad ſatisfaciendum de illa quarta parte. *Pas. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*p*) Aaron de Eboraco [debet] Lx marcas, Ut ſit quietus de taillagio de anno xxj, Et CCCC & quater xx marcas de viij annis præteritis. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Ebor. m.* 2. *a.*

(*q*) Devon. Mandatum eſt Jacobo de Exonia, & alijs Judæis quorum nomina annotantur in quadam Cedula, quod Rex conſtituit ipſos Baillivos ſuos, una cum Vicecomite Devoniæ cui idem mandatum eſt, ad diſtringendum omnes Judæos villæ ſuæ ad ſolvendum Regi Taillagium ſuum de parte quæ ipſos contingit de hoc ultimo Taillagio Regis xx millium marcarum. Et ideo præceptum &c, quod ſicut corpora ſua uxorum & puerorum ſuorum & omnia catalla ſua diligunt, talem diſtrictionem faciant quod prædictum Taillagium Regis terminis ſtatutis tam ab ipſis quam ab alijs de villa ſua per manus ejuſdem Vicecomitis, Regi ad Scaccarium Regis plenarie ſolvatur, ſecundum extractam quam eidem Vicecomiti mittit eis oſtendendam; Et quod ab eis requiret ſi quid de dicto Tallagio in terminis Regi defuerit, & tam graviter contra ipſos manum ſuam aggravabit, quod pœna eorum erit omnibus ad terrorem. T. Rege. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*r*) Eodem modo mandatum eſt Judæis Wintoniæ, Wilteſ. & Dorſetæ; *And to the* Jews *of ſeveral other Counties. Ib. juxt.*

(*s*) Baronibus pro Iſaaco filio Elyæ. Rex eiſdem; Quod ſi Iſaacus filius Elyæ Judæus Lincolniæ terminos ſuos obſervaverit, de debito in quo Regi tenetur ad Scaccarium —, nullam inde faciant diſtrictionem; Ita quod Taillagium aſſideatur ſuper ipſum ſecundum quantitatem & valorem catallorum ſuorum, in forma quæ continetur in rotulo tailliagij Judæorum. *Memorand.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*t*) Baronibus pro Slema Judæa Londoniæ. Rex eiſdem; Sciatis quod perdonavimus Henrico de Trublevill xiij marcas, quas debuit Slemæ Judææ Londoniæ ſuper Jocalia ſua quæ ei inpingnoravit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod in debito quod nobis debet in Fine xx mille marcarum, quem Judæi ultimo nobiſcum fecerunt, prædictas xiij marcas ei allocari faciatis. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

Cant. & Hunt. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti ſicut alias, quod habeat coram Baronibus — omnes tallias quas ipſi Judæi habent de ſolutionibus factis ad Scaccarium, de Tallagio xx mille marcarum; ut eiſdem tallijs ibidem tunc allocatis, Rex ſcire poſſit evidenter, quantum & a quibus Regi debebatur de Tallagio prædicto. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. The like Writ was ſent into many other Counties; Ibid.*

Wilteſ. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus —, corpora Salomonis filij Joſcei & trium aliorum de ditioribus Judæis de balliva ſua, ad reſpondendum Regi de arreragijs tallagij xx mille marcarum de Communa Judæorum Wiltoniæ ——. *Ibid. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*u*) Baronibus pro Samuele filio Leonis Judæi de Eboraco. Rex eiſdem; Sciatis quod Samuel filius Leonis Judæi Eboraci finem

Tallage, the King commanded, that they, their wives, and children ſhould be arreſted, And their Lands, Rents, and chatells ſeized (*w*). In or about the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, *Elyas* ſon of *Chere* was arreſted by the Kings Command, for [his part of] the Tallage of Lx thouſand marks impoſed on the *Jews* (*x*): And all his chatells were ſeized, and delivered to the Juſtices of the Jews (*y*). In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, *Abraham* ſon of *Vives* was in arere for ſeveral Tallages impoſed on the Community of the *Jews* of *England* (*z*).

Many Fines and Amerciaments were impoſed on the *Jews* for Treſpaſſes. In the 23th year of K. *Henry* II, *Jurnet* the *Jew* Fined in MM marks, *Benet* the *Jew* in D *l*, for an Amercement, And *Brun* the *Jew* in MMM marks; The Community of the *Jews* were Surety for and anſwered part of *Bruns* Fine (*a*). In the 27th year of That King, *Brun* had paid all the ſaid Fine except CCCC *l* (*b*): And in the 29th year, he anſwered xl *l*, *pro lacco* for the *laccum* of the ſaid CCCC *l*. (that is, I conceive, either for default of payment, or rather for ſo much lacking or falling ſhort by his making payment in Bad money) (*c*). In the ſame 29th year, *Sancto* the *Jew* of *St. Edmundsbury* fined in v marks, That he might not be puniſhed for taking in pledg certain veſſels that were appointed for the ſervice of the Altar (*d*). In the reign of K. *John*, *Iſaac* the *Jew* of *Norwich* made a Fine with the King in Ten thouſand marks, to be paid

---

finem fecit nobiſcum per vij millia marcarum, pro relevio catallorum prædicti Leonis patris ſui, & pro catallis præfati patris ſui & ſuis inventis extra archam, & ut quietus ſit de tallagio ſexaginta mille marcarum, quod ſuper Judæos noſtros Angliæ aſſideri faciemus ——: Et mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs Judæorum. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*w*) Suhamton. Rex Vicecomiti; Quia Elyas filius Cheræ non ſolvit nobis portionem ipſum contingentem de tallagio Lx Mille marcarum, ſecundum tenorem Starri quod Judæi noſtri Angliæ nobis fecerunt: Tibi præcipimus, quod capias corpora uxoris & infancium prædicti E, & ea habeas coram Baronibus a die ——, ut tunc de eis faciamus voluntatem noſtram ſecundum tenorem prædicti Starri. Cape etiam in manum noſtram omnes terras, domos, redditus, & catalla ſua in prædictis terris inventa, & ea ſalvo cuſtodias donec aliud inde præceperimus ——. Accedas etiam ad archam Cirographariorum Wintoniæ, & omnes cartas & catalla in eadem archa inventa ſub nominibus prædictorum Elyæ uxoris & puerorum ſuorum, habeas coram Baronibus ad eundem diem, ſub ſigillo ſuo & Cirographariorum, & breve. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

Ebor. Pro Regina. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Aaronem de Eboraco Judæum per corpus ſuum, uxorem, liberos, catalla, & omnibus modis quibus poterit, ad reddendum Dominæ Reginæ quater viginti iijl dimidiam marcam de Tallagio Lx Mille marcarum de Termino S. Trinitatis proximo præterito, & Lxxvjl xs & iiij d de eodem Tallagio de pluribus terminis præteritis, & omnia alia debita quæ debet eidem Reginæ, ita quod habeat denarios per aliquem de ſuis in craſtino S. Margaretæ. *Trin. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*x*) Loquendum. Memorandum quod Conſtabularius Turris Londoniæ deliberavit corpus Elyæ filij Cheræ ſine præcepto Regis, Baronum de Scaccario, vel Juſticiar. Judæorum; qui Elyas captus fuit propter Tallagium Lx mille marcarum. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*y*) Memorandum quod omnia catalla quæ fuerunt Elyæ filij Cheræ, & quæ capta fuerunt in manum Regis propter Tallagium Lx mille marcarum, liberata fuerunt octavo die Marcij Juſticiarijs Judæorum. *Hil. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*z*) Abraham filius Vives [debet] Lxiij l xiiij s iij d, de pluribus Tallagijs ſuper Communiam [Judæorum] Angliæ. *Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*a*) Jurnet Judæus r c de MM marcis, unde finivit cum Rege apud Wintoniam in Transfretatione ſua. Benedictus Judæus r c de D l, de Fine quem fecit cum Rege in Tranſitu ſuo, de Miſericordia ſua. Brunus Judæus r c de MMM marcis, de Fine quem fecit cum Rege in Tranſitu ſuo; In theſauro C & xxiiij l per manunm uxoris ſuæ, Et D l & Liij s & iiij d de Communi Judæorum pro plegiagio ejus, & Willelmo de Ver & Waltero de Gant xl l ad operationem Eccleſiæ de Waltham, per breve Ricardi de Luci, per manum uxoris ſuæ, Et debet MM marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*b*) Brunus Judæus debet CCCC l de Fine quem fecit cum Rege in Transfretatione ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b.*

(*c*) Brunus Judæus r c de xl l, pro lacco prædictarum CCCC l; In Theſauro x l; Et debet xxx l: Idem r c de eodem deblto; In Theſauro x l; Et debet xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*d*) Sancto Judæus de Sancto Ædmundo r c de v marcis, Ut ſit quietus de hoc quod recepit in vadio vaſa deputata obſequio altaris;

paid at a mark a-day during Life. And in the Great Roll of the 4th year of K. *Henry* III, *Hubert de Burgh* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* accompted for DCiiij *l*, arerages of the ſaid Fine (*e*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, the heirs of *Iſaac* a *Jew* of *Norwich* ſtood charged with Four thouſand eight hundred ſeventy nine pounds and odd, the arerages of the ſaid *Iſaacs* Fine (*f*). In the 27th year of the ſame King, the Community of the *Jews* of *London* ſtood charged with Liij *l*. and odd, an arere of the Debts owing to the King by the *Jews* (*g*). In the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, the whole Body of the *Jews* of *England* ſtood charged with MMMMM marks of ſilver and xl marks of gold, for a Fine (*h*). In or about the 31th year of King *Henry* II, the *Jews* of *England* ſtood charged with 5,525 marks and half a mark, for the Amercement of *Jurnet* of *Norwich*. This Debt was required of the whole Body of the *Jews*, And They were to have *Jurnets* Effects and Charters to enable them to pay it (*i*).

Again; the *Jews* were wont to pay Fines to the King for Law-proceedings. Of This, a few inſtances, out of many, may ſuffice. *Abraham* and *Deuſleſalt* gave a mark of gold, that they might recover their Debts againſt *Osbert de Leiceſter* (*k*). *Rubi Gotſce* and other *Jews* to whom Earl *Ranulf* was indebted, gave x marks of gold, That the King would help them to recover their debts againſt the Earl (*l*). *Copin* the *Jew* of St. *Edmonds* gave xx marks, To have Right for the chatells which *Slema* his mother committed to *Santon* the *Jew* (*m*). *Joſce Quatrebuches* gave xl marks, That his ſon *Hakelin* might be dealt with according to Juſtice, in the Plea between Him and *Adam de Colebroke* (*n*). *Abraham* ſon of *Rabbi* gave ij ounces of gold, That a certain Recognition for the Manour of *Maleſwurd*, which was ſummoned before Juſtices Errant, might be brought before the Chief Juſticier (*o*). *Benet* ſon of *Joſce Quatre Buches* gave xx *l*, That the King would hear the Plea which he had againſt *Abraham* of *London* (*p*). The ſaid *Benet* Fined in CC marks, That he might have the charters and chatells of his Father, and an Accord between him and *Iſaac* and *Abraham* ſons of *Rabbi*; And that he might not (without ſpecial direction from the King) be impleaded for concealing his Fathers chatells (*q*). *Benjamin* and other

---

taris; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.* *Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*e*) Idem H. [de Burgo] r c de DC & iiij l, quas recepit de Yſaac de Norewico Judæo, a termino xv dierum a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno Regis ſecundo uſq; ad terminum Paſchæ anno regni ipſius v°, de Fine unius marcæ qualibet die Regi reddendæ a prædicto Yſaac quamdiu vixerit, donec de fine decem millium marcarum quem fecerat cum Rege J. patre Regis ſit quietus. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*f*) Hæredes Iſaac de Norwico [debent] MMMM, DCCC, Lxxix l vij s & x d, de arreragijs finis dicti Iſaac. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Norf. & Suff. m.* 2. *a. tit.* De Judaiſmo.

(*g*) Communia Judæorum Londoniæ debent Liij l ij s vij d de debitis Judæorum. *Memor.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*h*) Univerſitas Judæorum Angliæ debent MMMMM marcas argenti, & xl marcas auri, de Fine. *Memorand.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 23. *b.* *Londonia & Midd.*

(*i*) Judæi Angliæ debent MMMMM & D & xxv marcas & dimidiam, de Miſericordia Jurnet de Norwico, cujus Cartas habuerunt ad ipſum acquietandum. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*k*) Abraham & Deuſleſalt Judæi r c de j marca auri, Ut habeant debita ſua de Oſberto de Legreceſtria; In theſauro Lx s pro dimidia marca auri, Et debent dimidiam marcam auri. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 15. *a.* *Londonia.*

(*l*) Rubi Gotſce & Judæi quibus Comes Rannulfus debebat, debent x marcas auri, Ut Rex juvet eos erga Comitem de debitis ſuis. Et de his, ... : vj marcas auri, & alij Judæi iiij marcas auri. *Ib. juxt.*

(*m*) Copin Judæus de S. Ædmundo debet xx marcas, pro recto de catallis quæ Slema mater ſua commendavit Santoni Judæo. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*n*) Joſce Quatrebuches debet xl marcas, Ut Hakelinus filius ſuus juſte deducatur de Loquela quæ fuit inter eum & Adam de Colebroch. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*o*) Abraham filius Rabbi [debet] ij uncias Auri, Ut Recognitio de Terra de Maleſwurda quam Robertus Cuſin petit, & quæ ſummonita fuit coram Juſticijs errantibus, veniat coram Capitali Juſticia. *Ib.*

(*p*) Benedictus filius Joſce Quatre Buches [debet] xx l, Ut Rex audiat loquelam ſuam verſus Abraham Judæum Londoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*q*) Benedictus filius Joſce Quatrebuch debet CC marcas, Pro habendis cartis & catallis other *Jews* gave xx marks, That *William de Schelford* and his Brother might be Diſtreined to render to them xlij *l.* Principal and Intereſt (*r*).

Moreover, the *Jews* were wont to be Fined and Amerced to the King upon divers occaſions. For example. *La Counteſſe* the Jeweſs of *Cambridg* and her ſons, and the *Jews* of *Lincoln*, Fined in vij marks of gold, for a Treſpaſs committed by a ſon of *la Counteſſe*, in marying a *Jeweſs* of *Lincoln* without the Kings Licence (*s*). *Benet* ſon of *Deodate* a *Jew* Fined in xx *l*, for taking certain conſecrated veſtments in pawn (*t*). The *Jews* of *Norwich* who were impriſoned for circumciſing a *Chriſtian* child, Fined in C marks, To have Reſpite touching the ſame (*u*). *Jurnet* of *Norwich* gave MDCCC marks, That he might reſide in *England* with the Kings Good will (*w*). *Muriel* the *Jeweſs* Fined in C *l*, That ſhe might be permitted to marry *Iſaac* the *Jew* of *Oxford* (*x*). *Aaron* of *York* and *Aaron* ſon of *Abraham*, for themſelves and other *Jews*, gave xl marks, To have the Verdict of *Bertram de Criol* (*y*) In the Second year of K. *John*, the *Jews* of *England* gave the King MMMM marks, for Confirmation of their Charters. Accordingly, Charters were prepared, and ſent to *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* and *Stephen de Pertico*, who were to cauſe the ſame to be read before Them two and the Biſhops of *London* and *Norwich*, and to be delivered to the *Jews* as ſoon as they had given Security for payment of this Fine (*z*). So alſo, the *Jews* of *London* Fined in MM *l.* for a Manſlaughter (*a*). *Abraham* ſon of *Rabbi* owed MM *l.* for an Amercement (*b*). *Samuel* was amerced at v marks of gold, for a Bill of Divorce (*c*). *Benet* of *Norwich* Fined in xl *l.* and a mark, Becauſe he was preſent at a Concord made touching the Kings Peace; and that he might be diſcharged of a miſdemeaner he had committed in ſelling his chatells to certain *Jews* (*d*). *Abraham* ſon of *Avigay* paid a mark of gold, Becauſe it was
not

---

catallis Patris ſui; & Pace inter eum & Yſaac & Abraham filios Rabbi; & quod non ponatur in placitum de hoc quod dicitur removiſſe catalla Patris ſui niſi Rex nominatim hoc præceperit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*r*) Magiſter Benjamin & Jacob filius Manaſſes, & Abraham & Manaſſes filij Benjamin, & Samuel filius David, & Santo de Gurnai, debent xx marcas, Ut Willelmus de Schelford & Mathæus frater ejus diſtringantur, ad reddendum eis xlij libras de Catallo & Lucro. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Cant. & Hunt. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*s*) Comitiſſa Judæa de Cantebr. & filij ejus & Judæi de Lincolia r c de vij marcis auri, pro Judæa Lincoliæ quam filius Comitiſſæ duxit uxorem ſine licentia Regis, In Theſauro xxiiij l pro iiij marcis auri, Et debet iij marcas auri. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Lund. & Midd.*

(*t*) Benedictus Judæus filius Deodati r c de xx l, pro veſtimentis benedictis quas ſuſcepit in vadium; In th. l, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*u*) Judæi Norwici capti & detenti in priſona Regis, pro tranſgreſſione quam fecerunt de quodam puero Chriſtiano circumcidendo, [debent] C marcas pro habendo reſpectu. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Norf. & Suff. m.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Jurnet Judæus de Norwico debet M & DCCC marcas, Pro habenda reſidentia ſua in Anglia cum benevolentia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*x*) Muriel Judæa debet C libras, Ut habeat in virum Yſaac Judæum Oxenefordiæ, ſicut prolocutum eſt inter eos. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Londonia & Midd. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*y*) De Oblatis: Aaron de Ebor. & Aaron filius Abrahæ pro ſe & ſocijs ſuis [debent] xl marcas, pro habendo veredicto B. de Cryol. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*z*) Judæi Angliæ dant Domino Regi quatuor Mille marcas, pro Cartis ſuis confirmandis. Et miſſæ fuerunt Cartæ Gaufrido filio Petri & Stephano de Pertico, ut eas faciat legi coram ſe & coram Dominis Londonienſi & Norwicenſi Epiſcopis; & cum acceperit ſecuritatem de illis quatuor mille marcis reddendis, tunc eis illas Cartas coram prædictis liberet. *Oblata* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*a*) Judæi Londoniæ reddunt compotum de MM l, pro Infirmo quem interfecerunt; In theſauro DC & xx .... Et in ſoltis per breve Regis, Rubigotſce C marcas argenti, Et Manaſſero Judæo quater xx marcas argenti & Lxiiij s & ij ... pro Willelmo filio .... Et Abraham Judæo xv marcas argenti, Et item Rabigotſce quater xx marcas argenti; Et debent M & CLxvj l & xiij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*b*) Abraham filius Rabbi debet MM l de Miſericordia. Rex præcipit ne amplius exigantur ab eo per hunc Rotulum, ſed abradantur de Rotulo; Per breve ſuum. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*c*) De placitis Curiæ: Samuel Judæus debet v marcas auri, de miſericordia pro Libello Repudij. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norhant.*

(*d*) Benedictus Judæus de Norwico debet xl l & xiij s & iiij d, quia interfuit Placito
Concordiæ

CHAP. VII.

not mentioned (as it ought to have been) in a charter which he had from the Earl of *Arundel*, that the Manour of *Rowell* was mortgaged to him (*e*). *Leo* of *Glouceſter* gave xx Marks, for that he was accuſed of being of the ſociety of Outlaws (*f*). And numberleſs other Fines and Amerciaments were impoſed on the *Jews*;which need not be here rehearſed.

If the Jews failed in paying the Debts they owed to the King, he treated them with great ſeverity. For example. The *Jews* of *England* being indebted to the King in five thouſand marks, the King by his Writ commands the Treaſurer and Juſtices of the *Jews*, to Diſtrain them for the ſame debts, by their Own bodies and the bodies of their Wives and Children, ſo that the money might not fail of being levyed, and ſent ſpeedily to the King into *Gaſcony* (*g*). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer to the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, commanding him to bring before the Barons on the Morrow of St. *Andrew*, the bodies of *Michael* ſon of *Iſaac* and other *Jews*, to hear their Judgment *de corporibus ſuis*, (according to the *Starrs* they had made to the King) for not obſerving the Days prefixt to them for payment of their Fine of Twenty thouſand marks. And the Sheriff was ordered to bring before the Barons at the ſaid Day, all the Chirographs and Tallies made to the *Jews* for Debts, that could be found in the Chirographers Cheſts, and to ſeize into the Kings hands all the Lands, houſes, and chatells of the *Jews*, the ſame having been forfeited by their Default of payment of the ſaid Fine (*h*). K. *Henry* III. borrowed of *Richard* Earl of *Cornwal* five thouſand marks ſterling: And, for ſecuring the repayment thereof, aſſigned and ſet-over all his *Jews* of *England* to the ſaid Earl; and bound them to pay the Earl three thouſand marks which they owed to the King, at certain terms or days, under pain of forfeiting five hundred pounds for every default of payment; and gave the Earl power to diſtrein them by their chatells and bodies for the ſame (*i*). K. *Eward* I. granted *Cok*

Agyn

Concordiæ de Pace Regis; & ut habeat pacem de catallis ſuis quæ vendiderat Aaron & Abrahæ & Yſaac de Coleceſtria & Joſcio de Everwich. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*e*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Abraham filius Avigay debet j marcam auri, quia non continebatur in Carta ſua de Comite de Arundel, quod Manerium de Rowell eſſet Vadium ſuum, ſicut eſſe decebat. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*f*) Leo Judæus de Gloeceſtria debet xx marcas, quia rettatus fuit de Societate Utlagorum. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *Gloweceſtr.*

(*g*) Philippo Luvell Theſaurario, & Juſticiarijs Judæorum; Rex mandat eiſdem, quod omnimoda diſtrictione qua fieri poterit, ſine dilatione diſtringant Judæos Angliæ, ad ſolvendas ei quinq; mille marcas, mittendas ad Regem in Waſconiam; & ad hoc prædictos Judæos diſtringant, tam per corpora ſua quam uxorum & puerorum ſuorum, & etiam per vend:.....: Ita quod nullatenus omittatur quin dictam pecuniam habeant cum feſtinatione ..... ad ipſum Regem ad partes prædictas. Breve liberatum eſt Juſticiarijs Judæorum. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. in imo.*

(*h*) Glouc. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus in craſtino S. Andreæ, corpora Michaelis filij Iſ., Meyr filij Iſ., Iſaac filij Iſ., & Lumbardi filij Lumbardi, ad recipiendum judicium de Corporibus ſuis, ſecundum Starra ſua quæ Regi fecerunt, eo quod non tenuerunt Terminos ſuos, de Fine xx Mille marcarum quem cum Rege fecerunt; & quod habeat ad prædictum diem & locum, omnia Cyrographa & tallias ſub nomine eorum confectas, & in archa Cyrographariorum inventas, de debitis quæ eis debentur, ſub Sigillis Cyrographariorum, & quod capiat in manum Regis omnes terras domos & omnia catalla prædictorum Judæorum; Quia omnia foris fecerunt pro prædicto Fine non obſervato; Et ſcire faciat diſtincte & aperte prædictis Baronibus valorem dictarum domorum & catallorum prædictorum Judæorum, Et Breve. T. A Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ decimo die Novembris. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*i*) Rex omnibus &c. Noveritis nos mutuo accepiſſe a dilecto fratre & fideli noſtro R. Comite Cornubiæ, quinq; millia marcarum ſterlingorum novorum & integrorum, ad quorum ſolutionem aſſignavimus & tradidimus ei omnes Judæos noſtros Angliæ. Aſſignavimus etiam & obligavimus eoſdem Judæos prædicto Comiti, ad ſolutionem trium millium marcarum in quibus nobis tenebantur, de tallagio eidem Comiti faciendo in hunc modum, videlicet, *that the Jews ſhould pay to the Earl, his Executors or Aſſignes*, in Quind. Trin. Anno 39, 1000 l; in Quind. S. Mich. *the ſame year* 1000 l &c; *& that the Jews ſhould forfeit* 500 l *for every default of payment. The King grants the Earl power to diſtrein them by their chatells and bodies; with other Covenants.* T.

Rege

Agyn a *Jew* of *London* with all his chatells to *Alienor* Queen Conſort (*k*). The ſame King, having Granted *Aaron* ſon of *Vives* a *Jew*, with all his chatells, to his Brother *Edmund*, ſo that the King or his heirs or their Miniſters ſhould not intermeddle with *Aaron* or his chatells without the conſent of *Edmund*, Commands the Barons by Writ, not to moleſt *Aaron* or meddle with his chatells, contrary to That Grant, for any Tallage that ſhould be aſſeſſed upon the *Jews* (*l*). About the 13th year of K. *Edward* I, certain Commiſſioners were appointed to diſcover and ſeize, at *Wincheſter*, *Briſtoll*, and *Devizes*, the goods and chatells of the *Jews* who were condemned for certain Treſpaſſes, and to ſell and diſpoſe of their houſes lands and rents. The Executors of *William de Braybeof* one of theſe Commiſſioners rendred an Accompt in the Exchequer, for the iſſues of the ſaid Forfeitures (*m*).

II. The *Receipt* or Place appointed for the management of this Revenue of the *Judaiſm*, was called *Scaccarium Judæorum* or *Judaiſmi*. It was a Part or Member of the Great Exchequer. And they had There Rolls or Records, wherein the Writs and proceedings of the *Judaiſm* were entred. And Summonces iſſued out of the Exchequer of the *Jews* for the Kings Debts, like as out of the Great Exchequer. *William de Haſtings* ſtood charged, in the Roll of the Great *Judaiſm*, amongſt the Fines of the *Jews*, with a Debt of xxvij *l.* due from *Moſſe* ſon of *Iſaac de Colecheſter*. He anſwered it in the Roll of the *Judaiſm* for *Warwickſhire* (*n*). In the 33th year of K. *Henry* II, the Debts and Effects of *Aaron* the *Jew* being then, as it ſeems, ſeized into the Kings hands, Writs of Summonce to levy the ſaid Debts *pro Rege*, were iſſued out of the Exchequer (*o*): And again in the next year (*p*). The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* upon his Profer at the Exchequer, paid-in xxv *l* and odd, levied by the Summonce of the Exchequer of the *Jews* (*q*). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* paid-in

---

Rege apud Weſtmon. xxiiij die Febr. anno &c. xxxix. *Pat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 13.

(*k*) —— nec idem Robertus [de Percy] aliquam adhuc inde acquietanciam ſit aſſecutus ut Rex accepit, eo quod eundem Cok cum omnibus bonis & catallis, kariſſimæ Conſorti Regis Alienoræ Reginæ Angliæ conceſſit, ita quod ipſe nullam ſui vel bonorum ſuorum habeat poteſtatem acquietanciam aliquam faciendi —. *Trin. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*l*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis. Cum Rex dederit & conceſſerit Edmundo fratri ſuo, Aron filium Vives Judæum Londoniæ, cum omnibus bonis & catallis ſuis, ita quod Rex & hæredes ſui ſeu miniſtri ſui quicunq; de ipſo Judæo aut bonis & catallis ſuis, ſine licentia & voluntate ipſius Edmundi, non intromittent quoquomodo: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Aron, occaſione alicujus Tallagij ſuper Judæos aſſidendi, non moleſtent in aliquo ſeu gravent, nec de bonis & catallis ſuis intromittant, contra donationem & conceſſionem Regis prædictam. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. ix° die Julij anno xviij°. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *b. in imo.*

(*m*) Compotus Johannæ quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de Braybeof, unius executorum teſtamenti præfati Willelmi, per Fratrem Ricardum de Brikevill attornatum ſuum, & Johannis Randolf alterius executorum teſtamenti prædicti Willelmi, Cui Rex commiſit officium de bonis & cattallis Judæorum dampnatorum per duo brevia Regis Patentia, In quibus continetur, quod Rex aſſignavit ipſum Willelmum loco Johannis le Fauconer qui diem clauſit extremum, ad officium de bonis & catallis Judæorum dampnatorum, quod idem Johannes habuit ex commiſſione Regis, apud Wintoniam, Briſtollum, & Deviſas, exequendum, & ad pecuniam & ad omnia alia bona & catalla quæ executores teſtamenti præfati Johannis eidem Willelmo per præceptum Regis liberabunt recipienda, & inde diſponendum prout ad commodum Regis magis viderit expedire, Et etiam quod Rex dedit eidem Willelmo poteſtatem vendendi omnes domos terras & redditus prædictorum Judæorum dampnatorum pro tranſgreſſionibus eis inpoſitis, in locis in quibus idem Willelmus aſſignatus eſt per Regem ad inquirendum de tranſgreſſionibus prædictis. Idem reddunt compotum &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *E.* 1. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *b.*

(*n*) Willelmus de Haſtings debet xxvij l pro Moſſeo filio Yſaac de Coleceſtria, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Magno Judaiſmo de finibus Judæorum; Sed reſpondet in Judaiſmo de Warewik. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*o*) Et Helyæ Oſtiario j marcam, ad portandas Summonitiones de Debitis Aaron Judæi per Angliam; Et eidem xij d pro Cera ad eaſdem Summonitiones ſigillandas. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Et ib. juxt. totidem verbis.*

(*p*) *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*q*) Lincoln. Vicecomes venit per Walterum le Venur clericum ſuum, & tulit CCCCvj l iiij s iij d: De quibus CLxvj l de

CHAP. VII.

not mentioned (as it ought to have been) in a charter which he had from the Earl of *Arundel*, that the Manour of *Rowell* was mortgaged to him (*e*). *Leo* of *Glouceſter* gave xx Marks, for that he was accuſed of being of the ſociety of Outlaws (*f*). And numberleſs other Fines and Amerciaments were impoſed on the *Jews*; which need not be here rehearſed.

If the Jews failed in paying the Debts they owed to the King, he treated them with great ſeverity. For example. The *Jews* of *England* being indebted to the King in five thouſand marks, the King by his Writ commands the Treaſurer and Juſtices of the *Jews*, to Diſtrain them for the ſame debts, by their Own bodies and the bodies of their Wives and Children, ſo that the money might not fail of being levyed, and ſent ſpeedily to the King into *Gaſcony* (*g*). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer to the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, commanding him to bring before the Barons on the Morrow of St. *Andrew*, the bodies of *Michael* ſon of *Iſaac* and other *Jews*, to hear their Judgment *de corporibus ſuis*, (according to the *Starrs* they had made to the King) for not obſerving the Days prefixt to them for payment of their Fine of Twenty thouſand marks. And the Sheriff was ordered to bring before the Barons at the ſaid Day, all the Chirographs and Tallies made to the *Jews* for Debts, that could be found in the Chirographers Cheſts, and to ſeize into the Kings hands all the Lands, houſes, and chatells of the *Jews*, the ſame having been forfeited by their Default of payment of the ſaid Fine (*h*). K. *Henry* III. borrowed of *Richard* Earl of *Cornwal* five thouſand marks ſterling: And, for ſecuring the repayment thereof, aſſigned and ſet-over all his *Jews* of *England* to the ſaid Earl; and bound them to pay the Earl three thouſand marks which they owed to the King, at certain terms or days, under pain of forfeiting five hundred pounds for every default of payment; and gave the Earl power to diſtrein them by their chatells and bodies for the ſame (*i*). K. *Eward* I. granted *Cok*

Agyn

Concordiæ de Pace Regis; & ut habeat pacem de catallis ſuis quæ vendiderat Aaron & Abrahæ & Yſaac de Coleceſtria & Joſcio de Everwich. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*e*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Abraham filius Avigay debet j marcam auri, quia non continebatur in Carta ſua de Comite de Arundel, quod Manerium de Rowell eſſet Vadium ſuum, ſicut eſſe decebat. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*f*) Leo Judæus de Gloeceſtria debet xx marcas, quia rettatus fuit de Societate Utlagorum. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *Gloweceſtr.*

(*g*) Philippo Luvell Theſaurario, & Juſticiarijs Judæorum; Rex mandat eiſdem, quod omnimoda diſtrictione qua fieri poterit, ſine dilatione diſtringant Judæos Angliæ, ad ſolvendas ei quinq; mille marcas, mittendas ad Regem in Waſconiam; & ad hoc prædictos Judæos diſtringant, tam per corpora ſua quam uxorum & puerorum ſuorum, & etiam per vend;.....: Ita quod nullatenus omittatur quin dictam pecuniam habeant cum feſtinatione ..... ad ipſum Regem ad partes prædictas. Breve liberatum eſt Juſticiarijs Judæorum. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. in imo.*

(*h*) Glouc. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus in craſtino S. Andreæ, corpora Michaelis filij Iſ., Meyr filij Iſ., Iſaac filij Iſ., & Lumbardi filij Lumbardi, ad recipiendum judicium de Corporibus ſuis, ſecundum Starra ſua quæ Regi fecerunt, eo quod non tenuerunt Terminos ſuos, de Fine xx Mille marcarum quem cum Rege fecerunt; & quod habeat ad prædictum diem & locum, omnia Cyrographa & tallias ſub nomine eorum confectas, & in archa Cyrographariorum inventas, de debitis quæ eis debentur, ſub Sigillis Cyrographariorum, & quod capiat in manum Regis omnes terras domos & omnia catalla prædictorum Judæorum; Quia omnia foris fecerunt pro prædicto Fine non obſervato; Et ſcire faciat diſtincte & aperte prædictis Baronibus valorem dictarum domorum & catallorum prædictorum Judæorum, Et Breve. T. A Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ decimo die Novembris. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*i*) Rex omnibus &c. Noveritis nos mutuo accepiſſe a dilecto fratre & fideli noſtro R. Comite Cornubiæ, quinq; millia marcarum ſterlingorum novorum & integrorum, ad quorum ſolutionem aſſignavimus & tradidimus ei omnes Judæos noſtros Angliæ. Aſſignavimus etiam & obligavimus eoſdem Judæos prædicto Comiti, ad ſolutionem trium millium marcarum in quibus nobis tenebantur, de tallagio eidem Comiti faciendo in hunc modum, videlicet, *that the Jews ſhould pay to the Earl, his Executors or Aſſignes*, in Quind. Trin. Anno 39, 1000 l; in Quind. S. Mich. *the ſame year* 1000 l &c; *& that the Jews ſhould forfeit* 500 l *for every default of payment. The King grants the Earl power to diſtrein them by their chatells and bodies; with other Covenants.* T.

Rege

Agyn a *Jew* of *London* with all his chatells to *Alienor* Queen Conſort (*k*). The ſame King, having Granted *Aaron* ſon of *Vives* a *Jew*, with all his chatells, to his Brother *Edmund*, ſo that the King or his heirs or their Miniſters ſhould not intermeddle with *Aaron* or his chatells without the conſent of *Edmund*, Commands the Barons by Writ, not to moleſt *Aaron* or meddle with his chatells, contrary to That Grant, for any Tallage that ſhould be aſſeſſed upon the *Jews* (*l*). About the 13th year of K. *Edward* I, certain Commiſſioners were appointed to diſcover and ſeize, at *Wincheſter*, *Briſtoll*, and *Devizes*, the goods and chatells of the *Jews* who were condemned for certain Treſpaſſes, and to ſell and diſpoſe of their houſes lands and rents. The Executors of *William de Braybeof* one of theſe Commiſſioners rendred an Accompt in the Exchequer, for the iſſues of the ſaid Forfeitures (*m*).

II. The *Receipt* or Place appointed for the management of this Revenue of the *Judaiſm*, was called *Scaccarium Judæorum* or *Judaiſmi*. It was a Part or Member of the Great Exchequer. And they had There Rolls or Records, wherein the Writs and proceedings of the *Judaiſm* were entred. And Summonces iſſued out of the Exchequer of the *Jews* for the Kings Debts, like as out of the Great Exchequer. *William de Haſtings* ſtood charged, in the Roll of the Great *Judaiſm*, amongſt the Fines of the *Jews*, with a Debt of xxvij *l.* due from *Moſſe* ſon of *Iſaac de Colecheſter*. He anſwered it in the Roll of the *Judaiſm* for *Warwickſhire* (*n*). In the 33th year of K. *Henry* II, the Debts and Effects of *Aaron* the *Jew* being then, as it ſeems, ſeized into the Kings hands, Writs of Summonce to levy the ſaid Debts *pro Rege*, were iſſued out of the Exchequer (*o*): And again in the next year (*p*). The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* upon his Profer at the Exchequer, paid-in xxv *l* and odd, levied by the Summonce of the Exchequer of the *Jews* (*q*). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* paid-in

---

Rege apud Weſtmon. xxiiij die Febr. anno &c. xxxix. *Pat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 13.

(*k*) —— nec idem Robertus [de Percy] aliquam adhuc inde acquietanciam ſit aſſecutus ut Rex accepit, eo quod eundem Cok cum omnibus bonis & catallis, kariſſimæ Conſorti Regis Alienoræ Reginæ Angliæ conceſſit, ita quod ipſe nullam ſui vel bonorum ſuorum habeat poteſtatem acquietanciam aliquam faciendi — . *Trin. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*l*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis. Cum Rex dederit & conceſſerit Edmundo fratri ſuo, Aron filium Vives Judæum Londoniæ, cum omnibus bonis & catallis ſuis, ita quod Rex & hæredes ſui ſeu miniſtri ſui quicunq; de ipſo Judæo aut bonis & catallis ſuis, ſine licentia & voluntate ipſius Edmundi, non intromittent quoquomodo : Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Aron, occaſione alicujus Tallagij ſuper Judæos aſſidendi, non moleſtent in aliquo ſeu gravent, nec de bonis & catallis ſuis intromittant, contra donationem & conceſſionem Regis prædictam. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. ix° die Julij anno xviij°. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *b. in imo.*

(*m*) Compotus Johannæ quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de Braybeof, unius executorum teſtamenti præfati Willelmi, per Fratrem Ricardum de Brikevill attornatum ſuum, & Johannis Randolf alterius executorum teſtamenti prædicti Willelmi, Cui Rex commiſit officium de bonis & cattallis Judæorum dampnatorum per duo brevia Regis Patentia, In quibus continetur, quod Rex aſſignavit ipſum Willelmum loco Johannis le Fauconer qui diem clauſit extremum, ad officium de bonis & catallis Judæorum dampnatorum, quod idem Johannes habuit ex commiſſione Regis, apud Wintoniam, Briſtollum, & Deviſas, exequendum, & ad pecuniam & ad omnia alia bona & catalla quæ executores teſtamenti præfati Johannis eidem Willelmo per præceptum Regis liberabunt recipienda, & inde diſponendum prout ad commodum Regis magis viderit expedire, Et etiam quod Rex dedit eidem Willelmo poteſtatem vendendi omnes domos terras & redditus prædictorum Judæorum dampnatorum pro tranſgreſſionibus eis inpoſitis, in locis in quibus idem Willelmus aſſignatus eſt per Regem ad inquirendum de tranſgreſſionibus prædictis. Idem reddunt compotum &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *E.* 1. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *b.*

(*n*) Willelmus de Haſtings debet xxvij l pro Moſſeo filio Yſaac de Coleceſtria, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Magno Judaiſmo de finibus Judæorum; Sed reſpondet in Judaiſmo de Warewik. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*o*) Et Helyæ Oſtiario j marcam, ad portandas Summonitiones de Debitis Aaron Judæi per Angliam ; Et eidem xij d pro Cera ad eaſdem Summonitiones ſigillandas. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Et ib. juxt. totidem verbis.*

(*p*) *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*q*) Lincoln. Vicecomes venit per Walterum le Venur clericum ſuum, & tulit CCCCvj l iiij s iij d : De quibus CLxvj l de in money levied upon the Like Summonce (*r*); and other Sheriffs in other years. In the 10th year of K. *Edward* I, a Writ was ſent to the Barons, Intimating that the King was deſirous to know, How the affair touching the Eſtreats of the *Judaiſm* went forward; And commanding the Barons, to cauſe all the money ariſing by the ſaid Eſtreats to be kept in a Cheſt in the Treaſury by it ſelf, And the Profer which any Sheriff ſhould make out of thoſe Eſtreats to be written and enrolled in a Roll by it ſelf; And that the money ſo put by it ſelf ſhould not be removed without the Kings Order (*s*). Nevertheleſs, Debts of the *Judaiſm* were ſometimes charged in the Rolls of the Great Exchequer, and proceedings were had There touching the ſame. For example. The Effects of a *Jeweſs* named *The Queen* being ſeized into the Kings hands, ſeveral Debts due to her were anſwered to the King at his Exchequer (*t*). The Debts due to *Aaron* of *Lincoln* were charged *in Rotulo* for the Kings benefit; as appears by the Great Roll of the Fifth and other years of That King (*u*). *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter* owed ſeveral Debts to *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln*, which were ſecured by mortgages of ſeveral of the Earls Lands ſpecified hereunder. When *Aarons* eſtate was ſeized, theſe Debts, amongſt others, were put *in Rotulo* for the Kings profit (*w*). *Aaron* of *York* Fined with the King in C marks a-year to be paid at the Exchequer, that he might during his life be Quit of Tallage. Afterwards, the King was pleaſed to order that Lx marks a-year ſhould be accepted of him for That Fine: the ſame to be paid at the Exchequer of *Eaſter* and the Exchequer of *Michaelmaſs* yearly (*x*). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer, whereby the Sheriff of *Northamptonſhire* was commanded to diſtrain *Richard de Warenne* ſon of K. *John*, or his terretenants, for xl marks a debt which he owed to *Joſce* the Prieſt a *Jew* of *London* (*y*). In fine, there was alſo a Wardrobe of the *Judaiſm* near the Exchequer of the *Jews*. In the 44th year of

---

de firma, & xxv l xv s viij d de Summonitione Scaccarij Judæorum, & reſiduum de alijs Summonitionibus. *Paſ. Adventus* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *a.*

(*r*) War. & Leyc. Vicecomes venit & tulit CCxlix marcas. De quibus Cxxix marcas de firma, Et Lxxv l xv s viij d de Summonitione Scaccarij Judæorum. *Mich. Advent.* 14. & 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*s*) Rex mandat Baronibus; Quia modis omnibus ſcire vult per quos, qualiter, & quomodo negocium de Extractis Judaiſmi, quod nuper de diverſis debitis expediri præcepit, fiat & expediatur, Quod totam pecuniam provenientem de eodem Judaiſmo per Extractas prædictas, maxime factas per Magiſtrum Henricum de Bray, in quadam Ciſta in Theſauraria per ſe poni faciant, ſalvo cuſtodienda uſq; Adventum Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium. Proffrum autem ſingulorum Vicecomitum de Extractis illis, quantum videlicet quilibet per ſe proferat & ſolvat, & qua de cauſa, & ad quam ſummam proffrum hujuſmodi attingat, & de quo tempore, in quodam Rotulo per ſe conſcribi & irrotulari faciant. Proviſo eciam, quod pecunia prædicta ſic per ſe poſita ſalvo cuſtodiatur, nec aliquid inde quoquo modo amoveatur, donec aliud inde dederit in mandatis. *Paſ. Commun.* 9. & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis, de Regina Judæa, pro debito quod Walterus de Weſtberia debebat ei; Et de j marca de eadem Judæa, de debito quod Radulfus de Clinton & Willelmus filius Ricardi debebant ei: In theſauro liberavit in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Oxinef.*

(*u*) Rotulus de Debitis Aaron Judæi Lincolliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. in ima ora Rotuli: The like in other Great Rolls of K.* Richard I.

(*w*) De Debitis Aaron: Robertus Comes Legerceſtriæ debet CCCC & Lij l & vj s & viij d ſuper Bleneford & Kingeſton in Dorſeta, & Sepewich & Hakeneſt. & Cumpton, & Colingeburn, & Everlega, Wikingeſton, & Turmodeſton, & Belegraua, & Schepeheued, & Androdesbi, & Normanton, & Seldton; Et xxxix l per aliam Cartam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*x*) Rex conceſſit Aaron Judæo Ebor., qui prius finem fecerat cum Rege ut tota vita ſua quietus eſſet de Tallagio per Centum marcas annuas ad Scaccarium Regis reddendas, [quod] reddat Regi de cætero ad idem Scaccarium Lx marcas pro eadem quietantia, videlicet ad Scaccarium Paſchæ xxx marcas, ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis xxx marcas. Et mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quod ſic fieri & ita inrotulari faciant. T. Rege apud Merleberg xix die Februarij. *Ex Orig.* 20. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*y*) Norhamton. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Ricardum de Warenna filium Regis Johannis, vel tenentes terras ipſius, ad reddendum Regi xl marcas de debitis Joſcei Presbyteri Judæi Londoniæ. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*z*) Me-of K. *Henry* III, it was broke open, and ſeveral Books and Rolls ſtolen away (z).

III. Certain perſons were aſſigned to be Curatours of this Revenue. They were uſually ſtyled *Cuſtodes* and *Juſticiarij Judæorum.* In the more ancient times, they were commonly *Chriſtians* and *Jews* appointed to act together in That office. Afterwards, they were, for the moſt part, *Chriſtians* only. They were uſually put into their office by the King, by Letters of the Great Seal. *William Briton* was made a Juſtice of the *Jews* by Writ of the Great Seal recited hereunder (*a*). *John le Moyne* and *Robert de Fulleham* were made Juſtices of the *Jews* by the Patent hereunder cited (*b*). But ſometimes the Treaſurer and Barons have appointed a Juſtice of the *Jews*, and other Clerks of the *Judaiſm*; by the Kings direction. K. *Henry* III. commanded the Barons of the Exchequer to Survey the Tallage aſſeſſed upon the *Jews* by *Thomas de Ippegrave*; And to remove *Adam de Winton* from his office of Juſtice of the *Jews*, and ſubſtitute in his room *William de Haſelbech* (*c*). And K. *Edward* I. having made *William de Middleton Cuſtos Brevium* of the Common Bench, commanded the Barons to take of him the Key of the Cheſt for the *Jewiſh* Tallage, and to commit it to the keeping of ſome other truſty and prudent perſon (*d*). Theſe Juſtices of the *Jews* exerciſed juriſdiction in the affairs of the *Judaiſm*; namely, in the Accompts of That Revenue, in Pleas upon Contracts made with the *Jews*, in Cauſes or queſtions touching their Lands or Chatells, their Tallages, Fines, Forſeitures, and the like. For inſtance. In the 9th year of K. *Richard* I, the Juſtices of the *Jews* ſettled an Accompt between *Richard de Bitebroc* and *Samuel* the *Jew* of *Stanford*, touching a Mortgage long before made of the Land of *Bitebroc* by *Richard* to *Samuel*; and adjudged, that *Samuel* was ſatisfied his Mortgage-money by perception of the profits from the time the Mortgage was made, And ſo *Richard* had his Land again in the ſaid 9th year, And *Robert de Braibroc* who was charged as Debtor to the Crown in x marks for the Ferm of

Bitebroc

(z) Memorandum quod die Jovis ſcilicet die S. Johannis ante Portam Latinam, circa horam meridiei, nunciatum fuit Baronibus de Scaccario, quod hoſtia de Garderoba de Judaiſmo juxta Scaccarium Judæorum inventa fuerunt fracta, & libri & rotuli aſportati. *Paſ. Communia* 44. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*a*) De Juſticiarijs ad Scaccarium Judæorum. Rex Hugoni de Bathonia & Elyæ de Sunninge ſalutem. Sciatis quod aſſociavimus vobis di & fi n Willelmum Britonem, ut aſſiſtat vobis ad ea expedienda quæ Scaccarium noſtrum Judæorum tangunt; Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum ad hoc admittatis. T. Rege apud Keninton vj die Julij. *Cl.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16. *dorſo.*

(*b*) Rex omnibus &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod aſſignavimus dilectos & fideles noſtros Johannem le Moyne & Robertum de Fulleham, Juſticiarios noſtros ad cuſtodiam Judæorum noſtrorum, quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtmon. v° die Decembris. *Pat.* 50. *H.* 3. *m.* 40.

(*c*) Baronibus pro Rege. Quia Eadwardus filius Regis cui Rex Judaiſmum ſuum commiſit, Regis prorſus & Magnatum ac Fidelium ſuorum ſpreto conſilio, ſubito & ex inopinato jam receſſit, ad quoſdam Rebelles Regis ſe transferendo, qui Regem gravare & pacem Regni ſui perturbare proponunt; Rex dictum Judaiſmum cepit in manum ſuam: Et ideo Rex mandat, quod aſſumpto ſecum Magiſtro Thoma de Cantilupo Cancellario ſuo, ſi adhuc Londoniæ exiſtat, & tallagium nuper aſſeſſum ſuper Judaiſmum prædictum per Thomam de Ippegrave ad hoc aſſignatum per prædictum filium ſuum, videri, & illud ad opus Regis colligi & ſalvo cuſtodiri faciant, donec Rex aliud inde præceperit: Adam vero de Wyntonia ſocium Roberti de Crepping ab officio ſuo amoveant, & loco ſuo Willelmum de Haſelbech ſubſtituant; Ita quod ijdem Willelmus & Robertus officio Juſticiariæ Judæorum amodo intendant, donec Rex aliter inde duxerit ordinandum; Et eiſdem Juſticiarijs firmiter injungant ex parte Regis, ne præſato filio ſuo vel ſuis in aliquo intendant, & quod omnibus Judæis Angliæ hoc idem ſcire faciant; Et hoc non mittant. T. &c. *Trin. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*d*) Rex avertens quod dilectus clericus ſuus Willelmus de Middelton, cui Rotulos & Brevia ſua coram Juſticiarijs de Banco cuſtodienda commiſit, eodem Officio taliter oneratur, quod levationi arreragiorum Tallagij Judæorum ſuorum commode vacare non poteſt: Mandat eiſdem, quod clavem ſuam, quæ penes ipſum reſidet de archa Tallagij, ab eo recipiant, & eam alteri committant qui fideliter ac prudenter ea faciat & conſervet quæ pertinent ad Officium Tallagij prædicti, prout ipſe Willelmus facere conſuevit. Teſte &c. *Mich. Communia* 4 & 5. *E. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*e*) Rober-

Bitebroc for the 10th year of K. *Richard*, was Diſcharged of the x marks (*e*). *Benet de Talemunt* a Juſtice of the *Jews* yielded an Accompt of the iſſues of the *Judaiſm* that came to his hands. Particularly, he accompted for D marks due from *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln* (*f*). And in the reign of K. *John*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* recovered certain houſes in St. *Laurence Jury* in *London*, before *Simon de Pateſhull* and his Fellows then Juſtices of the *Jews* (*g*). The Juſtices of the *Jews* Recorded in the Great Exchequer, as there was occaſion, things within Their Cogniſance, relating to the *Judaiſm*. They made their Record or Declaration before the Barons of the Exchequer in the caſe hereunder mentioned; And the Barons Adjudged thereupon (*h*). In fine, the Juſtices of the *Jews* were looked upon to be Members or Officers of the Great Exchequer; and entituled to the Privileges belonging to perſons Reſident There. *Hugh de Baſing* a Juſtice (or Officer) in the *Judaiſm* was privileged to be ſued in the Exchequer only, like as other Reſidents in the Exchequer were wont to be: And accordingly, a Proceſs begunn againſt him in the Common Bench, was ordered to be tranſmitted into the Exchequer to be determined There (*i*). *Robert de Fulham* a Juſtice of the *Jews* came into the Exchequer, and complained of a Violence done to his perſon in *Weſtminſter-hall* by *Robert de Colevill* a Sergeant at Law: And becauſe the Juſtices of the *Jews* were (as the Record expreſſeth it) *de gremio Scaccarij*, the Treaſurer and Barons ſummoned the Sergeant to appear before them

---

(*e*) Robertus de Braibroc r c de x marcis de firma de Bitebroc; In theſauro Nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Roberto x marcæ, Per breve Regis; Quia recordatum eſt per Simonem de Pateſhull & Benedictum de Talemunt Cuſtodes Judæorum, quod Ricardus Miles de Bitebroc, qui prædictam Terram de Bitebroc invadiaverat Samueli de Stanford Judæo, finivit cum prædictis Simone & Benedicto anno præterito per xv marcas (de quibus prædictus Benedictus debet reſpondere), ut Compotus ſuus audiretur, utrum ipſe eſſet quietus de debito ſuo ſcilicet de L marcis, pro quibus invadiaverat prædictam Terram prædicto Judæo, per pecuniam receptam a prædicto Vadio, a tempore quo fuit invadiatum; Et ita facto compoto coram prædictis & alijs, Judicatum fuit ut prædictus Ricardus eſſet quietus; quia ſicut prædicti dixerunt, plus receptum fuit a prædicto Vadio, a tempore ſcilicet Regis Henrici quo invadiatum fuit, uſq; ad tempus prædicti compoti, quam quinquaginta marcæ; Et ita prædictus Ricardus recepit anno præterito quietum prædictum Vadium; Et prædictus Robertus prædictum Vadium non habuit hoc anno, Et ita Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. Rotelanda.*

(*f*) Aaron Judæus Lincolliæ debet D marcas, ſicut ibidem [i. e. in Rotulo viij°] continetur. Sed Benedictus de Talemunt reſpondet inde in compoto ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*g*) Londonia. Mandatum eſt Majori & Vicecomitibus, quod conſtat Regi per inſpectionem Rotulorum Regis de Judaiſmo, conſideratum fuiſſe anno regni Regis xv°, quod Galfridus filius Petri & hæredes ſui ſint quieti de debito quaterviginti marcarum & dimidiæ, quæ exigebantur ſuper domos quæ fuerunt Roberti filij Walteri in Londonia, in Judaiſmo in parochia S. Laurentij; quas quidem domos prædictus G. diſrationavit ſicut jus ſuum, coram S. de Pateſhull & Socijs ſuis tunc Juſticiarijs Judæorum. Conſideratum eſt eciam, quod illi qui de cætero dictas domos cum pertinentijs tenebunt, ſint quieti de eiſdem debitis; Et quod Mathæus Bukerel & hæredes ſui inperpetuum ſint quieti de eiſdem debitis: *So the King commands, the Demand made upon the Tenants of thoſe houſes to ceaſe. Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*h*) Kancia. Rex Vicecomiti. Scias quod conſideratum eſt per Barones de Scaccario, quod Alicia quondam uxor Thomæ de S. pacem habeat omnibus diebus vitæ ſuæ, de demanda quam ei facis per Summonicionem Scaccarij de debito xj l & v s; quod idem Thomas nobis debuit pro Judæis; quia recordatum eſt per Juſticiarios ad Cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatos, quod terra quæ fuit vadium noſtrum pro prædicto debito eſt de hæreditate prædictæ Aliciæ, & quod in nullo contingebat prædictum T——. T. H. de Burgo Juſticiario noſtro apud Weſtmonaſterium, xvj die Aprilis anno r n vj°. *Ex Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Nicholao de Turri & Socijs ſuis Juſticiarijs. Quia reſidentes in Scaccario & eorum miniſtri qui compotis Regis ibidem audiendis intendunt per præceptum Regis, non debent, ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij, placitare nec implacitari alibi quam in eodem Scaccario: Et Hugo de Baſing, quem Walterus le Foreſter attachiari fecit coram eis per breve, neceſſe habet jugiter intendere præceptis Baronum, pro negocijs Regis expediendis in Judaiſmo, & inde coram eis reſpondere: Rex mandat, quod prædictum breve & proceſſum loquelæ habitum coram eis, cum omnibus loquelam illam tangentibus, mittant coram præfatis Baronibus in craſtino Cinerum, Et dicant præfato Waltero,

them in the Exchequer: And There, in preſence of the Treaſurer and Barons, and of *Gilbert de Preſton* and *Roger de Meſſinden* Juſtices of the *Bank* then ſitting in the Exchequer, the Sergeant made an entire Submiſſion to the Juſtice of the *Jews*: Whereupon, by mediation of the other Sergeants of the *Bank*, they were reconciled (*k*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, *William de Carleton* and *Peter de Leyceſtre* Juſtices of the *Jews* had each of them xl marks a-year Salary (*l*). There were alſo *Cuſtodes Judæorum* in *Normandy*. K. *John* by Writ Patent commanded the Seneſchall of *Normandy* and the *Cuſtodes* of the *Jews* There, to forbear vexing wrongfully *Morell* the *Jew*, Saving to the King his Rights and Duties (*m*).

IV. The *Jewiſh* Charters (like as the Charters of other men) were uſually called *Chartæ* and *Chirographa*. Some of them were called *Starra*, *Starrs*; a name of *Hebraical* original (*n*). When the Lands and Chatells of *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln* were taken into the Kings hands, *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter* was charged with CCCCLij *l*. and odd which he owed to *Aaron*; but he was diſcharged of CCxl *l* and odd, part thereof, upon ſhewing-forth Six *Starrs* of Acquittance for That ſumm under *Aarons* Seal (*o*). *William de Colevill* produced before the Barons certain *Starrs* of Acquittance made to him by the ſaid *Aaron* (*p*), And *Hugh de Nevill* produced at the Exchequer a *Starr* of Acquittance made by *Aaron* to *Hughs* Anceſtours (*q*). Moſt of the *Starrs* that I have met with were Releaſes, or Deeds of That ſort. The *Starrs* were written ſometimes in *Hebrew*,

---

tero, quod tunc ſit ibi loquelam illam proſecuturus, ſi voluerit. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*k*) Memorandum quod die Mercurij proximo ante feſtum S. Martini, venit Robertus de Fulham Juſticiarius ad Cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatus, ad Scaccarium, & oſtendit Theſaurario & Baronibus, quod cum iret in Aula Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium pro quibuſdam negocijs Officium ſuum tangentibus, venit quidam Robertus de Colevill Narrator de Banco, & manus injecit in ipſum violentas, ipſum per pectus trahendo; & pecijt emendas ſibi fieri; eo quod ipſe & ſocij ſui Juſticiarij ſunt de gremio Scaccarij. Propter quod prædicti Theſaurarius & Barones venire fecerunt coram eis prædictum Robertum de Colevill; Qui tandem, ad inſtantiam ſociorum ſuorum Narratorum, concordatus eſt cum præfato Roberto de Fulham in forma ſubſcripta: videlicet quod idem Robertus de Colevill venit coram dictis Theſaurario & Baronibus, & coram Gilberto de Preſton & Rogero de Meſſinden Juſticiarijs de Banco tunc ſedentibus in ipſo Scaccario, in tunica diſcinctus, capite diſcooperto, & ſuppoſuit ſe voluntati prædicti Roberti de Fulham, tam de vita & membris, quam de terris, tenementis, & omnibus bonis & catallis ſuis: Et idem Robertus remiſit ei prædictam tranſgreſſionem, & admiſit eum ad oſculum in forma prædicta. Et concordati ſunt. *Ex Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*l*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilectis & fidelibus noſtris Willelmo de Carleton & Petro de Leyceſtre nuper Juſticiarijs noſtris ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quadraginta marcas, videlicet utriq; eorum viginti marcas, de termino S. Michaelis anno r n decimo octavo, quo termino Judæi in regno noſtro extiterunt, de annuis feodis ſuis quæ eis conceſſimus percipienda in officio prædicto. T. R. apud Norham iiij die Junij. *Lib.* 19. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*m*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Cuſtodibus Judæorum in Normannia &c, Prohibemus vobis ne injuſte vexetis Morellum Judæum de Wella, nec ab aliquo injuſte vexari permittatis, Salvo nobis jure noſtro & conſuetudinibus noſtris. T. meipſo apud Tikehull xix die Februarij. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 2.

(*n*) *Seld. Tit. Hon. p.* 643.

(*o*) Robertus Comes Leirceſtriæ r c de CCCC & Lij l & vj s & viij d, de Debitis Aaron: In theſauro nichil; Et in Quietantijs quas habet per ſex Starra de Sigillo ipſius Aaron, CC & xl l & vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*p*) Willelmus de Colevill debet Lij marcas, de fine ſuo de debitis Aaron. Sed recordatum eſt per Barones, & per inſpectionem ſcriptorum Ricardi Britonis, & per Starra ipſius Aaron quæ non habuit præ manibus quando finivit cum Cancellario, quæ ipſe Willelmus attulit, quod prædictum debitum reddidit: Et inde Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

(*q*) H. de Nevill, qui habet filiam & hæredem Henrici de Cornhull uxorem, r c de C l, quæ requirebantur a Gervaſio de Cornhull & prædicto Henrico, de debitis Aaron; In theſauro Nichil; Et in Quietantia, quam prædicti G. & H. filius ejus habuerunt de prædicto debito, per Starrum quod prædictus Hugo protulit ſuper Scaccarium coram Baronibus, quater xx & x l per breve Regis, Et debet x l. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. in imo.*

brew, ſometimes in *Latin*, and ſometimes in *French*. Some were written All in *Hebrew*: Others had only an *Hebrew* Subſignation. Of the Former ſort was That made between the Priour of *Dovor* and *Jacob* ſon of *Melk* (*r*); And Mr *Selden* hath publiſhed two others (*s*). Beſides which, ſeveral of That ſort may be ſeen in Repoſitories. Again; ſome of them were in *French* (*t*); And others in *Latin*. The moſt Ancient *Jewiſh* Charter that I have met with (to my remembrance) is That of *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln*, made about the year 1176 (22 *Hen* II.), the tenour whereof is entred in the Great Roll of the 9th year of K. *Richard* I. It is a kind of a Releaſe; And may be ſeen in the Margin (*u*).

V. When the *Jews* made any Charter or Contract, one part of it was to be laid up in a Publick Cheſt provided for that purpoſe, called *the Cheſt of the Chirographs* or of the *Chirographers*. This part of the Chirograph was called *Pes Cirographi*. Of This I ſhall ſpeak by and by (*w*). In the mean time let us mention the other Officers of the *Judaiſm*. Beſides ſeveral Clerks who were employed in writing the Rolls and *Memoranda* of the *Judaiſm*, there were certain Officers called *Chirographarij*, Chirographers, and *Coffrarij*, Cofferers; who had the cuſtody of the Cheſts above mentioned, and of the Chirographs and charters made between the *Jews*, or between Them and *Chriſtians*. It is likely, they made liſts or dockets in writing of all the chirographs that were put-into or taken-out of the Cheſts. In the archive of the Collegiate Church of *Weſtminſter*, there is a Roll containing dockets or *memorandums* of divers chirographs or ſecurities made to the *Jews*. It conſiſteth of ſix membranes: and beginneth at the Top with the year of the King: being digeſted by the days of the month; as appeareth hereunder in the margin. It beginns at the Ninth year of K. *Henry* III, and ſo goeth forward (*x*). This Roll was, probably, a Roll made by ſome Juſtice of the *Jews*, or by ſome Chirographer, or Clerk of the *Judaiſm*. In the fifth membrane of it, there is this entry, "On ſuch a "day (ſaith he) in the eleventh year [of K. *Henry* III] we took out [of the "Cheſt] ſuch a *Chirographum*, and laid-up there ſuch a *Chirographum* (*y*). In the

(*r*) Kancia. Memorandum quod ix die Octobris venit Prior S. Martini de Doura, & protulit ſtarrum Jacob filij Melk. ebraico ſermone ſcriptum, factum coram W. de Sancto Edmundo & alijs Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, in quo continebatur quod idem Prior & Conventus quieti ſunt de Milk. matre ſua & de ipſo Jacob & hæredibus eorum, de omnibus debitis, querelis, & demandis, quæ unquam debuerunt prædicto Milk. a creatione ſeculi uſq; ad finem, & de ipſo Jacob a creatione ſeculi uſq; ad feſtum S. Martini anno regni H. tercij xxix. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*s*) *Tit. Hon. p.* 644, 645.

(*t*) *Form. Anglic. num. DCLXXXIX.*

(*u*) Alexander Abbas & Conventus de Mealſe debent j marcam, ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod recordatum fuit per Barones, quod ipſi attulerunt aliquando cartam Aaronis Judæi, de quietantia debiti Willelmi Foſſard; quæ carta liberata fuit prædicto Willelmo coram Baronibus; Cujus cartæ hæc ſunt verba. Sciant omnes legentes & audientes Litteras has, quod ego Aaron Judæus de Lincollia, atteſtatione hujus meæ cartæ quietum clamavi Willelmum Foſſard de toto debito quod ipſe vel pater ejus mihi debuerunt; Et teſtificor, quod ipſe eſt quietus de debito quod debuit vel mihi vel Joſceo de Eboraco, vel cæteris Judæis ſubſcriptis, ſcilicet, Kerſun, Elyæ, Samſoni, Yſaac Judæo Pulcelle vel ipſi Pulcelle, vel Deulecreſſe de Danemarchia, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis anni incarnationis Domini Milleſimi centeſimi Lxxvj. Hanc quietam clamantiam feci ei pro Mille & CC & Lx marcis, unde Monachi de Mealſe adquietaverunt eum verſus me. Et ſciendum quod quaſdam cartas hujus debiti jam reddidi, & eas ſi quas adhuc penes me habeo quamcitius potero reddam: Et quod ſecundum hoc recordum judicatum fuit per prædictos Barones, quod nichil debet exigi a prædictis Abbate & Monachis, de debito quod exigitur a prædicto Willelmo de debitis Aaronis, ſcilicet de D & x l & xiiij s. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*w*) *Sect.* 6.

(*x*) Annus Regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis Nonus. Menſis Aprilis; iiij° die; Saffridus cap[ellanus] de Abbeton debet reddere Moſſeo filio Abrahæ xvj ſolidos argenti ad feſtum Omnium Sanctorum anno R. R. H. filij R. J. x°. *And ſo for the reſt. Ex Rot. autogr. in archivo S. Petri Weſtmon. m.* 1. *a.*

(*y*) Januarius; Annus xj. Die animarum anno xj° extrahimus quoddam Cyr[ographium] x l ſub nomine Domini Willelmi filij Roberti de Reydon; & repoſuimus aliud v l; die ſcilicet quo

the dorſe of the ſame membrane, there is this entry, "Maſter *William de Kentewell* took a chirograph of twenty five pounds out of the Kings cheſt; and "put a chirograph of twenty two pounds tenn ſhillings into the Kings cheſt, "the vij day of *April* in the twelfth year of the reign of K. *Henry* ſon of "K. *John* (z). And on the dorſe of the ſixth membrane, there is this *memorandum*, "A Chirograph of xxx *s* under the name of *Roger de Swerdeſton* is to be "taken out [of the cheſt]; but as yet he hath paid nothing for it (*a*). One would gueſs that this Roll was written by *Geoffrey de Qwelueth*[*am*] or belonged to him: becauſe in one part of it, he ſpeaks of himſelf in the firſt perſon (*b*). But who this *Geoffrey* was, I do not know. The Chirographers were commonly *Chriſtians* and *Jews* acting together; and were planted in thoſe Towns wherein there was a conſiderable number of *Jews*, as at *Lincoln*, *Oxford* &c. In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, there was a Cheſt at *Oxford* for the *Jewiſh* Chirographs, and the Chirographers There were *Chriſtians* and *Jews* (*c*). At *London*, there was a Cheſt for the *Jewiſh* Chirographs, and the Cofferers There were *Chriſtians* and *Jews* (*d*). K. *Edward* I, appointed *Ralf de Berners* and the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire*, to place a Cheſt in the Town of *Oxford*, and to chooſe certain Chirographers *Chriſtians* and *Jews*, and in their preſence to put into it all the Charters, Writings, Tallies, and Securities which they had then in their cuſtody; wherein the ſame were to be kept under the Locks of the ſaid Chirographers; and other chirographs were to be made for the future according to the Aſſiſe of the *Judaiſm*, and to be laid-up therein, for the ſafety and indemnity of the parties concerned (*e*). One part of each of theſe Charters or chirographs was wont to be put into the Cheſt of the Chirographers of the Place where it was made; and afterwards (in caſe the King ſeized the chatells of the *Jew* as forfeited) to be brought into the Exchequer and there to be laid-up *pro commodo Regis*. The Cheſts of the Chirographs were kept with great

---

quo obijt Simon Mercerus. *Ex eod. Rot. viz. m. 5. a.*

(z) Magiſter Willelmus de Kentewell cepit unum Cyrografum de viginti quinq; libris de arca Domini Regis, & poſuit unum Cyrographum infra arcam Domini [Regis] de uiginti dua[bu]s libris & decem ſolidis, vij die Aprilis anno R. R. H. filij R. J. duodecimo ——. *Ib. m. 5. in dorſo.*

(*a*) Extrahendum eſt Cyrographum xxx s ſub nomine Rogeri filij Johannis de Swerdeſton; ſed nihil adhuc paccavit pro illo. *Ib. m. 6. in dorſo.*

(*b*) Julius; xxviij die; Galfridus de Qwelueth[am] Iſac filio Jurn[et] xxxviij l, ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno ix°, primus terminus &c ——; & conventum eſt, quod prædictus Iſac nec hæredes ſui poterunt me diſtringere nec hæredes meos, de xl l nec de lucro quod inde emerget de v primis annis, in quibus ego fui principalis debitor in Carta iiij^{or} C l & $\overset{xx}{iiij}$ & xvj l, quas Walterus de Qwelvetham debet ei —. *Ib. m. 2.*

(*c*) Cyrographarijs Chriſtianis & Judæis Oxoniæ. Mandatum eſt eiſdem, quod Pedes Cyrographorum quorundam Judæorum Oxoniæ, quos Rex capi fecit in manum ſuam per præceptum ſuum, & quos eis mittit incluſos ſub Sigillo ſuo, ponant in archam Cirographorum Oxoniæ. Teſte &c. *Paſ. Commun. 27. H. 3. Rot. 10. b.*

(*d*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, pro Aaron filio Vives Judæi Londoniæ. Cum Rex nuper miſerit dilectos & fideles ſuos Johannem de Weſton & Walterum de la Croce, ad quædam negocia Judaiſmum Regis tangencia Londoniæ expedienda, Et Rex eiſdem Baronibus & Juſticiarijs mandaverit, quod Coffrarios Archarum Cirographorum Judæorum Londoniæ tam Chriſtianos quam Judæos coram eis venire facerent, & denarios quos percipiunt poſtquam Rex Archam prædictam claudi fecit, liberarent præfatis Johanni & Waltero xx l, viz. unicuiq; eorum x l, in partem ſatisfactionis expenſarum ſuarum circa præmiſſa —. *Ex Memor. 55. H. 3. Rot. 9. b.*

(*e*) Oxon. Cum Rex aſſignaverit Radulphum de Berners ad ordinandum una cum Vicecomite de quadam archa ponenda in certo loco infra Villam Oxoniæ, & ad eligendos Cyrographarios, Chriſtianos & Judæos, fideles & legales, Ita quod inde coram eis ponerent in archa prædicta, ſub ſeruris Cyrographariorum prædictorum, omnes Cartas, obligationes, Scripturas, tallias, & alias ſecuritates, quas penes ſe habent, & in depoſito ſeu in æqua manu vel alio modo, Ita quod ex tunc fierent ſecundum aſſiſam Judaiſmi cirographa de bonis & mobilibus Judæis invadiatis, ad ſecuritatem partium earundem & veritatem faciendum in hac parte; Ac idem Radulphus nichil inde fecerit, ſicut Rex accepit; propter quod negocium prædictum adhuc remanet infectum, in dampnum Regis non modicum: præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod aſſumpto ſecum R. de Coleſhull, cui Rex ſuper hoc ſcripſit, præmiſſa ſimul cum eo faciat in forma prædicta;

great care. At certain times they were locked up; And not to be opened again, except at ſuch Terms, or by precept from the King or the Barons of the Exchequer or Juſtices of the *Jews*. When the Cheſts were opened, they were to be opened Publickly, to wit, in the preſence of the Sheriff of the County (if it was in the Countrey) and of the Chirographers and Cofferers, or (if it was at *London*) in the preſence of the Barons of the Exchequer, or Juſtices of the *Jews*, or other Principal Officers of the *Judaiſm*. The King by Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* to go in perſon to the Cheſt of the Chirographers at *Wilton*, and to take-out, in their preſence, all the *Pedes* whereby any debt was ſecured to *Salomon* the *Jew*; and to bring them before the Barons of the Exchequer (*f*). *Baldwin de Liſle* heir of *Margaret de Riparijs* paid-off the money due upon a Charter made by her to *Aaron* the *Jew* of *York*; And thereupon the ſaid Charter was delivered-up to *Baldwin* (*g*). *Roger* ſon of *William del Park* having ſatisfied a debt due from *William* to *Aaron* a *Jew*, the Charter given to the *Jew* for ſecurity of the Debt was taken-out and delivered to *Roger* (*h*). The King, by writ running in general terms, commanded the Barons and Juſtices of the *Jews*, to give *Robert de Percy* full acquittance at the Exchequer againſt the *Jews*; the Barons could not, as they alleged, give him ſuch acquittance, unleſs all the charters of *Robert* were taken out of the Chirographers cheſts throughout *England* and quaſhed, and they could not take-out and quaſh them without a ſpecial writ: Whereupon a ſpecial writ was awarded for That purpoſe (*i*). Accordingly the Chirographers Cheſt was opened by vertue of the Kings writ, in the preſence or by direction of the Treaſurer and Barons and a Juſtice of the *Jews* (*k*). *Robert de Hereford* owed to *Benet* ſon of *Col* a *Jew*, a certain debt of Sixſcore pounds, by two ſeveral Charters. *Benet* aſſigned the Debt to *Aaron* ſon of *Vives* a *Jew*, as appeared by the Rolls of the *Judaiſm*. *Adam de Crokedak* Guardian to *Roger* ſon and

---

dicta; Et quod ſcire faciat Baronibus in quindena Purificationis, qualiter præmiſſa fuerit executus; Et mandatum eſt Ricardo de Coleſhull in forma prædicta &c. *Hil. Brevia pro Rege* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*f*) Wylteſ. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod perſonaliter accedat ad archam Cirographariorum apud Wylton, & in præſentia Cirographariorum extrahat omnes pedes per quos aliquod debitum debeatur Salomoni de Ivenceſtria Judæo, & eos habeat coram Baronibus in octabis S. Martini; & habeat Breve. Teſte &c. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*g*) Memorandum quod quædam Carta quam Marger. de Riparijs Comitiſſa Inſulæ fecerat Aaroni de Eboraco Judæo, liberata fuit Baldewino [de Inſula] hæredi ipſius Marger. per Haginum & Creſſe Judæos Attornatos R. Regis Alemanniæ, qui una cum eodem Aarone recognoverunt quod idem B. plene acquietavit eandem cartam. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*h*) Recognitio Magiſtri Samuel de Louun Judæi: Idem recognovit, quod Rogerus filius Willelmi del Park ſatisfecit ei de xx s quos idem Rogerus Regi debuit de debitis Aaronis filij Jacob Judæi, cujus debita Rex conceſſit eidem Magiſtro Samuel. Et ideo prædicta carta extrahitur & eidem Rogero liberatur. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*i*) —— per quod Rex mandavit Baronibus, quod convocatis ſecum ad hoc Juſticiarijs ſuis ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, prædicto Roberto [de Percy] plenam acquietanciam inde ſine dilatione fieri facerent; ac Barones id facere non pouierunt ut dicebant, niſi omnes cartæ prædicti Roberti ab archis Cyrographarijs per Angliam extraherentur & dampnarentur; quas extrahere & dampnare recuſant, eo quod mandatum Regis ſpeciale ſuper hoc nondum receperunt, ut Rex intellexit: Rex indempnitati ipſius Roberti in hac parte provideri cupiens, mandat eiſdem ſicut alias, quod convocatis ſecum ad hoc prædictis Juſticiarijs ſuis, omnes cartas ſub nomine prædicti Roberti & quorumcumq; Judæorum confectas, ubicumq; in archis Cyr[ographariorum] exiſtant, extrahi faciant & dampnari, & eidem Roberto plenam acquietanciam, prout juſtum fuerit, ſine dilatione fieri faciant in præmiſſis. T. &c. Breve eſt in f. M. *Trin. Commun.* 6. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*k*) Theſaurario & Baronibus, pro Roberto de Percy. *'Tis a Writ on behalf of* Robert. T. Rege &c xx die Junij anno r n ſexto.

Prætextu vero hujus brevis ſuperius irrotulati, Theſaurarius & Barones, & Robertus de Ludham Juſticiarius ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatus, extrahi fecerunt quandam Cartam de Archa Eboraci continentem Ducentas libras, ſub nomine Benedicti Criſpin Judæi Ebor. & prædicti Roberti, & liberaverunt eidem Roberto quietam & cancellatam; in qua quidem Carta irrotulata fuerunt hæc verba in dorſo, Iſta Carta eſt quinq; Judæorum & dicti Benedicti, ſcilicet Joc. Nep. Aaron, Deudonecti Creſpin, Bonam. gen. Joc., Joc. fi. Benedicti, Habraham Levy. *Mich. Commun. incip.* 7°. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

and heir of *Robert de Hereford* paid the Debt to *Aaron* on *Rogers* behalf, as appeared by a *Starr* of Releaſe made by *Aaron* and enrolled in the Rolls of the *Judaiſm*. Hereupon, the Juſtices of the *Jews* were commanded to deliver up the ſaid Charters to *Adam*. And in regard one of the ſaid Charters lay in the Old Cheſt of the *Judaiſm*, the King now commands the Barons of the Exchequer, to open That Cheſt, to take out the Charter, and to deliver it to *Adam* on *Rogers* behalf (*l*). Whereas *William le Brun* and *Iſolde* his wife had ſatisfied for certain debts which they owed to the *Jews*, the King by his Writ commanded the Barons of the Exchequer and the Juſtices of the *Jews*, to cauſe all the Writings and Starrs relating to thoſe debts, that could be found in the Chirographers Cheſts, to be taken out and delivered cancelled to the ſaid *William* and *Iſolde* (*m*). If a Charter made to a *Jew* (was loſt, or) could not be found in the Cheſt: it was uſual for the *Jew* to whom it was made, when he was ſatisfyed the money due upon it, to come and make an Acknowledgment in the Exchequer by way of Releaſe to the party. Thus, *Leo* ſon of *Creſſe* came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and declared that he had cancelled a certain charter of Mortgage made between him and *Richard de Weſtmylne*, and had releaſed the debt to *Richard* and his heirs; and granted withall, that if the ſaid Charter hapned to be found in the Cheſt of Chirographs or elſewhere, it ſhould be of no force (*n*). For this method of having one Part of the *Jewiſh* Charters or Chirographs laid up in the Kings Treaſury, there ſeems to have been Two Principal Reaſons: One, To prevent the Falſity of the *Jews*; The Other, To enable the King to recover the Eſtates and Credits of the *Jews*, and get them into his Coffers, whenever they ſhould become (as they often did) Forfeited or Devolute to the Crown.

It hath been ſaid before (*o*), that there were ſeveral Clerks in the Exchequer of the *Jews*, for expediting the buſineſs There, beſides the Chirographers. The Juſtices of the *Jews* had Clerks under them (*p*). There was a *Cuſtos Rotulorum*. *William de Middelton* was *Cuſtos Rotulorum & Brevium* in the *Judaiſm*, and received of the King Ten pounds a-year for his Salary (*q*). *William de Derby* and *Nicolas de Kyngeſton* officiated in the *Judaiſm*, about levying the Tallage aſſeſſed upon the *Jews* by Frere *Joſep de Chauncy* and *Pain de Chaworth*; and had four

---

(*l*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, pro Magiſtro Ada de Crokedak. Cum Benedictus filius Col Judæus Londoniæ in ſua ligia poteſtate, quoddam debitum ſexies xx librarum, in quo Robertus de Hereford Miles defunctus, per duas Cartas, quarum una continet Lxxij l, & alia xlviij l, eidem Benedicto fuerat obligatus, Aaron filio Vives Judæo Londoniæ vendidiſſet, ſicut per Rotulos Regis de Judaiſmo liquet evidenter; & Magiſter Adam del Crokedal, nuper Cuſtos Rogeri filij & hæredis prædicti Roberti, dicto Aaron pro eodem Rogero de prædicto debito ſatiſfecerit, prout in ſtarro ejuſdem Aaron in Rotulis Judaiſmi irrotulato plenius continetur; Ob quod Rex pluries dictis Juſticiarijs mandavit, quod ſcrutatis rotulis, ſi ita invenerint eſſe, tunc Cartas prædictas prædicto Adæ ad opus prædicti Rogeri liberari facerent: Cumq; una Cartarum illarum ſicut Rex dicto Aaron referente didicit, ſit in veteri Archa Judaiſmi, Rex mandat Baronibus, quod aperta Archa illa, Cartam illam extrahant, & eam præfato Adæ, de aſſenſu prædicti Aaron, ad opus dicti Rogeri, ſine dilatione liberent. T. Rege apud Weſtm. ſeptimo die Februarij anno decimo octavo. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *b.*

(*m*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, pro Willelmo le Brun & Iſolda uxore ſua. —— —— Volens quod Scripta & Starra quæ in Archis Cyrograffar. ſeu alibi de præfatis debitis inveniri contigerint, extrahantur & penitus adnullentur; Et ideo mandat Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quod Literas Regis Patentes conceſſionis prædictæ coram eis legi & irrotulari, Ac Scripta & Starra prædicta in Archis Cyrograffar. vel alibi de prædictis debitis exiſtencia extrahi, & ea dictis Willelmo & Iſoldæ cancellata liberari, & eos de prædictis debitis quietos eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxvj die Januarij anno xviij°. *Hil. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.*—*b.*

(*n*) Memorandum quod Leo filius Creſſ. Judæus venit coram Baronibus de Scaccario die Lunæ in feſto S. Bictor., & recognovit ſe dampnari feciſſe quandam Cartam continentem x l de feodo, ſub nominibus ipſius Leonis & Ricardi de Weſtmylne de Comitatu Herefordiæ, & ipſum Ricardum & hæredes ſuos de toto prædicto debito quietos clamaſſe inperpetuum; & conceſſit quod ſi carta prædicta in archa Cyrographorum vel extra in manu ipſius ſeu cujuſcumq; alterius inveniatur, nullius ſit valoris & tanquam nulla teneatur. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*o*) *Sect.* 5.

(*p*) *Hic, Cap.* 7. *ſect.* 7.

(*q*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem.

four pounds nineteen ſhillings paid them at the Kings Exchequer, in recompenſe of their Service (*r*). *Adam de Winton* was *Cuſtos Rotulorum* of the *Judaiſm*, and had a ſalary of Ten pounds a-year for That office (*s*). And it is likely there were ſeveral other Officers employed in the Exchequer of the *Jews*.

VI. The *Judaiſm* ſeems to have been guided in general by the Law and Uſage of the Exchequer: Save that in ſome caſes there was a peculiar Law or Rule, which was called the Law, Aſſiſe, or Cuſtom of *Judaiſm*. Some of the Cuſtoms and Laws that obtained as well amongſt the Community of the *Jews*, as alſo in the *Judaiſm* at the Exchequer, may be collected from the precedents which I ſhall offer in this ſection. The *Jews* had certain Chapters or Meetings for affairs relating to themſelves. *Lia* the *Jeweſs* of *Briſtoll* Fined in x Beſants, That a Convention, made between Her and her Children Before the *Jews*, might be Holden (*t*); and *Judas* a *Jew* of *Briſtoll* Fined in two ounces of gold, That it might be Found by Enqueſt in a Chapter of the *Jews*, Whether a *Jew* might take Uſury of a *Jew* (*u*). *Benet* the Brother of *Aaron* the *Jew* of *Lincoln* Fined in xx marks, To have a Verdict or Declaration upon Oath according to the Cuſtome of the *Jews*, To Find whether *Urſell* the *Jew* of *Lincoln* was a *Forger* or not, in ſuch manner as it was uſual to convict *Jews* of Forgery (*w*). *Simon de Kyme* gave xx marks, To have a Jury of lawful Chriſtians and *Jews*, to Find, Whether or no *Philipp de Kyme Simons* Father owed, at the time of his death, to *Deodonate* Biſhop of the *Jews*, and to other *Jews* a Debt which Thoſe *Jews* demanded of *Simon*, upon certain Charters which they pretended were made to them by *Philipp de Kyme* (*x*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, certain Rules, entituled *Capitula de Judæis*, were made and given in charge to the Juſtices Errant. They contain ſeveral *Items*, for regulation of the *Jews*, their Debts, impreſts, and charters; together with other things relating to the *Judaiſm*:

ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Willelmo de Middelton, Cuſtodi Rotulorum & brevium noſtrorum de Scaccario Judaiſmi, viginti libras; videlicet de anno regni noſtri ſecundo decem libras, & de anno regni noſtri tercio decem libras; quas ei conceſſimus, percipiendas ſingulis annis a nobis, ad ſuſtentationem ſuam, quamdiu ſteterit in officio prædicto. T. R. apud Kenynton xiij die Julij. *Lib.* 3. *E.* 1. *m.* 5.

(*r*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro Willelmo de Derby & Nicholao de Kyngeſton, ſervientibus in Judaiſmo circa tallagium Judæorum per Fratrem Joſep de Chauncy & Paganum de Cadurcis aſſeſſum deputatis, quatuor libras & decem & novem ſolidos, pro ſervicio ſuo a feſto S. Michaelis proximo præterito, uſq; ad diem Dominicam proximam poſt feſtum Aſcenſionis Domini proximo ſequentem. T. R. apud Weſtm. xxviij die Maij. Per Fratrem Joſep de Chauncy. per billam. *Lib.* 3. *E.* 1. *m.* 7.

(*s*) Rex Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, Salutem. Allocate Johanni de London nuper Eſcaetori noſtro citra Trentam, in Exitibus Ballivæ ſuæ de tempore prædicto, ſeptem libras & decem ſolidos, quos per præceptum noſtrum liberavit dilecto Clerico noſtro Adæ de Wynton Cuſtodi Rotulorum noſtrorum de Scaccario Judaiſmi noſtri, qui eidem Adæ aretro fuerint de feodo ſuo decem Librarum quod ei conceſſimus annuatim percipiendum pro cuſtodia rotulorum prædictorum; videlicet a die Natalis Domini anno Regni noſtri ſeptimo, uſque ad feſtum Sancti Michaelis proximo ſequens; Niſi dicta allocatio eidem Johanni de eodem tempore vel alio, in toto vel in parte, prius facta fuerit per Breve noſtrum. Teſte Rege apud Wyndeſhore xxiiij die Julij. *Rot. Liberat. anno* 7°. *Edw.* 1. *m.* 5.

(*t*) Lia Judæa de Briſtou debet x Bizancia, pro habenda Conventione facta inter eam & Pueros ſuos coram Judæis; Et xx marcas pro Rationabili parte ſua de Catallis & debitis Viri ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*u*) Judas Judæus de Briſto debet ij uncias auri, pro Inquiſitione facienda in Capitulo Judæorum ſi Judæus debet capere uſuram a Judæo. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Gloec.*

(*w*) Benedictus Frater Aaronis Judæi Lincolniæ debet xx marcas, pro habenda Juratione ſecundum conſuetudinem Judæorum, ad convincendum ſi Urſellus Judæus Lincolniæ ſit falſonarius, tali videlicet Juratione quali alij Judæi falſonarij convinci ſolebant. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Linc.*

(*x*) Simon de Kyma debet xx marcas, pro habenda Jurata legalium Chriſtianorum & Judæorum, utrum Philippus de Kyma pater prædicti Simonis, debuerat die qua obijt Deodonato Epiſcopo Judæorum, & Yſaac filio Rabi, & Abrahamo filio Rabi, & Jacob Judæo Lincolniæ, debitum illud quod idem Judæi exigunt ab eodem Simone, per Cartas quas dicunt ſe habere de prædicto Philippo patre prædicti Simonis vel non. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Lincollſc.*

(*y*) *Hoved.*

daiſm: And being already printed in *Houedene* (*y*), need not be here ſet-forth at large. *Anno* 22 *Hen.* 3, the *Jews* of *England* ſtood charged with a Fine of C *l*, That all *Jews*, who by Enqueſt taken upon the Oath of Lawful *Chriſtians* and *Jews*, or in other due manner, ſhould be convicted of Clipping, Robbery, or harbouring of Clippers or Robbers, might be baniſhed out of the Realm never to Return thither again (*z*). To proceed. As to the Aſſiſes of the *Judaiſm*. Where a Contract was made by Chirograph between a *Chriſtian* and a *Jew*, if a Foot (or Counterpart) of the Chirograph of ſuch Contract was not found in the Cheſt of the Kings Chirographers, the *Jew* was to loſe the Debt accruing upon ſuch Contract. This was, it ſeems, a Proviſion made *per commune ſtatutum Regni*. For inſtance. *Bonefey* the *Jew* of *Briſtoll* demanded of *Matthew de Columbers* xl *s* a Debt of *Eudo de Morevill*, one of whoſe Daughters and heirs *Matthew* had married: Whereas *Bonefey* could not produce any Chirograph or Tally, nor was there any Foot of a Chirograph in the Chirographers Cheſt, to juſtify his demand; All which appeared by Certificate of the Sheriff and the Chirographers who were ſent by the Barons to enquire concerning the ſame, and likewiſe by *Bonefeys* own Confeſſion. And thereupon, by Judgment of the Barons of the Exchequer, *Matthew* was diſcharged of the ſaid Debt, and the *Jew* was diſabled to make any further demand of the Debts of *Eudo de Morevill*, upon *Matthew* and his heirs, or the other heirs of *Eudo*, for or in reſpect of the premiſſes (*a*). *Bonefey* of *Briſtoll* demanded alſo of *Elias Harang* C *s* Principal-money with the Intereſt: But in regard *Bonefey* produced no Chirograph or Talley for the ſaid Debt, and no *Pes Chirographi* thereof was found in the Chirographers Cheſt, as appeared by Certificate of the Sheriff and Chirographers, *Elias* was fully diſcharged of the ſaid Principal money and Intereſt by Judgment of the Barons (*b*). If a *Jew* made a *Starr* of Releaſe ſecretly, it was held Invalid. *Peter* the *Goldſmith* being indebted to a *Jew*, produced before the Barons a *Starr* made by the *Jew* in diſcharge of the Debt (to which Debt the King was now entituled). But becauſe the *Starr* was made ſecretly, and *Peter* could not prove by *Jews* and *Chriſtians* that he had *bona fide* paid the Debt, nor that the ſaid *Starr* was made according to the Law

and

(*y*) *Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 745. *n.* 30.

(*z*) Judæi Angliæ [debent] C l, Ut Judæi Retontores, Latrones, & eorum Receptatores, per inquiſicionem factam per ſacramentum legalium Chriſtianorum vel Judæorum, vel alio modo de prædicta malicia convicti, a Regno eiciantur irredituri; ſicut continetur in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 3. *Londonia & Midd.*

(*a*) Mathæus de Columbers r c de xl s, Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod cum queſtus eſſet Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Bonefey Judæus de Briſtollo exigeret ab eo xl s de debitis Eudonis de Morevill, cujus filiam unam de hæredibus ejuſdem Eudonis habet in uxorem; & hoc injuſte exigebat, eo quod nullum protulit cyrographum nec talleam, nec pes cyrographi eſſet in archa cyrographorum; quod conſtitit per mandatum Vicecomitis & cyrographorum, qui ad hoc inquirendum miſſi fuerunt per Barones; Et etiam idem Judæus recognovit coram dictis Baronibus, ſe nullum habere cyrographum, nec etiam talleam ſuper dictis debitis; Idem Mathæus per Judicium Baronum quietus receſſit de eiſdem debitis; ita quod dictus Bonefey Judæus nec hæredes ſui, nec aliquis pro eis, aliquid exigere poſſunt inperpetuum de dictis debitis de dicto Mathæo vel hæredibus ſuis, vel aliquibus hæredibus Eudonis de Morevill, occaſione prædicta: In Theſauro liberavit; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 3. *Dorſate & Sumerſate.*

(*b*) Elyas Harang r c de C s, Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, Quod cum queſtus eſſet Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Bonefey Judæus Briſtolli exigeret injuſte ab eo C s cum uſura, de debitis ejuſdem Elyæ, eo quod nullum protulit coram Baronibus prædictis Cyrographum nec tailleam de dictis C s, nec pes Cyrographi eſſet in archa Cyrographorum, quod conſtitit per mandatum Vicecomitis & Cyrographorum qui ad hoc inquirendum miſſi fuerunt per Barones de Scaccario; Et conſideratum eſt per dictos Barones, quod idem Elyas recedat quietus de dictis C s, cum uſura proveniente, Et quod idem Bonefey Judæus nec hæredes ſui, nec aliquis pro eis, aliquid exigere poterunt de prædictis C s cum uſura inperpetuum, de dicto Elya vel hæredibus ſuis occaſione prædicta; Et conſideratum eſt, quod dicti C s non debent allocari in debitis prædicti Judæi: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 3. *Wilt.*

Glouc. Et cum per commune Statutum Regni proviſum ſit, quod Judæus perdat debitum ſuum, niſi pes inventus fuerit in archa Cirographariorum, conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod &c. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Et ib. Rot.* 3. *b.* *Sumerſ.*

(*c*) Petrus

and Cuſtom of the *Judaiſm*, it was adjudged at the Exchequer, that the King ſhould have the ſaid Debt (*c*). By the Aſſiſe and Statutes of the *Judaiſm*, the *Jews* might have a Moiety of the Lands, Rents, and Chatells of their *Chriſtian* Creditours in execution, untill they were ſatisfied the Debt due to them (*d*). The *Jews* paid to the King *Relief* for their Lands and for their Chatells; or, if you pleaſe, money inſtead of, or under the name of, *Relief*. K. *Henry* III commanded the Barons to commit *Licoricia* Widow of *David* the *Jew* of *Oxford*, with all *Davids* Chatells and Securities, to Six of the Richer and Diſcreeter *Jews* of *England* willing or nilling: They to anſwer to the King a Fine of MMMMM marks entred into by her for her husbands Chatells &c (*e*). *Koc* ſon of *Aaron* a *Jew*, Fined in 4 marks of gold, and 2000 marks of ſilver, To have all the Lands, Rents, and Catalls (except herein excepted) of his Father (*f*). The King had the Wardſhip of a *Jews* heir and his Lands and chatells. King *Henry* III. granted to *Aaron* ſon of *Vives* the cuſtody of the Son and heir of *Saulot* ſon of *Samiel*, with the houſes debts and chatells of *Saulot*, which belonged to the ſaid King by means of *Saulots* death; To hold untill the ſaid heirs Full age, together with the marriage of the ſaid heir, according to the Law and cuſtom of the *Judaiſm*: And commanded the Juſtices of the *Jews* by his Writ, to let *Aaron* have the ſaid Cuſtody and Marriage in form aforeſaid (*g*). A *Jews* wife might have Dower or Thirds out of her husbands Credits and chatells. K. *Edward* I. commanded the Barons of the Exchequer and the Juſtices of the *Jews*, to aſſign to *Roſe* late wife of Maſter *Samuel de Loun* a *Jew* of *London*, her reaſonable Dower according to the cuſtom of the *Judaiſm*, out of *Samuels* Debts, goods, and chatells; and when they had aſſigned her the ſaid Dower, to aſſiſt her in recovering poſſeſſion thereof (*h*). Beſides the Aſſiſes or Statutes made concerning the *Judaiſm*, and the Debts and contracts of the *Jews*, and things incident thereto: There were ſeveral other General Proviſions made *pro re nata* for the regulation of the *Jews*. For example. In or about the 37th year of K. *Henry* III, it was Provided, That no *Jew* ſhould remain in *England* without doing the King ſome ſervice, That there ſhould be no Schools for *Jews* in *England*, except in places where ſuch Schools

---

(*c*) Petrus Aurifaber de Wyltonia venit coram Baronibus —— ——; & inde protulit quoddam ſtarrum dicti Judæi, inter ipſum & dictum Judæum ſecretius factum ut dicebat, coram Baronibus. Et quia non poteſt probare ſolutionem factam, per Judæos & Chriſtianos, nec etiam ſtarrum factum debito modo ſecundum legem & conſuetudines Judaiſmi, Conſideratum eſt, quod prædictum debitum C s, Domino Regi remaneat tanquam juſte debitum; Et quod prædictus Petrus nichil inde recuperet. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*d*) Cum ſecundum Aſſiſam & ſtatuta Judaiſmi Regis, Judæi ſui in Regno ſuo habere debeant a Chriſtianis creditoribus medietatem terrarum, reddituum, & catallorum ſuorum, quouſq; debita ſua perceperint ——. *Ex Memor.* 3 & 4 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*e*) Rex Baronibus. Mandamus vobis, quod Licoriciam quæ fuit uxor David Judæi Oxoniæ, cum catallis & vadijs quæ fuerunt prædicti David, præter tres libros quos retinuimus ad opus noſtrum, liberetis ſex de ditioribus & diſcretioribus Angliæ velint nolint; qui nobis reſpondeant terminis ſtatutis fine de v Mille marcarum, quem prædicta Licoricia nobiſcum fecit pro habendis catallis &c. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*f*) *Mich. Memor.* 40. *incip.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) K. Henry III, anno regni 41, *granted to* Aron filio Vives Judæo Londoniæ, cuſtodiam filij & hæredis Sauloti filij Samiel Judæi, domorum, debitorum, & catallorum quæ fuerunt dicti Sauloti, & quæ ad ipſum Dominum Regem Henricum per mortem ejuſdem Sauloti pertinebant; Habendum & tenendum uſque ad legitimam ætatem hæredis prædicti, una cum maritagio ejuſdem hæredis ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Judeiſmi. Et idem Dominus Rex Henricus per breve ſuum mandaverit Roberto de Fulham tunc Juſticiario ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignato, quod eidem Aron Cuſtodiam & Maritagium hæredis prædicti, & contrarotulos debitorum bonorum & catallorum prædictorum, & adminiſtrationem eorundem ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Judeiſmi habere, & hæredem prædictum liberari facerent. Et quod ad mandatum illud fecit ut dicitur ——. *Trin. Commun.* 13 & 14 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*h*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, pro Roſa quæ fuit uxor Magiſtri Samuelis de Loun. Rex mandat eiſdem, quod de omnibus debitis bonis & cattallis quæ fuerunt Samuelis de Loun Judæi Londoniæ defuncti, ſive in Theſaurario ſuo ſive alibi exiſtentibus die quo obijt, Roſæ quæ fuit uxor ipſius Samuelis, rationabilem dotem ſuam quæ ipſam inde contingit, ſecundum

Schools were wont to be in the time of K. *John*, That all *Jews* in their Synagogues ſhould celebrate with a Low voice, according to the Rite of their Religion, and *Chriſtians* were not to hear them celebrating, That every *Jew* ſhould be anſwerable to the Rector of his Pariſh for all parochial Dues chargeable on his Houſe, That no *Chriſtian* woman ſhould ſuckle or nurſe the Child of a *Jew*, nor any *Chriſtian* man or woman ſerve any *Jew* or *Jeweſs*, nor eat with them or abide in their houſe, That no *Jew* or *Jeweſs* ſhould eat or buy Fleſh-meats in Lent, That no *Jew* ſhould detract from the *Chriſtian* Faith, or diſpute publickly concerning it, That no *Jew* ſhould have ſecret familiarity with a *Chriſtian* woman, nor any *Chriſtian* man with a *Jeweſs*, That every *Jew* ſhould wear a Badg upon his breaſt, That no *Jew* ſhould enter into any Church or Chapell, unleſs haply in paſſing to and fro, nor ſhould ſtay There to the Diſhonour of *Chriſt*, That no *Jew* ſhould hinder another *Jew* who was willing to embrace the *Chriſtian* Religion, And that no *Jew* ſhould be ſuffered to abide in any Town without the Kings ſpecial licence, ſave in thoſe Towns wherein *Jews* were formerly wont to reſide. Theſe articles were to be obſerved by the *Jews* under pain of forfeiting their goods (*i*). K. *Edward* I. made certain ſtatutes for regulation of the *Judaiſm*; and Willing the Juſtices of the *Jews* to put them in execution, he tranſmitted them to the Barons of the Exchequer, ordering Them to cauſe the ſame to be written and ſealed with the Exchequer ſeal, and then to be delivered to the ſaid Juſtices (*k*).

VII. Though the Exchequer of the *Jews* was, to ſome purpoſes, Diſtinct from the Great Exchequer: yet both the Exchequer of the *Jews*, and the Acts and Proceedings of the Juſtices and Chirographers of the *Jews* were ſubject to the Controll and Authority of the Chief Juſticier and the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, as Superiour Directours or Governours of the Crown-Revenue. The Debts due from *Chriſtians* to *Jews* were ſubject to ſuch Orders and Directions as the King thought fit to make concerning them. Sometimes the King would grant Atterminations or Reſpites for the payment of ſuch Debts, and ſometimes would Diſcharge the Debtor thereof; or elſe would

---

ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Judaiſmy, aſſignari & habere faciant. Et hoc propter aliquod Starrum acquietanciæ, quod ſub nomine alicujus alterius inde quam prædicti Samuelis, quod in Rotulis Judaiſmi aut Scaccarij prædicti irrotulatum inventum non fuerit, aut alio modo legali eſſe doceri poterit, coram eiſdem, nullatenus omittant. Et cum dotem illam ſibi aſſignaverint, ſint in auxilium eidem ad dotem illam recuperandam, prout de Jure & ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Judaiſmi fuerit faciendum, &c. T. &c. xxviij° die Maij &c. Quære reſiduum hujus irrotulationis in Memorandis anni ſequentis in Termino Sancti Michaelis. *Paſ. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*i*) Rex providit & ſtatuit, quod nullus Judæus maneat in Anglia niſi ſervitium Regi faciat. Et quam cito aliquis Judæus natus fuerit, ſive ſit maſculus ſive fœmina, ſerviat nobis in aliquo. Et quod nullæ Scolæ Judæorum ſint in Anglia, niſi in locis illis quibus hujuſmodi Scolæ fuerunt tempore Domini Johannis Regis patris Regis. Et quod univerſi Judæi in Sinagogis ſuis celebrent ſubmiſſa voce, ſecundum ritum eorum; Ita quod Chriſtiani hoc non audiant. Et quod quilibet Judæus reſpondeat Rectori Eccleſiæ in cujus parochia manent, de omnibus parochialibus ad domum ipſius Judæi ſpectantibus. Et quod nulla nutrix Chriſtiana decætero lactet aut nutriat puerum alicujus Judæi, nec aliquis Chriſtianus vel Chriſtiana ſerviat alicui Judæo vel Judeæ, nec cum ipſis comedat vel in domo ſua commoretur. Et quod nullus Judæus vel Judæa comedat aut emat Carnes in Quadrageſima. Et quod nullus Judæus detrahat fidei chriſtianæ, vel publice diſputet de eadem. Et quod nullus Judæus habeat ſecretam familiaritatem cum aliqua Chriſtiana, nec aliquis Chriſtianus cum Judæa. Et quod nullus Judæus ingrediatur aliquam Eccleſiam vel aliquam Capellam, niſi tranſeundo, nec in eis moretur in vituperium Chriſti. Et quod nullus Judæus impediat aliquo modo alium Judæum volentem ad fidem Chriſti convertere. Et quod nullus Judæus receptetur in aliqua Villa ſine ſpeciali licentia Regis, niſi in Villis illis in quibus Judæi manere conſueverunt. Et mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs ad Cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quod ſic fieri & ſub incurſione bonorum prædictorum Judæorum firmiter teneri faciant. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. xxxi°. die Januarij per Regem & Concilium. *Clauſ.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 18.

(*k*) Baronibus pro Rege. Quia Rex vult quod ſtatuta quæ de Judaiſmo nuper fecit pupplicari & eiſdem Baronibus tranſmitti, per Juſticiarios ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatos would make ſuch order concerning the ſame as to Him ſeemed meet. Several acts of this and other kinds relating to the Debts of the *Jews* were Done in the Great Exchequer, and entred in the Rolls There. Of which matters you may take theſe inſtances following. *Hervey Bagot* Fined in a mark, That the *Jews* to whom he was indebted might be ſummoned to appear at the Exchequer and receive the moneys which were juſtly due to them (*l*). *Reinfrey Fitz-Roger*, for a Fine of Four palfreys, had Leave granted him, to pay CCCC *l.* (which he owed to *Jacob* of *Norhamton* and other *Jews*) within the ſpace of Four years, to wit, xxv marks at Eaſter in the Fifth year of the King, xxv marks at Midſummer, xxv marks at Michaelmaſs, and xxv marks at St. *Hilary*, and ſo by Like payments every year till the whole debt was paid-off (*m*). K. *John* by his Charter or Writ, releaſed to *William* Earl of *Arundel* all Debts which he owed to the *Jews* at and until the feaſt of St. *Laurence* in the fourth year of his Reign. And commanded the Juſticier of *England* and Barons of the Exchequer to acquit him thereof accordingly; and to deliver-up to him all his Charters and chirographs (*n*). *Robert de Gay* Fined to the King, That he might be acquitted of xxx *l.* Principal-money and ij marks Intereſt, which he owed to *Chera* a *Jeweſs* of *Oxford*; and *Robert* was to aſſign to her a Hundred ſhillings yearly Rent, to be received by her till ſuch time as ſhe was ſatisfied the ſaid Principal and Intereſt (*o*). *Richard Deſcrupes* Fined in xx marks, That he might be releaſed of xxx marks and the Intereſt money thereof which he owed to certain *Jews* of *Glouceſter*, and that he might aſſign to thoſe *Jews* C *s* in Land or Rent, in ſatisfaction of the ſaid xxx marks Principal-money, till the ſame was fully paid (*p*). *Roger de Berkeley* had mortgaged certain Lands to the *Jews*. He obtained leave of the King to pay the debt in this manner: *viz.* That it ſhould be enquired what value thoſe Lands were of by the year; That he might hold the Lands in his own hands, and might pay yearly to the *Jews* the amount of That yearly value, till the whole Debt was ſatisfied; provided, that if any Royal Service was to be done to the King for the ſaid Land, *Roger* ſhould Do the ſame, and ſhould pay So much Leſs to the *Jews* That year, but afterwards the *Jews* were not to be Loſers by it (*q*). *Henry Luvel* fined to the King in fourſcore marks and a palfrey, and was admitted to the

---

ſignatos teneantur & firmiter obſerventur: Et ideo Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſtatuta illa ſcribi & ſigillo Scaccarij prædicti ſignari, & ea ſic ſcripta & ſignata præfatis Juſticiarijs liberent &c. T. &c. *Mich. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*l*) Herveius Bagot [debet] j marcam, Pro Judæis ſummonendis quibus debet debita, ut ſint ad Scaccarium ad recipiendum rationabile debitum quod eis debetur. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Staff.*

(*m*) Reinfridus filius Rogeri debet iiij Paleſridos, Per ſic quod poſſit CCCC marcas, quas debuit Judæis ſubſcriptis, ſcilicet Jacob de Norhanton, Merianæ filio Yſaac &c, reddere infra iiij annos: ſcilicet, ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anni Regis quinti xxv marcas, in feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ xxv marcas, in feſto S. Michaelis xxv marcas, in feſto S. Ylarij xxv marcas, Et ſic de Termino in Terminum quouſq; totum perſolverit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*n*) Johannes Dei gratia Rex Angliæ D. H. D. N. A. Comes A., Juſticiario Angliæ & Baronibus de Scaccario Londoniæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod quietum [clamavimus] fidelem noſtrum Willelmum Comitem Arundelliæ, de omnibus debitis quæ ipſe debuit Judæis uſq; ad feſtum S. Laurentij anno regni noſtri quarto .... damus quod eum inde quietum eſſe faciatis. Et Cartas & Cyrograſa ſua inde ei reddi faciatis. T. me ipſo apud Alencun viij die Auguſti. *Chart. Ant. in Turri Lond.* N. *in dorſo nu.* 50.

(*o*) Robertus de Gay debet xl, Pro habenda quietantia de xxx l de Catallo & de ij marcis de uſuris, quas debet Cheræ filiæ Yſaac Judæi Oxoniæ, ita quod atornabit prædictæ Judææ C s redditus per Annum, quouſq; ipſa inde perceperit prædictas xxx l & ij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Oxeneſ. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*p*) Ricardus Deſcrupes r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda Relaxatione de xxx marcis & uſuris quas debuit Judæis Gloeceſtriæ, & ut poſſit aſſignare Judæis illis C ſolidos Terræ vel Redditus in ſolutione prædicti catalli, quouſq; perſolvatur. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Gloec. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*q*) Rogerus de Berkele [debet] Lx marcas, Ut inquiratur quantum valeat per annum terra ejuſdem Rogeri in Derelega, & Stanlega, & Dodinton, cum pertinentijs, quæ eſt vadium Judæorum Briſtolliæ & Gloeceſtriæ pro debito quod eis debet; Et quod ipſe in manu ſua teneat terram illam, & prædictis Judæis valorem illius terræ ſingulis annis reddat, quouſq; prædictum debitum ſuum eis perſolvatur, Et ita quod ſi interim acciderit quod de terra illa Regi Regale ſervitium fieri debeat, [ipſe] illud Regi faciat,

the following contract: *Henry* was to be quit, againſt *Vives* the *Jew* of *Lincoln*, of the whole debt which his father his brother and he owed to *Vives*, at the Rate at which *Vives* was rated for That debt to the tallage of the Diſme, to wit, at CC marks; *Henry* was to acquit *Vives* againſt the King of Lxxviij *l* xvj *d* ob. which *Vives* owed the King; and *Henry* was to be quitt againſt *Vives*, *de tanto* of the CC marks, and for the reſidue he and *Vives* were come to an agreement by chirograph; *Henry* was to render [to the King] C marks a-year, as well for the ſaid debts, as for all other that he owed the King, for himſelf his father and brother; he was to have reſpite for all debts of the *Jews*, till all the aboveſaid debts were paid, and was to be quit of their uſuries in the mean time (*r*). Several *Jews* hereunder named came into the Exchequer, and acknowledged that *Fulbert de Dovor* had ſatisfied them their ſeveral debts. Whereupon *Fulberts* Diſcharge thereof was enterd in the Great Roll of the Exchequer (*s*). Two Tallies of payment of certain money due in the *Judaiſm* were Allowed to *William de Sancto Laudo*, by *H. de Burgh* Chief Juſticier, before the Barons of the Exchequer (*t*). King *Edward* I, being informed, that the *Jews* oppreſſed *Robert Sturmy* with great uſury and exaction for certain debts which he owed them, commanded the Barons and Juſtices of the *Jews* by his Writ, to give *Robert* Attermination for thoſe debts (*u*). Again; the Juſtices of the *Jews* were wont to Accompt before the Barons of the Exchequer, for the iſſues of the *Judaiſm*. And if they misbehaved themſelves in their office, they were anſwerable for the ſame before the Barons; Who, if there was cauſe, annulled their Acts or Judgments, and puniſht them for Miſdemeaner in their office. For inſtance. K. *Henry* III. commanded the Barons, to hear the Accompt of the Juſtices of the *Jews*, for the iſſues of the *Judaiſm* ſince the time thoſe Juſtices came into their office: And the Juſtices were to come at the Day which the Barons ſhould prefix, with their Rolls, Tallies, and other things, to render the ſaid Accompt (*w*). In the

---

faciat, & de tanto minus præfatis Judæis reddet eo anno de debito illo; ita tamen quod ipſi Judæi poſtmodum inde non ſint perdentes. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 21. *a. Gloeceſtr. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*r*) Henricus Luvel debet quater xx marcas & j palefridum, Ut ſit quietus erga Vivonem Judæum Lincolniæ de toto debito quod H. Luvel pater ſuus & R. Luvel frater ſuus & ipſe debuerunt eidem Vivoni, per precium quod apreciatus eſt debitum illud ad taillagium decimæ, ſcilicet per CC marcas; & idem H. aquietabit ipſum Vivonem verſus Regem de Lxxviij l & xvj d & obolo, quas idem Judæus debuit Regi; Et de tanto eſt quietus erga ipſum Judæum de prædictis CC marcis; Et de reſiduo fecit gratum ipſius Judæi per Cirographum inter eos factum; Per prædictum etiam finem reddet idem H. per annum C marcas, tam de prædictis debitis, quam de omnibus alijs quæ debet Regi, pro ſe & patre ſuo & fratre ſuo, & habebit reſpectum de omnibus debitis Judæorum, donec omnia debita præſcripta perſolvantur; & quietus erit de uſuris eorundem debitorum quæ interim inde poſſent provenire. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Joh. Rot.* 11. *b. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*s*) Fulbertus de Doura [debet] j marcam, Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo quod ipſe quietus eſt de omnibus debitis quæ Johannes de Doura Pater ſuus debuit Judæis ſubſcriptis, ſcilicet Hakelino filio Jurnetti de Norwiz & hæredibus ſuis pro xx marcis, Avigaiæ Judeæ pro xx l, Murieli de Londonia pro C ſolidis, excepta parte ſua de debito Abrahæ filij Rabi, Item prædictæ Murieli & Samueli Multun pro xxxv marcis, Benedicto Quatrebuche pro L l (*and to ſeveral other Jews here named*), ſicut prædicti Judæi cognoverunt coram Baronibus de Scaccario. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Herefordia in Wallia.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Sancto Laudo r c de xvj l de debitis Judæorum; qui requirebatur in Judaiſmo: In theſauro xx s, per ij taleas de ante guerram, allocatas per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, coram Baronibus de Scaccario: Et debet xv l. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Linc.*

(*u*) Baronibus & Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, pro Roberto Sturmy. Cum Robertus Sturmy tenebatur Iſaac filio Deulecres Judæo Norwyci in xv marcis, ac idem Judæus poenas & uſuras multimodas præter principale debitum exigat ab eodem: Rex ipſius indempnitati obviare volens in hac parte, ſibi poenas & uſuras hujuſmodi remiſit & pardonavit; & mandat, quod eidem de dicto debito reddendo dicto Judæo, Barones terminum faciant aſſignari in feſto Omnium Sanctorum proximo futuro, de gratia Regis ſpeciali. *Trin. Commun.* 14. & 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*w*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ad certum diem quem duxerint aſſignandum, audiant compotum Juſticiariorum ad cuſtodiariam Judæorum aſſignatorum, de exitibus ejuſdem Judaiſmi, a tempore quo Rex dictis Juſticiarijs cuſtodiam ejuſdem Judaiſmi commiſit, cuſtodiendi uſq; ad feſtum Sancti Martini

the 56th year of K. *Henry* III, *Fulk Peyſover* and others became Sureties for *William de Watford*, for his rendring an Accompt of the iſſues of the *Judaiſm*, whilſt he was one of the Juſtices of the *Jews* (x). The like was done for *William de Thurlaeſton* another Juſtice of the *Jews* (y). In the ſame Kings reign, *Thomas Sperun* and others Juſtices of the *Jews* ſet an amerciament of x l. upon the Sheriffs of *London*. But it being ſet without juſt cauſe, it was diſcharged by Judgment of the Barons (z). *Dionyſa* daughter of *Roland* brought a Writ of Right before the Juſtices of the *Jews* againſt Maſter *Iſaac* of *Oxford* and *Sleyna* his wife, for a Meſſuage in *London*. *Iſaac* and *Sleyna* vouched to waranty *Abraham*, *Jacob*, and *Joce*, ſons and heirs of *Iſaac* a former husband of *Sleyna*. The Vouchees eſſoigned once in the ſaid Plea. Afterwards, *Joce* eſſoigned again in the ſaid Plea, and *Dionyſa* challenged the eſſoigne becauſe he had been eſſoigned Before. But the Juſtices of the *Jews*, contrary to Law, Allowed the Eſſoigne, and gave the parties Day in the Quinzime of St. *John Baptiſt*. At That day *Abraham* eſſoigned; *Dionyſa* challenged the eſſoigne; and the ſaid Juſtices Allowed it; and gave the parties Day in the Quinzime of St. *Michael*. Upon complaint made to the King by *Dionyſa* in this caſe, he commanded the Barons of the Exchequer by his Writ, to call the parties before them, and to do full and ſpeedy juſtice to *Dionyſa* according to the Law of the Land and the Cuſtome of the *Judaiſm* (a). In the Reign of K. *Edward* I, *Hugh de Digneneton*

rendred

---

anno &c Liij°: Et cum prædictum [compotum] reddiderint, ſicut prædictum eſt, Regi ſignificent qualiter Regi reſponderunt, & in quibus finibus ſteterit compotus eorundem: Mandatum eſt enim eiſdem Juſticiarijs, quod ad diem quem Barones eis ſcire facient, coram eis accedant cum Rotulis, tallijs, & alijs compotum ſuum tangentibus, ad compotum ſuum reddendum in forma prædicta. T. &c. Breve eſt in foru o Mareſcalli. *Mich. Communia 52, incip. 53. H. 3. Rot. 4. a.*

(x) Fulco Peyſorer, Simon de Inſula, & Walterus Wolleward manuceperunt coram Baronibus, habere corpus Magiſtri Willelmi de Watford coram eiſdem Baronibus, die Lunæ proximo poſt feſtum Tranſlationis B. Thomæ Martiris, ad reddendum compotum ſuum de exitibus Judaiſmi, de tempore quo fuit Juſticiarius Judaiſmi prædicti cum Willelmo de Thurlaeſton & Roberto de Fulham; Et eciam ad habendum corpus dicti Willelmi coram eiſdem, die Veneris proxima poſt, ad reſpondendum ſi quis verſus eum loqui voluerit. *Trin. Commun. 56. H. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

(y) Manucaptio Willelmi de Thurlaeſton. Henricus Malemeyns & Fulco Peyſorer manuceperunt habere corpus ejuſdem Willelmi coram Baronibus de Scaccario, die Lunæ proximo poſt Feſtum Tranſlationis Beati Thomæ Martiris, ad reddendum Compotum ſuum de exitibus Judaiſmi, de tempore quo fuit Juſticiarius Judæorum, una cum Roberto de Fuleham & Magiſtro Willelmo de Watford. *Trin. Communia 56. H. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

(z) Quia convictum eſt coram Baronibus &c, quod Thomas Sperun & ſocij ſui Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati, amerciaverunt Ricardum de Ewell & Willelmum Eſſewy Vicecomites Londoniæ ad x libras, & non aſſignaverant juſtam cauſam coram eiſdem Baronibus, quare de jure fuiſſent americiandi, Conſideratum eſt, quod prædicti Ricardus & Willelmus quieti ſint de prædictis x libris. *Ex Memor. 42. H. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

(a) Ex parte Dioniſæ filiæ Rolandi, graviter conquerendo Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum ipſa coram Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, petierit verſus Magiſtrum Iſaac de Oxonia Judæum & Sleyna uxorem ejus, unum Meſuagium cum pertinentijs in Londonia, ut jus ſuum, præfati Magiſter Iſaac & Sleyna inde vocaverunt ad Warantum Abraham Joceum & Jacobum fil. & hæred. Iſaac quondam viri prædictæ Sleynæ; præfati Abraham Jacob & Joceus de prædicto placito ſemel eſſoniaverunt, & poſtea prædictus Joceus alias ſe eſſoniavit, ſcilicet in Octabas S. Trinitatis proximo præteritas, de placito prædicto, & præfata Dioniſa dictum eſſonium calumpniavit, eo quod alias fuit eſſoniatus; Tamen præfati Juſticiarij, contra legem Terræ, dictum Eſſonium adjudicaverunt, & diem partibus præfixerunt ad quindenam S. Johannis proximo præteritam; ad quem diem prædictus Abraham ſe eſſoniavit per Attornatum ſuum, Et prædicta Dioniſa, per Attornatum ſuum, prædictum Eſſonium calumpniavit, prout fecit Eſſonium prædicti Jocei; Et præfati Juſticiarij, non obſtante reclamatione prædictæ Dioniſæ, prædictum Eſſonium contra Legem Terræ adjudicaverunt, & diem præfixerunt partibus uſq; ad quindenam Sancti Michaelis proximo futuram: Et quia Rex noluit eidem Dioniſæ in hac parte injuriari, ſet potius ſibi ſubvenire, Mandat Baronibus firmiter injungens, quatinus, ſi ita eſt, tunc partibus convocatis loquelam illam coram eis venire faciant, & eidem Dioniſæ plenam & celerem Juſticiam ſecundum Legem Terræ & Conſuetudinem Judaiſmi faciant exiberi; & hoc nullatenus omittant; ita quod non oporteat Regem inde

amplius

rendred an Accompt in the Exchequer, of the Chevage of the *Judaiſm* (*b*). In the ſame Kings Reign, the matter of a certain Falſity committed in the *Judaiſm*, was, at the inſtance of the Queens Attorneys, brought before the Treaſurer and Barons to be examined and rectifyed. They went and ſat in the Exchequer of the *Jews*. And finding that *Robert de Ludham* a Juſtice of the *Jews* had committed the Falſity, they put him out of his Office, and committed him to Priſon (*c*). At the ſame time, *Hamond Hauteyn* another Juſtice of the *Jews* was called to an account by the Treaſurer and Barons. And being convicted before Them of ſeveral miſdemeaners, he was by Them ſuſpended from his office (*d*).

VIII. Before I conclude, I will take leave to mention a few things relating to the *Jews*; which were not well reducible to the foregoing heads of this Chapter, and may therefore be ſet down here in a miſcellaneous way. In general, the King was wont (as hath been ſaid before) to uſe the *Jews* with ſeverity; eſpecially when they were refractory: Howbeit, when they were obedient and complyant, he ſhewed them favour, and gave them proofs of his Lenity. K. *John*, in the ſecond year of his reign, granted a Charter of Liberties to the *Jews* of *England* and *Normandy*: to wit, That they might reſide in the Kings Dominion freely and honourably; that they might hold of K. *John* all things which they held of K. *Henry* I, and which they now rightfully hold, in lands, fees, mortgages, and purchaſes; and that they ſhould have all their Liberties and Cuſtoms, as amply as they had them in the time of K. *Henry* I; that if a plaint was moved between a *Christian* and a *Jew*, he who appealed the other ſhould produce witneſſes to deraigne his plaint, namely a lawful *Christian* and a lawful *Jew*; that if a *Jew* had a Writ concerning his plaint, ſuch Writ ſhould be his Witneſs; that if a *Christian* had a plaint againſt a *Jew*, the plaint ſhould be tried by the *Jews* peers; that when a *Jew* died, his body ſhould not be detained above-ground, and his heir ſhould have his chatells and credits, in caſe he had an heir that would anſwer for him and Do right touching his debts and forfeitures, that the *Jews* might lawfully receive and buy all things which were brought to them,

---

amplius &c. *Mich. Communia* 52. *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*b*) Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Allocate dilecto Clerico noſtro Hugoni de Digneneton, in compoto ſuo de collectione chevagij judaiſmi noſtri, ad Scaccarium prædictum decem libras, pro expenſis ſuis quas fecit circa collectionem chevagij prædicti; Niſi pecunia illa eidem Hugoni prius fuerit allocata. Datum per manum Venerabilis patris R. Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopi Cancellarij noſtri, xvj die Octobris. *Lib.* 5. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *He accounted for Chevage of Judaiſm again in the 6th year*; *Lib.* 6. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*c*) —— Præfati vero Theſaurarius & Barones, a prædictis Attornatis requiſiti, venerunt ad Scaccarium Judæorum, die Martis proxima ante feſtum B. Jacobi Apoſtoli—. *And all the parties being brought before them, upon Examination, the Falſity was fixt upon* Robert de Ludham.—— Quia eciam correccio exceſſuum Juſticiariorum Scaccarij Judæorum & aliorum Miniſtrorum de eodem Scaccario, pertinent & ſemper pertinere conſueverunt ad Theſaurarium & Barones ſuperioris Scaccarij: Quia eciam Officium prædictorum Juſticiariorum, de præcepto ipſius Domini Regis, ex certis cauſis captum fuit in manum Domini Regis die Veneris proxima ante feſtum Apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli anno decimo quarto; quod Feſtum Beati Jacobi antecedit; & Rotuli Juſticiariorum prædictorum qui ſunt in Theſauraria Regis, & in Theſauraria Regis per ipſos liberati prædicto die Veneris poſtquam ijdem Juſticiarij functi fuerunt Officio ſuo, mutari non poſſunt nec debent: Concordatum eſt per eoſdem Theſaurarium & Barones, quod prædictus Robertus abſolvatur ab Officio prædicto ex cauſa prædicta; Et conſideratum eſt, quod eat ad Priſonam. Poſtea idem Robertus ſubmiſit ſe voluntati Domini Regis, de corpore ſuo, & de terris & tenementis ſuis, necnon de omnibus bonis & catallis ſuis, pro tranſgreſſione prædicta. Et Hamo Hauteyne de Comitatu Norfolciæ, Petrus de Huntingfeld de Comitatu Kanciæ, Osbertus Giffard de Comitatu Dorſ. Walterus de Amundeſham de Com. Buk. Henricus de Brouli de Com. Oxon., & Walterus de Laton de Com. Buk. manuceperunt ad habendum ipſum Robertum ad voluntatem Regis in forma prædicta. Poſtea idem Robertus finem fecit cum Rege per M marcas, pro tranſgreſſione prædicta. Sed finis iſte continetur in fine ſuo M librarum quem fecit cum Rege pro quibuſdam alijs tranſgreſſionibus, ſicut continetur in ultimo Rotulo in Termino S. Trinitatis. *Inter Memorand.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 34. *b.*

(*d*) *Trin Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 38. *a.* & *b.*

CHAP. VII.

them, except things that belonged to the Church and except Cloth ſtained with Blood; that if a *Jew* was appealed by another without a witneſs, he ſhould be quitt of That appeal by his ſingle oath taken upon his Book; and if he was appealed for a thing that appertained to the Kings Crown, he ſhould likewiſe be quitt thereof by his ſingle oath taken upon his Roll; that if a difference aroſe between a *Chriſtian* and a *Jew* about the lending of money, the *Jew* ſhould prove the Principal-money and the *Chriſtian* the Intereſt-money; that a *Jew* might lawfully and quietly ſell a Mortgage made to him, when he was certain he had held it a whole year and a day; that the *Jews* ſhould not enter into Plea except before the King [in his Court or his Exchequer], or before the Keepers of the Kings Caſtles in whoſe Bailywicks the *Jews* lived; that the *Jews*, wherever they were, might go whither they pleaſed, with their chatells, as ſafely as if they were the Kings chatells, nor might any man detain or hinder them: And the King by this Charter commanded, that they ſhould be free, throughout *England* and *Normandy*, of all Cuſtoms, tolls, and modiation of wine, as fully as the Kings own chatells were; Commanding his Liege-men to keep, defend, and protect them; and charging, that no man ſhould implead them touching any of the matters aforeſaid, under pain and forfeiture, as the Charter of K. *Henry* II. did likewiſe import (*e*). K. *Henry* III, *anno regni* 17, granted by his Letters Patent to the *Jews* of *England*, except *Iſaac* of *Norwich* and *Urſell* and his brothers heirs of *Hamon* of *Hereford*, that they might pay the Laſt Tallage of Ten thouſand marks impoſed on them, at the Terms hereunder limited; provided they were punctual in paying That and their other areres. And the King granted, that They (except the *Jews* above excepted) ſhould in the mean time be quit of Tallage. Provided, that thoſe *Jews* who undertook for all the *Jews* of *England* to pay the late Tallage of Eight thouſand marks, ſhould make full payment of the areres thereof; And

that

& b. in bund. 13 *&* 14 *E.* 1. *This Proceſs is too Long to be recited here.*

(*e*) Johannes Dei gratia &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe omnibus Judæis Angliæ & Normanniæ libere & honorifice habere reſidentiam in terra noſtra, & omnia illa de nobis tenenda quæ tenuerunt de Rege H. avo Patris noſtri, & omnia illa quæ modo rationabiliter tenent, in terris, & feodis, & Vadijs, & Akatis ſuis, & quod habeant omnes Libertates & Conſuetudines ſuas, ſicut eas habuerunt tempore prædicti Regis H. Avi Patris noſtri melius & quietius & honorabilius. Et ſi querela orta fuerit inter Chriſtianum & Judæum, ille qui alium appellaverit, ad querelam ſuam dirationandam habeat Teſtes, ſcilicet legitimum Chriſtianum & legitimum Judæum. Et ſi Judæus de querela ſua breve habuerit, breve ſuum erit ei teſtis. Et ſi Chriſtianus habuerit querelam adverſus Judæum, ſit judicata per pares Judæi. Et cum Judæus obierit, non detineatur corpus ſuum ſuper terram, ſet habeat hæres ſuus pecuniam ſuam & debita ſua, Ita quod inde non diſturbetur, ſi habuerit hæredem qui pro ipſo reſpondeat & rectum faciat de debitis ſuis & de foriſfacto ſuo. Et liceat Judæis omnia quæ eis apportata fuerint ſine occaſione accipere & emere, exceptis illis quæ de Eccleſia ſunt & panno Sanguinolento. Et ſi Judæus ab aliquo appellatus fuerit ſine Teſte, de illo appellatu erit quietus ſolo Sacramento ſuo ſuper librum ſuum. Et de appellatu illarum rerum quæ ad Coronam noſtram pertinent, ſimiliter quietus erit ſolo Sacramento ſuo ſuper Rotulum ſuum. Et ſi inter Chriſtianum & Judæum fuerit diſſenſio de accommodatione alicujus pecuniæ, Judæus probabit Catallum ſuum & Chriſtianus lucrum. Et liceat Judæo quiete vendere vadium ſuum, poſtquam certus erit eum illud unum annum integrum & unum diem tenuiſſe. Et Judæi non intrabunt in placitum niſi coram nobis, vel coram illis qui Turres noſtras cuſtodierint, in quorum Ballivis Judæi manſerint. Et ubicunq; Judæi fuerint, liceat eis ire quocunq; voluerint cum omnibus Catallis eorum ſicut res noſtræ propriæ, & nulli liceat eos retinere neq; hoc eis prohibere. Et præcipimus quod ipſi quieti ſint per totam Angliam & Normanniam de omnibus Conſuetudinibus, & Thelonijs, & Modiatione Vini, ſicut noſtrum proprium Catallum. Et mandamus vobis & præcipimus, quod eos cuſtodiatis, & defendatis, & manuteneatis. Et prohibemus nequis contra Cartam iſtam de hijs ſupradictis eos in placitum ponat, ſuper foriſfacturam noſtram, ſicut Carta Regis H. patris noſtri rationabiliter teſtatur. Teſtibus Gaufrido filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ, Willelmo Mareſcallo Comite de Penbroc, Henrico de Bohun Comite de Hereford, Roberto de Turnham, Willelmo Briwer &c. Datum per manum S. Wellenſis Archidiaconi apud Merleberg, decimo die Aprilis anno Regni noſtri ſecundo. *Rot. Cart.* 2. *Joh. n.* 49. *titulo*, Carta Judæorum Angliæ.

(*f*) Rex

that every *Jew* ſhould anſwer for himſelf, as well for the areres of the late Tallage of Six thouſand marks (to which the *Jews* were tallaged *per Capita*), as alſo for all other Debts due from them to the King; notwithſtanding the preſent Fine (*f*). The ſame King granted to *Elyas le Evesk* the *Jew*, that for four years then next following, he ſhould not be tallaged at above C *l.* by the year (*g*). The King had cauſed Proclamation to be made in the ſeveral Counties of *England*, that all perſons who owed Debts in the *Judaiſm*, ſhould come before Him, and make a repreſentation of their caſe, in order to obtain relief and favour therein. This Proclamation was iſſued, to the intent that the *Jews* of *England*, being terrified with the Kings diſpleaſure, might the more willingly and ſpeedily pay-in their Laſt Tallage. But in regard Maſter *Elias* the *Jew* had acquitted himſelf to the King by punctual payment of his proportion of That Tallage; the King by his Writ commanded the Barons to cauſe Proclamation to be made, that *Elias* his Debtors ſhould not come to the Exchequer, to have their Debts either compounded or transferred to others, but ſhould pay their reſpective Debts to *Elias* himſelf; And ordered the Barons, not to intermeddle with his Debts or chatells under colour of the Firſt Proclamation (*h*). K. *Edward* I. by his Writ commanded the Barons to Atterminate certain *Jews*, in reſpect of their poverty, for the Debts they owed to the Crown (*i*): In the ſame Kings reign, *Belia* the *Jeweſs* complained to the King, That whereas the Community of the *Jews* had Fined to his Majeſty in Twelve thouſand pounds, the Aſſeſſours of That Fine had tallaged her ſo rigorouſly, that ſhe had nothing left to live on, and that her ſons and daughters were likewiſe impriſoned for the ſame cauſe. Hereupon, the King, compaſſionating her caſe, commands the Barons by his Writ, that if they found

her

(*f*) Rex conceſſit Judæis Angliæ, excepto Iſaac de Norwico & Urſell & fratribus ſuis hæredibus Hamonis de Hereford, quod de x mille marcis quas Regi debent de ultimo tallagio, ſolvant ad Scaccarium Regis ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno xvij° quingentas libras, & ad Paſcha proximo ſequens quingentas libras; & ſi bene reſpondeant Regi de dictis Mille libris ad prædictos terminos, & de alijs arreragijs quæ Regi debent, tunc ſolvant ſimiliter de eiſdem x mille marcis anno proximo ſequente mille libras ad eoſdem terminos, ſcilicet ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno xviij° D libras, & ad Paſcha proximo ſequens D libras, & poſtea per annum duo millia marcarum ad eoſdem terminos, donec dictæ x mille marcæ ſic Regi plene ſolvantur. Conceſſit etiam Rex eiſdem Judæis, præter dictos Iſaac, Urſell, & fratres ejus, quod interim quieti ſint de Tallagio, ſcilicet quouſq; dictæ x mille marcæ perſolutæ fuerint ſicut prædictum eſt; Ita tamen quod illi Judæi, qui manuceperunt pro omnibus Judæis Angliæ tallagium viij mille marcarum, Regi plene reſpondeant de arreragijs ejuſdem tallagij, & quilibet Judæus reſpondeat pro ſe de arreragijs tallagij vj mille marcarum, quia tunc talliati fuerunt per capita, & de alijs debitis & finibus quæ Regi debent, non obſtante hoc fine, interim Regi reſpondeant. In cujus &c. T. P. Winton. Epiſcopo apud Weſtmon. ij die Martij, per eundem & Juſticiarium. *Pat. 17. H. 3. m. 6.*

(*g*) Pro Elya le Evesk Judæo Londoniæ. Rex conceſſit eidem E, pro fideli obſequio ſuo, & pro x marcis auri quas Regi dedit, quod a feſto S. Michaëlis anno xxxiiij°, uſq; in iiij annos proximo ſequentes completos, non tallietur per annum niſi ad C l; Ita quod per præfatum terminum iiij annorum, ad majorem pecuniæ ſummam non tallietur ——. *Memoranda 35. H. 3. Rot. 3. b.*

(*h*) Baronibus pro Magiſtro Elya Judæo. Licet nuper per diverſos Regni Regis Comitatus Rex proclamari fecerit, quod ſinguli qui aliqua debita debebant in Judaiſmo Regis, coram Rege accederent, ipſa debita ſua Regi oſtenſuri, & Rex gratiam ſibi faceret, ut Judæi Regis Angliæ inde perterriti, Regi de præſenti Tallagio ſuo libentius ſatisfacerent: Tamen quia idem Magiſter Elyas Regi ſatisfecit de præſenti Tallagio ſuo; propter quod Rex volens quod debitores ipſius Eliæ de prædictis debitis ſuis integre reſpondeant & intendant: Rex mandat eiſdem Baronibus, quod proclamari faciant, quod debitores ipſius Eliæ, ad eos pro aliquibus debitis in quibus eidem tenentur, non accedant, ſet ipſi eadem debita ſua eidem Elyæ & non alijs ſolvant, & inde reſpondeant & intendant; & quod ipſi Barones de debitis aut bonis ſuis eos non intromittant occaſione prædicta; & ſi aliquid inde areſtaverint, id eidem Elyæ ſine dilatione faciant relaxari. T. &c. *Trin. Communia, 56. H. 3. Rot. 7. b.*

(*i*) Cum Iſaac le Eveſq; Judæus Londoniæ nuper impetraverit a Rege, quod de debito Treſcentarum & xliiij l & vj s & viij d, in quo Regi tenebatur ad Scaccarium, pro quibuſdam debitis quæ fuerunt Iſaac de Norwico Judæi, tempore Domini H. Regis per ipſum Iſaac le Eveſq;, Aaron de Ebor.,

Coc

her to be aggrieved in That manner by the ſaid Tallage, they ſhould at their Diſcretion moderate the ſame according to Right and equity (*k*).

K. *Henry* III, out of his Royal grace to the *Jews*, and for the ſupport of ſuch of them as embraced the *Chriſtian* Religion and were deſtitute of livelyhood, founded a Houſe at *London* called *Domus Converſorum, The Houſe for the Converts*; and endowed it with a competent Revenue. Which Houſe was wont to be committed by the King to the care and rule of ſome Clergyman of Diſtinction, who was ſtyled *Cuſtos Domus Converſorum* and *Gardein des Converſes*. It was ſcituate in *Chanceller-lane* near the *New Temple*; and hath been called in the modern times *The Rolls*. I have not met with the Charter or Inſtrument of Foundation of this Houſe. But K. *Henry* III, by Patent, granted to *Nicolas the Goldſmith* and *Maud* his wife, Converts, eight pence *per* week, out of the Rents of the Houſe of *Converts*, which the King had founded *de proprijs bonis & elemoſinis ſuis* (*l*). And in the ſubſequent times, in divers Patents and other Publick Acts, mention is made of K. *Henry* the Thirds foundation of the Houſe of *Converts*. K. *Edward* I. granted to the *Cuſtos* and *Converts* of the ſaid Houſe fourſcore marks, to be received yearly at the Exchequer during his Pleaſure, out of the Fines, amercements, forfeitures, and other iſſues of the *Judaiſm*, for the ſupport of the ſaid *Converts* and of the Fabrick of their Chapell (*m*). And K. *Edward* II. granted to *William de Ayremynne*, then Clerk or Keeper of the Rolls of the Chancery, the Cuſtody of the Houſe of *Converts* at *London*, To hold during his life: And the *Converts* of the ſaid Houſe, and all the tenants of it, were commanded to be intendant and reſpondent to the ſaid *William* as Keeper of the Houſe and Converts aforeſaid, in all things relating to the ſaid Cuſtody (*n*).

Although the *Jews* were permitted to ſettle in ſeveral populous Towns in this Realm, it is likely they were not Welcome to the Inhabitants There.

One

Coc filium Aron filij Abraæ, & Samuelem de Norwico, a dicto Henrico Rege emptis anno regni ſui xxxiiij, ſolveret Regi per annum ad Scaccarium prædictum C s, videlicet unam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Sancti Michaelis; Et idem Iſaac le Eveſq; terminos ſuos obſervaverit uſque modo, per quod ad tantam paupertatem jam devenit, quod terminos illos obſervare non poteſt: Rex mandat eiſdem Baronibus, quod viſis allocationibus ſuis quas hactenus habuit per brevia Regis, & quæ reſident in eodem Scaccario, allocationes illas eidem fieri in debito illo, prout de jure & ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij prædicti fuerit faciendum, & ſolutiones inde prius factas ſibi allocari, & de eo quod de debito illo ſuperfuerit reddendum, eidem tales terminos habere faciant, ad quos juxta facultates ſuas reſiduum ejuſdem debiti Regi ſolvere poſſit, & Baronibus conſtabit per legalem inquiſitionem inde faciendam, prout diſcretioni eorum magis videbitur expedire. *Trin. Commun.* 9. & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Belia Judæa Glouceſtriæ. Eadem Belia intimavit Regi graviter conquerendo, quod occaſione cujuſdam Finis xij Mille librarum, quem Communitas Judæorum fecit cum Rege, ipſa per aſſeſſores Finis ejuſdem adeo graviter talliatur, quod nichil ſibi remanet unde vivat; Et nichilominus filij & filiæ ſui in priſona detinentur ex hac cauſa: Rex volens eidem Judææ ſuper hoc remedium impertiri, mandat Baronibus quod audito & plenius examinato negocio ſupradicto, ſi invenerint ipſam indebite prægravari per aſſeſſum Tallagium ſuper eam, id juxta diſcretionem eorum faciant taliter emendari, prout de jure fuerit faciendum. T. Rege apud S. xxij die Julij anno xvij. *Trin. Record.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *b.*

(*l*) *Pat.* 56. *Hen.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*m*) Rex Theſ. & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Johanni de Sancto Dioniſio Archidiacono Roffenſi, Cuſtodi Domus noſtræ Converſorum Londoniæ, quadraginta marcas de termino Paſchæ proximo præterito, de quaterviginti marcis quas nuper eiſdem converſis conceſſimus, percipiendas annuatim ad Scaccarium noſtrum, de exitibus finium & amerciamentorum & foriſfacturis Judæorum, & de debitis noſtris & alijs certis exitibus Judaiſmi noſtri, ad ſuſtentationem eorundem Converſorum, & ad fabricam Capellæ ſuæ ibidem, quamdiu nobis placuerit, vel donec eis aliter duxerimus providendum. T. R. apud Dolindalan xxiij die Maij. Ad mandatum Cancellarij. *Lib.* 11. *E.* 1. *m.* 6.

(*n*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Willelmo de Ayremynne, Cuſtodiam Domus Converſorum Londoniæ, Habendam cum omnibus ad Cuſtodiam illam ſpectantibus ad totam vitam ſuam. In cujus &c. T. Rege apud Ebor. xx die Auguſti. Per ipſum Regem.

Et

One of the Liberties granted by a Charter of K. *Henry* III, to the Men of *Newcaſtle* upon *Tine* and their heirs, was This, *viz.*, That no *Jew* ſhould dwell or ſtay in their Town (o). The like privilege was granted to the Burgeſſes of *Derby* (p); and to others.

We frequently find in Records mention made of an *Epiſcopus* and *Presbyter Judæorum*. What the meaning thereof was, may in ſome meaſure be diſcerned by the inſtance hereunder ſubjoined. The caſe was This. King *Henry* III, appointed *Philipp Lovel* and others Juſtices of the *Jews*, to try *Elias The Biſhop a Jew* of *London* for a Treſpaſs committed by him againſt the King and His Brother the King of *Almaignt*. *Elias* being convicted thereof before the ſaid Juſtices at the Exchequer, was by them adjudged to be deprived of his Prieſthood of the Community of *Jews* in *England*, and of all other offices and bailywicks which he had obtained from the King. Hereupon the King, for a Fine of Three marks of gold paid to him by *Creſſe* and *Hagin* Brother of *Elias* on behalf of the Community of the *Jews*, granted to the ſaid Community, That *Elias* ſhould never afterwards have or recover the ſaid Prieſthood, That for the future no man ſhould be [Chief] Prieſt of the *Jews* without being choſen to that office by General conſent of their Community, And that the ſaid Community ſhould have free power, after the deceaſe of any [Chief] Prieſt ſo choſen, to elect another at their pleaſure, and to Preſent him to the King for his Approbation. And the *Jews* had Day given them to chuſe a Prieſt accordingly (q).

In or about the year 1290 (*anno* 18. *E.* I.) the growing or renewing Revenue of *Judaiſm*, and the Exchequer of the *Jews*, ceaſed: The *Jews* having been about That time expelled out of *England* (r). But by the expulſion of the

Jews

Et mandatum eſt Converſis Domus prædictæ, & omnibus & ſingulis tenentibus de eadem Domo, quod eidem Willelmo tanquam Cuſtodi Domus prædictæ & ipſorum Converſorum, in omnibus quæ ad Cuſtodiam illam pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes. In cujus &c, T. ut ſupra. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *Pars* 1. *m.* 25.

(o) Rex Vicecomiti Northumberlandiæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod conceſſimus & carta noſtra confirmavimus, probis hominibus noſtris de Villa Novi Caſtri ſuper Tinam & hæredibus eorum, quod habeant hanc Libertatem, videlicet quod nullus Judæus de cætero, tempore noſtro vel hæredum noſtrorum, maneat vel reſidenciam aliquam faciat in eadem villa; Sicut plenius continetur in Carta Regis quam eis inde fieri fecit. Et mandatum eſt eidem Vicecomiti, quod prædictam Cartam in pleno Comitatu ſuo legi & clamari faciat, & prædictam Libertatem eis habere permittat, ſicut prædictum eſt. T. Rege apud Keninton iiij die Julij. *Cl.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(p) Rex omnibus &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod per finem quem Burgenſes noſtri de Derbia fecerunt nobiſcum, conceſſimus eis pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, quod ipſi & eorum hæredes imperpetuum habeant hanc Libertatem, ſcilicet quod nullus Judæus vel Judæa, per nos vel hæredes noſtros, aut per alios, decætero maneat aut commoretur in villa prædicta. In cujus &c. T. Rege apud S. Paulum Londoniæ xxj die Maij. *Pat.* 45. *H.* 3. *m.* 12.

(q) Rex mandat Philippo Lovel & Juſticiarijs ad Cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quod cum Elyas Epiſcopus Judæus Londoniæ pro tranſgreſſione quam fecit tam Regi quam fratri ſuo Regi Alemanniæ, a ſacerdotio Communitatis Judæorum Angliæ, coram prædictis Philippo & Juſticiarijs quos ad tranſgreſſionem illam convincendam aſſignavit, per judicium eorundem ad Scaccarium, fuerit abjudicatus, & de ejuſdem ſacerdotij officio, & etiam de omnimodis alijs officijs & ballivis quas a Rege optinuit, ſit depoſitus: Rex de eorundem Juſticiariorum conſilio, conceſſit prædictæ Communitati Judæorum Angliæ, per finem trium marcarum auri, quem Creſſe & Haginus frater ejuſdem Judæi cum Rege pro eadem Communitate fecerunt, quod prædictus Elyas ſacerdotium illud nunquam in poſterum habeat & recuperet, & quod de cætero nullus ſacerdos ſit de illa Communitate niſi per communem electionem Communitatis ejuſdem, & quod illa Communitas poſt deceſſum cujuſlibet Sacerdotis taliter electi, alium quandocunq; voluerit ſacerdotem eligere liberam habeat facultatem, & ipſum Regi præſentandi, ut aſſenſum Regis ſuper hoc optineat & favorem. Et datus eſt eis dies ad eligendum ſacerdotem ſuum citra feſtum S. Petri ad Vincula. *Trin. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(r) Eodem anno [ſc. M CC Lxxv] conſtitutum eſt in Parlamento Londoniæ habito, inter cætera, quod Judæi pecuniam amplius non præſtabunt ad uſuram; & ſi aliquod furtum penes eoſdem inventum fuerit, ſuſpendantur ut cæteri Latrones. *E. Cod. Vet. MS*, A. 7, *cui titulus*, Annales Eccleſiæ Auguſtini Cantuariæ, *in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſ. Cantab. p.* 95.

CHAP. VII.

Jews (which was then commonly called ***exilium Judæorum***) many eſcheats both of lands and chatells came into the Kings hands (*s*). It is not needful for me to enlarge on That head.

MCCLxxxx, Ejecti ſunt Judæi ab Anglia cum facultatibus ſuis; ſalvis cartis Chriſtianorum penes Dominum Regem reſidentibus. *Ex eod. Cod. MS, A. 7, p.* 102.

(*s*) Et illam vacuam placeam cum pertinentijs in eadem Civitate [Cantuariæ] quæ fuit Communitatis Judæorum ejuſdem Civitatis, *and other Tenements There*, per exilium eorundem Judæorum a regno noſtro tanquam eſcaeta noſtra in manu noſtra exiſtencia. *These things* K. Edward I. *granted to the Priory of* Chriſtchurch *There*. Teſte 7 Aug. anno regni 19. *Regiſt.* C. *in Eccleſ. Metrop. Cant. fol.* xxiiij. *a* & *b*.

CHAP. VIII.

Of the RECEIPT *of* EXCHEQUER.

I. *Of Payments* in Theſauro.
II. *Of payments in* Camera Curiæ.
III. *Of the* Scaccarium Receptæ.
IV. *Of payments in the Wardrobe, the Tower of* London, *and the* New Temple.

I. EXCHEQUER, was at firſt a General Name, ſignifying as well the Place where the Kings Revenue was ſupervised and managed, as That where it was wont to be paid-in. In the Early times, That part of the Exchequer, where the Kings Treaſure was Told Repoſited or Iſſued, was uſually called *Theſaurus*. When a man paid money into the Exchequer, it was ſaid *In Theſauro liberavit* So much. Which phraſe was conſtantly uſed to ſignify actual payments made at the Exchequer; as may be ſeen in numberleſs inſtances: And the ſame phraſe continueth in uſe at this day. Again; ſometimes when Rolls were delivered into the Exchequer, containing debts to be put in Charge *pro Rege*, or as Records to be repoſited There, they were ſaid to be *liberati in Theſauro*, delivered into the Treaſury or Exchequer. Many inſtances hereof may be found in This Volume; particularly, as to the Rolls delivered-in by Sheriffs and Juſtices Itinerant. In proceſs of time, the *Receipt* of Exchequer was uſually called, *Inferius Scaccarium, Scaccarium de Recepta, Recepta Scaccarij*; as will hereafter appear.

II. Although the Exchequer was the Great or Principal Place, at which the Kings money was to be anſwered and paid: Yet we find that anciently, the Kings money was ſometimes paid into the *Camera Curiæ* or *Camera Regis*; And was ſometimes iſſued Thence. Of this I will give ſome examples; and then conſider, How they are, probably, to be underſtood. *Robert de Montfort* paid Lx *s* to *William Malduit, ad Cameram Curiæ* (*a*). The Sheriff of *Kent* paid x *l.* to *Warin Fitz-Gerold, in Camera Curiæ* (*b*). *Simon Fitz-William* paid C and xlvij *l.* and odd into the *Receipt*, And xxviij *l.* to *Ralf Fitz-Stephen, in Camera Curiæ* (*c*). The Biſhop of *Durham* paid v marks of gold to the King himſelf *in Camera Curiæ* (*d*). *Richard* ſon of *Turſtin* paid vij *l* and xvj *d.* at the Treaſury, And x marks to the King himſelf *in Camera Curiæ* (*e*). Payments were made in the *Camera Curiæ* or

---

(*a*) —— Willelmo Maledocto liberavit ad Cameram Curiæ, Lx s. *Mag.Rot. 5. Steph. Rot. 14. a.*

(*b*) Et in Camera Curiæ, Warino filio Geroldi, x l. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 12. b. Chent.*

(*c*) Simon filius Willelmi r c de CC & quater xx & xiiij l de Terra Comitis Ceſtriæ: In theſauro C & xlvij l & xvj s & ij d in iij taleis: Et in Camera Curiæ Radulpho filio Stephani xxviij l, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 9. b.*

(*d*) Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de xj marcis auri, pro Pecunia Aſchil Brun: In Camera Curiæ ipſi Regi v marcas auri, per breve Ipſius; Et debet vj marcas auri. *Mag. Rot. 13. H. 2. Rot. 6. a. Everwichſcira.*

(*e*) Idem [Ricardus filius Turſtini] r c de xxj l & xv s & iiij d, de Auxilio Civitatis Wintoniæ ad maritandam filiam Regis, In theſauro vij l & xvj d; Et in Camera Curiæ ipſi Regi x marcas, per breve Regis; quas Ricardus Fuſor debebat. *Mag. Rot. 15. H. 2. Rot. 11. a. Hanteſcira.*

or *Camera Regis*, in like manner; by *Ralf Briton* (*f*), *Gilbert* ſon of *Fergus* (*g*), *Geoffrey le Blund* (*h*), *Jurnet* the *Jew* (*i*), *William de St. Maries Church* (*k*), *Hugh de Fokinton* (*l*), *Henry de Oili* (*m*), The Executours of *Philipp* Biſhop of *Durham* (*n*), *Nevill* (*o*), *Robert de Viepont* (*p*), *Ralf Aſwi* (*q*), *Reginald de Paris* (*r*), *John Birkin* (*s*), *Colinus de Breautee* (*t*), and others. So alſo, the Sheriff of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* Received money *de Camera Regis* (*u*). Next; let us enquire, What was, probably, meant by the *Camera Curiæ* or *Regis*. By It may be meant, in theſe inſtances, Either the Kings Court and Palace, Or his Treaſury. We have obſerved before in another place (*w*), that *Camera* has been ſometimes uſed in much the ſame ſenſe with *Palatium* or *Curia Regis*. In That ſenſe it is uſed by *William* of *Malmesbury*; who ſays, that the Biſhop of *Salisbury* was arreſted *in Camera Curiæ*, in the Kings Court or Palace, and the Biſhop of *Lincoln* in his own Hoſtel (*x*). And even in the modern ages *Camera* hath been ſometimes uſed to ſignify ones Houſe (*y*). Again, by *Camera* was ſometimes meant a Treaſury, *ærarium*, or *theſauraria*: From whence the Officers called *Camerarij*, who dealt in Revenue, had their Name; as it hath been obſerved by Sir *H. Spelman* (*z*); and may be confirmed ſeveral other ways. The queſtion then may be, Whether by *Camera Curiæ* and *Regis* in theſe inſtances, was meant, the Kings Treaſury, and that part of the Exchequer which was afterwards, in the reign of K. *Henry* III. and downwards, called the *Receipt*: Or whether by It was meant the Kings Palace or Court. Perhaps, it may be thought that by this phraſe *Camera Curiæ*, the *Receipt* of Exchequer may be meant; becauſe in ſome of the inſtances juſt above cited, the money mentioned to be paid *in Camera Curiæ* or *Regis* was paid to the Kings Chamberlains, who had in part the Care of the Kings money at the *Receipt*: For *William Mauduit* and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* were reſpectively Chamberlains (*a*); and I think,

Turpin

(*f*)— In Camera Curiæ CCC & xiij l & vij s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Honor Boloniæ.

(*g*) Gillebertus filius Ferguſi r c de M l, Pro habenda Benevolentia Regis: In Camera Curiæ quater xx l & xj s, per manum Roberti de Vallibus, Et debet DCCCC & xix l & ix s. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Cumberland.*

(*h*) Gaufridus le Blund r c de j marca auri——; In Camera Curiæ liberavit, per breve Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*i*) In Camera Regis, Turpino de Camera, CC & xl l, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b.*

(*k*) Willelmus de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia r c de L marcis, pro habenda cuſtodia—; In Camera ſua L marcas, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*l*) Hugo de Fokinton & Egelina uxor ejus debent CC libras, unde ipſe ſtatim debet pacare in Camera Regis L libras. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*m*) Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua L marcas, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*n*) Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua CC & xij l & xiij s & iiij d, per breve Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*o*) Rex omnibus &c, Sciatis quod recepimus in Camera noſtra de Hugone de Nevill de Theſauro noſtro Merlebergiæ quingentas marcas. Et ut idem Hugo de prædictis quingentis marcis ſit quietus, ei inde has Litteras noſtras Patentes fieri fecimus. T. me ipſo apud Wintoniam, ix die Junij anno r n x°. Per Ricardum de Mariſco. *Pat.* 10. *J. m.* 5. & *ib. m.* 2.

(*p*) Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua M marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 10. *a. in imo.*

(*q*) Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua, D marcas, per breve Regis, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*r*) —— quas x marcas pacavit in Camera Regis in Normannia. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*s*) Johannes Birkin r c de CCC marcis, pro Relevio ſuo de terris Matillidis de Kauz, & pro habenda ſimiliter cuſtodia foreſtarum Notingamiæ & Derebiæ: In Theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua apud Bedeford, L marcas, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b. Not.* & *Dereb.*

(*t*) —— Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua, xl marcas, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis, quas recepit de Camera Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 14, *bis*, *b.*

(*w*) *Cap.* 4. *Sect.* 2.

(*x*) — de indignatione captionis Epiſcoporum, quorum Salesberienſis in Camera Curiæ, Lindecolnienſis in diverſorio ſuo intercepti eſſent. *Malm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 2. *p.* 182. *n.* 20. *ſub Ann.* 1139.

(*y*) Dicit ſe educaſſe quandam avem quæ vulgo dicitur Eſtourneau, per octo & novem menſes in domo, quæ ibat & redibat per Cameram ſuam. *Chaſſen. Comment. in Conſuet. Duc. Burgund. col.* 1445.

(*z*) *Gloſſ. in Voce*, Camera.

(*a*) *Paulo ſupra.*

(*b*) *Paulo*

Turpin de Camera abovenamed (*b*) was alſo one of the Kings Chamberlains. But upon the whole matter, I preſume, we ſhall judg moſt rightly, if we take the *Camera Curiæ* here for the Kings Court or Palace. For Firſt, ſome of the payments *in Camera* abovecited being made to the King himſelf: it ſeemeth moſt natural to ſuppoſe, they were made in his Palace or Court; eſpecially conſidering that the payment in thoſe caſes is certified to the Barons *per Breve Regis*; which was according to the Courſe of Certifying things done at the Kings Palace; whereas the uſual Courſe of getting a Payment which had been made at the Receipt, to be Allowed at the Exchequer, was by producing a Tally before the Barons. Secondly, it is obſervable that in ſome of the inſtances abovecited, the *Camera Curiæ* is expreſsly diſtinguiſhed from the *Theſaurus* or Treaſury: As, where it is ſaid (*c*), that *Richard* ſon of *Turſtin* paid ſo much *in Theſauro* and ſo much *in Camera Curiæ*. Thirdly, we find Revenue was ſometimes anſwered in *Camera Regis*, as a Place diſtinct from the Exchequer or *Receipt*, even long after the times wherein there is frequent mention made of the *Recepta* and *Scaccarium de Recepta*. As in the reign of K. *Edward* II, in the caſe of *Geoffrey de Weſton*: Who paid money *in Camera Regis*, and had received Two Tallies teſtifying his Payment: But Thoſe Tallies being loſt, he vouched the Countertallies; which were produced in the Exchequer by the Clerk of the Kings Chamber (*d*): And in the caſe of *Richard Squier*; who rendred an Accompt and fully anſwered in the Kings Chamber, the iſſues of a Manour committed to him by Privy Seal (*e*): And in the caſe of the perſons who had the Cuſtody of certain Lands forfeited or eſcheated to the Crown; Who anſwered the iſſues thereof in the Kings Chamber (*f*). Beſides; it appeareth, that anciently there were certain Clerks belonging to the Kings Chamber, who were ſtyled *Clerici de Camera* (*g*): and that there was Then alſo a Treaſure or Treaſury called *Theſaurus Cameræ* (*h*). So that upon the matter, it is likely the Payment *in Camera* was a more Private and unſolemn payment than that which was made at the *Receipt* of Exchequer, and Different from It. And according to this conſtruction, a payment *de Camera* is ſometimes uſed, as it ſeems, to ſignify a payment out of a mans Private purſe, in diſtinction from a payment to be made out of Land or a like viſible Fund. So, *William de Braioſa* granted to *Oliver de Traci* xx *l.* Sterling, to be received yearly of *William*

and

(*b*) *Paulo ſupr.*

(*c*) *Paulo ſup.*

(*d*) Wilteſ. Audito Compoto Galfridi de Weſton, de exitibus terrarum & tenementorum quæ fuerant Templariorum in Villa de Chyryton in Comitatu Wilteſiæ, a feſto Paſchæ anno ſecundo, uſque xxviij diem Novembris anno vij°, quo die liberavit eaſdem terras & tenementa Hoſpitalarijs, debet xvj l; Set dicit ſe ſolviſſe in Camera Regis Rogero de Wyngefeld clerico, per præceptum ipſius Regis, xvj l; unde dicit ſe habuiſſe duas Tallias de liberatione quas amiſit ut dicit; Set vocat inde Recordum Memor. Cameræ Regis: Et Ricardus de Luſteſhull nunc clericus Cemeræ Regis præſens hic, oſtendit duas contratallias, quarum ſuperſcriptio unius eſt, "Contra Galfridum de Weſton, de denarijs ab eo receptis Londoniæ primo die Maij anno quarto pro exitibus Manerij de Cheryton de anno tertio, cont. viij l; & ſuperſcriptio alterius eſt, "Contra Galfridum de Weſton de denarijs ab eo receptis Londoniæ, primo die Maij anno quarto, de exitibus Manerij de Cheryton eodem anno, contin. viij l. Et dictum eſt ei quod ſequatur de allocatione habenda inde &c. *Paſ. ſtatus & viſus comp.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 143. *a.*

— (*e*) & noſtre bien amez Richard Squier, qi en avoit la garde par commiſſion de noſtre Prive Seal, nous ad renduz acounte & pleinement reſponduz en noſtre Chaumbre, des iſſues de meiſme le Manoir du dit an —. *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *a.*

(*f*) Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum mandaverimus Cuſtodibus terrarum & tenementorum quæ fuerunt inimicorum & rebellium noſtrorum, & aliorum, in diverſis Comitatibus Regni noſtri in manu noſtra exiſtencium, quod ipſi de exitibus aliquorum terrarum & tenementorum prædictorum, de quibus hactenus nobis reſponſum fuit in Cameram noſtram, ex nunc nobis reſponderi faciant ad Scaccarium noſtrum ——. T. me ipſo apud Ebor. xxiiij die Julij anno r n xvj. *Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 63. *a.*

(*g*) Et pro una Navi ad opus Philippi Clerici de Camera & ſociorum ejus, L s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Hantonia.*

(*h*) Et pro theſauro Cameræ Regis carriando uſq; Sudhantonam, C s, per idem breve [ſc. Regis]. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Surreia.* *This may perhaps anſwer to or reſemble That which at this day is called the* Privy Purſe.

(*i*) *Form.*

CHAP. VIII.

and his heirs, *de Camera ſua*, during the Life of *Oliver* and no longer (*i*). And *Richard de Standford*, by his Deed, granted to *Simon de Chelefeld* a Penſion of half a mark, payable *de Camera ſua* (*k*).

III. During the Second Period, the *Receipt* was ſometimes called *Scaccarium Receptæ* or *de Recepta* (*l*), *Recepta Scaccarij* (*m*), and *Inferius Scaccarium* (*n*). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, *Walter de Langeton* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* Treaſurer, and the Barons, ſitting at the Receipt to take the Profers of Accomptants in the Utas of Eaſter, ſeveral Great Men came Thither, and with threats enjoined the Biſhop not to act any longer in the Treaſurers Office. The Barons thereupon certified the King of the whole matter at large, and prayed the King to let them know his Pleaſure therein. The whole proceeding in this caſe appears in the Record hereunder cited (*o*).

IV. It is to be underſtood, that the King had ſeveral Treaſuries. For though the *Receipt* of Exchequer was the Principal place where his Treaſure was to be paid-in: Yet it was ſometimes paid and repoſited (at leaſt for the preſent) in ſome other places: For inſtance, in the Kings Wardrobe, in the Tower of *London*,

---

(*i*) *Form. Anglic. p.* 75. *nu.* CXL. *ad ann.* 7. *R.* 1.

(*k*) Idem [Ricardus de Stanford] venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit quod remittit Simoni de Chelefeld ſeniori in perpetuum, Penſionem quam ei debebat de Camera ſua per ſcriptum ſuum, videlicet dimidiam marcam, cum omnibus arreragijs dictæ Penſionis; Et ſi aliquod ſcriptum penes ipſum Ricardum vel ſuos de prædicta Penſione inveniatur, pro nullo habeatur. *Paſ. Recognitiones* 9. & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*l*) Pro S. Comite Leyceſtriæ. Memorandum quod xxv die Octobris anno xl°, ſcrutatis Rotulis de Scaccario Receptæ Domini Regis, fuit inventum quod in Termino S. Michaëlis anno &c ——. *Mich. Memor.* 40 & 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*m*) — per breve de Privato ſigillo reſidens ad Receptam Scaccarij inter brevia de Mandamus de Termino Paſchæ dicto anno nono. *Paſ. Brevia Irretornab.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 162. *a.*

(*n*) *Dialog. L.* 1. *cap.* 2. Non. eſt enim; & *alibi paſſim.*

(*o*) Anglia. Die Lunæ modo in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ ſupervenerunt ſuper proffrum Vicecomitum ballivorum & aliorum in pleno Scaccario, Adomarus de Valencia Comes Pembrochiæ, Humfridus de Bohun Comes Herefordiæ, J. Boteтourt Miles, & alij in comitiva eorum, minantes W. de Langeton Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario, ſi amplius ſe intromitterit de Officio Theſaurarij. Super quo Barones Scaccario certificarunt Regi in forma quæ ſubſequitur. Sire yce Lundij lendemeyn des oytaves de Paſqes, Leſveſq; de Ceſtre vynt par matyn a Weſtmonſteir a voſtre Eſcheqier de la Reſceite, & aſſembla alij nous & les Chaumberleyns & les autres de Leſcheqier, & mouſtra Commiſſion de voſtre Grant Seal, par la quele vous lui aviez commys loffice de Treſorier, & ſaſiſt ove nous & ove les autres de Leſcheqier, a reſcevire le proffre des Viſcontes & des Bailliffs; & devers la fyn du proffre vyndrent devant nous les Countes de Penbrok, de Hereford, & Monſieur Johan Butetourt, & pluſors autres, & meiſme celi Sire Johan Oyauntz Viſcontes, Baillifs, & autres gentz, qe ſeurent venues pur le dit proffre, diſt qe les avantditz deux Countes & li y vyndrent depar Lerceveſq;, Eveſqes, & autres Prelatz, & Countes & Barons, & depar toute la Communalte du Roiaume, & rehercea coment vous meiſmes nadgaires grantaſtes as certeines gentz poiar a ordenier ſur leſtat de voſtre Roiaume, & les Ordenances qe celes gentz avoient faites aviez acceptez & fait publier ce 2 yceles ſermement garder & tenir auſſibien Prelatz come Countes & Barons & autres furent ſermentez; & demanda del dit Eveſq; de Ceſtre ſil euſt fait le ſerment en meiſme la manere; & Leſveſq; dit qe oyl; & donq; dit meiſme celi Monſieur Johan depar la dite Communaſtre, qe Leveſq; ſeuſt parjurs, deſi come il ſiſt la feſant office de Treſorier contre les dites ordenances, qe velent qe Treſorier ſoit fait par aſſent du Barnage, & ce en Parlement; & a ce li diſt qe hom li tient ahers as enemys du Roiaume, & quil ſen ouſtaſt, & mes ne ſe entremeiſt de cel Office; par quei pys ne li aveniſt. Et meiſmes cet lui rehercerent les ditz Contes de Penbrok & de Hereford, & diſeint plus outre & chargerent les Chaumberleyns de voſtre dit Eſcheqier, qe eux ſicome il ſe vouſiſſent garder ſanz damage ne livraſſent nuls deners ne autre Treſor del voſtre a nul homme, par qui ils deveniſſent a les moyns Lenemy du Roiaume. Et meiſmes les Countes apres ce diſoient, qe lour entencion ne feuſt mye ne lour volunte, qe voz buſoignes de la place ſe delaiaſſent en nul poynt, einz ſe preiſſent a voſtre profit & a deliverance du pueple par tout en due manere. Et ceſtes choſes dites, ils diſoient a dieux hommes qi eſtoient illoeqes oveſqes eux devant nous, Vous Tabellions teſmoignez les choſes qe

vous

London, and in the *New Temple* at *London*. Many payments were made at the Kings Wardrobe. The Men of the Town of *Southampton* paid C *l.* part of their Tallage into the Kings Wardrobe, and had Allowance thereof made to them at the Exchequer by Writ of *Allocate* (*p*). The Men of *Navensby* paid part of their Tallage into the Wardrobe, and had Allowance in like manner (*q*). *William de Hakford* paid into the Wardrobe a certain Fine for a Charter of Waranty (*r*). The Priour of *Wotton* paid into the Wardrobe, his Aid for the Kings Voyage into *Gaſcoigne* (*s*). The Sheriff of *Cumberland* paid his Profer into the Kings Wardrobe (*t*), And ſo did *Roger de Lancaſter* Sheriff of *Lancaſhire* (*u*). The Men of *Gedington* paid into the Wardrobe, by the Kings command, the Ferm of their Town (*w*). *Giles de Gouſle* paid into the Wardrobe xx marks, for a Fine to be admitted to his Purgation (*x*). The Weavers of *Oxford*, by the Kings command, paid into the Wardrobe their yearly Rent due for their Gild and other Liberties (*y*). The Taxours and Collectours

---

vous avez ci oy & les mettez en inſtrument publik; & enſi, Sire, ſen departirent. Et lendemeyne veniſmes nous a Leſcheqier, & come nous feuſſoms entrez en voſtre Petit Eſcheqier por conſeiller ſur voz buſoignes les deux Countes & le dit Monſieur Johan y vyndrent & rehercerent en partie ce quil avient dit le jour devaunt, & quant a ce quils avient avant dit qè voſtre Treſor ne ſoit livrez a tiel par quoi il peuſſe devenir en meyn del enemy du Roiaume, ils diſoient que ce eſt a entendre qe nulle livree ne ſe face a Sire Ingelard de Warlee, ne au autre qe vous meiſmes a la requeſte des ditz ordenours faiſtes ouſtier des offices quil tyndrent & dentour vous. Eſtre ce, Sire, le dit Lundy vynt devant nous Sire Johan de Sandale nadgaires voſtre Treſorier, & feſoit une demonſtrance qe il feuſt fait entendant a vous qil feuſt mort, & qe vous partant aviez fait prendre en voſtre meyn ſes terres & ſes chateux, & ſe dit eſtre preſt daconter, & de gre faire ſi rien vous deive, & pria deliverance de ſes terres & ſes chateux, de quoi nous lui deiſmes qe rien ne poioms faire, pour ce qe nous ne ſaivens mye la cauſe del ſeiſr, ſur ceſtes choſes avant dites pleiſe a voſtre Seignorie commander vos voluntez. Sire, noſtre Seignour vous doint bone vie & lunge, & encreſſe voz honurs. Eſcrit a Weſtmonſter le iiij jour de Averil. *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 45. *a.*

What anſwer the King returned to This Certificate, the Record here cited doth not mention: But there is a Cloſe writ, directed to the ſaid Biſhop the Treaſurer, printed by Ryley, viz. in append. ad Plac. Parl. p. 531, *which, as one may gueſs, contains the Kings anſwer. For the Certificate is dated* 4 *Aprilis, and this Writ bears Teſte at Newcaſtle upon Tine* 13 *Aprilis* 5. *E.* 2. *In It the King ſays, he much wonders the Treaſurer ſhould omitt doing the buſineſs of the Exchequer for the threats or allegations of any men: and ſtrictly charges him to execute his office, according to the tenour of his Commiſſion.*

(*p*) Baronibus. Allocate probis hominibus noſtris Suthamtoniæ in Tallagio CCC marcarum, C l, quas liberaverunt in Garderoba noſtra per præceptum noſtrum, Willelmo Hardel Clerico ejuſdem Garderobæ, apud Clarendon die Martis proxima poſt nativitatem B. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno r n xxx; Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli & mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Mich. Communia* 31. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*q*) Rex Baronibus. Allocate probis hominibus noſtris de Navenesby, in Tallagio ſuo quinq; marcarum, duas marcas & dimidiam, quas liberaverunt in Garderoba noſtra per præceptum noſtrum, Willelmo Hardel Clerico Clerico ejuſdem Warderobæ, apud Wintoniam, die Lunæ proxima poſt Octabas Apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli anno r n xxx° Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli & Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Mich. Communia* 31. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Hakford ſolvit in Garderoba Regis prædicto Arcaldo [de Sancto Romano] Lijs ſterlingorum pro xxvj Biſantijs auri, pro Carta de Warantia habenda; & quietus eſt. *Orig.* 40. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*s*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Warewich, quod de demanda v marcarum quam facit Priori de Wotton, de Promiſſo ad ultimam transfretationem Regis in Waſconiam, quas idem Prior ſolvit in Garderoba, pacem habere permittat. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*t*) *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*u*) —— qui ſolvit in Garderoba Regis C l, de quibus fecit profrum ſuum ad Scaccarium. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*w*) Baronibus, pro hominibus de Gedington. Rex mandat quod allocent eiſdem Lx l & viijs in firma villæ prædictæ, quas per præceptum Regis liberaverunt in Garderoba Regis, Nicholao de Leukenore Cuſtodi ejuſdem, die Martis in craſtino B. Marci Ewangeliſtæ, anno regni Regis Lj° ——. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Egidio de Gouſle. Rex mandat, quod idem ſatisfecit Regi in Garderoba ſua de xx marcis, per quas finem fecit cum eo pro purgatione ſua admittenda. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) Baronibus, pro Tellarijs Oxoniæ. Rex mandat quod allocent eiſdem Tellarijs Oxoniæ, lectours of the Vintiſme and Quinzime for *Herefordſhire* and other Counties, were commanded to pay the ſame into the Kings Wardrobe; And upon producing Letters of Acquittance from the Keeper of the Wardrobe, were to be Allowed the ſame at the Exchequer (*z*). Again; the Kings money was ſometimes paid-in at the Tower of *London*; to be kept There (as it ſeems) till further Order. The Collectours of the *Quadrageſima* for the Counties of *Oxford*, *Berk*, and *Surrey*, paid the ſame by the Kings command to the Conſtable of the Tower of *London*, to be laid-up There: And the Conſtable of the Tower was afterwards ordered to pay the ſame to the Kings Treaſurer and Chamberlains (*a*). Certain arerages of the *Triceſima* and of the Subſidy for the Army of *Wales* were depoſited in the Tower of *London* (*b*). And certain Jewels or Plate (*Jocalia*), belonging to the King, were delivered-in, to be kept in the Treaſury in the Tower of *London* till further order (*c*). In fine, the Kings money was ſometimes paid-in at the *New Temple*, to be depoſited There *par interim*. The Sheriff of *Herefordſhire* ſent up the *Viceſima* collected in his County; and it was paid-in at the *New Temple* in *London* (*d*). *Simon de Wycumb Cuſtos* of the *Aurum Reginæ*, paid-in or depoſited at the *New Temple* in *London*, CC marks of the Queens money; the Receipt whereof Frier *Alan* Maſter of the *Temple* acknow-

---

Oxoniæ, in annuo redditu unius marcæ auri, quam reddere Regi tenentur pro Gilda ſua & alijs Libertatibus & Conſuetudinibus habendis, quas habuerunt tempore H. Regis Auvi Patris ſui, de Terminis S. Michaëlis anno &c xlix°, L°, & Lj°, decem & octo libras, quas per præceptum Regis liberaverunt in Garderoba Regis, per manum Johannis de Blande, Nicholao de Leukenore Cuſtodi ejuſdem Garderobæ &c. T. &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incipien.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*z*) Taxatoribus & Collectoribus xx^{a} & xv^{a} in Comitatu Herefordiæ. Mandatum eſt eiſdem Taxatoribus & Collectoribus, quod totam pecuniam quam penes ſe habent & celeriter levare poterunt de Viceſima & quintadecima prædictis, habeant apud Salopiam die Jovis vel Veneris proximo ante diem Dominicum in Ramis Palmarum, liberandam ibidem dilecto Clerico Regis Johanni de Benſtede Cuſtodi Garderobæ Regis in eadem Garderoba, Recipientes ab eodem Johanne Literas ſuas Patentes receptionem dictæ pecuniæ teſtificantes; Et Rex eis inde debitam allocationem habere faciet. Teſte Theſaurario xxvj die Marcij.

Conſimilia brevia mandantur Taxatoribus & Collectoribus in Com. Salopiæ; Taxatoribus & Collectoribus in Com. Staff., ita [quod] ad eundem diem, Teſte &c ut ſupra.

Hereford. Et eodem die præceptum eſt Vic. Herefordiæ, quod totam pecuniam quam penes ſe habet de exitibus Ballivæ, & quam &c ut ſupra, habeat apud Salopiam ut ſupra, liberandam ut ſupra, Teſte ut ſupra.

Conſimili modo præceptum eſt Vicecomiti Salopiæ, Vic. Staff., ita [quod] ad diem prædictum, T. ut ſupra. *Hil. Brevia Irretornab.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *b.*

(*a*) Mandatum eſt Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, quod Quadrageſimam Regis de Comitatibus Oxoniæ, Berk. & Surreiæ, quam collectores ejuſdem Quadrageſimæ ei liberaverunt per præceptum Regis in eadem Turri reponendam, liberet Theſaurario Regis & Camerarijs ſuis ſub Sigillis eorundem collectorum, ſicut eam ei liberaverunt ſigillis ſuis ſigillatam. T. Rege apud Lamheth xxvj die Aprilis. Per Juſticiarium. *Pat.* 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(*b*) De Clavibus traditis Radulpho de Sanwyco per Theſaurarium. Memorandum quod Rannulſus de Dacre quondam Conſtabularius Turris Londoniæ, tradidiſſet in pleno Scaccario Johanni de Kirkeby Theſaurario duas claves cujuſdam domus Turris prædictæ in qua depoſita ſunt tam arreragia Triceſimæ quam Subſidij Domino Regi conceſſi in Exercitu ſuo Walliæ Anno regni ſui nono. Idem Theſaurarius tradidit claves prædictas Willelmo de Norwyco clerico ejuſdem Scaccarij, cuſtodienda quouſq; aliud duxerit inde providendum. Poſtea idem Willelmus per præceptum ejuſdem Theſaurarij, tradidit claves prædictas Radulpho de Sandwyco Conſtabulario Turris prædictæ, die Martis proxima poſt feſtum Sanctorum Fabiani & Sebaſtiani anno Regni Regis E. xiiij°, in præſentia Nicholai de Okham & Magiſtri Willelmi de Bermingeham Clericorum prædicti Theſaurarij, cuſtodiendas in forma prædicta. *Hil. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*c*) —— cuſtodienda in Theſauraria Regis in Turri Londoniæ, quouſq; aliud ſuper hoc fuerit ordinatum. *Paſ. Commun.* 26: *E.* 1. *Rot.* 76. *b.*

(*d*) Baronibus pro Bartholomæo de Suleye Vicecomite Herefordiæ. Rex mandat quod allocent eidem Bartholomæo, in exitibus ejuſdem Comitatus ſex libras, quas per præceptum Regis poſuit in cariagio Viceſimæ in eodem Comitatu collectæ, a villa Hereford uſq; ad Novum Templum Londoniæ; T. &c. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*e*) Recogacknowledged at the Exchequer (e). The King commanded *Philipp Luvel* and *Edward de Weſtminſtre* to remove all his Gold, Silver, Jewels, and other Treaſure of Value, which had been depoſited at *Weſtminſter* and at the *New Temple*, into the Tower of *London*; And to lay the ſame up There, ſealed with their Seals; Except the Kings *Regale*, which he ordered they ſhould leave ſtill at *Weſtminſter* (f). And the Diſme for the Holy Land, collected in *Oxfordſhire*, was paid-in at the *New Temple* in *London* by *Ralf de Berners* (g). When the Exchequer was ſhut, the Kings money hath been paid to his Treaſurer. *Peter de Bedinton* paid CLx*l* (the Exchequer being at That time ſhut) to *Walter* Biſhop of *Carlile* Treaſurer; and was afterwards allowed the ſame at the Exchequer (h).

(e) Recognitio Symonis de Wycumb cuſtodis Auri Reginæ. Idem recognovit ſe recepiſſe de Johanne de Eyvill ad opus prædictæ Reginæ CC marcas, de fine ſuo de termino S. Martini anno &c Lij°, quas CC marcas idem S. depoſuit apud Novum Templum Londoniæ; & Frater Alanus Præceptor ejuſdem Templi præſens fuit & hoc recognovit. *Memor*. 52. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 13. *b*.

(f) De Theſauro Regis cuſtodiendo. Mandatum eſt Philippo Luvel & Eduuardo de Weſtminſtre, quod totum aurum Regis & argentum, Jocalia, & alium Theſaurum Regis precioſum depoſitum apud Weſtmonaſterium & apud Novum Templum Londoniæ, portari faciant uſq; Turrim Londoniæ, & in ea ſalvo deponi ſub ſigillis ſuis & ſigill. eidem Theſauro appenſis per conſilium Reginæ & R. Comitis Cornubiæ, præter Regale Regis, quod apud Weſtmonaſterium dimittent. T. Rege apud Porteſmuth vj die Julij. *Cl*. 37. *H*. 3. *m*. 6.

(g) Rex Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. —— Allocate Radulpho de Berners —— *ſo much*, quos poſuit in carriagio & ſecuro conductu pecuniæ Decimæ Terræ Sanctæ conceſſæ, a Villa Oxoniæ uſq; Novum Templum Londoniæ anno r n quartodecimo. *Lib*. 19. *E*. 1. *m*. 5.

(h) Rex mandavit Baronibus; Quia teſtificatum eſt per vos coram nobis, quod Petrus de Bedintun liberavit Waltero quondam Carleolenſi Epiſcopo C & Lx l, de exitibus Abbatiæ de Eveſham, de tempore quo idem Epiſcopus fuit Theſaurarius noſter, quamdiu Scaccarium noſtrum fuit clauſum: Vobis mandamus, quod prædictum Petrum de prædictis C & Lx l quietum eſſe faciatis —. *Memor*. 40. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 6. *b*.

CHAP. IX.

Of the CROWN-REVENUE.

I. *Of the* Species *wherein the ancient Crown-Revenue was uſually paid.*
II. *Of payment* ad penſum, Blank, *and by* Tale.
III. *Of the Combuſtion, Examen, and Aſſay.*

CHAP. IX.

I. WHILST I am diſcourſing of the Kings Exchequer, I am obliged to give ſome account of the Revenue which was managed There. It is not my deſign to form a juſt diſcourſe concerning the Revenue; but to handle it only as it is incident to the main argument. In this Chapter I will ſpeak briefly concerning the *Species* wherein the Crown-Revenue was in Ancient times generally rendred: And in the following Chapters will mention ſome of the principal Parts or Branches of which the Crown-Revenue conſiſted; in order to ſhew in general How it aroſe. In the early days next after the *Norman* Conqueſt (if we are rightly informed) there was very little Money *in ſpecie* in the Realm. Then, the Tenants of Knights fees anſwered to their Lords by Military ſervices; and the Tenants of Socage-lands and Demeanes (in great meaſure) by Work and Proviſions. The ingenious Authour of the Dialogue concerning the Exchequer tells us, That from the time of the *Norman* Conqueſt, till the Reign of K. *Henry* I, the rents or ferms due to the King were wont to be rendred in Proviſions and Neceſſaries for his Houſhold (*a*): And that in K. *Henry* the Firſts time, the ſame were changed into money. Afterwards, in the ſucceeding times, the Revenue of the Crown was anſwered or paid-in Chiefly in Gold and Silver: Sometimes in Palfreys, Deſtriers, Chaſcurs, Leveriers, Hawks and Falcons (to wit, in Horſes, Dogs, and Birds for Game, of divers ſorts); and in Things of other kinds. All which, may be comprized under the General name of Revenue; the ſame having been rendred by the Party, and accepted by the Crown as Such. Sometimes an entire Payment or Render was made, both in Gold or Silver and in Horſes, Dogs &c together: And ſometimes in Horſes, Dogs &c Singly. Of which matters there are many inſtances to be ſeen in this Volume: and ſome may be here ſubjoined. *Bernard* the *Scribe* Fined in a Palfrey for the Grant of certain Land (*b*). *Outi* of *Lincoln* Fined in one Hundred *Norway* Hawks and one Hundred Girfals; Four of the Hawks and Six of the Girfals were to be White ones; If he could not get Four White Hawks, he was to give Four White Girfals inſtead of them (*c*). *Ralf* ſon of *Drogo* made fine in five hawks and five girfalcons for himſelf, And in two hawks for *Nicolas de Sigillo*: *Maurice de Creon* in one *Norway* hawk and one Girfalcon (*d*): *Stephen de Dammartin* in one hawk and one girfalcon (*e*): *Walter Cnot* in three hawks and three girfalcons

---

(*a*) *L.* 1. *cap.* 7. A quibus vel ob.

(*b*) Bernardus Scriba r c de j Paleſrido, pro conceſſione terræ de Epiſcopo Exoniæ; Regi ſe adquietavit de j Paleſrido per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*c*) Outi de Lincolia r c de C Accipitribus Norriſcis & de C Girfals; ita quod iiij ex his accipitribus debent eſſe albi, & vj Girfals debent eſſe albi; Et ſi non poterit habere iiij albos accipitres, tunc dabit iiij albos Girfals pro iiij accipitribus albis: Et inde reddidit xxv Girfals griſos & viij accipitres Norriſcos: Et debet Lxxv Girfals griſos, de quibus vj debent eſſe albi, & quater xx & xij accipitres, de quibus iiij debent eſſe albi. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*d*) Radulfus filius Drogonis debet v Accipitres & v Girfalcones pro ſeipſo, Et pro Nicolao de Sigillo debet idem ij Accipitres. Mauricus de Creon debet j Accipitrem Norrenſem & j Girfalconem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(*e*) Stephanus de Dammartin r c de j accipitre, & j girfalcone. Accipitrem reddidit Regi;

falcons (*f*): *William de Braioſa* in CCC Cows and xxx Bulls and x Mares; which he paid in kind (*g*): *Saier* Earl of *Wincheſter* in one good chaſcur ſuch another as *Liard*, and in one good bracket (*h*). *Ernald de Aclent* Fined in one hundred and forty palfreys with ſackbuts, lorains, gilt-ſpurrs, and peacoks creſts, ſuch as would be for his Credit: He was to pay the Value of theſe things at Three Terms; *viz.* One Third part at *Midſummer*, a Third at the *Aſſumption* of St. *Mary*, and a Third at *Michaëlmaſs* (*i*). *Robert de Elleſtede* was to give Six Bald Vulperets and Six other Fox-dogs, for a Writ of *Pone* againſt *Henry de St. George* (*k*). *Richard Engaine* rendred C marks and four Gupilerets (*l*). *Stephen de Harengot* fined in xxxvij *l.* odd ſhillings and one Fox-dog (*m*). And others in like manner. When a Render was to be made in Horſes, Dogs *&c*, it was frequent to change the ſame into money, *viz.* So much for a Hawk, or So much for a Palfrey, or the like; that is, in caſe the King would accept of ſuch commutation; for the Thing was to be rendred in Kind, if the King ſo pleaſed. As in the caſe of *William* Earl of *Arundel* (*n*). But to omitt theſe things; let us proceed to ſpeak briefly concerning the Revenue which was paid in Gold or Silver. There being ſome obſcurity in this ſubject, I ſhall treat of it barely in a miſcellaneous way, obſerving only the order of time in ſetting down what I have to offer.

II. In the moſt ancient times next after the *Norman* Conqueſt, payments at the Exchequer were made *ad ſcalam* and *ad penſum*; and in *Blank* ſilver and Money *numero* or by Tale. I will here firſt ſet-down a conjectural explication of this matter; and afterwards will recite ſome Records and memorials tending to illuſtrate or confirm it. The Payment *ad ſcalam* was payment by Weight; and ſo was the Payment *ad penſum.* When money was paid by weight, and the Kings officers accepted vj *d* over and above each pound or xx *s* of ſilver paid-in, it was called Payment *ad ſcalam.* This kind of payment was very ancient. And in thoſe early times, when there was but little of the Silver ſpecies running, and the arts of depraving it were not yet invented, it was thought ſufficient that vj *d* advance ſhould be paid for every pound or xx *s*, to make good the Weight. This vj *d per* pound ſeems to have been of the like nature with the *Trebuchet* uſed in *France*, that is, Vantage-money, or ſo much added to turn the Scale. When Payment was made *ad penſum*, the perſon paying was to make good the deficiency of Weight, though it was more than vj *d per* xx *s.* But in regard money paid-in by the Kings Fermers might happen to be deficient in Fineneſs as well as Weight, it was found neceſſary to uſe another method of Tryal in payments, and That was by Combuſtion or melting-down part of the money paid-in, and reducing it to Veſſel or Plate of the due Fineneſs.

Regi; per breve ſuum; Et debet j girſalconem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surreia.*

(*f*) Walterus Cnot debet iij Accipitres & iij Girſalcones. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Sutf. m.* 1.

(*g*) Willelmus de Braioſa r c de CCC vaccis & xxx tauris & x equabus, pro habenda loquela, ſicut ſupra continetur; In theſauro nichil; Et Priori de Bello loco C & xx vaccas & x tauros, per breve Regis; Et Abbati de Forde Lx vaccas & x tauros, per idem breve; Et Priori de Bradeſtoch xl vaccas & ij tauros, per idem breve: Et debet quater xx vaccas & viij tauros & x equas. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. ad imum Rot. Sudſexia.*

Willelmus de Braioſa debet quater xx vaccas & viij tauros & x equas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*h*) Saierus Comes Wintoniæ [debet] unum bonum chaſcurum, qualis eſt Liardus chaſcurus Regis, & unum bonum brachettum & baldum. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. War. & Leirc.*

(*i*) Magiſter Ernaldus de Aclent [debet] C & xl paleſfridos cum ſambucis & lorennis & calcaribus deauratis & capellis de pavonibus ad Honorem ſuum; Unde reddet terciam partem pretij in feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xiiij°, in aſſumptione B. Mariæ terciam partem, & in feſto S. Michaelis terciam partem. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*k*) Robertus de Elleſtede debet vj Canes wulperettos & baldos, & vj alios Canes wulpeculares, pro habendo Pone verſus Henricum de Sancto Georgio. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Sudſexia. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*l*) Ricardus Engaine r c de C marcis & iiij Gupilerettis; In theſauro xxj marcas, Et debet Lxxix marcas & iiij Gupilerettos. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*m*) Stephanus de Harengot debet xxxvij l xvij s iiij d ob. & unum canem wulpecularem de pluribus debitis. *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a. Kancia.*

(*n*) *Poſthac, cap.* 13. *ſect.* 10. *ad ann.* 4. *H.* 3. Willelmus Comes Arundelliæ.

CHAP. IX.

Fineneſs. The Payment by Combuſtion was twofold, Real and Nominal: Real, when a Sample of the Ferm paid was put into the furnace and melted: Nominal, when a Twentieth part or *i s per* xx *s* was paid and accepted in lieu of actual Combuſtion: This latter ſeems to have been admitted, to prevent the trouble, charge, and inconvenience of actual Combuſtion. When the Ferm paid-in was Melted-down, or the ſupplement made by adding j *s* to each xx *s*, the Ferm was ſaid to be dealbated or blanched. As, ſuppoſe a Ferm of C *l* was paid into the Exchequer; after the Combuſtion it was ſaid to be C *l* Blank. Nevertheleſs, it is (I conceive) to be underſtood, that in ſome particular times, if there was cauſe, namely if the Ferm paid-in hapned to be of baſer allay than ordinary, the Kings officers at the Exchequer required more than j *s per* xx *s* for combuſtion-money. The Payment made *numero* or by Tale needs no explication; it being according to modern uſage. What I have here ſaid agrees in ſome meaſure with the account, given by a late Worthy Authour, of the payment *ad ſcalam* and *ad penſum* (*o*). He ſaith, the *ſolutio ad ſcalam*, was by paying ſixpence *per* pound with every pound paid-in by Tale. “And this is, ſaith he, the meaning of that frequent expreſſion in the ancient Pipe-rolls, *In theſauro* C *l ad ſcalam*; which ſeems to be one hundred pounds and one hundred ſixpences. The *ſolutio ad penſum*, he ſaith, was the payment of money into the Exchequer by full weight, viz. that a pound, or xx *s* in ſilver *numero* by tale, ſhould not be received for a pound unleſs it did exactly weigh a pound weight Troy, or twelve ounces; and if it wanted any, that then the Payer ſhould make good the weight by adding other money, although it amounted to more or leſs than vj *d* in the pound (which was the *ſolutio ad ſcalam*). And thus frequently occurs in the Pipe-rolls, *In theſauro* C *l ad penſum*, or full weight (*p*). In this caſe it may be obſerved, that there is frequent mention made in the moſt ancient Pipe-rolls, of payment *ad penſum*; but not (that I know) of payment *ad ſcalam*. On the other part, his obſervation touching the payment *ad ſcalam*, viz. in the ſix pence *per* pound advance, is (I believe) juſt. It is confirmed by the caſe of the Prioury of the *Trinity* of *London*; which I ſhall here ſet-down. In That inſtance it appears, That xxv *l ad ſcalam* was the ſame with xxv *l* xij *s* vj *d numero* or by tale; and was ſo accounted for many years together, namely from the Reign of K. *Henry* I, to the end of the Reign of K. *Edward* I, perhaps longer; The xij *s* vj *d* Advance upon the Payment by *Tale* being vj *d* for every Pound reſerved *ad ſcalam*. The caſe was This. K. *Henry* I. granted and confirmed to the Prioury of the H. *Trinity* in *London*, for the Soul of Q. *Maud* his Wife, xxv *l ad Scalam per annum, de reditibus ipſius Reginæ in Exonia, quas prædicta Regina Matilda eis dedit in vita ſua* (*q*). This xxv *l ad Scalam* is expreſsly called xxv *l Blank* in a Writ of K. *Henry* I, as appears hereunder (*r*). In this Writ the King, reciting that he had confirmed Queen *Mauds* Grant to the Canons of the H. *Trinity* in *London*, of xxv *l* Blank the Ferm (or part of the Ferm) of the City of *Exeter*, Commands his Chief Juſticier and Barons of his Exchequer, to conſtrain the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* to pay the ſame to the ſaid Canons. For this xxv *l* Blank there was paid to the ſaid Canons, in the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, by Tale xxv *l* xij *s* and vj *d*; As appears by the Accompt of *Geoffrey de Furnellis* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* (*s*). And the like Payment of xxv *l* xij *s* and vj *d* by Tale, was made to the Canons in the reigns of ſeveral ſubſequent Kings: Namely, in the 12th year of K. *Henry* II (*t*): In the 30th year of K. *Henry* II.

(*o*) A Short Treatiſe touching Sheriffs accompts, *p.* 21, 22. *&c.* *It is commonly ſaid, that this Treatiſe was written by* Sir Matthew Hale *of famous memory.*

(*p*) *Ib. p.* 21, 22.

(*q*) *Chart. Antiq.* N. *n.* 15.

(*r*) Henricus Rex Angl., Rogero Epiſcopo Sareſberiæ & Baronibus Scaccarij ſalutem. Sciatis me conceſſiſſe eſſe ſtabile donum quod Matilda Regina uxor mea dedit & conceſſit Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ, videlicet xxv libras Bl. quas eis dedit de firma Civitatis Exoniæ. Et præcipio vobis, ut ita inde conſtringatis Vicecomitem ut eas reddat eis, ſicut faceretis de mea propria firma. T. Gaufrido de Clintona apud Wintonam. *Chart. Antiq.* N. *n.* 16.

(*s*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de firma Civitatis Exoniæ: Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ xxv l & xij s & vj d Numero; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*t*) Robertus filius Bernardi r c de firma de Deveneſcira: In theſauro xxv l & iiij s & ij d Bl.: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta, Militibus de Templo j marca, Et Canonicis de Sancta Trinitate Lundoniæ xxv l & xij s & vj d numero, Et in Terris datis &c. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*u*) Wilry II (u): In the 9th year of K. *Richard* I (w): In the 7th year of K. *John* (x): In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III (y): In the 38th (z), and 57th years of the ſame King (a): And in the 33th year of K. *Edward* I (b). Of Payments made *ad penſum* there are ſeveral inſtances in this Volume.

In the ancient times, Payments or at leaſt Computations were made by Marks and Half marks, Ounces and Half ounces, of Gold *&c*: And in Pounds, Marks, Half marks, ſhillings, Pence, *&c*, of Silver. The Mark of Gold was equivalent to Six pounds (or Sixſcore ſhillings) of Silver (c). The Abbot of *Thorney* Fined to K. *Stephen* in one mark of gold, for a Market at *Jakeſley*. For That mark of gold he paid ix marks of ſilver (or ſix pounds) to the Kings uſe, and was Quit (d). *Peter Tark* paid vj *l* in ſilver for one mark of gold (e); And others in like manner. The ounce of Gold was equivalent to fifteen ſhillings in ſilver (f). The Pound of ſilver by tale was xx ſhillings, the mark of ſilver xiij *s* iiij *d*, and the ſhilling conſiſted of xij pence. There was a Coin called *Denarius*, a *Penny*, in the Reign of K. *Stephen*. *Algar* and *Sprackling* were Amerced at x marks of ſilver, for a miſdemeaner [in coining or utterting] of Falſe *Denarij* (g). Unleſs you think, *Denarij* here ſignifies *Money* at large, and not *Pennies* or any particular Piece of Coin. *Creſſelin* the *Jew* of *Wincheſter* was amerced C marks, He paid the King C beſants, and was acquitted of the C marks (h). But in this caſe perhaps the King accepted of the beſants *ex mera gratia*. For, as I take it, a beſant was of the value of ij *s*. And ij *s* was anſwered in lieu of a talent, being the yearly rent of land in *Hameldon* (i). In the 5th year of K. *Richard* I, *Benet* ſon of *Iſaac* a *Jew* ſtands charged with a hundred pounds and one mark of Gold *de obol. Muſce* or *Muſcij*, for a Fine (k). And in a Chara Charter of K. *Henry* III, mention is made of xxiiij *oboli de Murce*, payable to the Church of *Weſtminſtre* (*l*). But what was meant by *oboli de Muſce* or *de Murce*, I do not know. In the 4th year of K. *Henry* II, *William de Caiſnei* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* accompted for xl *s de commutatione monetæ* of the town of *Ipſwich* (*m*): And the Sheriff of *London* for xij *l* by tale, *pro commutatione monetæ* (*n*).

(u) Willelmus Briewerre r c de firma de Deveneſcira: In theſauro C & xxij l & xvij d Bl.; Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca, Et Canonicis S. Trinitatis de Londonia xxv l & xij s & vj d numero: Et in terris datis &c. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(w) Ricardus Revel, Henricus de Furnell, pro eo, r c de CCC & xij l & vij s Bl. de firma de Deveneſcira: In Theſauro xx l & xix s & iij d Bl.: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca, Et Canonicis de Sancta Trinitate de Londonijs xxv l & xij s & vj d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(x) Willelmus Briewerre, Radulfus de Mora pro eo, r c de CCC & xij l & vij s Bl. de firma de Deveneſcira: In Theſauro nichil, Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca, Et Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ xxv l & xij s & vj d numero ——. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J.* *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(y) Rogerus la Zuche, Rannulfus de Cerne ut Cuſtos pro eo, r c de CCC & xij l & vij s Bl. de firma Comitatus Devoniæ: In Theſauro nichil: Et in Manerijs Cornubiæ quæ pertinent ad firmam Comitatus Devoniæ &c. Et in Elemoſina conſtituta, Militibus de Templo j marcam, Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ xxv l & xij s & vj d in Civitate Exoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(z) —— Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ xxv l xij s & vj d in Civitate Exoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 38. *H.* 3. *in compoto de Devonia.*

(a) Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ xxv l xij s vj d in Civitate Exoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 57. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b.* *Devonia.*

(b) Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Canonicis S. Trinitatis Londoniæ, xxv l xij s vj d in Civitate Exoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *Rot.* .. *Devonia. m.* 1. *a.*

(c) *Cap.* 13. *ſect.* 1. 5°. *Steph.* Ebrardus Dapifer. *Et ib. ſect.* 3. Telarij Oxineſ. *Et Cap.* 11. *ad ann.* 16. *H.* 2. Burgenſes de Salop. *Et Cap.* 10. *ſect.* 10. *ad ann.* 15. *Joh.* Wiſcardus Laidet.

(d) Abbas de Tornia r c de j marca auri pro Mercato de Jacheſleia; Ricardo de Belcampo liberavit ix marcas argenti pro j marca auri, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Huntedoneſcira.*

(e) Petrus Turcus r c de j marca auri. In theſauro vj l pro j marca auri, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Chent.*

(f) *Cap.* 13. *ſect.* 3. 5° *Ste.* Corveſarij Oxineſ.

(g) Algarus & Sprachelingus debent x marcas argenti, pro forisfactura falſorum denariorum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a.* *Londonia.*

(h) De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus: Creſſelinus Judæus Wintoniæ r c de C marcis de miſericordia; In perdonis per breve Regis, ipſi Creiſſelino C marcas pro C Bizancijs quos liberavit ipſi Regi, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Sudhanteſcira.*

(i) Et de ij s de uno talento de redditu per annum in Hameldon. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *Comp. de Epiſcop. Winton. m.* 1. *a.*

(k) Benedictus filius Yſaac [debet] C l & j marcam auri de Obol. Muſce vel x marcas argenti, pro fine ſuo de Cartis Aaron emptis

In or about the year 1175 (22. *Hen.* 2.) New money was made in *England*, as the *Norman* Chronicle relates (*o*). In the 29th year of K. *Henry* II, *Hugh* ſon of *Gernagan* was to pay CCCC *l* of the Old money, for his *Donum*: He paid CCC xliij *l* xv *s* xj *d* in the New money, for CCCLxxv *l* iij *s* ix *d* of the Old; and the remainder, to wit, xxiiij *l* xvj *s* iij *d*, he paid in Blank ſilver. *Ralf de Crammavill* was to pay C *l* of the Old money, for his *Donum*: He paid fourſcore and ix *l* xj *s* viij *d* in New money, for C *l* of the Old money. *Hugh de Verli* was to pay C *l* of the Old money, for his *Donum*: He paid fourſcore and ix *l* xj *s* viij *d* of the New money, for C *l* of the Old. *Richard de Wivill* was to pay C *l* of the Old money, for his *Donum*: He paid fourſcore pounds and Lxvj *s* viij *d* of New money, for the C *l* of the Old (*p*).

Somewhat muſt be ſaid here concerning the *argentum blancum*, and the *Dealbation* (*q*). In the 4th year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London* paid to *Roger* the Goldſmith five marks of ſilver for his Livery, and ſeven marks of ſilver and ſeven ſhillings and four pence *in argento blanco* for work to be done upon the Kings Chapell (*r*). In the 15th year of That King, *Walter Hoſe* accompted for ninety pounds the Ferm of *Trentham* for three years. He had certain Allowances made to him: And was charged with iiij *l* x *s pro Blanco firmæ*; which was one ſhilling *per* pound (*s*). In the 17th year of the ſame King, the Sheriffs of *London* paid, by the Kings order, xxij *s* for gold to gild the Goſpell uſed in the Kings Chapell, and xx *s in argento blanco* for a ſilver Cenſer and pix for the Kings Chapell (*t*). *Anno* 26. *H.* 2, the Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* accompted for ix *l* and v *s* and iiij *d* in *Pennies* [or Money], and v marks in *Blank Silver*, and nine ſmall Gold Rings, and three Gold Fermailes (or Claſps), being the Chattels of *Ydonea* who was executed for Clipping the *Denarij* [or Money] (*u*). *Anno* 23° of K. *Henry* II, *Walter de Grimesby* had forfeited to the King

---

emptis a Cancellario. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. m.* 1. † *a little lower in the Roll 'tis written, Muſcij. Ib. m.* 2.

(*l*) *It is in a* Carta Regis Henrici, de xxiiij obolis de Murce ſingulis annis reddendis in Eccleſia Weſtmonaſterij. *Mich. Commun.* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*m*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Caiſnei] r c de xl s, de Commutatione monetæ de Gipeſwico. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Norfolch & Suthf.*

(*n*) Et idem Vicomes r c de xij l numero, pro Commutatione monetæ. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

(*o*) Fit nova moneta in Anglia. *Chron. Norm. ap. Ducheſn. Script. Norm. p.* 1004. *ad A. D.* 1175.

(*p*) Hugo filius Gernagan r c de CCCC l Veteris monetæ de Dono ſuo: In theſauro CCC & xliij l & xv s & xj d Novæ monetæ, pro CCC & Lxxv l & iij s ix d Veteris monetæ, & pro xxiiij l & xvj s & iij d in argento bl[anco]: Et Quietus eſt.

Radulfus de Crammavill r c de C l Veteris monetæ de Dono ſuo: In theſauro quater xx & ix l & xj s & viij d Novæ monetæ, pro C l Veteris monetæ, Et Quietus eſt.

Hugo de Verli r c de C l Veteris monetæ de Dono ſuo: In theſauro quater xx & ix l & xj s & viij d Novæ monetæ, pro C l Veteris monetæ, Et Q. e.

Ricardus de Wivill r c de C l Veteris monetæ de Dono ſuo: In theſauro quater xx l & Lxvj s & viij d Novæ monetæ, pro C l Veteris monetæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*q*) *In relation to This, the Reader may alſo pleaſe to conſult the Dialogue* de rebus Scaccarij.

(*r*) Et in argento Blanco, Rogero Aurifabro vij marcæ argenti & vij s & iiij d ad Capellam Regis, per breve Regis. Et eidem v marcæ argenti de Liberatione. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

(*s*) Walterus Hoſe r c de quater xx & x l, de firma de Trentham de tribus annis: —— Et in terris datis Militibus de Templo ix l; Et Johanni Capellano xv l; Et Waldeivo iiij l & x s; Et in Liberatione conſtituta x ſervientibus, xxv l & xij d; Et debet iiij l & x s, pro Blanco firmæ. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Staff.*

(*t*) Et pro j Navicula argenti, & j pixide ad Capellam Regis xx s in argento Bl., per breve Regis. ——. Et pro auro ad deaurandum Textum Capellæ Regis, xxij s. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ix l & v s &

King his Chatells, which confiſted in *Blank Silver*. And the ſame were anſwered to the King in *Blank ſilver* (*w*). In the 30th year of the ſame King, the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* paid-in at the Receipt viij *s* and ix *d* in *Blank ſilver Examined*, [made out of ſome pieces] of the Old Money; which became forfeited to the King, becauſe *Richard de Stokes* an Exchangeour uttered it contrary to the Aſſize lately made touching the Money (*x*). In the 33th year, the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* paid-in xxvj *d* in *Blank ſilver examined*, made out of certain pieces which were found in the earth (*y*). In the eighth year of K. *Richard* I, allowance was made to *Odo le Petit* in his accompt for the profits of the Kings *Cambium*, for making a Huch and a *Fabrica* [or Forge], and for utenſils and neceſſaries for blanching of ſilver (*z*). In the ſame 8th year, the Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* accompted for xl *l* xiij *s* and vj *d* *Blank*, *de remanenti firmæ* of his County. He paid xij *l*, part of it, to *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* by Tale; and the *Album* of That xij *l*, or the Combuſtion-money requiſite to make it xij *l* Blank, he paid at the Exchequer: And ſtood charged with xxviij *l* xiij *s* vj *d* *Blank*, the reſidue of the total ſumm (*a*). *Thomas Baſſet* accounted for the ferm of *Benſenton*, for the tenth year of K. *John*. Upon his accompt, C *s* vij *d* ob. were diſcompted to him for the *Album* of Lvij *l* viij *s* for *Benſenton*, which he had paid in his own wrong in preceding years (*b*). Again. *Album* hath been uſed (as it ſeems) to ſignify Rent paid or other payment made in Money. K. *Henry* III, commanded the Sheriff of *Notinghamſhire*, not to demand any *Album* of *William Daubigny* for the Manour of *Oskinton*; becauſe the King had granted him That Manour, to hold by Knights Service (*c*). The Dialogue concerning the Exchequer ſpeaks alſo of the dealbation of the Sheriffs ferm (*d*). *Walter de Bathe* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* accompted to K. *Kenry* III. for xxv *s* j *d* the profits of the Contract for digging the Black Mineral, other ſumms for the iſſues of the Greater and Smaller Coinage, and Lxxix *s* *pro minera dealbanda* and for Tin that was ſold (*e*). But perhaps this dealbation of the oar was only whiting or refining it.

& iiijd in denarijs, & de v marcis in argento blanco, Et de ix anulis aureis minutis, & iij firmaculis aureis, de pecunia Ydoneæ, quæ disfacta fuit pro retonſura denariorum. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*w*) De catallis Walteri de Grimesbi in argento bl[anco]; In theſauro liberavit in argento bl[anco]; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes r c de viij s & ix d in argento blanco examinato, de denarijs veteris monetæ, quibus Ricardus de Stokes cambiebat contra aſſiſam; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvj d in argento bl. examinato de multis particulis inventis in terra. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*z*) ——— Et Archiepiſcopo Coloniæ xx marcas, per manus Adæ pincernæ ſui, de feodo quod Rex dedit ei in Anglia; per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi; Et ad Sigillum Regis Novum faciendum, platam de pondere v marcarum, per breve ejuſdem; Et Ricardo de Belhus ix marcas, ad emendam unam penulam de Ermines ad opus Regis, per breve ejuſdem; ——— Et Ferrando filio Regis Navariæ revertenti ab Alemannia ubi fuerat obſes pro Rege, C marcas & C s, ad eundum in Normanniam, & ad acquietanda vadia ſua & expenſas ſuas, per breve ejuſdem; ——— Et pro una Huchia facienda, & una fabrica, & utenſilibus faciendis ad dealbandum argentum, & alijs neceſſarijs expenſis, xxxjx s & j d, per breve Regis; Et pro una Domo in qua Cambium factum eſt, & uno panno, & una archa, xliiij *s*, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. in compoto Odonis Parvi & al. de proficuo Cambij.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l & xiij s & vj d Bl. de remanenti firmæ Comitatus; In theſauro nichil; Et H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo xij l, quas ipſe recognovit ſe recepiſſe a Vicecomite, & quas ipſe Archiepiſcopus debet reddere numero, quia Vicecomes reddidit album: Et debet xxviij l & xiij s & vj d Bl. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *Wireceſtr.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes [ſc. Tomas Baſſet, Ricardus le Thus pro eo] reddit compotum de C l pro firma de Benſenton de hoc anno ———. Et in Perdonis ipſi Vicecomiti C s & vij d & ob., pro Albo de Lvij l & viij s de Benſenton, quod reddidit de tribus annis & dimidio præteritis, quod non debuit reddidiſſe. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Joh. Rot.* 16. *b. tit.* Oxenefordſcira.

(*c*) Notingham. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod non exigat a Willelmo Daubigny album de Manerio de Oskinton, quia Rex dedit illi illud Manerium per ſervicium Militare. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*d*) *Dial. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Immo quia de taleis. *Ib. L.* 1. *c.* 6. Semel dictum eſt. *Ib. L.* 2. *c.* 5. Quis inſuper fuerit.

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes [Devoniæ, viz.

III. Sometimes (as hath been ſaid above), when money was paid-in or tendred at the Exchequer, it was brought to the Fire to be Tryed. The Tryal by Fire was called *Combuſtio*, *Examen*, and *Aſſaium* or *Aſſaia*. When a Combuſtion was made, ſo much *per pound* was, as I take it, wont to be paid for the Combuſtion. For example. In the Third year of K. *Henry* II, *Richard de Luci* Sheriff of *Eſſex* was allowed, upon his Accompt, xl *l* x *s* x *d* for ſo much by him paid by Tale to Earl *Geoffrey* for the Third penny of That County. At the ſame time *Richard* paid into the *Receipt* xl *s* vj *d* (which was xij *d per* xx *s*) for the Combuſtion (*f*). The ſame *Richard de Lucy*, Sheriff alſo of *Hertfordſhire* had xix *l* xv *s* ix *d* Blank allowed or diſcompted to him, for xx *l* by Tale which he had paid to the Earl of *Clare* for his Third penny of the County. And at the ſame time, *Richard* paid into the Receipt xv *s* ix *d* for the Combuſtion (*g*). It ſeems there were at ſome times General *Combuſtions* made at the Exchequer, of the Ferms of All or moſt of the Counties and Towns in *England*. For example. There were *Combuſtiones* in the 11th year of K. *Henry* II; They are ſpecifyed in a Cedule annexed to the Great Roll of That year (*h*): And likewiſe in the 21th year of K. *Henry* II (*i*): And in the 25th year of That King (*k*): And in the 8th year of K. *Richard* I, in Eaſter term (*l*): And again in the ſame year in Michaelmaſs term (*m*): And in the 7th year of

---

Walterus de Bada] reddit compotum de xxv s & j d de Conventione pro nigra minera fodienda, Et de Lxxix s pro minera dealbanda & ſtagno vend. Et de vj l xviij s viij d de exitu parvi Cunei, Et de Liiij l xv s iij d ob. de exitu majoris Cunei —. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Devonia.*

(*f*) Eſſexa. Ricardus de Luci r c de xl l & x s & x d Bl. de Veteri firma Eſſexæ: Comiti Gaufrido de tertio denario Comitatus xl l & x s & x d numero: Et in Theſauro pro Combuſtione, xl s & vj d: Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) Heotfortſcira. Idem Vicecomes r c de xix l & xv s & ix d Bl. de Veteri firma: Comiti Claræ in tertio denario Comitatis xx l numero: Et pro Combuſtione In theſauro xv s & ix d: Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*h*) Combuſtiones de firmis Comitatuum totius Angliæ, De Termino S. Michaelis, ad Scaccarium apud Weſtmonaſterium. Rotulus xj anni Henrici Regis Secundi. *That is the Title of the Cedule. Then it follows thus,* Combuſt. de Chent, viij l & vj s & ij d. *And ſo, Combuſtiones for ſeveral other Counties and Towns by name, So much. Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *in Cedula.*

(*i*) Combuſtiones de Termino S. Michaelis xxj anni H. Regis II. apud Weſtmon. factæ; Comb. de Chent xxvij s & iiij d. Comb. de Surreia. Comb. de Hanteſcira iiij l & x s & viij d. *The like for ſeveral Counties and other places. Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *in Ced. ad Rot.* 1.

(*k*) Combuſtiones de firmis Comitatuum Angliæ, factæ apud Weſtmonaſterium in Termino S. Michaelis anno xxv° Regni H. Regis Secundi: Comb. de Chent, x s de Veteri, & de Nova xj s; Item de remanenti ix s & vij d. Comb. de Surreia; Comb. de Hanteſcira, *So much, each County. And ſo for the reſt. Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *in Cedula.*

(*l*) Combuſtiones de Termino Paſchæ anni viij Regni Regis Ricardi. Comb. de Notingeham & Derbiſcira . . . Comb. de Norhamteſira xxxiij s & v d. Comb. de Wireceſtreſira xxij s & ix d. Comb. Burgi de Wireceſtria vj s. Comb. de Norfolchia & Sudf. xv s & j d. Comb. de Everwicſira Lxx s. Comb. de Dorſett & Sumerſett xxv s & viij d. Comb. de Deveneſira xj s. Comb. de Staffordſira xiij s & vj; Item de eodem xvij d. Comb. de Surreia vij s & viij d. Comb. de Cantebrig. & Huntedonſira xlij s & vj d. Comb. de Berchſira xij s & iiij d. Comb. de Wilteſira xvij s & iiij d. Comb. Burgi de Norwico de dimidio anno Sexti anni xxv s & ij d. Comb. de Reragio Burgi de Norwico de eodem anno, viij d. Comb. Burgi de Norwiz xlix s & viij d. Comb. de Reragio de Norf. & Sudf. de vj° anno iiij s & ij d. Comb. Burgi de Bedeford ix s & vij d. Comb. Eſſexæ & Hurtfordſiræ C & vj s & iiij d. Comb. de Bedef. & Bukingh. xvj s. Comb. de Warewic & Leirceſtreſira xiij s & xj d. Comb. de Londonia iiij s. Comb. de Cocham & de Bray xxv s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *in ſecunda Cedula aſſuta Rot. ultimo.*

(*m*) Combuſtiones de Termino S. Michaelis anni viij Regni Regis Ricardi. Comb. de Cantebrigſira & Huntedonſira de toto anno iiij l & xj s & x d. Comb. de Norhanteſira de toto anno Lvj s & j d. Comb. de Notingehamſira & Derebiſira de toto anno C s & x d. Comb. de Ferendona xiiij s & viij d. Comb. de Reragio de Norf. & Sudf. iiij s & viij d. Comb. Burgi de Herefordia ix s & ij d. Comb. de Heingeham vj s & viij d. Comb. de Uplamburn iiij s & vj d. Comb. de Hictredebiria xvij s. Comb. Burgi de Coleceſtria xvj s & ix d. Comb. Burgi de Norwiz Lj s & ix d. Comb. de Reragio Burgi de Norwiz Lj s & ix d.

Comb.

of K. *John* (n). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, the Sheriffs of *London* paid at the Exchequer 214 *l* 6 *s* 3 *d* part of the Ferm of That City. The money was Right by weight. But being brought to the *Examen* of Fire, it lacked upon the Firſt Aſſay xiiij *d per* pound, and upon the Second Aſſay xij *d*. The Sheriffs challenged Both Aſſays; And deſired a Third. But That was Reſpited till further Order (o). There were alſo Combuſtions in the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, for the money of ſeveral Counties and Towns (p): And in other years. All theſe abovementioned were, as I underſtand, Combuſtions of Silver. But upon occaſion, Gold was alſo brought to the Combuſtion. As appears in the caſe here ſubjoined. In the Reign of K. *John*, *Nigell Ruffus* and *Odo le Petit* accompted for the profits of the *Cambium* of *London*. Upon their Accompt ſeveral Allowances were made to them: *viz.* For working of Lxv *l* of gold, for Crowns and other ornaments made againſt the Kings Coronation, Lxv *l*; *viz.* xx *s per* pound: For working fourſcore and ſix pounds five ſhillings and three pence [of ſilver], for ſeveral ſilver ornaments, vj *l* ix *s*; *viz.* xviij *d per* pound: For gold weighing xxj *s* and viij *d*, which they took out of their own ſtock and uſed about the ſaid Works, x *l*: For ſilver of their own which they uſed in the ſaid works, xj *l* ij *s* x *d*: And for the Deficiency (*in lacco*) of the ſaid Lxv *l* of gold after Combuſtion (which Deficiency or *Laccum* was xxxij *s* and vj *d*), xiiij *l* xij *s* vj *d* (q).

It muſt be remembred, that ſome Ferms were reſerved to be paid at the Exchequer *Blank*, and others *Numero*, by Tale. It ſhall be left to the Reader to judge, What the Difference in ſome caſes was between the payment *Blank*, and the payment *Numero*. I ſuppoſe it cannot well be adjuſted. For as the money was at ſometimes more corrupt than it was at other times: So, it is likely the Difference varied in ſome meaſure after That proportion. I will here venture

Comb. de Everwichſira vj l & xj s & ij d. Comb. de Kyrketon & Baanton Lxij s de anno præterito. Comb. de Remanenti firmæ de Kyrketon & Baanton ij s & iiij d. Comb. de firma de Kyrketon & Baanton hoc anno, Lix s & ix d. *And ſo for other Manours, Towns, and Counties. Ib. in tertia Ced. ad Rot. ult.*

(n) Combuſtiones de Glowceſtr. de termino Paſcæ xviij s & j d. Combuſtiones de Bukingham & Bedefordſcira iij s & x d. *The like for other Counties and Towns.* Combuſtiones de Aura de toto anno ix s & iiij d. Combuſtiones de Wireceſtr. de toto anno iiij s. & ij d. *The like for other Towns and Counties. In Ced. annexa ad Rot. ult. Magni Rot. 7. Joh. in Turri Londoniæ.*

(o) Stephanus Bukerel & Henricus de Rohham Vicecomites Lundoniæ de anno Regis hujus xiij°, reddunt compotum de CCC libris Bl. de firma ſua: In Theſauro CC & xiiij libras, vj ſolidos, iij den., qui fuerunt æquales ad libram ſecundum pondus, qui poſiti ad examen ignis lacaverunt in primo aſſaio xiiij d, & in ſecundo xij d; Vicecomites calumpniantur utrumq; examen, & petunt ſibi fieri tercium examen: Quoniam vero Theſaurarius & cæteri Barones noluerunt ad tercium aſſaium procedere ſine majori conſilio, ponitur tercium examen in reſpectum quouſq; alia inde fiat proviſio, & dealbatur libra ad vij denarios, Salvo Regi clamio ad Combuſtionem, ut ſi plus cadat in tercia Combuſtione plus dealbetur, ſecundum ſtatuta & conſuetudinem Scaccarij. Et eſt Combuſtio illius talliæ de CC xiiij libris vj ſolidis ij denarijs ſupradictis, Libra æquali ad numerum, vj libræ v ſolidi; qui ſubtracti de tallia, reſtant CC viij libræ xiiij d Bl.; & allocatis illis miſis ſuis ſecundum quod continetur in Magno Rotulo, debent Lxxvij ſolidos v d ob. Bl. *Trin. Commun. 14. H. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

(p) De Anno Regni Regis xxxv°: Comb. de Buk. & Bedeford, vij s; Comb. Villæ de Bedeford xxj s & xj d ob; Comb. villæ de Kingeſton xvj s vij d & ob. Comb. villæ de Boſeham ij marcæ; Comb. Comitatus Eſſexiæ de primo dimidio anno xl s; Comb. villæ de Norwico iiij l & xij d. *And ſo for other Counties and Towns. In Ced. ad Rot. 1. Magni Rot. 35. H. 3.*

(q) Nigellus Ruffus & Odo Parvus r c de Lx l & xxij d de proficuo Cambij Londoniæ: In theſauro nichil; Et in operatione de Lxv l auri pro coronis & alijs ornamentis factis in coronationem Regis, Lxv l; ſcilicet pro qualibet libra xx s; Et in operatione de quater xx & vj l & v s & iij d, pro pluribus ornamentis de argento, vj l & ix s; ſcilicet pro libra, xviij d; Et pro auro ponderante xxj s & viij d, quod de ſuo appoſuerunt ad perficiendas operationes Regis de auro, x l; Et pro argento quod appoſuerunt ad operationes de argento, xj l & ij s & x d; Et in lacco poſt combuſtionem prædictarum Lxv l auri, quod fuit xxxij s & vj d xiiij l & xij s & vj d; Et habent de Superpluſagio, xlvij l & xiiij s; quas poſtea receperunt in denarijs per breve G. filij Petri. *Mag. Rot. 9. Johs Rot. 5. b. Londonia.*

venture no further than to recite ſome precedents wherein thoſe two ſorts of Payments are compared together. For example. In the 11th year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* had a Surpluſage of xxxix *l* v *s* x *d Blank*, in their Ferm: Which Surpluſage was to be Allowed or ſet-off to them in the Aſſiſe of the City of *London* (that is, in the Aid for the Army of *Wales*): And accordingly, in their Accompt for That Aid, they were Allowed xlj *l* v *s* ij *d numero*, for xxxix *l* v *s* x *d Blank* (r). In the 20th year of K. *Henry* II, CCiiij *l* xj *s* viij *d* by Tale are accompted-for, as equivalent to CLxxxxiiij *l* xvj *s* xj *d* Blank: And CCxix *l* x *s* xj *d* by Tale, to CCix *l* xxiij *d* Blank: And CCxxxviij *l* x *s* by Tale, to CCxxvij *l* xj *s* xj *d* Blank: And CLxxxxv *l* xv *s* iij *d* by Tale, to CLxxxxvj *l* viij *s* xj *d* Blank (s). In the 21th year of K. *Henry* II, *Gervaſe de Cornhill* Sheriff of *Kent* rendred, in the Ferm of That County, CCxlvij *l* xv *s* vj *d numero*, for CCxxxv *l* xix *s* vj *d Blank* (t). In the 22th year of K. *Henry* II, the Fermer of the town of *Hamton* had xx *l* by Tale diſcompted to him for xix *l* vij *s* Blank (tt). In the 29th year of K. *Henry* II, xxiij *l* xiiij *s* j *d* by tale were Allowed to the Sheriff of *Somerſetſhire*, for xxij *l* xj *s* vij *d* Blank (u). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, *William* ſon of *Iſabell* Sheriff of *London* was Allowed upon his Accompt xxxv *l* iij *s* x *d Blank*, for xxxvij *l* x *d numero*, which he had paid by the Kings order to the Earl of *Clare* (w). In the ſame year, there is charged on the Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* the total ſumm of CCLxx *l Blank*; which is (ſaith the Record) CCLxxvj *l* xv *s numero* by combuſtion of vj *d* (x). In the 4th year of K. *John*, *Reginald de Cornhull* Sheriff of *Kent* had upon his Accompt a Surpluſage of xxxj *l* xj *s* v *d Blank*,

---

(r) Reinerus filius Berengariæ & Willelmus filius Iſabel r c de firma Lundoniæ. — Et habent de ſuperplus xxix l & v s & x d Bl.; Qui computantur eis in aſſiſa Civitatis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

Idem Vicecomites r c de CCC & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, de Auxilio exercitus Waliæ, in Civitate: In Theſauro CC & L l —: In ſuo Superplus de firma Comitatus xlj l & v s & ij d numero, pro xxxix l & v s & x d. Bl.; Et debent *So much.* Monetarij Londoniæ r c de x l marcis, de aſſiſa ejuſdem exercitus; In theſauro xx l; & debent x marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Lund. & Midd.*

(s) Baldwinus Criſpus, uxor ejus pro eo, reddit compotum de CC & iiij l & xj s & viij d numero, pro C & quater xx & xiiij l & xvj s & xj d Bl. de Veteri firma de Lundonia; In Theſauro xxxiiij l & xj s & ix d numero, per manum Ebrardi Aurifabri plegij ejus, & x l numero per Ricardum de Berch. *and other money by other hands*, Et debet xxxviij l & xix s & xj d.

David de Cornhill r c de CC & xix l & x s & xj d numero, pro CC & ix l & xxiij d Bl., de Veteri firma Lundoniæ; In theſauro xx l numero; Summa C l numero; Et debet C & xix l & x s & xj d numero.

Johannes Bucuint r c de CC & xxxviij l & x s numero, pro CC & xxvij l & xj s & xj d Bl., de Veteri firma Lundoniæ; In theſauro C s numero; Summa xxxij l & x s; Et debet CC & vj l numero.

Rogerus Blundus r c de C & quater xx & xv l & xv s & iij d numero, pro C & quater xx & vj l & viij s & xj d Bl., de Veteri firma Lundoniæ; In theſauro liberavit Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(t) Gervaſius de Cornhill r c de CC & xlvij l & xv s & vj d numero, pro CC & xxxv l & xix s & vj d bl., de firma anni præteriti, qui totus fuit in Werra; Et de C & xxj l & xiij s & ij d numero, de firma terræ Epiſcopi Baiocenſis de eodem anno, Et de Lxxj l & xiij s numero, de firma propreſturarum. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(tt) Robertus de Sancto Laurentio r c de firma de Hantona. —— Et debet xix l & vij s bl[ancos]. Idem r c de eodem debito; In theſauro vj s & iiij d bl[ancos]; Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Roberto xx l numero, pro xix l & vij s bl[ancis]; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Hantona.*

(u) Ipſi Vicecomiti xxiij l & xiiij s & j d numero, ad Cuſtodiam Caſtelli de Briſtou, pro xxij l & xj s & vij d bl[ancis], per breve Regis; & Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* Dorſeta & Sumerſeta. Willelmus de Bendeng. Vicecomes.

(w) Willelmus filius Yſabelæ r c de quater xx & vij l & vj s & j d Bl. de Veteri firma de Londonia; In theſauro Lij l & ij s & iij d Bl.; Et Comiti de Clara xxxv l & iij s & x d Bl., pro xxxvij l & x d numero pro DC & xxxv Baconibus qui miſſi fuerunt ultra mare ad warniſionem Caſtellorum Regis, per breve Ranulfi de Glanvilla per præceptum Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(x) Burgenſes de Cantebrigia debent Lx l Bl. de firma Burgi de Cantebr. de hoc anno; Et C & quater xx l Bl. de iiij annis præteritis, Et xxx l Bl. de dim. anno de firma Quinti anni. Summa, CC & Lxx l Bl. quod eſt CC & Lxxvj l & xv s numero

CHAP. IX.

Blank, which extended or amounted to xxxiij *l* ij *s* vj *d numero* (*y*). In the 10th year of K. *John*, *William Briwere* Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* had a Surpluſage of xxvij *l* xvj *s* xj *d Blank*, which was xxix *l* iiij *s* viij *d numero* (*z*). In the 12th year of K. *John*, the Sheriff of *Norfolk* had in Surpluſage xxxij *l* xiiij *s Blank*, which was valued at xxxiiij *l* viij *s* ij *d numero* (*a*). In the ſame year, another Surpluſage of xxxv *s* x *d Blank* was valued at xxxvij *s* vij *d numero* (*b*). In the 14th year of That King the ſumm of CLv *l* iij *s Blank* was valued at CLxiij *l* v *s* xi *d numero* (*c*). In the 5th year of K. *Henry* III, *Richard* Son of K. *John* Sheriff of *Staffordſhire* was in ſurpluſage xij *l* xiiij *s* x *d Blank*, which was xiij *l* viij *s* j *d numero* (*d*). At the ſame time *Hubert de Burgh* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* was indebted xviij *l* xv *s* ij *d Blank*, which were xix *l* xiij *s* xj *d numero* (*e*). In the ſame year, the Men of *Cambridg* were in ſurpluſage v *s* vj *d Blank*, which was v *s* ix *d numero* (*f*). In the 6th year of K. *Henry* III, Lxxvj *s* viij *d Blank* was valued at Lxxviij *s* x *d numero* (*g*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, xlvj *s* and iij *d* Blank was extended or valued at xlviij *s* ij *d numero* (*h*). In the 10th year of the ſame King, xv *l* xj *s* x *d* Blank was xvj *l* vij *s* v *d numero* or by Tale (*i*). In the 20th year, xij *l Blank* was xij *l* xij *s numero* (*k*). In the 22th year, xxiiij *l Blank*, was xxx *l numero* (*l*). In the 28th year, iiij *l* viij *s* vij *d Blank* were iiij *l* xj *s* ij *d numero* (*m*). In the 30th year, Lxxx *l Blank* was

---

mero per combuſtionem vj denariorum, quia reddiderant in theſauro. Idem reddunt compotum de eodem debito: In theſauro C & quater xx & xvj l & vij s & x d numero, Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſis Burgenſibus quater xx l & vij s & ij d numero, quos liberaverunt in theſauro pro habenda Villa ſua in Capite de Rege, de qua vero Rex fecit voluntatem ſuam, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

Burgenſes de Cantebrigia r c de C marcis argenti & de vj l pro j marca auri, pro habenda villa ſua ad firmam: In perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſis Burgenſibus Lij l & xix s & vj d pro Lij l xix s & vj d quos liberaverant in theſauro, pro habenda villa ſua in Capite de Rege, quam modo non habent, Et item in perdonis, per idem breve Regis eiſdem Burgenſibus xix l & xiij s & x d, quia Rex facit de villa voluntatem ſuam; Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*y*) Et habet de Superpluſagio xxxj l & xj s & v d Bl., quæ ſunt ei extenſæ uſq; ad xxxiij l & ij s & vj d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Kent.* Reginaldus de Cornhull, *Sheriff.*

(*z*) Willelmus Briwere, Johannes Bonet pro eo, r c de firma. —— Et habet de ſuperpluſ. xxvij l & xvj s & xj d Bl., Quæ ſunt ei extenſæ ad xxix l & iiij s & viij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Wilteſir.*

(*a*) Et habet de Superpluſ. xxxij l & xiiij s bl., Quæ ſunt ei extenſæ ad xxiiij l & viij s & ij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*b*) Et habent de Superpluſ. xxxv s & x d bl., qui ſunt extenſi ad xxxvij s & vij d numero. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*c*) Et præterea eſt ſumma de blanco, C & Lv l & iij s bl.; quæ ſunt extenſæ ad C & Lxiij l & v s & xj d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*d*) Et habet hic de Superpluſagio xij l & xiiij s & x d Bl., qui ſunt ei extenſi ad xiij l & viij s & j d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Berkeſira.* Ricardus filius Regis, Henricus de Scaccario ut Cuſtos, pro eo, *Sheriff.*

(*e*) Et debet xviij l xv s & ij d Bl., qui ſunt ei extenſi ad xix l & xiij s & xj d numero. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Norf. & Suff.* Hubertus de Burgo, Ricardus Freſingefeld [pro eo] r c de firma.

(*f*) Et habent [ſc. Homines de Cantebrigia] de Superpluſagio v s & vj d Bl., qui ſunt eis extenſi ad v s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* ——. *Cant. & Hunt. m.* 1.

(*g*) Et habent de Superpluſagio Lxxvj s & & viij d Bl., qui ſunt eis extenſi ad Lxxviij s & x d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. in imo. Cant. & Huntend.* Falkeſius de Breautee, Johannes de Ulecot pro eo, *Sheriffs.*

(*h*) Et habent [ſc. Homines de Kingeſton] de Superpluſagio xlvj s & iij d Bl., qui ſunt extenſi ad xlviij s & ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. m.* 1. *Surr.*

(*i*) Et debet hic xv l & xj s & x d Bl., qui ſunt ei extenſi ad xvj l & vij s & v d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Surreia. m.* 1. *a.*

(*k*) Homines de Doreceſtre r c de xij l Bl. de firma Villæ ſuæ, Qui ſunt extenſi ad xij l & xij s numero; In theſauro nichil, Et in Warderoba Regis, Fratri G. apud Claredon, xij l, per breve Regis; Et debent xij s. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Dorſate & Sumerſate m.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) Homines de Scalleby debent xxx l numero pro xxiiij l Bl. de firma de Scalleby, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xviij°. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b. Ebor.*

(*m*) Homines de Notingham r c de Lij l Bl. de firma villæ ſuæ: In theſauro xxxv l xvj s vij d Bl. —— ——: Et debent iiij l viij s vij d Bl. qui ſunt extenſi ad iiij l xj s ij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. m.* 1. *Not. & Dereby.*

was Lxxxiiij *l* *numero* (*n*). In the 49th year, CCx *l* xviij *s* iij *d* *Blank*, was CCxxj *l* ix *s* ij *d* *numero* (*o*): And xx *s* iiij *d* ob. *Blank* was xxj *s* iiij *d* ob. *numero* (*p*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* I, ix *l* iij *s* viij *d* ob. *Blank* were ix *l* xij *s* x *d* ob. *numero* (*q*). In the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, Lxviij *l* xij *s* vj *d* ob. quadr. *Blank*, was Lxxij *l* xiiij *d* quadr. *numero* (*r*).

Money was alſo (as hath been ſaid) wont to be weighed at the Exchequer. If, upon Weighing, the Bag (or *Purſe*, *Burſa*) was of Due Weight, it was ſaid to be *æqualis ad libram* (*s*). *Anno* 11. *H.* 3, the Purſe of *Somerſetſhire* was of Due Weight (*t*). *Anno* 22. *H.* 3, the Purſe of the City of *Norwich* was of Due Weight (*u*). *Anno* 29. *H.* 3. the Purſe of *Derby* was Even [to the balance]; and likewiſe the Purſe of *Wirkeworth* (*w*); and the Purſe of the Town of *Bedford* (*x*): And in other years the Purſe of others; *viz.* of the Sheriff of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*y*), of the Sheriff of *Eſſex* (*z*), of the Town of *Derby* (*a*) &c. If the Bag was above the Due Weight, it was ſaid to be *nimis fortis*. The Bag of *London* outweighed, by one penny (*b*). The Bag of the County of *Stafford* was Over-weight, one penny (*c*). If the Bag was Deficient in Weight, the Deficiency was called *Laccum*, a Lacking; And the Bag was ſaid to *laccare* ſo much; which amounts to ſo much. In the 6th year of K. *Henry* III, the Pennies [or Money] of the County of *York* lacked ij *d*, and the ſame amounted to [or were valued at] viij *d*. One Purſe of *Walegrave* lacked iij *d* ob.; Another lacked iiij *d* ob.; A Third lacked ij *d*: The ſame were extended at x *d* (*d*). In the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, one Purſe of *Poclinton* lacked j *d*; The ſame was extended at vij *d* ob. (*e*). In That year, in the County of *Dorſet*, the Purſe of *Dorcheſter* lacked iij *d*; and the Purſe of the County lacked j *d*; the ſame were extended at viij *d* (*f*). *Anno* 14 *H.* 3, one Aſſay of the Purſe of *London* lacked xiiij *d*; Another Aſſay lacked xij *d* (*g*); And the Purſe of the Sheriff of *Bedford* and *Buckingham* lacked

j *d*

(*n*) Homines de Andoura r c de quater xx l Bl. de firma de Andoura, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xxv, quæ ſunt extenſæ ad quater xx & iiij l numero. In theſauro iiij l. Et Huberto Hoſe pro Annuo feodo ſuo C l, per breve Regis. Et habent de Superpluſagio xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 2. *a.*

(*o*) Nicholaus le Eſpigornel ut Cuſtos r c de DC xlv l ij s iiij d Bl. de firma Comitatuum. —— Et debet CC & x l xviij s iij d Bl.; Qui ſunt extenſi ad CCxxj l ix s ij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*p*) Et habent de ſuperpluſ. xx s iiij d ob. Bl.; qui ſunt extenſi ad xxj s iiij d ob. numero. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*q*) Et habet de ſuperpluſagio ix l iij s viij d ob. Bl. qui ſunt extenſi ad ix l xij s x d ob. Qui allocantur ei infra in firma ſua pro proficuo. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *Glouc. m.* 1. *a.*

(*r*) Et habet de Superpluſagio Lxviij l xij s vj d ob. q. Bl. Qui ſunt extenſi ad Lxxij l xiiij d q. numero. Qui allocantur ei in Item Norf. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*s*) Quarta [burſa] æqualis eſt ad libram. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*t*) Burſa Comitatus eſt æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.* *Sumerſet.*

(*u*) Burſa Civitatis Norwici æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b.* *ad imum.*

(*w*) Burſa de Derbi æqualis. Burſa de Wirkeworth æqualis. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Burſa villæ de Bedeford æqualis. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.* *Bed. & Buk.*

(*y*) Burſa Vicecomitis æqualis. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *in compoto Vic. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*z*) Burſa Comitatus Eſſexiæ æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*a*) Burſa Derebiæ æqualis. Burſa Notingamiæ æqualis. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

Burſa hominum de Derby æqualis. *Memor.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*b*) Burſa anni ſecundi nimis fortis fuit j denario. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *London.*

(*c*) Burſa Comitatus [*for one year*] lackat j d. Burſa alia fuit nimis fortis j d. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Staff.*

(*d*) Denarij Comitatus Ebor. laccaverunt ij d, & ſunt extenſi ad viij d. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

Una Burſa de Walegrave laccavit iij d & ob. Alia Burſa laccavit iiij d & ob. Tercia laccavit ij d. Quarta æqualis eſt ad libram. Extenſæ ſunt ad x d. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*e*) Burſa de Poclinton æqualis eſt ad libram. Burſa alia ejuſdem villæ laccat j d. Extenduntur ad vij d ob. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*f*) Burſa de Dorceſtria laccat iij d. Burſa Comitatus laccat j d. Extenduntur ad viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.* *Dorſ.*

(*g*) Aſſaium burſæ Londoniæ lacat xiiij d. Alterum Aſſaium lacat xij. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3.

Rot.

d (*b*). The Purſe of *Norwich* lacked j *d* (*i*). The Purſe of *Colcheſter* lacked iij *d* ob.; And That of *Ipſwich* j *d* (*k*). The Purſe of *Norwich* lacked j *d*; And the Purſe of *Ipſwich* ij *d* (*l*). The Purſe of the City of *Hereford* lacked iiij *d*; And That of *Northampton* iij *d* (*m*). The Purſe of the Sheriff of *Buckinghamſhire* lacked j *d* (*n*). The Purſe of the Town of *Bedford* lacked iiij *d* (*o*). The Purſe of the Town of *Colcheſter* lacked iij *d* (*p*); And That of the Town of *Notingham* iij *d* (*q*). When it is ſaid, that ſuch a Purſe lacked iij *d*, it is, I think, to be underſtood, that there was, upon the Combuſtion, a deficiency of iij *d per* xx *s* in the ſumm paid into the *Receipt*. It is mentioned to be ſo, in the Great Roll of the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, in the caſe of *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* (if I underſtand it right). There, the Combuſtion was computed at ſix pence in the pound (*r*).

As the Revenue in Ancient times was wont to be paid-in at the Exchequer, ſometimes by Weight, and ſometimes by Tale: So, there were Proper Officers and Utenſils provided There, for Weighing, Telling, Eſſaying, and Laying-up of the Money. There was a *Peſour* or *Weigher*, a *Fuſor* or *Melter*, Goldſmiths, and others. In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, there were (it ſeems) Two *Fuſors*; for *Gilbert* the *Fuſor* had Livery from the King for his ſervice [at the Exchequer]; And in the ſame year, Coals and other neceſſaries were provided at the Kings charge for making the Aſſays [at the Exchequer] (*s*): And *Uchtrede Stede* the Kings *Fuſor* had Livery in the ſame year from the King for his Service; And Coals and other Utenſils for his ſaid Office were likewiſe provided for him at the Kings charge (*t*). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, *foruli* and other Conveniences were provided [at the *Receipt*] for Weighing and for Telling of the Revenue paid-in (*u*). And in like manner other Allowances and Proviſions were made for other Officers concerned in the Receipt of the Kings money. Theſe Officers received Salaries or Stipends of the King for their Service. The offices of the *Peſour* and *Fuſor* were Serjanties. Of Them we ſhall ſpeak in another place (*w*). Of the *Goldſmiths* no more needeth to be ſaid here, than that there were ſuch perſons uſually employed at the Exchequer,

---

Rot. 14. *a. Vid. ſect.* 3. *of Combuſtion*; *ad ann.* 14. *H.* 3.

(*b*) Burſa Vicecomitis lacat j d. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Bed. & Buk.*

(*i*) Burſa de Norwico lacat j den. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*k*) Burſa Burgi de Coleceſtria lacat iij d & ob. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

Burſa de Gipewich lacat j den. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. ad imum.*

(*l*) Burſa Hominum de Norwyco lacat j d. Burſa Hominum de Gipewyco lacat ij d. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*m*) Burſa Civitatis Herefordiæ lacat iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 26. *b.* Burſa de Northamton lacat iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 27. *a.*

(*n*) Burſa Vicecomitis lacat j d. *Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b. in imo*; *In Compoto Vic. Buk. & Bed.*

(*o*) Burſa Hominum de Bedford lacat iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*p*) Lakum. Burſa Hominum de Coleceſtria lacat iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *a. in. Comp. Vic. Eſſexiæ.*

(*q*) Burſa Hominum de Notingham lacat iij d. Burſa Hominum de Derby æqualis. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*r*) Et Radulfo filio Stephani per Alanum Diſpenſatorem, Lxxij l, ad ſoltam Reginæ faciendam, per Combuſtionem vj denariorum libra; per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla, per præceptum Regis; Et Q.e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Wilteſcira.* Hugo Bardulf *Sheriff.*

(*s*) *The Sheriff of* Northamtonſhire *was Allowed upon his Accompt, what he had laid out,* In carriagio theſauri a Norhantona uſq; ad Notingeham, per Willelmum Malduit Camerarium & Johannem Cumin, v s, per idem breve [Regis]; Et Liberatione Gilleberti Fuſoris a Nativitate B. Mariæ uſq; ad octabas S. Michaelis, x s per idem breve Regis; Et pro Carbonibus & neceſſarijs ad examin[ationes] faciend[as], iiij s & vij d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. & b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*t*) *The Sheriff of* Devonſhire *was Allowed upon his Accompt, what he had expended,* In Liberatione Mauricij de Charkaſon Cambitoris Regis, a feſto Decollationis S. Johannis uſq; ad octabas S. Michaelis, xiij s, qualibet die iiij d, per breve Randulfi de Glanvilla; Et in Liberatione Uchtredi Stede Fuſoris Regis, ix s & viij d de xxxix diebus, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla; Et pro Carbonibus & Inſtrumentis prædicti Fuſoris, iij s, per idem breve. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Et pro forulis & alijs neceſſarijs ad ponderandum & numerandum theſaurum, ix l & ij s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Sudhantona.*

(*w*) *Cap.* 24.

(*x*) Et

CHAP. IX.

was Lxxxiiij *l* *numero* (*n*). In the 49th year, CCx *l* xviij *s* iij *d* *Blank*, was CCxxj *l* ix *s* ij *d* *numero* (*o*): And xx *s* iiij *d* ob. *Blank* was xxj *s* iiij *d* ob. *numero* (*p*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* I, ix *l* iij *s* viij *d* ob. *Blank* were ix *l* xij *s* x *d* ob. *numero* (*q*). In the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, Lxviij *l* xij *s* vj *d* ob. quadr. *Blank*, was Lxxij *l* xiiij *d* quadr. *numero* (*r*).

Money was alſo (as hath been ſaid) wont to be weighed at the Exchequer. If, upon Weighing, the Bag (or *Purſe*, *Burſa*) was of Due Weight, it was ſaid to be *æqualis ad libram* (*s*). *Anno* 11. *H.* 3, the Purſe of *Somerſetſhire* was of Due Weight (*t*). *Anno* 22. *H.* 3, the Purſe of the City of *Norwich* was of Due Weight (*u*). *Anno* 29. *H.* 3. the Purſe of *Derby* was Even [to the balance]; and likewiſe the Purſe of *Wirkeworth* (*w*); and the Purſe of the Town of *Bedford* (*x*): And in other years the Purſe of others; *viz.* of the Sheriff of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (*y*), of the Sheriff of *Eſſex* (*z*), of the Town of *Derby* (*a*) &c. If the Bag was above the Due Weight, it was ſaid to be *nimis fortis*. The Bag of *London* outweighed, by one penny (*b*). The Bag of the County of *Stafford* was Over-weight, one penny (*c*). If the Bag was Deficient in Weight, the Deficiency was called *Laccum*, a Lacking; And the Bag was ſaid to *laccare* ſo much; which amounts to ſo much. In the 6th year of K. *Henry* III, the Pennies [or Money] of the County of *York* lacked ij *d*, and the ſame amounted to [or were valued at] viij *d*. One Purſe of *Walegrave* lacked iij *d* ob.; Another lacked iiij *d* ob.; A Third lacked ij *d*: The ſame were extended at x *d* (*d*). In the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, one Purſe of *Poclinton* lacked j *d*; The ſame was extended at vij *d* ob. (*e*). In That year, in the County of *Dorſet*, the Purſe of *Dorcheſter* lacked iij *d*; and the Purſe of the County lacked j *d*; the ſame were extended at viij *d* (*f*). *Anno* 14 *H.* 3, one Aſſay of the Purſe of *London* lacked xiiij *d*; Another Aſſay lacked xij *d* (*g*); And the Purſe of the Sheriff of *Bedford* and *Buckingham* lacked

j *d*

(*n*) Homines de Andoura r c de quater xx l Bl. de firma de Andoura, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xxv, quæ ſunt extenſæ ad quater xx & iiij l numero. In theſauro iiij l. Et Huberto Hoſe pro Annuo feodo ſuo C l, per breve Regis. Et habent de Superpluſagio xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 2. *a.*

(*o*) Nicholaus le Eſpigornel ut Cuſtos r c de DC xlv l ij s iiij d Bl. de firma Comitatuum. —— Et debet CC & x l xviij s iij d Bl.; Qui ſunt extenſi ad CCxxj l ix s ij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*p*) Et habent de ſuperpluſ. xx s iiij d ob. Bl.; qui ſunt extenſi ad xxj s iiij d ob. numero. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*q*) Et habet de ſuperpluſagio ix l iij s viij d ob. Bl. qui ſunt extenſi ad ix l xij s x d ob. Qui allocantur ei infra in firma ſua pro proficuo. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *Glouc. m.* 1. *a.*

(*r*) Et habet de Superpluſagio Lxviij l xij s vj d ob. q. Bl. Qui ſunt extenſi ad Lxxij l xiiij d q. numero. Qui allocantur ei in Item Norf. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*s*) Quarta [burſa] æqualis eſt ad libram. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*t*) Burſa Comitatus eſt æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.* *Sumerſet.*

(*u*) Burſa Civitatis Norwici æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b. ad imum.*

(*w*) Burſa de Derbi æqualis. Burſa de Wirkeworth æqualis. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Burſa villæ de Bedeford æqualis. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Bed. & Buk.*

(*y*) Burſa Vicecomitis æqualis. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b. in compoto Vic. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*z*) Burſa Comitatus Eſſexiæ æqualis ad libram. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*a*) Burſa Derebiæ æqualis. Burſa Notingamiæ æqualis. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

Burſa hominum de Derby æqualis. *Memor.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*b*) Burſa anni ſecundi nimis fortis fuit j denario. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *London.*

(*c*) Burſa Comitatus [*for one year*] lackat j d. Burſa alia fuit nimis fortis j d. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Staff.*

(*d*) Denarij Comitatus Ebor. laccaverunt ij d, & ſunt extenſi ad viij d. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

Una Burſa de Walegrave laccavit iij d & ob. Alia Burſa laccavit iiij d & ob. Tercia laccavit ij d. Quarta æqualis eſt ad libram. Extenſæ ſunt ad x d. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*e*) Burſa de Poclinton æqualis eſt ad libram. Burſa alia ejuſdem villæ laccat j d. Extenduntur ad vij d ob. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*f*) Burſa de Dorceſtria laccat iij d. Burſa Comitatus laccat j d. Extenduntur ad viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.* *Dorſ.*

(*g*) Aſſaium burſæ Londoniæ lacat xiiij d. Alterum Aſſaium lacat xij. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.*

d (*b*). The Purſe of *Norwich* lacked j *d* (*i*). The Purſe of *Colcheſter* lacked iij *d* ob.; And That of *Ipſwich* j *d* (*k*). The Purſe of *Norwich* lacked j *d*; And the Purſe of *Ipſwich* ij *d* (*l*). The Purſe of the City of *Hereford* lacked iiij *d*; And That of *Northampton* iij *d* (*m*). The Purſe of the Sheriff of *Buckinghamſhire* lacked j *d* (*n*). The Purſe of the Town of *Bedford* lacked iiij *d* (*o*). The Purſe of the Town of *Colcheſter* lacked iij *d* (*p*); And That of the Town of *Notingham* iij *d* (*q*). When it is ſaid, that ſuch a Purſe lacked iij *d*, it is, I think, to be underſtood, that there was, upon the Combuſtion, a deficiency of iij *d per* xx *s* in the ſumm paid into the *Receipt*. It is mentioned to be ſo, in the Great Roll of the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, in the caſe of *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* (if I underſtand it right). There, the Combuſtion was computed at ſix pence in the pound (*r*).

As the Revenue in Ancient times was wont to be paid-in at the Exchequer, ſometimes by Weight, and ſometimes by Tale: So, there were Proper Officers and Utenſils provided There, for Weighing, Telling, Eſſaying, and Laying-up of the Money. There was a *Peſour* or *Weigher*, a *Fuſor* or *Melter*, Goldſmiths, and others. In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, there were (it ſeems) Two *Fuſors*; for *Gilbert* the *Fuſor* had Livery from the King for his ſervice [at the Exchequer]; And in the ſame year, Coals and other neceſſaries were provided at the Kings charge for making the Aſſays [at the Exchequer] (*s*): And *Uchtrede Stede* the Kings *Fuſor* had Livery in the ſame year from the King for his Service; And Coals and other Utenſils for his ſaid Office were likewiſe provided for him at the Kings charge (*t*). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, *foruli* and other Conveniences were provided [at the *Receipt*] for Weighing and for Telling of the Revenue paid-in (*u*). And in like manner other Allowances and Proviſions were made for other Officers concerned in the Receipt of the Kings money. Theſe Officers received Salaries or Stipends of the King for their Service. The offices of the *Peſour* and *Fuſor* were Serjanties. Of Them we ſhall ſpeak in another place (*w*). Of the *Goldſmiths* no more needeth to be ſaid here, than that there were ſuch perſons uſually employed at the Exchequer,

---

Rot. 14. *a. Vid. ſect.* 3. *of Combuſtion; ad ann.* 14. *H.* 3.

(*b*) Burſa Vicecomitis lacat j d. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Bed. & Buk.*

(*i*) Burſa de Norwico lacat j den. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*k*) Burſa Burgi de Colecestria lacat iij d & ob. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

Burſa de Gipewich lacat j den. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. ad imum.*

(*l*) Burſa Hominum de Norwyco lacat j d. Burſa Hominum de Gipewyco lacat ij d. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*m*) Burſa Civitatis Herefordiæ lacat iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 26. *b.* Burſa de Northamton lacat iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 27. *a.*

(*n*) Burſa Vicecomitis lacat j d. *Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b. in imo; In Compoto Vic. Buk. & Bed.*

(*o*) Burſa Hominum de Bedford lacat iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*p*) Lakum. Burſa Hominum de Colecestria lacat iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *a. in. Comp. Vic. Eſſexiæ.*

(*q*) Burſa Hominum de Notingham lacat iij d. Burſa Hominum de Derby æqualis. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*r*) Et Radulfo filio Stephani per Alanum Diſpenſatorem, Lxxij l, ad ſoltam Reginæ faciendam, per Combuſtionem vj denariorum libra; per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla, per præceptum Regis; Et Q.e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Wilteſcira.* Hugo Bardulf *Sheriff.*

(*s*) *The Sheriff of* Northamtonſhire *was Allowed upon his Accompt, what he had laid out,* In carriagio theſauri a Norhantona uſq; ad Notingeham, per Willelmum Malduit Camerarium & Johannem Cumin, v s, per idem breve [Regis]; Et Liberatione Gilleberti Fuſoris a Nativitate B. Mariæ uſq; ad octabas S. Michaelis, x s per idem breve Regis; Et pro Carbonibus & neceſſarijs ad examin[ationes] faciend[as], iiij s & vij d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. & b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*t*) *The Sheriff of* Devonſhire *was Allowed upon his Accompt, what he had expended,* In Liberatione Mauricij de Charkaſon Cambitoris Regis, a feſto Decollationis S. Johannis uſq; ad octabas S. Michaelis, xiij *s*, qualibet die iiij d, per breve Randulfi de Glanvilla; Et in Liberatione Uchtredi Stede Fuſoris Regis, ix s & viij d de xxxix diebus, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla; Et pro Carbonibus & Inſtrumentis prædicti Fuſoris, iij s, per idem breve. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Et pro forulis & alijs neceſſarijs ad ponderandum & numerandum theſaurum, ix l & ij s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Sudhantona.*

(*w*) *Cap.* 24.

(*x*) Et

Exchequer, who had Livery or Allowance from the King. Thus, in the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, Allowance was made to the Sheriffs of *London* for the Livery of the Kings Goldſmiths, and for the Coals uſed by them (*x*). In the 22th year of K. *Henry* II, Allowance was made out of the Ferm of the City of *London* and County of *Middleſex*, for *John* the *Goldſmith*, and likewiſe for the Coals uſed by the Kings *Goldſmiths* (*y*). The like Allowances were made in ſeveral other years of the ſame King and his Succeſſours (*z*).

It is to be underſtood, that there were Mints in ſeveral places of *England*; and officers employed in the Coinage there; of which ſort were the Moneyours, Eſſayers, and *Cuſtodes cuneorum*. Theſe Mints and Officers were under the ſuperviſal and direction of the Chief Juſticier, or the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer. In the 9th year of K. *John*, the Moneyours, Eſſayers, and *Cuſtodes Cuneorum* of *London*, were commanded by Writ Patent to appear at *Weſtminſter* in the quinzime of St. *Denys*, to receive There the Kings Command; and to bring thither all their Dies ſealed-up with their ſeals, and to ſummon all the Workers of Money of *London*, and other perſons who were skilled in the art of making money, to appear there at the ſame time. And the like Writs iſſued to the Moneyours, Eſſayers, and *Cuſtodes Cuneorum*, of *Wincheſter*, *Exeter*, *Chicheſter*, *Canterbury*, *Rocheſter*, *Ipſwich*, *Norwich*, *Lenn*, *Lincoln*, *York*, *Carlile*, *Northamton*, *Oxford*, *St. Edmund*, and *Durham* (*zz*).

There were alſo Aſſays, made at the Exchequer, of the Money minted at the reſpective Mints. K. *Edward* I. (*anno* 9. or 10.) by his Writ commanded the Barons, to take with them *Gregory de Rokeſle*, and ſtraitway before they retired from the Exchequer to open the Boxes of the Aſſay of *London* and *Canterbury*, and to make the Aſſay in ſuch manner as the Kings Council were wont to do, and to take an account thereof, ſo that they might be able to Certify the King touching the ſame whenever he ſhould pleaſe (*a*). In the 24th year of K. *Edward* I, an Aſſay of ſome ſilver brought from the Mine of *Byrlande* in *Devonſhire*, was made in the preſence of *Peter de Wylughby* the Treaſurers Lieutenant Chancellour of the Exchequer and *John de Cobham* Baron of the Exchequer (*b*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, an Aſſay was made of the money minted in the Exchanges of *London* and *Canterbury* between the 11th day

---

(*x*) Et Aurifabris Londoniæ pro Carbone, Lxs & xd numero. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*y*) Et in liberatione conſtituta Infirmis de Lundonia, xv s de eodem termino [ſc. quarta parte anni]; Et Johanni Aurifabro xxij s & ix d & ob. de eodem termino; Et pro Carbonibus Aurifabrorum Regis, xv s & ij d & ob., de eodem termino. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*z*) Et in liberatione conſtituta Johanni Aurifabro, iiij l & xj s & iij d; Et pro carbonibus Aurifabrorum Regis Londoniæ, Lx s & x d. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

Et in liberatione conſtituta Johanni Aurifabro, iiij l & xj s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd. The like Allowance was again made to* John *the* Goldſmith, *anno* 9. *R.* 1. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

Et in liberatione conſtituta Johanni Auriſabro iiij l & xj s & v d. Et pro carbonibus Aurifabrorum Regis Londoniæ Lx s & x d. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot. ult. b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*zz*) Rex &c Omnibus Monetarijs & Examinatoribus monetæ & Cuſtodibus Cuneorum Londoniæ ſalutem. Præcipimus vobis, quod ſicut vos & veſtra diligitis, ſtatim viſis Litteris iſtis ſignetis ſigillis veſtris omnes Cuneos veſtros, & ſitis cum illis apud Weſtmonaſterium a craſtino S. Dioniſij in xv dies, audituri præceptum noſtrum. Et faciatis ſcire omnibus operatoribus monetæ de Civitate veſtra, & eis qui ſciunt dare conſilium ad faciendam monetam, quod tunc ſint ibi vobiſcum. Et habeatis ibi has Litteras. T. Domino P. Wintonienſi Epiſcopo apud Weſtmon. vij die Octobris.

Sub eadem forma ſcribitur omnibus Monetarijs, & examinatoribus monetæ, & Cuſtodibus Cuneorum, Wintoniæ, Exoniæ, Ciceſtriæ, Cantuariæ, Roffæ, Gipeſwici, Norwici, Lennæ, Lincolniæ, Eboraci, Cardull., Norhamtoniæ, Oxoniæ, Sancti Edmundi, Dunelmi. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 5.

(*a*) Baronibus, de Aſſaio faciendo. Rex mandat eiſdem, quod aſſumpto ſecum Gregorio de Rokeſle, ante receſſum a Scaccario, pixides aſſaij Londoniæ & Cantuariæ ſine dilatione aperiant, & aſſaium illud, prout alias per quoſdam de Conſilio Regis fieri conſuevit, faciant, & compotum inde recipiant, Ita quod ſuper hijs ad beneplacitum ſuum poterit certiorari. *Trin. Commun.* 9 & 10. *E. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*b*) —— in præſentia Dominorum P. de Wylughby Tenentis locum Theſaurarij Cancellarij Scaccarij, & Johannis de Cobeham day of *June* in the 10th year of the King and the 19th day of *November* in the 11th year, during which time *Giles de Hertebergh* and *Terrick de Loſe* were Maſters of the ſaid Money; and between the ſame day and the 21th day of *April* in the 12th year, at which time the ſaid *Giles* alone was Maſter of the Money There; to wit, of Forty thouſand ſeven hundred and thirty pounds minted in the ſaid Exchanges within the ſaid time. Upon this Aſſay, it was found, that the ſaid Money was too Weak and of a greater Allay than it ought to have been of, by Two hundred fifty eight pounds five ſhillings ten pence halfpenny; as appeared by the Rolls of the ſaid Aſſays remaining in the *Receipt*. For which Defects the ſaid *Giles* was bound to anſwer to the King, for himſelf and the ſaid *Terrick*, as he acknowledged before the Treaſurer and Barons. And beſides, the ſaid *Giles* was bound to anſwer to the King for C *l* of melted ſilver delivered to him to be minted by *Auguſtin le Waleys* Keeper of the ſaid Exchanges, as the ſaid *Giles* likewiſe acknowledged. The total for which the ſaid *Giles* was to anſwer to the King, was Three hundred fifty eight pounds five ſhillings and ten pence halfpenny. Of this ſumm, one hundred pounds were aſſigned to the Biſhop of *Ely*, in part of the debts due to him from the King, by Bill of the Wardrobe. The ſaid *Giles* was commanded to ſatisfy the ſaid Biſhop for the ſaid Hundred pounds and the King for the reſt. *Giles* alleged that he was unable as yet to pay the ſame. Whereupon, the 16th day of *May*, he was committed priſoner to the Marſhall. Afterwards, on the 26th day of *June*, he was ſet at large, by the manucaption of *Humfrey de Bohun* Earl of *Hereford* and *Eſſex* and of Maſter *John Waleweyn* (e). In the ſame 12th year, a Writ iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer, Reciting that the Kings Money minted in his Mints in the Biſhoprick of *Durham* and the Liberty of St. *Edmund*, in the time of K. *Edward* I. and of the preſent King, had not yet been aſſayed or tried, And commanding them, to cauſe the ſaid the Money to be duly aſſayed and tried, and care to be taken about the ſame in other reſpects in ſuch manner as was juſt and had been accuſtomed (d). In the ſame 12th year of K. *Edward* II, the Abbot of St. *Edmund* was commanded by Writ, to cauſe the Miniſters of his Mint within the Liberty of St. *Edmund*, to appear at the Exchequer in the

octaves

---

ham Baronis Scaccarij ejuſdem. *Trin. Commun.* 24. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 38. *a. in bund.* 23 & 24 *E.* 1.

(e) Londonia. Memorandum quod facto aſſayo de moneta Cambiorum Londoniæ & Cantuariæ, inter xj diem Junij anno Regis nunc x°, & xix diem Novembris anno xj°, quo tempore Egidius de Hertebergh & Terricus de Loſe fuerunt Magiſtri monetæ prædictæ, & inter eundem diem & xxj diem Aprilis hoc anno xij, quo tempore dictus Egidius per ſe fuit Magiſter ejuſdem monetæ, videlicet de xl mille DCC xxx libris, monetatis in Cambijs prædictis infra tempus prædictum, compertum eſt quod eadem moneta nimis debilis & majoris alaij fuit, quam fuiſſe debuerat, per CC Lviij l v s x d ob.; ſicut patet in Rotulis de dictis aſſaijs in Recepta exiſtentibus. De quibus defectibus dictus Egidius tenetur pro ſe & dicto Terrico Domino Regi reſpondere, prout ipſe coram Theſaurario & Baronibus recognovit. Et nichilominus, idem Egidius tenetur Regi in C l, de argento functo ſibi liberato ad monetandum, per Auguſtinum le Galeys Cuſtodem Cambiorum prædictorum, prout idem Cuſtos aſſerit, & nondum reſtituto, quod idem Egidius ſimiliter recognovit. Summa totalis unde idem Egidius debet Regi reſpondere, CCCLviij l v s x d ob. De quibus aſſignantur Johanni Elienſi Epiſcopo C l, in partem debitorum quæ Rex ei debet per billam de Garderoba, videlicet illæ C l de argento functo &c. Et dictum eſt eidem Egidio, quod ſatisfaciat eidem Epiſcopo de dictis C l, & de reſiduo Domino Regi. Qui dicit ſe non poſſe adhuc inde ſatisfacere. Ideo liberatur Mareſcallo xvj die Maij. Poſtea deliberatur a cuſtodia Mareſcalli xxvj die Junij. Et Humfridus de Bohun Comes Herefordiæ & Eſſexiæ, & Magiſter Johannes Waleweyn, eodem die manuceperunt habere corpus dicti Egidij hic, coram Theſaurario & Baronibus de die in diem, ad ſatisfaciendum Regi de omnibus arreragijs & defectibus per ipſum Egidium debitis, prout continget ipſum Egidium rationabiliter inde onerari &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 29. *a.*

(d) Baronibus per Regem. Quia moneta Regis de Cuneis ſuis in Epiſcopatu Dunelmenſi & Libertate de Sancto Edmundo, tempore Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ patris ſui ſeu ſuo, aſſayata non extitit ſeu temptata, unde plurimum admiratur: Mandat Baronibus, quod monetam ſuam in dictis duobus locis modo debito aſſayare & temptare, & ulterius inde fieri faciant prout juſtum fuerit in hac parte, & alias fieri conſuevit. T. Rege apud Eboracum, xxx die Novembris anno duodecimo. Per Conſilium. *Hil. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 79. *a.*

(e) Suff.

octaves of *Candlemaſs*, and to bring with them all the Pixes of Aſſays made of the Money, minted in the ſaid Mint, as well in the time of K. *Edward* I, as of the preſent King, and not yet aſſayed; to the intent an aſſay might be made thereof, and ſuch meaſures taken therein as the Court of Exchequer ſhould direct. Accordingly, at That day the Abbot ſent to the Exchequer Frere *William de Stowe* Sacriſt of the Abbey, *Cuſtos* of the ſaid Money (and his Attorney in that behalf, conſtituted by his Letters Patent) and *Roger de Rede* Maſter of the ſaid Money, with Two Pixes containing the money taken-out to make the aſſays withall, for the whole time ſince the Money There was laſt aſſayed. And Two Aſſays thereof were now made at the Exchequer; as appeared by the Rolls of the ſaid Aſſays, remaining in a Bag in the cuſtody of the Chamberlains of the Exchequer (*e*).

In the 22th year of K. *Edward* I, a Commiſſion iſſued out of the Exchequer to Two perſons, empowring them to ſurvey the Money that paſſed in payments between merchants throughout the Realm, *&c.* (*f*). In the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, *Thomas Ailred* and *John Leu Cuſtodes* of the Ordinance for the Money at *Ipſwich*, were charged in the *Great Roll* with xiiij *l* iiij *s* xj *d*, for

Pollards

(*e*) Suff. De aſſaia facta monetæ de Burgo S. Edmundi. Cum mandatum eſſet Abbati de S. Edmundo, quod ipſe venire faceret ad Scaccarium hic modo in octabis Purificationis B. Mariæ, Miniſtros ſuos Cambij ſui infra Libertatem de S. Edmundo quorum intereſt, cum omnibus Pixidibus de aſſaio capto de moneta Regis monetata in eodem Cambio, tam de tempore Domini Regis E. Patris Regis nunc quam de tempore ipſius Regis nunc, unde aſſayum nondum factum fuerit, ad faciendum inde aſſaium, & ad recipiendum quod Curia inde conſideraverit, prout patet per breve Regis inter Brevia retornabilia hujus termini: Idem Abbas miſit hic ad Scaccarium ad diem illum Fratrem Willelmum de Stowe Sacriſtam domus ſuæ, Cuſtodem dictæ monetæ & Attornatum ipſius Abbatis in hac parte, per literas ſuas Patentes quæ remanent inter brevia hujus termini, & quendam Rogerum de Rede Magiſtrum dictæ monetæ, cum duabus pixidibus continentibus denarios captos pro aſſaijs faciendis de toto tempore quo aſſayum ultimo factum fuit de cambio prædicto, prout continetur in retorno dicti Abbatis inter brevia prædicta. Et facta fuerunt inde duo aſſaya, prout patet per Rotulos aſſaiorum qui ſunt in Baga de aſſayis reſidenti in cuſtodia Camerar. de Scaccario &c. *Ex Memor.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*f*) Pro Moneta examinanda. Edwardus D. g. &c, Omnibus ballivis & fidelibus ſuis ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint ſalutem. Quia Moneta noſtra per quoſdam Falſarios ita eſt contrafacta & retonſa, quod jam fere tota corrumpitur, in ipſius monetæ ſubverſionem, & totius Populi Regni noſtri dampnum non modicum & gravamen. Per quod nuper in ſingulis Civitatibus & villis Mercatorijs & alibi per totum Regnum noſtrum firmiter inhiberi & pupplice proclamari feci mus, ne quis Mercator alienigena ſeu etiam indigena vel quicumq; alius hujuſmodi Monetam retonſam ſeu etiam aliam de alienis Cuneis contrafactam de cætero in Regno noſtro deſerret, vel etiam ea in negotiando vel mercando uteretur. Quod ſi faceret, prima vice qua quis ſuper hoc deprehenſus exiſteret, Monetam illam retonſam ſeu etiam contrafactam amitteret. Et ſi idem iterum in conſimili deprehenderetur delicto, Monetam illam & etiam alia bona ſua ſecum inventa amitteret. Et ſi tertia vice idem delictum committeret & ſuper hoc deprehenſus exiſteret, extunc de corpore ſuo & etiam omnibus bonis & catallis ſuis nobis totaliter incurreretur. Alij autem qui Mercatores non eſſent & hujuſmodi Monetam retonſam vel etiam contrafactam haberent, ſtatim eam perforarent & ad Cambium noſtrum tranſmitterent de novo ſub Cuneo noſtro cudendam; alioquin in quorumcumq; manibus exiſteret, nobis eſſet totaliter forisfacta. Nos jam attendentes quod Mercatores & alij, Moneta hujuſmodi contrafacta & etiam retonſa, in Nundinis ferijs & alibi per totum Regnum noſtrum nichilominus utuntur, contra Prohibitionem noſtram & Proclamationem prædictam: Aſſignavimus dilectos noſtros Magiſtrum Johannem de Glouceſtre, & Johannem de Lincolnia Mercatorem de Hul, ad ſupervidendas pacationes Mercatorum de emptionibus & venditionibus faciendas per totum Regnum noſtrum, & ad Monetam de qua hujuſmodi pacationes fieri debent arreſtandam & examinandam, & ad ulterius ſuper hoc faciendum quod ſicut præmiſſum eſt fieri providimus in hac parte. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eiſdem in præmiſſis & hijs quæ ad præmiſſa pertinent ſitis intendentes & reſpondentes, ſicut vobis ſcire facient ex parte noſtra. In crthlnff patentes, quamdiu nobis placuerit duraturas. Teſte W. Bathonienſi & Wellenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario &c, xx die Maij anno &c. xxij. *Paſ. Communia* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*g*) Thomas

Pollards and *Crocards* (g). In the 2d year of K. *Edward* II, a Writ was ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer, for Relief of *Gilbert de Knovill* late Sheriff of *Devon*, who had received money in *Pollards* and *Crokards* Then current, before they were fallen in value by the Kings Proclamation from a Penny to a Halfpenny (h); And a General Writ for Relief of Sheriffs, Bailiffs *&c*, in this caſe (i). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II (there being Then a great deal of Falſe money Abroad), a Writ iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer, commanding them to order the Sheriffs of *England* to make Proclamation, That no man ſhould Import into the Realm, Clipt money or Foreign Counterfeit money, under great penalties; And that ſuch perſons as had any Clipt money in their hands, ſhould Bore it through in the Middle, and bring it to the Kings *Cambium* to be Recoined. This Writ may be ſeen at length in the Roll hereunder cited (k).

(g) Thomas Ailred & Johannes Leu, Cuſtodes Ordinationis monetæ in Gypewyco, debent xiiij l iiij s xj d, de Pollardis & Crocardis; Et xij d ob. argenti for. ibidem. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. m.* 1. *Norf. & Suff.*

(h) *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 30. *a.* Baronibus, pro Gilberto de Knovill.

(i) *Ib. Rot.* 32. *a.*

(k) *Hil. Brevia directa Baronibus*, 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 85. *a.*

CHAP. X.

Of ſome Notable parts or branches of the CROWN-REVENUE.

I. *Of the Demeanes of the Crown.*
II. *Of Eſcheats.*
III. *Of Vacant Biſhopricks and Monaſteries.*
IV. *Of the Feudal and other profits ariſing out of the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats*; viz. *Reliefs, Wardſhips, Mariages* &c.
V. *Of the yearly Ferms of Counties, and of Towns or Burghs and Gilds.*
VI. *Of Fines and Amerciaments.*
VII. *Of Aids, Scutages, Tallages, and Cuſtoms.*
VIII. *Of the Caſual Revenue.*
IX. *Of the Alms uſually charged on the Revenue.*
X. *Of the* Aurum Reginæ.
XI. *Of the Levying and Receiving of the Kings Revenue.*
XII. *Of the manner of Paying-out or Iſſuing it. Of Diſburſements made by Fermers and Accomptants.*
XIII. *Of Impreſt, Aſſignment, Privy-Seal, and* Liberate.

CHAP. X.

I. MANY were the ſources from which in ancient times the Royal Revenue aroſe. The principal parts or branches of it were theſe: I. The Demeanes of the Crown. II. Eſcheats; ſuch as 1. Honours, Baronies *&c.* taken into the Kings hands, and not being ancient Demeane; 2. Vacant or ſeized Biſhopricks or Monaſteries. III. The Feudal and other profits ariſing out of the Ancient Demeane and Eſcheats; *viz.* Reliefs, Wardſhips, Mariages *&c.* IV. The yearly Ferms of Counties, and of Towns or Burghs. V. Fines and Amerciaments of many kinds, in Civil and Criminal caſes, and for the Foreſt. VI. Aids, Scutages, Tallages, and Cuſtoms. VII. Caſual profits of divers kinds; ſuch as Treaſure trove, Waif, Wreck, Goods of Felons Fugitives and Outlaws; and other things. Firſt, Of the Ancient Demeane of the Crown. It appeareth that at the time of the Conqueſt, and during the reigns of ſeveral of the next ſucceeding Kings, the Demeane-lands of the Crown were very conſiderable for extent and income. The great and memorable Survey of the Lands holden in Demeane within this Realm (which was finiſhed in the year 1086 (*a*), and is called *Domeſday-book*) ſheweth under the Title *Terra Regis*, What and Which the Demeanes of the Crown were at That time and in the time of K. *Edward* the Confeſſour: and hath been ever ſince counted the Great Index to diſtinguiſh the Kings Demeanes from his Eſcheats and other Lands, and from the Lands of other Men. But What part of thoſe Demeane-lands did in proceſs of time paſs away from the Crown, by Grant, Exchange, or otherwiſe, And What part thereof afterwards (during this Period) remained in the Crown, it is not needful for me to enquire.

II. Another part of the Crown-Revenue aroſe by Eſcheats. Under the Term, Eſcheat, I deſire to comprehend not only thoſe Lands which were moſt properly called Eſcheats, but alſo Thoſe which, at ſundry times after the Conqueſt became veſted in the Crown, either by Devolution, Forfei-

---

(*a*) *At the end of* Domeſday-book *the Date or Year viz.* 1086 *is written in a large coeval hand.*

(*aa*) Wil-

Forfeiture, Seiſure, or perhaps by ſome other Title. If we look into the Revenue-Rolls of the *Pipe*, of the reigns of KK. *Stephen* and *Henry* II. (which next to Domeſday-book are the moſt Ancient Rolls of Record now extant); and likewiſe into Thoſe of the next ſucceeding Kings, we ſhall find the Crown was then in poſſeſſion of ſeveral Great Honours, Baronies, and Lands, of That ſort: Which are uſually ſtyled *Honor*, *Baronia*, or *Terra* of Such a one, ſometimes with the Addition of *quæ eſt in manu Regis*; without expreſſing by what Title they became veſted in the Crown. Theſe Great Eſcheats were in the Ancient times uſually committed by the King to certain perſons in Ferm or Cuſtody: The Fermer or *Cuſtos* anſwering at the Exchequer yearly for the Ferme or Iſſues thereof. I will here mention (for a Specimen) ſome of the Baronies or Great Fees which eſcheated or devolved to the Crown, and became part of the Revenue thereof. And it is to be noted, that the words which I cite out of the Records upon this occaſion, are only the Heads or Titles (in the Revenue-Rolls) under which the Accompts of the reſpective Honours or Lands are placed; Citing of theſe Titles being ſufficient (I ſuppoſe) to ſhew, that the Lands mentioned were Then in the Kings hands. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, amongſt other Baronies or Lands then in the Kings hands, there were Theſe: *viz.* The ſeveral Baronies or Lands, of *Berchelai* (aa), of *Otuer Fitz-Count* (b), of *William Peverell* of *London* (c), of *Roger de Molbrai* (d), of *Eudo* the *Dapifer* (e), of *Simon Cheiſneduit* and others (f). In the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, there were in the Kings hands, The ſeveral Honours or Baronies, of Earl *Conan* (g), of the Earl of *Boloigne* (h), of *William de Curci* (i), of *William Peverell* of *Notingham* (k), of the Earl of *Leiceſter* (l), of Earl *Giffard* (m), and of *William Fitz-Alan* (n). In the 31th year of the ſame King, there were in the Kings hands the ſeveral Baronies or Fees, of *Gutbleu* (o), of *Striguil* (p), of *William de Veſci* (q), of *Ralf de Caugi* (r), of *Ralf* ſon of *Mein de Foreſt* (s), of *Albert Greſle* (t), of *Thomas de Muſcamp* (u), of *William Painell* (w), of the Earl of

---

(aa) Willelmus de Berchelai r c de firma de Berchelai: In theſauro CC & xxxiiij l & xiij s iiij d ad penſ[um]. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(b) Willelmus de Albini Brit. r c de CC & x l de firma terræ Otueri filij Comitis. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(c) Willelmus de Treſgoz r c de firma terræ Willelmi Peurelli Londoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(d) Robertus de Widuilla & Henricus de Montf. r c de firma terræ Rogeri de Molbrai. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(e) Hamo de S. Claro r c de firma terræ Eudonis Dapiferi. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(f) Gaufridus Cancellarius r c de Veteri firma Maneriorum quæ cuſtodit. Et idem Cancellarius de C & ix l & iij s & ix d de Nova firma. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

Et idem Cancellarius r c de L marcis argenti pro terra Symonis Caiſnedoit. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(g) Honor Comitis Conani: Randulfus de Glanvill non reddidit compotum hoc anno propter werram, de firma hujus Honoris, neq; de feria de Hoiland, neq; de perquiſitionibus. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(h) Honor Comitis Boloniæ: Radulfus Brito r c de quater xx & vj l & x s, de firma Maneriorum Honoris de Bolonia. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(i) Willelmus le Puher & Hugo Pincerna r c de L l & viij s, de firma Honoris Willelmi de Curci, de parte illa quæ eſt in manu Regis: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(k) Robertus filius Randulfi r c de xlij s & ij d, de Veteri firma Honoris Willelmi Piperelli: Et idem de Nova firma. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Not. & Derb.*

(l) Terra Comitis Legerceſtriæ. Idem Vicecomes [*viz.* Sumerſetæ] r c de xvj l & xvj s & iiij d, de firma de Skepwich de parte Comitis & Militum ſuorum, de tertia parte anni antequam incenderetur. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(m) Galfridus filius Willelmi r c de CCC & xxiiij l & xv s & iiij d, de firma Honoris Comitis Giffardi. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(n) Idem Vicecomes [Salopeſciræ, *viz.* Guido Extraneus] r c de ix l & iij s & xj d, de Veteri firma Honoris Willelmi filij Alani. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(o) Terra de Guthleu. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(p) Honor de Striguil. *Ib. juxt.* & *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(q) Terra Willelmi de Veſci, de dimidio anno. *Ib. juxt.*

(r) Terra Radulfi de Caugi. *Ib. juxt.*

(s) Terra quæ fuit Radulfi filij Maini de Foreſt. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(t) Terra Alberti Greſle: *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(u) Terra quæ fuit Thomæ de Muſcamp. *Ib. juxt.*

(w) Terra Willelmi Painelli. *Ib. juxt.*

of *Leiceſter* (x), of the *Conſtabulary* (y), of *Robert Fitz-Bernard* (z), of *Henry de Eſſex* (a), of Earl *Euſtace* (b), of Earl *Simon* (c), of *William Peverell* (d), of *William de Luvetot* (e), of Earl *Giffard* (f), of the Earl of *Glouceſter* (g), of *Arundel* and *Petworth* (h), and of *Herbert Fitz-Herbert* (i). In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, the Honours and other Eſcheats following were in the Kings hands; namely, The Honour of *William de Veſci* (k), The Honour of *Striguil* (l), The Honour or Land of *William de Curci* (m), The Honour of the Earl of *Glouceſter* (n), The Lands ſeized by *Henry de Cornhill* (o), The Honours of *Arundel* and *Petworth* (p), The Honour of the *Conſtabularia* (q), The Honour or Land of *Henry de Eſſex* (r), The Honour of Earl *Euſtace* (s), The Lands of Earl *Hugh* (t), The Land of *Haſculf Muſard* (u), The Land of *Hamon de Maſci* (w), The Land of *Ingelram de Muſtrel* (x): Beſides the other Eſcheats uſually mentioned in each County under the Title, *De propreſturis & Excaetis*. In the 8th year of the reign of K. *John*, there were in the Kings hands, The Honour of *Glouceſter* (y), the Lands of *Theobald Walters* (z), the Honour of *Peverell* of *Notingham* (a), and the Land of *Maud de Calz* (b). In the 14th year of the ſame King, there were in the Kings hands, The Lands of the Counteſs of *Perch* (c), The Lands of the Conſtable of *Cheſter* and *Robert de Turneham* (d), the Honour of *Angre* (e), and of *Holland* (f), the Land of *Ralf de Wineſham* (g) and others (h), the Land of *John de Montague* (i), and of *Simon de Muntfort* (k). Beſides the Greater Fees, ſuch as the Honours, Baronies, and Lands above ſpecifyed, ſometimes the Lands or Fees (conſiderable for value) of Lower perſons, And ſometimes Hereditary Offices and Serjeanties, with the Lands pertaining thereto, became Forfeited or Devolute to the Crown. There were, in moſt parts of the Realm, Offices and Serjeanties, as well of a Civil nature as pertaining to the Foreſt, that were Hereditary; Which frequently devolved, by ſome means or other, to the Crown: Of which, by their yearly income, or by Fines paid either by the Owners for Reſtoring them, or by the Committees for the Cuſtody of them, the Crown made Profit. The Greater Eſcheats were

---

(x) Terra Comitis Legerceſtriæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(y) Honor Conſtabulariæ. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(z) Terra Roberti filij Bernardi, hic quia non erat ei locus in Sumerſeta. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(a) Terra quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(b) Honor Comitis Euſtachij. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(c) Terra Comitis Simonis de Honore de Huntend. & de Gant. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(d) Honor Willelmi Peverelli. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(e) Terra Willelmi de Luvetot. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(f) Honor Comitis Giffardi. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(g) Terra Comitis Gloeceſtriæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(h) Honor de Arundel. Honor de Pedewurda. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(i) Terra Herberti filij Herberti. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *b.*

(k) Honor Willelmi de Veſci. *Magn Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(l) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(m) Terra Willelmi de Curci. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(n) Honor Comitis Gloeceſtriæ. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(o) Terræ quæ fuerunt ſaiſitæ in manu Domini Regis per Henricum de Cornhill in Ballia ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(p) Honor de Arundel & de Pedewurda. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. & Rot.* 12. *b.*

(q) Honor Conſtabulariæ. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(r) Terra quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(s) Honor Comitis Euſtachij. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(t) De terris quæ fuerunt Comitis Hugonis, quas Vicecomes habet in cuſtodia. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(u) Terra Haſculfi Muſard. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(w) Terra Hamonis de Maſci. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(x) Terra Engelranni de Muſtrel. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(y) Compotus Honoris Gloeceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(z) Compotus Terrarum Teobaldi Walteri. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(a) Honor Peverelli de Notingeham. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(b) Terra Matildæ de Calz ſcilicet de Leiſſinton. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(c) Compotus Fulconis de Cantelu de terris Comitiſſæ de Pertico de anno integro. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(d) Compotus terrarum quæ fuerunt Conſtabularij Ceſtriæ de anno integro, præter terram de Ceſtrefira. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.* Compotus terrarum quæ fuerunt Roberti de Turneham, ex parte uxoris ſuæ filiæ Willelmi Foſſard, de anno integro. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a. juxt.*

(e) Compotus Roberti Peverelli; *viz.* de Angria. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(f) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(g) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(h) *Ib. juxt.*

(i) *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(k) Compotus terrarum Simonis de Muntfort. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

were wont to be Let at Ferm or put into Cuſtody to particular Fermours or *Cuſtodes*, like as the Kings Demeanes. And the King had the Relief, Wardſhips, Mariages, and other Profits belonging to them; and (in truth) the full Dominion or Property in them (*l*); inſomuch that ſometimes, after they had been long veſted in the Crown, they were hardly to be diſtinguiſhed from the Kings Ancient Demeane. About the latter end of K. *Henry* the Seconds Reign (if I do not miſtake) they begann to form an Eſcheatry. For we find that at That time the Eſcheats lying in ſeveral Counties were placed together in the Revenue-Rolls, and particular Rolls made of them (*m*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, the Smaller Eſcheats in the ſeveral Counties were committed to one or more perſons who anſwered for the profits thereof. For example. Many of the Smaller Eſcheats were committed to *William de St. Mary-Church* and *Hugh Bardolf*; who accompted for the profits of them in the 6th, and 7th years of K. *Richard* I (*n*): And the Rolls of their Accompts are called *Rotuli de Eſcaetis* (*o*). In the eighth year of the ſame King, *Hugh Bardolf* accompted to the Crown for the iſſues of Eſcheats in the Northern and Midland Counties hereunder mentioned (*p*). In ſubſequent times (I think) the Eſcheatry was managed by Officers, called at Firſt *Cuſtodes Eſcaetarum* or *Eſcaetriæ*, and afterwards *Eſcheatours*. However, anciently ſome of the Smaller Eſcheats were uſually holden by the Sheriffs of the Counties wherein they lay. And the Sheriffs anſwered for the yearly Profits of them under the Title, *De Propreſturis & Eſcaetis*; as appears by the Great Rolls of every year, in the Reigns of KK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*. And when Eſcheats came to the Crown, it ſeems the Juſtices Itinerant took care within their ſeveral Circuits, to have them ſeized for the Crown, and put in charge to Sheriffs or other Officers for the Kings profit. This was done, in the Reign of K. *Henry* II, touching *Elveſton* the Land of *Robert de Joy* (*q*); and touching an Eſcheat in *Alencheſter* (*r*); an Eſcheat in the City of *Lincoln* (*s*); the Eſcheat ſeized by *William de Pirou* (*t*); ſeveral ſmall eſcheats in *New Caſtle upon Tine* and *Baenburc* (*u*); and in many other like caſes. In the 3d year of K. *Henry* III, there were *Cuſtodes Eſchaetarum*. *Simon Truſſebut* was then *Cuſtos Eſchaetarum* in *Lincoln*; and *Gilbert Cuſin* in *Lancaſter* (*w*). The Manour of *Nutfeild* which belonged to the Abbot of *Boloigne*

was

(*l*) Willelmus de Ticheſeia debet xx marcas. Sed mortuus eſt. Et Rex habet terram ipſius in Dominio. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*m*) *Vid. Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a & b. Et Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a & b.*

(*n*) *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1 *&* 2. *notato in ima ora Rotuli* 2 *in dorſo*, Rotulus de Eſcaetis diverſorum Comitatuum per Hugonem Bardulfi & Willelmum de S. Mariæ Eccleſia. *Et vid. Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3, 4, *&* 5.

(*o*) *Ib. in dorſo Rot. in ima ora.*

(*p*) Compotus Hugonis Bardulf de Eſcaetis, de quibus debet reſpondere in Norhumberland & in ſubſcriptis Comitatibus, *which are*, Cumberland, Lancaſtra, Everwichſcira, Staffordſira, Notingham & Derebiſira, Lincollſira, Warewic & Leirceſtreſire, Weſtmeriland. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 21. *a & b.*

(*q*) De Eſcaetis, per Juſticias Errantes: Idem Vicecomes [Bertrannus de Verdun] r c de Lx s, de Exitu de Elveſton Terra Roberti de Joy, quæ ſaiſita eſt in manu Regis pro Foreſta: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. War. & Legrec.*

(*r*) De Excaetis per Juſticias Errantes: Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l, de firma de Alenceſtria; In th. l, Et Q. e, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*s*) De Excaetis per Juſticias Errantes: Idem Vicecomes r c de x s, de terra Radulfi de Waltervill in Civitate Linc.; In th. l, Et Q. e *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a. Lincol.*

(*t*) Idem Henricus [de Cornhill] r c de xliij l & xij s, de firmis terrarum quas Willelmus de Pirou ſaiſivit poſt mortem Henrici, ſecundum breve quod Juſticiarij fecerunt de valentia ejuſdem terræ. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Terra Henrici de Eſſex.

(*u*) De Propreſturis & Excaetis per Rotulum Juſticiarum: Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & xv s & x d, de minutis excaetis infra Burgum Novi Caſtelli & extra. Et de xlv s & iiij d de duabus Excaetis in Baenburc, *and for others. Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Norhumb.*

(*w*) Simon Truſſebut Cuſtos Eſcheetarum in Lincolnia debet reſpondere de exitibus terrarum Roberti de Laſceles in Foleſto & alebi, & de alijs eſcheetis temporis ſui. Et ſummonitus eſt in Hibernia.

Terra quæ fuit Roberti Ruffi in Nauineby ſeiſita fuit per præceptum Regis. Et Vicecomes dicit quod tradita fuit Gilberto Cuſin, Cuſtodi Eſcheetarum Honoris de Launcaſtre. *Memorand.* 2 *&* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*x*) Huwas ſeized into the hands of K. *Richard* I, becauſe That Abbot was a Subject of the King of *France* (x). When *Normandy* (which had for a long time been annexed to the Crown of *England*) was ſeized by the King of *France*, a very great number of Lands became veſted in the Crown of *England* by way of Eſcheat or Seizure. For it is to be underſtood, that whilſt *England* and *Normandy* were conjoined under the Obedience of the King of *England*, the Lands of the *Engliſh* and *Normans* were *Common*; that is, the *Engliſh* held lands in *Normandy* by hereditary Right, and the *Normans* held Lands in *England* in Like manner. But when, upon the ſeparation of *Normandy* from *England*, the King of *France* ſeized the Lands which the *Engliſh* held in *Normandy*, the King of *England* in like manner ſeized the Lands which the *Normans* held in *England*. By this means, the Lands in *England* holden by *Normans* became veſted in the King of *England* as Eſcheats, under the name of *Terræ Normannorum*. And Then the King of *England* (as he ſaw cauſe) granted them out to *Engliſhmen* (or Others not being *Normans*) under a ſort of Condition, namely, *quouſq; terræ Anglorum & Normannorum ſint Communes*; or *quouſq; rectis hæredibus reddiderimus per pacem, &c*; that is, untill the Lands of the *Engliſh* and *Normans* ſhould be Common, ſo that the *Engliſh* ſhould hold their Lands in *Normandy*, And the *Normans* ſhould hold their Lands in *England*, as they mutually did before That interruption. Which Community of Lands between the *Engliſh* and *Normans* was never afterwards reſtored. Upon this occaſion (I ſay), a great many Lands became devolute to the Crown of *England* as *Terræ Normannorum*. I will give one or two inſtances of this, for a ſpecimen. K. *Henry* III, in the 2d year of his Reign, granted to *Robert Marmiun Junior*, the Cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Tamworth* and of the Lands which were lately his Fathers on the day of his Death, To hold to *Robert* untill the Lands of the *Engliſh* and *Normans* ſhould come to be Common again, as they formerly were; and under certain other proviſions (ſpecified in the Contract hereunder cited), made between the King and the ſaid *Robert* the Younger (y). In the third year of K. *Henry* III, the rent or ferme of *Binteworth* in *Hantſhire*, which belonged to the late Archbiſhop of *Roan* a *Norman*, was paid into the Receipt of Exchequer (z). The ſame K. *Henry* III. granted to *Margaret* Counteſs of *Wincheſter*, the Lands of the *Normans* that were within her Fee; To hold to her for her Life, and after her Death, to *Roger de Quency* her ſon and heir; Unleſs the King ſhould reſtore the ſaid Lands to the Right heirs of them *per pacem &c* (a). The ſame King granted

---

(x) Hubertus de Aneſtia r c de xvj l, de firma de Nutfeld quam tenet de Abbate de Bolonia; Et de iiij l de eadem firma de anno præterito; quæ terra ideo ſaiſita fuit in manum Regis, quia prædictus Abbas eſt de Terra Regis Franciæ; In th. l. in ij Taleis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Surreia.*

(y) Robertus Marmiun junior r c de D l, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Caſtri de Tamewor de & terrarum quæ fuerunt Roberti patris ſui, unde fuit ſaiſitus die qua obijt, quouſq; Terræ Anglorum & Normannorum ſint Communes, Ita quod Anglici habeant Terram ſuam in Normannia, & Normanni Terras ſuas in Anglia. Et ſi forte antequam prædictæ terræ ſint Communes ſupradicto modo, Robertus frater ejus ſenior veniat ad pacem Domini Regis, ita quod terras quæ fuerunt patris ſui recuperet in Anglia de quibus fuit veſtitus die qua obijt, dictus Robertus ſenior reddet prædicto R. juniori quantum de fine prædicto Regi ſolverit antequam terram prædictam recuperet, conputatis dicto R. ſeniori in fine prædicto exitibus terrarum prædictarum quos R. junior prius inde perceperit, & prædictus R. ſenior reſiduum illius finis Regi reddet, & per finem illum terram ſuam recuperabit. Et ſi forte Terræ Anglorum & Normannorum ſint Communes ſupradicto modo antequam finis iſte fuerit Regi perſolutus, dictus R. ſenior reddet dicto R. juniori quantum ſolverit de prædicto fine ultra exitus provenientes de terris prædictis. ——. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. War. & Leiceſtr.*

(z) Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l de firma de Binteworth Archiepiſcopi Rothomagenſis, de Termino S. Michaelis poſt obitum Archiepiſcopi Rothomagenſis: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. Subanteſc.*

(a) Margareta Comitiſſa Wintoniæ r c de quater xx marcis, Pro habenda conceſſione Domini Regis de terris Normannorum quæ ſunt de feodo ſuo, & ſunt in manu ſua, vel de illis terris quas alij tenent per ipſam Comitiſſam de eiſdem terris Normannorum quæ ſunt de feodo ſuo: Habendis & tenendis eidem Comitiſſæ tota vita ſua, & Rogero de Quency filio & hæredi ſuo poſt mortem ejus; niſi Rex reddiderit terras illas hæredibus earundem terrarum, per pacem quam ipſi cum eo fecerint pro prædictis terris. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Warewyk & Leiceſtr*

(b) Ex

granted to *William* Earl of *Albemarle* the Manour of *Derteford* which was lately the Earl of *St. Pauls*, To be holden by *William*, of the King and his heirs, untill the King ſhould reſtore it [upon Treaty or Peace] to the Earl of *S. Pauls* right heirs (*b*). The Lands of the *Templars*, whilſt they were under ſeizure for the King, were Committed to the cuſtody of certain Committees, in *Eſſex* and ſeveral other Counties (*c*).

III. Some Revenue likewiſe accrued to the Crown from Vacant Biſhopricks, and from ſuch Vacant Monaſteries as were of Royal Foundation and Patronage. For in the Ancient times, when a Biſhop, or an Abbot of a Houſe of Royal Foundation, hapned to Dy, the King uſed to ſeize the Temporalties of ſuch Biſhoprick or Abbey into his own hands, and to receive the Profits thereof till the Vacancy was filled. In What Age, or upon What Title or Pretext, this practice of ſeizing of Temporalties, firſt Begann, I will not poſitively ſay. *Ordericus Vitalis* aſcribeth the introducing of it to K. *William* II (*d*). He ſays, Before the *Norman* Invaſion, the Cuſtom in *England* was, That upon the Death of an Abbot, the Biſhop of the Dioceſe took care of the Revenues of ſuch Abbot; and upon the Death of a Biſhop, the Archbiſhop took care of the Revenues of ſuch Biſhop, till the Vacancy was filled again. But this Cuſtom (adds he), *William Rufus* aboliſhed by the perſuaſion of *Flambard*, and kept the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* void three years (*e*). It ſeems, in the Council holden at *Clarendon* A. D. 1164 (10. *Hen.* II), it was amongſt other articles Decreed, That when an Archbiſhoprick, Biſhoprick, Abbey, or Prioury, of the Kings Foundation became Void, the ſame ought to be in the Kings hand, and the King might receive all the Rents and iſſues thereof, as if he had held them in demeane (*f*). And ſo, I think, the uſage was, both before and after the time of That Council. For example. In the Fifth year of K. *Stephen*, the Manours of the Biſhoprick of *Durham* which was then Vacant, are ſaid to be *in Dominio Regis*, and for That reaſon were diſcharged of *Danegeld* (*g*). An Amercement being impoſed on the Wapentake of *Flaxwell*, the Lands of the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* were diſcharged of their quota thereof, the Biſhoprick being Then Void and *in Dominio* (*h*). And it appears by many inſtances that when Archbiſhopricks, Biſhopricks, *&c*, were Void and in the Kings hands, he uſed to have, as Immediate Lord, the Reliefs, Wardſhips *&c* of the Military Tenants holding of ſuch Archbiſhopricks and other Prelacies, together with other profits ariſing out of the ſame. For it is to be underſtood, that the King was Founder and Patron of all the Biſhopricks, and likewiſe of many of the Monaſteries. For example. In the Statute *De Proviſoribus* made in the 25th year of K. *Edward* III, it is declared, That the Holy Church of *England* was founded in the eſtate of Prelacy by the Ancient Kings of *England*, and by the Earls, Barons, and Nobles of the Realm, to inform Them and the people of *England* in the Law of God, and to Do Hoſpitalities, Almſdeeds, and other works

---

(*b*) Et W. Comiti de Alba mara quater xx & iij l & x s Bl. in Derteford, per breve Regis in quo continetur quod Rex conceſſit eidem Comiti idem Manerium cum pertinentijs quod fuit Comitis de Sancto Paulo, Tenendum de Rege & hæredibus ſuis, donec Rex idem Manerium reddiderit rectis hæredibus. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 3. *Kanc. m.* 1. *a.*

(*c*) Eſſex. De Terris Templariorum commiſſis, *Hil. Commiſſiones* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Rot.* 9. *a & b. &c.*

(*d*) Rex morientibus Prælatis, Eccleſias cum poſſeſſionibus olim ſibi datis invaſit. — & neſarius mos, tunc inceptus, uſq; in hodiernum diem perſeverans, multis animabus exitio fuit. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 678. *d.* 679. *a. ad ann.* 1089.

(*e*) *Ib. p.* 679. *b. ad ann.* 1089.

(*f*) Cum vacaverit Archiepiſcopatus, vel Epiſcopatus, vel Abbatia, vel Prioratus de Dominio Regis, debet eſſe in manu ejus, & exinde percipiet omnes redditus & exitus ſicut dominicos. *Gerv. Dorob. ap. X. Script. col.* 1387. *art.* 12.

(*g*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Danegeldo; In theſauro C & xiiij l & iiij d; Et in Perdonis, per brevia Regis, Euſtachio filio Johannis Lx s, Waltero Eſpec xxj s, Comiti de Warenna vj l & ij s & iiij d, In Dominio Regis de Blida iiij s, In Dominio Regis de Dunecaſtra ix s, In Dominio Regis de Manerijs Epiſcopatus Dunelmi vj l & xviij s & v d, &c; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwicſc.*

(*h*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s, de Flaxwelle wapentaco, pro placito concelato; In theſauro xiiij s & x d; Et in perdonis per breve Regis Militibus de Templo vj s & x d, Et Fratribus Hoſpitalis x d, Et

works of Charity in the places where Churches were founded: That certain ample poſſeſſions were aſſigned to the Prelates of That Church by the Founders, for the good purpoſes aforeſaid: That the ſaid Kings, Earls, Barons, and Nobles, as Lords and Advowees, had and ought to have the cuſtody of the ſaid Prelacies during the Voidances thereof, and the Preſentations and Collations of ſuch Prelacies: And that the Kings of *England* uſed in ancient times to have the greater part of their Council compoſed of ſuch Prelates, for the profit and ſafety of the Realm (*i*). And in the ſame Statute it is expreſsly ſaid, that the King of *England* was Paramount and immediate Advowee [or Patron] of the Holy Church of *England* (*k*). So that it ſeems not-unlikely, that the Kings of *England* uſed, upon an avoidance, to ſeize the Temporalties of Biſhopricks and of Abbeys of Royal Foundation, upon the title of Seigneury as Immediate Lords, or if you pleaſe, by vertue of their Royal prerogative. *Geoffrey* Supprior of *Canterbury* ſeems to have been of this opinion in a Letter which he wrote on behalf of the Prioury and Monks of his Houſe to K. *Henry* II. He alledgeth there, that the Prioury did not hold their poſſeſſions of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, but of the King *in Capite*, as the Archbiſhop himſelf held; which is manifeſt (ſaith he) from hence, that when the Archbiſhops of *Canterbury* dy, their Lands are ſtraitway confiſcated [or ſeized into the Kings hands] (*l*). So alſo the Earls, Barons, and others, uſed to have the cuſtody, during an avoidance of ſuch Prelacies as were of Their own or their Anceſtours Foundation, by like title of Seigneury: But the King uſed to have, during avoidances, the Cuſtody of Prelacies of the Foundation of private Lords, in caſe He had the Founders heir in Wardſhip. Tis true, the Clergy uſed to complain heavily of the practice of keeping Biſhopricks and Abbotricks Void: And there might be Cauſe of Complaint: For ſometimes both Abbeys and Biſhopricks have been kept Void for ſeveral years together: But I do not remember, that they uſe to call in queſtion the Kings Right of ſeizing Temporalties upon a Voidance; provided he filled the See or Abbey again within reaſonable time, and thereupon reſtored the Temporalties to the Succeeding Prelate. However,

---

Et in Dominio Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ qui eſt in manu Regis ijs & xj d, Et Gilleberto de Simpingeham xxij d; Et debet xijs & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(*i*) Come jadis en Parlement de bone memorie E. Roy Dengleterre aiel noſtre Seigneur le Roy qui ore eſt lan de ſon reigne xxv, tenuz a Cardoill, oie la peticyon mys devant le dit aiel & ſon conſeil en le dit Parlement per la commonalte de ſon dit Roialme, contenant que come Seynt eſglys dengleterre eſtoit fonde en eſtate de Prelacie deins le Roialme Dengleterre, per le dit aiel & ſes progenitours, & Counts, Barons, Nobles, & auters de ſon Roialme, & lour aunceſtres, pour eux & le people enſourmer de la Ley de Dieu, & pur faire Hoſpitalitees, almoignes, & autres overaignes de Charyte, es lieux ou eſgliſes feurent fonduz, pur les almes des fondours, lour heires, & toutz Chriſtienz. Et certiens poſſeſſions tant en feez terres rentz come en avouſons, qui ſextendont al grand value, per les ditz fondours feurent aſſignes as Prelatz & auters gentz de ſeynt eſglis du dit royalme, pur cel charge ſuſteigner, & noemement des poſſeſſions qui feurent aſſignes as Erceveſques, eveſques, abbes, priours, religioſes, & auters gentz de ſeynt eſglis, per les Roys du dit royalme, counts, barons, & auters grandes de ſon roialme; meſmes les Roys, counts, barons, nobles, come ſeigneours & advowez euſſent, & avoir deuſſent, la garde des tielx voidances, & les preſentementz & collacions des beneficez eſteantz des tielz prelaciez, & les ditz Roys en temps paſſe ſoloient avoir la greindre partie de lour Conſeil, pur la ſalvacion du Roialme, quant ils ewrent miſtier, des tielx prelatz & iſſint avanches: Le Pape de Rome accrochant a luy lez Seignories des tielx poſſeſſions & benefices, meſmes les benefices dona & granta as aliens qui unques ne demurront en Engleterre, & as Cardinalx qui y demurrer ne purrount, & as auters ſibien aliens come deinſeins auters, ſi come il euſt eſte Patron ou Advowe des ditz dignitees & benefices, come il ne fuiſt de droit ſolonque la ley dengleterre ——. *Statut. de Proviſoribus edit. anno* 25. *E.* 3. *ap. Pynſon. ſect.* 1.

(*k*) Et en cas que collacion reſervation ou proviſion ſoit fait a la Court de Rome de nul eſglyſe, provendre, ou auters benefices qui ſount de la avowerie des gentz de ſeint eſglis dount le Roy eſt advowe peramount immediat, que a meſme le temps de voydance &c. *Ibid.*

(*l*) —— ſet nos teneamus poſt Deum in Capite de vobis, ſicut & ipſe [Archiepiſcopus]; quod manifeſtum eſt, decedentibus Archiepiſcopis, quia terræ eorum ſtatim confiſcantur. *Somners Gavelk. in append. p.* 211.

(*m*) Serlo

ever, let that matter be as it will; In Fact, the Crown was wont to take into its hands, in the caſes before mentioned, the Temporalties of Biſhopricks and Abbeys becoming Void. Which Temporalties were generally, during this Firſt Period, committed to a *Cuſtos*: who accounted to the Crown for the ſame. And afterwards, when the Office of Eſcheatry was introduced and ſettled, the reſpective Eſcheatours uſed, upon an Avoidance, to ſeize the Temporalties for the King, and to anſwer or account for the ſame as part of their Eſcheatry. And when the Temporalties had been once ſeized into the Kings hands, the King had ſuch a Poſſeſſion of them, that the ſucceeding Biſhop or Abbot could not enter upon or intermeddle with them, without a Writ to give him poſſeſſion thereof; Which Writ was called a Writ of Reſtitution of Temporalties; And continues in uſe (in the caſe of Biſhops) to this day. But to return to the point of the Regal Revenue in this caſe: I will ſtraitway give a few inſtances of the manner, How Biſhopricks and Abbeys were during this Period committed by the Crown to the *Cuſtodes*; and how the Revenues thereof were by them anſwered. It may be obſerved, that albeit this part of the Crown Revenue was in it ſelf purely Caſual: Yet, as the Kings in Five or Six Succeſſions after the Conqueſt ordered matters, one may gueſs they made it a Conſiderable Revenue. For the Biſhopricks and Abbeys in *England* of Royal Patronage being Numerous, And the Kings uſing to keep ſome of them (eſpecially the Rich and Well-endowd ones) Long Void, As they had generally Some or Other of them in their Hands, So the ſame amounted in the whole to a Fair Revenue. Hereof ſome few inſtances may be produced.

In the 5th year of K. *Stephen* (if we do not miſtake in the time) there were or had lately been in the Kings hands, The Archbiſhoprick of *York* (m), the Abbey of *Glaſton* (n), the Abbey of *Eveſham* (o), the Biſhoprick of *Durham* (p), the Biſhopricks of *Coventry* and *Hereford*, and the Abbey of *Chertſey* (q). In the 16th year of K. *Henry* II, the Biſhopricks and Abbeys following were or had then lately been in the Kings hands: To wit, The Abbey of *Hulme* (r), the Biſhoprick of *Hereford* (s), the Biſhoprick of *Bathe* (t), the Abbey of *Malmesbury* (u), the Abbey of *Thorney* (w), the Biſhoprick of

Ely

(m) Serlo de Burg. debet xxvj l & vij s & iij d, de redditibus Archiepiſcopatus de Everwic dum fuit in manu ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 3. *b. m.* 1.

(n) Epiſcopus de Ciceſtra debet xliiij l & xv s, de Veteri firma Abbatiæ de Glaſton. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(o) Gaufridus de Clintona r c de redditibus Abbatiæ de Eveſham: In theſauro xl l. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. in imo.*

(p) Gaufridus Eſcollandus r c de quater xx l & Lviij s & vj d de remanenti firmæ Epiſcopatus de tempore Epiſcopi. Et idem Gaufridus r c de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus Dunelmi præteriti anni. Et idem Gaufridus r c de Nova firma Epiſcopatus. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(q) Gaufridus Cancellarius r c de iiij l & xvj s & viij d de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Coventre, Et de iiij l & xij s & vj d de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Hereford, Et de xxv s & ix d de Veteri firma Abbatiæ de Certeſcia. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(r) Abbatia de Hulmo. *An Accompt is rendered of It. Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(s) Johannes Cumin r c de C & xv s, de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Herefordia: Et idem de Nova firma de CCC l & xj s & iiij d: In Theſauro CC & Lxviij l & xvj s & iiij, Et Galfrido de Ver xxj l in Lindeberia, quam tenuit præcepto Regis ad Cuſtodiam Caſtelli, *and the reſt in other Allowances*, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. tit.* Epiſcopatus de Herefordia.

(t) Epiſcopatus de Bada: Idem Vicecomes r c de vj l de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de Bada: In Theſauro C s, Et debet xx s, qui remanent ſuper Johannem Cumin, Et de ij annis præteritis xl s qui remanſerunt ſuper eundem: Et idem de CCCC & xxxiij l & v s & viij d de Nova firma: In Theſauro CCCC & xj l & x s & viij d: Et Willelmo de Gundevill xx s pro præbenda ſua, Et in liberatione Cuſtodis Domorum Epiſcopi xv s, Et Monachis ejuſdem Eccleſiæ xxx s, pro anniverſario Johannis Epiſcopi faciendo, Et pro reparandis domibus de Well. x s, Et in defalta ij Nundinarum hoc anno x l, Et debet viij l: Idem r c de xviij l & xij s, de Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis, per Dominia Epiſcopatus de Bada: In Theſauro vij l & debet xj l & xij s. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(u) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxv l de Abbatia de Malmesberia, de denarijs quos recepit hoc anno præter victum Monachorum: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

(w) Abbatia de Thorneia: Robertus de

Ee Jakeſlea

Ely (*x*), the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* (*y*), the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (*z*), And the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* (*a*). In the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, there were or had lately been in the Kings hands, the Biſhopricks and Abbeys which I ſhall mention preſently. One of theſe was the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln*; whereof the Biſhop Elect of *Wincheſter* had been for ſome years *Cuſtos*, and others *Cuſtodes* for other years. An Accompt is rendred, as hereunder, of ſome areres of the Temporalties of It for five or ſix years paſt. But the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* had been now kept void for a much longer time, to wit for eighteen years together (*b*). There were alſo about this time in the Kings hands, The Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (*c*), the Abbey of *Battel* (*d*), the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* (*e*), the

---

Jakeſlea r c de xj l & xiij s quos habuit de Abbatia de Thorneia præter victum Monachorum: In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem r c de xxxij s & ij d, de minutis placitis & perquiſitionibus Abbatiæ: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*x*) Epiſcopatus de Ely: Galfridus Archidiaconus Cantuariæ r c de DCCC & Lxxj l & iij d de firma Maneriorum Epiſcopatus de Ely hoc anno & de firma Hundredi de Ely, Et de xvij l & vij d de redditu Anguillarum quæ pertinent ad Coquinam Epiſcopi: Summa, DCCC & quater xx & viij l & x d: In Theſauro DCC & Lxxiiij l & xj s: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Hoſpitali de Ely viij l & viij s per Maneria Epiſcopatus, Et eidem xviij s & v d hoc anno in Decima Anguillarum de Wella, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*y*) Henricus Archidiaconus Ciceſtriæ r c de xviij l & iiij s & iiij d, de exitu Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, a morte Epiſcopi uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis: In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. Idem r c de CC l & Lvj s & iij d & j Biſancio, de firma Maneriorum, per breve Magiſtri Henrici de Lundonia quem Ricardus de Luci & Archidiaconus Pictaviæ illuc miſerunt, Et de xx l & xviij s & viij d hoc anno, de redditibus Archidiaconatuum qui non ſunt ad firmam, Et de iiij s pro j Mil. Allecc[um]: Summa, CC & xxiij l & xiiij s & xj d & j biſancium. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ.

(*z*) Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictaviæ & Ricardus de Aumeri Præcentor Lincoliæ r c de C & xxxij l & xj s de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ de ij annis præteritis: In Theſauro xxxvj l & vj s & viij d: Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Nicholao Archidiacono de Huntedona iiij l de ij annis præteritis, Et Nicholao Archidiacono de Bedeford Lx s de iij annis præteritis: Et debent quater xx & ix l & iiij s & iiij d: De quibus Lx l remanent ſuper Robertum Archidiaconum de Lincolia de ij annis per Regem ut dicunt, Et xiiij l & xl d ſuper Rogerum filium Willelmi, Et viij l ſuper Calumpniam Præpoſitorum de Niwerch & de Hundred:, Et vij l & xij d ſuper Alanum de Filingeham.

Et idem [r c] de Nova firma de M & vij l & vj s & xj d, de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus & de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum, & de Feria de Stowa hoc anno: In Theſauro DCC & quater xx l & Liij s & x d: Et Domino Papæ xlij l pro denarijs Beati Petri: Et in Præbendis aſſiſis Canonicorum Lincoliæ a tempore Regis Henrici xliij l & vij s & iiij d, Et in liberationibus conſtitutis Capellanis conſtitutis per Maneria Epiſcopatus, vij l & xiiij s & ij d — —. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ.

(*a*) *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*b*) *referente Houedeno*, *P.* 2. *p.* 621. *n.* 30.

(*c*) Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ: . . . Wint. Electus Willelmus de Gundevill pro eo & Ricardus Præcentor Lincol. reddunt compotum de C & xlv l de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus de anno præterito: In perdonis per breve Regis, Archidiacono Pict. Lv l de Archidiaconatu Norhantonæ: Et debent quater xx & x l quæ remanſerunt ſuper Galfridum filium Regis de Archidiaconatu Lincoliæ, ut Cuſtodes dicunt: Et de firma tertij anni remanſerunt ſuper eundem quater xx l & C s: Et de firma quarti anni remanſerunt ſuper Robertum Archidiaconum Lincoliæ xxx l, quæ fuerunt in reſpectu per Regem ut dicunt: Et de firma quinti anni remanſerunt ſuper Robertum Archidiaconum Linc. Lx l de ij annis. Idem Cuſtodes debent xxij l & iij s & ij d de Militibus quos non recognoſcunt ſe debere Regi, reddendos quia Epiſcopatus erat in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*d*) Abbatia de Bello: Petrus de Bello & Hugo de Begge r c de denarijs quos receperunt de Abbatia de Bello hoc anno, præter victum & veſtitum Monachorum, per verumdictum ſuum & per teſtimonium Prioris ejuſdem Eccleſiæ: In theſauro xxxv l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*e*) Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ: Anſfredus de Fering. r c de C & xiij l de firmis Maneriorum de dimidio anno ante electionem Epiſcopi, per verumdictum ipſius, præter redditus Archidiacon[atuum] & alia conſtituta reddi poſt feſtum S. Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*f*) Roberthe Abbey of *Thorney* (*f*), the Biſhoprick of *Ely* (*g*), the Abbey of *Muchelney* (*h*), the Abbey of *Glaſtingbery* (*i*), the Abbey of *Hulm* (*k*), the Abbey of *Hide* (*l*), the Biſhoprick of *Winton* (*m*), the Biſhoprick of *Bathe* (*n*), the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* (*o*), And other Eccleſiaſtical Revenues (*p*) In or about the 31th year of the ſame King, there were in the Kings hands, The Abbey of *York* (*q*), the Archbiſhoprick of *York* (*r*), the Abbey of *Abendon* (*s*), the Abbey of *Selby* (*t*), the

---

(*f*) Robertus Clericus de Jakeſlea r c de x l de Abbatia de Torneia, præter victum Monachorum: In theſauro viij l, Et in reparatione Eccleſiæ de Tornea xl s, per breve Regis; Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*g*) Galfridus Elyenſis Electus r c de Lxx l & ix s & x d, de Firma anni præteriti de Epiſcopatu de Ely, Et de xvj l & xj s & iiij d, de Veteri firma tertij anni, de quibus xxiiij l remanſerant ſuper Ricardum Theſaurarium. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*h*) Alexander de Luueigni r c de x l & vj s de Abbatia de Muchelneia, præter victum Monachorum: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*i*) Willelmus filius Johannis & Willelmus de Gund. Clericus Ricardi electi Wint. r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d de Abbatia de Glaſtingeberia, de termino quo H. Epiſcopus obijt, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximum poſt mortem ejuſdem Epiſcopi: In th. liberaverunt, Et Q. ſ. Idem reddunt compotum de CCCC & xxx l & vj s de anno & dimidio dum eadem Abbatia fuit in manu Regis: In theſauro CCC & xxx l & vj s in iij tallijs: Et Radulfo filio Stephani & Osberto Clerico C l ad opus Domini Regis, per breve Regis. Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*k*) Wimarus Capellanus r c de xlvij l & x s & ij d de Abbatia de Hulmo præter victum Monachorum. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*l*) Abbatia de Hida: Magiſter Johannes & Herbertus Pincerna r c de CC & vij l & xvj s & ij d de firmis Maneriorum Abbatiæ, præter victum Monachorum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*m*) Ricardus Wint. electus Willelmus de Gundevill pro eo r c de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*n*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Epiſcopatu de Bada de dimidio anno. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*o*) Archiepiſcopatus Chantuariæ: Johannes Malduit & Turſtinus filius Simonis debent xij l & xix s & vj d, de Scutagio Militum Archiepiſcopatus, de exercitu Hyberniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*p*) Iſti non reddiderunt compotum xix° anno. Honor de Belveeir. Honor Eyæ de tempore Epiſcopi Elyenſis. Archiepiſcopatus Cant. de dimidio anno ante Electionem. Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ ſimiliter. Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ ſimiliter. Epiſcopatus de Ely ſimiliter. Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ ſimiliter. Epiſcopatus de Heref. ſimiliter. Abbatia de Weſtmon. a morte Abbatis. Abbatia Wintoniæ a morte Abatiſſæ. Abbatia de Taviſtoche a morte Abbatis. Honor Comitis Conani. Honor Conſtabulariæ. *Ib. in Ced. ad Rot.* 1.

(*q*) Abbatia de Everwich: Godefridus de Luci reddit compotum de *So much: whereof paid* in Camera Curiæ Lxx marcæ per breve Regis, Et item in Camera Curiæ xx l per breve Regis; Et in Elemoſina conſtituta iiij l & vij s ad Pannos Præbendariorum hoc anno; Et in Operatione Eccleſiæ iiij l & ix s hoc anno; Et Præcentori Eccleſiæ xxxj s & iiij d, ad faciendos Libros Eccleſiæ; Et Sacriſtæ ejuſdem Eccleſiæ x l & xj s & viij d, ad Luminaria & veſtimenta & alia ornamenta Eccleſiæ hoc anno; Et Camerario Eccleſiæ xxxvj l & xvij s & ij d, ad veſtimentum Monachorum hoc anno, Et ad procurationem Monacorum C & Lvij l & xvij s & ij d hoc anno; Et Celerario Eccleſiæ ad Potum Monachorum xiiij l & vij s & ix d hoc anno ——.

—— Monachis ejuſdem Eccleſiæ C & v s & viij d Veteris monetæ ad faciendum Calicem vel Textum in Obſequio Eccleſiæ, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*r*) Archiepiſcopatus Eborac.: Laurentius Archidiaconus de Bedeford & Magiſter Rogerus Arundel & Willelmus le Vavaſſur r c de firmis Maneriorum Archiepiſcopatus Ebor. de M & C & xij l & ij s & x d: In theſauro DCCCC & Lxxvij l & v s & iij d: Et Theſauraurio Eccleſiæ Ebor. xxv s, Et Communæ ejuſdem Eccleſiæ iiij l & vj s & viij d, Et Monialibus de S. Clemente xx s, Et in Liberatione Epiſcopi de Galeweia xiiij l & v s per breve Regis, —— Et in Liberationibus præbendariorum & leproſorum per diverſa Maneria Archiepiſcopatus vj l & xviij s ——. Idem reddunt compotum de Lix l & xvij s & iij d de redditu Sinodalium. — Et præcentori Eccleſiæ Ebor. xl s, Et Magiſtro Scolarum C s. Idem reddunt compotum de C & xviij l & viij s & v d de denarijs B. Petri: In theſauro C l & C & xviij s & v d: Et Domino Papæ per manum Archiepiſcopi Cantuar. xj l & x s: Et Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*s*) Magiſter Tomas de Heſſeburn r c de C & xxxvij l & v s & iiij d, de firmis Maneriorum Abbatiæ de Abendona de dimidio anno. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*t*) Abbatia de Selebi: Hugo Murdac & Erniſus de Nevill r c de CC & Lix l & vij s de firmis aſſiſis Maneriorum Abbatiæ de Selebi de ij annis præteritis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

CHAP. X.

the Abbey of *Bardenay* (u), the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (w), the Biſhoprick of *Worceſter* (x), the Biſhoprick of *Cheſter* (y), the Abbey of *Cheſter* (z), the Biſhoprick of *Exeter* (a), the Abbey of *Middelton* (b), the Abbey of *Taviſtock* (c), the Biſhoprick of *Saresbury* (d), and the Biſhoprick of *Rocheſter*

(u) Abbatia de Bardeneia: Magiſter Alexander & Nigellus filius Alex. Cuſtodes Abbatiæ de Barden. r c de firmis aſſiſis Abbatiæ de Barden. de anno & dimidio. In theſauro ——, Et in victu Monacorum, & in mercede Servientum prædictæ Abbatiæ, & in alijs minutis rebus in Abbatia emptis, C & Lx l & v s & iiij d; Et Epiſcopo Galweiæ C s per breve Regis, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(w) Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ: Ricardus Brito Archidiaconus de Covintre, & Magiſter Gregorius, Adam Clericus ſuus pro eo, reddunt compotum de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ. Idem Ricardus Archidiaconus & Magiſter Robertus de Hardre r c de CCCC l & xxvij s & x d, de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ, Et de C & Liiij l & xv s & iiij d de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum de anno integro; Et de xiiij l & ix d de ij præbendis vacantibus, quarum una eſt de tribus partibus anni, & altera de medietate anni; Et de xiij l & vj s & viij d de Eccleſijs vacantibus apud Norhantonam; Et de vij s & ij d de denarijs B. Petri apud Bugenden de toto anno, Et de Liiij l & viij s & vj d & ob. de placitis & perquiſitis & operat., unde non habuerunt opus, Et de Lxiij s de Ovibus venditis, quia vivere non poterant, Et de vij l & vj s & viij d de blado de Wilegebi vendito, Et de xxvj s & iiij d de arrerag[ijs] Epiſcopi quæ receperunt, Et de xxxiiij s & viij d de remanenti ſeminis & ſeni venditi, Et de xv l & xviij s de Ferijs de Stowe: Summa, DC & Lxvij l & xv s: In theſauro D l & Lxix s & ij d in xj tallijs: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Lxxiiij præbendarijs per Maneria xxj l & xj s & viij d, Et in Sepultura v præbendariorum ij s & vj d, Et in alijs Elemoſinis conſtitutis per Maneria xij l & xv s & x d, Et Capellano Veteris Templi Lx s & x d, Et in liberationibus conſtitutis Servientibus per Maneria x l & iiij s & ij d ob.; —— Et in operat[ione] Torcularium & Sicera facienda, & vino faciendo apud Buggend[en] iiij l & xx d, Et in terris quas Epiſcopus tenet de Milit[ibus] provintiæ de Stowa xxx s & iiij d, —— Et pro redditu Veteris Templi xiiij s de ij annis, Et Vicario præbendæ quæ fuit J. de Conſt[antijs] ij marc. de toto anno, Et Vicario præbendæ quæ fuit G. Capellani, xiij s & iiij d, Et Archiepiſcopo xlij l de denarijs B. Petri, Et in waſto xix s & iiij d & ob.: Summa exitus C & Lv l & iij s & vij d, Et debent ix l & ij s & iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(x) Epiſcopatus de Wireceſtria: Willelmus Archidiaconus de Glocceſtria, & Magiſter Robertus de Ingleſham, & Johannes filius Henrici, Cuſtodes Epiſcopatus Wigorniæ, r c de C l & vj s & vj d de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Wigorniæ de dimidio anno: In theſauro quater xx & xvij l & iij s & j d: Et in Elemoſinis conſtitutis per Epiſcopatum Lxiij s & v d, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xxv l & xix s & x d de Blado, & Lana, & Caſeo, & alijs minutis rebus per Epiſcopatum, venditis; In theſauro l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xxvj l & vj s & viij d, de Redditibus ij Archidiaconatuum cum denarijs beati Petri de prædicto termino, In theſauro xv l & xx d, Et Archiepiſcopo Cantuar. xj l & v s de denarijs beati Petri, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. in imo.*

(y) Epiſcopatus Ceſtriæ: Magiſter Tomas de Huſſeborn & Tomas Noel r c de xxiiij l & xv s de remanenti firmæ Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Ceſtriæ de anno præterito; Et de xxiij l & xj s & vij d, de firma Maneriorum ejuſdem Epiſcopatus de quarta parte hujus anni, ſcilicet a feſto S. Michaelis xxx anni regni Regis, uſq; ad Natale proximum ſequens.

Et in Decim[is] conſtit[utis] Decan[o] de Lichesfeld xxj s de prædicto termino —. Et Officialibus Archiepiſcopatus x l & v s, de denarijs Beati Petri. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(z) Abbatia de Ceſtre: Magiſter Tomas de Huſſeburn & Tomas Noel r c de firmis Maneriorum Abbatiæ de dimidio anno. — In Victu Monacorum —— &c. Et Hugoni de Nunant Electo Ceſtrenſi xx l per Regem cum Cuſtodia Abbatiæ: De quibus idem Electus debet reſpondere. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(a) Epiſcopatus Exoniæ: Petrus de Wilton r c de —— firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Exoniæ de dimidio anno. ——.

Ricardus Archidiaconus de Wilteſcira, & Joſcelinus Archidiaconus de Cyceſtria, & Radulſus de Rupe r c de —— de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Exoniæ in Devonia & Cornubia de dimidio anno.

Rogerus Archidiaconus de Berdeſtapl[a] debet x l, de Redditu Archidiaconatus ſui de anno integro. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(b) Abbatia de Middelton: Magiſter Osbertus de Dorceſtr. & Robertus de Godmanneſton r c de firma Maneriorum Abbatiæ de Middelton de dimidio anno. *Ib. juxt.*

(c) Abbatia de Taviſtoch: Radulſus de Hoſpitali & Hugo Cophin reddunt compotum ——. *Ib. juxt.*

(d) Epiſcopatus de Saresberia de dimidio anno: Herbertus Archidiaconus Cantuariæ

&

ſter (*e*). In or about the firſt Year of K. *Richard* I, there were in the Kings hands, The Biſhoprick of *Winton* (*f*), the Abbey of *Shireburne* (*g*), the Archbiſhoprick of *York* (*h*), And the Biſhoprick of *London* (*i*). In or about the 8th year of K. *John*, there were in the Kings hands, The Abbey of *Hide* (*k*), the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* (*l*), and the Abbey of *Malmesbury* (*m*). In or about the 14th year of the ſame King, there were in the Kings hands, The Biſhop-

---

& J. Decanus Sar[esberiæ] & R. filius Ebrardi Cuſtodes Epiſcopatus Saresb[eriæ] r c de —— de dimidio anno; Et de —— de blado & lana & alijs rebus venditis & Thedingpeni & Placitis; Et de xxv l & xvj s & viij d de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum; Et de iiij l de remanenti denariorum Beati Petri; Et de viij l & vj s de Oblatione Majoris altaris in ſeptimana Pencoſtes; Et de iiij l & x d de Eccleſia de Saldeburna, quæ eſt in manu Regis propter contentionem Advocatorum: Summa, C & Lxxvij l & xv s & ix d & ob. & ij Biſantij.

Et Ricardo Archidiacono Sar[esberiæ] & Socijs ſuis L l, ad Operationem de Ambresb[eria], per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla; Et Roberto de Novo Burgo Dec[ano] Roth[omagi] x marcas de Præbenda ſua, quam conſuevit habere de Camera Epiſcopi; *The like, to others*, quam conſuevit habere de Camera Epiſcopi; Et Willelmo Malduit L s, Et Roberto de Geldeford L s, Et Waltero Capellano L s, de præbendis ſuis de dimidio anno, quas conſueverunt habere de Camera Epiſcopi, Per breve Regis.

Item Epiſcopatus Saresberiæ de altera medietate anni.

R. filius Eurardi & Radulfus de Sancto Mart[ino] r c de dimidio anno, ſcilicet a feſto S. Michaelis uſq; ad Paſcha. — Et de xxv l & xvj s & viij d, de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum de eodem termino. —. Summa, C & Liij l & vij d.

— Et tribus Canonicis de Præbendis ſuis, ſcilicet Roberto de Geldeford, & Waltero Capellano, & Willelmo Mald... *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*e*) Epiſcopatus Roff[æ], quia tunc Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ erat in manu Regis.

Willelmus de Norhala Archidaconus Gloeceſtriæ & Willelmus Speciarius & Alexander de Barentin r c de — de firmis aſſiſis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Roffæ, de tribus terminis hujus anni, uſq; ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ inſtantis anni proximo præteriti ——. Et de —— de blado quod Walerannus Epiſcopus ante obitum ſuum præſtitit. —— Et de v s & x d, de placitis Archidiaconatus de prædicto termino. Summa, C & Lxxv l & vij s.

Et Priori Roffæ, & Priori de S. Gregorio & Præcentori Ebroic[enſi], Executoribus teſtamenti Epiſcopi Roff[enſis] xl l & vj s & viij d ad idem teſtamentum faciendum, per breve Regis; Et Archiepiſcopo Cantuariæ xvj l & iiij d, de [firm.] Maneriorum prædicti Epiſcopatus de termino S. Johannis proximo præteriti, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*f*) Magiſter Tomas de Huſſeburn & Magiſter Ham. & Johannes de Garland reddunt compotum de DC & xv l & xviij s & iiij d, de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ, & de redditu Archidiaconatuum de tribus terminis — —; Et de CCC l de pecunia Ricardi Winton. Epiſcopi: Summa, M & C & vij l & ix s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. tit.* Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ.

(*g*) Abbatia de Schireburna: Magiſter Tomas de Huſſeburna r c de C l & ij s & v d de redditu aſſiſo ejuſdem Abbatiæ —. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*h*) Archiepiſcopatus Eboracenſis: Laurentius Archidiaconus, & Magiſter Rogerus Arundel, & Willelmus le Vavaſſur, r c de — de Veteri firma Archiepiſcopatus. Idem reddunt compotum de DCC & quater xx & xij l & vij s, de Nova firma de tribus partibus anni —. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Epiſcopatus Londoniæ: Radulfus Archidiaconus Coleceſtriæ, & Ricardus Archidiaconus Coventriæ, r c de vj l & vj s & ij d de areragio Epiſcopatus Londoniæ: In theſauro l, Et Q. ſ. Radulfus Archidiaconus Coleceſtriæ debet xx l de ij annis præteritis de Archidiaconatu ſuo. Nicholaus Archidiaconus Londoniæ debet x l de ij annis præteritis de Archidiaconatu ſuo. Robertus Archidiaconus Eſſexiæ debet L s de areragio duorum annorum præteritorum de archidiaconatu ſuo. Idem Radulfus & Ricardus Archidiaconi reddunt compotum de C & Lxv l & xij s & ij d de redditibus Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Londoniæ de tribus partibus anni; Et de xvij l & x s, de redditibus Archidiaconatuum ejuſdem Epiſcopatus de eodem termino. —. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*k*) Compotus Abbatiæ de Hida a feſto S. Martini hujus anni, uſq; ad feſtum S. Martini anni ſequentis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Compotus Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ a feſto S. Johannis anni vij, uſq; ad feſtum S. Micaelis ejuſdem anni, & de toto anno viij°. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*m*) Compotus de Exitibus Abbatiæ de Malmesberia, a feſto S. Nicolai uſq; ad viceſimum nonum diem Maij, antequam cuſtodia ejuſdem Abbatiæ committeretur Tomæ de Sanford. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*n*) Com-

Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (*n*), the Archbiſhoprick of *York* (*o*), the Abbey of *Whitby* (*p*), the Abbey of *Ramſey* (*q*), the Biſhoprick of *Exeter* (*r*), the Biſhoprick of *Bath* (*s*), the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* (*t*), the Biſhoprick of *London* (*u*), the Prioury of *Kenilworth* (*w*), the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* (*x*), The Prioury of *Canterbury* (*y*), the Biſhoprick of *Saresbury* (*z*), the Abbey of *Abbotsbury* (*a*), the Biſhoprick of *Durham* (*b*), the Biſhoprick of *Worceſter* (*c*), the Abbey of *Shireburn* (*d*), and the Abbey of *Middelton* (*e*). K. *Edward* I, received the iſſues of the Abbey of *Wherewell* during the vacancy of it, untill the time when he reſtored the Temporalties to the ſucceeding Abbeſs of That Houſe (*f*). The ſame King received the iſſues of the Abbey of St. *Auſtin* at *Canterbury* during the avoidance of it, and untill a new Abbot was put in by Papal proviſion and the Kings Writ Patent (*g*). The ſame King granted the iſſues of the Biſhopricks of *Ely* and *Worceſter* being then Void to *Amadeo* of *Savoy* (*h*). When a Biſhoprick or an Abbey of Royal foundation became Void, the Eſcheatour was wont to take the Temporalities thereof into the Kings hands *ex officio*, and to account for the ſame at the Exchequer. But the King, if he thought fit, ſometimes joined another with the Eſcheatour in the cuſtody of ſuch Temporalities, and ſometimes committed the ſame to another perſon. K. *Edward* I, in the 14th year of his reign, when the Biſhoprick of *Ely* was lately become void by the death of Biſhop *Hugh*, commanded *Henry de Bray* the Eſcheatour to ſeize into the Kings hand all the chattells of the late Biſhop and likewiſe the Biſhoprick it ſelf, ſo that he might anſwer for the ſame at the Exchequer. And the King aſſociated *William de Middelton* to the ſaid Eſcheatour in the cuſtody of That Biſhoprick during the preſent avoidance (*i*). K. *Edward* II, [*anno regni* 1°]

committed

(*n*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Lincolliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*o*) Archiepiſcopatus Ebor. *Ib. juxt.*

(*p*) Compotus Abbatiæ de Whiteby de duobus annis. *Ib.*

(*q*) Compotus Abbatiæ de Rameſeia de anno integro. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*r*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Exoniæ de dimidio anno, per H. Archidiaconum Exoniæ & R. Peverell. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*s*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Batoniæ de anno integro. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*t*) Compotus Magiſtri Roberti de Gloeceſtria de Epiſcopatu Cyceſtriæ, de anno præterito. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Londoniæ a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anni xiij, uſq; ad feſtum S. Ylarij anni ſequentis, ſcilicet de uno anno & tribus partibus anni. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Compotus Prioratus de Keneliwrde, a prima die Junij hujus Rotuli, uſq; ad Purificationem beatæ Mariæ anni ſequentis. *Ib. juxt.*

(*x*) Compotus [Johannis filij Hugonis] Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ, de Termino Natalis & Paſchæ & S. Johannis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*y*) Idem r c de redditibus aſſiſis & firmis Prioratus Cantuariæ. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*z*) Idem r c de redditibus Aſſiſis & firmis Epiſcopatus Saresberiæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*a*) Idem r c de redditibus aſſiſis Abbatiæ de Abbodesbiria. *Ib. juxt.*

(*b*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Dunelmi, per E. Archidiaconum Dunelmi, & Philippum de Vlecote, a feſto S. Martini anni xiij^{mi}, uſq; ad feſtum S. Martini anni hujus Rotuli. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*c*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Wigorniæ de anno integro. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*d*) Compotus Abbatiæ de Schireburn a Paſcha anni præteriti, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis hujus anni. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*e*) Compotus Abbatiæ de Middelton de tribus terminis. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*f*) Compotus Johannis de Arundel de exitibus Abbatiæ de Werewell, a xxv die Decembris anno Decimo, per duo brevia Regis patencia, uſq; ſecundum diem Februarij anno eodem, antequam reſtitueret temporalia ejuſdem Abbatiæ Elenæ de Perci, Moniali ejuſdem Domus electæ in Abbatiſſam loci prædicti, per aliud breve Regis patens. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. m.* 2.

(*g*) Compotus Johannis de Burne pro ſe & Nicholao de Ringeltone, de exitibus Abbatiæ S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ, a xx die Julij anno xj° per breve Regis patens, uſq; viij diem Octobris anno eodem, antequam liberaret dictam Abbatiam cum pertinentijs Thomæ de Fyndon Monaco prædicti Monaſterij, præfecto in Abbatem loci prædicti per Summum Pontificem, per aliud breve Regis patens, Salvis Regi exitibus temporalium dictæ Abbatiæ a die S. Pancracij in Maio, quo die coepit vacare uſq; ad diem Sanctæ Fidis Virginis, expenſis Abbatis & Conventus & eorum neceſſarijs familiæ per idem tempus deductis. De quo tempore prædicti Abbas & Monachi & Cuſtodes & Petrus de Huntingfeud Vicecomes reſpondent infra. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *E.* 1. *in Rot. Compotorum, m.* 1. *b.*

(*h*) *Mich. Brevia Irretornab.* 31 *&* 32. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 58. *a.*

(*i*) Magiſtro H. de Bray Eſchaetori. Quia

Rex

committed to *John de Foxle* the Cuſtody of the Temporalities of the Abbey of *Weſtminſter* (which was Then void and in the Kings hands by the death of *Walter* late Abbot There) for ſo long as the King pleaſed, during the avoidance of the ſaid Abbey. The ſaid *John* was to be anſwerable for the iſſues thereof at the Exchequer. And *Walter de Glouceſter* the Kings Eſcheatour was commanded to deliver the cuſtody of the ſaid Abbey to the ſaid *John* (*k*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* II, *Walter de Glouceſter* Eſcheatour on this ſide *Trent*, had in his cuſtody the Biſhoprick of *Worceſter*, which was then void and in the Kings hands, by the death of *William de Geynesbourgh* late Biſhop. And the ſaid King, by Writ of the Exchequer, committed the Cuſtody thereof to *William de Brikehull* Clerk, during pleaſure; and commanded the Eſcheatour to give him poſſeſſion thereof (*l*).

There was alſo Profit made by the King by Seiſures of mens Lands for Treſpaſſes or Miſdemeaners; which were of ſo many kinds, relating to the Crown or to the Foreſt, that they are not eaſily to be enumerated. And ſometimes, where Lands were ſeized for a Treſpaſs, it doth not particularly appear by the Record, Of what ſort the Treſpaſs was; As where it is ſaid, *Pro Tranſgreſſione ſua*, or *pro Exceſſu ſuo*. In theſe caſes, if the party whoſe Lands had been ſeized, got Reſtitution of them, it was uſually by making Fine to the King, under the Terms, *Pro habenda Benevolentia Regis*, or *pro habenda ſaiſina*, &c. The Sheriffs of the Counties of *Buckingham* and *Bedford* levied the iſſues of *Peter Morells* land, which was ſeized into the Kings hands, becauſe *Peter* went into *Ireland* againſt the Kings prohibition (*m*). In the reign of K. *Henry* III, *William Yſenbert* was ſeiſed in fee of the Mills of *Pacheford* with certain lands to the ſaid Mills belonging. *William* was hanged. Whereby the King had the Year and Waſt of the ſaid Mills and premiſſes. The King, for a Fine of Lx marks, granted the Year and Waſt to *Robert de Maneby*; Saving to the Lords of the Fee their right after the Year and Waſt (*n*). Add hereto

---

Rex nuper intellexit, quod bonæ memoriæ H. Elyenſis Epiſcopus diem clauſit extremum, mandatum eſt Magiſtro Henrico de Bray Eſchaetori, quod ſi ita ſit, tunc juxta officij ſui debitum, omnia bona & catalla quæ fuerunt Epiſcopi prædicti, nec non Epiſcopatum prædictum, capiat in manum Regis; Ita quod poſſit inde ſponnere ad Scaccarium. T. &c xviij die Junij. Eidem Magiſtro H. Edwardus &c; Magiſtro H. &c ſalutem. Sciatis, quod aſſociavimus vobis dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Willelmum de Middelton, ad intendendum una vobiſcum cuſtodiæ Epiſcopatus Elyenſis in præſenti vacatione ejuſdem. *Trin. Brevia pro Rege*, 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 27. *a.*

(*k*) Midd. Rex xxx die Decembris anno primo, commiſit Johanni de Foxle Cuſtodiam Temporalitatis Abbatiæ Weſtmonaſterij vacantis, & in manu Regis exiſtentis, per mortem Fratris Walteri nuper Abbatis ibidem defuncti; Cuſtodiend. quamdiu Regi placuerit durante vacatione illa; Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus a tempore mortis dicti Abbatis Regi reſpondeat ad Scaccarium. T. J. de Sandale Tenente locum Theſaurarij.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Glouceſtria Eſchaetori &c, quod liberet &c, una cum exitibus &c, a tempore mortis &c. T. ut ſupra. *Mich. Commiſſ.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*l*) Wygornia. Rex eodem die anno prædicto [i. e. ſecundo die Octobris anno primo] commiſit Willelmo de Brikehull Clerico, Cuſtodiam Epiſcopatus Wygornenſis vacantis, & in manu Regis exiſtentis, per mortem Fratris Willelmi de Geynesbourgh nuper Epiſcopi Loci prædicti: Habendam ab xviij° die Septembris proximo præterito, quo die dictus Epiſcopus obijt, quamdiu Regi placuerit; Ita quod de exitibus &c; Et mandatum eſt omnibus ad quos &c, quod eidem Willelmo in omnibus quæ ad Cuſtodiam &c. T. Waltero Reginaldi Theſaurario &c.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Glouceſtre Eſcaetori citra Trentam, quod Cuſtodiam Epiſcopatus ejuſdem eidem Willelmo liberet, cum omnibus inde perceptis ab xviij° die Septembris Supradicto, Cuſtodiendum in forma prædicta. T. ut ſupra.

Memorandum quod præfatus Willelmus non debet onerari ad compotum reddendum per Commiſſionem iſtam; per Conſiderationem Baronum annotatam in Memorandis anni ſecundi Regis nunc, inter Recorda de Termino S. Hilarij. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) Idem Vicecomites [David Archidiaconus & Willelmus filius Ricardi] r c de xij s de terra de Edingrava, quæ fuit Petri Morelli, qui abijt in Hiberniam contra Prohibitionem Regis; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Buchingehamſc. & Bedef.*

(*n*) Wylteſia; Pro Fratre Roberto de Maneby. Rex per Finem Lx marcarum, quem Frater Robertus de M. fecit cum eo pro Anno & vaſto Molendinorum de Pacheford, hereto the Eſcheats and Forfeitures of the *Jews*. But of the *Jews* we ſpeak elſewhere (*o*).

IV. The King had the Feudal and other profits, *viz.* Reliefs, Wardſhips, Mariages *&c*, ariſing as well out of his Demeanes, as out of his Eſcheats and the Baronies and Lands being *in manu Regis*. Some inſtances hereof may be here ſubjoined; and others may be ſeen in the Chapter of *Miſcellaneous Fines*. Firſt, as to Relief. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, *Walter Hait* Fined in v marks of ſilver, For Relief of his Fathers Land (*p*), *Alice* wife of *Roger Bigot* Fined in C and fourſcore and xviij *l*, for her Fathers Land [or Manour] of *Belvoir* (*q*), *Humfrey de Bohun* Fined in xxij *l* and x *s*, for Relief of his Fathers Land (*r*), *Waleran Fitz-William* anſwered xxxiij *l* vj *s* and viij *d*, for Relief of his Land (*s*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* II, *William Fitz-William* paid xxv marks, for Relief of his Land (*t*); *Robert de Helium* C marks of ſilver, for Relief of his Land (*u*); *Roger de Burun* xxvj *l* and a mark for Relief of his Land (*w*); *William Painel* C marks, for Relief of his Land (*x*); *Hugh de Chaucumbe* paid xxx *l* for Relief of Six Knights Fees; *Elias de Mundevill* xxx marks for Relief of Four Knights Fees (*y*); *Walter Briton* Lxvj *l* and a mark for Relief of his Land (*z*); *John de Muntviron* x *l* for Relief (*a*); *Ralf Malebiſſe* C *s* for his Relief (*b*); *Theobald de Valeines* xxx *l* for Relief for Six Knights Fees (*c*); and *Robert de Dudaville* x marks for Relief (*d*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I: *Robert de Odavills* ſon paid C marks, for acceptance of his homage, and for Relief and ſeiſin of his Land (*e*). *William de Haſtinges* C marks, for Relief of his Land and for the Serjeantery of his Brother *Henry* (*f*); *Ralf Pikot* L *s* for his Relief for half a Knights

---

ford, & terrarum ad dicta Molendina ſpectantium, cum omnibus ſuis pertinentijs, quæ fuerunt Willelmi Yſenberti ſuſpenſi, conceſſit eidem Fratri Roberto prædictum Annum & vaſtum. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Wylteſiæ, quod prædictum Annum & vaſtum prædictorum Molendinorum &c prædicto Fratri Roberto habere faciat; ita quod jus Dominorum feodi eis ſit ſalvum poſt Annum & vaſtum. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*o*) *Cap.* 7.

(*p*) Walterus Hait r c de v marcis argenti, pro Relevatione terræ patris ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 16. *b. Cornualia.*

(*q*) Adeliz uxor Rogeri Bigòt debet C & quater xx & xviij l, pro Terra Patris ſui de Belveder. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(*r*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt. citat. Cap.* 2. *ſect.* 6.

(*s*) Et idem Walerannus [filius Willelmi] r c de xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, pro Relevatione terræ ſuæ: Et de x marcis argenti, de Placitis G. de Clintona; In Theſauro xx marcas argenti, Et debet xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*t*) Willelmus filius Willelmi r c de xxv marcis, pro Relevio terræ ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Sumerſeta.*

(*u*) Robertus de Heliun debet C marcas argenti, pro relevatione terræ ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſexa.*

(*w*) Rogerus de Burun r c de xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Relevatione terræ ſuæ; In theſauro x l, Et debet xvj l & xiij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* —. *Not. & Derb. a. m.* 2. Rogerus de Burun r c de xvj l & xiij s & iiij d de Relevamine terræ ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis argenti, de Relevam[ento] terræ Willelmi Painelli. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

(*y*) Hugo de Chaucumba r c de xxx l, pro Relevio vj Militum. Helyas de Mundevill r c de xxx marcis, pro Relevio iiij Militum. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Lincol.

(*z*) Walterus Brito r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Relevio terræ ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*a*) Johannes de Muntviron r c de xx marcis, pro Relevio, & pro Fine terræ Radulfi de Munviron in Eſſexa; In theſauro xxvj s & viij d, Et debet xij l; De quibus x l quæ ſunt de Relevio, exigi debent a Ricardo filio Rannulfi, qui habet feodum. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*b*) Ricardus Malebiſſe r c de C s, pro Relevio ſuo; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Honor Eyæ.*

(*c*) Tedbaldus de Valeines debet xxx l, de Relevio vj Militum. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Weſtmarieland.*

(*d*) Robertus de Dudauuill r c de x marcis, de Relevio terræ ſuæ de Glatton. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*e*) Filius Roberti de Odauuilla debet C marcas, pro Homagio ſuo recipiendo, & Relevio ſuo, & terra ſua habenda. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*f*) Willelmus de Haſtinges r c de C marcis, pro Relevio terræ & Serjanteria Henrici fratris ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*g*) Radulfus

Knights Fee (g); *Walter de Niewenton* gave xxviij *s* and iiij *d*, for ſeiſin of the Fourth part of a Knights Fee which was taken into the Kings hands for default of paying Relief (*h*); *Richard del Eſtre* paid xv *l* for Relief, for Three Knights Fees held of the Honour of *Moreton* (*i*). *William de Novo Mercato* Fined in C marks, That the King would receive his Reaſonable Relief, to wit, C *l* (*k*). In the Reign of K. *John* : *John de Venecia* gave CCC marks, for Seiſin and Relief; And Did Homage to the King; And was to make the King an acceptable Preſent every year (*l*). *Geoffrey Wake* gave CC marks, For his Relief, And to have the Lands whereof his Brother *Simon* was ſeized at the time of his death, And to have his Reaſonable Part of the chatells of *Simon*, which belonged to him as *Simons* heir (*m*). *Henry de Bloio* gave Lxx marks, To have a Fee of Seven Knights in *Cornwall* which was his Father *Alans*; and for Relief of half a Knights fee which his Father held of the Fee of *Henry de Tilli* (*n*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III: *Gilbert* Earl of *Glouceſter* paid C *l* for Relief for the Honour of *Glouceſter*, C *l* Relief for the Honour of *Clare*, C *l* Relief for the Honour of St. *Hilary*, and L *l*. Relief for the Moiety of Earl *Giffards* Honour (*o*). *William de Mandevill* Earl of *Eſſex* gave C *l* for his Relief (*p*); *Peter de Brus* C *l* Relief for the Barony which was his Fathers (*q*); *William de Albiney* Earl of *Arundel* C *l* for his Relief (*r*); *William de Scalarijs* L *l* for his Relief for half a Barony (*s*); *William de Houton* L marks Relief for the Third part of a Barony; *Geoffrey de Beauchamp* L marks Relief for the Third part of a Barony; and *Ralf de St. Amand* L marks Relief for the Third part of a Barony (*t*). *William de Hobrig* and *Agnes* his wife paid L *s* Relief for one half of a Knights fee, and *Richard le Butler* and *Alice* his wife L *s* for the other half (*u*). *Robert de*

Sotebroc

(*g*) Radulfus Pikot debet L s, pro Relevio ſuo de feodo dimidij Militis in Reines & in Ardlega, de feodo quod fuit Henrici de Eſſexa. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*h*) Walterus filius Thomæ de Niewenton debet xxviij s & iiij d, pro habenda quarta parte feodi j Militis, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis pro defalta Relevij. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Wireceſtr.*

(*i*) Ricardus del Eſtre r c de xv l, pro Relevio ſuo de tribus feodis Militum quæ tenet de Honore Moretoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a.* *Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*k*) Willelmus de Novo Mercato r c de C marcis, Ut rex capiat rationabile Relevium ſuum, ſcilicet C l. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.* *Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*l*) Johannes de Venecia r c de CCC marcis pro Fine Terræ, & pro Relevio Terræ quæ fuit Patris ſui; & fecit Homagium Regi contra omnes mortales; & faciet ſingulis annis Donum unde Rex bene placatus erit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J.* *Rot.* 5. *b.* *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*m*) Galfridus Wac r c de CC marcis, pro Relevio ſuo, & habendis terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Simonis Wac Fratris ſui, unde ſaiſitus fuit die qua obijt, & pro habenda rationabili parte ſua Catallorum ipſius Simonis quæ eum contingunt ſicut hæredem ipſius Simonis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J.* *Rot.* 20. *b.* *War. & Leirc. tit.* —— Nova Oblata.

(*n*) Henricus de Bloio debet Lxx marcas, pro habendo feodo vij Militum quod fuit Alani de Bloio patris ſui in Cornubia, & pro Relevio ſuo pro feodo dimidij Militis, quod pater ſuus tenuit de feodo Henrici de Tilli. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J.* *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Cornubia.*

(*o*) Gillebertus Comes Glouceſtriæ [debet] C l, pro Relevio ſuo de Honore Gloeceſtriæ, Et C l pro eodem de Honore de Clara, Et C l pro eodem de Honore S. Hyllarij, Et L l de medietate Honoris Comitis Giffardi. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*p*) W. de Mandevill Comes Eſſexiæ [debet] C l, pro Relevio ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.* *juxt.*

(*q*) Petrus de Brus r c de C l, pro Relevio ſuo de Baronia quæ fuit Petri patris ſui : In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Everw.*

(*r*) W. de Albineio Comes Arundelliæ r c de C l, pro Relevio ſuo : In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*s*) Ricardus filius Willelmi de Scalarijs [debet] L l, pro Relevio ſuo de dimidia Baronia. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Houton [debet] L marcas de Relevio ſuo, ſicut continetur ibidem, ſcilicet de Tercia parte Baroniæ. Galfridus de Bello Campo [debet] L marcas de Relevio ſuo, ſicut continetur ibidem, ſcilicet de tercia parte Baroniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 3. *Buk. & Bed.*

Radulfus de Sancto Amando, qui habet unam de filiabus Roberti de Albeniaco in uxorem r c de L marcis de Relevio Terciæ partis Baroniæ quæ fuit prædicti Roberti : In Th. nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Radulfo L marcas per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Ib.* *Buk. & Bed.*

(*u*) Willelmus de Hobrig & Agnes uxor ejus r c de L s, de Relevio ſuo de dimidio feodo j Militis, quod fuit Roberti Picot Patris ipſius Agnetis. Ricardus Pincerna &

Sotebroc gave C *s* Relief for one Knights fee; and *Martin de Peſemere* L *s* Relief for Half a Knights fee (*w*); *Ralf* ſon and heir of *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* v marks for his Relief for half a Knights fee (*x*). *Ralf* ſon and heir of *Ralf de Sulley* paid C *l* Relief for the Lands which his Father held of the King *in Capite* (*y*); *William* ſon and heir of *John de Moium* xij marks Relief for the Land which was his Fathers (*z*). *Walter de Clyfford* was charged with C *l* for his Relief [as for a Barony]. But it being Found by Inquiſition, that *Walter* held of the King *in Capite* by a Knights fee, and not by Barony; he was acquitted of fourſcore and thirteen pounds and half a mark [part of the ſaid C *l*], and charged [for his Relief] with ten marks only (*a*). And *William Pantoll* was charged with C *l* for his Relief [as for a Barony]. But when it was ſhewn before the King, that *William* held of the King *in Capite* only Five Knights fees of the land late of *Robert de Beleſme*: He was charged with xxv *l* [the Relief of Five Knights fees, and diſcharged of the reſidue] (*b*). The King took the Homage of *William Longeſpee* ſon and heir of *Idonea* late wife of *William Longeſpee*, for all the Lands which lately were *Idoneas*. And the Abbot of *Perſore* the Kings Eſcheatour was ordered to take ſecurity of *William* for L *s* for his Relief. But afterwards upon ſearching the Rolls of the Exchequer, it was found that the ſaid *Idonea* held of the King *in Capite* Two Baronies; to wit, the Barony late of *Nicholas de la Haye* in *Lincolnſhire*, and the Barony late of *Gerard de Kaunvile* in *Oxfordſhire* and elſewhere: Whereupon it was adjudged by the Barons of the Exchequer, that the ſaid *William* ſhould pay to the King CC *l* for his Relief for the ſaid Two Baronies (*c*). *John de Balliol* was charged with CL *l* for his Relief for the xxx Knights fees, which his Father *Hugh* held of the King *in Capite*, to wit, C *s* for each fee: provided, that if there were more than xxx fees, he ſhould be anſwerable for them; and if there were fewer than xxx fees, then the ſaid Fine for Relief ſhould be moderated according to Right (*d*). *William de Gimeges*

Alicia uxor ejus [debent] L s, de Relevio pro alia medietate ejuſdem feodi. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.*—. *b. Cant. & Hunt. m.* 1.

(*w*) Robertus filius Hugonis de Sotebroc debet C s, pro Relevio ſuo de feodo j Militis. Martinus filius Gilleberti de Peſemere debet L s, pro Relevio ſuo de feodo dimidij Militis in Peſemere. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Berk.*

(*x*) Radulfus filius & hæres Radulfi filij Stephani debet v marcas, pro Relevio ſuo de feodo dimidij militis in Stevening. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a. Linc. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*y*) Radulfus filius & hæres Radulfi de Sullega r c de C l, de Relevio ſuo de terris quæ fuerunt Radulfi patris ſui, quas de Rege tenet in Capite. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(*z*) Willelmus filius & hæres Johannis de Moiun debet xij marcas, pro Relevio ſuo de terra quæ fuit Johannis patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*a*) Walterus de Clyfford r c de C l pro relevio ſuo: In Theſauro nichil, Et in perdonis ipſi Waltero quater xx & xiij l & dim. marca, per breve Regis, in quo continetur, quod per Inquiſitionem quam Rex præcepit fieri, idem Walterus tenuit de Rege in Capite per feodum Militis, & non per Baroniam; Et debet idem W. x marcas, per plegiagium Rogeri de Furcis & Rogeri Dun. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. Salopeſir.*

(*b*) Willelmus Pantol r c de C l, pro Relevio ſuo de terra quæ fuit Hugonis Pantol patris ſui quam tenuit de Rege in Capite: In theſauro nichil, Et in perdonis ipſi Willelmo Lxxv l; quia proteſtatum [eſt] coram Rege, quod non tenet de Rege in Capite niſi feoda v Militum de terra quæ fuit Roberti de Beleſme; Et debet xxv l. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. Salopeſtra.*

(*c*) Memorandum quod in Originali xxxvj continetur, quod Rex cepit Homagium Willelmi Longeſpeye filij & hæredis Ydoneæ quæ fuit uxor Willelmi Longeſpee de omnibus terris quæ fuerunt ipſius Ydoneæ. Et mandatum eſt Abbati de Perſore eſchaetori Regis, quod capiat ſecuritatem ab eodem Willelmo, de L s ad opus Regis pro Relevio ſuo. Et poſtea ſcrutatis Rotulis de Scaccario, inveniebatur, quod prædicta Ydonea tenuit de Rege in Capite duas Baronias, videlicet Baroniam quæ fuit Nicholai de la Haye in Comitatu Lincolniæ, & Baroniam quæ fuit Gerardi de Kaunvile in Comitatu Oxoniæ & alibi. Et ideo conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod prædictus Willelmus reſpondeat Domino Regi de ducentis libris pro Relevio ſuo de prædictis Baronijs, & non de L ſolidis tantum ſicut continetur in prædicto Originali. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*d*) Johannes de Balliolo [debet] C & L l pro Relevio ſuo de feodis xxx Militum quæ Hugo de Balliolo pater ſuus tenuit de Rege in Capite, ſcilicet de ſingulis feodis C s: ita quod ſi plura feoda quam illa xxx ſuperſint quæ idem Johannes de Rege tenere debeat, reſpondebit de Relevio illorum feodorum:

Gimeges Fined in xx marks and a palfrey, for his Relief for *Botulvesbrug*; and that the Sheriff might be commanded to ſend Two Knights, *viz. Walter de Beaumes* and *Henry de Lungevill* to know of *Sibyll de Gimeges* (*Williams* mother), whether ſhe had not relinquiſhed and ſurrendred to him his Inheritance (*e*). *Guy de Chaſtillon* Earl of St *Paul* paid C *l* for Relief, upon a render and quitclaimer made to him by *Iſabell* Counteſs of St. *Paul* (*f*). *Robert de Sevanz* paid C *s* Relief for all the Lands and tenements which his Father *Robert* held of the King *in Capite* (*g*). *Richard* ſon and heir of *Hugh de Berwick* was charged to the King with his Relief, for the lands and tenements which *Hugh* held of the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury*, which was now Void and in the Kings hands (*h*). *William de Paunton* paid to the King C *s* Relief for Lands which he held *in Capite* of the Archbiſhoprick of *York* being then Void and in the Kings hands (*i*). *Gilbert de Albernun* Fined to the King in xl marks, for his Relief for Four Knights fees which *Ingeram de Albernun* his nephew held of the Earl of *Glouceſter* whoſe heir was now the Kings Ward (*k*). *John de Matteſdon* gave xx *s* for his Relief. But the payment thereof was reſpited, for that the Sheriff of the County was commanded to take the ſaid *Johns* Land into the Kings hands, becauſe he had ſold it to a Religious Houſe without the Kings licence, and the Sheriff was to anſwer to the King for the iſſues thereof (*l*). *John de Baalun* paid C *l*, for Relief of his Fathers Lands, which belonged to him by hereditary Right (*m*). *William* ſon and heir of *Otto Fitz-William* Fined in xx marks, for Relief for the Lands which he held of the King by Serjeanty, and in L *s* for Half a Knights fee which he held of the King *in Capite* (*n*). *Robert Fitz-Walter* paid L *l* for Relief for half the Barony which *Hawiſe de Lanvaley* lately held of the King *in Capite* (*o*). *John de Haured*, who held of the King *in Capite* by the Service of

ſaying

---

feodorum: & ſi minus ibi fuerint quam illa xxx feoda, prædictus finis amenſurabitur ſicut amenſurari debet. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Eſſex & Hertf. in dorſo.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Gimeges r c de xx marcis & j palefrido, Pro Relevio ſuo de Botulvesbrug; Et ut Vicecomes mittat duos Milites, ſcilicet Walterum de Beaumes & Henricum de Lungevill, ad ſciendum de Sibilla de Gimeges matre ejus ſi conceſſerit eidem Willelmo filio ſuo, quod Regi Homagium faciat pro hæreditate ſua, & ſi ſe de hæreditate eadem omnino depoſuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*f*) Guido de Chaſtellione Comes S. Pauli [debet] C l, pro Relevio ſuo de tota terra quam Yſabella Comitiſſa de Sancto Paulo per bonam voluntatem ſuam dimiſit & quietam clamavit eidem Comiti. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.* *Eſſex & Hertf. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*g*) Robertus de Sevanz filius & hæres Roberti de Sevanz [debet] C s, pro relevio ſuo de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ prædictus Robertus tenuit de Rege in Capite, ſicut continetur in Originali xxxiij. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 1. *b.*

(*h*) Nova Oblata: Ricardus de Berewik filius & hæres Hugonis de Berewik [ ] de Relevio ſuo de terris & tenementis quæ prædictus Hugo tenuit de Archiepiſcopatu Cantuariæ vacante & in manu Regis exiſtente. *Mag. Rot.* 57. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Kancia. in imo.*

(*i*) Lincolnia. De Relevio Willelmi de Paunton. *Hil. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a.*

(*k*) Gilbertus de Albernun r c de xl marcis, de fine pro relevio ſuo de feodis iiij Militum, quæ Ingeramus de Albernun nepos ejus tenuit de Comite Gloverniæ, cujus hæres eſt in Cuſtodia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Surreia m.* 2. *b.*

(*l*) Johannes de Matteſdon debet xx s de Relevio ſuo. Quia præceptum fuit Vicecomiti anno . . . quod caperet terram ipſius in manum Regis, quia vendidit eam Domui Religionis ſine licentia Regis, conſideratum eſt quod Vicecomes reſpondeat Regi de exitibus quamdiu eam tenere debet. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Glouc.*

(*m*) Johannes de Baalun [debet] C l, de Fine pro Relevio ſuo de terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Johannis de Baalon patris ſui, quæ ipſum jure contingunt hæreditario. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Heref. in Wallia, m.* 1. *a.*

(*n*) Willelmus filius & hæres Ottonis filij Willelmi finem fecit cum Domino Rege pro xx marcis, pro Relevio ſuo de terris quas tenet de Domino Rege per Serjantiam, & per L s de dimidio feodo quod tenet in Capite de eodem. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*o*) Robertus filius Walteri qui habet in uxorem Dervorgullam unam filiarum & hæredum Johannis de Burgo filij & hæredis Hawiſiæ de Launvaley quæ de Rege tenuit in Capite per Baroniam, venit coram Baronibus, & dat Regi L l pro Relevio ſuo de medietate Baroniæ prædictæ. De quibus reddet xx l citra feſtum S. Luciæ, & reſiduas xxx l ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo ſequens. *Mich. Communia* 14. *E.* 1.

Rot.

ſaying a *Pater noſter* and an *Ave Maria* every day, made Fine for his Relief at Two *Pater noſters* to be ſaid by him every day (*p*). *Peter le Chaumberlein* Fined in half a mark for his Relief for certain Land in *Faintre* (late the Inheritance of *Adam de Faintre*) which he held of the King *in Capite*, by the Serjanty of Uſhery to the King in his Army (*q*). *Henry* ſon and heir of *William le Moigne* Fined in xviij *l* for Relief of his Land of *Eyſtan* which he held of the King *in Capite* by the Serjanty of the Kings Lardinary. *Ralph le Moigne* anceſtour of *Henry* held the Land by the ſame Serjanty, and the Land was worth xviij *l* a-year, as appeared by the Roll of *Teſta de Nevill* (*r*). In the 35th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Ratynden* Couſin and heir of *Alice Mucegroſs* paid xj *l* ij *s* ij *d* ob. q. Relief for all the Lands which *Alice* held of the King *in Capite*, viz. for the Sixth part of the Barony which *Hugh Dyue* formerly held. In the 21th year of K. *Edward* I, *Alice* was charged with xxv marks Relief for the ſaid Sixth part of a Barony; the Relief for a Whole Barony being Then charged at C *l*. But now, by the *Magna Carta Regis de Libertatibus Angliæ* (which Charter the King by his Writ, *quod eſt inter Communia de anno xxix°, commands to be obſerved in all points*), *the King would* take but C marks for the Relief of a Barony: And therefore *John de Ratynden* is charged for the ſame portion of the Barony at the ſaid rate of C marks, *& non de tanta ſumma pecuniæ* as *Alice* was charged at, *viz.* C *l* (*s*).

It is to be underſtood, that there was a great difference in quantity or extent, between ſome Baronies and others, and between ſome Knights fees and others; ſome Baronies being larger than others, and ſo of Knights fees; as may appear by comparing of Barony with Barony, and of Knights fee with Knights fee. This Difference, I think, aroſe from the reſpective Charters of Feoffment by which the Baronies or Fees were granted-out by the Crown. For if the King enfeoffed a man of Forty Knights fees, To hold by Barony; or of Ten Knights fees, To hold by Barony; the Tenure was Barony in each caſe, notwithſtanding the difference in number of Fees. So alſo, if the King enfeoffed a man of twenty carues of land, To hold by the ſervice of one Knight; or of forty carues of land; To hold by the ſervice of one Knight; the feoffee had, in each caſe, one Knights fee. For this and other reaſons, at certain times, a diſtinction was made between the Baronies and Fees of the Old Feoffment and Thoſe of the New. And accordingly the Barons and Tenants in *Capite*, did by the Kings command, certify their Fees of of each Feoffment apart. The Baronies and Fees of the Old Feoffment were (if I have obſerved right) commonly larger in quantity or extent than thoſe of the New. And beſides, when Baronies conſiſted of Fees which lay in ſeveral Counties or places, the Kings officers were the better enabled, by the Certificates of the Feoffment of erection of ſuch Baronies, to charge the Barons or Great Tenants *in Capite* with their reſpective Fees, in the ſeveral Counties wherein the ſame lay. But notwithſtanding the abovementioned difference in point of extent, the Relief of a Barony was, I think, the ſame in value, whether it was a Greater or Smaller Barony: and ſo of Knights fees. However, where the King enfeoffed one man of one Barony and another man of another Barony; if afterwards theſe Two Baronies come to be veſted in one man;

Rot. 1. *a. in bund.* 13 *&* 14. *E.* 1. *The Clerk of the the Pipes entry in the margin is,* In Rot. xj Regis E. tertij in Eſſex.

(*p*) Berk. Johannes de Haured qui tenet de Rege in Capite per ſervicium dicendi quolibet die j Pater noſter & j . . . B. Mariæ, finem fecit pro Relevio ſuo, per ij Pat. noſtr. quolibet die dicenda. *Paſ. Brevia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *a.*

(*q*) Salopia. Petrus le Chaumberlein, qui habet in uxorem Iſabellam unam filiarum & hæredum Adæ de Faintre, venit ad Scaccarium, & finem fecit pro Relevio ſuo per dimidiam marcam, pro terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in Faintre, de hæreditate prædicti Adæ, per Serjantiam Hoſtiariæ Regis in excercitu ſuo. *Trin. Commun.* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*r*) Eſſex. Henricus le Moigne filius & hæres Willelmi le Moigne finem fecit cum Rege de xviij l, pro Relevio terræ ſuæ de Eyſtan quam de Rege tenet in Capite per Serjantiam Lardineriæ Regis; quam quidem terram Radulphus Monachus anteceſſor ipſius Henrici tenuit per eandem Serjantiam; & valet terra illa per annum xviij l, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Teſtæ de Nevill ſub titulo Hundredi de Dunmawe. *Paſ. Commun.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 80. *a. in bund.* 25 *&* 26. *E.* 1.

(*s*) *Norf. de Relevio. Paſ. Fines* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 47. *b.*

(*t*) Tomas

man; in That caſe the Baronies did not conſolidate in his perſon, but he held them as Two diſtinct Baronies, and was chargeable with a ſeparate Relief for each Barony; as appears above in the Earl of *Glouceſters* caſe.

Next, as to Wardſhip and Mariage. *Thomas de Colevill* Fined in C marks, To have the Cuſtody of *Roger Torpels* children and their Land untill they came to their Full age (*t*). *Odo de Dammartin* Fined in D marks, For the Cuſtody of *Hugh le Butlers* ſon and of his Land (*u*). *Celeſtia* late wife of *Richard* ſon of *Colbern* Fined in xl *s*, That ſhe might have her children in Wardſhip with their Land, and that ſhe might not be married except to her own Good-liking (*w*). *William* Biſhop of *Ely* gave CCxx marks, That he might have the Cuſtody of *Stephen de Beauchamp*, and might marry him to whom he pleaſed (*x*). *William de St. Marie-Church* gave D marks, To have the Wardſhip of *Robert* ſon of *Robert Fitz-Harding* with his whole Inheritance, with the Knights fees, donations of Churches, and Mariages of Women, thereto belonging; and that he might marry him to one of his [*Williams*] Kinſwomen; provided, that *Roberts* land ſhould revert to him, when he came to full age (*y*). *Godfrey de Cramavill* gave xxv *l* x *s*, for the Cuſtody of the Land of *Aketon* which lately was *Ralf de Heldebouills*, and of *Ralfs* heir during his nonage (*z*). *Hugh de Flammavill* profered x *l*, For the Cuſtody of his Siſter with her Land (*a*). *Ralf de Gernemue* Fined in Lx marks, That he might have the cuſtody and donation of *Philipp de Niwebotes* daughter with her Inheritance. He found ſeveral pledges for true payment of the Fine (*b*). *Jordan de Valeines* and his ſon *Robert* Fined in xx marks, To have the Cuſtody of the heir of *Rueland de Auvers* with his Inheritance, and for leave to marry the heir to whom he pleaſed, ſo that he was not diſparaged. If either *Jordan* or *Robert* died, the Survivour was to have the ſaid Cuſtody (*c*). Earl *David* gave CC marks, To have the Cuſtody of *Stephen de Cameis* with his whole land, till his Full age; ſaving to the King the Service of

(*t*) Tomas de Colevill r c de C marcis, pro habenda Cuſtodia Puerorum Rogeri Torpel & terræ ſuæ donec ætatem habeant. *Mag. Rot. 22. H. 2. Rot. 4. a. Norhant.*

(*u*) Odo de Dammartin r c de D marcis, pro habenda Cuſtodia filij & terræ Hugonis Pincernæ; In theſauro CC marcas, Et debet CCC marcas. *Mag. Rot. 28. H. 2. Rot. ult. b. Surreia.*

(*w*) Celeſtia uxor Ricardi filij Colberni r c de xl s, pro habenda Cuſtodia filiorum ſuorum cum terra eorum, nec nubat niſi cui voluerit. *Mag. Rot. 32. H. 2. Rot. 13. a. Chent.*

(*x*) Willelmus Elyenſis Epiſcopus debet CC & xx marcas, pro habenda Cuſtodia Stephani de Bello Campo cum hæreditate ſua, & eo maritando ubi voluerit. *Mag. Rot. 5. R. 1. Rot. 1. b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia r c de D marcis, Pro habenda cuſtodia hæredis Roberti Juvenis filij Roberti filij Harding cum tota hæreditate ſua & omnibus pertinentijs ſuis & libertatibus; ſcilicet cum ſervitijs Militum & donationibus Eccleſiarum & maritagijs Fœminarum; & ut poſſit eum maritare uni cognatarum ſuarum cui voluerit; & ut tota terra ſua libere revertatur ad eum cum ad ætatem pervenerit: In Theſauro C marcas; Et debet CCCC marcas. *Mag. Rot. 6. R. 1. Rot. 16. b. Gloec.*

(*z*) Godefridus de Cramavill r c de xxv l & x s, pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ de Aketon, quæ fuit Radulfi de Heldebouilla, cum hærede quouſq; ætatem habeat. *Mag. Rot. 7. R. 1. Rot. 6. a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*a*) Hugo de Flammavill debet x l, pro habenda Cuſtodia Sororis ſuæ cum terra ſua, quæ fuit uxor Roberti de Aiſtan. Sed non habet Cuſtodiam. *Mag. Rot. 7. R. 1. Rot. 6. a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*b*) Henricus de Wichenton debet Lx marcas, Pro habenda cuſtodia & donatione filiæ Philippi de Niwebote, cum hæreditate ſua. Sed poſtea præceptum eſt per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, quod idem Henricus attulit Baronibus, ut nomen Radulfi de Gernemue ſcribatur pro nomine Henrici, cui prædicta cuſtodia & donatio conceſſa eſt per prædictum finem, per plegios quos invenit, ſcilicet Tomam filium Simonis de x marcis, & Johannem de Cornherde de x marcis, & Walterum filium Walteri de x marcis, & Osbertum de Longo campo de x marcis, & Johannem Monachum de x marcis, & ſuper prædictum feodum x marcis. Et debet amodo prædictus finis a prædicto Radulfo requiri. *Mag. Rot. 8. R. 1. Rot. 4. a. Warewic. & Leirceſtr.*

(*c*) Jordanus de Valeines & Robertus filius ejus r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia hæredis Ruelandi de Auuers cum tota hæreditate ſua; & pro licentia maritandi ipſum hæredem cui voluerit, ita quod non ſit diſparagiatus; ita tamen quod ſi alter illorum mortuus fuerit, ſuperſtes habeat & teneat prædictam Cuſtodiam prædicto modo & pro prædicto fine. In Th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 8. R. 1. Rot. 12. b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*d*) Comes

of the ſaid land; and Earl *David* was to make no deſtruction upon it (*d*). *Robert de Watervill* with the conſent of *Geoffrey de St. Martin* gave xl marks, for the Cuſtody of *Geoffreys* heir with his Land during his Minority (*e*). *Philipp Fitz-Robert* gave CC *l* and C Bacons and C Cheeſes, For the Wardſhip of the Land and Heir of *Ivo de Munby* till the heir came to be of Full age. The heir was to be Married by the advice and conſent of the King and of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* (*f*). *Bartholomew de Muleton* gave C marks, To have the Cuſtody of the land and heir of *Lambert de Ybetoft*, and that he might marry *Lamberts* wife to whom he pleaſed, but without diſparagement (*g*). *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Fined in Four thouſand marks, To have the Cuſtody of *Robert de Stutevill* with all his Land in *England* and *Normandy*, with the Caſtles, Tenements, Fee-ferms, Wards, Ferms, and Mortgages unexpired; And to have the utenſils of husbandry that were found upon the ſaid Lands. The Archbiſhop was to hold all the premiſſes for the ſpace of Four years, and longer (although *Robert* ſhould happen to Dy) untill he was reimburſed This Fine together with his reaſonable expenſes. And if the Archbiſhop ſhould Dy before the end of the ſaid Term, his Aſſignee was to hold all the premiſſes without paying a new Fine (*h*). *Alexander* King of *Scotland* gave C marks, To have the Wardſhip of the Lands of Earl *David* (*i*). *Alexander* King of *Scots* gave D marks, To have to him and his aſſignees, untill the heirs of *H. le Bigod* Earl of *Norfolk* were of Full age, the Wardſhips, Mariages, and Eſcheats, which ſhould happen in the Lands and Fees of Knights and others holding of the Earl by Knights ſervice (All which, the King reteined in his own hand, when he lately Before granted the ſaid Lands and Fees to the King of *Scots*): And to have, during the heirs Nonage, L marks due yearly to the Earl *nomine Comitatus*: And to have the Preſentations of Churches: And to have L librates of Land which the King likewiſe reteined in his own hand for Ward of *Framelingham-Caſtle*; Which Caſtle the King had delivered to *Roger* ſon and heir of the ſaid Earl, to be Kept by the hand or direction of *H. de Burgh* untill *Rogers* Full age (*k*). *Adam Eſturmy* Fined in xxx marks, For the Cuſtody of the Land and

---

(*d*) Comes David debet CC marcas, Pro habenda cuſtodia Stephani de Cameis cum tota terra ſua uſq; ad legitimam ætatem; Salvo Regi ſervitio ſuo inde, & quod Comes terram illam non deſtruat. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Cantebr. & Huntend.*

(*e*) Robertus de Watervill r c de xl marcis per Grantum Galfridi de Sancto Martino, Pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ & hæredis ipſius Galfridi donec ætatis fuerit. De quibus Robertus de Guafre qui manet in Herefordia eſt Plegius de x marcis, & Radulfus de Mortuo mari qui manet in Lincollſira eſt plegius de v marcis, & Adam filius Drogonis qui manet in Bedefordſcira eſt plegius de v marcis, Et de xx marcis debet ipſe Robertus invenire plegios Vicecomiti: In Theſauro v marcas, Et debet xxxv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*f*) Philippus filius Roberti [debet] CC l & C Bacones & C Caſeos, pro habenda terra quæ fuit Yvonis de Munbi cum hærede in Cuſtodia uſq; hæres ſit de ætate, & maritari debebit cum conſilio Regis & H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. tit.* Item Lincollſcira.

(*g*) Bartholomæus de Muleton r c de C marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ & hæredis Lamberti de Ybetoft, & pro uxore ipſius Lamberti maritanda cui voluerit in loco ubi non ſit diſparagiata, & ut poſſit illam conferre cui voluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Lincollſcira. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*h*) H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus r c de MMMM marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Roberti filij & hæredis Willelmi de Stutevill, cum tota terra ſua in Anglia & Normannia, cum Caſtris, & tenementis, & feodi firmis, & wardis, firmis, & vadijs ſuis quorum termini non ſunt finiti; Quæ omnia tenere debet uſq; ad quatuor annos a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anni Regis quinti, & amplius quicquid de ipſo Roberto contingat donec pecuniam ſuam vel rationabilem cuſtum ſuum inde perceperit; Et pro habendis omnibus carrucis in prædictis tenementis inventis, ita quod ſi de ipſo Archiepiſcopo interim humanitus contigerit, ille vel illi quibus hanc Cuſtodiam aſſignaverit omnia prædicta tenebunt per prædictum finem; Qui finis intravit in Rotulum per Cartam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. bis. poſt Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*i*) Alexander Rex Scociæ debet C marcas, pro habenda cuſtodia terrarum Comitis David. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b. Norhumb.*

(*k*) Alexander Rex Scottorum debet D marcas, reddendas ad Mediam Quadrageſimam, pro habendis ſibi vel ejus aſſignatis uſq; ad ætatem hæredum H. le Bigod Comitis Norfolciæ, Wardis, maritagijs, & eſcaetis

and heirs of *Ralf de Bradeley* who held of the King *in Capite* by Serjeanty, untill their Full age, together with their Mariage. But this Fine was afterwards revoked: Becauſe the ſaid Cuſtody did rather belong to *Hueline* who was wife to the ſaid *Ralf*; ſhe being neerer [in point of Seigneury] to the heir of *Ralf* by reaſon of Land in *Bradley* which he held of the King by Socage, than to the King by reaſon of the Land which he held of the King by the Serjeanty of xx Arrows; Which Land and Serjeanty were very ſmall (*l*). *Geoffrey Croſs* gave xl marks, For the Wardſhip of the Lands and heirs of *Sampſon de Mules*, who held of the King *in Capite* by Serjeanty, with the Mariage of the heirs (*m*). *John* Earl of *Lincoln* Conſtable of *Cheſter* Fined in MMM marks, To have the Mariage of *Richard de Clare* for the behoof of *Maud* eldeſt daughter of the ſaid Earl (*n*). *Simon de Montfort* Fined in Ten thouſand marks, To have the Cuſtody of the Lands and Heir of *Gilbert de Unfranville*, untill the Heirs Full age, with the Heirs Marriage, and with Advouſons of Churches, Knights fees, and other pertinencies and eſcheats (*o*).

V. Another branch of the Crown-Revenue conſiſted of the Ferms of the Counties of the Realm (when they were letten to Ferm), or the Iſſues of the Cuſtody of them (in caſe they were put into Cuſtody). From the reign of K. *William* I, down to the ſucceeding times, the King (who was Lord of the Great Seigneurie of this Realm) uſed to let-out the ſeveral Counties of *England* upon a yearly Ferm or Rent concerted between the Crown and the Fermer, or elſe to commit them to Cuſtody: The Fermer or Committee, reſpectively, rendring to the Crown, at the end of his Year or Term, an Accompt of his Bailywick either as Fermer or as *Cuſtos*. And ſuch perſon, whether Fermour or *Cuſtos*, was uſually ſtyled Sheriff. The Ancient Revenue-Rolls evince, that the ſeveral Counties were conſtantly Let out from year to year, and brought a yearly Revenue to the Crown. For example. In the reign of K. *Stephen*, Moſt if not All of the Counties were Let at Ferm; *Warin* was Sheriff or Fermour of *Wiltſhire*, *Dorſetſhire*, [and *Somerſetſhire*] (*p*); *Bertram de*

---

caetis quæ exciderint in terris & feodis Militum & aliorum qui tenuerunt de eodem Comite per Servitium Militare, & quos Rex in manu ſua retinuit quando terras & feoda prædicta conceſſit prædicto Regi. Et pro habendis L marcis annuatim de Comitatu Norfolciæ uſq; ad ætatem prædictorum hæredum quas prædictus Comes recipere ſolebat ſingulis annis de Comitatu Norfolciæ nomine ejuſdem Comitatus; Et pro habendis præſentationibus Eccleſiarum ad eoſdem hæredes ſpectantium, ita quod ad eas præſentet prædictus Rex vel ejus aſſignatus cum eas vacare contigerit. Et pro habendis L libratis terræ; quas Rex retinuit in manu ſua ad Cuſtodiam Caſtri de Framelingeham. Reddendo ſingulis annis de cætero xx l uſq; ad ætatem eorundem hæredum ad cuſtodiam ejuſdem Caſtri, quod Rex reddidit Rogero filio & hæredi prædicti Comitis cuſtodiendum per manum H. de Burgo uſq; ad ætatem ejuſdem Rogeri. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Norf. & Suff.*

(*l*) Adam Eſturmy r c de xxx marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ & hæredum Radulfi de Bradelega qui de Rege tenuit in Capite per Serguantiam uſq; ad ætatem ipſorum hæredum cum maritagio eorundem: In Theſaurario nichil: Et ipſi Adæ xxx marcas, per breve Regis: In quo continetur, quod idem Adam eſſet quietus de xxx marcis per quas finem fecit cum Rege pro prædicta Cuſtodia; Quia illa Cuſtodia potius pertinet ad Huelinam quæ fuit uxor ipſius Radulfi quæ eſt propinquior hæredi ipſius Radulfi racione terræ quam tenuit de Rege in Bradelega per Socagium, quam Regi racione terræ quam tenuit de Rege per Serjantiam xx Flechiarum; quæ terra parva eſt & Serjanteria parvula: Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 3. *Lincollneſchira, in dorſo.*

(*m*) Galfridus de Cruce [debet] xl marcas de fine, pro habenda Cuſtodia terrarum & hæredum Sampſonis de Mules, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite per Serjantiam uſq; ad legitimam ætatem ipſorum hæredum, una cum Maritagio eorundem. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Surreia.*

(*n*) J. Comes Lincolniæ Conſtabularius Ceſtriæ r c de MMM marcis de fine, pro habendo maritagio Ricardi de Clare ad opus Matildæ primogenitæ filiæ ipſius Comitis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 3. *Ebor. m.* 2. *b.*

(*o*) De Fine Simonis de Monte forti. *Trin. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*p*) Warinus Vicecomes r c de CC & xvj l & xvij s & iiij d Bl. de Veteri firma iij Comitatuum; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. Et idem de Nova firma de Wilteſcira & Dorſeta; In theſauro CCCCLiiij l & x s ad penſum, & Lxij l & iiij s numero ——. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a.*

de Bulmer of *Yorkſhire* (q); *Odard* of *Northumberland* (r); *William de Pontearch* of *Hantſhire* (s), *Richard Baſſet* and *Alberic de Ver* of *Surrey*, *Cambridgeſhire*, and *Huntendonſhire* (t); *Richard Baſſet* and *Alberic de Ver* of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* (u); *Richard Baſſet* and *Alberic de Ver* of *Northamptonſhire* and *Leiceſterſhire* (w); *Richard Baſſet* and *Alberic de Ver* of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (x); *Richard Baſſet* and *Alberic de Ver* of *Bukinghamſhire* and *Bedfordſhire* (y); *Rualon* of *Kent* (z); *Hugh de Warelville* of *Suſſex* (a); *Miles de Glouceſter* of *Staffordſhire* (b) and *Glouceſterſhire* (c); *Reiner de Bathe* of *Lincolnſhire* (d); *William de Pontearch* of *Berkſhire* (e); *William de Albini Brito* of *Rutland* (f); *Hait* of *Pembroc* (g); *Hildret* of *Carlile* [or *Cumberland*] (h); *Richard de Appleby* of *Weſtmerland* (i); *Geoffrey de Furnell* of *Devonſhire* (k) and *Cornwall* (l). In the Reign of K. *Henry* II, *Henry de Eſſex* the Conſtable was Sheriff or Fermer of the Counties of *Bukingham* and *Bedford* (m), *Wimar the Chaplain*

(q) Bertrannus de Bulemer r c de C l & Lxxiij s vij d Bl. de veteri firma; In th. l, Et Q. e: Et idem de Nova firma; In theſauro CC & xxxiij l & v s & vj d ——. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Eboraciſcira.*

(r) Norhumberland: Odardus Vicecomes r c de quater xx & xiiij l & vj s & xj d de Veteri firma: In th. l, Et Q. e.: Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro quater xx & x l & ij s & j d. ——. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(s) Willelmus de Pontearcha r c de C & quater xx & xvij l & vij s & v d Bl. de veteri firma; In th. l, Et Q. e.: Et idem de Nova firma; In theſauro CCCC & quater xx & iiij l & iij s & ij d ad penſum. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* *Hamteſcira.*

(t) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Sudreia, & de Grentebrugeſcira, & de Huntedoneſcira: In theſauro CCCC & xiiij l & xij d ad penſum ——. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(u) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira: In theſauro CCCC & xx l & iij s ad penſum ——. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(w) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Norhamteſcira & Legreceſtreſcira: In theſauro CC & xlix l & ij s & L d ad penſum ——. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(x) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Nortfolc & de Sudfolc: In theſauro D & quater xx & xix l & iiij s & vj d ad penſum —— *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(y) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Buchingehamſcira & de Bedefordſcira: In theſauro CC & quater xx & xij l & viij d ad penſ., Et C & viij l numero ——. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(z) Rualonus Vicecomes r c de firma de Chent: In theſauro CCLx l ad penſ., Et Lxxvj l & xx d numero ——. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(a) Hugo de Wareluilla r c de firma de Sudſexa: In theſauro xxiij l & iiij s & v d, Et debet x l & ij s & iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(b) Milo de Gloeceſtra r c de Lxxviij l de Veteri firma Statfordſciræ; In th. l, Et Q. e.: Et idem de Nova firma; In theſauro C & xx l Bl.—— *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(c) Gloeceſtreſcira. Milo de Gloeceſtra r c de quater xx l & xiiij d Bl. de Veteri firma: In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro CC & xxij l & xiij s ad penſum —— *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(d) Rainerus de Bada r c de CCCC & xxx l & ij s & x d Bl. Et de xj l & xij d numero, de Veteri firma: In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro CCCC & xxij l & xiiij s & viij d ad penſum——. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Linc.*

(e) Willelmus de Pontearch r c de firma de Bercheſcira: In theſauro CCCC & xxxiij l & x s & j d ad penſum ——. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a*

(f) Willelmus de Albin. Brito r c de firma de Rotelanda: In theſauro xxxvij l & iiij d; Et debet xiij s & v d. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(g) Hait Vicecomes r c de firma de Pembroc: In theſauro Lviij l & xviij s & ix d; Et debet xxj s & iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(h) CHAERLEOLIUM: Hildretus r c de xiiij l & xvj s & vj d de Veteri firma de Chaerleolio & de Manerijs Regis: Et idem Hildretus de Nova firma: In theſauro xlv l & x s —. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(i) WESTMARIELAND: Ricardus filius Gerardi de Aplebi r c de Lxxix s & iiij d de Veteri firma: In th. l, Et Q. e. . . . . . rnon. r c de Nova firma de Weſtmarieland: In theſauro xxvj l & xix d. ——. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(k) Gaufridus de Furnell. r c de Lv l & xiiij s & vij d Bl. de Veteri firma Deveneſciræ; In th. l, Et Q. e: Et idem de Nova firma; In theſauro CC l & xvj d ad penſum ——. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(l) CORNUALIA: Gaufridus de Furnell. r c de x l & ix s & j d de Veteri firma; In th. l, Et Q. e: Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro Lv l & viij s & vij d: Et in elemoſinis conſtitutis C s: Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Ricardo filio Willelmi x s de conſuetudine terræ ſuæ: Et debet iiij l & ix s & vij d. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b.*

(m) Henricus de Eſſexa Conſtabularius r c de firma de Buchingehamſcira & de Bedefordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

Chaplain was Fermer of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk (n)*, *William Baſſet* of *Lincolnſhire (o)*, *Ranulf de Glanvill* of *Yorkſhire (p)*, *Robert de Witefeld* of *Oxfordſhire (q)*; And others of other Counties. In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, *Hugh* Biſhop of *Coventry* was Sheriff or Fermour of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter (r)*. In the Reign of K. *John*, *William Mareſchall* was Sheriff or Fermour of *Glouceſterſhire (s)*. In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* was Sheriff or Fermour of *Hantſhire (t)*; *Richard* the Kings ſon, of *Berkſhire (u)*; *Geoffrey de Neovil*, of *Yorkſhire (w)*; *Hubert de Burgh* of *Kent (x)*; *Joſcelin* Biſhop of *Bathe* of *Somerſetſhire (y)*; and others without number, of other Counties. When a County was let out at Ferm for more than it was formerly wont to be let for, the Improvement or Advance-money was uſually called *Crementum*, the *Increment*.

So

(*n*) Wimarus Capellanus r c de firma de Nordfolch & de Sudfolch: In Theſauro CCCC & xlix l & xiij s & xj d Bl.: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo xl s, Et Fratribus Hoſpitalis de Nordwico iiij l & xj s & iij d, Et Monialibus de Charho xxv s: Et in Terris datis, Rogero de Toeni C s numero in Holcham, Et Herberto de Luci xx l Bl. in Diſze, *And in many other Deductions or Allowances. Mag. Rot. 30. H. 2. Rot. 1. a.*

(*o*) Willelmus Baſſet r c de firma de Lincolſira: In Theſauro CC & Lxvij l & xiiij s & j Bl., Et C & ix l numero: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta, Militibus de Templo ij marcæ, Et Infirmis Lincoliæ xlvj s & viij d, Et Monachis de Becco vij s: Et in Decimis conſtitutis, Canonicis de Grimesbi xj l: Et in Terris datis, Militibus de Templo xj l Bl. in Ecclis, Et Willelmo de Humet L l Bl. in Stanford quamdiu Regi placuerit, Et Eudoni de Batvent vj l & xiiij s numero in Hornecaſtra, &c. *Ib. Rot. 2. a.*

(*p*) Randulfus de Glanvill debet ix l & vj s bl. de Veteri firma de Everwicſcira de tribus annis præteritis, quæ remanſerunt ſuper terram Tomæ filij Radulfi: Et idem de Nova firma; In Theſauro CCC l & C & viij s & j d Bl. *Ib. Rot. 3. a.*

(*q*) Robertus de Witefeld debet xxviij s & vij d Bl. de Veteri firma de Oxinefordſcira de tercio anno, Et Lx s & iiij d Bl. de firma anni præteriti; qui omnes remanſerunt ſuper terram Monacorum de Tama, & ſunt in reſpectu per Regem donec inquiſitio fiat de terra eorum: Et idem de Nova firma: In Theſauro Lxv l & xvij s & iij d Bl.; *And the Reſt by Diſcount. Ib. Rot. 5. b.*

(*r*) Hugo Coventrenſis Epiſcopus r c de firma de Warewicſcira & Legerceſtreſcira. *Mag. Rot. 2. R. 1. Rot. 4. a.*

(*s*) Comes Willelmus Mareſcallus, Nicolaus Avenell pro eo, r c de CCC & Lxxij l & xiij s & vj d Bl., de firma Comitatus. *Mag. Rot. 1. J. Rot. 3. a. Gloec.*

(*t*) Petrus Epiſcopus Wintonienſis, Willelmus de Sorewell pro ipſo, r c de firma Comitatus. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 3. Rot. 2. a. Subanteſire.*

(*u*) Ricardus filius Regis, Henricus de Scaccario pro eo, reddit compotum de D & xlv l & viij s & iiij d bl[ancis], de firma de Berkeſchira. *Mag. Rot. 4. H. 3. Rot. 14. a.*

Ricardus filius Regis, Henricus de Scaccario ut Cuſtos pro eo, r c de firma Comitatus. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 3. Rot. 1. a. Berkeſire.*

(*w*) Galfridus de Neovil, Symon de Hal pro eo, r c de CCCC & xl l & vij s & iij d bl. de firma Comitatus: In theſauro xvj l & ij d bl.: Et in elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marcam; Et in Decima conſtituta Canonicis de S. Oſwaldo xviij l & v s: Et in terris datis, Monialibus de Molſeby xxx s in ſoka de Eſingewald, Et Canonicis de Marton xl s in Hoby, Et in quietantia terræ de Briggham quam Rex Henricus primus dedit Waltero filio Osberti filij Algrini de Friſemareis xxiiij s, de quibus Homines de Driffeld reſpondent infra, Et Archiepiſcopo Rothomagenſi xl l bl. in Killum, *and to ſeveral others*: Et Johanni Waſcelin Conſtabulario de Bamburc L marcas ad caſtrum de Bamburc muniendum, per breve Regis: Et debet xiij l & ij s & iij d ob. bl.: Idem reddit compotum de eodem debito; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. Petrus filius Herberti [debet] xxxiij l & iiij s & ij d & ob. bl. de remanenti firmæ Comitatus de dimidio anno xvjº. Petrus filius Herberti debet C & ij l & xvij s & vj d & ob. de proficuo Comitatus de dimidio anno xvjº. *Then follows the City of York. Mag. Rot. 7. H. 3. Rot. 11. a. Everwikeſira. Then follows theſe ſeveral Heads or Titles*: Amerciamenta pro Duello: De Præſtito Pictaviæ: De Scutagio Pictaviæ: De Oblatis: De Primo Scutagio: De amerciamentis R. Donholmenſis Epiſcopi: De amerciamentis per H. de Burgo: De Oblatis: De Scutagio de Biham: De Oblatis: Nova Oblata: De placitis foreſtæ coram B. de Inſula: Tallagium Maneriorum. *Ib. Rot. 11. a. & b.*

(*x*) Hubertus de Burgo, Rogerus de Grimeſton ut Cuſtos pro eo, r c de CCCC & xij l & vij s & vj d Bl., & de C & Lxv l & j marca numero, de firma de Kent. *Mag. Rot. 9. H. 3. Rot. 12. b.*

(*y*) Joſcelinus Bathonienſis Epiſcopus, Lucas Ruſſel pro eo ut cuſtos, r c de C &

So it was alſo in the Ferm of Towns and Burghs. *Simon de Kyme* advanced CCC marks a-year in the Ferm of *Lincolnſhire* (z). And many others did the like. The *Crementum* of Counties was ſometimes anſwered in other things than money: to wit, in Palfreys, Hawks *&c.* And in like manner for Towns and Burghs. *William Ruffus* rendred x *l* and four Hawks Increment for the County of *Bukingham*: And *William Fitz-Richard* thirty nine Hawks Increment for the ſame County (*a*). The Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* was to pay xiiij *l* for a Summaire and a Hawk, the Old Increment of That County (*b*).

Another part of the Ancient Crown-Revenue aroſe out of the yearly Ferms of Towns, Burghs, and Gilds. If I do not miſtake, in the moſt ancient times after the Conqueſt (as far as we can find by Records) ſeveral Towns of *England* were in the hands or poſſeſſion of Private Lords. But of Them it is not my buſineſs to treat. The Towns Burghs and Villates of *England* which were in the hands of the King, were commonly let to Ferm. And the Ferms of them were anſwered to the Crown, either by the Sheriff of the County wherein the Towns lay, as included in the *Corpus Comitatus* or as ſuperadded to it; or elſe by the Townſmen themſelves *per manum ſuam*, either by the name of *Homines Cives* or *Burgenſes* of ſuch a Town Burgh or Villate, or under the name of the Provoſt or other particular *Cuſtos* or Fermer. Some examples hereof may be ſet-down. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*: The Ferm of *Warengeford* was anſwered to the Crown by *Brient Fitz-Count* (*c*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Northampton* by *Robert Revell* (*d*), And the Ferm of the City of *Colcheſter* by *Hamon de St. Clare* (*e*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* II, the Ferm of the Burgh of *Southamton* was anſwered by *Roger* ſon of *Folcher* as *Cuſtos* (*f*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Glouceſter* by *Oſmund* the Provoſt (*g*), The Ferm of the City of *Lincoln* by *Warner* and *Ralf*

& quater xx l Bl. de firma Comitatus de dimidio anno. Joſcelinus Bathonienſis Epiſcopus, Willelmus de Sorewell ut cuſtos pro eo, r c de C & quater xx l Bl. de firma Comitatus de alio dimidio anno. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.* *Sumerſet.*

(z) Idem Vicecomes r c de CC marcis de Cremento Comitatus de hoc anno: Quia H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus recordatus eſt coram Baronibus ſuper Scaccarium, quod Rex remiſit C marcas de Cremento de CCC marcis facto per S. de Kyma; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Lincollſcira.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes [Willemus Ruffus] reddit compotum de x l & iiij Accipitribus de Cremento Comitatus de Bukingehamſcira. Willelmus filius Ricardi debet xxix Accipitres de Cremento Comitatus de Bukingehamſcira de termino quo tenuit Comitatum. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes [debet] xiij l pro uno Summario & uno Oſturo de Veteri cremento. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Wigornia.*

(*c*) Brientius filius Comitis r c de firma de Warengeford: In theſauro xxxix l & xiij s & iiij d Bl.: Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis Lxxvj s & ob. numero: Et in quietatione Domus Emmæ de Hameſteda iij s & x d numero: Et debet ix l & xvj s & x d Bl. Et idem r c de C s de Gerſoma pro palleo præteriti anni: In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem debet C s pro palleo hujus anni, de Gerſoma. Et idem r c de xv l de veteri auxilio burgi tercij anni: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford xv l pro paupertate eorum: Et Q. e. Et idem r c de xv l de auxilio burgi præteriti anni: In perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford xv l pro paupertate eorum, Et Q. e. Et idem r c de xv l de Novo auxilio burgi: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford xv l pro paupertate eorum; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*d*) Burgum de Norhamtona: Robertus Revellus r c de firma burgi de Norhamtona: In theſauro quater xx & x l & xiiij s & iij d: Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis viij l & ij s & j d: Et in Elemoſinis conſtitutis, Monachis de Norhamtona xx s, Et eiſdem Monachis iij s & viij d pro terra ſua quam Rex cepit infra Caſtellum ſuum: Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*e*) Hamo de Sancto Claro r c de firma Civitatis Colaceſtræ: In theſauro xxxviij l & xvj s & ij d . . . Et debet xxiij s & x d Bl. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*f*) Hantona. Rogerus filius Folcheri r c de firma Hantoniæ de tercia parte anni quam habuit in Cuſtodia. In Theſauro xxv l & ij s. —— In Liberatione Johannis Contrataliatoris, xix s & iiij d. Et in Transfretationibus, per brevia Regis, Lvij s & vj d. Et Remanet de firma Regis de tercia parte anni, Lxviij l & viij s & x d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*g*) Burgum de Gloeceſtra: Oſmundus Præpoſitus r c de Lv l Bl. de firma Burgi de Gloeceſtra: In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem r c de v s & vij d, de Propreſturis ejuſdem Villæ; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

Burgum de Gloeceſtria: Oſmundus præpoſitus

Ralf le Vilain (*h*), The Ferm of *Colcheſter* by *Richard de Luci* (*i*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Glouceſter* by *Oſmund* the Provoſt (*k*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Northampton* by *Robert* ſon of *Sawin* (*l*), And the Ferm of the City of *Wincheſter* by *Hugh de Gundevill* (*m*). The Ferm of the Burgh of *Glouceſter* was anſwered by *Oſmund* the Provoſt (*n*), The Old Ferm of the City of *Wincheſter* by *Richard* ſon of *Turſtin* (*o*), The Ferm of the City of *Lincoln* by *Robert* ſon of *Juel* and *Edmund* Provoſts of *Lincoln* (*p*). In another year of the ſame King: The Ferm of the City of *Lincoln* was anſwered by *James de Holme* (*q*), The Ferm of *Scardeburgh*, with the Increment, by the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* (*r*), The Ferm of *Doncaſter* by the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* (*s*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Warengeford* by the *Præpoſiti* of That Burgh (*t*), The Ferm of the City of *Wincheſter* by the Sheriff of *Hampſhire* (*u*), The Ferm of the Town of *Southampton* by *Gervaſe* of *Southampton* (*w*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I: The Ferm of *Colcheſter* was anſwered by *Richard* ſon of *Gilbert* and *Nicolas* ſon of *Walter* Burgeſſes of *Colcheſter* (*x*), The Ferm of the City of *Lincoln* by the Citizens, and by *Hugh Bardulf*, and *Gerard de Canvill* Sheriff of *Loncolnſhire*, reſpectively, for their reſpective years and Terms (*y*), The Ferm of the City of *Hereford* by *Walter* ſon of *Elias*, and *Hugh* ſon of *Peter* Provoſts of *Hereford* (*z*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Northampton* by *Adam de Gurnai* and *Roger* ſon of *Peter* Provoſts of *Northampton* (*a*), The Increment of the Burgh of *Glouceſter* by the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* (*b*), The Ferm of *Cirenceſter* by the Abbat of That Name (*c*), And the Ferm of the Burgh of *Bedford*

---

poſitus r c de Lv l Bl. de firma Burgi de Gloeceſtria: In theſauro xxxvij l & ij s & iiij d Bl.; Et pro herneſio Capellæ Regis iiij s & vj d, per breve Regis —; Et Simoni de Curumba vij l & iij s & vj d, ad Breteſchas Regi faciendas, per breve Regis; *And in other deductions*. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*h*) Warnerius & Radulfus Villanus r c de firma Civitatis Lincoliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*i*) Ricardus de Luci r c de xl l bl. de Firma de Coleceſtra. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*k*) Oſmundus Præpoſitus r c de Lv l bl. de firma Burgi de Gloeceſtra. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Idem Robertus filius Sawini r c de C l numero, de firma Burgi de Norhantona. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*m*) Hugo de Gundevill r c de firma Civitatis Wintoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*n*) Oſmundus Præpoſitus r c de Lv l Bl. de firma Burgi de Gloeceſtria. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*o*) Ricardus filius Turſtini debet C & Lxxiij l & xj s & vij d Bl. de Veteri firma Civitatis Wintoniæ: Qui requirendi ſunt a Willelmo fratre ſuo, qui finivit cum Rege de eodem debito, Reddendo per annum xx libras. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*p*) Robertus filius Juel & Ædmundus Præpoſiti Lincoliæ r c de firma Civitatis Lincoliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*q*) Jacobus de Hulmo r c de firma Civitatis Lincoliæ: In Theſauro C & Lxj l & vj s & viij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes [of Yorkſhire] r c de xxxiiij l numero de firma de Scardeburc cum Cremento: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d numero, de firma de Danecaſtra, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

(*t*) Andreas & Ricardus Wal. & Simon Piſtor Præpoſiti de Warengeford, debent Liij l & vij s Bl. de firma Burgi de Warengeford, de iij annis & dimidio quibus tenuerunt Balliam. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes (*of Hampſhire*) r c de C & iiij s & ij d Bl. de Veteri firma Civitatis Wintoniæ: Et idem de Nova firma: In Theſauro C & xviij l & xvj s & vj d Bl.; *The reſt by Diſcount*. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*w*) Gervaſius de Sudhantona r c de C & Lxvij l & xviij s Bl. de Veteri firma de Hantona, Et de CC l. Bl. de Nova firma. *Ib. juxt.*

(*x*) Ricardus filius Gilleberti & Nicholaus filius Walteri Burgenſes de Coleceſtria r c de xl l Bl. de firma de Coleceſtria. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) Cives Lincolliæ debent C & xxxv l numero, de Veteri firma Civitatis Lincolliæ de tribus partibus quarti anni. Hugo Bardulf debet Lxxv l & x s, de Veteri firma Civitatis Lincolliæ, de terminis qui annotantur in Rotulo anni præteriti. Gerardus de Chanvill (*Sheriff of Lincolnſhire*) r c de C & quater xx l numero, de Veteri firma Civitatis Lincolliæ de anno præterito; Et de C & quater xx l de firma hujus anni. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*z*) Walterus filius Elyæ & Hugo filius Petri præpoſiti de Hereford r c de xl l bl., de firma Civitatis de Hereford. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*a*) Adam de Gurnai & Rogerus filius Petri præpoſiti de Norhantona r c de C & xx l de firma Burgi de Norhanton. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes (*viz. of the County*) r c de C s bl. de Cremento Burgi de Gloeceſtria: *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*c*) Abbas de Cyrenceſtria r c de xxx l numero, do firma de Cyrenceſtria: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

ford by the Burgeſſes of *Bedford* (*d*). In the Reign of K. *John*, the Ferm of *Porteſmue* was anſwered by *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* Sheriff of *Hantſhire* (*e*), The Ferm of the town of *Southamton* by the Men of That town (*f*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Shrewsbury* and the Increment by the Burgeſſes of that Town (*g*), The Ferm of the Town of *Bruges* was anſwered by the Burgeſſes; and again the Ferm of the Town of *Shrewsbury* with the increment, by the Burgeſſes of That Town (*h*). The Sheriff of *Lancaſhire* anſwered the Increments of the ſeveral Towns of *Skerton*, *Overton*, *Bothelton*, the Drengage of *Uctred de Stanhol*, the Drengage of *Gilbert le Clerk* in *Stanhol*, *Hamelton*, and *Preſton* (*i*). The Ferm of the Burgh of *Northampton* was anſwered by the Burgeſſes There (*k*). The Ferm of the Town of *Grimesby* with the Soke by the Men of *Grimesby* (*l*), The Ferm of the Burgh of *Bedford* by [the Men of] the Burgh (*m*), The Ferm of *Briſto* by *Engelard de Cygoini* (*n*), The Ferms of the Towns of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* by the Men of thoſe Towns (*o*), And the Ferms of the Towns of *Derby* and *Notingham* by the Men of thoſe Towns (*p*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* anſwered the Old Increment of their Town and the New (*q*), The Men of *Kingſton* in *Surrey* the Ferm of their town with the Old Increment and the New (*r*). The Burgeſſes of *Briſtoll* accompted to the King for CCxlv *l*, the Ferm of their Town, the King having demiſed the Town to them at That ferm (*s*). The Priour of *Bathe* accompted for the ferm of

---

(*d*) Burgenſes de Bedeford r c de xl l bl., de firma Burgi de Bedeford. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes [Galfridus filius Petri, Petrus de Stokes pro eo, *Sheriff of* Hantſhire] r c de xviij l, de firma de Porteſmue de hoc anno. *Mag. Rot.* 5: *J. Rot.* 11. *a. tit.* Porteſmue.

(*f*) Idem Homines [viz. de Sudhantone], Azo pro eis r c de CC l de firma de Sudhanton cum Porteſmue. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. tit.* Sudhantone.

(*g*) Burgenſes de Salopesbirie r c de xx l numero, de firma Burgi de Salopesbirie; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem Burgenſes debent ij Fugatores, de Cremento firmæ ejuſdem Burgi. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*h*) Burgenſes de Bruges r c de vj l & xiij s & iiij d, de firma Villæ ſuæ. Burgenſes de Salopesbiria r c de xx l numero de firma Burgi, Et de x marcis pro ij Fugatoribus de Cremento Burgi, Et de v marcis de Novo Cremento. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Salopeſchira.*

(*i*) De Crementis Villarum de Lancaſtria de dimidio anno: Idem Vicecomes r c de xxj s & iiij d, de Cremento de Skerton de dimidio anno: Idem r c de xxvj s & iij d, de Cremento de Overton de dimidio anno: Idem r c de x s, de Cremento de Bothelton de dimidio anno, de Drengagio: Et de vij d de Cremento Drengagij Uctredi de Stanhol, de eodem termino: Et de vij d, de Drengagio Gileberti Clerici in Stanhol: Et de xij s de Cremento de Hamelton, de dimidio anno, Et de ix l de Veteri Cremento de Preſton, de anno integro, *&c. Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc.*

(*k*) Burgenſes de Norhamton r c de C & xx l, de Firma Burgi de Norhamton. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*l*) Homines de Grimesbi r c de C & xj l numero, de firma Villæ ſuæ cum ſoka. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

(*m*) Burgus de Bedeford r c de xl l bl. de firma Burgi. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Bed.*

(*n*) Engelardus de Cygoini, Ricardus Burgenſis pro eo, r c de C & xlv l de firma de Briſto. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*o*) Homines de Cantebrigia r c de xl l bl., de firma Villæ ſuæ. Homines de Huntendon r c de xxxv l bl., de firma Villæ ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) Burgenſes de Derebi r c de xl l bl. de firma Villæ ſuæ. Homines de Notingeham r c de Lij l bl., de firma Villæ ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*q*) Burgenſes Gloeceſtriæ r c de C s Bl., de Veteri cremento Burgi. Idem Burgenſes r c de x l, de Novo cremento ejuſdem Burgi. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Gloec.*

(*r*) Homines de Kingeſton r c de xxviij l & x s bl., de firma Villæ ſuæ de anno quinto Regis. Idem Homines r c de xij l numero, de Veteri cremento villæ ſuæ de prædicto anno quinto, Et de ix l & x s de Novo cremento ejuſdem villæ de eodem anno. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b. Reſid. Surreiæ. The like for the 6th year. And the like* de hoc anno, *viz. the 7th year. Ib. juxt.*

(*s*) Compotus Briſtolli a feſto S. Gregorij Anni octavi Regis, uſq; ad feſtum S. Gregorij Anni noni.

Burgenſes Briſtolli r c de CC & xlv l de prædicto termino, de firma villæ ſuæ; quam villam Rex eis dimiſit per talem firmam; ita quod reſpondeant de duabus partibus firmæ illius ad feſtum S. Michaelis, & de reſiduo ad feſtum S. Hillarij; Salva Regi ad opus Conſtabularij & gentis ſuæ nominatis [*lege*, morantis] in Caſtro Briſtolli priſa cerviſiæ quantum opus habuerint; ita quod

of the City of *Bathe*, which he held during the Kings pleaſure (*t*); The Men of *Rocheſter* for the ferm of their town (*u*); The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* for the ferm of that Town, with the Old and New Increment (*w*); The Citizens of *Chicheſter* for the ferm of their Town and the arerages of it (*x*); The Men of *Aulton* in *Hantſhire* for the ferm of their town (*y*); *Alexander Bacon* (as *Cuſtos*) for the iſſues of the Wapentakes of *Hange Halikeld* and *Gilling* during the time he held them in Cuſtody, and (as Fermer) for the ferm of them during the time he held them at Ferm (*z*); The Men of *Briſtoll* for the ferm of their town (*a*); The Barons and bailiffs of *Winchelſe* for the ferm of their town, which the King granted to them, with all its liberties and appurtenances, to hold at ferm during his pleaſure (*b*); *Peter Malore* for the Ferm of the Town of *Melecumbe*

---

quod Burgenſes habeant reſiduum; Et ſalva Regi ballia de Bertona Briſtolli, & de chaſcia Brull[ij] de Keineſham, & de Boſco de Furches, quam Rex retinuit in manu ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Gloeceſtr.*

(*t*) Prior Bathoniæ r c de xxx l de firma Civitatis Bathoniæ, tenendæ per talem firmam quamdiu Regi placuerit: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. Sumerſet.*

(*u*) Homines de Roueceſtria r c de vj l & ix s, de remanenti firmæ villæ ſuæ: In Theſauro nichil; Et in quietantia paagij cruceſignatorum tranſeuntium per Roſam verſus mare, quod antiquitus capi ſolebat, ſcilicet de homine equite j d, & de homine pedite j ob., quos Rex de cætero quietos clamavit, ix s, per breve Regis quod eſt in ſorulo Mareſcalli; in quo etiam continetur, quod ſecundum quod paagium illud fuerit, vel majus vel minus per annum, allocetur prædictis hominibus in firma ſua, ſecundum quod talliatum fuit per Ballivum Vicecomitis & Ballivos Villæ; Et debent Homines vj l, qui ſunt ſuper Libertates Hominum Archiepiſcopi. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b. Kancia.*

(*w*) Burgenſes Gloverniæ r c de L l bl. de firma Burgi; Et de L l bl. de eadem firma de anno præterito; Et de C s bl. de Veteri cremento ejuſdem burgi, Et de C s de eodem cremento de anno præterito. Idem Burgenſes r c de x l numero, de Novo cremento ejuſdem burgi, Et de x l de eodem cremento de anno præterito. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Glovernia.*

(*x*) Cives Ciceſtriæ r c de xxxviij l & x s de firma Villæ ſuæ, Et de xxxviij l & x s de eadem de anno præterito, Et [de] Lxxvij l de annis xiij° & xij°, Et [de] xxxv s de remanenti ejuſdem de anno xj°, Et [de] xl s de remanenti ejudem de anno x°: In Theſaurario Lxxv s de remanenti firmæ de anno x° & xj°: Et debent C & Liiij l: Idem reddunt compotum de eodem debito: In Theſaurario Nil: Et ipſis Civibus C & Liiij l, per Breve Regis; In quo continetur, quod firma Villæ Cyceſtriæ computetur Civibus ejuſdem Villæ, de tempore quo Villa illa extitit in manu R. Comitis Cornubiæ Fratris Regis, videlicet a xx die Auguſti anni xj, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis anni xvj; Et de cætero quamdiu eadem Villa fuerit in manu ejuſdem Comitis per præceptum Regis: Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 3. *Sudſex.*

(*y*) Homines de Aulton debent CC & xlvj l xvj s iij d & ob., de remanenti firmæ Villæ ſuæ de pluribus annis præteritis. Set non debent ſummoneri, per Breve Regis, In quo continetur, quod conſideratum eſt coram Rege, quod Epiſcopi Wintonienſis & Dunolmenſis ſint quieti de Arreragijs ejuſdem firmæ de tempore quo habuerunt cuſtodiam Comitatus; Et quod Homines Villæ ſimiliter ſint quieti de eiſdem arreragijs, præterquam de quibuſdam arreragijs de quibus eſt contencio inter eoſdem Homines & Johannem Oter & Johannem Swele & Adam de Gurdon, qui fuerunt Baillivi ejuſdem villæ tempore quo eadem arreragia debebantur; & quod ijdem Baillivi ſimiliter ſint quieti de eiſdem arreragijs; Ita tamen, quod ſi aliquid ceperint quod ad eandem firmam pertinet, quod non ſolverint ad Scaccarium, illud ſolvant. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 3. *Sudhamteſcira, in dorſo.*

(*z*) Alexander Bacon ut Cuſtos r c de xxxix l xij s xj d, de exitibus Wapentaccorum de Hange Halikeld & Gillinge, a vij die Marcij anno xix°, uſq; ad j diem Februarij anno xx; Et de xxj l, de firma eorundem Wapentaccorum, a prædicto primo die Februarij quo fuit Firmarius, uſq; ad iiij diem Septembris anno xx; per breve Regis in quo continetur, quod Rex conceſſit eidem Alexandro Wappentaccos de Hange Halikelde & Gillinge, Tenendos & cuſtodiendos quamdiu Regi placuerit, ſicut Warnerus Engayne quondam Cuſtos ejuſdem Honoris [de Richemund] illos tenuit, pro xxxvj l quas reddet Regi per annum. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotor. a.*

(*a*) Homines Briſtolliæ r c de CC & xlv l de firma villæ ſuæ: In theſauro xxxij l & x s; Et in elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca, Et eiſdem iiij l in denarijs ——. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Glovernia, m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*b*) Barones & Ballivi de Wincheleſe r c de xlij l, de firma villæ de Wincheleſe, quam Rex eis conceſſit cum omnibus pertinentijs

Melecumbe and of other lands, all which were committed to him at Ferm during the Kings pleaſure (*c*).

By the inſtances produced above in this Section, it appeareth that the Towns and Burghs were wont to be let-out at ferm (like as the Kings Manours or lands), to ſuch perſons and upon ſuch terms as the King accepted. This was the uſage after the *Norman æra*: But I have not obſerved that the ſame method was uſed before That time. In the early times after the coming-in of the *Normans*, the Towns and Burghs were moſt of them (if I have obſerved right) let-out at the Kings pleaſure: In the ſucceeding ages, ſome of them were let-out in Fee, or as they called it in Fee-ferm; particularly to the Men or Burgeſſes of the reſpective Towns: Which cuſtom, as it ſeems, ſo far prevailed, that in proceſs of time moſt of the Towns and Burghs in *England* came to be let to the reſpective Townſmen or Burgeſſes at Fee-ferm; as will, I ſuppoſe, appear to a diligent obſerver. Let it ſuffice at preſent to take notice, that anciently the Towns and Burghs were wont to be put in *Cuſtody* or let to *Ferm*, upon ſuch terms and conditions as the King or the Great Officers of his Court or Exchequer on his behalf thought fit to accept; as may be ſeen in two or three inſtances following. The Men of the Town of *Derby* Fined in xl marks, That *William the Falconer* might not have their Town at ferm (*d*). *Peter de Brus* Fined in CCCC marks, That he might have the Wapentake of *Langeberge* with the appurtenances, to Hold to him and his heirs of the King and his heirs, Rendring the accuſtomed and ancient ferm, and likewiſe xx *l* Increment, for all manner of Service. Provided, that in Pleas of the Kings Crown, they ſhould anſwer before the Kings Juſtices holding the *Iters* in thoſe parts; that the Attachments of thoſe Pleas ſhould be made by the Sheriff and Coroners of the County; And that in other Pleas belonging to the Sheriff, they ſhould anſwer before the Sheriff (*e*). Upon the foot of this Contract (as it ſeemeth), *Peter de Bruis* and his heirs held the ſaid Wapentake long after; to wit, in the 31th year (*f*), and 52th year of K. *Henry* III (*g*). In theſe caſes the King was wont to ſhew himſelf a kind and equitable Lord: And to make Abatement or Allowance to his Fermers, when by the calamities of War or other accidents they were rendred unable to pay their whole Ferm. In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the Citizens of *Wincheſter* had their Town in Cuſtody. Upon their Accompt, the King remitted to them part of the Ferm or Iſſues of their Town, becauſe of the deficiency hapning at That time in certain profits out of which their Ferm uſed to ariſe (*h*). K. *Henry* III, abated or remitted to the Citizens

---

tinentijs & libertatibus ſuis, tenendam per talem firmam quamdiu Regi placuerit; Ita quod ijdem Barones, per manus Ballivorum prædictorum qui pro tempore fuerint, reddant annuatim de prædicta firma Willelmo Mauſe & Johannæ uxori ejus nomine Regis —— x libras, & reſiduum prædictarum xlij librarum ſolvant ad Scaccarium, videlicet unam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis. Et eſt data Commiſſionis vij die Februarij. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *E.* 1. *Suſſex, m.* 1. *b.*

(*c*) Petrus Malore [debet] vj l x s, de firma Villæ de Melecumbe, & terrarum & tenementorum Regis in Dodemerton, Tenend. per talem firmam a feſto S. Michaelis anno xxx° finiente, Incipiente xxxj, quamdiu Regi placuerit, Et vj l x s de eadem de anno præterito. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *Somerſ. Dorſ. m.* 2. *a.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes [Randulfus filius Engelram] r c de xl marcis, pro Hominibus de Derbi, Ne Willelmus Aſturcarius habeat villam. In th. l, in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*e*) Petrus de Brus [debet] CCCC marcas, Pro habendo Wapetac de Langeberge cum pertinentijs ſuis in Comitatu Ebor., Tenendum ſibi & hæredibus ſuis de Rege & hæredibus ſuis, Reddendo inde annuatim ad Scaccarium debitam & antiquam firmam, & præterea de Cremento xx l pro omni ſervitio; Ita tamen quod de placitis quæ pertinent ad Coronam Regis, reſpondebunt coram Juſticiarijs Regis Itinerantibus in partibus illis; Attachiamenta autem eorundem placitorum fient per Vicecomitem & Coronarios; De alijs vero placitis quæ pertinent ad Vicecomitem, reſpondebunt coram Vicecomite. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*f*) Petrus de Bruis debet x marcas Bl. de firma Wappentachij de Langeberg, & xx l numero de cremento. Homines de Scardeburg debent xxxiij l de antiqua firma Maner., & xxxiij l de Cremento ejuſdem. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*g*) Petrus de Brus [debet] Lx l numero de cremento ejuſdem Wappentacci [de Langeberg]. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a. Ebor.*

(*h*) Civitas Wintoniæ: Cives Wintoniæ ut Cuſtodes r c de xxxv l & xix d de firma

Citizens of *York* xl *l* part of their Ferm, during his pleaſure, for cauſes to him ſeeming meet (*i*). The ſame King granted to the Citizens of *Wincheſter*, in compaſſion to the poverty they then laboured under, that they ſhould render to the King yearly for the ſpace of one and twenty years then next coming C marks, at the ſame Terms at which they were wont to render Fourſcore pounds for the Ferm of their City (*k*). The Mayour and Citizens of *Wincheſter* ſet forth by their humble petition to K. *Edward* I, that K. *Henry* III, was pleaſed to releaſe to them xx marks yearly of the ferm of their City for the ſpace of one and twenty years, and that the ſaid one and twenty years were now expired: And therefore prayed, that he would either reſtore the ſaid City to them with the ſaid Abatement, or aſſign them a *Cuſtos* of their City. The King had for ſome time delayed to do this: but afterwards he commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, either to commit the ſaid City to the Citizens for the ſaid ferm or ſome other ferm that would be for the profit of the King and of the Citizens, or elſe to aſſign them a Fit *Cuſtos*, if they ſhould think That to be moſt expedient (*l*).

To the Ferms of the Counties and Towns may be referred the Ferms or Yearly payments made to the Crown by the Gilds of Merchants in ſeveral towns of *England*. For example. In the 5th year of K. *Henry* II, the *Weavers* of *London* ſtand charged with four marks of gold for the ferm of their Gild for two years: The *Bakers* of *London* with one mark and ſix ounces of gold (*m*). In the 11th year of the ſame King, the *Weavers* of *London* rendred xij *l per Annum* for the ferm of their Gild, and the *Bakers* vj *l per annum* for theirs (*n*): And the like in the 15th (*o*), and 24th years of the ſame King (*p*). In other years of That King, the *Weavers* rendred xij *l per annum* for their Gild (*q*): They

---

ma Civitatis hoc anno, propter defaltam ponderis & portæ & libertatum: In theſauro nichil, Et in elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca — —. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*i*) Cives Eboraci r c de C & Lx l numero de firma Civitatis ſuæ: In theſauro C & vj l & vij s & xj d — —; Et ipſis Civibus in relaxatione firmæ Civitatis, xl l, quamdiu Regi placuerit, Et Q. ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. Everwikeſir.*

(*k*) Cum Civitas Wintoniæ propter inpotenciam Civium ejuſdem Civitatis, & paupertatem aliorum inhabitantium, adeo depauperata eſt, quod ædificia ejuſdem Civitatis dirruta ſunt & undiq; ruinoſa: Rex paupertati prædictæ Civitatis conpaciens, & ſtatum ejuſdem meliorare cupiens, de conſilio Magnatum qui ſunt de Conſilio ſuo, conceſſit eis, quod a feſto S. Michaelis proximo præterito uſq; ad viginti & unum annos proximo ſequentes conpletos, reddant Regi pro Civitate prædicta ſingulis annis ad Scaccarium ſuum C marcas, ad eoſdem terminos ad quos prius quater viginti libras Regi reddere conſueverunt. Et ideo Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſic fieri & irrotulari faciant. T. &c. *Hil. Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*l*) Major & Cives Wyntoniæ acceſſerunt ad Regem ſupplicando, quod cum terminus xxj annorum de quibus Dominus H. Rex eis xx marcas annuas de firma Civitatis Wyntoniæ relaxavit jam tranſactus exiſtat, Civitatem ipſam pro quaterviginti libris annuis ad Scaccarium inde reddendis reſtitueret eiſdem, vel quod certus Cuſtos deputaretur ibidem. Et quia id eiſdem diſtulit concedere certis de cauſis Rex, mandat Baronibus quod ipſis Civibus Civitatem eandem pro firma prædicta vel alia ad Regis & dictæ Civitatis utilitatem nomine Regis committant, vel eis Cuſtodem idoneum aſſignent, ſi pro Rege & ipſis hoc duxerint ordinandum; Et quod inde fecerint Regi litteratorie remandent. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. in bund.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1.

(*m*) Telarij Lundoniæ r c de iiij marcis Auri pro Gilda ſua de ij Annis. Bolengarij debent j marcam & vj uncias Auri. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

Telarij Londoniæ debent v marcas & dimidiam auri, pro Gilda ſua de tribus annis. Bolengarij debent ij marcas auri & vj uncias. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*n*) Telarij Lundoniæ r c de xij l, pro Gilda ſua; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. Bolengarij Lundoniæ r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*o*) Telarij de Lundonia r c de iiij l de Veteri firma pro Gilda ſua: Et Idem de xij l de Nova firma. Bolengarij de Lundonia r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*p*) Telarij de Londonia r c de xij l pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Bulengarij de Londonia r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*q*) Telarij de Londonia r c de xij l, pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b. Et Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot. penult. b.* *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

Telarij

They did the like in the Reign of K. *Richard* I (*r*). In ſome part of the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the *Weavers* of *London* paid xx marks *per annum* for their Gild (*s*). In the 12th and 14th years of K. *Henry* II, the *Weavers* of *Oxford* paid vj *l* for their Gild, and the *Corveſers* of *Oxford* xv *s* in lieu of one ounce of gold for their Gild (*t*). In the 31th year of the ſame King, the *Weavers* of *Oxford* paid vj *l* in lieu of one mark of gold for their Gild: And the *Corveſeri* of *Oxford* xvj *s* in lieu of one ounce of gold for theirs (*u*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the *Weavers* of *Oxford* paid vj *l per annum* for their Gild; to wit, in the 29th (*w*), 31th (*x*), and 41th (*y*) years of That King. This mark of gold rendred yearly by the Weavers of *Oxford* for the ferm of their Gild, was afterwards reduced to xlij *s* yearly Rent. The caſe was this. K. *John* had by his Charter granted to the ſaid Weavers their Gild, and all the Liberties and cuſtomes which they had in the time of KK. *Henry* I and II; And that nobody ſhould work in their Craft within five leagues of the Burg of *Oxford*, like as they had this privilege in the times of the ſaid KK. *Henry* I and II; The ſaid Weavers rendring yearly a mark of gold: And K. *Edward* I, at the beginning of his reign, being given to underſtand that the ſaid Weavers when they undertook to pay the ſaid yearly ferm of a mark of gold, were above Sixty in number, and that they were now ſo poor and decayed that they were ſcarce fifteen in number, ſo that they had not for a long time paſt paid the ſaid ferm, and at preſent were unable to pay it; The ſaid K. *Edward* I, in compaſſion to their poverty, pardoned to them the ſaid yearly Rent of a mark of gold with the arreres thereof, and granted, that they might, for the future during his Pleaſure, render xlij *s* yearly by the hand of the Mayors and Bailiffs of *Oxford*, at *Michaelmaſs* and *Eaſter*, in like manner as they were wont to render the ſaid mark of gold (*z*). The *Weavers* of the town of *Notingham*

Telarij de Londonia r c de xij l, pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*r*) Telarij de Londonia r c de xij l pro Gilda ſua. In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.* *Et Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Et Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*s*) Thelarij Londoniæ debent xx marcas de firma Gildæ ſuæ. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

Telarij Londoniæ debent xx marcas pro Gilda ſua. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

Telarij Londoniæ debent xx marcas pro Gilda ſua. Reddiderunt totum. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*t*) Telarij de Oxineford r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua. Corveſarij r c de xv s pro j uncia auri; In th. l, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

Telarij de Oxeneford ~~r c~~ de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. Corveſarij de Oxeneford r c de xv s pro j uncia auri pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*u*) Telarij de Oxinefordia r c de vj l pro j marca auri, pro Gilda ſua. In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Corveſarij de Oxinefordia r c de xvj s pro j uncia auri, pro Gilda ſua. In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*w*) Telarij Oxoniæ debent vj l pro Gilda ſua. Reddiderunt totum. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Telarij Oxoniæ debent vj l, pro Gilda ſua. Reddiderunt totum. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*y*) Telarij Oxoniæ debent vj l de Gilda. reddiderunt totum. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(*z*) Baronibus, pro Tellarijs Oxoniæ. Cum Dominus J. Rex avus Regis, per Cartam ſuam conceſſiſſet eiſdem Tellarijs gildam ſuam & omnes libertates & conſuetudines ſuas, quas habuerint tempore H. Regis avi prædicti Regis J, & tempore patris ſui; Ita quod ſingulis annis eidem J. Regi inde donarent unam marcam auri; & quod nemo operaretur de miniſterio eorum infra quinq; leucatas circa Burgum Oxoniæ, deſicut hanc conſuetudinem ſolebant habere tempore H. Regis avi prædicti Regis J, & tempore patris ſui: Et eo tempore quo promiſſionem dictæ marcæ auri fecerant Tellarij prædicti, erant numero ſexaginta & plures in villa prædicta, & ipſi jam ad tantam inopiam devenerint quod vix ſint numero quindecim, ita quod de firma prædictæ marcæ auri annuæ multo tempore non reſponderunt, nec habent hijs diebus unde inde reſpondeant: Rex ipſorum egeſtati pie compaciens, perdonavit eiſdem redditum illum unius marcæ auri annuæ, & omnia arreragia prædictæ marcæ auri annuæ, de gratia ſua ſpeciali: & eis conceſſit, quod reddant Regi de cætero per annum, per manus Majorum & Ballivorum ſuorum Oxoniæ qui pro tempore fuerint xlij s, videlicet unam medietatem ad feſtum S. Michaelis, & aliam medietatem ad Paſcha, quamdiu Regi placuerit, eodem modo quo prædictam marcam Regi reddere conſueverunt, occaſione prædicta; Et quod ipſos de prædictis redditu & arreragijs quietos eſſe faciant.

Mich.

tingham rendred xl *s per annum* for their Gild, in the 5th, 14th, 31th, and other years of K. *Henry* II (*a*); and in the 28th, 29th, 31th, (*b*), and other years of K. *Henry* III. The *Weavers* of the City of *York* paid x *l per annum* for their Gild, in the 12th, 14th (*c*), and other years of K. *Henry* II; and in the 22th, 27th, 31th, 32th, 52th (*d*), and other years of K. *Henry* III. The *Weavers* of the town of *Huntendon* paid xl *s per annum* for their Gild in the 5th year of K. *Stephen* (*e*), in the 9th, 15th (*f*), and other years of K. *Henry* II, and in the 30th (*g*) and other years of K. *Henry* III. The *Weavers* of the City of *Lincoln* rendred vj *l* for one mark of gold *per annum* for the ferm of their Gild, in the 5th year of K. *Stephen* (*h*), and vj *l per annum* for the ſame, in the 5th, 9th, 12th, 14th, 15th years of K. *Henry* II (*i*), and in the 41th and other years of K. *Henry* III (*k*). The *Fullers* of the City of *Wincheſter* paid vj *l per annum* for their Gild, and the *Weavers* of *Wincheſter* vj *l per annum* for their Gild, in the 5th year of K. *Henry* II (*l*); and in the 9th, 15th, 18th, and other years of the ſame King (*m*), In the 9th year of K. *Richard* I (*n*), and in other years. In

---

Mich. Commun. 4. incip. E. 1. Rot. 1. a. in bund. 3 & 4. E. 1.

(*a*) Telarij de Notingeham r c de xl s, pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 8. a.*

Telarij de Notingeham r c de xl s, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 2. Rot. 5. a.*

Telarij de Notingeham r c de xl s, pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 31. H. 2. Rot. 8. a.*

(*b*) Telarij de Notingham r c de xl s pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 28. H. 3. Rot 1. a.*

Telarij Notinghamiæ debent xl s pro Gilda ſua. *Memor. 29. H. 3. Rot. 13. a.*

Telarij de Notingham debent xl s pro Gilda ſua. *Memor. 31. H. 3. Rot. 8. a.*

(*c*) Telarij de Everwic r c de x l, pro Gilda ſua: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 12. H. 2. Rot. 3. a.*

Telarij de Eboraco r c de x l, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 2. Rot. 3. a.*

(*d*) Telarij Eboraci debent C s, pro Gilda ſua. Idem Telarij debent CLx & v l pro eadem de pluribus annis præteritis. *Memor. 22. H. 3. Rot. 16. b.*

Telarij Ebor. debent x l pro Gilda ſua, & C quater xx l pro eadem de pluribus annis. *Memor. 27. H. 3. Rot. 18. a.*

Telarij Eboraci debent x l pro Gilda ſua, & CC x l de remanente ejuſdem. Reddiderunt C s. Diſtringantur pro reſiduo. *Memor. 31. H. 3. Rot. 11. a.*

Telarij Ebor. debent x l pro Gilda ſua, & CC xv l de remanente ejuſdem. *Memor. 32. H. 3. Rot. 13. a.*

Tellarij Eboraci [debent] CCC xxv l de remanente firmæ Gildæ ſuæ de pluribus annis præteritis. *Memor. 52. H. 3. Rot. 18. a. in Compoto Vicecomitis Ebor.*

(*e*) Telarij de Huntedona r c de xl s pro Gilda ſua. In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 5. Steph. Rot. 5. a.*

(*f*) Telarij de Huntendona r c de xl s pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 8. a. And Mag. Rot. 9. H. 2. Rot. 6. a.*

Telarij de Huntendona r c de xl s, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 15. H. 2. Rot. 11. b.*

(*g*) Telarij Huntedoniæ r c de xl s pro Gilda ſua: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 30. H. 3. Cant. & Hunt. m. 1. b.*

(*h*) Et idem Vicecomes [Rainerus de Bada] r c de j marca auri, pro Gilda Telariorum Lincoliæ; In Theſauro vj l pro j marca auri, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 12. a. Linc.*

(*i*) Telarij Lincoliæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 9. b.*

Telarij Lincoliæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 9. H. 2. Rot. 6. b.*

Telarij Lincoliæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 12. H. 2. Rot. 1. a.*

Telarij de Lincolia r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 2. Rot. 15. b. And, Mag. Rot. 15. H. 2. Rot. 1. b.*

(*k*) Telarij Lincolniæ debent vj l pro Gilda ſua & xviij l pro tribus annis præteritis. *Memor. 41. H. 3. Rot. 29. a.*

(*l*) Fullones Wintoniæ r c de vj l, de Veteri firma annorum præteritorum; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de Nova firma de vj l; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Telarij Wintoniæ r c de vj l de Veteri firma; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de vj l de Nova firma; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 7. a. tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*m*) Telarij Wintoniæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. Fullones Wintoniæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua. *Mag. Rot. 9. H. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

Telarij Wintoniæ r c de ij marcis auri, pro Gilda ſua; In Theſauro xij l pro ij marcis auri, Et Q. ſ. Fullones Wintoniæ r c de vj l, pro Gilda ſua; In Th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 15. H. 2. Rot. 11. a.*

Telarij Wintoniæ r c de ij marcis auri, pro Gilda ſua; In Theſauro xij l pro ij marcis auri, Et Q. ſ. Fullones Wintoniæ r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua; In Th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 18. H. 2. Rot. 6. b. The like in Mag. Rot. 22. H. 2. Rot. 13. b; And Mag. Rot. 31. H. 2. Rot. 14. b.*

(*n*) Telarij Wintoniæ [debent] xij l pro ij

CHAP. X.

In the 2d year of K. *Henry* II, *Godfrey* and *Wulwine* rendred viij *l* for the ferm of the *Chapmanſhall* in the City of *Wincheſter (o)*. In the 17th year of the ſame King the Sheriff of *Hantſhire* rendred xx marks for the ferm of the *Chapmanſhall* of *Wincheſter (p)*, and again in the 27 *(q)* and 33th year of the ſame King (*r*), and in the 8th (*s*), 9th (*t*), and other years of K. *Richard* I. In the Firſt year of K. *John*, the Citizens of *Wincheſter* were charged with xx marks, for the ferm of the ſaid *Chapmanſhall* (*u*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, the Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* were charged with ij *s per annum*, for the ferm of the *Guihalle* of That Town (*w*).

VI. Another part of the Ancient Crown-Revenue aroſe by Fines, *Oblata*, and Amerciaments of many kinds. But this is a ſubject that affords ſo great a variety of curious matter, that I chooſe to paſs it by Here, and to allow it ſeveral diſtinct Chapters (*x*).

VII. Of the Revenue ariſing by Aids, Scutages, Tallages, and Cuſtoms, we treat in diſtinct Chapters *(y)*, for the ſame reaſon.

VIII. There was a Caſual Revenue, which accrued to the King ſeveral ways. Of this ſort were Treaſure trove, Waif, Wreck, chatells of Felons and of Fugitives, chatells of Outlaws, Uſurers, Recreants, perſons executed *&c.* For inſtance. The Sheriff of *Carlile* accompted for Gold found within his bailywick of two penny weight (*z*); The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* for gold found upon the earth of nine penny-weight *(a)*; The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* for xx marks, and two marks of *Argentum blancum* and ſeven penny weight of gold, Found at the Burning of *Stowe* in that County *(b)*; The Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* for xxxv *l* ſterling (in lieu of ſevenſcore pounds *Anjouvins*) Found at *Woburn (c)*; The Citizens of *London* for a mark and a half in Beſants and for vij Beſants Found under the earth *(d)*. *Salomon de Roſſa* a Juſtice in Eire came

to

---

ij uncijs † auri, pro Gilda ſua. Fullones Wintoniæ r c de xl s, pro Gilda ſua de anno præterito. Et de vj l de hoc anno: In th. liberaverunt in ij talijs, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Sudbant.* † *pro* uncijs, *legendum* (*ni fallor*) marcis.

(*o*) Godefridus & Wulwinus r c de firma de Chepmanneſhal; In theſauro viij l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de firma de Chapmanneſhal; In theſauro xiij l & iiij s & viij d, Et in reparatione Seldarum ejuſdem fori ij s, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de firma de Chapmaneſhala; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Sudbanteſcira, tit.* Civitas Wint.

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Chapmanneſhala; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de firma de Chapmaneſhale; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. tit.* Civitas Wint.

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Chapmanneſhall: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Sudbant. Civitas Wintoniæ.*

(*u*) Idem Cives debent xx marcas de Chapmanneſhall. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Civitas Wintoniæ.*

(*w*) Burgenſes Gloverniæ r c de ij s de Guihalle in Glovernia, Et de ij s de eadem Guihall de anno præterito. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Glovernia.*

(*x*) *Chap.* 11, 12, 13, 14.

(*y*) *Chap.* 15, 16, 17, 18.

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de auro ponderis ij d. In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Carleolium.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Auro Invento ſuper terram, ponderis ix denariorum; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Everwich.*

(*b*) Willelmus de Marton r c de xx marcis, pro denarijs & inventis in combuſtione de Stowa; In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Galfrido Lincolnenſi Electo xx marcæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis in argento bl., & de auro ponderis vij denariorum, de inventis combuſtionis de Stowa; In theſauro liberavit in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt. infr.*

(*c*) Idem [Galfridus filius Petri] r c de xxxv l ſterlingorum pro ſepties xx libris Andegavenſibus, quæ fuerunt Simonis de Wahull, inventis apud Woburn & receptis per manum Roberti de Parentin ſeneſchalli Simonis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Rot. Mag.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. poſt Norhanteſciram.*

(*d*) Idem Cives [Londoniæ] r c de j marca

& di-to the Exchequer and delivered to the Treaſurer and Chamberlains Two Gold Rings of forty three penny weight, being *Trovure* (or Treaſure Found) in the Eire of the ſaid *Salomon* in *Devonſhire.* They were prized before the Barons at xxj *s* vj *d* (*e*). *Philipp de Wileby* a Baron of the Exchequer came before the Barons There, and acknowledged, that he had received certain Treaſure trove at *Melton* in *Leiceſterſhire,* to wit Silver plates and Clippings of the Old Money; which he ſold for xv *l* xx *d* halfpenny; which ſumm he paid at the Exchequer by Talley now produced (*f*). The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* accompted to the King for the chatells of *Waldeve* ſon of *Edmund,* which were found amongſt the chatells of certain fugitives (*g*). *Grinchetell Mutere* accompted for v marks of ſilver, being a Wreck: And *Robert de Bloxeham* for x marks of ſilver being alſo a Wreck (*h*). The Sheriff of *Cornwall* accompted for xxvj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*, for the Wreck of a ſhip loſt off the Iſle of *Sully* (*i*); The Men of *Paxton* for iij *s*, a Wreck, and the Men of *Baketon* for xx *s*, another Wreck (*k*). In the Record hereunder cited (relating to Sir *Thomas Bavent*) it is ſaid, That Wreck of ſea hapning within the Kingdom of *England* did rightfully belong to the King, and not to any other unleſs by Grant or licence from the King (*l*). Again; as to chatells of Felons, Fugitives, and Convicts. The Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* accompted for Two marks the chatells of a Fugitive who fled for gelding a man (*m*); The Sheriff of *Lincoln* for xxxiij *l* xvj *s* iiij *d*, the chatells of ſeveral Fugitives and perſons that died by the Judgment of *Water* (*n*); The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire,* for viij *l* xij *s* xj *d* the chatells of Fugitives

---

& dimidia in bizantijs, & de vij bizantijs, quæ inventa fuerunt ſub terra, ubi Walcherus Mazelinarius ea repoſuerat; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(*e*) Memorandum de duobus Anulis aureis liberatis ad Scaccarium per S. de Roffa. Idem S. venit ad Scaccarium xxx die Aprilis, & liberavit Theſaurario & Camerarijs duos Anulos aureos ponderis xliij denariorum qui appreciati fuerunt coram Baronibus ad xxj ſolidos & vj d, de trovura in Itinere prædicti S. & ſociorum ſuorum in Devonia. *Paſ. Commun.* 9 & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*f*) Recognitio Philippi de Wileby Baronis de Scaccario. Idem venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe recepiſſe de Theſauro invento apud Melton in Comitatu Leyceſtriæ, videlicet platas argenteas & retonſuram veteris monetæ, quas vendidit pro xv l xx d obulo; Quos quidem xv l xx d ob. idem Philippus ſolvit ad Scaccarium per quandam talliam, quam protulit coram Baronibus tercio die Junij anno regni Regis E. decimo. *Trin. Recognitiones* 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. in bund.* 9 & 10. *E.* 1.

(*g*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v s & iiij d, de catallis Waldeni filij Ædmundi, quæ fuerunt inventa cum catallis fugitivorum; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Everwich.*

(*h*) Grinchetellus Mutere r c de v marcis argenti, pro j Werec. In Theſauro xx s, Et debet xlvj s & viij d.

Robertus de Bloxeham debet x marcas argenti, pro j Wereg. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 12. *a. Linc.*

(*i*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Wrecco Navis quæ periclitata eſt in Inſula de Sullia; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Cornualia.*

(*k*) Homines de Paxton [debent] iij s pro Wrecco; Homines de Baketon [debent] xx s pro Wrecco. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(*l*) Thomas de Bavent Miles atachiatus fuit ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, quare cum Wreccum maris applicans in Regnum Angliæ ad Dominum Regem & non ad alium pertineat niſi ex ſpeciali licentia Regis &c, idem Thomas uſurpavit ſuper Regem, & appropriavit ſibi Wreccum maris per coſteras maris inter Benacre & Snodeſpyk in Comitatu Suffolciæ, ſine licentia Regis & Progenitorum Regis, ad valenciam CC l &c, in exhæredationem Domini Regis &c. Et Thomas venit & defendit quicquid eſt in exhæredationem Regis &c; Et dicit quod non conſtat ei ubi ſit Snodeſpyk, neq; quid ſit; *And if* Snodeſpyk *be not his Soil of* Eſton, *he ſays he took no wreck between* Benacre & Snodeſpyk, *or elſewhere in the Kings or any other mans Soil*; *But, if* Snodeſpyk *be his Soil of* Eſton, *he claims to have Wreck There; and that he and his anceſtours have had Wreck There time out of mind. He ſays alſo, that a Writ of* Quo Waranto *was lately, in the time of K.* Edward I, *brought againſt him relating to Wreck and other franchiſes in* Eſton, *which* Quo Waranto *was ſtill pending and undetermined: And Prays Judgment, Whether he ſhall be obliged to anſwer Here for the ſame thing. Hereupon it was Ordered, That a Jury ſhould be ſummoned, to Try the ſaid Fact of Taking and Appropriating the Wreck between* Benacre & Snodeſpyk. *No Judgment is entred in This Roll. Mich. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 35. *b.*

(*m*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis, de catallis cujuſdam fugitivi pro homine ementulato. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf.* & *Sudf.*

(*n*) Idem Vic. r c de catallis Fugitivorum

CHAP. X.

tives and perſons that died alſo by the Judgment of *Water* (*o*); and other Sheriffs in like manner. With theſe Forfeitures the Sheriff was charged regularly every year upon his Accompt: unleſs it hapned that no ſuch Forfeitures aroſe; or that no Aſſiſe was made in his County within the time of his Sherivalty (*p*). Moreover; the Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire* accompted for viij *s* the chatells of *Geoffrey de Hereford* who was ſlain (*q*); the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, for the chatells of Fugitives and perſons hanged according to the Aſſiſe of *Clarendon* (*r*); the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* for the chatells of one *William* who was hanged, and of *Reginald de Linton* convicted of miſdemeaner in the Foreſt (*s*); *Robert Mantell* and *William Fitz Ralf*, in their accompt of the Paunage and iſſues of the Kings Foreſts in *England*, anſwer for the chatells of ſeveral Fugitives and perſons that died by the Tryal of *Water* (*t*), the Sheriff of *Eſſex* for the chatells of Fugitives, Outlaws, and perſons that died by the Tryal of *Water* (*u*); the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* (*w*), the Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* (*x*), and the Sheriff of *Cornwall* (*y*) for the like; with many others. The Sheriff of *Surrey* accompted for the chatells of *Ailric de Lingefeld* who was *expedatus* (*z*), *Geoffrey de Coſtentin* for the chatells of Two of the Kings Burgeſſes who were Slain (*a*); the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* for the chatells of *Clerſai* who took part with the Kings enemies at *Leiceſter* (*b*); the Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* for xiij *d* in *Argentum blancum*, the chatells

---

& eorum qui perierunt in Judicio Aquæ, quorum nomina hic ſubſcribuntur: In theſauro xxxiij l & xvj s & iiij d, in xxx tallijs. *Then follow the names of the perſons. Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Linc.*

(*o*) Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & xij s. & xj d, de catallis Fugitivorum & eorum qui perierunt ad Aquam: In theſauro liberavit in xj Tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Everwicſc.*

(*p*) Iſte Vicecomes (*of* Shropſhire) non reddit compotum de catallis Fugitivorum; quia de illis non fuit facta aſſiſa in Comitatu illo. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Salopeſcira.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de viij s qui inventi fuerunt de pecunia Galfridi de Hereford occiſi: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Catallis Fugitivorum & Suſpenſorum per Aſſiſam de Clarendon, Quorum nomina ſubſcribuntur. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Glowec.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes [Randulfus de Glanvill] r c de v s & ix d de Catallis Willelmi ſuſpenſi. Idem r c de xliij s & viij d, de Catallis Reginaldi de Linton rettati de Foreſta. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*t*) Robertus Mantellus & Willelmus filius Radulfi r c de Perquiſitionibus & minutis eventibus Foreſtarum Regis per Angliam, tam de hoc anno quam de anno præterito: ſcilicet, de v s pro Cane non expedato; Et de viij s de catallis Randulfi qui perijt in Aqua; Et de xvij s de catallis Radulfi de Burbeche qui perijt ad Aquam; Et de xij s & ij d de catallis Willelmi filij Evæ Fugitivi; Et de xviij s de catallis Ailwini Coiſler Fugitivi; Et de xx s de catallis Wulfrici Palmer Fugitivi; Et de Liij s & iiij d de catallis Aluredi de Keteleſtan qui perijt in Judicio Aquæ. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes [Robertus Mantell] r c de catallis Fugitivorum & Utlagatorum & eorum qui perierunt Judicio Aquæ per Aſſiſam de Norhantona, Quorum nomina ſubſcribuntur, in Eſſexa. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*w*) Idem Vicecomes r c de catallis Fugitivorum & eorum qui perierunt Judicio Aquæ per Aſſiſam de Norhantona, quæ jam receperat cum Compotus fieret, Quorum nomina hic ſubſcribuntur; In Theſauro xxviij l & xiij s & v d. *The perſons are in number about Fifty. Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes r c de catallis fugitivorum & eorum qui perierunt Judicio Aquæ, per aſſiſam de Norhantona, Quorum nomina hic ſubſcripta ſunt: De Leofrico de Welleton xxj s & iiij d, *and of about* 40 *or* 50 *others*; Summa, xvij l & xij s & xj d; In theſauro lib., Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhant.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia debet iiij s & xj d per manus Alani de Hertiland, de catallis Andreæ fugitivi; Hugo Bardolf debet iiij s de catallis Ricardi & Adæ fugitivorum. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Cornewallia.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xviij s, de Catallis Ailrici de Lingefeld expedati: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Surreia.*

(*a*) Galfridus de Coſtentin r c de Lx marcis, quas habuit a Burgenſe Regis occiſo; In theſauro xxv marcas, Et debet xxxv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. tit. Nicholeſcira.*

Galfridus de Coſtentin r c de xxxv marcis, quas habuit a Burgenſe Regis occiſo; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iij s de catallis Clerſai qui fuit apud Legerceſtriam cum inimicis chatells of a Forger (or Counterfeitour of the Kings Coin) that was hanged (*c*); the Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* for the chatells of *Richard de Teneford* who was hanged for killing his wife, and of *Alan de Everdon* who was convicted of homicide (*d*); the Sheriff of *Buckinghamſhire* for the chatells of *Peter* ſon of *Adam* a partiſan of Earl *John* againſt K. *Richard* I (*e*); the Sheriff of *Surrey* for the chatells of *Edwin le Bule* and others who were hanged (*f*); the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* for the chatells of a man that was vanquiſhed in Duell (*g*); *Aldred de Muchelgate* for the chatells of *Reginald* who died inteſtate in *Aldreds* houſe (*h*); the *Cuſtodes* of the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (being void) for the chatells of one *Gilbert* that died inteſtate (*i*): the *Cuſtodes* of the Abbey of *Batell* for the chatells of *Pelokin* Bailiff of That Abbey who died inteſtate (*k*); the Provoſt of the City of *Lincoln* for the Chatells of a Prieſt who became profeſſed in Religion together with his wife (*l*); the Sheriff of *Kent* for the price of a Cart which cauſed the Death of a man, and for the price of a Horſe which cauſed the Death of a man, and for other Deodands (*m*). *John Thorald* was amerced at a mark, for taking a Deodand without warant (*n*). Again. *Adam de Catmere* accompted to the King, for the money of *Hugh Orb* an Uſurer (*o*); the Sheriff of *Warwickſhire* for the chatells of *Ralf de Valle* an Uſurer (*p*); the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* for the chatells of *Robert de Seviz* an Uſurer (*q*); *Adam de Blund* for the chatells of an Uſureſs (*r*); the Sheriff of *Rutland* for the chatells of *Hugh*

an

---

inimicis Regis; Et de v s de catallis Gille fugitivi; Et de iij s de catallis cujuſdam ſubmerſi. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Lincolſc.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xiij d in argento blanco, de catallis falſonarij ſuſpenſi; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xiiij s, de catallis Ricardi de Teneford ſuſpenſi pro morte uxoris ſuæ; Et de v s de catallis Alani de Everd[on], pro morte cujuſdam mulieris comprehenſi & in carcere mortuæ; In Th. l, in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Nordhantoneſcira.*

(*e*) Idem Willelmus [Ruffus] & Willelmus filius Ricardi reddunt compotum de xij l & xxij d, de catallis Petri filij Adæ venditis fautoris Comitis Johannis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Buk. & Bed.*

(*f*) Prædictus Willelmus de Mara Vicecomes r c de xxviij d, de catallis Edwini le Bule ſuſpenſi, Et de vij s & ij d de catallis Herberti de Fernham ſuſpenſi, Et de xviij s & iiij d de catallis Willelmi Albi ſuſpenſi, Et de xij s de catallis Elurich de Sele ſuſpenſi; *and for the chatells of others that were hanged. Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Surreia m.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) Et idem Waleranus [filius Willelmi] r c de v s & ix d, de pecunia cujuſdam victi hominis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*h*) Aldredus de Muchelgata debet Lx marcas, de catallis Reginaldi qui obijt in domu ſua ſine diviſa. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*i*) Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictaviæ & Ricardus de Aumeri Præcentor Lincoliæ r c de M & iiij l & xv s & v d, de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, & de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum, & de Feria de Stowa, hoc anno. Idem reddunt c de C & ij s & viij d, & de j Cipho argenteo ponderis xij ſolidorum, de pecunia Gilleberti qui obijt inteſtatus; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ.

(*k*) Petrus de Bello & Hugo de Begge r c de denarijs quos receperunt de Abbatia de Bello, præter victum Monachorum; In theſauro Lxx l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xxxiiij l & xiiij s de catallis Pelokini Ballivi de Abbatia qui obijt inteſtatus, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. tit.* Abbatia de Bello.

(*l*) Idem Præpoſitus [Civitatis Lincoliæ] r c de xxxj s, de catallis presbiteri qui devenit monacus cum uxore ſua, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*m*) Reginaldus de Cornhill debet dimidiam marcam, de precio Carettæ quæ occidit hominem; Et dimidiam marcam, de precio alterius Carettæ quæ occidit hominem. ——. Reginaldus de Cornhill debet viij s, de precio cujuſdam equi qui occidit hominem. *And other like Debts for Deodands There. Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a. Kancia.*

(*n*) Johannes Thorald debet j marcam, quia cepit quoddam deodandum ſine warranto. *Mag. Rot.* 54. *H.* 3. *Reſid. Ebor. m.* 2. *a.*

(*o*) Adam de Cathemera r c de Lxvj s & viij d, de pecunia Hugonis Orbi Fœneratoris; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Berochſc.*

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xij s & viij d, de catallis Radulfi de Valle Fœneratoris; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. War. & Legrec.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de catallis Roberti de Seviz uſurarij; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*r*) Adam Blundus r c de xviij s & iiij d, pro catallis Fœneratricis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Nordhant.*

(*s*) Idem

an Uſurer (*s*); The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* for the chatells of *Eſtrild* an Uſureſs (*t*). In like manner in *Normandy*, the chatells of Uſurers were wont to be conſiſcated. The chatells of two perſons hereunder named who lived and died in the practice of Uſury were paid-in at the Exchequer There (*u*). Again; in *England* the King had in ſome caſes the Lands of perſons condemned, for a year and a day after their condemnation; which was uſually called the Year Day and Waſt. *Robert de Tindeſlegh* was condemned for cutting off a mans Foot and Hand. And the King was to have his Land for a Year and a Day (*w*). The Land of *Thomas de Stureſgate* an Outlaw was in the Kings hands for a Year and a Day (*x*). *Geoffrey de la Pomeray* fined in xx marks, To have the Kings *Year* in the Land of *William de Strete* and his Corn and chatells (*y*). *Margery de Wytelesbury* Fined in CCC *l*, to have the chatells of her late husband a Felon *de ſe*, ſaving to the King the Year, Day, and Waſt of his Lands (*z*). To theſe other inſtances might be added. In the caſes abovementioned, relating to the chatells of Felons, it is (I think) to be underſtood, that upon the Parties conviction, his chatells became forfeited. For if the Party died after the Felonious Fact, and before Conviction, his chatells were not by the Common law forfeited to the King. So it was held (in the 2d year of K. *John*) in the caſe of *Robert de Goſinton*, who was impriſoned for Burning a Houſe, and died in priſon before Conviction (*a*). Again. In the 33th year of K. *Edward* I, *John Berthaud* accompted for the profits of the lands of *William Berthaud* an Idiot; which were ſeized into the Kings hands for the ſaid *Williams* Idiocy (*b*).

IX. Now we are upon the ſubject of the Regal Revenue, we muſt do ſome right to the Piety of our Anceſtours. Upon peruſal of the Ancient Revenue-Rolls, it appears that in Thoſe times, many Branches of the Kings Fixed Revenue were charged with Alms. Out of the Fixed or Settled Revenue there was generally ſome portion conſecrated to Pious uſes. This Alms was called *Eleemoſyna*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xiiij s & vj d, de catallis Hugonis uſurarij; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Rotel.*

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij s, de catallis Eſtrildæ fœneratricis. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Wilt.*

(*u*) Ricardus Beurel debet xl s, de cataillis Gont. mortui uſurarij. *Ex Fragm. Magni Rot. Norm. de anno* 1184. *in Turr. Lond. m.* 1. *b.*

Et de Cx ſo. x d, de catallis Geruini de Verne mortui uſurarij. *Ib. m.* 2. *a.*

(*w*) Nicolaus de Mol. [debet] xx s de exitibus terræ quæ fuit Roberti de Tindeſlegh dampnati abſciſione pedis & pugni; quæ terra debuit eſſe in manu Regis per annum & diem. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b. Surreia.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca, de exitu terræ Thomæ de Stureſgate uthlaghati, exiſtentis in manu Regis per j annum & j diem; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Linc.*

(*y*) Galfridus de la Pomeraie debet xx marcas, pro anno Regis habendo de terra Willelmi de Streta, & bladis & catallis ejuſdem. Set non debet ſummoneri, quia non habuit nec habere potuit pro quo promiſit; Quia Rex dedit terram illam & catalla Henrico de Heliun, ſicut continetur in brevi Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Devonia, m.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) Margeria quæ fuit uxor Albrici de Wytelesbury dat Regi CCC l, pro habendis omnibus bonis & catallis quæ fuerunt prædicti Albrici viri ſui felonis ſe ipſum ſubmergendo, Salvis Regi Anno die & Waſto de terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt ejuſdem Albrici. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*a*) Et debet [viz. Reginaldus de Cornhill, Vicecomes] xxxij s, de catallis Roberti de Goſinton. Sed recordatum eſt, quod idem Robertus traditus fuit in priſona Regis per Alexandrum Arſic, cujus homo fuit, pro quodam retto de conbuſtione Domus, & ibidem fuit mortuus non convictus, & ideo catalla ejus non pertinent ad Regem, nec debet ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Kent.*

(*b*) Johannes Berthaud [debet] xij marcas de firma terrarum & tenementorum Willelmi Berthaud Idiotæ; quæ terræ & tenementa extenduntur ad xij l iiij s ix d per annum, & quæ ſunt in manu Regis pro eo quod idem Willelmus eſt idiota, & non ſufficit ad regimen ſui nec ſuorum; Tenend. per talem firmam a feſto Paſchæ anno xxviij, quamdiu Regi placuerit; reddendo unam videlicet medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ; & de reſiduo extentæ prædictæ inveniet dicto Willelmo rationabilem ſuſtentationem ſuam; ſicut continetur in Memor. anni xxviij. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *Reſid. Ebor. poſt Item Kanc.*

Eleemoſyna conſtituta, the Settled Alms. To which may be added the *Decimæ conſtitutæ.* Theſe the Accomptant conſtantly paid out of the Revenue within his Receipt to which they were affixed, and had an Allowance thereof upon his Accompt, by the uſage of the Exchequer without being obliged to ſue-out a particular Writ or Warant of Allowance in that behalf. The Famous Authour of the *Dialogue* concerning the Exchequer takes notice of This (*c*). And there are many inſtances of the *Eleemoſynæ conſtitutæ* and *Decimæ conſtitutæ* cited in this Volume. The Knights *Templars* had a yearly Alms called *Eleemoſyna conſtituta* charged on moſt of the Ferms of Counties in *England* (*d*). The Canons of *Saresbury* had a *Decima conſtituta* payable to them out of the Kings Foreſts (*e*). And divers other Religions had the like Moreover; ſeveral Penſions were wont to be paid to certain of the Kings Servants by his command for their ſubſiſtence, when they were diſabled by Age or Sickneſs to ſerve him longer; *viz.* A penny, three halfpence, two pence *&c per diem.* Theſe were called *denarius diurnus, duo denarij diurni* &c: And were uſually charged on the Ferm of ſome Sheriff or other Accomptant. It may ſuffice to give two or three inſtances hereof. *Anno* 9° *Henrici* II, xxx *s* & v *d* were diſcompted to *Pain* Sheriff of *Surrey* for So much by him paid to *John* the Almoner [*viz.* ſome one that received Alms of the King] (*f*). The like Diſcompt was made to *Gervaſe de Cornhella* Sheriff *anno x°* (*g*). The ſame *in totidem verbis, an-* 11° (*h*) *anno* 12° (*i*), *anno* 13 (*k*), *anno* 14 (*l*), and in the 27th year of That King (*m*). In the reign of K. *Henry* III, The Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to pay unto *Richard* the *Carter* the Penny *per* day of the Kings Alms, which *Nicolas* the *Carpenter* uſed to receive of the Sheriffs of That City for the time being (*n*). The King granted to *Elias de Meleford* (for his good ſervice) Three Halfpence *per*. Day during his Life, *de eleemoſyna Regis conſtituta* in *Glouceſterſhire*; To be received of the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*: And to *Pentecoſt de Farnham* the Kings Porter Two pence *per* Day, To be received of the Sheriff of *Eſſex*, untill the King ſhould otherwiſe provide for him (*o*). In the Kings Houſhold there was an *Eleemoſyna ſtatuta* and *forinſeca*, beſides what was diſpenſed in Oblations, in Daily Alms by the hands of the Kings Almoners, in Cloathing for the Poor, and in other neceſſaries ſent to them for their relief. Theſe Alms and Charities with others of the like kinds were disburſed out of the Kings Wardrobe. And Allowance was made for them to the Keepers of the Wardrobe upon their Accompt rendred at the Exchequer. In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, in the Accompt of *Walter de Kyrkham* for the Wardrobe, the *Settled* and the *Foreign* Alms, the Oblations, and other Charities done in the Kings Houſhold are ſet-down and Allowed (*p*). The like was uſual in the Accompts

---

(*c*) *Dial. L.* 2. *cap.* 6. Liberationum quædam.

(*d*) *Cap.* 10. *ſect.* 5. & *ſect.* 12.

(*e*) Henricus Eſturmi r c de iiij l & x s de Foreſta de Savernac: In Theſauro iiij l & xij d: Et in Decimis conſtitutis, Canonicis Saresberiæ ix s: Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*f*) Et Johanni Elemoſ[inario] xxx s & v d, Et eidem vj s & viij d ad pannos. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Surreia.*

(*g*) Et Johanni Elemoſ[inario] xxx s & v d, Et eidem vj s & viij d ad pannos. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Surreia.*

(*h*) *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Surr.*

(*i*) *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Surr.*

(*k*) *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Surreia.*

(*l*) *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Surreia.*

(*m*) *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b. Surr.*

(*n*) Londonia. Mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus, quod habere faciant Ricardo Carectario elemoſinam Regis unius denarij in die, quam Nicholaus Carpentarius percipere conſuevit per manus Vicecomitum Londoniæ qui pro tempore fuerint. T. J. Francigena xxvj die Maij. *Paſ. Communia* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*o*) Rex Baronibus. Sciatis quod pro ſervicio quod Elias filius Willelmi de Meleford nobis inpendit, conceſſimus ei tres obolos diurnos ad vitam ſuam, percipendas per manum Vicecomitis Comitatus noſtri Glouceſtriæ eodem modo quo Robertus de Warl. nuper defunctus illos tres obolos de elemoſina noſtra conſtituta in Comitatu prædicto per manum dicti Vicecomitis percipere conſuevit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Eliæ dictos tres obolos habere faciatis in forma prædicta. T. &c. Breve eſt in f. M. *Paſ. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

Pentecoſt de Farnhams *Two pence* per *day was to be paid by the Sheriff of* Eſſex *for the time being*, donec ei aliter Rex providerit. *Trin. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*p*) Et in expenſis Domus Regis, una cum

Accompts of other Keepers of the Wardrobe. But I forbear to enlarge on This.

X. When Perſons made Fine with the King for ſeveral purpoſes, they paid to the Queen a Duty or Summ called *Aurum Reginæ*, over and above their Fine to the King. However, the money paid to the King and the *Aurum Reginæ* were, both together, counted One Fine (*q*). I ſhall here only mention this Duty curſorily, becauſe Mr. *Prynn* hath publiſhed a Treatiſe expreſsly upon the ſubject. It ſeemeth, that Queens gold was payable eſpecially by the Kings Tenants *in Capite*: But whether by them only, and by no others, I cannot determine. In the 13th year of K. *John*, *Geoffrey de Luvers* was charged with four marks and a half mark for Queens gold: But (ſaith the Record) he ought not to be ſummoned or diſtreined for it, becauſe he holdeth nothing of the King *in Capite* (*r*). On the other part, In the 10th year of K. *John*, *William Morant* Fined in L marks, For ſeiſin of his Land; And paid half a mark of gold as *Aurum Reginæ* with the ſaid Fine (*s*). In the 13th year of K. *John*, *James de Novo Mercato* was charged with five marks and half a mark of gold of *Aurum Reginæ*, for his Fathers and Brothers Relief and his own (*t*). In the tenth year of the ſame King, *Ralf de Hoſdeng* paid eleven marks and forty pence for Queens-gold (*u*). And ſeveral other perſons were charged in the *Great Roll* and *Memoranda* of the Exchequer for Queens gold; namely, *Adam Painel* (*w*), *Robert de Archis* (*x*), *Henry de Nevill* (*y*), *Henry Bloio* (*z*), and *Wiſcard Laidet* (*a*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* I, *Walter* Archbiſhop of *York*, by the Kings appointment, came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and there preſented *Walter de Aubeny* to be Collectour of the *Aurum Reginæ* due to *Alienor* the Kings Conſort (*b*). And in the ſame year, the King commanded the Barons to admit Maſter *Walter de Gudeford*, to receive at the Exchequer the *Aurum Reginæ* for *Alienor* Queen Conſort (*c*). In the 7th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Whattele* was

---

cum Elemoſina ſtatuta & forinſeca, præter Vinum, ceram, & Speciariam. —— Et in Oblationibus Regijs, & oblationibus debitis Capellanis pro Anulo, & in Elemoſinis Diurnis Regis in Itineribus per manus Elemoſinariorum Regis, & ſotularibus & veſtimentis pauperum, & in mandato pauperum, Et elemoſina data Sororibus de Bocland, & claſſicis pulſandis pro mortuis, a die Mercurij proxima ante feſtum S. Dunſtani anno xviij°, uſq; ad Vigiliam Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ anno xix° incipiente, utraq; die computata, quater xx l, viij s & viij d & ob.; quarum particulæ continentur in Rotulo quem prædictus W. liberavit in theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *b. in Compoto Walteri de Kyrkham de Garderoba. The like*, mutatis mutandis, *in Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3.

(*q*) *Dial. de Scacc. L.* 2. *cap.* 26. Ad hæc noverint. *Et vid. hic paul. infr.*

(*r*) Galfridus de Luvers debet iiij marcas & dimidiam pro Auro Reginæ. Sed non debet ſummoneri; quia nil tenet in Capite de Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 19. *b. tit.* Suthamteſcira.

(*s*) Willelmus Morant r c de L marcis, pro habenda terra, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti; In theſauro x l, Et debet xxxv marcas.

Aurum Reginæ: Willelmus Morant r c de iiij marcis, pro dimidia marca auri de fine ſuo ſupraſcripto; In theſauro ij marcas, Et debet ij marcas & dimidiam. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*t*) Aurum Reginæ: Jacobus de Novo Mercato [debet] v marcas & dimidiam auri, de Relevio patris ſui & fratris ſui, & Relevio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*u*) Aurum Reginæ: Radulfus de Hoſdeng. r c de xj marcis & xl d de eodem; In theſauro dimidiam marcam, Et debet x marcas & x s. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*w*) Adam Painel debet xx s pro Auro Reginæ. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Robertus de Archis debet xx s de auro Reginæ; *and* 3 *others*, de eodem. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*y*) Henricus de Nevill r c de vj marcis & dim. de auro Reginæ: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*z*) Henricus Bloio r c de iiij l & x s de Auro Reginæ. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*a*) Wiſcardus Laidet [debet] xviij marcas de ij marcis auri de Auro Reginæ. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 22. *a. Norhanteſc.*

(*b*) Memorandum quod xxij die Januarij, W. Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus Attornatus Domini Regis Edwardi venit coram Baronibus, & præſentavit ad Scaccarium Walterum de Aubeny ad colligendum Aurum Alienoræ Conſortis prædicti Regis Edwardi. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*c*) Baronibus pro Magiſtro Waltero de Gudeford. Rex mandat eiſdem, quod admittant prædictum Magiſtrum Walterum ad recipiendum Aurum A. Reginæ Angliæ Conſortis Regis was the Queen-Mothers Keeper of her *Aurum Reginæ* (*d*). In the ninth or tenth year of the Reign of K. *Edward* I, *Eleanor* the Queen Dowager appointed *Walter de Caſtel* to be *Cuſtos* and Receiver of her *Gold*, and likewiſe her Attorney in the Exchequer to proſecute and manage her Pleas and other affairs There. This Appointment ſhe Certified to the Treaſurer and Barons by her Letter (*e*). When men were indebted to the Queen for the *Aurum Reginæ*, the Queen her ſelf ſometimes attermined, reſpited, or pardoned [and diſcharged] the Debt, as ſhe thought fit. The Queen gave reſpite to *Imayne de Sulley* for xxx marks which he owed her for Queen-gold (*f*). And the Queen pardoned to *Patrick de Chaurces* C *s* which he owed to her for Queen-gold (*g*). In the 22th year of K. *Henry* III, *Thomas* ſon of *Aucher* had reſpite given him for payment of ten marks due for a treſpaſs of the Foreſt, and of the *Aurum Reginæ* parcell of the ſame Fine (*h*). In the 38th year of K. *Henry* III, the King commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to put in execution forthwith a certain Judgment which they had given for payment of *Aurum Reginæ* due to the Queen from the Citizens of *London*, being part of a Fine which they had made with the King for reſtitution of their Liberties (*i*): And in the 39th year, the Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to diſtrein the *Communa* of the City for Queens gold (*k*). In the ſame 39th year, the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* was ordered by writ, to ſummon *William de Laſcell*, to anſwer to the King, for departing from the Exchequer without leave of the Barons, when he was a Priſoner for non-payment of Queen-gold (*l*). In the 3d or 4th year of K. *Edward* I, a Decree or Proviſion was made by the King and his Council, concerning the *Aurum Reginæ*: Which Decree the King tranſmitted to the Barons of the Exchequer, commanding them to ſee it obſerved. It is ſet-forth hereunder in the margin (*m*). Here endeth the diſcourſe concerning the Kings Demeanes, Eſcheats, and Ferms.

XI.

Regis ad Scaccarium. Et hoc nullatenus omittant. Datum Pariſijs v° die Auguſti anno R. R. E. primo. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*d*) Recognitio Johannis de Whattele Cuſtodis Auri Reginæ matris Regis. *Mich. Recognit.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*e*) A. Dei gratia Regina Angliæ, Domina Hiberniæ & Duciſſa Aquitaniæ, Mater Regis, Venerabilibus viris Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario Domini Regis ſalutem. Sciatis quod aſſignavimus dilectum Clericum noſtrum Walterum de Caſtello, ad cuſtodiendum levandum & recipiendum Aurum noſtrum, & quædam alia debita quæ nobis debentur prout ei injunximus; & ad aquietancias de receptis faciendas nomine noſtro, Ita quod inde nobis reſpondeat; Et ad querelas noſtras & negocia noſtra in dicto Scaccario proſequenda & expedienda. Et ideo vos affectuoſe rogamus, quatenus prædictum Walterum ad Officium prædictum admittatis, eiq; Conſilium & juvamen velitis impendere in præmiſſis cum debito favore. Valete. Datum apud Guldeford iiij° die Novembris. *Mich. Communia* 9 & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*f*) Regina dedit reſpectum Imayne de Sulleye de xxx marcis pro auro de quodam fine cum Domino Rege facto——. *Memorand.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b. Glouc.*

(*g*) Regina perdonavit Patricio de Chaurces C s, quos debuit eidem Reginæ pro Auro ſuo, de fine quem cum Rege fecit pro habenda ſeiſina terrarum quæ fuerunt patris ſui. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a. Suhamt.*

(*h*) Eſſex & Hertf. Thomas filius Aucheri habet reſpectum uſq; in craſtinum clauſi Paſchæ, de demanda x marcarum de remanente Finis xv marcarum pro tranſgreſſione Foreſtæ, & de Auro Reginæ de eodem Fine. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod accepta ſecuritate &c, averia &c, T. A. Archidiacono Salopiæ xxvij die Januarij. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*i*) Pro Regina. Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſi demandent executioni ſine dilatione Conſiderationem ſuam Scaccarij quam fecerunt Reginæ de Auro ſuo quod exigebat a Civibus Londoniæ, de Fine quem ijdem Cives fecerunt cum Rege pro Libertatibus ſuis rehabendis. Breve eſt in f. M. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*k*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, quod diſtringant Communam Civitatis Londoniæ pro Auro Reginæ; ita quod habeant denarios coram Baronibus die Lunæ proxima ante feſtum S. Barnabæ. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*l*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, ſicut alias, quod venire faciat &c in octabis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ Willelmum de Laſcell, ad reſpondendum Regi de hoc, quod receſſit de Scaccario ſine licentia Baronum, deſicut ipſe fuit Priſo pro Auro Reginæ ei non ſoluto. Et Vicecomes ſit &c ad audiendum judicium ſuum de hoc a die S. Trinitatis in quindecim dies. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*m*) Baronibus, de Proviſione auri Re-

XI. In the foregoing Chapter I have ſpoken concerning the Regal Revenue in general; in This, concerning ſeveral particular branches of it: I will now briefly treat of the manner of Levying or bringing-in the Kings money; and afterwards of the manner of Iſſuing it. Firſt, as to the Levying of it. When debts due to the King had been put in charge in the Revenue-Rolls, they were ſent-out in proceſs to be levied. The perſon principally entruſted with the levying and collecting of them, was the Sheriff of each County; who in the old times was an officer of great authority and power. The moſt ancient proceſs that was made uſe-of for this purpoſe, was the *Summonce* of the Exchequer (*n*); which iſſued twice in the year, into all the Counties of *England*, and was returnable againſt the times of holding the *duo Scaccaria*. This Summonce hath been called the Summonce of the *Great Roll* or of the *Pipe*. Iin the 32th year of K. *Henry* III, the Summonce of the *Great Roll* for *Northamtonſhire* was delivered to the Sheriff of That County, by the hand of *John le Franceis* a Baron of the Exchequer (*o*). In the 49th year of That King, the Summonce of the Great Roll for *Lancaſhire* was delivered to *Alexander de Elleſwik* the Sheriffs Clerk (*p*). Afterwards, we find mention is made of another ſort of *Summonce*, called the Summonce of the *Greenwax* or of the *Foreign eſtreats*; but the Summonce of the Great Roll ſtill continued in uſe; as it doth at this day. In the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, *Thomas de Warblinton* Sheriff of *Hantſhire* ſat rendring his accompt at the Exchequer. He was oppoſed before *Peter de Leiceſter* one of the Barons, upon certain Summonces of the Exchequer ſent to him under Green wax, by four Rolls entituled as is ſpecified hereunder in the margin (*q*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, mention is made

---

ginæ. Salutem. Mittimus vobis quandam Cedulam coram nobis & Conſilio noſtro ſuper Auro Reginæ proviſo ordinatam, præſentibus intercluſam: Vobis mandantes, quod ea quæ ſuper hoc proviſa ſunt & ordinata decætero firmiter obſervari faciant. T. &c apud Weſtmonaſterium ix die Junij.

Tenor illius Cedulæ talis eſt.

De Donis quæ ſpontanea voluntate donatoris ex gratia conferuntur, & contingat quod aliquis de dono proprio finem faciat, non habebit Regina aurum.

Si vero Papa conferat Decimam vel conſimilem gratiam Domino Regi, & aliqui faciant inde finem, vel ſi quis faciat finem pro hujuſmodi Decima vel Quintadecima ſeu Viceſima alicujus communitatis ſeu patriæ, ſeu pro donis aliorum quam pro ſeipſis, ibi fiat ſicut fieri debet. *Trin. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*n*) *Vid. poſthac Cap.* 24. *ſect.* 4.

(*o*) Memorandum quod tradita fuit Summonitio de Mangno Rotulo Vicecomiti Norhamtonæ, xv° die Julij anno regni Regis xxxij°, per manum Johannis Francigenæ. *Trin. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*p*) Memorandum quod die Lunæ proximo ante diem Cinerum liberata fuit Summonitio Scaccarij de Magno Rotulo de Comitatu Lancaſtriæ Alexandro de Elleſwik Clerico Vicecomitis Lancaſtriæ. Et dixit idem Clericus quod prædictus Vicecomes habet omnes Summonitiones de Itineribus. *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*q*) Suthampton. Memorandum quod cum Thomas de Warblinton Vicecomes ſederet ſuper Compotum ſuum redditum hic de eodem Comitatu, in craſtino Aſcenſionis Domini hoc anno, & oppoſitus fuiſſet coram Petro de Leyceſtre Barone de Scaccario, de quibuſdam Summonitionibus Scaccarij ei miſſis ſub Viridi Cera, per iiij^{or} Rotulos Summonitionum de Scaccario ſic intitulatos, Unum ſcilicet Rotulum de Extractis Exituum & Amerciamentorum coram Rege de diverſis annis & diverſis Comitatibus, Et alium de Extractis Exituum & Amerciamentorum coram Rege de anno xx°, Et tercium de Extractis Exituum & Amerciamentorum coram Rege de anno xxj°, Et quartum de Extractis Exituum & Amerciamentorum coram Rege de anno xxij°, ut idem Vicecomes de debitis in eiſdem Rotulis contentis de eodem Comitatu ſe oneraret & Domino Règi ſatiſfaceret de eiſdem, Idem Vicecomes reſpondit & inſtanter aſſeruit, quod hujuſmodi ſummonitiones de eiſdem quatuor Rotulis nunquam ad manus ſuas vel Clericorum ſuorum hactenus devenerunt, propter quod de debitis in Rotulis prædictis contentis neq; onerari neq; ſatisfacere debuit illa vice. Et quia compertum eſt in dorſo ſingulorum Rotulorum prædictorum, ſicut mos eſt rememoratori Scaccarij talia memorari, quod dicti quatuor Rotuli plenarie ſummoniti fuerunt tempore congruo, & recenter poſtquam liberabantur ad Scaccarium, videlicet ſexto die Julij anno viceſimo quinto, Conſulto ſuper hoc Cancellario & cæteris Baronibus de Scaccario tunc præſentibus, Hoſtiarijs de Scaccario quorum incumbit Officio Brevia pro Rege & Summonitiones Vicecomitibus deſtinandi, Poſiti fuerunt ad rationem de ſummonitionibus prædictis ſic miſſis per eoſdem, qui dixerunt quod eaſdem Summonitiones de Comitatu prædicto, tempore quo eas recepiſſe

made of the *Greenwax* within the Honour of *Wallingford* (r). At the Two Terms of *Eaſter* and *Michaelmaſs*, in which Terms the Summonces were reſpectively Retornable, Sheriffs and other Accomptants came to the Exchequer to pay-in part of their Fermes and other iſſues of their Bailywicks. In *Michaelmaß* term *anno* 14 & 15 *E.* 1, the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* came and paid D L marks, *viz.* C L marks of his Ferm, and the reſt of the Summonces (s). The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* came and paid DC xxxv marks; whereof part was for his Ferm, and other part was for the Summonce of the Exchequer, and other part for the Summonce of the *Judaiſm* (t). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* Paid in like manner (u). At *Eaſter anno* 15 *E.* 1, the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* paid CCCCL marks, *viz.* CCCCL marks of his Ferm, and CCC marks upon the Summonces (w). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* paid C quater xx *l*, *viz.* Lxxv *l* of his Ferm, and fourſcore and ten pounds upon the Summonce, and xv *l* of the *Judaiſm* (x).

There were alſo ſeveral other Officers beſides the Sheriff of each County, that anſwered for ſuch part of the Crown-Revenue as was within their care. For example; The Eſcheatours, Foreſters, Cuſtomers, Fermers of divers ſorts; and in ſucceeding times, the Collectors of Tallages, Diſmes, quinzimes, *&c*; and others. But in caſe Theſe officers could not juſticiate or enforce the Kings debtors to make payment, the Sheriff of the County was armed with power enough to do it. I have been ſpeaking here of the ordinary and ſettled proceſs of the Exchequer; howbeit, if the King wanted money very urgently, he ſometimes iſſued-forth ſpecial Writs to Sheriffs and other Officers concerned in collecting his Revenue; commanding them to get-in money with all Speed. Thus, a Writ was ſent to the Sheriff of *Northumberland*, enjoyning him (as he tendred his Perſon, his honour, his Lands and chatells and all that he had) to make ſuch effectual Diſtreſs for the Kings Debts, that he might be able to pay the ſame into the Exchequer at the times preſcribed by the Writ: And the like Writs were ſent to all the Sheriffs of *England* (y). A Writ was ſent to the Sheriff of *Northamptonſhire*, Commanding him to pay forthwith into the Exchequer the Debts therein mentioned; Or elſe the King would ſo chaſtiſe him, as to make him an Example to all the Kings other Bailiffs

---

piſſe eis opponitur, receperunt, ut credunt, & eas ſtatim miſerunt per nuncios Scaccarij ad Vicecomitem prædictum, ſet neſciunt ſi dictus Vicecomes vel Miniſtri ſui eas reſceperunt de manibus eorundem Nunciorum, nec recolunt in præſenti de nominibus Nunciorum. Et idem Vicecomes ſub pœna qua decet aſſerit & offert verificare qualitercunq; &c, quod Summonitiones prædictas nunquam recepit &c. Et idem Oſtiarij prædicti quoad hoc ad Judicium. Quod Judicium reſpectuatur propter abſenciam Theſaurarij. Et ſtatim per eoſdem Cancellarium & Barones præceptum eſt, quod prædicti quatuor Rotuli in Comitatu prædicto iterato ſummoneantur. *Paſ. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *b.*

(r) —— de la vertecire deinz noſtre dit Honor [de Walingford]. *Hil. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 82. *a.* Pro Edmundo Bacoun.

(s) Ebor. Vicecomes venit & tulit DL marcas, videlicet CL marcas de firma, & reſiduum de Summonitionibus. *Mich. Adventus* 14 & 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(t) Lincolnia. Vicecomes venit & tulit DC xxxv marcas. De quibus CC xiij marcæ iiij s vj d de firma Comitatus, Et CCC quater xx, x marcæ x s de Summonitione Scaccarij & xxxj marcæ de Summonitione Scaccarij Judæorum &c. *Ib. Rot.* 25. *a.*

(u) War. & Leyc. Vicecomes venit & tulit CC xlix marcas. De quibus Cxxix marcæ de firma, & Lxxv l xv s viij d de Summonitione Scaccarij, & vj marcæ iiij s iij d, de Summonitione Scaccarij Judæorum. *Ib. juxt.*

(w) Ebor. Vicecomes venit per Robertum de Sutton Clericum ſuum, & tulit CCCCL marcas de firma, & CCC marcas de Summonitionibus. *Paſ. Adventus* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *a.*

(x) War. & Leyc. Vicecomes venit & tulit C quater xx l. De quibus Lxxv l de firma, & quater xx x l de Summonitione, & xv l de Judaiſmo. *Paſ. Advent. ib. Rot.* 24. *a.*

(y) Norhumberland, & omnibus Vicecomitibus. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſicut corpus ſuum & honorem ſuum, terras & catalla ſua, & omnia quæ habet diligit, talem diſtrictionem fieri faciat pro debitis Regis quæ ei veniunt in ſummonitione, quod habeat unam medietatem ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud Weſtmon. in craſtino S. Hilarij, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ: exceptis debitis atterminatis: Eodem modo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Eboraciſcira. Et omnibus Vicecomitibus Angliæ. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

Bailiffs (z). A Writ was ſent to the Sheriff of *Lancaſhire*, to haſten him in paying-in the Kings money (*a*): And the like to the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* (*b*). A Writ was ſent to the Sheriff of *Northumberland*, ſtraitly charging him to levy and pay into the Exchequer the moneys therein mentioned, by ſuch a time; And to warn all Fermers within his bailywick, to pay-in the areres of their Ferms at the ſame time, as they tendred the holding of their Ferms and their own Safety (*c*). A Writ was awarded to the Sheriff of *York*, commanding him to Levy CCCC marks upon the Summons of the Exchequer for the Laſt Iter in his County, and to pay the ſame at the Receipt by ſuch a time; if he would eſchew Corporal puniſhment, Loſs of his goods, and the Kings Diſpleaſure; Declaring, that if he failed therein, he ſhould be ſo ſeverely chaſtiſed, that others ſhould learn by his example how dangerous it was to diſobey the Kings Precepts. And the like Writs were awarded to the Sheriffs of other Counties (*d*). A Writ iſſued to the Men of *Ipſwich*, commanding them to pay their Laſt Tallage into the Exchequer by ſuch a time; under peril of the Kings Diſpleaſure, and of the Loſs of their Fee-ferm (*e*). King *Edward* I, by his Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Kent*, to pay into the Exchequer the money mentioned in the Writ, at ſuch a time; as he tendered his Own ſafety and

---

(z) Rex Vicecomiti Norhamton; Certe ſi ad te & tua nos graviter caperemus, non deberes mirari, pro eo quod quaſi contempnendo noſtrum præceptum, Tallagium Burgi noſtri de Norhamton, quod ſolvi debuiſſet a die Paſchæ proxime præterito in unum menſem, nondum eſt nobis ſolutum; Igitur ne in te manus gravaminis extendamus: Tibi præcipimus, quod ſtatim viſis Litteris, dictum Tallagium, una cum xlij l xiiij s xj d ob. quos nobis debes de pluribus debitis, ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud Weſtmon. ſtatim mittas; Alioquin ſic te caſtigabimus, quod Pœna tua alijs Ballivis noſtris dabitur in Exemplum. *Trin. Commun.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*a*) Lanc. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod ſine dilatione levari faciat ——, ita quod habeat denarios coram &c a die Paſchæ in xv dies, ſicut ſeipſum voluerit conſervare indempnem; & hoc breve. *Memor.* 42. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*b*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Wilteſiæ, quod ſicut ſe ipſum & omnia ſua diligit, habeat ad Scaccarium die Lunæ in feſto S. Barnabæ Lxxv l & v s, quos Regi debet &c de rebus aſſiſis &c. *Trin. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*c*) Memorandum de brevibus miſſis diverſis Vicecomitibus pro Rege, de denarijs levandis. Norhumbria. Quia Rex in obſidione Caſtri de Kenillworth magnos ſumptus fecit, propter quod denarijs plus ſolito indiget: Rex mandat Vicecomiti in fide qua Regi tenetur firmiter injungens, quod de firmis & clarioribus debitis quæ ei veniunt in Summonitione habeat ad Scaccarium apud Weſtmon., in craſtino S. Hillarij vel citra, C libras Regi ſolvendas ibidem. Et hoc nullo modo omittat, ſicut indignationem Regis & grave dampnum ſuum vitare voluerit. Et ſcire faciat omnibus firmarijs in balliva ſua, quod habeant tunc ad ipſum Scaccarium, quicquid Regi debent de eiſdem firmis, de terminis Paſchæ & S. Michaelis proximo præteritis, ſicut ipſas firmas ulterius tenere voluerint & ſeipſos ſervare indempnes; Et habeat breve &c. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*d*) Ebor. pro Rege. Quia Rex [tam] in partibus Angliæ quam tranſmarinis [habet] quædam negocia arduiſſima expedienda, tum propter ſtabilimentum ſeu reformationem Pacis, quam alia quæ ſine magna ſumma pecuniæ nequeunt expediri, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Ebor., quod ſicut pœnam corporis ſui, dampnum omnium bonorum ſuorum, & indignationem Regis vitare voluerit, de debitis quæ ſibi veniunt in ſummonitione Regis de ultimo Itinere Juſticiariorum Regis in eodem Comitatu, levari faciat CCCC marcas, ita quod eas habeat ad Scaccarium Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium in craſtino Purificationis B. Mariæ Regi ſolvendas, & breve: Alioquin ſciat, quod negligentiam ſuam Rex tam acriter caſtigabit quod pœna ſua docebit alios qualiter præcepta Regis exequi debeant in hoc caſu. T. W. de Grantcurt &c xxj die Novembris. Conſimili modo mandatum eſt Vic. Oxoniæ & Berk., pro CC marcis de ultimo Itinere Juſticiariorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus; Et eſt dies in craſtino S. Hilarij. Eodem modo Vic. Linc. pro CC marcis tam de ultimo Itinere &c, quam de alijs clarioribus debitis quæ ſibi veniunt in ſummonitione; & eſt dies in craſtino S. Hilarij. Eodem modo & ad eundem diem Vicecomiti Sumerſ. & Dorſ. pro CC libris de ultimo Itinere &c. Eodem modo & ad eundem diem Vicecomiti Norf. & Suff. pro CCCC marcis de ultimo Itinere &c. Eodem modo & ad eundem diem Vicecomiti Surr. & Suſſexiæ pro CC l de ultimo Itinere &c. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*e*) Ballivis & probis hominibus de Gipewico. Rex mandat in fide qua Regi tenentur firmiter injungens, quod illas Lx libras quas and all that he had in the Realm (*f*). The ſame King, having occaſion for money, commanded the Sheriff of *Shropſhire* and other Sheriffs of *England*, by his Writs, to levy the ſumms in the Writs reſpectively mentioned, and to pay the ſame at the Exchequer by ſuch a Day (*g*). A Writ iſſued to the Archbiſhop Elect of *York*, To haſten the paying-in of moneys towards the Kings Warrs (*h*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, a Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer to the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, commanding him to Get-in ſpeedily all the Kings debts in his Bailywick (*i*). And the like Writs iſſued to the other Sheriffs of *England*, except hereunder excepted (*k*). The King likewiſe ſent his Precepts to ſuch as had the Cuſtody of his Manours and Lands, to Raiſe, Lend, and Borrow of others all the moneys they could, for the expenſes of his Houſhold; And likewiſe to his Eſcheatour on this ſide *Trent*, and his Eſcheatour beyond *Trent* (*l*). In a word; Writs of the Privy Seal were directed to the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England* charging them under grievous pains to levy

---

quas de Tallagio ſuo ſuper eos ultimo aſſeſſo levari fecerunt & penes eos habent, ut Rex accepit, habeant ad Scaccarium apud Weſtmon. in craſtino Trinitatis Regi ſolvendas; & breve. Et hoc ſicut grave dampnum eorum vitare, & firmam ſuam ulterius tenere voluerint, nullatenus omittant. T. &c. *Paſ. Commun. 52 & 53. H. 3. Rot. 10. b.*

(*f*) Kancia. Quia, Rege exiſtente in partibus tranſmarinis, pecunia plus ſolito per vices indiget, præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat ad Scaccarium in craſtino S. Margaretæ xl l, Regi ſolvendas; Proviſo tamen, quod puroffrum ſuum in craſtino S. Michaelis proximo futuro faciendum in nullo propter hoc minoretur vel decreſcat: Et hoc, ſicut ſeipſum & omnia quæ in Regno Regis tenet diligit, non omittat. T. J. de Kirkeby Theſaurario &c xxiiij die Maij. *The like Writs iſſued to Other Sheriffs, for ſeveral Summs of money. Paſ. Brevia pro Rege, 14. E. 1. Rot. 26. b. And Paſ. Brevia pro Rege 15. E. 1. Rot. 23. a.* T. J. de Cobeham xxj die Maij.

(*g*) Salop. Quia jam de Novo Rex mandavit Theſaurario, Baronibus, & Camerarijs de Scaccario, quod quandam magnam pecuniæ ſummam quibuſdam Mercatoribus pro Rege ſolvi fecerunt, prout in mandato ſuo prædicto plenius continetur, quod abſq; pecunia per prædictum Vicecomitem Salopiæ & alios Vicecomites & Ballivos ſuos celeriter levanda non poteſt debitum ſortiri effectum; Præceptum eſt eidem Vicecomiti, in fide & dilectione in quibus Regi tenetur, quod tam de exitibus ballivæ ſuæ, quam de debitis quæ ſibi veniunt in Summonitione, levari faciat C Libras, & eas habeat ad idem Scaccarium in Craſtino Sancti Nicholai ad ultimum, præfatis Theſaurario Baronibus & Camerarijs ſolvendas in partem ſatisfactionis pecuniæ ſupradictæ. T. &c iiij die Novembris anno regni &c quarto decimo.

Norhumb. Conſimile breve Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod levari faciat xv l, Ita &c ad eundem diem. Ad quem diem Vicecomes retornavit, quod ſolvit omnes denarios quos levare potuit de exitibus ballivæ ſuæ ad feſtum Sancti Martini. Ideo de prædictis xv l quoad diem prædictum reſpondere non potuit.

Lancaſtr. Conſimile breve mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod levari faciat xx l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Weſtmerl. Conſimile breve mandatum eſt eidem Vicecomiti; quod levari faciat C s, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Cumbr. Conſimile breve mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod levari faciat C s, Ita &c, ad eundem diem, Ad quem diem venit & ſolvit.

Ebor. Et Vicecomi Ebor. quod levari faciat C l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Linc. Et Vicecomiti Linc. quod levari faciat C l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Norhamt. Et Vicecomiti Norhamton. quod levari faciat C l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Buk. Et Vic. Buk. quod levari faciat D marcas, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Oxon. Et Vic. Oxoniæ quod levari faciat xxx l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem. Poſtea habuit diem uſq; ſuper puroffrum ſuum, quia ſolvit xij l de arreragijs Compoti ſui.

Warr. Et Vic. Warr. quod levari faciat xx l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

Hereford. Et Vic. Hereford quod levari faciat x l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem. Ad quem diem venit & ſolvit.

Glouc. Et Vic. Glouc. quod levari faciat xx l, Ita &c, ad eundem diem.

And the like to the reſt of the Sheriffs to levy the ſeveral Summs mentioned in the ſeveral Writs. Mich. Brevia pro Rege 14 & 15. E. 1. Rot. 20. a.

(*h*) Electo Eboracenſi. *Hil. Commun. 25 & 26. E. 1. Rot. 59. a.*

(*i*) Rex Vicecomiti Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ &c. T. Venerabili patre W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo, vij die Julij anno r n quintodecimo. *Trin. Brevia Retornab. 15. E. 2. Rot. 89. b.*

(*k*) Conſimilia brevia mittuntur ſingulis Vicecomitibus Angliæ, præterquam Vicecomitibus Northumbriæ, Cumbriæ, Weſtmerlandiæ, & Lancaſtriæ; Ita &c. ut ſupra. *Ib. juxt.*

(*l*) *Theſe Writs are,* Teſte W. de Norwyco levy and pay-in, the Kings Debts ariſing in their Bailywicks, with all poſſible ſpeed (*m*). The King by his Writ conceived in urgent terms, commanded the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* to levy and anſwer ſpeedily all the Kings Debts ariſing in his Bailywick. And the like writs were ſent to the reſt of the Counties of *England* (*n*).

When the Kings Money was conveyed from one place to another, the Sheriffs of Counties or ſome other of the Kings *Firmarij* uſed to have the care of conveying it, and were allowed their expenſes upon their next Accompt. The Sheriff of *Hantſhire* was Allowed Lxviij *s*, for conveying the Kings Treaſure (*o*). The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* was Allowed vij *s* iiij *d*, for bringing CC marks from *Saresbury* to *Briſtoll*; xxvj *s* x *d* for bringing MMD *l* from *Saresbury* to *Glouceſter*; ij *s* for barrells and nails uſed in putting-up the ſaid money; viij *s* j *d* for carriage of MMMMM marks from *Saresbury* to *Southampton*, and for barrells and other neceſſaries; and Lj *s* iij *d* for carriage of the Kings Plate from *Saresbury* to *Weſtminſter* againſt His Coronation, and for the maintenance of the Cart-men employed in That Service (*p*). And the like Allowances were made in many other caſes. Sometimes the Kings money was conveyed by perſons particularly appointed to take care thereof; Who, for their ſecurity, were furniſhed with Letters of Aid and Safe-conduct. *John Dymmok* Uſher of the Exchequer, with his followers, had Such Letters of Safe-conduct in the form hereunder ſet-forth (*q*). And when *Geoffrey de Sutton* and others, Collectours of the Kings Cuſtoms of Wools, Woolfels, and Leather at *Boſton*, were to come up from

Boſton

---

wyco Tenente locum Theſaurarij noſtri apud Weſtmon. xij die Junij anno r n quinto. *Trin. Brevia Retornabilia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*m*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. As Viſcountes de noſtre Cite de Londre, Salutz. Nous vous mandoms & chargeoms, fermement enjeignauntz ſur greve forſeture, qe tutes les dettes qe vous avez en Maundement de fere lever a noſtre oeps deinz vos baillies, par briefs ou par ſomons de noſtre Eſcheqier, facez lever ove tute la Haſte, & ove tute la diligence qe vous unqes purrez, ſanz deſport ou ſoeffraunce fere a nuly de quele condicion qil ſoit, ſil ne monſtre aquitance, ou mandement vous viegne de nous de ſurſeer; & les deniers, ſicom vous les frez lever, faces venir de temps en temps a noſtre dit Eſcheqier & paer illoeqes, ſicome vous volez eſchure noſtre indignacion & vous meiſmes ſauver de griefs damages, qar nous avoms eſtreitement chargez noz miniſtres du dit Eſcheqier, qil facent reddement punir touz les Viſcountes, qils en ceſte choſe troveront en laſcheſte ou en autre defaute. Don ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Stratford atte Bogh, le xvij jour de Novembre, lan de noſtre Regne quinziſme. Et memorandum quod conſimilia Brevia directa fuerunt ſingulis vicecomitibus Angliæ eodem die. *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 84. *b.*

(*n*) Norf. & Suff. T. W. de Norwyco xij^{o} die Decembris. Per breve de Privato ſigillo. Et memorandum quod omnia brevia prædicta liberabantur Johanni de Stokeſby xij die Decembris hora tercia, ad mittendum &c, & eciam denarij pro expenſis nunciorum &c. Et dictum eſt ei quod injungat eiſdem nuncijs, quod recipiant billam de ſingulis Vicecomitibus prædictis de die liberacionis brevium prædictorum, & quod eaſdem billas deferant hic ad Scaccarium eidem Johanni liberandas, & hoc ſub pœna captionis officij ſui in manum Regis. *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 84. *a.*

(*o*) Et in Conductu theſauri, Lxviij s. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*p*) Et pro ducendis CC marcis a Saresb. uſq; Briſtou vij s & iiij d, per breve Regis. Et pro ducendis MM & D l a Saresb. uſq; Gloeceſtr. xxvj s & x d, per idem breve. Et pro Tonellis & Clavis ad eoſdem denarios, ij s per idem breve. Et item in Carragio de MMMMM marcis a Sar. uſq; Sudhant. & pro Tonellis & alijs neceſſarijs viij s & j d per idem breve. Et item in carragio vaiſſellæ Regis a Sar. uſq; Weſtmon. ad Coronationem Regis, & in liberatione caretariorum qui moram fecerunt apud Weſtmon. Lj s & iij d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Wilt.*

(*q*) Rex omnibus Ballivis ſuis ad quos &c ſalutem. Cum aſſignaverimus dilectum ſervientem noſtrum Johannem Dymmok Hoſtiarium de Scaccario noſtro una cum alijs ſequacibus ſuis ad ducendum quandam ſummam pecuniæ noſtræ uſq; Berewycum ſuper Twedam, Vobis in fide qua nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo præcipimus, quod cum prædicti Johannes & ſequaces ſui per vos tranſitum fecerint cum pecunia antedicta, non inferatis eis vel per aliquos inferri permittatis injuriam moleſtiam dampnum impedimentum aliquod vel gravamen, ſet eis in perſonis & rebus ſalvum & ſecurum conductum habere faciatis, prout vobis ſcire facient ex parte noſtra, & quociens ab eis ſuper hoc fueritis requiſiti. Scientes quod ſi ſecus feceritis, & illud ex relatione eorum ſciverimus, ad vos & veſtra ultione condigna nos graviter capiemus. In cujus rei &c

T. P.

Boſton to *Weſtminſter* about the Kings buſineſs, they had a Letter of Safe Conduct for themſelves and their followers, directed to Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and all other the Kings Liege-men (*r*).

It hath been ſaid, that the Queens-Conſort of *England* were, by the law or uſage of the Exchequer, entituled to have the Prerogative-proceſs to iſſue for recovery of their *Aurum* and other Credits. For proof of this, Mr. *Vernon* (*s*) cites a Writ out of the Exchequer, of the 14th year of K. *Edward* I. I cannot at preſent (upon ſearch) find this Writ in either of the Two Remembrancers offices. But it appears, that K. *Edward* I, in the 13th and 14th years of his reign, ſent a writ to the Barons of the Exchequer on behalf of Queen *Alianor* his Conſort. That writ imports, that the King had granted to Her all the iſſues of fines, amerciaments, chatells of fugitives, condemned perſons and others, within the Hundred of *Gattre*, ariſing in the laſt *Iter* of the Juſtices for the County of *Leiceſter*; the ſaid Hundred being then in Her poſſeſſion by the grant of K. *Henry* III: And by That writ, the King commands the Barons, to cauſe the ſaid iſſues to be levied by the eſtreats of the Exchequer, and to be delivered to *John de Berewick* Keeper of the Queens *aurum*, to Her uſe (*t*). And in the ſame year the King calls the debts due to the Queen his Own debts (*u*). In the 14th year of That King, ſeveral beneficial Charters and writs were made-out for Queen *Alienor*. They are entred with Both the Remembrancers (*w*). In the 9th year of K *Edward* II, a Writ was ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer, reciting, that the King, with the aſſent of the Prelates, Earls, Barons, and others of his Council, aſſembled in his Parliament holden at *Lincoln*, had, of his ſpecial grace, granted to his Mother *Margaret* Queen of *England* (amongſt other franchiſes), that She ſhould have the ſame means to recover her debts in the Exchequer, as the King had to recover His: And the King, by That writ, commands the Barons, to let her have the ſaid means of recovery accordingly (*x*). The ſame K. *Edward* II, granted to the Executors of

---

T. P. de Wylughby &c apud Eboracum, quinto die Auguſti anno r n xxvj°. Et mandatum eſt eodem die Vicecomiti Northumbriæ, quod eidem Johanni & ſequacibus ſuis prædictis, per totam ballivam uſq; Berewycum ſuper Twedam, hujuſmodi conductum habere faciat in forma prædicta. T. ut ſupra. *Trin. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*r*) Litera de Conductu. Rex Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, & omnibus alijs fidelibus ſuis ſalutem. Cum dilecti ſervientes noſtri Galfridus de Sutton & Ricardus de Frankton nuper collectores Cuſtumæ Lanarum pellium lanutarum & coriorum in portu de Sancto Botulpho, & collectores ejuſdem cuſtumæ nunc, veniant de Sancto Botulpho uſque ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud Weſtmonaſterium, cum quibuſdam rebus noſtris ibidem ducendis: vobis mandamus, quod cum ijdem Galfridus & Ricardus & eorum ſequaces per vos tranſitum fecerint, habere faciatis eiſdem Galfrido & Ricardo ſalvum & ſecurum conductum & ſufficiens cariagium, ſumptibus noſtris per manus ipſorum Galfridi & Ricardi ſolvendis, pro rebus noſtris prædictis, prout ipſi vobis ſcire facient ex parte noſtra. In cujus &c. T. W. de Norwyco xx die Novembris. *Mich. Commiſſiones* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*s*) Vernons *Conſid. of the Exchequer*, *p.* 52, 53. *And* Prynn *de Auro Reginæ* *p.* 23.

(*t*) Baronibus, pro Alianora conſorte Regis. Quia Rex conceſſit A. Reginæ Angliæ conſorti ſuæ omnes exitus finium amerciamentorum catallorum fugitivorum & dampnatorum & aliorum quorumcumq; de Hundredo de Gattre in manu ipſius Reginæ ex conceſſione Domini H. Regis exiſtente provenientes de ultimo Itinere Juſticiariorum in Comitatu Leyceſtriæ: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod exitus illos per extractas Scaccarij levari, & Johanni de Berewick Cuſtodi Auri ejuſdem Reginæ ad opus ejuſdem liberari faciant. *Mich. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*u*) —— voluit idem Robertus [de Fulham] tam Dominum Regem, quam Reginam cujus debita ſunt Regis, malicioſe & contra fidem ſuam & ſacramentum Regi præſtitum de fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto [*viz. of Juſtice of the* Jews] de prædicto debito decepiſſe, & præfatum Willelmum de la Rivere inde liberaſſe ——. *In bund. Memorand.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 34. *b.*

(*w*) *Trin. Communia* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *ex parte Remem. Theſ. Ac in Memorand.* 14. *E.* 1. *ad finem bund. ex parte Remem. Reginæ.*

(*x*) Cum de aſſenſu Prælatorum, Comitum, Baronum, & aliorum de Conſilio Regis, in Parliamento Regis apud Lincolniam exiſtentium, de gratia ſua ſpeciali Rex conceſſerit Margaretæ Reginæ Angliæ, Matri ſuæ cariſſimæ ——, *that ſhe might Tallage the Demeane Lands which ſhe held in Dower, as well in Cities,* of his Mother *Margaret* late Queen of *England*, That all Debts due to her ſhould be levied in like manner as the Kings debts (*y*); And a writ iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer, ordering them to aſſiſt the Executors of the ſaid Queen therein, as fully as for the Kings own debts (*z*). So alſo, K. *Edward* I, granted to his Son Prince *Edward* certain Debts due to Himſelf: and by a Cloſe writ of the Great Seal commanded the Barons, to cauſe Summonce of the Exchequer to be made out for the Prince, to recover and get-in the ſame (*a*). K. *Henry* III ſent a writ to the Barons of the Exchequer, reciting that he had granted to *Alienor*, Conſort of his Son Prince *Edward*, Lxj *l* due from the Men of *Sumerton*, for the arrerages of their ferm; and commanding the Barons to cauſe the ſame to be levied according to the law and cuſtom of his Exchequer and to be paid to the ſaid *Alienor* (*b*).

XII. As to the manner of paying-out or iſſuing the Kings money: It is to be underſtood, that That was done ſeveral ways. Of This, I will give ſome inſtances; and will treat of them pretty copiouſly; in regard they ſhew, not only the method of the Exchequer, but alſo the cuſtome and uſage of the elder times. Whilſt the Kings money remained in the hands of Sheriffs, Fermers, or others, it was uſual for the King, his Chief Juſticier, other Great Officers of his Court, or the Treaſurer or Barons of the Exchequer, to order ſuch Sheriffs or others, to make Proviſions and Payments divers ways, out of the Kings money reſting in their hands. This was commonly done by vertue of a Writ from the King or ſome of his Miniſters. Which Writ was ſometimes called *Warantum*, the Sheriffs Warant; for upon producing of It, he had Allowance made to him *de tanto* upon his Accompt. During the Firſt Period it was Uſual for Sheriffs, and for Fermours of other part of the Land-Revenue, by Appointment of the King or the Chief Juſticier, to make Proviſions and Payments of divers kinds, both in War and Peace, out of their Ferms, or other Revenue within their Receipt: For example. They uſually made payment of the *Eleemoſynæ conſtitutæ*, and of the *Liberationes conſtitutæ*. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, *Robert Revell* Farmer of the Burgh of *Northampton* diſburſed viij *l* ij *s* j *d* in Settled liveries, and xx *s* in Settled Alms to the Monks of *Northamton* (*c*). In the 11th year of K. *Henry* II, *Reiner* ſon of *Berengar* and *William* ſon of *Iſabel*, Farmers or Sheriffs of *London*, paid two marks to the Knights of the *Temple* for their Settled Alms (*d*). In the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, *John Bucuinte*, *Baldwin Criſp*, *David de Cornhill*, and *Roger Blund*, Sheriffs or Fermers of *London*, paid in Settled Alms and Liveries, for one fourth part of the year, x *l*

xix *s*

---

ties, Burghs, Towns, Hundreds, as in other places, which were wont to be tallaged by the Kings Progenitors: And that when Scutage ſhall happen to be levied of the Knights Fees held of the King, to his or his heirs uſe, the Queen ſhould have to her uſe Scutage of the Knights fees held of her; And that ſhe ſhould have the ſame means to recover her Debts in the Exchequer, as the King had. So the King commands the Barons, to let her have the ſaid Tallages, Scutages, and recovery of her Debts; ipſam Reginam contra eaſdem conſuetudines non inquietantes in aliquo ſeu gravantes. T. R. apud Weſtmon. xxiij° die Aprilis anno nono. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 33. *b.*

(*y*) *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *a.*

(*z*) *Paſ. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 100. *b.*

(*a*) Pro Edwardo filio Regis. *Rot. Clauſ.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 12.

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Alienora Conſorte Edwardi filij Regis primogeniti. Rex dedit & conceſſit eidem Alienoræ Lx & unam libram, in quibus homines de Sumerton Regi tenentur de arreragijs firmæ villæ ſuæ. Et ideo Rex mandat, quod prædictas Lx & unam libr[as] ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij ſui levari faciant, & eidem Alienoræ habere &c. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*c*) Burgum de Norhamtona. Robertus Revellus r c de firma Burgi de Norhamtona: In Theſauro quater xx & x l & xiiij s & iij d: Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis viij l & ij s & j d: Et in Elemoſinis conſtitutis, Monachis de Norhamtona xx s, Et eiſdem Monachis iij s & viij d pro terra ſua quam Rex cepit infra Caſtellum ſuum; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*d*) Reinerus filius Berengarij & Willelmus filius Iſabel r c de viij l & ix s & v d Numero, de Veteri firma Lundoniæ: In liberationibus priſonum & pro Juſticijs faciendis viij l & ix s & v d, Et Q. ſ. Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro nichil: Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo ij marcas——; *and in other things So much*; Et habent in Superplus *So much*; Qui computantur eis in Aſſiſa Civitatis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*e*) Johan-xix *s* v *d* (*e*). In the 23th year of the ſame King, ***William Ruffus*** Sheriff of ***Devonſhire*** diſburſed in Settled Alms and Liveries *&c*, xxiij *l* and odd (*f*). The like was done ***mutatis mutandis***, by many other Sheriffs, and by Farmers of Manours and Towns, in the 33th year of K. ***Henry*** II (*g*); In the Firſt (*h*), and Fourth year of K. ***Richard*** I (*i*); and indeed by all or moſt of the Sheriffs of ***England***, and by many of the Farmers or ***Cuſtodes*** of Towns and Manours, as well in the reign of K. ***Richard*** I, as of his Succeſſours, in a courſe of many years.

They likewiſe made Proviſions of Victuals and divers other neceſſaries (even of Clothes and things for wearing) for the King himſelf, the Royal Family, and his Domeſticks and Reteiners. ***Miles*** of ***Glouceſter*** Sheriff of ***Staffordſhire***, had Allowance made to him upon his Accompt, of money laid out in the Stated Liveries, And in Mead and Beer provided for the King (*k*). ***Richard Baſſet*** and ***Alberic de Ver*** Sheriffs of ***Northamton*** and ***Leiceſter*** were Allowed upon their Accompt, for the Stated Liveries, and for the Livery of the Kings Vinedreſſer at ***Rokingham***, and for neceſſaries for the Vineyard (*l*). ***Bertram de Bulemer*** had Allowance upon his Accompt as Sheriff of ***Yorkſhire***, for the Corrody of the King of ***Scotland*** in coming to and going from the King of ***Englands*** Court (*m*). The Sheriffs of ***London*** made divers expenſes for Proviſions and other things, as hereunder appears; and were Allowed the ſame upon their Accompt (*n*). ***Warin*** Sheriff of ***Wiltſhire*** and ***Dorſet***, is Allowed, for the Livery of one of the Kings Servants, whilſt he was at ***Gellingham*** with a Stallion to

leap

(*e*) Johannes Bucuinte, & Baldewinus Criſpus, & David de Cornhill, & Rogerus Blundus r c de DCCC & Lxvij l & vj s & vj d Bl. de Veteri firma de Lundonia : Et de C & xxv l Bl. & C & x s numero, de quarta parte hujus anni : Summa, DCCCC & quater xx & xij l & v s & vj d Bl. & C & x s Numero : In theſauro Nichil : Et in Elemoſinis & Liberationibus conſtitutis eorum quorum nomina ſupra annotantur, x l & xix s & v d, de quarta parte anni : Et Ædwardo Blundo xlij l & xij s & vj d ad emendam Robam Regis filij Regis, & Reginæ Matris ejus, & Reginæ uxoris ejus, Per Breve Regis : Et debent DCCCC & xlvj l & xj s & vij d Bl. ; De quibus CC & xxxvj l & xij s & xj d Bl. ſunt ſuper Johannem Bucuinte de quarta parte, Et tantundem ſuper Baldewinum Criſpum, Et tantundem ſuper David de Cornhill, Et tantundem ſuper Rogerum Blundum. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*f*) Deveneſcira. Willelmus Ruffus r c de firma de Deveneſcira, de dimidio anno; In theſauro xlvj l & xvij s & vj d Bl.; Et in Elemoſinis & Liberationibus conſtitutis, & alijs ſtatutis exitibus, eorum quorum nomina infra annotantur, xxiij l & xvj s & iij d numero, de dimidio anno. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) —— Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis, quæ infra annotantur, xxiij l & xv s & x d. —— Et in elemoſina conſtituta, Militibus de Templo ij marcas ; *and to others. Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*h*) Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo ij marcas. Et in Liberatione conſtituta Johanni Aurifabro iiij l & xj s & iiij d ——. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*i*) Et in Elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo ij marcæ ; Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis Portario Civitatis Cantuariæ xx s, quia facit Juſticiam Civitatis Kantuariæ ; Et Portar. & vigilibus de Doura vj l & xx d. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *Chent.*

(*k*) Milo de Gloeceſtra r c de Nova firma [Statfordſciræ] ; In theſauro C & xx l Bl. ; Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis xxx s & v d numero —— Et in Corredio Regis pro x modijs de Meda & x modijs Cerviſæ, xxx s numero, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 8. *a. Staff.*

(*l*) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Norhamteſcira & Legreceſtreſcira : In theſauro CC & xlix l & ij s & L d ad penſ. ; Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis vij l & xij s & j d numero ; Et in Liberatione Vineatoris de Rochingeham, xxx s & v d numero ; Et in Procuratione Vineæ xx s, Et Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Norhamt. & Leic.*

(*m*) Et in Corredio Regis Scotiæ viij l & xv s & iiij d numero, veniendo ad Curiam & redeundo. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 3. *a.* Everwicſcira. Bertrannus de Bulemer *Vicecomes.*

(*n*) Quattuor Vicecomites Londoniæ r c de Firma Londoniæ : In theſauro xvj l & xiiij s & ix d Bl. Et in liberationibus conſtitutis, viij l & ij s & j d numero ; Et in liberatione Comitis Moritoniæ xij l & xij s & vj d numero ; Et in pannis ejuſdem Comitis Lxv s numero. Et in Liberationibus Servientium qui cuſtodiunt Com., & Vigilum & Portarij Turris xij l & iij s & iiij d numero. Et in liberatione uxoris Oini Naparij xlvj s & viij d numero. Et in liberatione Gaufridi Ingeniatoris x l & xij s & xj d numero. Et in liberatione Radulfi

Arbor.

CHAP. X.

leap the Kings Mares, for Tranſports, for carriage of the Kings Wine, and ſeaſoning of his Veniſon, and other Small ſervices (*o*). The Sheriffs of *London* diſburſed and were Allowed upon their Accompt, for Gold to gild the Kings Bridles, for Linnen to make Napkins *&c* (*p*); for Wine for the Kings Children, and for their Corrody or Maintenance (*q*). The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* diſburſed and is allowed, for the Corrody of the King of *Scotland* for ſixteen days (*r*); The Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire*, for a Sumpter-horſe and Hawks, and likewiſe for the Arms of the King of the *Iſles*, for conveying the Kings Veniſon from *Worceſter* to *Lincoln*, for the Arms of the Son of *Maddoc*, and for other things (*s*). The Sheriff of *Devon* is Allowed for what he had laid-out upon one of the Kings Ships, *viz.* in the Livery of the Ships Crew (*t*): The Sheriff of *Hampſhire* for the like (*u*). The Sheriff of *Hantſhire* was Allowed for the Corrody of the Queen (*w*); the Sheriff of *Kent*, for the Corrody of the Queen and of the Kings eldeſt Son (*x*): The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* for the Corrody of the Kings eldeſt Son (*y*); The Provoſt of the town of *Southampton*, for equipping the Kings Yatch or Ship, when the Duke of *Saxony* and the Queen paſſed over ſea (*z*); The Sheriffs of *London*, for a Robe for the Queens uſe and the carriage of it, and for the Kings helmet and girdle or belt (*a*); the Sheriff of *Suſſex*, for the equipment of three ſhips that went with

---

Arbor. vij l & xij s & j d numero. Et Aurifabris Londoniæ pro Carbone Lx s & x d numero. Et in oleo ad ardendum ante Sepulchrum Reginæ xv s & ij d & ob. Et in liberatione Archiepiſcopi Rothomagenſis, & in pannis Comitis Norman. xxiij l & x s numero. Et in Harengs & Ungeons & Oleo & Nucibus & conductu uſq; ad Udeſtoc, viij l & xviij s & v d numero. Et in Emptione Vini & conductu xlv l & vj s & ij d numero. Et in Emptione Piperis & Cumini & Gingibri & Manutergiorum & Bacini, & Cainſili ad opus Reg. xxiij l & xix s & ix d numero. Et in ij Archis de Ponte Londoniæ faciendis xxv l numero. Et in Operatione Turris Londoniæ xvij l & vj d numero. Et in Domibus quæ fuerunt Otueri & Capella reficiendis, & in alijs minutis Operibus, xxij s & ix d numero. Et in Quietationibus Thelonij Mercatorum Comitis Theodb[aldi] de Provinz Lxxv s & iij d Numero. Et in panno emendo ad ponendum ſuper ſepulchrum Reginæ iij s Numero. Et debent CCC & x l & ix s & ij d. Bl. *Mag. Rot. Pipæ* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*o*) Warinus Vicecomes r c de Nova firma de Wilteſcira & Dorſeta. In theſauro CCCCLiiij l & x s ad penſ.; Et Lxij l & iiij s numero. Et in liberatione Sueini Scutigeri Regis, dum fuit apud Gellingeham cum j Stalone ad ſaliendas Equas Regis, xxx s & iij d numero. Et in Transfretationibus per breve Regis apud Waimudam xiij s numero. Et in apparatu & conductu Vini, & Venatione Regis ſalienda, & alijs minutis rebus, per breve Regis, Lxvij s numero. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*p*) Et pro auro ad deauranda fræna Regis Lvj s, per Epiſcopum de Ely. Et pro CC ulnis lineæ telæ ad faciendas nappas &c. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

(*q*) In vino ad opus eorundem [filiorum Regis], & in Corredio ipſorum. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Lundonia.*

(*r*) Et in Corredio Regis Scotiæ C & xxiij l & ix d, xvj dierum. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Everwichſc.* Bertran de Bulemer *Sheriff.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Bellocampo] r c de xiij l numero, pro Summario & Accipitr.; In theſauro Lxxv s & ij d, Et pro Armis Regis inſularum, Lxxviij s & vj d, per breve Regis, Et ad conducendum venationem Regis de Wirceceſtria ad Lincoliam, xliiij s & viij d, per breve Regis, Et pro Armis filij Maddoc Lj s & viij d, Et Gaufrido Monaco vj s ad Scutellas; Edgaro Clerico iiij s; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Wirceceſtreſc.*

(*t*) Et in Liberatione Sneccæ vij l in tranſfretatione ipſius. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Et in liberatione hominum de Eſnecca C & ij s & viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Hanteſc.*

(*w*) Et in Corredio Reginæ Lvij l & xiij s & viij d, per breve ipſius. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.* *Hanteſc.*

(*x*) Et Radulfo de Haſting xxx l ad Corredium Reginæ, per breve ipſius. Et Hugoni de Plugenoi xxv l & x s ad Corredium H. filij Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Chent.*

(*y*) Et in Corredio Henrici filij Regis Lviij l per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.* *Wilt.*

(*z*) Et in Liberatione Eſneccæ; quando Dux Saxoniæ & Regina tranſfretaverunt, vij l & x s, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b.* *Hantona.* Gervaſius Præpoſitus de Sudhantona, *Accomptant.*

(*a*) Et pro Roba ad opus Reginæ quater xx l & vj s & viij d, Et in conductu ejuſdem Robæ xx s, Et in Galea Regis & zona xvj l & vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Lundonia.*

(*b*) Et

with the Kings Daughter towards *Saxony* (*b*); the Cuſtos of the Abbey of *St. Edmund*, for the corrody of the Archbiſhop of *Norwey* (*c*). The Fermour of the town of *Southamton*, by vertue of the Kings Writ, advanced xl marks to *Richard de Limeſy*, who was going in the Kings ſervice to C P (*d*). The Sheriffs of *London* disburſed money for furbiſhing the Kings ſwords, for gold to gild them, and for work done upon the Points and Hilts of them; and for the Coronation-Robes of the Young King and of his Queen, for the Young Kings Riding-robe, and for three Silken cloaths (*e*). The Farmer of the City of *Wincheſter*, paid twenty pounds to *Ailward* the Chamberlain, to buy a Robe for the Young King at *Wincheſter-Fair*; and likewiſe provided divers Silver-utenſils for the Chapell of the Queen Daughter to the King of *France*. At the ſame time *Richard* Archdeacon of *Poictiers* *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick of *Wincheſter*, disburſed CC *l* to *Osbert* Clerk of the Chamber and other Chamberlains for the Kings uſe, upon his journey, after his return from *Ireland*; and for the Young Kings Corrody for three days before his Coronation, and alſo on the Coronation-day (*f*): and furthermore, for two garments fitted up with skins of Mountain-Cats, for Red Scarlet and Green, for boots, ſpices, electuaries, ſilks, and other things (*g*): the Sheriff of *Devonſhire*, for materials to cover the Kings Houſes at *Wincheſter*, and for carrying them by ſea to *Hamton* (*h*): the *Cuſtos* of the Abbey of *Hyde*, for the corrody of *Geoffrey* the Harper (*i*): the Sheriffs of *London*, for cloaths and conveniencies for the Kings Siſter who was married to *David* ſon of *Oën* (*k*): the Fermer of *Windſor*, for Wine, Perry, and Sider (*l*): the Sheriff of

---

(*b*) Et in Liberatione iij Navium de Shorham, quæ abierunt in Saxoniam cum filia Regis, xiiij l; per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Suthſexa.*

(*c*) Et in liberatione Archiepiſcopi de Norweia, Lix l & x s de xvij ſeptimanis, per breve Regis, Et Wigano Clerico j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. tit.* Abbatia S. Ædmundi.

(*d*) Et ipſi Ricardo [de Limeſia] xl marcæ, per breve Regis, ad eundum in ſervitio ſuo ad Conſtantinopolin. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b.* *Hantona.*

(*e*) Et pro Gladijs Regis furbandis, & pro auro ad eoſdem adornandos, xxvj s & ij d, per breve Regis. Et ad Puntos & Heltos eorundem gladiorum, xl s in argento Bl., per breve Regis. Et in Soltis, per breve Regis, pro Roba Regis filij Regis & Reginæ ſuæ, in Coronatione eorum apud Wintoniam, quater xx & viij l & x s & iiij d, per breve Regis, & per teſtimonium Ædwardi Blundi. Et item pro Roba Regis filij Regis ad equitandum, & pro tribus pannis ſericis, viij l & viij s, per breve Regis, & per Ædwardum Blundum. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.* *Lund. & Midd.*

(*f*) Et Ailwardo Camerario xx l ad emendam Robam Regis filij Regis in Nundinis Wintoniæ, per breve Regis; Et pro j Summario, & coffris, & j Tapeto, & pro ij Urceolis, & j pixide, & duobus candelabris, & ij pelvibus, & j thuribulo, & j Texto, & his omnibus argenteis ad obſequium Capellæ Reginæ filiæ Regis Franciæ; Et pro j palefrido ad opus Willelmi Clerici ejuſdem Reginæ; xiiij l & xvij s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

Et Osberto Clerico de Camera & Camerarijs Regis CC l ad portandum cum Rege quando redijt ab Hibernia, per breve Regis; Et in Corredio Regis filij Regis de tribus diebus ante Coronationem ſuam xij l & xj s & v d, per breve Regis; Et item in Corredio ejus in ipſa Coronatione, Lv l & xj s & ij d. *Ibid. Rot.* 6. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ.

(*g*) Et pro ij penis de Cattis Munteſijs xxix s, Et pro xxv ulnis de Rubea Eſcarlata ad opus Regis, vj l & xvij s & vj d, Et pro xxvj ulnis viridis Lxxiij s & viij d, Et in liberatione Radulfi de Palerna, & pro ſarpeleria prædictorum pannorum v s, Et pro x paribus Ocreorum xv s, Et in ſpeciebus & Electuarijs per Joſeph Medicum x l & vij s, Et pro xij pannis ſericis & v pellibus de lutreis xiij l & xix s & ij d, per breve Regis filij Regis, De computando ſibi per fidem Balliorum ſuorum quicquid expenderat in rebus miſſis Patri ſuo in Hiberniam. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ.

(*h*) Et pro Aſzeiſijs ad operiendas Domos Regis de Wintonia vj l & xiij s & iiij d, per breve Regis; Et pro locandis Navibus ad deferendas per mare prædictas Aſzeiſias uſq; ad Hantoniam, iiij l & xvij s & viij d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *Deveneſc.* Robertus filius Bernardi, *Sheriff.*

(*i*) Et in Corredio Galfridi Cytharedi, v s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. tit.* Abbatia de Hida.

(*k*) Et pro pannis & apparatu Sororis Regis, quam David filius Oeni duxit uxorem, xxviij l & xvij s per breve Regis, & per viſum Ædwardi Blundi. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Et in cuſtamento Vini & Pirati & Siceræ, of *Hantſhire*, for the ſubſiſtence of the Kings horſes which were lately brought by the Treaſurer from beyond-ſea (*m*): the Sheriffs of *London* for divers garments and utenſils mentioned hereunder (*n*): the Sheriffs of *London*, for ten thouſand Crown-nails to be uſed about the Kings Chapell at *Wincheſter* (*o*): The Fermour of the City of *Wincheſter*, for Hangings for the Kings Chamber, and Entertainment for the Ambaſſadours of the King of *Sicily* (*p*), and Robes for the King of *Frances* Daughter againſt Eaſter (*q*): the Fermer of the town of *Hanton*, for Wines and the carriage of them, which Wines were choſen by *Alexander de Barentin* the Kings Butler, and ſent to ſeveral of the Kings Houſes for his uſe, to wit, to *Fekeam*, *Notingham*, *Gattintune*, *Wudeſtoke*, *Merleberg*, *Titegrave*, *Lutegareſhale*, and *Clarendon* (*r*): the Sheriffs of *London*, for a Wrought mattreſs for the Queens uſe (*s*): the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* for the Corrody of the Kings Son and his Family, whilſt he ſtayd at *Glouceſter* (*t*): the Fermer of the Honour of the *Conſtabularia* for neceſſaries for the Ship of *Henry de Schornis*, when it ſailed to *Spain* for the *Infanta* of *Portigall* (*u*); the Sheriff of *Hantſhire*, for Corn, barley, and honey to make Ale with, for the Duke of *Saxonies* uſe; for bringing a Robe of the Duke and Dutcheſs of *Saxony* from *Wincheſter* to *London*; for the livery of Sergeants that looked to the Kings horſes at *Wincheſter*; for the Duke of *Saxonies* expenſes in coming from *Wincheſter* to *London*; for the corrody or entertainment of the Queen and the Duke of *Saxony* at *Porcheſter* and *Portſmouth*, and of *William* the Duke of *Saxonies* younger ſon (*w*): the Sheriffs of *London*, for Saddles with their furniture and Reins, and for Scarlets, Burnets, Green cloths, and other habits

---

ceræ, vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Windeſor.*

(*m*) Et Willelmo de Sancto Mauro & Godman Armigeris Regis, j marca, ad procurandos equos Regis apud Wintoniam, quos Theſaurarius duxit ſecum de Ultra mare, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *Hanteſcira.*

(*n*) Et pro ij Coffris, & tribus paribus Bulgiarum, & iiij Barhuz, & ij Pelliceis varijs, & j Coopertorio de Biſſis & Scarlata cum Gulis, & iiij ſellis Summariorum ad opus Regis Junioris, vij l & iiij s, per breve Regis, & per viſum Ædwardi Blundi. Et in operatione Catenæ aureæ ad Auream Cuppam Regis, x s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*o*) Et pro x millibus Clavorum coronatorum ad Capellam Regis de Wintonia, xxv s & vj d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Et pro xl ulnis de Canevaz tinguendis ad Cameram Regis, & alijs minutis apparatibus quando filia Regis ivit in Siciliam xlij s, per breve Regis; Et Magiſtro Waltero de Conſtantijs Archidiacono de Oxineford L marcæ, ad procurationem Nunciorum Regis Siciliæ, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*q*) Et pro iiij ulnis & dimidia Eſcarlatæ, & pro una pena varia & pellicea & j Sabelina & xxxij ulnis Lineæ telæ ad opus Filiæ Regis Franciæ contra Paſcha iiij l & v s & vj d, Et pro iij ulnis de Biſo ad opus cujuſdam pueri ſui iij s & vj d. *Ib.*

(*r*) Et pro C modijs Vini quod Alexander de Barentin elegit ad opus Regis, xxxv l per breve Regis —; Et in cuſtamento & cariagio ducendi Vinum quod Alexander de Barentin ei dixit ex parte Regis, quod miſſum fuit ad Fekeam, & ad Notingeham, & Gattintune, & Wudeſtoke, & Merleberge, & Titegrave, & Lutegareſhal, & Clarendon, xj l & xvj s & iiij d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *tit.* Hantona.

(*s*) —— & [pro] una culcitra perpuncta ad opus Reginæ & puellæ ſuæ ——. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Londonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Et in Corredio prædicti filij Regis & familiæ ejus, dum moram fecit apud Gloeceſtram, xl l & xiiij d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*u*) Et Rannulfo de Gedding & Henrico de Cornh[ill], xlviij l & xiij s & iiij d, ad emendum funem & inſtrumenta & alia neceſſaria ad Navem Henrici de Schornis ituram in Hyſpaniam pro Puella de Portigal; per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.* *tit.* Honor Conſtabulariæ.

(*w*) Et pro frumento & ordeo & melle ad Cerviſiam faciendam ad opus Ducis Saxoniæ Lxxvj s & x d, per breve Regis & per viſum Galfridi de Caritate: Et pro ducenda Roba Ducis & Duciſſæ Saxoniæ a Wintonia uſq; Londoniam, xx d, per idem breve: Et in Liberatione octo Servientum Regis cum duobus equis qui moram faciunt apud Wintoniam cum Harnaſio ejus, a feſto S. Ambroſij uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis, xix l & xiij s & vj d, per breve Regis: Et in expenſa Ducis Saxoniæ a Wintonia uſq; Londoniam, Lxxviij s, per breve Regis: Et Radulfo filio Stephani xiij l ad procurationem Reginæ & Ducis Saxoniæ apud Porceſtriam & Porteſmuam, per breve Regis: Et item ad procurationem Willelmi junioris filij Ducis & Familiæ ſuæ a feſto Annuntiationis

habits of Verry, gray, and ſable, for the uſe of the Queen, the King of *Frances* ſiſter, and of other Ladies and Damiſells; and for a Robe for *William* ſon to the Duke of *Saxony* (x). *Oto Fitz-William* Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* had Allowance for money laid out in providing great numbers of Poultrey and other things againſt the Kings Coronation (y); *Oger Fitz-Oger* Sheriff of *Bukingham* and *Bedford* had Allowance for the like Proviſions made againſt the Kings Coronation (z); *Henry de Cornhill* Sheriff of *Surrey* had Allowance for the like Proviſions (a); And *Alan de Valeines* Sheriff of *Kent* for the like (*b*). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* provided neceſſaries for the Queen and her family, during her ſtay at *Notingham* (*c*). The Sheriff of *Kent* provided Linnen and other things for the Kings purpoint, and neceſſaries for his Chamber, and Robes for the Queens damſells and others (*d*).

The ſeveral Sheriffs and other Farmers uſed alſo to diſburſe for Proviſions and expenſes relating to War, Arms, Garriſons, Knighthoods, and ſuch like. The Sheriffs of *London* diſburſed for ſeveral garbs of Iron and Steel, and ſeveral hopps of Salt *&c* (*e*). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* diſburſed for the livery or ſubſiſtence of Knights and of Foot-ſergeants that reſided in the Mote of *Warwick*, and of Horſe-ſergeants that ſerved in *Kenilworth-caſtle*, and of Knights that ſerved in *Warwick-caſtle*, and for divers Warlike ſtores for the Caſtle of *Leiceſter* (*f*). *Ranulf de Glanvill* Fermour of the Honour of Earl *Conan*, Accounting for Captures and Ranſoms of Priſoners, and other Perquiſites made in the War, is Allowed for the Liveries of the Knights and Serjeants which he had with him in the Kings Service in the

War

---

tionis uſq; ad ſeſtum S. Michaelis, xxviij l & ij s & ix d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Sudhanteſcira. All theſe ſumms were Allowed* (inter alia) *to* Galfridus filius Azonis, *Sheriff.*

(*x*) Henricus de Cornhill & Ricardus filius Reineri r c de C & quater xx & xvij l & xxiiij d Bl. de Veteri firma de Londonia & de Middelſexa: In Theſauro xxv s & iij d Bl.: Et pro Sellis & apparatu eorum & Lorengis ad opus Reginæ, & Sororis Regis Franciæ, & Dominæ de Caſtro Radulfi, & filiæ Comitis Gloeceſtriæ, & Puellarum ſuarum xvij l & ij s & vij d, Per breve Regis & per teſtimonium Rogeri de Gruſzi & Hunfridi Servient. Reginæ. Et pro Eſcarlatis, & Burnetis & Virid. pannis, & penulis, & pellicijs Var. & Griſijs & Sabelinis, ad opus prædictarum. Et pro Roba Willelmi filij Ducis Saxoniæ xij s & vj d, per idem Breve.— — &c. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*y*) Et pro DCCC & Lxx Gallinis & CC Ciphis & M & CCC & L ſcutellis, iiij l & v s, per breve Regis, ad Coronationem ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.* Oto filius Willelmi Vicecomes.

(*z*) Et pro duobus Milibus Scutellarum & CC Ciphis ad Coronationem Regis xxv s & iij d, per breve Regis. Et pro duobus Milibus Gallinarum & CC, & eis ducendis & cuſtodiendis & deferendis uſq; Weſtmon. ad Coronationem Regis, viij l & iij s & j d, per idem breve. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Buk. & Bed.* Ogerus filius Ogeri Vicecomes.

(*a*) Et pro M & DCC Scutellis & D Cyphis ad Coronationem Regis xlj s & iij d per breve Regis, Et pro DCCCC Gallinis ad eandem Coronationem Lxxv s, per idem breve. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Surreia.* Henricus de Cornhill Vicecomes.

(*b*) Et pro M & DCCCC Gallinis emptis ad Coronationem Regis, & cuſtamento deferendi eas Londoniam, viij l & x s & j d; Et pro M Scutellis, & CC Cyphis, xx s & vj d, per idem breve. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.* Alanus de Valeines Vicecomes.

(*c*) Et Reginæ & Familiæ ejus in neceſſarijs, dum moram fecerunt apud Notingham x l, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Not. & Dereb.* Hugo Bardolf, Willelmus de Lech pro eo, *Sheriff.*

(*d*) Et pro tela Linea & Cendallis & alijs neceſſarijs ad Purpunctum Regis, & alijs neceſſarijs in Camera Regis; & Robis Domiſellarum Reginæ & aliorum Servientum, xxv l & xviij s & j d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Kent. Reginaldus de Cornhull, Sheriff.*

(*e*) Et pro CC garbis ferri xvj l, per idem breve [Regis]; Et pro xlj garbis de acer xxxiiij s & ij d, per idem breve; Et pro xxxj hoppis Salis xxxviij s & ij d, per idem breve; Et pro ij Caabulis xiij s & j d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*f*) Warewichſcira & Legerceſtreſcira. Bertrannus de Verdun r c de Veteri firma, Et de Nova. In Theſauro *So much.* Et ij Militibus reſidentibus in Mota de Warewichio, de Liberatione ſua de Lvij diebus, C & xiiij s per breve Regis; Et v Militibus reſidentibus in eadem Mota, de Liberatione ſua de Lxxvij diebus xix l & v s, per idem breve; Et x Servientibus Peditibus in eadem Mota de eodem termino, C & xj s & viij d, per idem breve; Et x Servientibus

Equitibus

War (*g*). *Robert de Stutevill* Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* is Allowed, upon his Accompt, what he had laid out in Liveries of the Knights, and Serjeants, Horſemen and Footmen, which he had with him in the Kings Service in the War (*h*). *Henry de Cornhill* Sheriff of *London*, by vertue of precepts from Court, provided Helmets, ſteel-caps, ſhields, knives, ſpears, iron, cordewan, pavilions, and other armaments; and likewiſe Silk wearing-habits and Wine for the Kings uſe, together with Mitres, Silken caps, Dalmatiques, and Coats (*i*). Other Sheriffs of *London* paid for materials to make meaſures, galons, iron-rods, and weights, to be ſent into the ſeveral Counties of *England* (*k*). The Sheriff of *Norfolk* paid for a thouſand oars for the Kings Galleys (*l*). *John Fitz-hugh*, *Cuſtos* of the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* (*ſede vacua*) and of other lands, out of the premiſſes in his cuſtody, made great proviſion of Clothes, Arms, Habits *&c: viz.* He provided three thouſand forty and three ells of White *Halberg*, two thouſand nine hundred ninety four ells of dyed cloth, one thouſand four hundred ells of Scarlate, *&c*; *Spaniſh* ſilks, Cloth of *Arras*, ſilken utenſils for the Kings Chamber, towells and Long robes for the Queen, a purpoint for the King, three Coats armatory for the King, penuncells, banners, *&c*; Palfreys, ſaddles, gilt-ſpurrs, Peacocks creſts, ſilk toiſes, gloves, ſteel capps, irons for lances, quivers, iron fuſils, perpoints, broad targets, ſwords, lances, and ſeveral other things (*m*). The Sheriff of *Kent*, out of the iſſues of his Bailywick expended MDCLvj *l* xviij *s* vj *d* in fortifying the Kings Caſtle of *Dovor*,

---

Equitibus in Caſtro de Kenillewurda de eodem termino, xj l & iijs & iiij d, per idem breve; Et Willelmo filio Petri & iiij Militibus cum eo reſidentibus in Caſtro de Warewich, cuiq; in die viij d per j vicenam, Lxvj s & viij d, per idem breve. Et in Warniſtura Caſtelli de Legerceſtria, xix l & ix d, per teſtimonium Willelmi Ruffi; *And in divers other ſuch like expenſes.* *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*g*) Idem Randulfus [de Glanvill] reddit compotum de Priſis & Redemptione priſonum, & alijs perquiſitionibus tempore werræ factis, per verumdictum ſuum. *Then follow the particulars. Total*, CC & quater xx l & Lxxviij s & iij d; In theſauro xiiij l & xv s & xj d; Et in liberationibus Militum & Servientum, quos habuit ſecum in ſervicio Regis tempore werræ, CC & Lxix l & ij s & iiij d, per prædictum breve Regis; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* Randulfus de Glanvill reddit compotum de veteri firma Honoris Comitis Conani.

(*h*) Summa denariorum quos idem Vicecomes miſit in liberationibus Militum & Servientum Equitum & Peditum, quos habuit ſecum tempore werræ in ſervicio Regis, quorum nomina & numerus & termini continentur in Rotulo quem ipſe liberavit in Theſauro, M & CC & xxviij l & xvj s & x d. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.* Robertus de Stuttevilla Vicecomes Ebor.

(*i*) Henricus de Cornhill r c de prædictis C & quater xx & xij l & xxij d Bl. de firma de Londonia: In Theſauro Nichil: Et pro Galeis, & Capellis ferreis, & Scutis, & Cultellis, & Haſtis, & Ferro & Cordewan, & cuſtamento Papilionum Regis, & pluribus armamentis & negocijs Lxvij l & viij s & iij d, per breve Regis & per viſum Jordani de Turri, & per teſtimonium Willelmi de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia. Et item pro pannis ſericis ad opus Domini Regis xxviij l per idem breve; Et pro Vino ad opus Regis xxiij l per idem breve, & per viſum ejuſdem Willelmi; Et pro apparatu Infularum & Capparum ſericarum, & Dalmaticarum & Tunicarum xxv l & xiiij s, per idem breve, & per viſum ejuſdem Willelmi. Et habet de Superplus xlj s & iiij d Bl. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*k*) Et in emptione ad faciendum menſuras & galunos & virgas ferreas & troſnos & pondera, ad mittendum in ſingulis Comitatibus Angliæ xj l & xvj s & vj d; Per breve ejuſdem H. [Cantuar. Archiepiſcopi]. *Mag. Rot.* 9 *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Et pro Mille Remis emptis ad Galias Regis, xvj l & xvj s, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*m*) Et pro MMM & xliij ulnis de Halbergo albo, & pro MM & DCCCC & quater xx & xiiij ulnis de pannis tinctis, Et pro M & CCCC ulnis de Scarlate — — —. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. m.* 1.

Et pro iiij pannis ſericis de Yſpania & j panno de Lareſte, & tachijs & laqueis ſericis ad Cameram Regis, & Lvij tuallijs & vij peplis ad opus Reginæ, & j perpuncto ad opus Regis, & iij tunicis armatorijs ad opus Regis, & xij penuncellis & iiij baneris platis ad opus ejuſdem, & iiij coopertorijs lineis ad opus Regis, & j coifa armatoria, & vj teſteris equorum & xviij hairijs, & xxxj ulnis de linea tela, & j duodena de coifis ad opus Regis, & ij cofris ad reliquias Regis, & vj longis cnipulis, & j ſedili ferreo, & ij cultris ſericis, & ij libris de Canell. xxxvj l & vj s & xj d. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. m.* 1. *juxt.*

Et

Dovor, and in the ſubſiſtence of Knights, Sergeants, and engineers, who ſerved in the Caſtle (*n*). The Sheriff of *Kent* laid-out xiij *l* vj *s* viij *d* at the Knighting of *William de Dovor* (*o*): The Sheriffs of *London*, for Clothes, horſes, and other things uſed at the making of two Knights (*p*): The Sheriff of *Kent*, for Robes and other neceſſaries at the making of Knights (*q*).

Likewiſe they diſburſed for the maintenance, armour, and other neceſſaries, of the Kings Approvers, who were employed to convict Offenders by Duell: And for the doing of Juſtice upon Offenders, by Hanging, or other puniſhments. In the reign of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London* diſburſed for the livery or ſubſiſtence of *Gerard* the Falſonary, and of a certain woman a Provereſs (*r*); And for executing certain Counterfeiters of the Kings Seal, for a houſe to burn a Robber, and for executing certain other perſons, to wit, a Falſe Moneyour, one *William Oſmund*, and a man that was vanquiſhed in a Duell (*s*). The Farmer of the City of *Wincheſter*, for the livery of *Ivo* an appellant, and of *William* a Prover, and for doing ſeveral executions (*t*): The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* for execution of Robbers (*u*). In another year, the Fermer of the City of *Winton* found *William Haſard* the Kings Prover in Maintenance and Cloths, another Prover with Maintenance, and a Third with Maintenance and Armour (*w*): The Sheriffs of *London* provided Maintenance for ſeveral of the Kings Provers, and Diſburſed for the expenſe of Juiſes, Duells,

---

Et pro quater xx & ix Palefridis emptis ad Sambucas Regis C & xlj l & xij d, Et pro xl Sellis ad eaſdem Sambucas, & pro C & xl paribus calcarium deauratorum, & pro xlv capellis Pavonum, & pro C & xl teiſijs laqueorum de ſerico, & pro C & xl paribus cirotecarum, xxviij l & xviij s & ij d; Et pro D & xl capellis ferreis, & CCC ferris ad Lanceas, & pro MM quarellorum, & xvj fuſil. ferreis, & xxiiij baldreis, & pro ij tarcoſijs, & pro CCCC perpunctis, & pro xlv latis targijs, & in apparatu Spatarum & Lancearum Regis, C & Lxix l & vij s & viij d. *Ib. m.* 1.

(*n*) Idem Vicecomes [Hubertus de Burgo] r c de C & xxix l & xiij d & ob., de remanenti firmæ Comitatus de Kent de anno quarto Regis, ſicut continetur ibidem; *And for ſeveral other Debts.* In Theſauro nichil; Et ipſi Huberto M & DC & Lvj l & xviij s & vj d & ob. quos poſuit per præceptum Regis in Caſtro Regis de Doure muniendo & firmando, & in militibus, & ſervientibus, & baliſtarijs, in eodem Caſtro tenendis anno Regis ſecundo & tercio & quarto, uſq; ad ſeſtum S. Michaelis ejuſdem anni quarti; per breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(*o*) Et Willelmo de Doura xiij l & vj s & viij d, per breve Regis, ad faciendum ſe Militem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Chent.*

(*p*) Et pro Pannis & Equis & alijs Apparatibus ad duos Milites faciendos xij l & ij s & vj d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*q*) Et pro tribus Robis de Scarlatto & tribus de Viridi, & ij Baldekinis, & j Culcitra, & alijs neceſſarijs ad faciendum unum Militem, xxxiij l, Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Kent.* Reginaldus de Cornhull *Sheriff.*

Et pro tribus Robis de Serico, & tribus de Viridi cum Biſis, & tribus coopertorijs & tribus Culcitris, & tribus Sellis cum loris, & pro tribus paribus Lintheorum, & tribus paribus Camiſiarum & braccarum, & pro alijs minutis apparatibus ad faciendos Milites, xxj l & x s & ij d, Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Kent.* Reginaldus de Cornhull *Sheriff.*

(*r*) Et in Liberatione Gerardi Falſonarij xxiiij s & ix d & ob. Et in Liberatione cujuſdam Feminæ probatricis Regis xv s & ij d & ob. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lund. & Midd.*

(*s*) Et pro Judicio Falſonariorum Sigilli Regis, xiiij s & ij d. Et pro una domo ad comburendum unum latronem xiij s & iiij d. Et pro disfaciendo falſo Monetario, vj s & viij d; Et pro disfaciendo Willelmo Oſmund, v s; Et pro disfaciendo homine victo in Duello, v s. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Et in liberatione Ivonis qui appellavit Alanum de Mumbi, xiij s; Et in liberatione Willelmi Probatoris xxiij s; Et pro juſticijs & judicijs faciendis, xvij s & ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*u*) Et pro juſtitia facienda de Latronibus, xxviij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* Wilteſcira.

(*w*) Et pro Corredio & pannis Willelmi Haſardi Probatoris xij s & iij d; Et in liberatione Rogeri Noel Probatoris xxix s & iiij d; Et in liberatione & armatura Odonis Probatoris xxiiij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Civit. Winton.*

(*x*) Et

Duells, and Executions (*x*): The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* provided Armour for ſome of the Kings Approvers, And was at other charges about them (*y*): The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* provided Poles for the Juiſes of certain Robbers, and paid the Prieſts for bleſſing or hallowing thoſe Poles (*z*). The Sheriffs of *London* found Maintenance for the Approvers, and diſburſed for Conveying them to *Oxford* and *Northamton* (*a*): They alſo diſburſed for executions and duells (*b*). The Sheriff of *Kent* diſburſed year after year, for the livery of the Porter of *Canterbury*, who uſed to Do the Executions for the County of *Kent* (*c*): The Fermer of *Windſor*, for making a Ditch for Juiſes (*d*); and the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire*, for the like ſervice (*e*): The Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, for the livery of a woman retted of Sorcery (*f*): The *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick of *Ely*, for the livery of *Simon de Stunteney* (who ſlew a Prieſt) before he was put to the Juiſe (*g*): The Sheriffs of *London* provided maintenance for *Richard* an Approver for the Foreſt, and armour for three other approvers, and other things for removing priſoners from County to County (*h*): And in another year, they paid for the livery of *William de Bellavalle* a Prover, and for his armour, and for hanging him (*i*). In the reign of K. *Richard* I, the Sheriff of *Cornwall* diſburſed for an Approvers Armour and Maintenance (*k*): the Sheriffs of *London*, for the Maintenance of Approvers and Armour of Champions, and for the Doing of Executions (*l*): the Fermer of the City of *Wincheſter*, for the doing

---

(*x*) Et in liberatione ij probatorum Regis a feſto S. Michaelis uſq; ad Purificationem, xxij s & ix d. Et in liberatione ij aliorum probatorum vij ebdomadarum viij s & ij d. Et in liberatione viij probatorum a Paſca uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis, C & xiiij s & viij d. Et in liberatione vij probatorum a feſto S. Michaelis uſq; ad feſtum Omnium Sanctorum xxiij s & iiij d. Et in cuſtamento xxxiiij Juiſiorum, & xiiij hominibus disfaciendis, & xiiij hominibus ſuſpendendis, & v Duellis ix l & xj s & iij d. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Lundonia & Middelſexa.*

(*y*) Et pro Scutis & armaturis Probatorum, vij s. Et pro Cuſtodia Probatorum xxij s & v d. Et pro ipſis conducendis, xxv s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Wilt.*

(*z*) Et pro polis parandis ad Juiſium Latronum, v s; Et Presbyteris pro benedicendo eiſdem polis, xx s. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Wilt.*

(*a*) Et in liberatione vij Probatorum a feſto Omnium Sanctorum in iij ſeptimanas, xij s & iij d; Et pro locandis ij Carrettis uſq; ad Oxinefordiam ad illos deferendos, iiij s. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lund. & Midd.*

Et in liberatione ij Probatorum in xxxiij ſeptimanis, xxxviij s & ij d; Et pro j Carretta locanda ad eos deferendos ad Norhamtonam & retro, iiij s. *Ib. juxt. Lund. & Midd.*

(*b*) Et in cuſtamento quinq; Juiſiorum, & j duelli, & ij hominibus disfactis, & j ſuſpenſo, xx s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* Lundonia & Midd.

(*c*) Et in liberatione Portarij Civitatis, xx s, quia facit Juſticiam Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* Chent.

Et in liberatione conſtituta Portario Civitatis, quia facit Juſtitiam Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* Chent.

Et in liberatione conſtituta Portario Civitatis x s [*for half a year*], quia facit Juſtitiam Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a.* Chent.

Et in liberatione conſtituta Portario Civitatis Cantuariæ, qui facit Juſtitiam Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 1. *a.*

(*d*) Et pro foſſa Juiſij facienda iij s, per Alanum de Nevill. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.* Rich. de Luci *fermer of* Windleſores.

(*e*) Et pro foſſa Juiſæ paranda, ij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Wilt.* Ricardus de Wiltona *Sheriff.*

(*f*) Et in liberatione fæminæ rettatæ de Sorceria, v s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*g*) Et in liberatione Simonis de Stunteneia qui Sacerdotem interfecit, ij s & viij d, antequam mitteretur ad Juiſam. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.* Epiſcopatus de Ely.

(*h*) Et in liberatione Ricardi Probatoris pro Foreſta, xxj s & j d; & in Armatura trium probatorum, & pro ipſis & alijs priſonibus ducendis de Lundonia ad Oxinefordiam & Norhantonam, & reducendis, & in cuſtamento eorum ——. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*i*) Et in liberatione Willelmi de Bellavalle Probatoris, & armatura ipſius, & in cuſtamento ſuſpendendi eum, xj s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*k*) Et in armatura & liberatione Willelmi probatoris iiij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. Cornualia.*

(*l*) Et in liberatione vj Probatorum per diverſos terminos, & apparatu & armatura illorum qui fecerunt Duella, Et Judicijs & Juſticijs faciendis per totum annum, xxix l & xv s & xj d. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*m*) Et

doing of Executions (*m*): The Sheriffs of *London* diſburſed for the Maintenance of Approvers, and for Doing of Executions (*n*): The Sheriff of the Counties of *Cambridge* and *Huntendon*, for conveying of Approvers and Robbers to divers places (*o*): The Sheriffs of *London*, for Liveries and Armour of Provers, and for doing of Executions throughout the year (*p*). In the reign of K. *John*, the Sheriffs of *London* diſburſed for Doing executions in their Counties (*q*): the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, for executions Done in his Counties (*r*): and other Sheriffs and Fermers of Lands or Towns made the like diſburſements *mutatis mutandis*, with thoſe which I have above rehearſed. Some of theſe diſburſements were made cuſtomarily year after year; others by vertue of a Writ or Warant from the King, his Chief Juſticier, or ſome of his Barons or great officers. And the reſpective Sheriffs and Fermers had Allowance thereof, upon their Accounts rendred at the Kings Exchequer. The like uſage, as to the Allowances for Approvers, the arming of Duells, and Doing of Executions, continued alſo in the reign of K. *Henry* III. and afterwards: for inſtance; in the 2d year (*s*), in the 7th year (*t*), in the 49th year (*u*) of That King; and in the ſubſequent times.

I will now ſubjoin ſome inſtances of Proviſions and Services of divers kinds made and done by Sheriffs of Counties or other of the Kings Farmers, within the Second Period. K. *Henry* III, commanded the Mayor and Bailiffs of *Oxford* to buy (out of the Ferm of their Town) D Ells of Ruſſet, and C pair of Hoſe, for the uſe of the Poor; the ſame to be diſtributed amongſt them by the direction

---

(*m*) Et pro Judicijs & Juſtitijs faciendis per totum annum, v s & j d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*n*) Et in liberatione Probatorum & pro Judicijs & Juſticijs faciendis per totum annum viij l & viij s & xj d. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*o*) Et in Cuſtamento carriandi Probatores & Latrones per diverſa loca per totum annum, xvj s & vij d. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Cant. & Hunted.*

(*p*) Et in Liberationibus Probatorum, & Armaturis eorum, & carragio eorum per diverſa Loca; & Judicijs & Juſticijs faciendis per totum annum, xx l & xv s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*q*) Et pro Judicijs & Juſticijs faciendis, viij l & v s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*r*) Et pro Judicijs & Juſtitijs faciendis, xliij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*s*) Et in liberatione vij Probatorum per plura tempora, iiij l & iij s & x d. Et pro Judicijs & Juſticijs faciendis, vij l & xij s & v d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Londonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Et in cuſto poſito in uno probatore cognoſcente ſe eſſe Latronem, & illo qui cum illo captus fuit quem appellavit, & femina quæ cum eo capta fuit, & femina de Oreford, & eo qui occidit hominem apud Cratfeld, miſſis apud Londoniam, & Serviente Regis & viij alijs hominibus, xviij s & v d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Norfulk & Suff.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per xxxvj dies, & armatura ejuſdem, iiij s & v d; Et pro Juſtitijs faciendis ij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.* *Linc.*

(*u*) Et in liberatione duorum probatorum, videlicet unius per C & xxxv dies, & unius per $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ dies, xvij s xj d. Et in ix duellis armandis, xxxix s j d ob. Et in juſticia facienda, iiij l vij s j d ob. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per CLxv dies, unius per v dies, unius per CC $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ viij dies, *and of divers other Provers*, vj l xiiij s j d; Et in quatuor duellis armandis xiiij s ix d; Et in Juſticia facienda xxij s xj d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. E. 1. *Lond. Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per CCCLxv dies, unius per vij dies xxxj s, Et in juſticia facienda vij s x d. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *E.* 1. *Londonia & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

Et in liberatione duorum probatorum per Cxlix dies, unius per Cvj dies, unius per Lxvij dies, & unius per C v dies xlviij s, Et in duellis armandis xxvij s xj d, Et in juſticia facienda ix s vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *E.* 1. *Lond. Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ v dies, unius per CLxvj dies, & duorum per Cxx dies xl s xj d, & in duellis armandis xxvj s vj d. Et in expenſis & miſis factis per eoſdem Vicecomites, pro Johanne Comite de Aſceles & Johanne le Waleys Scotis, inimicis rebellionibus & proditoribus Regis, per judicium Curiæ Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, dictum Johannem Comitem de Aſceles ſuſpendendo decollando & corpus ejus concremando, & dictum Johannem le Waleys ſuſpendendo & decollando, vij l iiij s viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot. ult. m.* 1. *a.* Londonia Midd.

Et in liberatione j probatoris per CCCLxiij dies, unius per CCLxvij dies, *and of other* direction of *Walter* Biſhop of *Carlile* the Kings Treaſurer (*x*). The Sheriff of the Counties of *Bukingham* and *Bedford*, by the Kings command, bought four hundred and twenty eight hens, and cauſed them to be carried to *Weſtminſter* (*y*). The Bailiffs of *Briſtoll* provided Congers, the Bailiffs of *Newenham* Lampreys, and the Sheriff of *Eſſex* Fowls and other Victuals, for the Kings uſe (*z*). The Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to ſupply four pence *per diem*, for the maintenance of the Kings White Bear and his Keeper in the Tower of *London* (*a*). The ſame Sheriffs were commanded to provide a Muzzle and an Iron Chain and a Cord for the Kings White Bear in the Tower of *London* (*b*); To build a little houſe in the Tower of *London* for the Kings Elephant (*c*); And to find neceſſaries for the Kings Elephant and his keeper in the Tower of *London* (*d*). The Sheriff of *Gloceſter* was commanded to cauſe xx Salmons to be bought for the King, and put into Pyes, againſt *Chriſtmaſs* (*e*): And the Sheriff of *Suſſex* to buy Brawn and other Proviſions for the Kings

Table

Provers, Cxviij s x d; Et in juſticia facienda, xj s viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *E.* 2. *Lond. Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per CCCLxiiij dies, unius per C dies, & unius per Cxiiij dies, xlviij s ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *E.* 2. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

Et in liberatione j probatoris per C$\overset{\mathrm{xx}}{\mathrm{iiij}}$ dies unius per xiiij dies, *and of other Provers*, iiij l v s v d, Et in juſticia xlj prob[atorum] facienda xiij s viij d, Et in ij duellis armandis xxxiiij s vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *E.* 2. *Lond. Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Majori & Ballivis Oxoniæ. Rex eiſdem; Mandamus vobis firmiter injungentes, quod ſtatim viſis Litteris iſtis, de firma villæ veſtræ ematis quingentas ulnas de Ruſſeto, videlicet quamlibet ulnam de precio x den. vel circa idem precium, Et centum paria ſotilarium, ad opus Pauperum, quibus præcepimus ea eroganda per viſum Venerabilis Patris W. Karl. Epiſcopi Theſaurarij noſtri; Et ea ſub omni feſtinatione cariari faciatis uſq; Londoniam, eidem Epiſcopo ibidem liberanda; & cuſtum quod ad hoc poſueritis computabitur vobis ad Scaccarium noſtrum ſuper compotum veſtrum. T. J. Bathon. & W. Karl. Epiſcopis, xiiij° die Decembris anno xiiij°. *Mich. Communia* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*y*) Et pro CCCC & xxviij Gallinis emptis & cariatis uſq; Weſtmonaſterium, Lxiij s & vj d, per breve Regis, per quod præceptum fuerat quod emeret M gallinas & xx capreolos. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Buk. & Bed. m.* 2. *a.*

(*z*) Pro Baillivis Briſtolliæ. Rex Baronibus; Allocate Baillivis &c Cv s vj d, quos poſuerunt in emptione CCC Congrorum & D Hak. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Paſ. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

Rex Baronibus; Allocate Baillivis noſtris de Newenham in firma Villæ ſuæ Lxvj s iij ob. pro Lampredis. B e in ſ M. *Ib.*

Pro Willelmo filio Reyneri. Rex Baronibus; Allocate Vicecomiti Eſſexiæ Cxij s xj d, quos poſuit in Volatilibus & alijs Victualibus. B e in ſ M. *Ib.*

Rex Baronibus; Allocate W. filio Reyneri Vic. Eſſexiæ Lxxj s viij d, quos poſuit in una Cuppa emta. B e in ſ M. *Ib.*

(*a*) Rex Vicecomitibus Londoniæ ſalutem. Præcipimus vobis, quod cuidam Urſo noſtro Albo quem mittimus uſq; Turrim noſtram Londoniæ ibidem cuſtodiendum, & cuſtodi ipſius, ſingulis diebus quamdiu fuerint ibidem, habere faciatis quatuor denarios ad ſuſtentationem ſuam. T. Rege apud S. Edmundum xiij die Septembris. *Liberat.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 4. [*Hanc inſtantiam, & ſequentes ſex ſeptemve, mecum communicavit Vir in me amiciſſimus* Georgius Holmes Generoſus, Antiquarius.]

(*b*) Rex Vicecomitibus Londoniæ ſalutem. Præcipimus vobis, quod cuſtodi albi Urſi noſtri, qui nuper miſſus fuit nobis de Norwagia & eſt in Turri noſtra Londoniæ, habere faciatis unum Muſellum & unam Cathenam ferream, ad tenendum Urſum illum extra aquam, & unam longam & fortem Cordam ad tenendum eundem Urſum piſcantem in aqua Thamiſiæ; Et cuſtum &c computabitur &c. T. R. apud Windeſore xxx die Octobris. *Liberat.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*c*) Rex Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, ſalutem. Præcipimus vobis quod de firma Civitatis noſtræ Londoniæ, ſine dilatione conſtrui faciatis apud Turrim noſtram Londoniæ, unam domum longitudinis xl pedum & latitudinis xx pedum, ad Elefantem noſtrum; proviſuri quod taliter fiat & ita fortis ſit, ut cum opus fuerit ad alios uſus apta ſit & neceſſaria. Et cuſtum &c computabitur vobis ad Scaccarium. T. R. apud Weſtmon. xxvj die Februarij. *Liberat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 11.

(*d*) Rex Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, Præcipimus vobis, quod a feſto S. Michaelis proximo præterito, & quamdiu fueritis Vicecomites Londoniæ, & Elephans noſter fuerit ibidem, inveniatis eidem, & cuſtodi ſuo neceſſaria, prout rationabiliter opus fuerit; Et cuſtum &c, computabitur &c. T. R. apud Weſtmon. 11 die Octobris. *Liberat.* 40. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*e*) Rex Vicecomiti Glouceſtriæ ſalutem.

Præ-

Table (*f*). The Sheriffs of *Wiltſhire* and *Suſſex* were ordered to buy each of them a thouſand ells of Fine Linnen cloth, and ſend it to the Kings Wardrobe before the next *Whitſontide* (*g*). The Sheriff of *Southampton* was ordered to cauſe the Image of St. *Chriſtopher* with our Saviour in his arms, and the Image of St. *Edward* the King, to be painted in the Queens Chapell at *Winchester* (*h*): And the Sheriff of *Notinghamſhire*, to cauſe the Queens Chamber at *Notingham* to be painted with the hiſtory of *Alexander* (*i*). The Sheriff of *Kent* was ordered, under great Pain and Forfeiture, to buy C Ship-loads of Grey Stone, and to convey the ſame to *Weſtminſter*, for the Kings Works upon the Church There (*k*). The Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* provided ſeveral ſorts of Victuals for the Kings uſe againſt the feaſt of St *Edward* (*l*). The Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* diſburſed xxx Beſants to be Offered at St. *Edmunds* Shrine for the King and Queen, and their Children (*m*). The Sheriff of *Hamſhire* was commanded to be in readyneſs at ſuch a place in his County ſuch a day, to Convey ſafely the Kings money to *Porteſmouth* (*n*). The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* provided Oxen, Hogs, Sheep, and divers other things for the Kings uſe when he was at *Marlborough* (*o*). In the Reign of K. *Edward* I: Letters Patent iſſued

out

Præcipimus tibi, quod emi viginti Salmones & in pane poni facias; & nobis mittas Londoniam contra inſtans feſtum Natalis Domini. Et cuſtum &c: T. Rege apud Radingam xij die Decembris. *Liberat.* 26. *H.* 3. *m.* 13.

(*f*) Rex Vicecomiti Suſſexiæ ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod emi facias in balliva tua contra inſtans feſtum Natalis Domini, x Braones, cum capitibus, x Pavones, L cuniculos, C perdices, & D gallinas, & omnia prædicta mitti facias uſq; Weſtmon., ita quod ſint ibi die Lunæ proximo ante Natale Domini. T. R. apud Rading. xj die Decembris. *Ib. m.* 14.

(*g*) Rex Vicecomiti Wilteſ. ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi quod ſine dilatione emas ad opus noſtrum in balliva tua mille ulnas Lineæ telæ pulchræ & delicatæ, & illam venire facias in Garderobam noſtram apud Weſtmon. quinto die ante feſtum Pentecoſtes ad ultimum. T. Rege apud Windeſore xxvij die Maij. Idem mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Suſſexiæ de mille ulnis Lineæ telæ. *Liberat.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*h*) Rex Vicecomiti Suthamtoniæ ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi quod de exitibus Comitatus tui depingi facias in Capella Reginæ noſtræ apud Wintoniam ſuper Gabulum verſus occidentem, imaginem S. Chriſtopheri qui, ſicut alibi depingitur, in ulnis ſuis deferat Chriſtum, & imaginem Beati Edwardi Regis, qualiter tradidit anulum ſuum cuidam peregrino, cujus imago ſimiliter depingatur. Et cuſtum quod ad hoc poſueris computabitur &c. T. Rege apud Windleſore vij die Maij. *Liberat.* 32. *H.* 3. *m.* 7.

(*i*) Rex Vicecomiti Notinghamiæ ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi quod in Camera Reginæ noſtræ apud Notingham depingi facias hiſtoriam Alexandri circumquaq;. Et cuſtum &c, per viſum &c, computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. T. Rege apud Notingham xv die Januarij. *Liberat.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*k*) Kanc. Mandatum eſt Vic. quod in fide qua Regi tenetur, & ſicut noluerit quod defectum ſuum graviter Rex puniat, ſub omni qua poterit feſtinatione emi faciat & cariari uſq; Weſtmon. C navatas griſiæ petræ ad operaciones quas ibi ſine dilatione fieri Rex præcepit; & talem & tam feſtinantem diligentiam ad hoc mandatum Regis exequendum apponat, quod ſe inde Rex commendare debeat, & ne W. de Haverhull Theſaurarius & Edwardus quibus operaciones prædictas Rex injunxit faciendas culpam dilationis in ſe refundere poſſint ſi prædictæ operaciones contra voluntatem Regis differantur. Cuſtum autem quod poſuerit cum illud ſcire fecerit prædictis Theſaurario & Edwardo, ſtatim ei reddi facient de præcepto Regis. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*l*) Rex Baronibus; Allocate eidem Nicholao [de Wauncy] Vicecomiti Surr. Suſſex. in exitibus eorundem Comitatuum, vj l xij s quos poſuit per præceptum noſtrum in Braonibus, ovis, ducis, gallinis, pullis, & cuniculis, emptis ad opus noſtrum in balliva ſua, & nobis miſſis contra feſtum S. Edwardi. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*m*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod allocent Willelmo de Suineford Vicecomiti Norf. & Suff., in exitibus prædictorum Comitatuum, xxx byſantios oblatos pro Rege & Regina & Liberis ſuis ad feretrum B. Eadmundi. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*n*) Mandatum eſt Vic. Suhamtoniæ, quod ſit die Veneris proxima ante feſtum B. Petri ad Vincula Tempeſtive inter Farnham & Peteresfeld, ad conducendum ſub ſalvo conductu Theſaurum Regis uſq; Porteſmue. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *a.*

(*o*) Baronibus de Scaccario, pro Vicecomite Wilteſiæ: Rex mandat eiſdem quod allocent eidem in exitibus ejuſdem Comitatus xv l xiij s ij d & ob., quos per præceptum Regis poſuit in bobus, porcis, multonibus, lardo, piſce, ſcutell. ſalar. placell. frumento & avena emptis ad opus Regis per

eundem

CHAP. X.

out of the Exchequer to ſeveral Sheriffs and others, to Provide and Carry to ſeveral Ports, Corn and Victuals, for the uſe of the King and thoſe who were in his Service beyond the Sea (*p*). The King by his Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Northumberland* to Store the Caſtle at the Town of *Newcaſtle* upon *Tyne* with Victuals and other neceſſaries, and to cauſe it to be ſafely guarded (*q*). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer, to *Peter de Mollington* and the Sheriff of *Lincoln*, ordering them, under pain of the Kings Diſpleaſure, to provide Corn and other Neceſſaries for the Kings Army in *Scotland* (*r*). A Writ of Privy Seal was ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer, dated 7 *July*, 26 *Edw.* I., reciting that ſeveral Sheriffs had made defaults, in not ſending to *Berwick* according to the Kings commandment, Corn, oats, and other kind of proviſions, for the ſubſiſtence of the King and his Hoſt; So by That Writ, the King commands the Barons, to Puniſh thoſe Sheriffs and other Miniſters ſeverely, and to uſe diligence that the King might be ſupplyed with Proviſions and Money; And directs them to give Credit to *John de Drokenesford*, and to do

---

eundem Vicecomitem quando ultimo fuit Rex apud Marleberg ——, & iiij s & x d pro cariagio frumenti & avenæ ——. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) Kancia. De Vicecomite, Alexandro le Convers, & R. de Bremeſgrave aſſignatis pro Victualibus capiendis ad opus Regis. Rex Militibus, Liberis hominibus, Ballivis, Miniſtris, & omnibus alijs & ſingulis de Comitatu Kanciæ, ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint ſalutem. Quia blado, victualibus, & alijs neceſſarijs ad opus noſtrum & noſtrorum nobiſcum in partibus tranſmarinis exiſtencium quam plurimum indigemus, Aſſignavimus Vicecomitem noſtrum Comitatus prædicti, & dilectos Clericos noſtros Ricardum de Brimmeſgrave & Alexandrum le Convers, ad M D quarteria frumenti & D quarteria avenæ infra Comitatum illum ad opus noſtrum juxta forum Patriæ emenda & capienda, prout ijdem Vicecomes, Ricardus, & Alexander melius viderint faciendum; Ita quod prædicti Vicecomes, Ricardus, & Alexander blada illa ſic empta & capta in Comitatu prædicto uſq; Sandwycum ſine dilatione aliqua cariari & ibidem in Navibus poni, & exinde uſq; ad nos in partibus prædictis tranſduci faciant, & quod pro bladis prædictis, illis a quibus ea ceperint ſtatim in capcione eorundem ſatisfaciant, prout eis ex parte noſtra plenius eſt injunctum: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eiſdem Vicecomiti, Ricardo & Alexandro, ad præmiſſa facienda intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes, conſulentes & auxiliantes, quocies ab ipſis vel uno eorum ſuper hoc fueritis requiſiti; Et hoc ſicut commodum noſtrum & veſtrum, & ſalvacionem Regni noſtri diligitis, nullatenus omittatis. In c r t h L noſtras f f p. T. W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro apud Weſtmon. xxiij die Novembris, anno regni noſtri viceſimo quinto..

Suhamton. Per Conſimiles Litteras Patentes aſſignavit Vicecomitem Suhamtonæ & Petrum de Aulton Clericum, ad capienda in Comitatu Suhamton, M D quarteria avenæ, ad carianda uſq; prædictam Villam Suhamton, & ex inde uſq; Regem in partibus tranſmarinis tranſduci facienda. T. ut ſupra.

Eſſex & Hertford. Per Conſimiles Litteras Patentes aſſignavit Vicecomitem Eſſexiæ & Hertf., & Magiſtrum Thurſtanum de Hamſlape, ad capienda M quarteria frumenti & M quarteria avenæ, ad carianda uſq; Londoniam & Colceceſtriam, & exinde uſq; ad Regem. T. ut ſupra.

Norff. & Suff. Per Conſimiles Litteras Patentes aſſignavit Vicecomitem Norff. & Suff. & Johannem de Sancto Ivone, ad capienda in prædictis Comitatibus M D quarteria frumenti, & M quarteria avenæ; & ad carianda uſq; Jernemutham & Gippewycum, videlicet de Comitatu Norff. uſq; Jernemutham, & de Comitatu Suff. uſq; Gippewicum, & exinde uſq; ad Regem. T. ut ſupra.

Suſſex per Conſimiles Litteras Patentes aſſignavit Vicecomitem, & Magiſtrum Thomam de Wenberge, ad capienda in eodem Comitatu Mille quarteria avenæ; ad carianda uſq; Schorham, & exinde uſq; ad Regem. T. ut ſupra. *Mich. Communia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*q*) Octavo die Octobris anno xxv° mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Northumbriæ, quod Caſtrum Regis apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tinam Victualibus & rebus alijs neceſſarijs, quibus indigetur pro Garneſtura ejuſdem Caſtri, muniri, illudq; ſalvo & ſecure faciat cuſtodiri, Ita quod nullum periculum ob ipſius Vicecomitis defectum dicto Caſtro aliquatenus poſſit iminere. Et cuſtum quod ad hoc appoſuerit, Rex dicto Vicecomiti ſuper Compotum ſuum proximo ad Scaccarium ſuum allocari faciet. T. W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario &c. per Conſilium. Et breve iſtud liberatum fuit Thomæ Ballard ad faciendum ibidem, prædicto octavo die Octobris hora ſexta. *Mich. Brevia Irretornab.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *a.*

(*r*) Rex dilectis & fidelibus ſuis Petro de Mollingdo as he ſhould inſtruct them in this affair (s). In the Reign of K. *Edward* II: The Caſtle of *Glouceſter* being wholly unprovided with Victuals, the King commands the Treaſurer to make a Warrant to the Sheriff of *Glouceſter*, to ſtore the ſaid Caſtle with all ſorts of ſuch Proviſions, as he ſhould be adviſed were needful (t). The ſame King commands the Treaſurer and Barons to make a Warrant of the Exchequer to the Sheriff of *Oxford*, to Repair and ſtore the Caſtle of *Oxford* (u). Several writs were iſſued out of the Exchequer, relating to Preparations to be made for the Kings Coronation, and directed to ſeveral Sheriffs of Counties: that is to ſay, The Sheriff of *Oxon* and *Berk*, by writ directed to him, was commanded to provide CC Cloths not fulled and of a Courſe thread, to Hang the Halls of the Kings Palace withall, The Sheriff of *Southampton* was commanded to provide C Cloths, And the Sheriff of *Wiltes* MM Ells of Canvas, for the ſame ſolemnity (w). Writs iſſued out of the Exchequer to ſeveral Sheriffs, commanding them to make Proviſions of Corn for the uſe of the Kings Liege men in the Marches of *Scotland* (x). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer, commanding the Sheriff of *Kent*, to chuſe fifty mariners for the Ship *Peter*, and fifty for the Ship *Bernard*; which Ships were to be employed in the Kings Service, and were not ſufficiently Manned

---

Mollington & Vicecomiti Lincolniæ ſalutem. *Tis a Writ to Provide for the Army as above is mentioned.* —— Intendens ſiquidem præfatis Johanni [de Sancto Ivone] & Petro ſis & reſpondens, ſuper hijs & alijs quæ tibi ex parte noſtra plenius exponent. Et hoc nullo modo omittas, ſicut honorem noſtrum & ſalvationem Regni noſtri diligis. Et ſcias, quod ſi in expeditione præmiſſorum tardus vel remiſſus fueris, nos non ſolum terras & tenementa, bona & catalla tua in manum noſtram capi, ſet corpus tuum priſonæ faciemus mancipari. T. Theſaurario quinto die Junij. *Trin. Communi.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 91. *a.*

(s) Baronibus per Regem. *Vid. the Privy Seal at large, Trin. Brevia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 88. *a.*

(t) Theſaurario per Regem. Edward par la grace de Dieu Rei &c. Al honourable Pere en Dieu W. par meſme 'la grace Eſlit de Wirceſtre Confermez noſtre Treſorer, ſalutz. Pur ceo qe nous [avoms] entendu, qe noſter chaſtel de Glouceſtre eſt tut deſgarny de tutes maneres de Vitailles, Vous mandoms & charioms, qe vous facez aver garaunt a noſter cher e ſeal, Monſ^r^ Nicholas de Kyngeſton noſter Viſcunt de Glouceſtre, qil face eſtore re garnier noſter dit Chaſtel de tutes maneres des Vitailles neceſſaires, ſolunc ce qe vous porrez aviſer qe meſter y ſoit. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wyndeſore, le viij jour de Averil lan de noſter regne primer. *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 37. *b.*

(u) Baronibus per Regem. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Au Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier Salutz. Nous vous maundoms, qe vous facez aver garaunt de noſtre Eſcheqier, a noſtre cher & foial Monſ^r^ Richard Daumary noſtre Viſcunte Doxenford & de Berk. qil puiſſe redreſcer & garnir noſtre chaſtel Doxenford, qe nous lin avoms baille 'en garde, auſint bien des beins des Templers & de Leveſq; de Ceſtre nad gaires Treſorier noſtre cher Piere, qi Dieux aſſoille, en ſa ballie, come de deniers qe nous avoms aſſigne por meiſme la garneiſon, & por lamendement du dit Chaſtel. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Weymonſter le primer jour de May, lan de noſtre regne primer. *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 47. *a.* *The like Writ for commanding in like manner* Nicholas de Kyngeſton Viſcunt de Glouc. *to provide the Caſtle of Glouceſter as above: Ib, Paſ. Brevia. Rot.* 48. *a.*

(w) *Theſe Writs are too Long to be recited Here. They are,* Teſte Johanne de Sandale tenente locum Theſaurarij, xv die Januarij anno R.R. Edwardi II. primo; *And may be ſeen inter Hil. Brevia Returnabilia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 93. *a.*

(x) Rex Vic. Glouceſtriæ ſalutem. *Tis a Chideing Writ, commanding him to make the appointed Proviſions of Corn, for the Service here above mentioned.* Teſte W. de Norwyco Theſaurario viceſimo die Januarij. Per duo brevia de Privato Sigillo directa eidem Theſaurario. Conſimilia brevia mandamus Vicecomitibus Somerſ. & Dorſ. Suthampt. Devon. Norf. & Suff. Eſſex & Hertford. Cant. & Hunt.

Et Memorandum quod brevia de proviſione facta in Comitatibus Somerſ. Dorſ. Suthampt. Devon. Cant. & Hunt. liberantur viceſimo ſecundo die Januarij hoc Termino, Johanni de Eggemere Hoſtiario de Scaccario, ad mittendum. Et injunctum eſt ei per H. de Stanton, quod ea celeriter mitti faciat. Et breve directum Vic. Norf. & Suff. liberatur eodem die Ricardo de Crofton Clerico Vicecomitis præſenti in Curia. Et breve directum Vic. Suthampt. liberatur eodem die Willelmo de Overton Clerico Vicecomitis præſenti hic ſimiliter. Et injunctum eſt eiſdem Clericis per præfatum H, quod eadem brevia ſtatim mittant &c. *Hil. Brevia Irret.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 161. *a.*

ned (*y*). The Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to disburſe, out of the Ferm of their City, xj *l* vij *s* vj *d*, for the maintenance of the Kings Leopard in the Tower of *London*, and the wages of his Keeper, at ſix pence a-day for the Leopard, and three halfpence a-day for the Keeper (*z*). Proviſions of divers ſorts were made for the Kings Army, by the ſeveral Sheriffs, by vertue of Writs ſent to them reſpectively for That purpoſe. The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* and other Sheriffs were to provide Bacons and Salt (*a*), The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* was to provide Peaſe and Beans ground (*b*); The Sheriffs of *Kent* and *Eſſex*, Corn (*c*). The Sheriff of *Hamſhire* was to cauſe five hundred quarters of wheat to be ground and bolted, and the flour of it to be put into barrells and rammed, and then carry the ſame to *New Caſtle* upon *Tyne*, to be delivered there to the Receiver of the Kings Victuals (*d*). The Sheriff of *Shropſhire* and *Staffordſhire*, and other Sheriffs, provided Horſe-ſhoes, nails, ſaddles *&c* (*e*). And other Sheriffs and others made proviſions of ſundry kinds (*f*). The Sheriffs of *London* were commanded, to Buy ſeveral Proviſions for ſtoring the Tower at *London*, and to deliver the ſame at the Tower to *Stephen le Blount* (*g*). The King by his Writ commands the Sheriff of *Norfolk*, to furniſh the Caſtle of *Norwich* with Victuals and other neceſſaries, out of the iſſues of his Bailywick, under great pain and forfeiture; and to certify to the Treaſurer and
Barons

(*y*) *Whereas the King intended to ſend Two Ships, the* Peter *of* Weſtminſter, Richard Golde *Maſter, and the* Bernard, Richard atte Woſe *Maſter, to* Berwyk. *The ſaid Maſters had not a ſufficient number of mariners* pro regimine Navium prædictarum: *The King commands the Sheriff of* Kent, ſub gravi foriſfactura noſtra, quod ſine dilatione tam infra Libertates quam extra in balliva tua, quinquaginta nautas pro prædicta Navi vocata Petr., & quinquaginta nautas pro prædicta Navi vocata Bernard eligi facias, prout prædicti Ricardus & Ricardus te plenius informabunt ex parte noſtra. T. W. de Norwyco Theſaurario, xxij die Novembris. Per ipſum Theſaurarium. *Mich. Brevia Irretornab.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 160. *a.*

(*z*) *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 66. *b.*

(*a*) Lincolnia. De Baconibus & ſale providendis. Rex Vicecomiti Lincolniæ—. T. J. Wyntonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario primo die Maij. *Paſ. Brevia Irretornabil.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 164. *a.* *The like Writs iſſued to ſeveral other Sheriffs*; *Ib. juxt.*

(*b*) Ebor. De albis piſis & fabis molitis providendis. *Paſ. Brevia ib.*

(*c*) Kancia. De bladis liberandis Marinarijs Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 164.

Eſſex. De marinarijs eligendis; *Ib.* Kancia. De eodem; *Ib.*

Kancia. De bladis Regis cariandis. *Ib. viz. Rot.* 165. *a.* *The like Writs to other Sheriffs*; *Ib. Rot.* 165. *a & b.*

(*d*) Suthamptonia. —— moli & bultari facias uſq; ad ſummam quingentorum quarteriorum frumenti, & florem inde provenientem in doleis poni & ramiari facias &c. *Ib. Rot.* 166. *a.*

(*e*) Salop. Staff. *A Writ to provide Horſe-ſhoes and nails. Ib. Rot.* 166. *a.* *Writs to other Sheriffs for providing and carrying ſalt, Horſe-ſhoes, and nails. Ib. Rot.* 164.

Notinghamia. De ſellis ad opus Regis providendis. *Ib. Rot.* 166. *b.*

Surreia Suſſexia. De ferris & clavis cariandis Londoniam. *Ib. Rot.* 166. *b.*

(*f*) Pro cariagio providendo. *A Writ to the Sheriffs of* London *to provide Cariage for the Kings Harneſs. Ib. Rot.* 166. *b.*

Kancia. Pro bladis Regis cariandis. *Ib. Rot.* 154. *b.*

Londonia. Pro dolijs providendis pro bladis Regis imponendis. *Ib. Rot.* 154. *b.*

De cariagio mittendo uſq; Weſtmonaſterium. *A Writ to the Abbot and Convent of* Weſtminſter *to provide Cariages. The like Writs iſſued to other Religious perſons. Ib. Rot.* 155. *b.*

De Herneſio providendo per Cives Londoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 155. *b.*

Several Writs about carrying of Corn for the Kings uſe, and about grinding and bolting it. Ib. Rot. 162. *b.* & *Rot.* 163. *b.*

(*g*) London Midd. Præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus, quod tam de debitis Regis levabilibus quam alijs exitibus ballivæ ſuæ, ſine dilatione & excuſatione quacunq;, viſis præſentibus, provideri & emi faciant, per viſum Stephani le Blount, CC quarteria frumenti, C quarteria fabarum, CCC quart. avenæ, C quart. groſſi ſalis, $\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ carcoſia boum, Cxx porcos in baconibus ſive pernis, pro municione Turris Regis Londoniæ, & ea faciant cariari uſq; Turrim prædictam, & ibidem liberari præfato Stephano ad cuſtodiendum, prout per Regem eidem eſt injunctum, per Indenturam inter Vicecomites & ipſum inde conficiendam, Et cuſtus quos circa præmiſſa poſuerint, per viſum & teſtimonium prædicti Stephani, cum Rex illos ſciverit, eis in compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium, de debitis & exitibus prædictis, allocari faciet. Et hoc ſub foriſfactura &c non omittant. T. W. de Norwyco vij die Jan. Per breve de Privato Sigillo directum eidem W. *Mich. Brevia Irretornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 78. *a.*

(*h*) Norf.

Barons particularly, What he ſhould lay out therein. And ſeveral other Sheriffs and others were commanded by Writs to furniſh many other Caſtles, as hereunder is mentioned (*b*). A Writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *York*, commanding him to provide Victuals, and to ſend the ſame to *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, for the uſe of the King and his Army employ'd againſt the *Scots* (*i*). The like Writs were iſſued thence, *Teſted* on the ſame day, to the ſeveral Sheriffs of *Lincoln*, *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *Kent*, *Notingham* and *Derby*, and *Surrey* and *Suſſex*, to provide their reſpective proportions of Victuals directed by the Writs, for the ſame uſe (*k*).

In the next place, it was uſual to attorn Sheriffs or Accomptants to pay money to perſons to whom the King was indebted. This was by way of Aſſignment. But

---

(*b*) Norf. Suff. Rex volens certis ex cauſis Caſtrum ſuum Norwyci, quod eſt in cuſtodia Vicecomitis ex commiſſione Regis, competenter muniri & ſalvo ac ſecure cuſtodiri: Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti in fide qua Regi tenetur, quod Caſtrum prædictum victualibus & rebus alijs neceſſarijs, pro cuſtodia & municione ejuſdem congruentibus, de exitibus ballivæ ſuæ, muniri faciat competenter, abſq; dilacionis incommodo aliquali; Ne pro defectu munitionis aut ſufficientis cuſtodiæ, periculum Regi inde immineat quovis modo. Et hoc, ſicut ſe & ſua diligit, ac indignacionem & forisfacturam Regis graviſſimam vitare voluerit, non omittat. Cuſtus vero rationabiles, quos circa municionem prædictam per ipſum Vicecomitem apponi continget, cum Rex illos rite ſciverit, eidem Vicecomiti in compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium debite allocari faciet. De hijs eciam quæ Vicecomes circa municionem prædictam apposuerit, & eorum precio, (de quibus omnibus & ſingulis, niſi ex cauſa neceſſaria ea circa ſalvationem ejuſdem Caſtri apponi & expendi oporteat, Rex per ipſum vult reſponderi) Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtm. in octabis S. Hillarij, diſtincte & aperte per ſingula ſingillatim conſtare faciat. Et habeat ibi tunc hoc breve. T. W. de Norwyco xxix die Decembris. Per breve de Privato Sigillo directum prædicto W. tunc Cuſtodi Theſaurariæ Regis.

Wylteſ. Conſimili modo præceptum eſt Vic. Wylteſ., pro munitione Caſtri Sar. ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Dorſ. pro munitione Caſtri de Shireburn ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Suhamton, pro munitione Caſtri Wyntoniæ, ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Devon. pro munitione Caſtri Exon. ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Adomaro de Valencia Còmiti Pembr. Cuſtodi Caſtri de Rokyngham vel ejus locum tenenti, pro munitione ejuſdem Caſtri &c de firma &c, ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Johanni le Latimer Conſtabulario Caſtri de Corf vel ejus locum tenenti, pro munitione Caſtri de Corf, de exitibus &c, ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra.

Et Radulpho de Camoys Conſtabulario Caſtri de Wyndeſore, Ita &c. in craſtino S. Hillarij; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Kanciæ pro munitione Caſtri Cantuar. Ita &c in craſtino S. Hillarij; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Norhamton pro munitione Caſtri Norhamtoniæ, Ita &c in craſtino S. Hillarij; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Oxon. pro munitione Caſtri Oxoniæ, Ita &c in craſtino S. Hilarij; T. ut ſupra.

Et Vic. Cantebr. pro munitione Caſtri Cantebr. Ita &c in craſtino S. Hillarij; T. ut ſupra.

Rex volens certis ex cauſis Caſtrum ſuum Roffæ, quod eſt in cuſtodia Henrici de Cobham cuſtodis ejuſdem ex commiſſione Regis, competenter muniri ac ſalvo & ſecure cuſtodiri, Mandat præfato Henrico vel ejus locum tenenti in fide qua &c, quod Caſtrum prædictum taliter muniri & cuſtodiri faciat, quod ob defectum munitionis & ſufficientis cuſtodiæ, periculum Regi non immineat quovis modo. Et qualiter mandatum Regis in præmiſſis fuerit executus, Theſaurario & Baronibus in craſtino S. Hillarij diſtincte & aperte per ſingula ſingillatim conſtare faciat. Et habeat ibi hoc breve, T. ut ſupra.

Conſimili modo mandatum eſt Alexandro de Moubray Conſtabulario Caſtri de Tunbrugg; T. ut ſupra.

Et Olivero de Burdegala pro munitione Caſtri de Guldeford &c; T. ut ſupra.

Et Johanni de Sturmy pro munitione Caſtri de Oreford, Ita &c in octabis S. Hillarij; T. ut ſupra.

Et Roberto de Sapy pro munitione Caſtri de Peveneſe &c; T. ut ſupra.

Et Conſtabulario Caſtri de Somerton in Com. Lincolniæ, pro munitione ejuſdem Caſtri &c; T. ut ſupra. De iſtis brevibus pro munitione Caſtrorum fit executio per alium Rememoratorem: *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 85. *b.*

(*i*) Rex Vicecomiti Eboraci ſalutem. *The Writ is Long and very Urgent.* T. W. Exon. Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro, apud Ebor. xix die Junij anno r n quintodecimo. *Trin. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 88. *b.*

(*k*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*l*) Robertus

But Aſſignments were ſometimes made, payable out of moneys in the Kings Treaſury. For example. *Eimeric* Archdeacon of *Durham* and others paid to *Robert de Braibroc* by the Kings order, ten thouſand one hundred and ſix marks and eight pence halfpenny, which *Robert* was to keep by him at *Northampton* for the preſent, and afterwards to diſpoſe of as the King ſhould direct. The King by his Letters under the Great Seal, commanded *Robert* to pay That money forthwith to *Engelard de Cigoinie*, and *Robert Wolf* (*l*). K. *John* commanded the Provoſts of *Scardeburc*, to pay the ferm of their town to *William de Harecurt*, who was to diſpend it in the livery or maintenance of the Sergeants that Did duty in *Scardeburc-Caſtle* (*m*). The King aſſigned ſeven ſcore pounds ariſing out of the iſſues of the *Iters*, to *Richard* King of *Almaigne* in part-payment of a greater ſumm by him lent to the King (*n*). The Keeper of the *Cambium* at *London* was commanded by Writ, to pay unto *William de Glouceſter* xx *l*, which the ſaid *William* was to diſpoſe of in ſuch manner as the King had ordered him (*o*). The King aſſigned to *Anthony Peſſaigne* the Cuſtomes of St. *Botolph* till he ſhould be paid, out of them, certain debts which the King owed him (*p*). The King commanded the Collectours of the New Cuſtomes of Three pence *per* pound for *Yarmouth*, to pay unto *William Servat* all the moneys which they had then in their hands or ſhould receive (for thoſe Cuſtomes) till Lammaſs day, in part-payment of the Debts which the King owed to him (*q*). The

King

(*l*) Robertus de Braibroc debet j Sprivarium ſorum Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, quod ipſe attulit Litteras Regis dependentes a Sigillo, ſuper Scaccarium & lectas ibidem coram Baronibus, continentes hæc verba. J. Dei gratia & c; Roberto de Braibroc ſalutem. Mandamus vobis, quod ſtatim viſis Litteris iſtis tradatis Engelardo de Cigoinie & Roberto Lupo, decem mille & C & ſex marcas & octo denarios & obolum, quos habetis apud Norhanton cuſtodiendos, ad portand. ubi præcepimus; quæ vobis liberatæ fuerunt per manus Eimerici Archidiaconi Dunelmi & Philippi de Ulecot & Briani de Inſula. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium, has Litteras noſtras Patentes vobis mittimus. T. meipſo apud Stockton v die Aprilis, anno regni noſtri xj°. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 19. *b. poſt Norhanteſciram.* Robert de Braibroc *Accompted This year for the County of* Northampton, ut Cuſtos. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *a.*

(*m*) Scardeburc. Literæ Regis. J. Dei gratia, Præpoſitis de Scardeburc; Mandamus vobis, quatinus firmam villæ veſtræ liberetis fideli noſtro Willelmo de Harecurt, ad liberationem faciendam ſervientibus morantibus in Caſtro de Scardeburc; Et computabitur vobis ad Scaccarium. T. me ipſo apud Roffam, xij die Novembris, anno r n xvij°. *Ex Memorand.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*n*) Baronibus, pro Roberto de Norton. Quod allocent eidem in exitibus itineris Juſticiariorum ultimo itinerantium &c ſepties viginti libras quas per præceptum Regis liberavit R. Regi Alemanniæ illuſtri in partem ſolucionis duorum millium ſexcentarum quaterviginti & ſeptem marcarum & dimidiæ, in quibus Rex tenetur eidem fratri ſuo pro mutuo quod ei fecit ad urgentiſſima negocia ſua expedienda. Teſte &c. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *A further payment was ordered to be made out of the fines before Juſtices itinerant of the Foreſt, towards ſatisfaction of the debt due to the King of* Almaigne. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*o*) Mandatum eſt Cuſtodi Cambij Londoniæ, quod habere faciat Willelmo de Glouceſtre xx l, ad faciendum inde quod Rex ei injunxit. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*p*) Edward par la grace de Deu &c, Au lieu tenaunt de Treſorer & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqer ſalutz. Nous avoms entendus qe vous avez ouſtez hors de la mein noſtre chier Marchaunt Antonyn Peſſaigne de Gene, la Cuſtume de Seint Botulph & les autres cuſtumes qe nous li avoms aſſignez taunk qil ſoit payez diceles dacuines dettes qe nous li devoms: Et nous merveilloms durement de ceo qe vous avez tieu choſe fait ſaunz noſtre ſeu & noſtre volunte: Par quoy nous mandoms qe au dit Antonyn facez ſaunz nul delay reaver les dites cuſtumes, & les luy ſeffrez tenri, ſolonc les aſſignementz quil en ad. Et vous feſoms ſavoir, qe ſi vous luy ouſtez plus de meſmes les aſſignementz ſauntz noſtre volunte & noſtre maundement, nous vous chaſtieroms en tieu manere, qe autres en prenderont enſaumple. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Houeden, le xij jour de Juyn lan de noſtre Regne quint. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 53. *b.*

(*q*) Norf. Mandatum eſt Collectoribus Novæ Cuſtumæ trium denariorum de libra apud Jernemutham, quod omnes denarios quos penes ſe habent, & quos ſunt recepturi de Cuſtuma prædicta uſq; ad Gulam Auguſti proximo futuram, liberari & habere faciant Willelmo Servat, in partem ſolutionis debitorum in quibus Rex ei tenetur; Recipientes —— &c. T. Theſaurario xix die Junij anno primo. *Trin. Brevia Irretornab.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 84. *a.*

(*r*) Ba-

King being indebted to ſeveral particular perſons in *London* in Dcc and odd pounds, for Purveyances made in the City and Suburbs, And to ſeveral Merchants Strangers and Natives in M *l* for merchandiſes and neceſſaries for the Kings Houſehold and Wardrobe: And the Major, Aldermen, Sheriffs, and Citizens of *London* having undertaken to ſatisfy, on the Kings behalf, the ſaid Debts to the reſpective Creditors: The King granted and aſſigned to the Major, Aldermen, Sheriffs, and Citizens the Ferm, and other iſſues of their City, ariſing by Aids, Tallages *&c*, to the amount of the ſaid ſumms, in ſatisfaction thereof (*r*). *Richard Hywyſh* Sheriff and Steward of *Cornwall*, was commanded by a Writ of the Exchequer, to pay, out of the iſſues of his Sherifwick and Stewardſhip, and out of the Coinage of the Tinn, CCCLxxij *l* xiiij *s* iiij *d* ob. to *Antony di Peſſaigne* of *Janua*, for ſo much which the King owed him (*s*). Sometimes Aſſignments were made, payable out of money remaining in the Kings Treaſury. For inſtance. The King Aſſigned to *Hugh Pope* xlvj *l* and a mark which was due to the King from *Gerard de Hedon*, in part-payment of moneys which the King owed to *Hugh*: And *Hugh* had a Tally upon the Treaſurer and Chamberlains for the ſame (*t*). The King owed *Peter Kaylan* CCCxxxiij *l* by Letters Patent, and had ordered that C *l* part thereof ſhould be paid to him at this inſtant Exchequer of Eaſter: By another Writ he now commands the Barons, to cauſe the ſaid C *l* to be paid to *William Euſtoyn* for the uſe of *Peter* (*u*). K. *Edward* I, purchaſed of *John Fitz-Renaud* the Third part of the Fee of the *Spigurnells* to the Great Seal; For which Third part, the King aſſigned to him C *l*, payable by *Walter de Langeton* Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, at *London* on *Wedneſday* then next coming; But in regard *Walter* could not be at *London* on That day, the King by Writ of Privy Seal, commands his Treaſurer to pay the ſaid C *l* to *John Fitz-Renaud* or

---

(*r*) Baronibus, pro Majore, Aldermannis, & Civibus Londoniæ. Cum Major, Aldermanni, Vicecomites, & cæteri Cives Londoniæ nuper manuceperint ſatisfacere pro Rege de ſeptingentis & ſex libris quinq; ſolidis & uno obolo, quos Rex debebat diverſis bominibus ejuſdem Civitatis, pro Victualibus captis ab eis ad opus Regis in dicta Civitate & Suburbio ejuſdem, de quibus Indenturæ inter ipſos Majorem & Vicecomites ex parte una, & dilectum Clericum Regis Ingelardum de Warle cuſtodem Garderobæ Regis, ſunt confectæ; Ac jam gratanter manuce perint ſatisfacere pro Rege citra feſtum S. Michaelis proximo futurum Mercatoribus tam Alienigenis quam Indigenis, de quibuſdam rebus & Merchandizis, & alijs neceſſarijs, pro Hoſpicio Regis & Magna Garderoba ſua uſq; ad ſummam Mille Marcarum; Rex volens Majori, Aldermannis, Vicecomitibus, & Civibus de prædictis pecuniarum ſummis ſatisfacere ut tenetur, conceſſerit eis & aſſignaverit totam firmam Civitatis prædictæ, & omnes exitus quos per Summonicionem Scaccarij prædicti infra eandem Civitatem & Com. Midd. ad opus Regis, de Auxilio & Tallagijs Regi ibidem conceſſis & proximo concedendis, vel ex alia cauſa quacunq; exigi contigerit aut levari, per manus dictorum Vicecomitum & aliorum Miniſtrorum Regis, ad prædicta Auxilia & tallagia levanda & colligenda aſſignatorum aut aſſignandorum, quouſq; prædicti Major Aldermanni & Vicecomites & cæteri Cives, dictarum pecuniarum ſummas, de Firma, exitibus, auxilijs & tallagijs prædictis receperint, in forma ſupradicta &c.— *Hil. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 29. *b.*

(*s*) Mandatum eſt Ricardo de Hywyſh Vicecomiti & Seneſcallo Cornubiæ, quod de denarijs provenientibus tam de exitibus Vicecomitatus prædicti, quam de Coignagio Stagminis, & alijs exitibus Seneſcalciæ prædictæ, ſine dilatione liberari & habere faciat dilecto & fideli Regis Antonio de Peſſaigne de Janua CCC Lxxij l xiiij s iiij d ob. in quibus Rex ei tenetur — —. T. W. de Norwico Theſaurario &c xx die Januarij. *Hil. Brevia Irret.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 161. *a.*

(*t*) Notingham, pro Hugone Pape. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Gerardum de Hedon per terras &c, ita quod habeat corpus &c, a die S. Hylarij in xv dies, ad reddendum Hugoni Papæ xlvj l j marcam, quas Regi debet de remanente compoti ſui, & quas Rex aſſignavit eidem Hugoni, in partem ſolutionis debitorum in quibus ei Rex tenetur, & de quibus eidem Hugoni Rex fieri fecit Talliam de Scaccario contra Theſaurarium & Camerarios. Et niſi hoc mandatum &c, graviter amerciabitur. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*u*) Pro Petro de Kaylan. Rex Baronibus; Cum nos teneamur Petro Kaylan in debito CCC xxxiij l, unde idem P. penes ſe habet Litteras noſtras Patentes, & de debito prædicto præceperimus, eidem P. C. libras ad inſtans Scaccarium Paſchæ per breve noſtrum liberari: Vobis mandamus, quod accepta ſecuritate a Willelmo Euſtoyn, per Litteras ſuas Patentes vel alio modo ſicut videritis expedire, quod tantum decidet nobis de de-

his attorney. Accordingly, *John* received the ſame by the hands of his Valet *Richard de Podelcote.* And *Walter de Langeton* the Keeper of the Wardrobe was charged with That ſumm upon his Writ of *Liberate* (*w*).

XIII. Moreover; ſometimes the Kings money was iſſued by way of Preſt or Impreſt, *de præſtito*, either out of the *Receipt* of Exchequer, the Wardrobe, or ſome other of the Kings Treaſuries. Impreſt ſeems to have been of the nature of a *concreditum* or *accommodatum.* And when a man had money impreſted to him, he immediately became accomptable to the Crown for the ſame. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, an accompt was rendred at the Exchequer, of certain moneys impreſted to the accomptant when the Empreſſe came into *England* (*x*). In the 2d year of K. *Richard* I, *William Paintell* Conſtable of the Tower of *London* accompted for moneys which he had received out of the Kings Treaſury for certain works to be done at the Tower (*y*). In the ſame 2d year, *Henry de Cornhill* accompted for moneys by him laid-out in buying Ships for the expedition of the Holy-land, and in liveries of Sturmans and mariners for That Voyage: to wit, for MMCCL *l* which he had received out of the Kings Treaſury by the View of *Peter de St. Marie-Church* the Chancellours Clerk, and of *John de Waltham* the Treaſurers Clerk, and of *Simon de Aurenches*; whereof, MCCC *l* were in Blank ſilver, and DCCCCL *l* in money (*z*). In the 3d year of K. *John*, the Archbiſhop of *Canterburies* Knights who were in the Kings ſervice beyond-ſea, accompted for L marks which were received out of the Kings Chamber for the uſe of the ſaid Knights, by the hands of *S.* Archdeacon of *Wells* and *Robert de Tateſhal* (*a*). In the 5th year of That King, *Roger* Conſtable of *Cheſter* rendred an accompt of M *l*, which the King had lent to him

for

---

bito prædicto, prædicto Willelmo ad opus prædicti P. prædictas C libras liberari faciatis. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Memor. 33. Hen. 3. Rot. 6. a.*

(*w*) Edward par la grace de Deu Roy Dengletere Seignour Dirlaunde & Ducs Daquitayne, al honurable Pere en Deu W. par cele grace Evesk de Baa e de Welles ſun Treſorer ſaluz. Pur coe ke nous auums achate de Monſieur Johan le Fuz Renaud la tierce partie du Fee des Eſpigournels quil ſo leyt receiure des iſſues de noſtre Sel, e ly auums aſſigne de receiure Cent liures pur le dit Fee de noſtre cher Clerk Wauter de Langeton iceo Mekredy prochein a venir a Lundres; e nous ne enteindums my qe le dit Wauter y puiſſe eſtre a cel jur: Vous maundums, qe ſi les genz le dit Monſieur Johan viegnent a ws, e portent ſa chartre de quieteclamaunce de cel Fee, qe vous lur facet paer le dit Centz liures, e recevet la dite chartre. E nous ws enveoms noſtre chartre, par la quele le dit Monſieur Johan avera quites totes ſes chartres e touz ſes autres brefs a ſa vie, ſaunz rien paer a noſtre Haneper. E pur pur coe ke ceſte choſe tuche noſtre profit, en nule manere ne leſſet qe vous ne facet ſicum eſt avauntdit. Done deſouz noſtre Privee Seel a Eletumbe, le xxix jour Daugſt lan de noſtre regne xxij. Poſtea v^o^ die octobris anno eodem, recepit prædictus Johannes filius Reginaldi prædictas C libras, per manus Ricardi de Podelcote valecti ſui. De quibus quidem C libris Walterus de Langeton Cuſtos Garderobæ oneratur ſuper breve ſuum de Liberate. Et prædicta littera Regis liberatur in Theſauraria, cuſtodienda cum ſcripto ſupradicto. *Trin. Memorand. 22. E. 1. Rot.* ——.

(*x*) — de præſtitis Regis, quas Rex ei præſtitit quando Imperatrix venit in Angliam. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 16. a.*

(*y*) Willelmus Puintellus Conſtabularius Turris Londoniæ r c de M & CC & xvj l & xiij s & iiij d, quos recepit de Theſauro ad operationes Turris Londoniæ; *and for divers other ſumms. Mag. Rot. 2. R. 1. Rot. 1. a.*

(*z*) Compotus emptionis Navium quæ abierunt Iheroſolimam, Et in Liberationibus Sturmannorum & Nautarum earundem Navium in Itinere ſubſcriptorum. Henricus de Cornhill r c de MM & CC & L l, quas recepit de Theſauro, per Viſum Petri de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia Clerici Cancellarij & Johannis de Waltham Clerici Theſaurarij, & Simonis de Auerench.; De quibus, M & CCC l fuerunt in argento Bl., & DCCCC & L l in denarijs: Et de MM & D l quas recepit a Willelmo Puintell Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ —: Et de C marcis quas promiſit Domino Regi pro habendo Comitatu de Kent. *Mag. Rot. 2. R. 1. Rot. 1. a.*

(*a*) Milites Archiepiſcopi Cant. qui fuerunt in ſervitio Regis ultra mare, reddunt compotum de L marcis, quæ fuerunt receptæ de Camera Regis, per manus S. Archidiaconi Wellenſis & Roberti de Tateſhal, ad opus ipſorum Militum; In theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua L marcas, per manus prædictorum S. & R., per breve Regis, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 21. a. Kent.*

(*b*) Rogerus

for his Ranſome (b). In the 7th year, *W.* Archdeacon of *Taunton* and two others accompted to the King for MM marks, which they had received of the Treaſurer and Chamberlains, for the uſe of the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* (c). In the 8th year, *Peter de Rupibus* received CCCC marks of the Treaſurer and Chamberlains, by way of Impreſt (*d*). In the 5th year of K. *Henry* III, *Hugh de Balleol* owed to K. *John* CC *l*, which that King had impreſted or lent to him upon all *Hughs* Land in *England* (*e*). In the 6th year of K. *Henry* III, the Citizens of *London* yielded an accompt for CC marks which the King impreſted to them for walling of their City (*f*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, *William Mareſchall* Earl of *Pembroke* accompted for divers impreſts, to wit, for money impreſted to him at ſundry times, out of the Kings Treaſury, out of the Quinzime, and out of the Mint (*g*). In the 20th year of the ſame King, *A.* Counteſs of *Penbroc* accompted for Impreſt-money (*h*). In the 28th year of the ſame King, a Writ of *Diſtringas* iſſued againſt the heirs and executors of *Brian del Iſle*, to bring them to account for xlvj *l* impreſted to *Brian* in his life time by the hands of the *Templars* (*i*). In other years of That King, *John Fitz-Bernard* (*k*), and *B.* Biſhop of *Rocheſter* (*l*) reſpectively accompted for Impreſts. In the 9th year of K. *Edward* I, the Community of *Gaunt* owed K. *Edward* I. five hundred marks, impreſt-money (*m*). In the 18th year of the ſame King, *Richard Foiun* accompted for ſeveral ſumms of the Kings money, which he had received of *Henry de Bray* Eſcheatour, for the expenſes of the Kings horſes (*n*).

According to the uſage of the elder times, it ſeemeth that the Kings Treaſure was to be iſſued by vertue of a Writ or Mandate from the King. Such Writ or Mandate was uſually under the Great Seal, or the Privy Seal; and was ſometimes directed to the Chief Juſticier and Barons of the Exchequer; but

---

(*b*) Rogerus Conſtabularius Ceſtriæ r c de M libris, quas Rex ei accommodavit ad Redemptionem ſuam: In Theſauro nichil; Et in Perdonis ipſi Rogero M libræ, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 17. *a.* Item Everwichſcira.

(*c*) W. Archidiaconus Tantoniæ, & Reginaldus de Cornhull, & Willelmus de Cornhull, r c de MM marcis quas receperunt a Theſaurario & Camerarijs, ad opus Epiſcopi Wintonienſis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Joh. Rot.* 1. *b. tit.* Cambium totius Angliæ.

(*d*) Petrus de Rupibus [debet] ——, & CCCC marcas, quas recepit de Theſaurario & Camerarijs de præſtito. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 15. *b.* Sudhanteſcira.

(*e*) De Oblatis: Hugo de Balleol [debet] CC l, quas Rex J. pater Regis ei commodavit in Pictavia ſuper totam terram ſuam in Anglia; per plegiagium annotatum in Rotulo ij^{o}. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b Norhumb. m.* 1.

(*f*) Cives Londoniæ r c de MM marcis, de Tallagio ad relaxationem Interdicti, Et de CC marcis de præſtito eis facto ad Civitatem ſuam claudendam. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*g*) Compotus W. Mareſcalli Comitis de Pembr. tam de præſtito ei facto de Theſauro Regis quam de firmis & alijs debitis uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis anni x^{mi}. Idem W r c de CC & xxxiij l & dim. marca de præſtito ei facto in Termino S. Michaelis anno Regis viij, Et de C marcis de præſtito ei facto in Termino Paſchæ anno eodem. Et de CCC marcis de præſtito ei facto in Termino S. Michaelis anno Regis ix^{o}, Et de C marcis de præſtito ei facto in Termino Paſchæ anno eodem, Et de CC marcis de præſtito ei facto de Cambio per Alexandrum de Dorſete & Henricum de S. Albano in feſto S. Michaelis anno Regis viij, Summa D CCC l. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*h*) A Comitiſſa Penbrociæ r c de CC l, de præſtito ei facto de Theſauro Regis per Breve de Liberate in Termino S. Michaelis anno xxj; In theſauro liberavit per G. Mareſcallum, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Wilt. m.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Sumerſ. & Dorſ. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus de Scaccario in octabis S. Hilarij, Hæredes Briani de Inſula, ad reſpondendum Regi, una cum executoribus teſtamenti ejuſdem Briani, de xlvj l, de præſtito eidem facto per manum Templariorum, & de xlij l vj den. de remanente compoti ſui de anno xvj Domini J. Regis, de Manerio de Knareburgh —; Et habeat tunc breve, T. &c. *Ex Memor.* 28. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*k*) De Pluribus præſtitis: Johannes filius Bernardi [debet] iij marcas de eiſdem; *And ſeveral others. Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* Eſſex & Hertf.

(*l*) B. Roffenſis Epiſcopus [debet] xx marcas de præſtito de theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 2. *a.*

(*m*) Communa de Gandavo [debet] D marcas de præſtito. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

(*n*) Compotus Ricardi Foiun, de denarijs receptis de Magiſtro Henrico de Bray tunc Eſcaetore Regis citra Trentam, ad moſt commonly to the Treaſurer and Chamberlains of the *Receipt*. And the Writ or Mandate was founded upon a Bill or Certificate from the Exchequer, or from the Wardrobe, or upon ſome other matter of Record. But the Writ moſt generally uſed for Iſſuing the Kings money out of his Exchequer, was the *Liberate*, directed to the Treaſurer and Chamberlains. It was ſo called from the emphatical word *liberate, deliver ye*, uſed in it. This Writ was of two ſorts: One, a *Liberate* for paying a ſumm *hac vice* only; the other, a *Liberate* Current or Dormant, for paying in continuance or oftner than Once. Some inſtances of theſe matters muſt be ſhewn-forth. King *John* ſent his Writ to the Chief Juſticier and the Barons of the Exchequer at *London*, intimating that he had taken *Alard de Eſtrepi* for his Man, and had granted to him the Fee of xxv *l* ſterling, and thereupon commanding them to aſſign unto him the ſaid xxv *l* before the next Michaelmaſs, and if they could not aſſign it to him within That time, then to pay him ſo much out of the Exchequer at Michaelmaſs aforeſaid; and between that time and the Michaelmaſs next following, to aſſign to him Land of the ſame yearly value for his better encouragement in the Kings ſervice (*o*). The ſame King by Writ commanded his Chief Juſticier [and Barons of the Exchequer], to repay forthwith to the Abbot of St. *Oën* at *Roan* C marks, which he had lent to the King for his urgent occaſions (*p*). K. *Henry* II, by his Writ of *Liberate* commanded *Richard* the Treaſurer and *William Malduit* and *Warin Fitz-Gerold* his Chamberlains, to pay out of his Treaſury to the *Carthuſian* Friers xxv marks part of the L marks payable to them yearly by vertue of the Kings Charter (*q*). K. *John* by writ of *Liberate*, commanded his Treaſurer and Chamberlains to pay out of his Treaſury to the King of *Man*, thirty marks which K. *John* had granted to him (*r*). K. *Henry* III, by Writ of *Liberate* commanded the Treaſurer and Chamberlains, to pay out of his Treaſury unto *Baldwin* Emperour of CP, five hundred marks and xx *l* towards his expenſes; both which ſumms the King had given to him. They were directed to pay it out of the Beſt money they had (*s*). The ſame King by Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Chamberlains to pay to Maſter *Henry* the Kings Poet, C *s*, due to him for the arreres of his ſtipend. And they were to pay it without delay, although the Exchequer was then ſhut (*t*). A *Liberate* iſſued for the Prioureſs of *Morlawe*, for paying her at the Receipt So much, in lieu of the ſame ſumm, which the King had

remitted

---

expenſas equorum Regis in cuſtodia ſua exiſtencium annis xiij, xiiij, xv, xvj, & xvij. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. m.* 2. *in Rot. Compotor.*

(*o*) Rex &c G. filio Petri & Baronibus de Scaccario Londoniæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod nos ſuſcepimus Alardum de Eſtrepi in hominem, & dedimus ei viginti & quinq; libras ſterlingorum de feodo. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod infra inſtans feſtum S. Michaelis illas xxv l aſſignetis ei. Et ſi illas ei aſſignare non poſſitis infra terminum illum, illas viginti quinq; libras ei habere faciatis de Scaccario noſtro ad feſtum illud S. Michaelis. Et a feſto illo uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis in unum annum illas ei aſſignetis in terra, ita quod nobis melius ſervire poſſit. T. Comite W. Mareſcallo apud Argentomium xj die Auguſti. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 11.

(*p*) Rex &c G. filio Petri &c, Mandamus vobis, quod reddi faciatis ſine dilatione Abbati Rothom. de Sancto Audoeno Centum marcas, quas nobis commodavit ad magnum negocium noſtrum. T. me ipſo apud Rothom. vij die Junij. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 9.

(*q*) H. Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Dux Normanniæ & Aquitaniæ & Comes Andegaviæ, R. Theſaurario, & Willelmo Malduit & Warino filio Giroldi Camerarijs ſuis, ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro meo xxv marcas Fratribus Cartuſiæ, de illis L marcis quas do eis annuatim per Cartam meam. T. Willelmo de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia apud Weſtmoſter. *Ex reſcripto Autogr. in Archiv. Turr. Londoniæ.*

(*r*) Rex &c Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro Regi de Man triginta marcas de Dono noſtro. T. me ipſo apud Weſtmon. xxix die Aprilis anno r n vij. Per Juſticiarium. *Cl.* 7. *J. m.* 1.

(*s*) Rex Theſaurario &c, ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro noſtro Baldewino Imperatori Conſtantinopolitano quingentas marcas de Dono noſtro de Meliori moneta quam habetis, & xx libras ad expenſas ſuas ſimiliter de Dono noſtro. T. R. apud Wodeſtok xxx die Aprilis. *Liberat.* 31. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*t*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro noſtro dilecto nobis Magiſtro Henrico Verſificatori centum ſolidos, qui ei debentur de arreragijs ſtipendiorum ſuorum. Et hoc ſine dilatione & difficultate faciatis, licet Scaccarium ſit clauſum. T. R. apud Wodſtoke xiiij die Julij. *Liberat.* 35. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

(*u*) Buk.

remitted to her, and which ſhe had actually paid to the Collectours of the *Trentiſme* for the Kings uſe (*u*). The King commanded his Treaſurer *Philipp Lovell*, to pay unto *Columbus de Burgh* the money due to him from the King; for the payment whereof, two Writs of *Liberate* had been already iſſued (*w*). K. *Edward* I, by Writ of *Liberate*, ordered that fifty marks ſhould be paid out of his Treaſury, to *Hamon Hauteyn* and *Robert de Ludham* Juſtices of the *Jews*, towards the expenſes they had been at in the Kings ſervice (*x*): and ten pounds to *Nicolas del Caſtell*, towards his expenſes in the Kings ſervice (*y*): and five hundred marks to *John de Drokenesford* Keeper of the Wardrobe by the hands of *John de Liſle* one of the Barons of the Exchequer, towards the Kings expenſes in *Scotland* (*z*): and twenty thouſand marks, to the ſaid *John de Drokenesford*, for the expenſes of the Kings Houſhold (*a*). In the reign of K. *Edward* II, a Writ of *Liberate* iſſued to the Treaſurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, for paying of MM marks to *Adomar de Valence* Earl of *Pembroke*, out of the *Eighteenth* granted to the King by the Laity at the Parliament holden at *York*, towards the Expedition againſt *Scotland*. Soon afterwards, *Adomar* came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and attorned *Manento Franciſci* to receive in his name M *l* part of the aforeſaid ſumm: and granted and acknowledged before the Barons, that the M *l* ſo paid to *Manento*, ſhould be defalked from the ſaid ſumm of MM marks, and that the King ſhould be acquitted for So much againſt him the ſaid *Adomar* (*b*). K. *Edward* II, by Writ of Privy Seal, ordered D *l* to

---

(*u*) Buk. Collectores xxx^{ae}. Loquendum. Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs; Liberate de Theſauro noſtro Prioriſſæ & Sanctimonialibus de Morlawe, quibus perdonavimus xxx^{am} ſuam & hominum ſuorum de catallis quæ habent in Com. Buk.; cujus ſumma eſt xxiij ſolidi v den. & ob.; & quæ reddita eſt Collectoribus Triceſimæ noſtræ ad opus noſtrum, xxiij ſolidos v den. & ob. pro prædicta triceſima; Teſte &c. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*w*) Philippo Lovell Theſaurario, pro Columbo de Burgo. Rex eidem P; Quia Columbus de Burgo nobis laudabiliter ſervivit in Vaſconia, tam circa cuſtodiam Caſtri de Cuſac quam in alijs: Vobis mandamus, quod pecuniam quam dicto Columbo debemus ad Scaccarium noſtrum, unde habetis duo Brevia noſtra de Liberate, ei perſolvi faciatis. ——. *Memor.* 39. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilectis & fidelibus noſtris Hamoni Hauteyn & Roberto de Ludham, Juſticiarijs ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis, quinquaginta marcas, ad expenſas ſuas poſitas in ſervicio noſtro in officio prædicto, & circa ſcrutinium ciſtarum & coffrorum Judæorum noſtrorum per Angliam inde acquietandas. Dat. per manum W. de Merton Cancellarij noſtri apud Weſtm., ij die Auguſti anno r n primo. Per breve Roberti Burnell. *Liberate* 1. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*y*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto Clerico noſtro Nicholao de Caſtello decem libras, in ſubventionem expenſarum ſuarum quas fecit in ſervicio noſtro, circa quaſdam inquiſitiones examinandas de præcepto noſtro, & circa alia negocia ei per nos injuncta, expedienda. T. R. apud Turrim Londoniæ xxv die Nov. *Lib.* 4. *E.* 1. *m.* 11.

(*z*) Memorandum quod iiij^{to} die Maij delatum fuit hic Breve Regis cujus tenor ſequitur, per manus Johannis de Inſula. Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſalutem; Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Johanni de Drokenesford Cuſtodi Garderobæ noſtræ per manus Johannis de Inſula unius Baronum Scaccarij noſtri, Quingentas marcas, ad quaſdam expenſas pro nobis in partibus Scotiæ faciendas, prout eidem Johanni ex parte noſtra plenius eſt injunctum. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxix^{o} die Marcij anno xxvij^{o}. Et memorandum quod per iſtud breve nichil liberatur, quia equitatio ſuper Scotos defecit eo tempore quo fieri debuerunt expenſæ prædictæ. *Paſ. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*a*) Rex.. Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto clerico noſtro Johanni de Drokenesford Cuſtodi Garderobæ noſtræ, viginti Millia marcarum, ad expenſas Hoſpicij noſtri inde faciendas. T. Rege apud Villam S. Johannis de Perth xv die Julij. Per billam de Garderoba. *Lib.* 31. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*b*) De denarijs aſſignatis Manento Franciſci per Comitem Penbrokiæ. Memorandum quod cum Dominus Rex mandavit Theſaurario & Camerarijs hujus Scaccarij, per breve ſuum reſidens ad Receptam Scaccarij, quod ipſi liberent Adomaro de Valencia Comiti Pembrochiæ duo millia marcarum, de exitibus xviij^{e} Regi a Laycis in Parliamento Ebor. ad menſem Paſcæ proximo præteritæ convocato conceſſæ, ſuper apparatu ſuo verſus partes Scociæ in Obſequio Regis; Ita quod eidem Comiti de ſumma prædicta ſatisfiat ad feſtum S. Martini proximo futurum, prout in mandato prædicto plenius continetur: Idem Adomarus

to be paid to *John Buttetourt* at the Receipt of Exchequer (*c*). The ſame King ſent a Writ to the Keeper of his Treaſury, and to the Barons and Chamberlains of his Exchequer, commanding them to make an aſſignment of Cxv *l* to *William de Cuſſancs* Clerk of the Wardrobe, in ſuch manner that *William* might have prompt payment made to him thereof, towards providing of certain garments and other things hereunder mentioned, for the uſe of the King, the Queen and her Damoiſelles, and the Kings Houſhold. This Writ was delivered to the Chamberlains (*d*). The ſame King by Writ of Privy Seal Dormant ,directed x *l* a-year to be paid at the Exchequer to Frier *Luke de Wodeford* Confeſſour to K. *Edward* I, and to the preſent King (*e*). Again. K. *John* aſſigned to *Euſtace de Nevill* Lx marks of ſilver, to be paid to him at the Exchequer; And commands his Treaſurer and Chamberlains to pay him one half thereof at the Term of St. *Michael* (*anno regni* 2°), and the other half at Eaſter next following (*f*). A *Liberate* Dormant iſſued for the Abbot of *Croxton*, for paying to him C *s* yearly at the Receipt, till ſuch time as the King ſhould aſſign to him C *s* of yearly Rent in Land (*g*). The five Chaplains that ſaid Divine ſervice in the Chapells of St. *John* and St. *Stephen* at *Weſtminſter*, had a Writ of *Liberate* Dormant, for paying them twelve pounds and ten pence every year for their ſalary (*h*). Several Writs of *Liberate* were made and ſealed according to the contents of certain Bills, which were delivered to the Biſhop of *London* then the Kings Chancellour, under the Seal of the Biſhop of

Coventry

---

rus præſens coram Baronibus xvij die Julij nunc ponit loco ſuo Manentum Franciſci ad recipiendum nomine ipſius Comitis M libras de ſumma prædicta, in ſatisfactionem M librarum præfato Manento per ipſum Adomarum hic recognitarum; Et concedit quod prædictæ M libræ decidant Domino Regi de ſumma prædicta; Et quod Rex, facta ſolutione præfato Manento de M libris prædictis, verſus ipſum Adomarum ſit quietus &c. *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 38. *b.*

(*c*) *For the Good Service done by* John Buttetourt *upon the Sea near* Scotland, *the King gave him D l, to be paid at the Receipt of Exchequer, by vertue of a Privy Seal remaining at the Receipt. Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. in imo.*

(*d*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Gardeyn del Office noſtre Treſorier, & as Barons & Chaumberleins de noſtre Eſcheqier, ſaluz. Nous vous mandoms, qe pur ſis draps pur la lyvere de nous & de noſtre chiere conpaigne, & pur la pelure contre ceſte procheine feſte de Noel, Et pur treis draps pur Corcetz pur noſtre dite conpaigne & ſes damoiſeles od la pelure, Et pur naperie, lienge tele, & autres choſes qe nous covendront contre la dite feſte, facez aver a noſtre chier Clerk William de Cuſſances Clerk de noſtre Garderobe aſſignement de Cent & quinſze liveres en aſcun lieu covenable, par la ou il purra preſtement eſtre ſervi. Donee a Langeleye Mareys le x jour de Decembre lan de noſtre regne xvme. Hoc breve liberatur Camerar. die Jovis in craſtino S. Hilarij. *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 47. *a.*

(*e*) *A Privy Seal directed to the Treaſurer, Barons, & Chamberlains, for paying x l a-year out of the Exchequer, to* Frere Lucas de Wodeford *who had been Confeſſour to K.* Edward I. *and the preſent King, in aid of his Suſtenance.* Donne 6. Jul. lan 12. *The Writ was delivered to the Chamberlains. Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 117. *a.*

(*f*) [Johannes] Rex Angliæ &c, W. Theſaurario & G. & R. Camerarijs, ſalutem. Mandamus vobis, quod Lx marcas argenti, quas aſſignavimus Euſtatio de Nevill ad Scaccarium noſtrum . . . . tuari in Rotulo noſtro de feodis. Et medietatem ei faciatis habere de termino S. Michaelis anno r n ſecundo, & aliam medietatem ad Paſcha proximo ſequens. T. G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ, & B. Comite Albem[arliæ apud] Merleberg, xx die Octobris. *Chart. Antiq. D. n.* 26. *dorſo.*

(*g*) H. Dei gratia Rex Angliæ &c; W. Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro noſtro Abbati de Croxton ſingulis annis C. ſolidos; videlicet ad feſtum Sancti Michaelis L. ſolidos, Et ad Paſcha L ſolidos, quos ei & canonicis ſuis conceſſimus ſingulis percipiendos ad Scaccarium noſtrum ad terminos prædictos, loco C ſolidatarum terræ quæ eis aſſignatæ fuerunt in Manerio noſtro de Tingden, pro Anima Domini J. Patris noſtri, donec eis aſſignaverimus alibi Centum ſolidatas terræ. In cujus rei teſtimonium, has Litteras noſtras Patentes fieri fecimus. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium, vij° die Septembris anno regni noſtri xiij. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in dorſo.* *Tit.* Warewyk & Leiceſtr.

(*h*) Rex Theſaurario &c ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro noſtro ſingulis annis, quinq; Capellanis noſtris miniſtrantibus in Capellis S. Johannis & S. Stephani Weſtmonaſterij, duodecim libras & decem denarios pro ſtipendijs ſuis ——. *Pat.* 29. *H.* 3. *m.* 10.

(*i*) Et

Coventry at That time the Kings Treaſurer and Lieutenant in *England* (*i*). A Compoſition having been made at the Exchequer with *Bernard Prior* and certain Mariners for their wages; a Cedule of the ſumm adjudged to them was ſent to the Treaſurers Lieutenant and Chamberlains of the Exchequer for payment thereof (*k*). Writs of Allocate were alſo frequently made in the Chancery, upon Bills tranſmitted thither from the Exchequer (*l*). In fine; If money iſſued out of the Exchequer unduly, he that received it without warant was liable to anſwer and accompt to the Crown for the ſame (*m*).

(*i*) Et memorandum quod iſta brevia (*viz. the Writs of* Liberate *entred above in the Roll*) facta & conſignata fuerunt, juxta continenciam quarundam billarum ſub ſigillo Venerabilis patris W. Coventrenſis & Lych. Epiſcopi Theſaurarij Regis, & locum ejus in Anglia tenentis, Venerabili patri R. Londonienſi Epiſcopo Cancellario ipſius Regis, menſe Junij anno &c triceſimo quinto, liberatarum ad dicta brevia in forma debita facienda; quæ quidem billæ affilantur inter billas de iſto anno. *Lib.* 23. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *in Ced.*

(*k*) De compoſitione facta cum Bernardo Prior & marinarijs de Vadijs ſuis. *Trin. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*l*) London. John de Lincoln Cuſtos Cambij *was allowed what he laid out by the Kings order in repairing the houſes of the ſaid* Cambium *at the Tower of* London: Unde ſumma totalis eſt xv l iiij s: De qua quidem ſumma concordatum eſt, quod idem Johannes habeat billam Cancellar[io] pro brevi de Allocate habendo——. *In the margin,* Habet billam. *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 30. *b.*

(*m*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Por ceo qe nous avoms entendu, qe pluſours gentz puis la mort noſtre cher piere, qui Dieus aſſoile, ount receu graunt ſommes de deners a la reſceite du dit Eſcheker, & hors de la Treſorie qe feut a noſtre dit Pere, & qe ore eſt noſtre, ſaunz commaundement de nous: Vous mandoms & chargeoms fermement enjoignantz, qe vous faces ſercher par les peaux des chamberleyns du dit Eſcheqer qe adunqes furont, comme bien de deners ount eſte liures hors de la receite & de la Treſorie avauntdites, & a queux perſones, & per qi comaundement, puis la mort noſtre dit Pere, juſqes a la Seint Michel derrein paſſe; E faces venir devaunt vous au dit Eſcheqer, totes les dites perſones qui unt reſceu deners en la manere avauntdite, pur reſpoundre & acounter de meiſmes ceaux deners. Done ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Redinges, le ij jour de December lan de noſtre regne primer. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

CHAP. XI.

Of FINES and AMERCIAMENTS.

I, II. Of Fines for Liberties.

CHAP. XI.

I.

FINES Oblatas and Amerciaments made another part of the Crown-Revenue. Which Revenue, in the yearly amount of it, was very conſiderable; eſpecially during the Firſt Period. Tis ſurprizing to ſee, how Numerous the Fines and Amercements appearing upon the Revenue-Rolls of the Ancient times, were, and how many various ways they aroſe. It muſt not be expected, that I ſhould go about to enumerate all the Kinds of them; Or that I ſhould exhibite an Hiſtorical deduction for each Kind which I ſhall take occaſion to mention. Let them therefore, if you pleaſe, for orders ſake, be reduced to Two general claſſes, *viz.* Fines and Amercements for the Foreſt, and Fines and Amercements in Civil and Criminal caſes. As to Fines and Amercements for the Foreſt; it will not, I conceive, be neceſſary or very uſeful, to ſpeak largely concerning Them. It may ſuffice to obſerve, that by the Revenue-Rolls of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*, they appear to be Many and Great; ſo that from the Foreſt Counties, by Treſpaſſes, Defaults, Purpreſtures, and otherwiſe, an ample Revenue was yearly raiſed. As to Fines and Amercements in Civil and Criminal caſes, I will treat firſt of Fines, and afterwards of Amercements. What I would ſay concerning Fines, ſhall be reduced to theſe Three General heads: *viz.* Fines for Liberties, Fines in Law-proceedings, And Fines in general or of a mixt nature. Under the Head of Miſcellaneous Fines (*a*), we will treat of theſe following, *viz.* Fines relating to Offices, and to Trade; Fines for Licences of ſeveral ſorts; And Fines for Benevolence, for Protection and Aid, for Seiſin of Lands, &c. Upon each of the general heads above mentioned, I muſt beg leave to be Copious: partly, becauſe I would make it appear, that the Revenue ariſing this way was Conſiderable; but eſpecially, becauſe by the account I ſhall give of theſe matters, there will be ſo much of the Ancient Law and uſages of this Realm laid open, that I ſuppoſe the Reader will find in it ſomething not only New but alſo Curious and Uſeful. In reference to the Profering, Accepting, and Paying of Fines, ſeveral things may be obſerved. For inſtance. After a Fine had been profered and accepted, if it fell out that the party could not have or obtain the thing for which he Fined, he was Then to be acquitted of the Fine. In which caſe, in the ancient times, his acquittal was uſually entred in the words, *ſed non debet inde ſummoneri*, together with the cauſe of ſuch acquittal, *Quia non habuit rectum nec habere potuit*, *Quia non habuit pro quo promiſit*, or the like. But ſometimes, where the party was for That cauſe to be acquitted of his Fine or *oblatum*, he was obliged to pay a new Fine for ſuch acquittal. *Robert Fitz-Ralf* owed xxv marks, That he might have a Record. But becauſe he could not have the ſaid Record, it was adjudged by the Barons of the Exchequer, that he ſhould be acquitted of the xxv marks Nevertheleſs, he paid a new Fine of xl *s*, for ſuch acquittal (*b*). If the party obtained the thing for which he Fined, as ſoon as he had either perpaid or ſecured the ſumm of ſuch Fine, he was wont to have

---

(*a*) *I call them Miſcellaneous, becauſe they are of ſeveral kinds; and are, for Methods ſake, reduced here to one head.*

(*b*) Robertus filius Radulfi filij Bernardi debet xxv marcas, pro habendo recordo, ſicut continetur in Rotulo viij°. Sed quia non potuit habere recordum prædictum, conſideratum eſt per Barones quod non debet inde ſummoneri. *Five lines lower,* Robertus filius Radulfi filij Bernardi r c de xl s, Ut non ſummoneatur de xxv marcis quas promiſerat pro habendo recordo, ſicut continetur in Rotulo viij°; quod recordum habere non potuit; In th l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Buk.* & *Bedef. m.* 1.

(*c*) Johan-have the Kings Charter made to him accordingly. To ſhew the manner in which This uſed to be done, I have, in the Second Section of this Chapter, ſet-down two or three precedents, taken from the Charter-Rolls of K. *John*: to wit, in the caſe of *Gilbert Fitz-Reinfry* in the firſt year of K. *John*; in the caſe of the Burgeſſes of *Dunwich* in the ſecond year; and in the caſe of the Men of *Boſton* and of *Lenn* in the fifth year. If the party Fining failed in payment of his Fine, he could not have his Charter for the thing deſired: As it appeareth in the caſe of the Abbot and Monks of *Bec* (*c*), and of the *Londoners* (*d*). Again. When a Fine had been profered, and refuſed by the Crown; in caſe the party profered an Addition, That addition was called *crementum finis*. *Robert* ſon of *Ralf* profered firſt Thirty marks, and afterwards encreaſed his profer by adding ten marks more, To have a Concord confirmed (*e*). *Robert Buſſel* profered a Fine of C marks, To have an Inquiſition; and afterwards added xx marks by way of *crementum finis* (*f*). *Robert de Stokeport* added two palfreys to a *Promiſſum* which he had made to obtain a Confirmation for certain Lands (*g*). The like was done by others.

II. Manifold Fines were paid for Grants and Confirmations of Liberties and Franchiſes of ſundry kinds: In the Fifth year of K. *Stephen*, the *Londoners* Fined in C marks of ſilver, That they might have Sheriffs of their own chooſing (*b*). *Lucia* Counteſs of *Cheſter* Fined in C marks of ſilver, That ſhe might Do Right in her Court between her Vaſſalls (*i*). *Uctred* ſon of *Walleof* in xx marks of ſilver and iij palfreys and iij chaſcurs, For the Liberties of Soke and Sake (*k*): And *Ranulf Avenell* in x marks of ſilver, For the like Liberties (*l*). *Thomas* ſon of *Ulivet* Fined in one Chaſcur, That he might be Alderman in the Merchant-Gild of *York* (*m*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* II: The Citizens of *York* Fined in xl marks of ſilver for Reſpite, that they might not be impleaded out of their County, untill the Kings Return (*n*). The Burgeſſes of *Bedford* Fined in xl marks, To have the ſame Liberties as the Burgeſſes of *Oxford* had (*o*). The Burgeſſes

---

(*c*) Johannes D g &c. Sciatis quod conceſſimus & hac carta noſtra confirmavimus, Abbati & Monachis de Becco j Feriam, apud Manerium ſuum de Swinecumb, ſingulis annis per tres dies duraturam: &c. Teſtibus &c. Datum per manum S. Præpoſiti Beverlaci &c apud S. Ebrulfum, xxij die Marcij anno &c quarto. *In the Margin of the Charter-roll it is written thus*, Carta Abbatis de Becco. Et notandum quod hæc Carta ſcripta fuit & ſigillata in Normannia, anno regni Regis quarto; Sed liberata fuit anno quinto, eo quod Abbas prius non habuit denarios ad quietandam Cartam iſtam. *Rot. Cart. 5. Joh. m.* 14.

(*d*) *Hic paul. inf. ſect. 2. ad ann. 1. Joh.* Cives Londoniæ dant.

(*e*) Idem [Robertus filius Radulfi filij Bernardi] debet x marcas, quas poſt primam oblationem de xxx marcis accrevit, per Rotulum Curiæ. *Mag. Rot. 22. Hen. 2. Rot. 5. b. Hunt. & Cant.*

(*f*) Robertus Buſſel debet xx marcas de Cremento finis C marcarum quem prius fecerat, Ut Inquiſitio fiat ſecundum primum finem. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 20. a. Lanc.*

(*g*) Robertus de Stokeport r c de x marcis pro ij palefridis de cremento de promiſſo, pro habenda confirmatione Regis de tribus carrucatis terræ in Birſtaſbrum. & in Kelfrimeſhereng. In theſauro C s, & debet ij marcas & dimidiam. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 20. a. Lanc.*

(*b*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones. Homines Londoniæ reddunt compotum de C marcis argenti, Ut habeant Vic[ecomites] ad electionem ſuam: In theſauro xxx l; Et in Perdonis per Breve Regis, Regi Scotiæ xvj s, Rannulſo de Pictavia vij s, Epiſcopo de Ely vj s & x d [*And ſeveral other ſmall ſumms to Others*]; Et debent xv l & vij s. *Mag. Rot. 5. Steph. Rot. 15. a.*

(*i*) Et eadem [Lucia Comitiſſa Ceſtriæ] debet C marcas argenti, Ut poſſit tenere Rectum in Curia ſua inter Homines ſuos. *Ib. Rot. 12. a. Linc.*

(*k*) Uctredus filius Walleof r c de xx marcis argenti & iij palefridis & iij fugatoribus, Pro Soca & Saca quæ Rex ei conceſſit. *Ib. Rot. 3. b. Norhumb.*

(*l*) Rannulſus Avenellus r c de x marcis argenti, Ut haberet Socam & Sacam in terra ſua. *Ib. Rot. 10. b. Sudf.*

(*m*) Thomas de Everwic filius Uliveti debet j fugatorem, ut ſit Aldermannus in Gilda Mercatorum de Everwic. *Ib. Rot. 3. b.*

(*n*) Cives Eboraci r c de xl marcis argenti, pro reſpectu ne placitarent extra Comitatum ſuum donec Rex veniret; In theſauro xl marcas, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot. 3. H. 2. Rot. 4. a.*

(*o*) Burgenſes de Bedeford r c de xl marcis, pro Carta Regis habenda, Ut ſint in Libertate Burgenſium de Oxineford; In theſauro xxx marcas, Et debent x marcas. *Mag. Rot. 13. H. 2. Rot. 7. a. Buchingeh. & Bed.*

CHAP. XI.

Burgeſſes of *Shrewsbury* Fined in ij marks of Gold, To have their Town at Ferm (*p*). The Burgeſſes of *Bruges* in xx marks, To have their Town at Ferm (*q*). The Men of *Andover* in x marks, To have the ſame Liberties in their Gild, which the Men of *Wilton* and of *Saresbury* had in their Gild (*r*). *Robert* ſon of *Buſtard* in x marks, For a Confirmation of his Purchaſes, And that he might not be impleaded except before the King or his Juſticier (*s*). The Men of *Preſton* gave C marks, To have the Same Liberties that the Men of *Newcaſtle* had (*t*). The Men of *Coventry* gave xx marks, To have the Kings Confirmation of their Liberties (*u*). The Citizens of *Norwich* fourſcore marks, That they might have their Liberties *&c* (*w*). The Soke of *Dunham* xxx *l*, for a Confirmation of the Liberties which they had in the time of K. *Henry* I (*x*). The Men of *Briſtoll* L *l*, To have Reſpite, and that they might not Plead without the walls of their Town, till the Kings Return into *England* (*y*). The Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* CCC marks and one mark of gold, To have their Town at Ferm, and be exempt from the Sheriff of the County's Intermeddling (*z*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I: The Knights of *Surrey* Fined in CC marks, To be Quitt of all things pertaining to the Foreſt (*a*). The Burgeſſes of *Northampton* Fined in xxx *l*, To have their Town at Ferm, and for their Liberties (*b*). The Wapentake of *Aneſty* gave xix *l* & xj *d*, To have Quitance of the Foreſt by the Kings Charter, and to be no longer within the Foreſt (*c*). The Burgeſſes of *Carlile* gave x marks, To have their Liberties (*d*). *Robert de Cardinan* gave x marks, That he might have a market at *Loſtwethiel* (*e*). The

Fullers

(*p*) Burgenſes de Salopesberi r c de ij marcis auri, pro habenda villa ſua ad firmam ut dicunt; In Theſauro xij l pro ij marcis auri, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Salopeſc.*

(*q*) Burgenſes de Brug. r c de xx marcis, pro habenda villa ſua ad firmam: In Th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*r*) Homines de Andeura r c de x marcis, Pro habenda eadem Libertate in Gilda ſua, quam Homines de Wiltona & de Saresberia habent in Gilda ſua; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2 *Rot.* 13. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*s*) Robertus filius Buſtardi debet x marcas, pro confirmatione de perquiſitionibus ſuis, Et ne ponatur in placitum niſi coram Rege vel Juſticia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*t*) Homines de Preſton r c de C marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis, ut habeant Libertates quas Homines de Novo Caſtro habent. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Lancaſtra.*

(*u*) Homines de Covintre r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda confirmatione Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legerceſtr. tit.* De Placitis Curiæ.

(*w*) Cives Norwici r c de quater xx marcis, pro Cambio, & pro libertatibus ſuis habendis, & pro habendo reſpectu de Aſſiſa de Nova diſſ[aiſina]; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. m.* 1. *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*x*) Soka de Dunham r c de xxx l, pro habenda confirmatione de Libertatibus ſuis quas habuerunt tempore Regis Henrici; In Theſauro vij l & x s, Et debent xxij l & x s. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

Socha de Dunham r c de xxij l & x s, pro habenda confirmatione de Libertatibus ſuis quas habuerunt tempore Regis Henrici. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*y*) Homines de Briſtou r c de L l, pro habendo reſpectu, & ne placitent extra muros villæ ſuæ, donec Rex veniat in Angliam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Gloec.*

(*z*) Burgenſes de Cantebr. r c de CCC marcis & j marca auri, ut habeant villam ſuam ad firmam, & ne Vicecomes ſe inde intromittat; In theſauro xl marcas, Et debent CC & Lx marcas & j marcam auri. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*a*) Milites de Surreia r c de CC marcis, Ut ſint amodo quieti de omnibus quæ pertinent ad foreſtam ab aqua Waiæ uſq; Cantiam, & a Strata de Geldedon uſq; Meridiem, quantum Surreia durat. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Surr.*

(*b*) Burgenſes de Norhantona r c de xxx l, pro habenda Villa ſua ad firmam, & pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*c*) Wapentacum de Aneſti r c de xix l & xj d, pro habenda Quietantia foreſtæ per Cartam Domini Regis, & quod non ſit amplius in foreſta. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*d*) Burgenſes de Carliolo r c de x marcis, pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Cumb.*

(*e*) Robertus de Cardinan debet x marcas, pro habendo foro apud Loſtwetell. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. m.* 2. *Cornuwalia.*

(*f*) Ful-

Fullers of *Wincheſter* x marks, For a Confirmation of their Liberties (*f*). The County of *Bedford* xx marks, To have a Charter of Liberties of the Foreſt (*g*). The Burgeſſes of *York* CC marks, For their Liberties (*h*).

And many other Towns and Perſons at various times, in the reigns of KK. *Richard* I, and *John*, Fined in various ſumms, For Grants and Confirmations of divers ſorts of Liberties, Franchiſes, and Exemptions, according to the tenour of the reſpective Records hereunder cited: That is to ſay; The Men of *Ipſwich* (*i*), The Citizens of *Norwich* (*k*), The Men of *Ketſtevene* and *Hoiland* (*l*), The Men of *Puntdeburk* (*m*), The Burgeſſes of *Doncaſter* (*n*), The Men of *Lincoln* (*o*); The Burgeſſes of *Worceſter* (*p*), The Abbat of *Perſore* (*q*), The Men of *Ipſwich* (*r*), The Burgeſſes of *Scardeburgh* (*s*), *Gilbert Fitz-Reinfrey* (*t*), The Abbat of *Burgh* (*u*), The Fullers of *Wincheſter* (*w*), The Citizens of *Lincoln*, (*x*), The Citizens of *London* (*y*), *Philipp* Biſhop of *Durham* (*z*), *Gilbert* Fitz-

---

(*f*) Fullones Wintoniæ r c de x marcis, pro habenda Carta Regis de Confirmatione Libertatum ſuarum. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a. Sudhant.*

(*g*) Et [Galfridus filius Petri r c] de xx marcis de Comitatu de Bedeford, pro habenda Carta ſua de Libertatibus Foreſtæ. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. poſt Sudſexam.*

(*h*) Burgenſes de Everwich debent CC marcas, Pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. tit.* De Promiſſis.

(*i*) Homines de Gipeſwiz r c de Lx marcis, Pro habenda Villa ſua in manu ſua per Crementum C ſolidorum per annum de firma, Et pro Confirmatione Domini Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Nordfolch & Sudfolch.*

(*k*) Cives de Norwico r c de CC marcis, Pro habenda Confirmatione Libertatum Civitatis ſuæ per Cartam Domini Regis Ricardi, Et pro habenda Civitate in manu ſua, ita ut reſpondeant de firma debita, ad Scaccarium de Termino S. Michaelis; In th. l, Et Q. ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. eod. tit.*

(*l*) Homines de Ketſtevene & de Hoilanda debent C marcas, Ut ſint ad tale Servitium Carrucatarum & Hydag. ſicut ſolebant eſſe temporibus Anteceſſorum Domini Regis; ſcilicet ad defendendum v Carrucatas de Ketſtevene & de Hoilanda contra duas Carrucatas de Lindeſia. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Linc.*

(*m*) Homines de Puntdeburc debent x marcas, pro habenda tali confirmatione de Domino Rege, qualem habuerunt de H. Rege Patre. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Everwic.*

(*n*) Burgenſes de Danecaſtra r c de L marcis, pro habenda Villa & Socha ſua ad firmam, pro C & xxv marcis per annum; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Everwicſc.*

(*o*) Homines de Lincolnia r c de D marcis, Pro habenda tali Confirmatione de Domino Rege de Libertatibus ſuis, qualem habent Burgenſes de Norhanton. *Ib. eod. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*p*) Burgenſes de Wireceſtria r c de x marcis, Ut ſint in eo ſtatu Libertatis ſuæ verſus Homines de Gloeceſtria, quo fuerunt tempore quo finem iſtum fecerunt, donec Rex venerit in Angliam vel aliud inde præceperit. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*q*) Abbas de Perſora [debet] x marcas, Pro habendo foro die Mercurij ſingulis ſeptimanis apud Bradeweiam. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Wireceſtr. tit.* De Promiſſis, Per H. Cant. Archiepiſcopum.

(*r*) Homines de Gipeſwiz debent Lx marcas, pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*s*) Burgenſes de Scardeburc debent vj marcas, pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis, ſicut Carta quam habent teſtatur. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. m.* 2. *Everwichſcira.*

(*t*) Gilebertus filius Reinfridi r c de C l, Pro habendis vj libratis Terræ & Quietantia de Cornagio, & alijs Libertatibus ſuis habendis, ſecundum tenorem Cartæ Regis quam inde habet. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Weſtmerieland. Tit.* Oblata facta coram Domino Rege & H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo, apud Inſulam de Andeli & apud Lundam.

(*u*) Abbas de Burgo [debet] Cxlv l & vj s & viij d, quas promiſit in Alemannia ad Redemptionem Regis, & ut Rex manuteneat Libertates ſuas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*w*) Fullones Wintoniæ r c de v marcis pro habenda Carta Regis de confirmatione libertatum ſuarum. In th. ij marcas, Et debent iij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Sudhanteſc.*

(*x*) Cives Lincolliæ r c de CCC marcis, Pro habenda Civitate Lincolliæ ad firmam, ſicut habuerunt tempore Regis Ricardi, Et pro habenda Carta de Confirmatione illius Firmæ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Item Linc.*

(*y*) Cives Londoniæ dant Domino Regi tria Milia marcarum, Pro habenda Confirmatione Domini Regis de Libertatibus ſuis: Et Carta liberabitur G. filio Petri, Per ſic quod ſi illa tria Milia marcarum volunt dare, ſuam Cartam habebunt; Sin autem, Cartam non habebunt. *Rot. Oblator.* 1. *J. m.* 20.

(*z*) Philippus Dunelmenſis Epiſcopus r c

Fitz-Reinfrey (*a*), The Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* (*b*), The Burgeſſes of *Oxford* (*c*), The Abbat of St. *Alban* (*d*), The Men of *Ketſtevene* and *Hoiland* (*e*), The Abbat of *York*, The Burgeſſes of *Scardeburgh*, The Burgeſſes of *York*, The Burgeſſes of *Beverly*, And the Abbat of S. *Mary* of *York* (*f*), The Burgeſſes of *Dunwich* (*g*), The

---

de M & CC marcis, Pro habenda Confirmatione Domini Regis de Saberge & Wapentaco cum pertinentijs ſuis, & de Crec, & de Clive, & Nemoribus ſuis deforeſtandis, ſicut Cartæ Domini Regis Ricardi teſtantur; Et ut ſit quietus de Auxilio Domini Regis, quod Dominus Rex petijt, quando venit in Angliam de Normannia, de Univerſitate Angliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Norhumberl.*

(*a*) Gilebertus filius Reinfridi r c de C l, Pro Cartis ſuis confirmandis; Et pro habendis furchijs & foſſato in feodo quod tenet per ſervitium feodi Militis de Rege in Comitatu Lancaſtriæ; Et ut Conventio facta inter Regem Ricardum & ipſum teneatur, ſuper quietancia de Cornagio; Et pro tenenda terra in Kendale in pace, quam habet de do no Regis Ricardi: Per Plegium Johannis Briewerre de xxx marcis, & per plegium Radulfi Gernun de xxx marcis, & per plegium Roberti de la Mare de xx marcis, & per plegium Ricardi de Vernun de x marcis, & per plegium Gileberti de Norfolch de xx marcis, & per plegium Ricardi de Malebiſſe de xl marcis. Sed reſpondet inde in Lancaſtre in anno ſequenti. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *b. Weſtmerieland.*

Johannes D g &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti Carta noſtra confirmaſſe, Gilberto filio Rogeri filij Reinfridi & hæredibus ſuis poſt eum, liberam Curiam & furcam & foſſam cum Socc & Sacc, Toll & Them, & Infengenthef, in feudo Militis quod tenet de Honore Lancaſtriæ, & Mercatum in Warton ſingulis Ebdomadis uno die, ſcilicet die Mercurij. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædictus Gilbertus & hæredes ſui poſt eum, habeant & teneant omnes prædictas Libertates & Mercatum prædictum, bene & in pace, libere & quiete, integre, plenarie, & honorifice in perpetuum, cum omnibus Libertatibus & liberis Conſuetudinibus ad hujuſmodi Curiam & Mercatum pertinentibus. Ita tamen quod Mercatum illud non ſit ad nocumentum vicinorum mercatorum. Teſtibus W. Londonienſi & G. Wintonienſi Epiſcopis, G. filio Petri &c. Data per manus S. Wellenſis Archidiaconi & J. de Gray Archidiaconi Glouceſtriæ apud Poreceſtr. xxvj die Aprilis Anno Regni noſtri primo. *Rot. Cart.* 1. *Joh. Par.* 2. *n.* 148.

(*b*) Nova Oblata facta coram Rege in partibus tranſmarinis, & miſſa Galfrido filio Petri: Burgenſes de Cantebr. [debent] CC & L marcas, pro habenda Villa ſua ad firmam, & talibus Libertatibus quas Liberi & Dominici Burgi Domini Regis habent qui Libertates habent. Robertus filius Akari r c de iiij marcis, pro brevi Novæ diſſaiſinæ &c. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 12. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*c*) Burgenſes Oxenefordiæ r c de CC marcis, Pro Confirmatione habenda de Libertate ſua, quam habuerunt tempore H. Regis Patris Regis; & pro Libertate quam Cives Londoniæ habent; & pro habenda Villa ſua ad firmam, reſpondendo de firma ad duos terminos anni, ſicut Carta eorum teſtatur. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Oxenefordſcira.*

(*d*) Abbas S. Albani [debet] CCC & x marcas, Pro habenda quietantia Carrucagij, & pro habenda Protectione ne reſpondeat niſi coram Rege, & pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis ſicut continetur in Carta. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hurtfordſcira.*

(*e*) Homines de Ketſtevene & de Hoilande r c de C libris, Ut Carrucagium de eis capiatur ut antiquitus ſolet capi, ſcilicet v carrucæ contra ij carrucas de Lindeſeia. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Linc.*

(*f*) Abbas Ebor. r c de C libris, pro Cartis ſuis renovandis. Burgenſes de Scardeburc debent xl marcas, pro Confirmatione Cartæ ſuæ, quam habent de Rege H. Patre Regis, de Libertatibus Villæ ſuæ. Burgenſes Eboraci r c de L marcis, pro Confirmatione Cartarum ſuarum de Libertatibus ſuis. Burgenſes de Beverlaco debent D marcas, pro habenda Nova Carta de Libertatibus & quietantijs ſuis, & pro Cartis ſuis confirmandis. Abbas S. Mariæ Eboraci debet j palefridum, pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Decima Venationis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Everwich.*

(*g*) Burgenſes de Dunwiz [debent] CC marcas & v Milliaria anguillarum, pro habendo Wrec & Lagan, ſicut continetur in Carta ſua; Et C marcas, Ut Carta de Libertatibus eis teneatur. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Norfolch. & Sudf.*

Johannes D g &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta confirmaſſe Burgenſibus noſtris de Dunewichge quod Burgum de Dunewichge ſit Liberum Burgum noſtrum; & habeat ſoccam & ſaccam & Toll & Theam & Infangenthef; & quod ipſi per totam terram noſtram quieti ſint de Thelon[io], & leſtagio, & paſſagio, & pontagio, & ſtallagio, & de leue, & de danegeld, & de ewagio, de wrec & lagan, & de omnibus alijs conſuetudinibus; ſalva libertate Civitatis Londoniæ; Et quod ipſi rectam & ſolitam firmam ſuam per manum ſuam reddant ad Scaccarium noſtrum; & quod

The Burgeſſes of *Sareſbiry* (*b*), The Burgeſſes of *Diviſes* (*i*), The Templars (*k*), The Burgeſſes of *Southampton* (*l*), The Burgeſſes of *Preſton* (*m*), Tbe Abbot of *Lilleſhull* (*n*), The Priour of *Lancaſter* (*o*), *Hugh de Merevill* (*p*), The Men of *Grimesby* (*q*), The Burgeſſes of *Exeter* (*r*), G. Biſhop of *Wincheſter* (*s*), The Men of

---

quod nullam ſectam faciant Comitatuum vel Hundredorum, niſi coram Juſticiarijs noſtris; Et cum ſummoniti fuerint eſſe coram Juſticiarijs, mittant pro ſe xij legales homines de Burgo ſuo, qui ſint pro eis omnibus; & ſi forte amerciari debuerint, per ſex probos homines de Burgo ſuo & per ſex probos homines extra Burgum amercientur. Conceſſimus etiam eis, quod filios & filias ſuas poſſint libere ubi voluerint in Terra noſtra maritare, & viduas ſimiliter per conſilium amicorum ſuorum; & perquiſitiones ſuas de terris & edificijs in villa ſua, poſſint dare aut vendere, aut facere inde quod voluerint & quando voluerint. Conceſſimus etiam eis Hanſam & Gildam mercatoriam, ſicut habere conſueverunt. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædicti Burgenſes noſtri prænominatas libertates & liberas conſuetudines habeant & teneant, libere pacifice & integre, ſine omni inpedimento. T. E. Elyenſi Epiſcopo Willelmo Mareſcallo &c. Data per manum H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi Cancellarij noſtri apud Rupem Aurivall[is], xxix die Junij anno r n primo. *Rot. Cart.* 1. *Joh. par.* 2. *nu.* 164.

(*b*) Burgenſes Sareſbiriæ [debent] x marcas, pro habenda confirmatione Regis de libertatibus ſuis ſecundum cartam Regis patris Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 11. *b. Wilt. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*i*) Burgenſes de Diviſis debent xij marcas & j paleſridum, Ut habeant cartam Regis de cartis ſuis confirmandis quas habent de patre Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2 *Joh. Rot.* 11. *b. Wilt. eod. tit.*

(*k*) Templarij debent M libras (ſed reſpondent infra), pro Confirmatione Cartarum ſuarum, Et ut ſint quieti de amerciamentis quæ exiguntur ab eis ad Scaccarium; Debent etiam habere ſaiſinam Inſulæ, unde diſſaiſiti fuerunt ſine Judicio; Et cum ſaiſiti fuerint, debent inde juri parere. Templarij reddunt compotum de M libris, pro Confirmatione Cartarum ſuarum, ſicut ſupra continetur; In theſauro Nichil, Et ipſi Regi M libras per Breve Regis, Et Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Burgenſes de Suthanton [debent] C libras, Pro habenda villa de Suthanton ad firmam in perpetuum, pro CC libris per annum, cum portu de Porteſmue & omnibus alijs pertinentijs ad firmam illius villæ, unde eadem villa ſaiſita fuit tempore Regis H. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhanteſcira.*

Suhamteſira. Burgenſes de Hamton dant Domino Regi C l, Pro habenda Villa de Suhamton ad firmam inperpetuum pro CC l per annum, cum Portu de Portu Mues, & omnibus alijs pertinentijs ad firmam, Villæ de Hamton pertinentibus, unde eadem Villa ſaiſita fuit tempore Regis H. Et habent Cartam Domini Regis inde de prædicta firma reſpondenda ad feſtum S. Michaelis ad Scaccarium Domini Regis. *Oblat.* 1. *J. m.* 19.

(*m*) Burgenſes de Preſton r c de Lx marcis & iiij chaſcurs, pro Confirmatione cartæ ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 17. *a. Lancaſtra.*

(*n*) Abbas de Lilleſhull debet xx l, pro habenda carta noſtra de communibus libertatibus & quietantijs. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 8. *b. m.* 1. *Everwicſcira.*

(*o*) Prior de Lancaſtra r c de ij bonis Paleſridis vel de x marcis, Pro habenda Protectione, ne trahatur in placitum de aliquo tenementorum ſuorum niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario; Et pro habendis Eccleſijs ſuis cum Capellis & omnibus rebus ſuis in Honore de Lancaſtria, ſecundum teſtimonium Cartarum ſuarum; Et præcipue pro habendis Decimis ſuis plenarie cum † omnibus Dominicis Regis, ſive Rex illa habuerit in manu ſua, ſive non, ſicut Rex eis conceſſit & Litteris ſuis Patentibus eis confirmavit dum eſſet Comes Moritoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a. Lancaſtra.*

† *leg.* de. *Vid. Form. Anglic. nu:* CII. *tit.* Confirmation.

(*p*) Hugo de Merevill r c de xv marcis & iij bonis paleſridis, Pro Curia ſua habenda de Libertatibus ſuis de Tol & Theam & Infangenethief, & de Furto, & de Judicio Ferri & Aquæ & alijs Libertatibus, exceptis his quæ pertinent ad Coronam, quamdiu Helewiſa uxor ejus duraverit in habitu ſeculari. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*q*) Homines de Grimesbi debent Lv marcas & j Paleſridum, Pro habenda Carta Regis de Libertatibus ſuis ſecundum tenorem Cartæ de Norhanton. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Linc.*

(*r*) Burgenſes Exoniæ r c de C & x marcis, Pro Cartis ſuis confirmandis; Et de v marcis vel j Paleſrido de v marcis, Pro Carta ſua triplicanda. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*s*) G. Wintonienſis Epiſcopus r c de CCC marcis, pro habendo Scutagio de Militibus quos de Rege tenet in Capite, & pro habendis Boſcis, Warennijs, Hundredis, & Chaſcijs (de Chaſcijs additum eſt per Cartam Regis per præceptum Juſticiarij), & omnibus alijs tenementis ſuis tota vita ſua, in eiſdem Libertatibus & liberis conſuetudinibus quibus Prædeceſſor ſuus Ricardus Win-

of *Kaermerdin* (t), The Men of *Burgh* (u), The Men of *Helleſton* (w), The Burgeſſes of *Preſton* (x), The Men of *Newcaſtle* upon *Tine*, and the Men of *Newburne* (y), The Men of *Robiri*, the Men of *Jaclinton*, and the Men of *Corbridg* (z), *William* ſon of *Adam* (a), The Priour and Brothers of the Hoſpital of *Jeruſalem* (b), The Men of *Hertrepol* (c), *David* the *Dyer* (d), The Knights and Theignes of the Honour of *Lancaſter* (e), The Burgeſſes of *Derby* (f), The Burgeſſes of *Ripon* and of *Hedon* (g), The Abbat of *Ramſey* (h), *Michael de Punninges*

Wintonienſis Epiſcopus vel ipſe melius ea habuit & tenuit. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(t) Homines de Kaermerdin debent xx marcas & j Palefridum, Pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Carta H. Regis Patris Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Gloeceſtr.*

(u) Homines de Burgo r c de xx marcis, & de v marcis pro j palefrido, Pro habendo uno mercato qualibet die Dominica, & una feria per duos dies, ſcilicet vigilia S. Johannis Baptiſtæ & die ſequenti, apud Burgum; In Theſauro liberaverunt, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Weſtmerieland, tit.* Nova Oblata.

(w) Homines de Helleſton r c de xl marcis & j palefrido, conputatis in illis xx marcis & j palefrido prius promiſſis, Pro habenda Carta Regis quod Burgus de Helleſton ſit Liber Burgus, & quod Burgenſes ejuſ[dem] habeant Gildam Mercatoriam, & quietantiam per totam terram Regis de Teloneo, Pontagio, Stallagio, & Leſtagio, & Sullagio; Salvis, in omnibus, Libertatibus Civitatis Londoniæ: Et pro habendis alijs Libertatibus quæ in Carta illa continentur. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Cornewallia.*

(x) Burgenſes de Preſton r c de xxx marcis & iiij Chaſcurs, Pro confirmatione Cartæ ſuæ: In theſauro xxx marcas, & xij marcas pro iiij Chaſcurs in j tallia; Et Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc.*

(y) Homines de Novo Caſtello ſuper Tinam [debent] C marcas & ij Palefridos, Pro habenda Villa de Novo Caſtello ſuper Tinam in manu ſua, per Veterem firmam ſcilicet L libras, & x libras de Cremento; Et pro habenda Confirmatione de Libertatibus ſuis quas habent per Cartam H. Regis Patris. Sed poſtea mandatum eſt per Breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quod nec prædicta firma neq; Crementum ab eis exigatur; Quia Rex conceſſit Vicecomiti, ut reſpondeat de firma ejuſdem Villæ, ſicut conſuevit antequam Crementum eſſet poſitum. Homines de Neweburne debent xv marcas & ij Palefridos, Pro habenda Villa ſua ad firmam per L l per annum, quæ prius ſolebat reddere xxx l. Sed nec Firma neq; Crementum debet exigi ab eis, quia Rex conceſſit Vicecomiti ſicut ſupra continetur. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Norhumberland.*

(z) *Ib. juxt.*

(a) Willelmus filius Adæ debet x marcas & j bonum palefridum, exceptis xx marcis prius promiſſis, pro habendis xx ſolidatis terræ in Baenburc quas tenet de Rege; & pro habenda quietantia de tribus hominibus quos ponit ſuper eandem terram, ut ſint quieti de Teloneo in Villa de Baenburg. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Norhumb.*

(b) Prior & Fratres Hoſpitalis Jeruſalem debent DCC & L marcas, Pro renovandis Cartis ſuis, & pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis ſecundum Cartas ſuas, & pro habenda terra Adæ Coci quæ fuit in manu Regis, & pro habenda terra de Totingwich.. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

(c) Homines de Hertrepol r c de xxx marcis, Ut habeant Libertates & Leges in Villa ſua de Hertrepol, quales habent Burgenſes de Novo Caſtello ſuper Tinam in Villa ſua; & pro habenda inde Carta Regis; & ut ſint Liberi Burgenſes. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſc.*

(d) David Tinctor r c de j marca, Pet ſic quod Maſagium ſuum quod habet in Kaerleolo ſit Burgagium; Et quod ipſe habeat eaſdem Libertates quas alij Burgenſes habent de Kaerleolo. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumberland.*

(e) Milites & Theini de Honore Lancaſtriæ r c de CC & quater xx libris & Lxxv ſolidis & de x Chaſcurs, Pro Confirmatione Cartæ ſuæ de Libertatibus Foreſtæ. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *a.*

(f) Burgenſes de Derebi debent Lxvj marcas, pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

(g) Burgenſes de Ripun [debent] x l, pro habenda libertate ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Everwichſcira.*

Burgenſes de Hedon r c de Lxx marcis, pro habenda confirmatione de libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Everw.*

(h) Abbas de Rameſeia r c de C libris, Pro habenda una Carta Regis, quod ipſe & Dominica ſua quieta ſint de ſectis Schirarum & hundredorum, & de Auxilijs Vicecomitum; & pro habendo franco plegio in Curia ſua; & pro habenda alia Carta Regis de habendis duobus Mercatis apud Sanctum Yvonem & apud Welles; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Idem [debet] j palefridum, pro Carta ſua de Libertatibus dupplicanda; Et xl marcas, pro habenda Carta Regis, de quadam Feria viiij dierum apud Sanctum Yvonem ad feſtum S. Laurentij;

ges (i), The Abbat of *Croyland* (k), *Robert de Tateſhal* (l), The Citizens of *London* (m), The Abbat and Monks of St. *Alban* for the Monks of *Tinmouth* (n), The Town of *Baſingſtok* (o), *Hugh Bardolf* on behalf of the Knights and Freeholders of the Honour of *William Peverell* (p), The County of *Surrey* (q), The Men of *Eſſex* (r), The Priour and Monks of *Tinmouth* (s), The Men of *Cornwall* (t), The Men of *Boſton* of the Soke belonging to the Honour

---

Laurentij; ita tamen quod non ſit ad nocumentum vicinarum feriarum; Et pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus, ne ponatur in placitum de aliquo Tenementorum ſuorum quæ tenet de Rege in Capite, niſi coram Rege; Et pro habendis alijs Litteris Regis Patentibus, ne vexetur contra Libertates Cartarum ſuarum, quas de Rege & Anteceſſoribus ſuis habet. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 10. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*i*) Micael de Punninges debet j bonum Oſturum Norrenſem, Pro habendo j Mercato apud Crauleia per j diem in qualibet ſeptimana, ſcilicet per diem Mercurij, ita quod non ſit ad nocumentum &c. Per plegiagium Comitis David & Roberti de Vallibus. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*k*) Abbas de Croillande r c de C marcis, Pro Confirmatione Cartarum ſuarum; Et pro warantizatione defaltæ quam fecit verſus Priorem de Spalding de quodam Mariſco tempore Regis Ricardi, quam idem Rex ei warantizavit; Et pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus de Protectione, ne ponatur in placitum de aliqua elemoſina quam habet de Rege, vel de Dono Anteceſſorum ſuorum, niſi coram Rege. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a. Lincoll.*

(*l*) Robertus de Tateſhal debet j Oſturum bene ſedentem, pulchrum, & manerum, pro habendo uno Mercato qualibet die Jovis apud Tateſhal, ita quod non ſit ad nocumentum &c. *Ib. juxt.*

(*m*) Cives Londoniæ [debent] j bonum tonellum Vini, & j bonum Palefridum de C ſolidis, Pro Carta ſua dupplicanda. Idem Cives [debent] MMM marcas, Pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *b.*

Cives Londoniæ debent Lx marcas, Pro Gilda Telaria delenda, ita ut de cætero non ſuſcitetur; & pro Carta Regis inde habenda. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *b. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*n*) Abbas & Monachi S. Albani r c de xxv marcis & j palefrido pro Monachis de Tinemue, Pro confirmanda quadam Carta Monachorum de Tinemue de Libertatibus ſuis; Et pro habenda Carta Regis, quod ipſi Monachi S. Albani poſſint claudere omnes boſcos ſuos qui non ſunt in foreſta, & qui ſunt extra foreſtam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*o*) Villata de Baſingſtok debet ij marcas, Per ſic quod Mercatum illorum quod fuit per diem Dominicam, ſit per diem Lunæ. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Sudhant.*

(*p*) Hugo Bardolf pro Militibus & libere Tenentibus de Honore Willelmi Peverell, qui eſt in manu Regis & in cuſtodia ipſius Hugonis, debent xl marcas, Ne Vicecomites in quorum Baillijs prædictus Honor fuerit, in aliquo ſe intromittant de Honore illo. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*q*) Comitatus Surreiæ quietus eſt de CCC marcis, quas promiſerat pro habenda Confirmatione Regis Ricardi de deafforeſtando Comitatu; De quibus H. de Nevill acquietat eos in Dorſeta, Ubi Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Surreia.*

(*r*) Homines de Eſſex [debent] D marcas & v Palefridos, pro deafforeſtanda Foreſta de Eſſex quæ eſt ultra Calceam inter Coleceſtriam & Storteford, per metas quæ in Carta quam inde habent continentur. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*s*) Prior & Monachi de Tinemue reddunt compotum de L marcis, pro Carta ſua de Libertatibus ſuis confirmanda; & ut Carta illa inrotuletur apud Weſtmonaſterium, & ut ipſa teneatur & obſervetur; & ut quieti ſint inrotulati ad Scaccarium de xxx marcis & j Palefrido, quas pro eo obtulerunt & pro alia Carta de Boſcis ſuis claudendis, quam non habent: In theſauro l, Et Q. ſ. Idem reddunt compotum de ij palefridis, pro Carta duplicanda de Libertatibus ſuis, & in una Cartarum illarum non ponatur, Sicut &c; In theſauro x marcas pro palefridis, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Norhumberland*, Nova Oblata.

(*t*) Homines Cornubiæ r c de MM, & CC marcis pro xx Palefridis, Palefrido computato pro x marcis, Pro deafforeſtanda tota Cornubia, & cæteris quæ in Carta inde eis facta continentur; Ut ſint inde quieti de omnibus Placitis & Attachiamentis foreſtæ & foreſtariorum præteritis; Et ut poſſint habere Vicecomites de Suis, Ita quod eligant de melioribus Comitatus ſui, & præſentent Regi, qui eligat de præſentatis quem voluerit, Et ille ſit Vicecomes quamdiu bene ſervierit, Et ſi non bene ſervierit ammoveatur, & ſubſtituatur ei alius per Regem de eodem Comitatu, ſi idoneus in Comitatu inveniatur, & ſi ibi inventus non fuerit, Rex eis dabit aliunde Vicecomitem, talem qui non habeat eos odio & qui eos bene tractet; Et pro amovendo le Moteier quo uti ſolebant in placitis ſuis; Sicut continetur in Carta Regis quam inde habent: Termini, Ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anni vj, CC marcæ, Ad feſtum S. Michaelis CC & L marcæ, Et

Honour of *Richemunt* in *Holland* (*u*), *Henry Bataill* (*w*), The Men of *Devonſhire* (*x*), The Abbat of *Coggeſhal* (*y*), Earl *Alberic* (*z*), The Men of *Odiham* (*a*); The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* (*b*), The Burgeſſes of *Derby* (*c*), *Roald Fitz-Alan* (*d*), The

Et ita de Scaccario ad Scaccarium quouſq; duo Millia marcarum perſolvantur; quibus perſolutis ad duo proxima Scaccaria ſequenda, reddent CC marcas pro Palefridis; In theſauro CCC & xx l, Et debent M & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, & CC marcas pro palefridis. *Ibid. Rot.* 4. *a. Cornewallia.*

(*u*) Homines de Sancto Botulfo de Soca, qui ſunt de Honore de Richemunt in Hoilanda, reddunt compotum de C l & ij palefridis, Per ſic quod nullus Vicecomes vel baillivi ſui intromittant ſe de eis, ſed ut poſſint ex ſe conſtituere baillivum qui reſpondeat ad Scaccarium de placitis & exitibus, ſicut conſueverunt reſpondere Comiti Britanniæ dum fuit in manu ſua, & de omnibus alijs quæ ad Regem pertinent, præter placita Coronæ cum evenerint, quæ per Vicecomitem ſimul cum baillivo eorum attachientur; In theſauro Lxxv l, & x marcæ pro palefridis in una Talea, Et debent xxv l: Idem reddunt compotum de eodem debito: In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Linc.*

Johannes D g &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta noſtra confirmaſſe, Hominibus de Sancto Botulfo & de Socha qui ſunt de Honore de Richemund in Hoiland, quod nullus Vicecomes vel Baillivi ſui intromittant ſe de eis, ſet ut poſſint ex ſe conſtituere Baillivum, qui reſpondeat ad Scaccarium noſtrum de placitis & exitibus, ſicut reſpondere conſueverunt Comiti Britanniæ dum fuerunt in manu ſua, & de omnibus alijs quæ ad nos pertinent; præter placita coronæ cum evenerint, quæ per Vicecomitem ſimul cum Baillivo eorum attachientur. Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædicti Homines habeant & teneant prædictas Libertates in perpetuum, ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſtibus, Domino H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo, J. Norwicenſi Epiſcopo, W. Lond[onienſi] Epiſcopo, G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ &c, Willelmo Briwer. Data per manum Sim[onis] Præpoſiti de Beverlaco & Archidiaconi Wellenſis apud Turrim Londoniæ, xxx die Januarij anno r n quinto. *Rot. Cart.* 5. *Joh. m.* 14.

(*w*) Henricus Bataill r c de C marcis & ij palefridis, Pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus, ne ipſe inplacitetur extra Comitatum Norhumberlandiæ de aliquo tenementorum ſuorum quod teneat in Comitatu illo; & quod non ponatur in Aſſiſas vel Recognitiones extra Comitatum illum. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*x*) Homines Devoniæ r c de quinq; mille marcis, Pro deafforeſtanda Devonia ſecundum tenorem Cartæ Regis quam inde habent; & ut quieti ſint de omnibus placitis Foreſtæ nondum finitis; Et ſi Epiſcopus Exonienſis, Comes Devoniæ, vel aliquis alius, voluerint eſſe participes de prædicto Fine v mille marcarum, hoc quod pertinet ad Tenuras eorum debet conputari prædictis hominibus in prædicto Fine; & ipſi non habeant Libertatem aliorum: De quibus debent reddere M marcas per annum. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*y*) Abbas de Coggeſhal debet xl marcas pro habenda licentia claudendi boſcum ſuum in Manerio de Coggeſhala foſſato, ſepe, vel palitio, & portis, & ſeris, & faciendi ex eo parcum, & proſternendi in eo quicquid voluerint, & capiendi inde viride & ſiccum, quæcunq; voluerint, & habendi in eodem Manerio Canes ſuos & Canes hominum ſuorum non eſpetatos; ſicut continetur in Carta Regis quam inde habent. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*z*) Comes Albericus [debet] CC marcas, pro habendo Tercio denario Comitatus Oxoniæ de placitis, & ut ſit Comes Oxoniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*a*) Homines de Odiham debent C marcas, pro habenda villa de Odiham ad feodi firmam, cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis, exceptis eſſartis factis per Johannem filium Hugonis quæ Rex tenuit in manu ſua, Habenda & tenenda eis & hæredibus ſuis de Rege & hæredibus ſuis inperpetuum, per Antiquam firmam, ſcilicet xxxv l & iiij s, & per Crementum xiiij l & xvj s, ſcilicet Medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ, & Medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaëlis, per annum, pro omni ſervitio. *Ibid. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudbanteſcira.*

(*b*) Burgenſes Gloëceſtriæ r c de xx s, pro amovendis prædictis Seldis [i. e. pluribus Seldis aſſiſis in foro Burgi Gloëceſtriæ], a loco ubi Crux villæ poſita eſt, ubi prius fuerunt aſſiſæ; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. *Ibid. Rot.* 12. *a. Gloeceſtria.*

(*c*) Burgenſes de Derebi debent Lx marcas & ij Palefridos, pro habenda villa ſua de Derebi ad feodi firmam, ſcilicet per Antiquam firmam & de cremento x l, pro omni ſervitio; Et pro habenda tali Carta qualem habent Burgenſes de Notingham. *Ibid. Rot.* 13. *b. Notingeham & Derebiſcira.*

(*d*) Roaldus filius Alani debet C marcas & iij Palefridos, pro habenda Carta Regis de Quietantia, ſibi & hæredibus ſuis & tenementis ſuis, & omnibus Militibus & libere tenentibus ſuis, de Sectis Comitatus, & hundredorum, & Wapentac, & Treinges, in perpetuum. *Ibid. Rot.* 14. *bis. a.*

(*e*) Epiſcopus

The Biſhop of *Norwich* for the Town of *Len* (*e*), The Men of *Launceſton* (*f*), *Giles* Biſhop of *Hereford* (*g*), *J.* Biſhop of *Norwich* (*h*), The Burgeſſes of *Shrewſbury* (*i*), The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* (*k*), *James Savage* for the Tenants of his Church of *Ocham* and the Chapells belonging to it (*l*), The Barons Knights and Free Tenants of the Rape of *Haſtings* (*m*), The Men of *Grimesby* (*n*), The Burgeſſes of *Merleberge* (*o*), *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* for the Prioreſs of *Appelton* (*p*), The Abbot and Canons of *Grimesby* (*q*), The Barons of *Peveneſel* (*r*), The Citizens

---

(*e*) Epiſcopus Norwicenſis debet xl marcas, Ut Villa de Len ſit Liber Burgus, & habeat Libertates & Liberas Conſuetudines quas alij Liberi Burgi habent, Salvis eidem Epiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis, & Comiti Arundeliæ & hæredibus ſuis, Libertatibus & Conſuetudinibus quas in eadem Villa antiquitus habuerunt & habere debuerunt; Et pro habenda inde Carta Regis. *Ibid. Rot.* 18. *b. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

Johannes D g &c. Noveritis nos, ad inſtantiam & petitionem wenerabilis patris noſtri J. Norwicenſis Epiſcopi ſecundi, conceſſiſſe & hac præſenti carta noſtra confirmaſſe, quod Villa de Lenna ſit Liber Burgus in perpetuum, & habeat omnes libertates & liberas conſuetudines, quas Liberi Burgi noſtri habent in omnibus. Salvis ipſi Epiſcopo & ſucceſſoribus ſuis, & Willelmo Comiti Arundelliæ & hæredibus ſuis, libertatibus & conſuetudinibus quas ipſi in prædicta villa antiquitus habuerunt. Quare volumus &c——. Teſtibus, Domino Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo, W. Londonienſi Epiſcopo, G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ, R. Comite Ceſtriæ, Gaufrido de Say, &c. Data per manum Simonis Præpoſiti de Beverlaco &c apud Lamheham, xxvij die Januarij anno regni noſtri quinto. *Rot. Cart.* 5. *Joh. m.* 14.

(*f*) Homines de Lancaueton r c de v marcis, Per ſic quod Mercatum de Lancaueton, quod ſolet eſſe per diem Dominicam, fiat per diem Jovis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Cornewallia.*

(*g*) Egidius Epiſcopus Herefordenſis r c de ij Palefridis, pro habenda Carta Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 22. *b. Heref.*

(*h*) J. Epiſcopus Norwicenſis [debet] j Palefridum, pro habendis quibuſdam Litteris Patentibus de Libertatibus quæ ſcriptæ ſunt in Magna Carta; Et j Palefridum, pro dupplicanda Carta de Len. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *bis numerato.*

(*i*) Burgenſes de Salopesbiria r c de C marcis, pro habenda Villa de Salopesbiria ad feodi firmam cum hundr. ad illam pertin. & cum alijs Libertatibus quæ continentur in Carta Regis quam habent. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*k*) Burgenſes Gloëceſtriæ r c de C marcis, pro habenda Villa Gloëceſtriæ ad firmam, ſicut ſolebant, ſecundum Cartam ſuam quam de Rege habent. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *Joh. Rot.* 2. *a. Gloëceſtreſcbira.*

(*l*) Jacobus Salvagius debet iij Palefridos, Ut omnes Tenentes Eccleſiæ ſuæ de Ocham & Capellarum ad eandem Eccleſiam pertinentium, liberi ſint & quieti in perpetuum de Sectis Scirarum & Hundredorum, & de Auſilijs Vicecomitis & omnium Baillivorum & Miniſtrorum ſuorum, & de omnibus alijs quæ ad Vicecomitem vel Baillivos vel Miniſtros ſuos pertinent. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(*m*) Barones & Milites & Libere tenentes de Rapo de Haſtinges [debent] Lx marcas & j palefridum, quod quieti ſint de communi Summonitione Placitorum Foreſtæ, cum Juſticiarij in Comitatum Sudſexiæ venerint ad placita Foreſtæ placitanda; Ita quod omnes de Rapo illo qui inde cum eis quieti eſſe voluerint, participes fiant ad Finem; De quibus Conſtabularius debet reſpondere. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*n*) Homines de Grimesbi [debent] Lx marcas & ij Palefridos, Pro habenda villa ſua de Grimesbi ad feodi firmam, per antiquam firmam & per Crementum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Linc.*

(*o*) Burgenſes de Merleberge debent x marcas, Per ſic quod Burgenſes de Briſtoll non vexent eos in aliquo contra Libertatem Cartæ Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Wilteſira.*

(*p*) G. filius Petri debet j Palefridum pro Prioriſſa de Appelton, cui Rex conceſſit quietantiam de Comitatu & Wapentac & de Sectis eorum, & de auxilijs Vicecomitum & Servientum eorum, & quod non ponatur in placitum de aliquo Dominico ſuo niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Lincollſchira.*

(*q*) Abbas & Canonici de Grimesbi debent xxx marcas, Ut homines eorum manentes in terra quam eiſdem Canonicis ded. ad feodi firmam in villa de Grimesbi, non ſequantur Curiam Burgenſium de Grimesbi, ſed propriam prædictorum Canonicorum; nec de aliquo ſint reſpondentes prædictæ Curiæ Burgenſium; ita tamen, quod ſi Rex tailliaverit Burgenſes, præfati homines Canonicorum taillientur per ſe. *Ibid. Rot.* 3. *b. Linc.*

(*r*) Barones de Peveneſel debent xl marcas, pro habenda licentia faciendi unam Villam ſuper Galetum inter Peveneſel & Langelee, Tenendam per Libertates quas homines de v Portubus habent, Et quod habeant ſingulis annis unam Feriam duraturam per vij dies in Natali S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, & pro j Mercato ſingulis Dominicis diebus,

CHAP. XI.

Citizens of *London* (s), *Henry de la Pomeraie* for the Men of *Exeter* (t), *Philipp* Biſhop of *Durham* (u), The Priour and Monks of *Worceſter* (w), The Men of *Kingſton* (x), *Agnes de Clifford* (y), The Citizens of *London* (z), The Burgeſſes of *Southampton* (a), The Priour of *Durham* (b), *Robert de Marſigham* (c), The Men of the Wapentak of *Aneſty* (d), The Burgeſſes of *Yarmouth* (e), *Richard de Luci* (f), The Abbat of *Peterburgh* (g), *Henry Biſet* for deafforeſting his Wood of *Borleſe* and

---

diebus, ita quod non ſint &c. *Ibid. Rot. 5. b. Sudſexia; Nova Oblata.*

(s) Cives Londoniæ [debent] j bonum Tonellum Vini, pro Carta ſua dupplicanda. Idem [debent] xiij l & xvij s & v d, pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis. *Ibid. Rot. 5. b. Vid. infra* (z).

(t) Henricus de la Pomeraie debet v marcas, Ne homines de Lideford habeant meliorem Libertatem quam homines Exoniæ. *Ib. Rot. 18. b. Deveneſcira.*

(u) Philippus Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de M l, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis, & pro habenda quietantia de omnibus terris ſuis & feodis in Ebor. & Linc. de Sectis Scirarum & Hundredorum, & de Auxilijs Vicecomitum & aliorum, ſecundum tenorem Cartæ ſuæ quam inde de Rege habet; & pro habendo Auſilio de Terris ſuis quod modo aſſiſum eſt, ſcilicet de marca xij d; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 7. a.*

(w) Prior & Monachi Wigorniæ r c de C marcis & j Palefrido, Ut habeant in quatuor Manerijs ſuis, ſcilicet Lindrugge, Wulwardeſlega, Stoka, & Clive, & in omnibus pertinentijs eorum, Socam & Sacam, & Tol & Team, & Inſangenethief, cum Judicijs Aquæ & Ignis & Furcarum & Ferri, & cum quietantijs aliarum Libertatum, ſicut continetur in Cartis Regum quas inde habent; In theſauro Nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſis Priori & Monachis C marcas, Per breve Regis, Et debent j Palefridum ——; In theſauro v marcas pro Palefrido, Et Quieti ſunt. *Ibid. Rot. 19. b. Wireceſtreſcira.*

(x) Homines de Kingeſton r c de C l, Pro habenda in manu ſua integre Villa de Kingeſton cum pertinentijs ad Feodi firmam, Reddendo inde annuatim ad Scaccarium per manum ſuam L l; De quibus pacabunt xxviij l & x s Bl., ſcilicet Antiquam firmam, & Reſiduum pacabunt Numero, Sicut in Carta eorum quam de Rege habent continetur. *Mag. Rot. 10. J. Rot. 1. a. Surreia.*

(y) Agnes quæ fuit uxor Walteri de Clifford [debet] j bonum Palefridum, Quod habeat tota Vita ſua Manerium ſuum de Witham, Et Homines ejuſdem Manerij qui ſui ſunt habeant quietantiam de Sciris & hundredis, & Sectis Comitatuum, & Auxilijs Vicecomitum & omnium Bailivorum ſuorum; Et pro habendis Litteris Regis de hoc Patentibus. *Ib. Rot. 1. b. Kent.*

(z) Idem [i. e. Cives Londoniæ] r c de xiij l & xvij s & v d, Pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis; *But This Debt is cancelled in the Roll, a Line being drawn under it,* Quia recordatum eſt, quod Finem fecerunt pro MMM marcis, pro habendis Comitatibus ad Antiquam firmam, ſcilicet pro CCC libris Bl.; de qua ſumma prædictæ xiij l & xvij s & v d ſunt. *Ib. Rot. 3. b. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(a) Burgenſes de Suthamtonia [debent] xl marcas & duo dolia vini de Aucerra, pro habenda Villa ſua de Suthamtonia; Et reddent Regi infra nonum † annum Regni Regis omnia debita quæ ei debent; Ita quod Rex eis locari faciat C s per annum in firma ſua, pro Terra quam Rex Ricardus dedit Canonicis S. Dioniſij in elemoſina. *Ib. Rot. 6. b. Suthamt.* † *Probably, this Fine was proferd in the 9th year.*

(b) Prior Dunhelmenſis r c de D marcis & vij Palefridis, pro ſe & Hominibus ſuis, pro Libertatibus ſuis utendis, ſicut ſolebant tempore P. Dunhelmenſis Epiſcopi, tam in Foreſta quam alibi, Et pro habendo Boſcho de Heiwurd quod idem Epiſcopus eis reddidit. *Ibid. Rot. 7. b.*

(c) Robertus filius Radulfi de Marſigham r c de j Palefrido, Ut non ponatur in aliqua Aſſiſa vel Recognitione, niſi ſit de Jure Regis attingendo, ſi forte contentio inter Regem & alios oriatur; In theſauro v marcas pro Palefrido, Et Quietus eſt. *Ibid. Rot. 8. b.*

(d) Homines de Wapentaco de Aneſti r c de C & xx marcis & iij palefridis, Ut ipſi & hæredes eorum ſint quieti de Foreſtagio; & ut totum illud wapentac ſit quietum de omni Foreſtagio; & ut illud cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis ſit extra Foreſtam. *Mag Rot. 10. J. Rot. 18. a. Everwichſcira.*

(e) Burgenſes de Gernemue r c de C marcis & x Millibus Allecium, Per ſic quod habeant Burgum de Gernemue ad Feodi firmam imperpetuum; & quod Burgus ille Liber Burgus ſit, ſicut in Carta Regis quam habent continetur. *Ib. Rot. 8. b. Norfolch & Suthf.*

(f) Ricardus de Luci [debet] j bonum Palefridum, Pro habendo ſingulis annis unam Feriam apud Manerium ſuum de Renglas, duraturam per j diem, ad feſtum S. Jacobi; & pro habendo uno Mercato ibi qualibet die Sabbati; ita quod non ſit ad nocumentum Vicinarum feriarum & vicinorum Mercatorum. *Ib. Rot. 10. a Cumb.*

(g) Abbas de Burgo r c de C & xl marcis, pro ij Cartis renovandis, ſicut continetur in Rotulo iij. *Ib. Rot. 12. a. Norhamteſcira.*

and his Manour of *Kedeminiſtre* (*h*), The Knights and Freeholders of the Honour of *Bramble* (*i*), The Burgeſſes of *Shrewsbury* (*k*), The Men of *Cornwall* (*l*), The Burgeſſes of *Shoreham* (*m*), The Tenants of the Biſhoprick of *Durham* who held Lands in *Lincolnſhire* (*n*), *Alan de Munby* (*o*), The Men of *Warham* (*p*), *Hugh Paſſelewe* (*q*), *Roald Fitz-Alan* (*r*), The Monks of *Battel* (*s*), The Priour of *Burgh* (*t*), The

---

(*h*) Henricus Biſet debet C l, pro habendo Boſco de Borleſc, & ut ille Boſcus & Manerium ſuum de Kedeminiſtre ſint deaforeſtata, ſicut perambulata fuerunt per Viſum H. de Nevill & Militum Provintiæ. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Wireceſtreſcira.*

(*i*) Milites & libere tenentes de Honore de Bramble r c de C l & j bono palefrido, Pro Libertatibus ſuis habendis quas habuerunt temporibus Dominorum ſuorum, ſecundum conſuetudinem eorum antiquam; Salvo hoc, quod quietum clamant venari in Warenna Regis, quamdiu Honor ille fuerit in manu Regis; Et pro habenda inde Carta Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*k*) Burgenſes de Salopesbiria debent xx marcas & j Paleſridum, Pro habenda Carta Regis, quod nullus emat infra Burgum de Salopesbiria Coria recentia vel Pannum crudum, niſi ſit in Lotto, & aſſideatur & taillietur cum eiſdem Burgenſibus. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Salopeſcira.*

(*l*) Nova Oblata: Finis inde debuit intrare in Rotulo ſequenti, quia non eſt de hoc anno x° ſed de anno ſequenti: Homines de Cornubia debent D marcas, Pro habendo Vicecomite qui eos Juſte deducat; Et CC marcas, ut Rex remittat eis Malivolentiam ſuam: Set iſta debita conprehenſa ſunt in fine ſubſcripto: Idem Homines reddunt compotum de M & CCC marcis, conputatis in fine iſto ſupradictis DCC marcis, Quod Rex conſtituat eis Vicecomitem de ſe ipſis, Et talem qui omnino ſit reſidens in hoc Comitatu, Ita quod ipſe eorum ſit Vicecomes quamdiu Regi placuerit & ei benè ſervierit, Et cum Rex Vicecomitem illum amovere voluerit, alius de ſe ipſis ſub eadem forma eis præficiatur, Et quod ipſe Vicecomes ſi foriſfecerit, non per Comitatum vel per Judicium Comitatus, per ſe ipſum de ſuo id Regi emendet; Et pro habenda inde Carta Regis: Termini, ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anni ſequentis CC & L marcæ, Et ad Scaccarium ſequens pòſt CC & L marcæ, Et ad quodlibet Scaccarium pòſt CC marcæ; In theſauro CC & iij marcæ, Et debent M & quater xx & xvij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Cornubia.*

(*m*) Burgenſes de Sorham r c de xxx marcis, Pro habenda Villa ſua ad firmam pro Lxx l, cum ea Libertate quam Villa illa ſolebat habere, quamdiu Regi placuerit; Et pro habendo Paſſagio ſuo quamdiu Regi placuerit; Et quod ſint quieti de mala tolta; ita tamen quod nec equus ultra pretium trium marcarum, nec Canis, nec Nuncius ignotus, nec aliquis Burgenſis vel mercator ibidem habeat paſſagium, ſine brevi Regis, & niſi jurent quod nuncium non ferent niſi ad honorem Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *Joh. Rot.* 1. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*n*) Tenentes de Epiſcopatu Dunelmenſi in Lincollſira r c de iiij Bonis Paleſridis, quod Vicecomes Lincolniæ permittat eis habere Libertates & Liberas Conſuetudines quas homines de prædicto Epiſcopatu habent, ſecundum tenorem Cartæ Regis quam habent. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*o*) Alanus de Munbi r c de C marcis & iij bonis Paleſridis, quod ſit quietus de Sectis Comitatuum & Hundredorum tota Vita ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*p*) Homines de Warham r c de C marcis, pro habenda Carta Regis de Burgo habendo de Warham cum pertinentijs de Rege & hæredibus ſuis, eis & eorum hæredibus, ad Feodi firmam, per xx libras pacandas annuatim ad Scaccarium per manus ſuas ad Feſtum S. Michaelis. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. in imo. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*q*) Hugo Paſſelewe r c de xl marcis, pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Libertatibus ſuis habendis & tenendis, quas Henricus Rex Pater prædicti Regis Johannis ei per Cartam ſuam conceſſit. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *a. Norhant.*

(*r*) Roaldus filius Alani debet ij bonos Paleſridos, Ut Carta Regis ei teneatur. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 4. *Everwich.*

(*s*) Monachi de Bello [debent] Mille & D marcas, Pro habenda Confirmatione Regis conceſſionum, & donationum, & libertatum, quas Reges Angliæ anteceſſores Regis eis dederunt & carta ſua confirmaverunt, ſicut Cartæ eorum rationabiliter teſtantur; Et ut decedentibus Abbatibus ejuſdem Loci, habeant cuſtodiam domus ſuæ, & liberam adminiſtrationem omnium rerum & poſſeſſionum ſuarum; & quod Abbatem ſibi præſentent de ſe ipſis, ſecundum formam Electionum quæ eſt in Regno Regis de Prælatis. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*t*) Prior de Burgo [debet] CCC marcas & C ſummas frumenti & C ſummas avenæ, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Domus ſuæ integre dum vacaverit, retentis in manu Regis Militibus & Donationibus Eccleſiarum cum vacaverint; Et pro habendo Auxilio de libere tenentibus ſuis, exceptis Militibus; Et

The Men of *Branton* (*u*), The Monks of St. *Auſtin* of *Canterbury* (*w*), The Canons of *Chicheſter* (*x*), The Monks of *Durham* (*y*), and the Men of *Gudmenceſtre* (*z*).

During the Second Period alſo, many Fines were made for Liberties and Franchiſes of ſundry kinds. For example. The Citizens of *Hereford* Fined in C marks and ij Palfreys, To have the Kings Charter, That they might hold the City of *Hereford* at Ferm, of the King and his heirs, to them and their heirs, for ever, for xl *l* to be yielded at the Exchequer; And that they might have for ever a Merchant-Gild, with a Hanſe, and other Liberties and Cuſtoms thereto belonging; And that they might be Quit throughout *England*, of Toll, and Laſtage, of Paſſage, Pontage, and Stallage, and of Leve, and Danegeld, and Gaywite, and all other Cuſtoms and Exactions (*a*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in CC marks, That they might not be Tallaged That year, in the Tallage which was laid upon the Kings Demeanes; And that they might have their Town in Ferm That year, as they had in the time of K. *John*; And that for the ſame year, they might be Quit of the xl *l* Increment of the Ferm of their Town (*b*). The Abbot of *Paterburgh* gave M CC and xx marks for himſelf and the Knights and Free Tenants of the *Naſſum Burgi*, That the *Naſſum Burgi* might be deaſforeſted: The ſame Abbat gave a palfrey, To have the Kings Letters Patents, That no body might Hunt in the *Naſſum Burgi* unleſs with the leave and conſent of the Abbot and the Knights and Free Tenants (*c*). The Men of *Bruges* Fined in xxx marks, To have a Charter of Liberties

---

Et inde habet Litteras Regis Patentes: Termini, Ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno Regis xiiij° C marcæ, & ad feſtum S. Andreæ C marcæ, & ad feſtum S. Hylarij C marcæ: Idem Prior etiam reddet ſingulis annis Regi de firma ejuſdem Abbatiæ DC libras. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. Reſiduum de Norhamteſcira.*

(*u*) Homines de Branton reddunt compotum de x l, ut Robertus de Sechevill eos non diſtringat ad faciendum ei alias Conſuedines quam Regi facere conſueverunt, dum fuerunt in manu ſua: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 10 *b. Devoneſcira.*

(*w*) Monachi S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ r c de M marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Abbatiæ eorum cum omnibus ad eandem Abbatiam pertinentibus; Salvis Regi Militibus & Donationibus Eccleſiarum, quamdiu Abbatia vacaverit: Termini, Ad feſtum S. Ylarij anni xiiij^mi D marcæ, Et ad Paſcha ſequens D marcæ; ita tamen quod reddent de Abbatia illa in primo anno D marcas, ſcilicet ad Paſca prædictum CC & L marcas, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis CC & L marcas, & poſtea quolibet anno, quamdiu Abbatia vacaverit, reddent D marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Kent.*

(*x*) Canonici de Ciceſtria r c de C s, ne ſint incauſati contra libertates Cartarum ſuarum; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*y*) Monachi Dunelmi [debent] D marcas & v paleſfridos, pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis, quas habere ſolebant tempore H. Dunelmenſis Epiſcopi & aliorum Epiſcoporum. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*z*) Homines de Gudmenceſtre [debent] C marcas, pro habenda villa ſua ad firmam, & pro habenda inde Carta Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

Homines de Gumeceſtria [debent] xxx marcas, pro habenda communa paſturæ ſuæ inter Hemmingeford & Pontem Huntendonæ, ſicut habere debent & ſolent. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*a*) Cives Herefordiæ [debent] C marcas & ij Paleſfridos, Pro habenda Carta Regis de Civitate Herefordiæ habenda ad firmam, de Rege & hæredibus ſuis, ſibi & hæredibus ſuis, imperpetuum, pro xl l reddendis ad Scaccarium; Et ut habeant imperpetuum Gildam Mercatoriam cum Hanſa & alijs libertatibus & conſuetudinibus ad illam pertinentibus; Et ut quieti ſint per totam Terram Regis de Teloneo, & Leſtagio, Paſſagio, Pontagio, & Stallagio, & de Leve, & Danegeld, & Gaywite, & omnibus alijs conſuetudinibus & exactionibus. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*b*) Idem Cives [Lincolniæ] r c de CC marcis, Ne taillientur hoc anno, occaſione Tallagij quod aſſiſum fuit ſuper Dominica Regis; Et quod habeant Villam ſuam ad firmam hoc anno, ſicut habuerunt tempore Regis J. patris Regis; Et quod de hoc anno prædicto ſint quieti de xl l de cremento firmæ Villæ ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Lincolnſchira.*

(*c*) Abbas de Burgo r c de M & CC & xx marcis, pro ſe & Militibus & Libere tenentibus qui terras & tenementa habent in Naſſo Burgi, qui ſimul cum prædicto Abbate finem fecerunt pro Naſſo Burgi deaſoreſtando. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. Norhampteſir.*

Idem Abbas r c de j paleſrido, Pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus, quod nullus curreret in Naſſo Burgi, infra feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno Regis J. decimoſeptimo, niſi de voluntate & licentia Abbatis & Militum & libere tenencium. *Ib. juxt.*

(*d*) Homines

berties (*d*). The Priour of *Cartmel* Fined in one Palfrey, To have his Charter of Liberties Mended (*e*). The Citizens of *Exeter* Fined in xl marks, That their Liberties might be maintained (*f*). The Men of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet* gave C *l*, To have a Perambulation made within thoſe two Counties, ſetting forth What Lands are to be Deafforeſted and What are to remain Foreſt, according to the tenour of the Kings Charter of Liberties of the Foreſt (*g*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in CC marks, That they might not be Tallaged This time, in the Tallage which was laid upon the Kings Demeanes at the Feaſt of St. *Andrew* in the Second year of the King; And that they might have their Town in Ferm This year, as they had in the time of K. *John*; And that they might be Quit, for the ſaid year, of the xl *l* Increment of the Ferm of their Town; And that they might have the Tallages of their Town, as they were wont to have them in the time of K. *John* (*h*). The Priour of *Spalding* Fined in iiij Palfreys, For Letters Patent of K. *John*, that the Priour and Monks of *Spalding* and their Coparteners of *Spalding* and *Pinchbeck*, might have the Liberties granted to them by the Charters of K. *Richard* and K. *John*, So that they might not be prejudiced by the Interruption of their Liberties made by the Kings Bailiffs after the ſaid Grants, but might nevertheleſs enjoy the ſame for the future entirely and without hinderance (*i*). The Abbat of *Feverſham* Fined in xxv marks for v Palfreys, For K. *Johns* Confirmation of the Poſſeſſions granted to That Abbey, by K. *Stephen*, by *Maud* Queen of *England*, by *Richard de Lucy*, by *Ralf Pikot*, by *Simon de Turevill*, by the Abbat of *Clarenbald*, by *William* Uncle of K. *John*, by *W.* Earl of *Boloigne*, *Warenne*, and *Moreton*, and by *Robert de Betun*, according to the true meaning of their reſpective Charters (*k*). The Citizens of *Cologne* gave xxx marks, To have ſeiſin of their Gildhall in *London* (*l*). The Biſhop of *Exeter*, and the Barons Knights and Others of the County of *Cornwall* gave D marks, That the King would appoint them a Sheriff from amongſt themſelves, And to have Quitance of the Carucage lately aſſeſſed in *England* (*m*). The Biſhop of *Exeter*, and

---

(*d*) Homines de Bruges [debent] xxx marcas, pro habenda carta Regis de Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Salop.* [Homines de Bruges debent x l, pro habenda Carta de Libertatibus. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b. Salop.*]

(*e*) Prior de Kertmel debet j paleſridum, pro emendanda carta ſua de Libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Lanc.*

(*f*) Cives Exoniæ r c de xl marcis, Ut Libertates ſuæ manuteneantur. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Devonia.*

(*g*) Homines de Dorſet & Sumerſet [debent] C l, pro Perambulatione facienda in partes illas in Comitatibus de Dorſet & Sumerſat quæ deaforeſtandæ ſunt & illas quæ foreſtæ remanebunt ſecundum tenorem Cartæ Regis de Libertatibus foreſtæ; & pro metis & terminis ponendis inter utraſq; partes illas; & pro deafforeſtatione parcium illarum quæ deafforeſtandæ ſunt, ſicut prædictum eſt, ſecundum metas & terminos prædictos. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*h*) Cives Lincolniæ [debent] CC marcas, Ne tallientur hac vice, occaſione tallagij quod aſſiſum fuit ſuper Dominica Regis ad feſtum S. Andreæ anno Regis hujus ſecundo; Et ut habeant Villam ſuam hoc anno ad firmam, ſicut habuerunt tempore J. Regis Patris Regis; Et quod quieti ſint hoc anno prædicto de xl libris de Cremento firmæ villæ ſuæ; Et quod habeant tallagia villæ ſuæ, ſicut habere conſueverunt tempore J. Regis Patris Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b. Lincolneſira.*

(*i*) Prior de Spaulling debet iiij Paleſridos, Pro habendis Litteris Regis J. patentibus de conceſſione Priori & Monachis de Spaulling & Pincebec habenda, de Libertatibus eis conceſſis per Cartam Regis Ricardi, & per Cartam Regis J; ita quod eis non noceat, ſi qua interruptio facta fuerit a Ballivis Regis de eiſdem libertatibus poſtquam eis conceſſæ fuerant, ſed quod eas habeant nichilominus de cætero integre abſq; impedimento, ſecundum tenorem prædictarum Cartarum quas habent. *Ibid. Rot.* 10. *b. Lincolneſira.*

(*k*) Abbas de Favereſham r c de xxv marcis pro v Paleſridis, Pro habenda confirmatione Regis J. de hijs quæ habent de dono Regis Stephani, & Matillidis quondam Reginæ Angliæ, & Ricardi de Lucy, & Radulfi Pikot & Simonis de Turevill, & Abbatis de Clerenbold, & Willelmi Avunculi Regis J, & W. quondam Comitis Boloniæ, Warennæ, & Moretoniæ, & Roberti de Betun Advocati Attrabati, Sicut Cartæ ipſorum Donatorum rationabiliter teſtantur. *Ibid. Rot.* 12. *a. Kent.*

(*l*) Cives Coloniæ reddunt compotum de xxx marcis, pro habenda ſaiſina de Gildhalla ſua in Londonia: In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*m*) Epiſcopus Exonienſis Barones Milites and the Barons Knights and All others of the County of *Cornwall* gave M and CCC marks, For Deaſſoreſtation and other Liberties granted to them by the Charter of K. *John:* Of This Fine, the Biſhop was to pay C & xxxix *l*, and other perſons their ſeveral Quotas (*n*). The Men of *Norwich* Fined in vj Palfreys, To have their Liberties (*o*). The Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* Fined in L marks, To have their Liberties (*p*). The Weavers of *Oxford* Fined in a Cask of Wine, To have a Writ commanding the Mayor and Provoſts of *Oxford*, to let them have the ſame Liberties in That Town, as well in Cloth-working as in other things, which they had in the times of K. *Henry* II, K. *Richard*, and K. *John* (*q*). *Henry* Vicar of St. *Maries* Church at *Geldeford* gave xl *s*, To have a Fair to be held near That Church for three days, till the King ſhould be at Full age (*qq*). The Biſhop of *Salesbury* (*r*), and the Abbot of *Burton* (*rr*) gave palfreys, That they might have reſpectively a Market, and a Fair, untill the Kings Full age. *Roger Bertram* gave x marks, That his Fair at *Mudford* which laſted Four days might laſt Eight days (*s*). The Abbot of *Furneis* gave CCCC marks, To have the Kings Confirmation of the Charter of *Stephen* late Earl of *Moreton* and *Boloigne*, whereby he granted to That Abbey all the Foreſt of *Furneis*, And to have a Confirmation of the Charters of K. *Henry* and K. *Richard*, and K. *John*, for the Lands mentioned in their ſeveral Charters; And to have the Homage and Service of *Michaël Le Flemeng*, for the Land which he held of the King in *Furneis* at x *l* a-year (*t*). *Hugh* Biſhop of *Lincoln* gave xx marks, To

---

lites & omnes de Comitatu Cornubiæ r c de D marcis, Ut Rex conſtituat eis Vicecomitem ex ipſis; & pro quietantia Carrucagij nuper aſſiſi in Anglia: In Theſauro CCC & vj l & xij s & vj d, Et debent xxvj l & xiiij s & ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Cornub.*

(*n*) Epiſcopus Exonienſis, Barones, Milites, & omnes de Comitatu Cornubiæ r c de M & CCC marcis de Fine ſuo, pro deaforeſtatione & alijs Libertatibus eis conceſſis per Cartam Regis J. Patris Regis: In Theſauro C & xvij l & x s, Et debent DCC & xlix l & iij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.* *Cornub.*

Epiſcopus Exoniæ, Barones, & Milites, & omnes de Comitatu Cornubiæ, debent CC & quater xx & xviij l & vj d, pro deaforeſtatione Cornubiæ, ſicut continetur in Rotulo ſexto: De quibus prædictus Epiſcopus debet eos adquietare de C & xxxix l & xvij s & iij d ob.; & reſpondet in Devonia: Et Reginaldus de Valle torta de C & xxxiij l & v s & iiij d; & reſpondet in Devonia: Et Willeſmus Briwere de xxv l & vij s & x d ob., quos recepit, per inquiſitionem inde factam; & reſpondet in Devonia; Et alij Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*o*) Homines de Norewico debent vj palefridos pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*p*) Burgenſes de Cantebrigia r c de L marcis, de fine ſuo pro Libertate ſua habenda. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*q*) Textores Oxoniæ r c de j dolio Vini Pro habendo brevi quod Major & Præpoſiti Oxoniæ permittant ipſos habere Libertates in Villa Oxoniæ, tam in pannis faciendis quam alijs, quales habuerunt temporibus H. Regis, R. Regis, & J. Regis, uſq; ad guerram motam inter ipſum J. & Barones ſuos: In theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi j Dolium Vini per breve Regis, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Oxon.*

(*qq*) Henricus Vicarius Eccleſiæ B. Mariæ de Geldeford r c de xl s, pro habenda uſq; ad ætatem Regis una feria ad Eccleſiam B. Mariæ de Geldeford duratura per iij dies. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Surreia.*

(*r*) R. Epiſcopus Saresberienſis [debet] j palefridum, pro habendo j mercato ſingulis ſeptimanis per diem Martis apud Manerium ſuum de Wokingeham uſq; ad ætatem Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.* *Berk.*

(*rr*) Abbas de Burton ſuper Trentam debet ij palefridos, pro habendo j mercato uſq; ad ætatem Regis apud Manerium ſuum de Bromlega, & pro habenda j feria ibidem uſq; ad ætatem Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Staff.* *tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*s*) Rogerus Bertram r c de x marcis, quod Feriæ ſuæ de Mudford, quæ ibi teneri ſolebat per iiij dies, alij iiij dies addantur. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Norhumb.*

(*t*) Abbas de Furneis r c de CCCC marcis, Pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Carta Stephani quondam Comitis Moritoniæ & Boloniæ, per quam dedit eis & conceſſit totam foreſtam de Furneis; Et pro habenda Confirmatione Cartarum H. Regis, & Regis Ricardi, & Regis J. de terris nominatis in Cartis ſuis; Et pro habendo Homagio & Servitio Michaëlis Le Flemeng de terra quam tenuit de Rege infra Furneis per x l per annum, Ita quod idem Michaël & hæredes ſui inperpetuum intendentes ſint & reſpondentes Abbati & Succeſſoribus ſuis de Homagio & Servicio quod idem Michaël Regi facere conſuevit, & de redditu

To have the Kings Charter, That *Henry de Braibrocs* Market of *Wardune*, which was ſet-up after the Kings Firſt Coronation, and contrary to the Kings Charter made to the ſaid Biſhop, importing that no Market ſhould at any time be held or kept-up out of his Demeanes; which was ſet-up after the Kings Firſt Coronation, to the nuiſance of the Biſhops Markets, might be wholly taken away, and never be afterwards ſet-up or held, And that the ſaid Biſhop and his Succeſſours might for ever after, without hinderance of any one, hold their Markets of *Tame* and *Bikeleſwade* (*u*). The Men of *Middleſex* fined in CC *l*, To have the Kings Charter for diſwarenning the Waren of *Stanes* (*w*). *Geoffrey de Armentiers* gave C *l*, To have the Kings Charter, that he and his heirs might not be put into any Aſſize, jury, or Recognition (*x*). *Henry* Priour and *Richard* Sacriſt of St. *Edmund* Fined in CC *l*, That they might have the Cuſtody of their Abbey, with all the Lands, Things, Rents, and other poſſeſſions, and the Corn of That autumn, belonging to the Abbey, untill *Michaelmaſs* in the Thirteenth year of the King, Saving to the King the Donations of Churches belonging to the Abbey, if any ſhould happen to be Void within That Term, And ſaving to the King in the mean time the Wards, Eſcheats, *&c* (*y*). *Geoffrey Baliſtarius* Fined in x marks, To have the Kings Charter for Land in *Hamelton*, which *William Colmoſe* had of the Bailment of K. *John*, Rendring yearly to the King during the ſaid *Williams* life xvj *s*, and to *William* xxiiij *s*, and rendring yearly after *Williams* death, to the King and his heirs xl *s*, And that the ſaid Land might be for ever Quit of Tallage belonging to the King and his Heirs (*z*). The Abbot of *Abendon* gave xl marks, To have a Charter from the King for certain Liberties within his Hundred of *Hornmere* (*a*). The Men that lived in thoſe parts of *Notingham* which were disforeſted

---

ditu prædictarum x librarum, quas quidem x libras prædictus Abbas & Succeſſores ſui reddent per annum ad Scaccarium ad feſtum S. Michaëlis, Sicut continetur in Carta quam inde habet. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Tit. Lankaſtr.*

(*u*) Hugo Epiſcopus Lincolienſis r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis, Quod Mercatum de Wardune Henrici de Braibroc, levatum poſt primam Coronationem ejuſdem Regis, & contra Cartam ipſius quam dicto Epiſcopo fecit, quod nullum mercatum ſtet vel teneatur aliquo tempore, quod levatum fuerit ad nocumentum mercatorum ſuorum poſt Primam Coronationem ipſius Regis extra Dominica ſua, deleatur omnino ; ita quod nunquam de cætero levetur vel ſtet aut teneatur ; Et quod idem Epiſcopus & Succeſſores ſui, habeant & teneant inperpetuum, abſq; omni impedimento & contradictione alicujus de cætero, Mercata ſua de Tame & de Bikeleſwade, quæ Rex Johannes Pater Regis ei dedit & carta ſua confirmavit, & quæ idem Epiſcopus in pace tenuit. *Ibid. Tit. Lincollſchira.*

(*w*) Homines de Comitatu de Middelſex [debent] CC l, pro habenda Carta Regis quod Warenna de Stanes deawarannetur. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Lond.* & *Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Galfridus de Armenters r c de C l, pro habenda Carta Regis, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui non ponantur in aliquam aſſiſam, juratam, vel recognitionem. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 3. *Norhamteſc. m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*y*) Henricus Prior S. Edmundi & Ricardus Sacriſta ejuſdem Eccleſiæ r c de CC l, Pro habenda Cuſtodia ejuſdem Abbaciæ, cum omnibus terris, rebus, redditibus, & alijs poſſeſſionibus, & bladis inſtantis autumpni, ad eam pertinentibus, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaëlis anno xiij° ; Salvis Regi donacionibus Eccleſiarum ad eandem Abbatiam ſpectantium, ſi quas infra illum terminum vacare contigerit, & ſalvis Regi interim Wardis, Eſcaëtis, & alijs quæ ad Abbatiam pertinent. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Tit. Norfolk* & *Sudfolk, in dorſo.*

(*z*) Galfridus Baliſtarius r c de x marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis de terra in Hamelton cum pertinentijs, quam Willelmus Colmoſe habuit de ballio Regis J, Reddendo Regi ſingulis annis quamdiu idem Willelmus vixerit xvj s, & ipſi Willelmo xxiiij s, Ita quod poſt diſceſſum ipſius Willelmi, prædictus Galfridus & hæredes ſui reddent per annum Regi & hæredibus ſuis de prædicta terra xl s ; Et quod terra illa in perpetuum quieta ſit de tallagio ad Regem & hæredes ſuos pertinente. *Ibid. Tit. Lancaſtria.*

(*a*) Abbas de Abendon r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis, ut quotienſcunq; aliquis caſus acciderit infra Hundredum ſuum de Hornemere, ut de Morte hominis, & alijs ad Coronam Regis ſpectantibus, de quibus Viſus & Attachiamenta fieri debent per Coronatores Comitatus Berkeſiræ, & præſentatio in Comitatu, Ballivus ipſius Abbatis in eodum Hundredo una cum aliquo de propinquioribus Coronatoribus ejuſdem Comitatus quem ad ſe vocabit, de hujuſmodi caſibus infra prædictum Hundredum contingentibus Viſum faciat, & Attachiamenta,

disforeſted by a perambulation lately made by the Kings command, gave C xl marks, That they might be quitt of all pleas of the Foreſt moved againſt them before That perambulation, except pleas of Veniſon (*b*). The Abbot of *Derley* gave v marks, To have the Kings confirmation of the Lands and Liberties granted to That Abbey by K. *Henry* II (*c*). The Thaines of the County of *Lancaſter* Fined in L marks, That they might be Quit, This time, of the Tallage which the King had commanded to be aſſeſſed on them (*d*). The Burgeſſes of *Liverpool* Fined in x marks, For the Kings Charter that the Town of *Liverpool* might be a Free Burgh for ever, And that they might have a Merchant-Gild, with the other Liberties in That Charter contained (*e*). The Men of *Norwich* fined in vj Palfreys, For their Liberties (*f*). The Men of *Devonſhire* gave xxiiij *l* x *s*, That they might have a Sheriff from amongſt themſelves (*g*). The Biſhop of *Bath* gave L marks, That he might have a Grant from the King, of the Manour of *Ceddre*, to be holden by him and his Succeſſours in Frankalmoigne, of the King and his heirs; together with the Hundred and the Market hereunder mentioned (*h*). The Men of *Ketſteven-marſh* gave CCL marks, To have the Kings charter for disforeſting the foreſt of *Ketſteven* according to the boundaries contained in That charter (*i*). The Biſhop of *Worceſter*, and the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, Priours, Earls, Barons, and other Free men reſiding within the Liberty of the Foreſts of *Horewell* and *Ambreſley*, gave CCCC marks, To have a Charter of Deaforeſtation (*k*). *Walter de Kircham* anſwered at the Exchequer the Ferm of the Manour of *Newport*, *viz.* xlj *l* and xl *d* by Tale, for xl *l* Blank which were wont to be rendred for the ſame: Which Manour the King had granted to *Walter* in Ferm for his Life, Rendring the Ferm aforeſaid at the Exchequer of

St. *Michael*

---

tachiamenta, & omnia alia quæ ad Vicecomitem pertinent facienda, ſi hujuſmodi Libertas eidem Abbati non concederetur, & de alijs Libertatibus; ſicut plenius in eadem Carta continetur: In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Berkeſchir.*

(*b*) Homines manentes in partibus illis de Notingham quæ deaforeſtatæ fuerunt per perambulationem foreſtæ factam per præceptum Regis, r c de C & xl marcis, Ut quieti ſint de omnibus placitis ſuper eos habitis de foreſta ante deaforeſtationem prædictam, exceptis tantummodo placitis de venatione; In theſauro quater x^{x} l, Et debent xx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Not. & Derb. m.* 1. *b. tit.* De Placitis Foreſtæ per H. de Nevill & B. de Inſula.

(*c*) Abbas de Derley [debet] v marcas, pro habenda Confirmatione Domini Regis de terris & libertatibus, quas H. Rex avus Regis eis conceſſit & confirmavit. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Not. & Derb. m.* 2. *b.*

(*d*) Thayni de Comitatu Lancaſtriæ r c de L marcis, Ut quieti ſint hac vice de tallagio quod Rex ſuper eos aſſidere præcepit. *Ibid. Tit. Lanc.*

(*e*) Burgenſes de Livrepol r c de x marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis quod Villa de Livrepol Liber Burgus ſit in perpetuum, Et quod habeant Gildam Mercatoriam, cum alijs Libertatibus in Carta illa contentis. *Ibid. juxt. Tit. Lanc.*

(*f*) Homines de Norwyco debent vj palefridos, pro habendis Libertatibus ſuis. *Ex Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. Norfok & Sufok.*

(*g*) Homines Comitatus Devoniæ debent xxiiij libras & x ſolidos, pro habendo vicecomite de ſe ipſis. Loquendum cum Rege. Diſtringantur. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

Homines Comitatus Devoniæ [debent] xxiiij l & x s, pro habendo Vicecomite de ſeipſis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. *a. Devonia.*

(*h*) Epiſcopus Bathonienſis r c de L marcis, pro habenda conceſſione & carta Regis, de Manerio de Ceddre habendo ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis, in liberam elemoſinam, de Domino Rege & hæredibus ſuis in perpetuum, cum hundredo de Wyntreſtok & de Ceddre cum pertinentijs, & cum mercato de . . . brigge; reſpondendo inde ad Scaccarium per annum de xx l numero pro omni ſervicio & demanda, cum libertatibus illis cum quibus Lincolnenſis Epiſcopus Hugo ſecundus prædicta Manerium & hundredum tenuit, qui ea habuit ad feodifirmam de dono & confirmatione Regis J: In Theſauro xx marcas, Et in Wardaroba Regis apud Baſingeſtok xx l, per breve Regis; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sumerſete & Dorſete m.* 2. *a. in imo. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*i*) Homines de Mariſco de Ketſteven r c de CC & L marcis, pro habenda Carta Regis quod foreſta de Ketſteven deaforeſtetur in perpetuum per metas contentas in carta illa. In theſauro C & Lx l, Et debent x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Linc. m.* 2. *b.*

(*k*) Epiſcopus Wygornienſis, Archiepiſcopi, Epiſcopi, Abbates, Priores, Comites,

Barones,

St. *Michael* and of *Eaſter*: And the King had granted to the ſaid *Walter*, That he and all his Men of the ſaid Manour, ſhould be Quit, during his Life, of Suits to County and Hundred, and of Aids to the Sheriffs and his Bailiffs, And that, when the King or his Heirs ſhould Tallage their Manours and Demeanes, the ſaid *Walter* might, by himſelf and to his own uſe, Tallage the ſaid Manour, in like form as it might be Tallaged, if it were in the Kings hand (*l*). The Vintners of *Hereford* Fined in xl *s*, To have the Kings Grant, That a *Sextercium* of Wine might be Sold for x *d* in *Hereford*, for the ſpace of a year (*m*). The Men of *Notingham* gave xv marks, To have the Kings confirmation of their Liberties, and to have a certain new article inſerted in their charter (*n*). *Hugh* Biſhop of *Lincoln* Fined in D marks, That in what part of the year ſoever the ſaid Biſhop or any of his Succeſſours ſhould Dy, he and his Succeſſours, notwithſtanding any Uſage to the contrary, might have all their Moveable Goods, and all the Product as well of their land ſowed before their Death, as alſo of their Vineyards, accruing That year, to wit, untill Michaelmaſs next after Such Death, So that neither the King, nor any of his Heirs, nor any of their Bailiffs, might intermeddle therewith, But the ſame to be at the Free Diſpoſal of the ſaid Biſhops Succeſſours and their Executours, And the ſaid Executours to have likewiſe the Uſe of the Courts, Granges, Winepreſſes, Granaries, and other Houſes of the ſaid Biſhops, to lay up and keep the ſaid Goods in, untill the ſame ought reaſonably to be deliverd-up by the ſaid Executours to ſuch Perſons as ſhould gather-in the Fruits of the Following year (*o*). *J.* Biſhop of *Bath* Fined in CCC marks, For the Same Privilege

---

Barones, & alij Liberi Homines, manentes infra Libertatem Foreſtarum de Horewell & Ambreſlega, r c de CCCC marcis, Pro habenda Carta Regis de deaforeſtatione prædictarum foreſtarum. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Wygornia.*

(*l*) Walterus de Kircham r c de xlj l & xl d Numero, de firma Manerij de Neuport, pro xl l Bl. quæ reddi conſueverunt de eadem, Per Breve Regis, In quo continetur, Quod Rex conceſſit eidem Waltero dictum Manerium cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis, & cum eſcaëtis & wardis quæ inde poterunt excidere, Habendum & tenendum ad firmam tota vita, Reddendo ſingulis annis xlj l & xl d Numero, pro xl l Bl. quæ inde reddi conſueverunt, per manum ſuam, ad duos terminos, ſcilicet medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaëlis, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſcæ, Et quod Rex conceſſit eidem W., quod ipſe & omnes homines ſui de prædicto Manerio de Neuport tota vita ſua ſint quieti de Sectis Comitatus & Hundredi, & de Auxilio Vicecomitis & ballivorum ſuorum, Et quod idem W. poſſit talliare per manum ſuam ad opus ſuum, dictum Manerium, ſicut talliaretur ad opus Regis ſi eſſet in manu Regis, quando Rex vel hæredes ſui talliabunt Maneria ſua & Dominica; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Tit. Bukingham & Bedeford*; *in dorſo.*

(*m*) Vinetarij de Hereford r c de xl s, Pro habenda conceſſione Regis, quod ſextercium vini vendatur pro x d in Hereford, a feſto S. Petri ad Vincula anno xiij°, uſq; in unum annum. *Ibid. Tit. Hereford in Wallia.*

(*n*) Homines de Notingham r c de xv marcis, pro habenda Confirmatione Regis de Libertatibus ſuis, & pro habendo quodam articulo novo, ſicut in carta ſua plenius continetur. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Not. & Derb. m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*o*) H. Lincolnienſis Epiſcopus r c de D marcis, Quod ipſe & Succeſſores ſui in perpetuum, non obſtante aliqua conſuetudine qua Rex vel Anteceſſores ſui aliquo tempore uſi fuerint, quacunq; parte anni idem Epiſcopus vel aliquis Succeſſorum ſuorum deceſſerit, habeat omnia bona ſua mobilia, & omnes fructus tam de bladis in terra ſua ſeminatis ante mortem ſuam, quam fructus virgultorum vinearum eodem anno, ſcilicet uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaëlis proximum poſt mortem eorundem provenientes: Ita quod nec Rex, nec aliquis hæredum ſuorum, nec aliquis ballivorum ſuorum inde in aliquo ſe unquam intromittat, vel ad ea manum extendat; Set liberum ſit eidem Epiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis, & Executoribus eorum inde facere & diſponere omnino pro voluntate ſua, abſq; inpedimento ipſius Regis vel hæredum ſuorum, vel ballivorum ſuorum: Et quod Executores eorum abſq; impedimento Regis vel hæredum ſuorum, vel ballivorum ſuorum habeant aiſiamenta Curiarum, Grangiarum, Torcularium, Granariorum, & aliarum Domorum quæ eorum Epiſcoporum fuerunt, ad reponenda & conſervanda bona ſua prædicta in eis, donec rationabiliter debeant Proviſoribus fructuum anni ſequentis per eoſdem Executores liberari: Reddet autem dictus Epiſcopus Domino Regi de prædicto Fine ad Aſſumptionem Beatæ Mariæ anno xv, C l, Et ad Purificationem B. Mariæ anno Regis xvj, C & xvj l xiij s & iiij d, Et ad Aſcenſionem Domini anno eodem C & xvj l & j marcam: In theſauro C marcas,

vilege *in totidem fere verbis* (*p*). R. Biſhop of *Durham*, for himſelf and for the Archbiſhop of *York*, for the Abbot of St. *Marie*, the Earls, Barons, Knights, Free-men, and all others both Clerks and Laiques having Lands betwixt the *Ouſe* and *Derwent*, gave DCCC marks, For Deafforeſtation, and Liberties of the Foreſt (*q*). The Abbot of *Furneis* gave CC marks, To have his charter [of Liberties] renewed (*r*). The Men of *Carlile* gave x marks, That they might have Coroners from amongſt themſelves (*s*). The Commoners of the Counties of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* Fined to have the Election of their Sheriff (*t*). The King granted to the Men of *Brideport*, that the Town of *Brideport* ſhould be a Free Burgh, And that the ſaid Men and their heirs for ever ſhould have and hold the ſaid Free Burgh, with all the Liberties and Freedoms to ſuch a Burgh pertaining, Rendring yearly at the Exchequer of St. *Michael* the accuſtomed Ferm and xl *s* Increment; Saving to the King and his heirs the Rights belonging to the King in the ſaid Town, and all other Services due to the King from the ſaid Town as from His Free Burgh: And the King granted to the ſaid Men power to chooſe from amongſt themſelves one or two Bailiffs, who ſhould anſwer yearly at the ſaid Exchequer for the Ferm of the ſaid Burgh with the ſaid Increment, and for all other things belonging to the King and his heirs (*u*). In the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, the Citizens of *Canterbury* Fined to the King in C marks, to have a Confirmation, of Three Charters of Liberties which were made to them by K. *Henry* III; The ſaid Fine, if they failed in paying it, was to be levyed out of their Lands and chatells: And ſtreightway the Treaſurer delivered the ſaid Three Charters to the Chancellour of *Englands* Lieutenant, in order to the Paſſing of a Charter of Confirmation (*w*). The Barons of

---

Et in Wardaroba Regis apud Wodeſtok, die Mercurij proxima ante feſtum S. Margaretæ anno xv°, L marcas, Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 3. *Tit. Lincollneſchira*; *in dorſo*.

(*p*) *Ibid. Tit. Dorſet & Sumerſet*; *in dorſo*.

(*q*) R. Dunolmenſis Epiſcopus pro ſe & Archiepiſcopo Ebor., Abbate S. Mariæ Ebor., Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus alijs tam Clericis quam Laicis terras habentibus inter Uſam & Derewent, r c de DCCC marcis de Fine, Pro deafforeſtanda tota Foreſta Regis inter Uſam & Derewent, quam Rex eis deafforeſtavit [in] perpetuum pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis. Ita quod omnes terræ & tenementa inter Uſam & Derewent ſint quieta de vaſto, regardo, Viſu Foreſtariorum, Viridariorum, & omnium Miniſtrorum ſuorum, & placitis Foreſtæ & Foreſtariorum, & de omnibus quæ ad Foreſtam vel Foreſtarios vel Viridarios pertinent. Salvis Epiſcopo & Eccleſiæ Dunolmenſi & Succeſſoribus ſuis, Libertatibus eis prius conceſſis per Prædeceſſores Reges Angliæ. Ita tamen quod per hanc Libertatem [a] Rege conceſſam, dictis Archiepiſcopo, Abbati, Baronibus, Militibus, Liberis hominibus, & alijs terras habentibus inter Uſam & Derewent, nullum fiat vel fieri poſſit præjudicium dicto Epiſcopo & Eccleſiæ Dunelmenſi, de Libertatibus ſuis, eis prius conceſſis inter Uſam & Derewent, a Prædeceſſoribus hujus Regis Regibus Angliæ, ut prædictum eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *in dorſo*, *Ebor*.

(*r*) Abbas de Furnellis r c de CC marcis, pro innovatione cartæ ſuæ quam habuit de Domino Rege anno Regni ſui xj. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Lancaſtria. m.* 2. *b.*

(*s*) Homines de Carleolo r c de x marcis, quod habeant de ſeipſis Coronatores in Civitate ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*t*) Homines Comitatuum Sumerſetæ & Dorſetæ debent x l & dimidiam marcam, pro habenda Electione Vicecomitis ſui, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xx. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*u*) Rex conceſſit probis hominibus de Brideport, quod Villa de Brideport de cætero ſit Liber Burgus, & quod ijdem homines & eorum hæredes inperpetuum habeant & teneant illum Burgum Liberum, cum omnibus Libertatibus & liberis conſuetudinibus ad hujuſmodi Burgum pertinentibus, Reddendo inde ſingulis annis ad Scaccarium S. Michaëlis firmam quam pro prædicta villa prius reddiderunt, & xl s de Incremento, Salvis Regi & hæredibus ſuis juribus ſuis in eadem villa ad Regem pertinentibus, & omnibus alijs ſervitijs Regi inde debitis & conſuetis ſicut de Libero Burgo ſuo: Conceſſit etiam eiſdem hominibus, quod ſine contradictione & inpedimento alicujus eligere poſſint de ſeipſis, cum voluerint, unum vel duos ballivos qui de firma ejuſdem Burgi cum prædicto Incremento ſingulis annis reſpondeant ad prædictum Scaccarium, & de omnibus alijs ad Regem & hæredes ſuos pertinentibus. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Ex Memorand.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*w*) Adam de Vallibus & Thomas de Beuveys of *Favereſham* Fined in D marks, That they might have a Charter of divers liberties granted to them by the King; and a Pardon of certain amercements incurred by them [in the Court holden] before the King, and [in the Court holden before] *Robert de Burgheſſe* Warden of the Cinque ports; and likewiſe a Pardon of certain treſpaſſes which they had done to the King, in preſumptuouſly uſurping ſundry Royal liberties [without any Grant thereof from the King] (*x*). The Abbeſs of *Romeſeye* Fined in xx *l*, To have the Next Vacancy of the Abbey, Saving to the King Knights Fees, Advouſons *&c* (*y*). In this manner the Subjects of *England* obtained Franchiſes of divers kinds at the hand of the Soveraign: The Grants whereof brought Revenue into the Exchequer. It may be noted, that when the King granted Liberties to any of his Demeane Manours or Towns, he was moved to it by two reaſons: One, the Fine paid in hand; The other, the Improvement or (as they anciently called it) the Amendment of the Kings Manour or Town. Of this matter there are ſome inſtances already ſet-down in this Chapter. To Them I will add another, which is pretty full and formal. In or about the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, the Men of *Kingſton upon Hull* and the Men of *Ravenſore* exhibited their ſeveral Petitions to the King and his Council, praying the King to grant them certain Liberties. The Men and Tenants of *Kingſton upon Hull* prayed, That the King, for his own profit and for the mendment of his ſaid Town, would make the Town a Free Burgh, and that they might have the franchiſes which belonged to a Free Burgh, that the Town might be kept by a Warden whom the King ſhould place there, that they might deviſe their tenements lying in the Town by their laſt Will, that their Warden might have Return of Writs for the Town, that they might not implead or be impleaded out of their Town, for their tenures, treſpaſſes, or contracts, that they might have a Coroner for their Town to be choſen by themſelves by vertue of a Writ of the Chancery, and to be preſented and ſworn into his office before the Warden, that the King ſhould have in the Town the Priſon and Gallows to puniſh offenders, and the Warden Infangthef and Utfangthef, that the King ſhould have in the Town yearly a Fair, for thirty days beginning at the feaſt of St. *Auſtin*, and alſo a Market on Tueſday and Friday every week, that the ſaid Men might be quit of duties and cuſtomes throughout *England*, as the Men of *Scardeburgh* are, and likewiſe through the Kings whole Seigneurie, And that no perſon might enjoy the Franchiſes aforeſaid, except the Tenants of the Town, and ſuch as are and will be at Lot and Scot with them. The Petition of the Men of *Ravenſore* was of a like tenour *mutatis mutandis*. The matter of theſe Petitions was referred to the conſideration of the Kings Council. The Treaſurer and Barons called to their aſſiſtance the Juſtices of the *Common Bench*; and afterwards certified to the King, that it would be for his profit and the improvement of his Rents in the ſaid Towns,

---

Beuveys Cives Cantuariæ venerunt hic tercio die Octobris, & pro ſe & tota Communitate Civitatis prædictæ finem fecerunt cum Rege pro C marcis, pro Confirmatione hujus Regis habenda de tribus Cartis ipſis Civibus factis tempore Regis H., ſuper diverſis Libertatibus eis conceſſis tempore ipſius Regis H.; de quibus quidem C marcis ſolvent unam medietatem ad feſtum Paſchæ proximo futurum, & aliam medietatem ad Feſtum S. Michaelis proximo poſt. Et niſi fecerint, conceſſerunt pro ſe & cæteris Civibus Civitatis prædictæ, quod de terris & catallis eorundem Civium infra eandem Civitatem & extra, prædictæ C Marcæ ad opus Regis leventur. Et conceſſum eſt eiſdem Civibus per Finem prædictum, quod habeant Confirmationem Cartarum prædictarum. Et in continenti Theſaurarius liberavit Magiſtro Johanni de Cadamo venienti in Scaccario, tenenti locum Cancellarij in Anglia, prædictas tres Cartas, ad faciendam Confirmationem ſuper eaſdem per Finem prædictum. *Mich. Fines* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 63. *a.*

(*x*) Barones de Favereſham debent D marcas, de fine pro Carta Regis habenda de diverſis Libertatibus eis per Regem conceſſis, & pro perdonatione amerciamentorum in quæ inciderunt coram Rege, & coram Roberto de Burgheſſe cuſtode v Portuum, & etiam pro perdonatione tranſgreſſionum per ipſos Regi factarum occaſione quarundam Libertatum Regalium quas ſibi præſumptuoſe uſurpabant. De quibus ſolvent ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anno xxxij, xx l; Et ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis proximo ſequens xx l; & ſic de anno in annum xv l &c. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *Kanc. m.* 1. *b. Vid. Rot. Pat.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 2. *tit.* Pro Baronibus de Favereſham.

(*y*) *Trin. Fines* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 65. *b.*

if he would pleaſe to grant the Liberties deſired. The Record containing theſe matters is ſet-forth *verbatim* in the margin (z). In the 8th year of K. *Edward* II, it appears that the Burgeſſes of *Ravenſrode* were to pay the King L *l* for his Confirmation of their Charters, and for Kaiage during ſeven years (zz).

(z) Domino Regi per Theſaurarium & Barones, pro Hominibus de Kyngeſton ſuper Hull & Ravenſer.

Excellentiſſimo Principi, Domino ſuo Reverendo, Domino Regi Angliæ illuſtri, Domino Hiberniæ & Duci Aquitaniæ, ſui devoti Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario ſuo fidele ſemper obſequium. Coram vobis agentibus nuper apud Cotingham, venerunt quidam homines veſtri Villarum veſtrarum de Kingeſton ſuper Hull & Ravenſer., pro ſe & cæteris hominibus veſtris Villarum prædictarum, veſtræ Dominationi Reverendæ humiliter ſupplicantes, quatinus ipſos quibuſdam Libertatibus ad Liberum Burgum in Regno veſtro pertinentibus, in Villis prædictis uti [&] gaudere conceſſetis [*leg.* concederetis]. Quos coram Conſilio veſtro apud Eboracum adjornari præcepiſtis, ad Petitiones ſuas ſuper Libertatibus prædictis oſtendendas, ut ibidem coram Conſilio Petitionibus provide & diſcrete examinatis, Veſtræ Dominationi prædictæ conſtare faceremus, ſi in Coronæ veſtræ Dignitatis aliquod præjudicium cedere poſſet, ſi Libertates prædictas concederetis. Super quo Veſtræ Excellentiæ ſignificamus, quod venientibus coram nobis in Scaccario veſtro apud Eboracum hominibus prædictis, Vocatiſque Juſticiarijs veſtris de Banco & nobis aſſidentibus, Petitionibuſque prædictis ad plenum examinatis, tam fuit concordata forma Petitionum præſentibus intercluſarum; quam abſque læſione alicujus jurium veſtræ Coronæ prædictæ, ad Commodum veſtrum & Villarum veſtrarum prædictarum, & annuale incrementum Reddituum veſtrorum ibidem, ſi veſtræ placiat Dominationi concedere poteſtis, prout nobis & cæteris de Conſiilio veſtro prædicto videtur. Et conceſſerunt, coram nobis, prædicti Homines de Kyngeſton Vobis Centum marcas, & Homines de Raveneneſerod treſcentas Libras; pro Articulis in iſtis Petitionibus contentis, ſi acceptaveritis, concedendis. Valeat Excellencia Veſtra per tempora diuturna.

Forma Peticionum ſubſequitur. A noſtre Signeur le Rey e a ſon Conſeil, prient ſes Hommes & ſes Tenauntz de Kyngeſton ſur Hull, pur graunt profit le Rey, al mendement de ſa dite Ville, qe le Rei voile faire la dite Ville Fraunk Burg, e qe eux peuſſent avoir les Fraunchiſes que au Frank Burg appendent, iſſent qe la Ville ſeit garde par Gardein qe le Rei y mettra; & qil peuſſent leur Tenemenz en la dite Vile diviſer en leur Lit mortel; e qe leur Gardeyn eit retourn de Bref, ſi qe nul Viſconte ne ſes Bailliffs de rien ne ſe entremettent pur nul Office faire en la dite Vile, fors leur Gardeyn ſuſdit, ſi ceo ne ſeit en defaute de lui; ne qil empledent ne ſoient empleder de lur Tenures, trepas, ne Contractz deinzens, ailleurs qen la dite Vile; E qil eient Coroner en la dite Ville par leur Election, par Brif de la Chauncelerie; E qe cel Coroner ſeit preſente au dit Gardein, e devaunt face le ſerment de leaument faire loffice de Coronner; E qe le Roy eit en la dite Vile Priſoun & Fourcheus, pur les meſfeſours chaſtier; E qe le dit Gardein de Infangthef & Utfangenethef peuſſe fair myſe; E qe le Rei eit illoeqes cheſcon an une feyre, comenceaunt le Jour ſeint Auguſtyn apres Paſq;, durant par trent jours procheinz ſuantz, qar ceſt en temps vacaunt e pleus profitable au Rey, entre les feires de ſeint Ive & de ſeint Botolf; E auſint Marche par deux jours en la Semeine, ceſt a ſavoir le Mardy & le Vendredi; E qil ſoient quitzs de Tounues, pannage, paſſage, pauage, murage & tutes autres cuſtumes par tute Engletere, ſi come ſont eux de Eſcardeburg & par tute la ſeignorie noſtre ſigneur le Rei; E qe nul joiſe les Franchiſes ſuſeſcrites, fors qe les Tenantz de meiſme la Vile, qui ſont & eſtre volent a Lot & Eſcot ove ceux de la Vile.

Conſimilis tenoris eſt Petitio Hominum de Raveneſrod, in omnibus articulis ſuis, Excepto ibi, E qe le Roy eit illoeqes cheſcon an une feire; Et tunc, comenceant la Veille de la Nativite noſtre Dame, durant par trent jours procheniz ſuantz, qar a donk eſt plens profitable pur le Rei; E auſint Marche deux jours par cheſcone Samaigne, ceſt a Savoir le Mardy & le Samady; E qil ſoient quitz de Tonneies &c ut in priori Petitione. *Hil. Communia* 26 & 27. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(zz) Baronibus, pro Burgenſibus de Raveneſrode. *Trin. Brevia* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 34. *a.* & *ib. Rot.* 36. *a.*

CHAP. XII.

Of Fines *touching* Law-proceedings.

I. *Of Fines to have Juſtice and Right.*
II. *Of Fines for Writs, Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment.*
III. *Of Fines for Expedition of Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment.*
IV. *Of Fines for Delay thereof.*
V. *Of Fines payable out of the Debts to be recovered.*
VI. *An expoſition of a Clauſe in* Magna Charta.

CHAP. XII.

I. A Conſiderable Revenue accrued to the Crown by the Fines which were paid on account of Proceedings at Law. This being a Large Field of Diſcourſe, that my Deduction may be orderly and diſtinct, I will reduce my Inſtances as near as I can to theſe Heads: I, Fines to have Juſtice and Right; II, Fines for Writs, Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment; III, For Expedition or Diſpatch of Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment; IV, For Surceaſement or Delay thereof; V, Fines payable out of the Debts to be recovered. Firſt, Of Fines to have Juſtice or Right. *William de St. Edward* and his ſon *Jordan* Fined in x marks of Silver, For Right touching the Land late of *Roger* Uncle of the ſaid *Jordan*; And if they recovered the Land, they were to give xx marks (*a*). *Tierric* ſon of *Roger Filiol* Fined in x marks of Silver, To have Right for his Inheritance (*b*). *Roger* ſon of *Geoffrey* Fined in x marks of Silver, To have Right for his Fathers Purchaces (*c*). The like (*mutatis mutandis*) in the caſe of *Ralf de Morſell* (*d*); Of *Edmund*, and *Payn*, and *Helgot* (*e*); Of *Ralf* ſon of *Ebrard* (*f*); Of *Robert* ſon of *Ernuceon* and *William* ſon of *Herlewin* (*g*); Of *Gilbert Fitz-William* (*h*); Of *Walter* ſon of the Biſhop of *London* (*i*); Of *Henry* ſon of *Goiſlin* (*k*); Of *Robert* ſon of *Ernuceon* (*l*); Of

Picot

(*a*) Willelmus de Sancto Eduardo & Jordanus filius ſuus debent x marcas argenti, pro Recto de Terra Rogeri Avunculi Jordani; Et ſi poterint dirrationare, dabunt xx marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſeta.*

(*b*) Tierricus filius Rogeri Filioli debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat Rectum de hæreditate ſua; Et Adeliz de Duneſtanvilla eſt inde Plegia. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*c*) Rogerus filius Gaufridi debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat rectum de achatis patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*d*) Radulfus de Morſell r c de iiij l, pro Recto de terra quam clamat de Roberto de Baëntona. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*e*) Edmundus, & Paganus, & Helgotus homines Willelmi filij Ricardi, reddunt compotum de x marcis argenti, pro Recto de hæreditate ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Cornualia.*

(*f*) Radulfus filius Ebrardi debet v marcas argenti, Ut habeat debitum ſuum de quodam Milite Walteri de Gant. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*g*) Robertus filius Ernuceon & Willelmus filius Herlewini debent j marcam auri, Ut habeant debita patrum ſuorum. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*h*) Giſlebertus filius Willelmi reddit compotum de dimidia marca auri, Ut habeat debitum ſuum de Anſch. de Bulemer; In theſauro xxx s pro ij uncijs auri, Et debet ij uncias auri. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*i*) Walterus filius Epiſcopi Londoniæ debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat rectum Judicium de Eccleſia de Illing. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*k*) Henricus filius Goiſlini Londoniæ reddit compotum de j bono Samicto, pro Recto de Maritagio uxoris ſuæ; Regi reddidit, per Breve Regis; Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*l*) Robertus filius Ernuceonis debet j bonum Cendaz, pro Recto de Terra ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*m*) Picotus

Picot Impaſterat (*m*); Of *Hubert cum teſta* (*n*); Of *Reginald de Ebrois* (*o*); Of the Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* (*p*); Of *Guy Malfeth* (*q*); And ... *de Rullos* (*r*); In the ſame year *Robert Fitz-Gerard* Fined in ij ounces of gold, That he might recover his Land by Duell (*s*). The like Fines *mutatis mutandis* were made by *Teodric Urſus* (*t*), *Ernewin de Minſterton* (*u*), *John Ingelram* (*w*), *William de Grafton* (*x*), *Goderede* daughter of *Goſpatric* (*y*), *William de Merlai* (*z*), *Robert del Iſle* (*a*), *Alan de Flammaville* (*b*), *Agnes de Amundevill* (*c*), *Roger de Wikerlai* and his brother *Jordan* (*d*), *William de Aneſie* (*e*), *Ralf* the Vintner (*f*), *Simon de Canci* (*g*), *Osbert Selvein* (*h*), *William de Ou* (*i*), *Roger de Chalz* (*k*), *John de Alneto* (*l*), *Fulk Ruffus* (*m*), *Robert* ſon of *Gikel* (*n*), *Simon Fitz-Euſtace* (*o*), *Bartholomew*

(*m*) Picotus Impaſterat debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat juſtitiam de Debitoribus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*n*) Hubertus cum teſta reddit compotum de ij marcis argenti, Ut habeat debitum ſuum de Abbate de Taviſtoc. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*o*) Raginaldus filius Roberti de Ebrois debet x marcas argenti, & L marcas argenti de proficuo, Pro Recto de terra Patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Cornualia.*

(*p*) Burgenſes de Gloeceſtra debent xxx marcas argenti, ſi poſſent recuperare pecuniam ſuam per Juſtitiam Regis quæ ablata fuit eis in Hibernia. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*q*) Wido Malfeth reddit compotum de j Dentrario, Ut juſte tractetur in Curia Domini ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*r*) ... de Rullos debet j marcam auri, Ut juſte tractetur in Curia Domini ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Weſtmarieland.*

(*s*) Robertus filius Gerardi r c de ij uncijs auri, Ut poſſet dirrationare terram ſuam per Corpus ſuum; In theſauro xxx s pro ij uncijs auri, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Wilt.*

(*t*) Teodricus Urſus r c de dimidia marca auri, pro recto de quadam terra. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a. Oxineſ.*

(*u*) Ernewinus de Minſtertona r c de x marcis argenti, pro recto de terra ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*w*) Johannes Ingelr. debet j bonum Equum, pro recto de terra patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſ. & Wilt.*

(*x*) Willelmus de Graftona debet xv marcas argenti & j marcam auri, pro recto de terra patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Wilt.*

(*y*) Godereda filia Goſpatric filij Aldreti debet x marcas argenti, pro recto de terra patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Ebor.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Merlai debet j palefridum, pro recto de terra de fratre ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*a*) Robertus de Inſula debet v marcas argenti, pro recto de terra quam Ulricus de Stantona tenet. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Inſula de Wicht.*

(*b*) Alanus de Flammavilla debet xl marcas, reddendas quando habuerit rectum de terra quam clamat verſus Rogerum de Milliers. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwich.* & *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwicſc.*

(*c*) Agnes de Amundevill r c de x marcis, pro recto habendo de Catallis Domini ſui de Diviſa ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Nicholeſcira.*

(*d*) Rogerus de Wikerlai & Jordanus frater ejus debent x marcas, pro Recto feodi ij Militum, quod Rogerus de Tilli tenet de Henrico de Laci. Sed non habuit Rectum nec breve de Recto. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Aneſia debet x marcas, pro Recto Terræ quam Willelmus de Colevilla tenet. Sed nondum habuit Rectum. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Wilt.*

(*f*) Radulfus Vinitor r c de xl s, pro habendo Recto de x l verſus Ricardum filium Willelmi; In theſauro xx s, Et debet xx s. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*g*) Simon de Canci debet xl marcas & ij Accipitres, pro Recto terræ; quod nondum habuit. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

(*h*) Osbertus Selvein r c de x marcis, pro Recto de feodo j Militis verſus Ricardum de Luvetot. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

(*i*) Willelmus de Ou r c de ij marcis, pro habendo recto de Lana verſus Walerannum filium Willelmi. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwich.*

(*k*) Rogerus de Chalz r c de iij marcis, Pro Recto de catallis verſus Robertum de la Wile. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Berrochſcira.*

(*l*) Johannes de Alneto debet xl s, Pro recto in Curia, de Advocatione Eccleſiæ de Steinton verſus Lambertum de Scoteigni. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

(*m*) Fulco Ruffus r c de xxv marcis, Ut libera lege poſſit ſe defendere de retto Tuſardi. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 2.

(*n*) Robertus filius Gikel reddit compotum de xx marcis, ut habeat Vadia & debita quæ juſte debebantur Patri ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*o*) Simon filius Euſtachij debet ij uncias auri, pro habendo recto de Vadio ſuo verſus Willelmum Coterell. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Bar-

mew de Crec (*p*), *William* ſon of *Osbert* (*q*), *Oliver Malherbe* (*r*), *William de Venuiz* (*s*), *Robert de Gant* (*t*), *Brian Fitz-Ralf* (*u*), *Geoffrey de Beauvall* (*w*), *Thomas Briton* (*x*), The Abbot of *Kirkeſtal* (*y*), *Henry de Urteley* (*yy*), *William de Creiſſi* (*z*), *William de Molbrai* (*a*), The Men of the Soke of *Walter Le Ver* (*b*), The Free Sokemen of *Askeby* and *Tinton* (*c*); *Robert de Curtenai* and *Alice* his wife (*d*), and *William de Ciriton* (*e*). The County of *Norfolk* fined, that they might be fairly dealt-with (*f*). The Burgh of *Gernemue* fined, that they might be dealt-with according to the Kings Charters which they have for their Liberties (*g*). Several

---

(*p*) Bartholomæus de Crec debet xx marcas, pro recto de Sudflet. Sed mortuus eſt, & non habuit rectum licet multum inſtitiſſet. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*q*) Willelmus filius Osberti debet xl s, pro Recto de xj marcis & iij s & iiij d verſus Adam de Sudwerch. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*r*) Oliverus Malherbe debet ij marcas, pro habendo recto de Implemento & Stauramento terræ ſuæ de Neweton, quam Rogerus filius Rocel. habuit ad firmam. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Venuiz debet C libras, Pro habenda Foreſteria de Alſieſholt, & recto de Draicote verſus Walterum de Sancto Germano; & pro habenda Mareſcalcia de Domino Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Sudhant.*

(*t*) Robertus de Gant debet DC marcas, pro habendo recto de terris quas Comes Simon dederat: Set conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod hæres ejus vel aliquis pro eo non debet inde reſpondere, donec ætatem habeat qua poſſit & debeat placitare. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Lincollſcira.*

(*u*) Brianus filius Radulfi debet C marcas, pro habendo Recto de Baronia de Pedewurda, & de xv Militibus feffatis pertinentibus ad prædictam Baroniam, verſus Henricum de Perci: Et ſi prædictam Baroniam dirationaverit, dabit CC marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*w*) Galfridus de Bella valle debet xv marcas, pro habendo recto de medietate Villæ de Gatton, ſecundum Cyrographa & Cartas ſuas de hæreditate uxoris ſuæ, verſus Robertum de Gatton. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Surreia.*

(*x*) Tomas Brito debet xx s, pro habendo Recto de C ovibus & v Vaccis & C ſolidis Bladi & Caſei, verſus Edgarum filium Goding. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*y*) Abbas de Kirkeſtal debet xxx marcas, pro habendo Recto de Grangia ſua de Michelweit, de qua habet Confirmationem Domini Regis Patris, unde Adam de Brus eum diſſaiſivit. Sed poſtea conſideratum eſt per H. Cantuarienſem Archiepiſcopum & Barones de Scaccario, quod prædictus Abbas & Monachi non debent amplius inde ſummoneri, quia Rectum non habuerunt nec habere potuerunt. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*yy*) Henricus de Urteleia r c de j marca, pro habenda inquiſitione qua occaſione captus fuerit, & ut inde poſtea juſte deducatur. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 4. *b. Everw. m.* 2.

(*z*) Willelmus de Creiſſi r c de xx marcis & j Palefrido, Ut juſte & ſecundum Conſuetudinem Angliæ deducatur, de Dote quam Cecilia filia Gervaſij de Cliſton clamat verſus eum. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*a*) Willelmus de Molbrai debet MM marcas, Ut Rex faciat eum deduci juſte & ſecundum Conſuetudinem Angliæ. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*b*) Homines de Soca Walteri Le Ver quæ eſt in manu Adæ Malveiſin debent xx s, Per ſic ut juſte deducantur coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus de injurijs quas ipſe Adam eis intulit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*c*) Liberi Sokemanni de Askebi & Tinton r c de xx marcis & j palefrido, Ut Henricus de Nevill eos juſte deducat de tenementis quæ tenent in eiſdem villis, nec ab eis exigat conſuetudines vel ſervitia quæ facere non ſolebant tempore H. Regis Patris Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Linc.*

(*d*) Robertus de Curtenai & Alicia uxor ejus debent CCC marcas & duos palefridos, Pro habenda ſaiſina Medietatis Villæ de Caudebec, unde Alexander de Caudebec habuit ſaiſinam per Præceptum Regis, ita quod ipſi poſtea deducantur de tota Villa de Caudebec ſecundum Conſuetudinem & Aſſiſam Regni. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Cumberl. Nova Oblata.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Ciriton, Vicecomes pro eo, r c de CC l & ij palefridis & ij Auſturis, Per ſic quod Rex reddidit eidem Willelmo totam terram quæ fuit Galfridi de Boſco apud Delce ſicut jus ſuum; ita tamen quod ſi idem Galfridus redierit ad Servitium & Fidem Regis, idem Willelmus ſine dilatione habebit rectum verſus Galfridum de prædicta terra. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent. Tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*f*) Comitatus Norfolchiæ [debet] xl marcas, ut poſſit pulcre tractari. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*g*) Burgus de Gernemue [debet] xxv marcas, ut poſſint tractari ſecundum cartas Regis quas habent de Libertatibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*h*) Simon

veral Hundreds of *Northamtonſhire* Fined, That they might be Heard without impeachment (*b*).

II. Of Fines for Writs, Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment. *Richard* ſon of *Gilbert* Fined in CC marks of ſilver, For the Kings helping him to recover his Debt againſt the *Jews* (*i*). *Manaſſer de Guerres* Fined in xvij marks of ſilver, For his Fathers Land which the King helpt him to recover againſt *Geoffrey de Mannevill* (*k*). The Biſhop of *Rocheſter* Fined in Lx marks, That he might not Plead againſt *Fulk de Fontibus*, otherwiſe than according to the Charters of his Church (*l*). *Fulcher de Pleiford* Fined in x marks of ſilver, That he might have his Judgment in *England* in the Earl of *Moretons* Court (*m*). *Adam* ſon of *Alured* gave C marks, That he might have the Record of the Kings Court, touching a Plea between him and *Agnes de Riburc* (*n*). *Serlo* ſon of *Turlaueſton* gave x marks, That he might make his Defence in caſe he was appealed for a certain homicide (*o*). *Reimond de Baldac* gave xx marks, For an Appeal (*p*). *Walter de Burton* x marks, For Free Law in an Appeal of Wounding (*q*). *Hugh Fitz-Ralf* Fined in ij marks, that he might implead *Elias de Amundevill* in Earl *Simons* Court (*r*). *Humfrey Bucuinte* Fined in one mark, That he might implead *William de Reimes* in *London* for the Manour of *Eggeware* (*s*). *Walter* ſon of *Amfr.* in v marks, To have a Recognition of the County concerning the Land of *Rapeſton* (*t*). *William Fulkelin* in one mark, To have an Aſſiſe (*u*). *Walter le Villein* gave C *l* for his Brother *Ernald*, *pro fine Juiſæ* (*w*). The Earl of *Leiceſter* gave D marks, for a Fine [or, an Accord] upon an Appeal which was brought by *Bertram de Verdun* and his Men againſt the Earl of *Leiceſters* Men for Breach of the Peace (*x*). *William de Leiceſtre* Fined in v marks, That the Abbat of *Valdey* might be ſummoned to Anſwer him concerning a Wood (*y*). *Ralf de Chainey* Fined in xx *s*, That *Walkeline Hareng.* might be compelled to come to the Kings Court (*z*). *William*

Silveſter

(*b*) Simon filius Petri Vicecomes r c de Lx marcis de xxx Hundred. de Norhamteſcira, ut audirentur ſine occaſione. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*i*) Et idem Ricardus [filius Giſleberti] debet CC marcas argenti, pro auxilio quod Rex fecit ei erga Judæos de debito ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſexa.*

(*k*) Manaſſerus de Guerres r c de xvij marcis argenti, pro terra patris ſui quam Rex fecit ei habere de Gaufrido de Mannevilla. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſexa.*

(*l*) Epiſcopus de Roueceſtra r c de Lx marcis, ne placitet contra Fulc. de Fontibus niſi ſecundum Carthas Eccleſiæ ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Chent.*

(*m*) Fulcherus de Pleiforda debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat judicium ſuum in Anglia in Curia Comitis Moriton. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudf.*

(*n*) Adam filius Alur. reddit compotum de C marcis, Ut habeat record[um] Curiæ Regis de placito inter ipſum & Agnetem de Riburc. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*o*) Serlo de Turlaueſtona debet x marcas, Ut habeat dirationationem ſuam, ſi appellatus fuerit ab aliquo de morte cujuſdam unde retatus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*p*) Reimundus de Baldac debet xx marcas, Pro appellatione Walteri Probatoris de Falſonaria. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*q*) Walterus de Burton r c de x marcis, Ut Nicholaus filius ejus habeat Liberam legem, ſi appellatus fuerit quod vulneravit hominem ad Herbam. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Staff.*

(*r*) Hugo filius Radulfi r c de ij marcis, Ut poſſit placitare in Curia Comitis Simonis contra Helyam de Amundevill. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Linc.*

(*s*) Hunfridus Bucuinte r c de j marca Ut placitet contra Willelmum de Reimes in Civitate Lundonia, de Terra de Eggeſwera. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Walterus filius Amfr. r c de v marcis, pro recognitione Comitatus habenda de terra de Rapeſton. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) Willelmus Fulkelin debet j marcam, pro aſſiſa habenda de j Carrucata terræ in Enewurda. *Ib. Chent.*

(*w*) Walterus Villanus debet C l pro Ernaldo fratre ſuo pro fine Juiſæ de Ricold. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

(*x*) Comes Legreceſtriæ debet D marcas, Pro fine Appellationis quam Bertrannus de Verdun & homines ſui fecerunt verſus homines Comitis Legreceſtriæ de Pace infracta. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Legreceſtria debet v marcas, Ut Abbas de Valle Dei ſummoneatur ad placitandum cum eo de Boſco. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*z*) Radulfus de Chaiſneto r c de xx s, Ut Walkelinus Hareng. compellatur venire

ad

Silveſter de Brai Fined in xl *s*, That he might be in Seiſin of his Mortgage, when he ſhould be impleaded for it (*a*); *William de Leverton* Fined in x marks (*b*), And *Richard del Lech* in v marks, for the like (*c*). *William* ſon of *Stur* gave x marks, for a Recognition touching the Land of *Teivill* in *Normandy* (*d*). *William* ſon of *Ulger* Fined in C *s*, To have a Recognition for his Mothers Frankmariage, whereof ſhe was diſſeiſed in the late Warr (*e*). *Maurice de Wadenhal* Fined in iij marks, To have a Recognition upon the ſeiſin of his Uncle; *William de Hay* in v marks, To have it enquired by lawful Matrons, whether *Emme de Setuans* was delivered of a Son or not; *Henry de Mallinges* in xl *s*, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour (*f*). *Hugh Fitz-Roger* Fined in one mark, for a Recognition for a Houſe; And *Hugh de Nevill* in x marks, To have his Record and Judgment touching Land (*g*). *Alexander de Rogham* Fined in xl *s*, That he might ſue the Earl of *Arundel* and *Robert de Mortemer* in the Kings Court (*h*). *Robert de Albiney* gave v marks, That *Baldwin Wake* might be ſummoned to Warant the [Manour or] Land of *Welewe* to his wife (*i*). *Roger de Sumervill* gave v marks, That the King would command *Robert de Laci* to Warant to him ſix bovates of Land (*k*). *William de Leelay* gave xv marks, To have a Recognition for the Land of *Beldun*, to Find whether the Anceſtour of *John* ſon of *Eſſulf* was ſeized of That Land on the Day that K. *Henry* I, was quick and dead (*l*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in xx marks, That their Plaints might be ſpeeded, ſaving the Kings Right (*m*): And the Town of *Cambridg*, for the ſame (*n*). *Robert de Hall* Fined in xxxij *l* odd, For an Aſſiſe of Mortdanceſtour (*o*): *Dionyſia de Traci* (*p*), And *Humfrey Briton*

---

ad Curiam Regis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Berrochſcira.*

(*a*) Silveſter de Brai debet xl s, Ut placitet ſaiſitus de Vadio ſuo de Siueliſho. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Buk.* & *Bed.*

(*b*) Idem [Randulfus de Glanvill, Cuſtos *of the Honour of Earl* Conan] r c de x marcis, de Willelmo de Levertona, ut placitaret ſaiſitus de terra ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Honor Comitis Conani.

(*c*) Ricardus del Lech r c de v marcis, Ut placitet ſaiſitus de terra ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. eod. tit.*

(*d*) Willelmus filius Sturi debet x marcas, pro recognitione quam habuit de Terra de Teivilla in Normannia. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*e*) De Placitis & Conventionibus Curiæ: Willelmus filius Ulgerij debet C s, Pro habenda Recognitione de Maritagio matris ſuæ, unde diſſaiſita fuit tempore werræ ſine Judicio. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*f*) Mauricius de Wadenhal debet iij marcas, Pro habenda Recognitione de j Carrucata terræ in Holewude de ſaiſina Henrici Avunculi ſui. Willelmus de Haya r c de v marcis, Ut inquiratur per legales Mulieres, ſi Emma de Setuans quæ dicitur peperiſſe, haberet puerum annon. Henricus de Mallinges debet xl s, Pro habenda Recognitione de morte Willelmi Fratris, de ij Jugis terræ. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Chent.*

(*g*) Hugo filius Rogeri debet j marcam, Pro Recognitione j Maſagij in Civitate Lincoliæ, verſus Willelmum Presbiterum & Willelmum filium ſuum. Hugo de Nevill r c de x marcis, Pro habendo Recordo & Judicio ſuo de terra in Golſe, verſus Godefridum de Burun. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

(*h*) Alexander filius Willelmi de Rogham debet xl s, Ut placitet in Curia Regis verſus Comitem de Arundel & Robertum de Mortemer. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(*i*) Robertus de Albineio r c de v marcis, Ut Baldwinus Wach ſummoneatur ad warantizandum uxori ſuæ de terra de Welewe. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*k*) Rogerus de Sumervilla r c de v marcis, Ut Rex præcipiat Roberto de Laci quod juſte warantizet ei de vj Bovatis terræ in Barnebi. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Everwich.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Leelay r c de xv marcis, Pro habenda Recognitione de terra de Beldun, quam Johannes filius Eſſulfi clamabat adverſus eum, ſi prædeceſſor ejuſdem Johannis, qui Anglicus fuit & per quem ipſe terram illam clamabat, fuit ſaiſitus de terra illa die & anno quo Rex Henricus avus Domini Regis fuit vivus & mortuus. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*m*) Cives Lincoliæ reddunt compotum de quater xx marcis, ut Loquelæ ſuæ diligentur tractentur, ſalvo jure Regis; In theſauro l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Lincolſcira.*

(*n*) Villata de Cantebrigia r c de x marcis, ut loquelæ ſuæ diligenter tractentur, ſalvo jure Regis: In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Cant.* & *Hunt.*

(*o*) Robertus de Halla reddit compotum de xxxij l & iiij s & viij d, Ut habeat Aſſiſam de morte Warini fratris ſui, de feodo ij Militum & dimidij in Sunderland. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*p*) Dioniſa filia Roberti de Traci debet

CHAP. XII.

ton (*q*), for the like. *Henry de Kernet* and his wiſe Fined in xl *s*, To have a Grand Aſſiſe for Land in *Colemer* (*r*). *Henry* ſon of *Arthur* gave x Chaſcurs, To have a Recognition againſt the Counteſs of *Copland* for one Knights Fee (*s*). *John de Cabuis* gave j mark, That his Plea againſt *Ralf de Hugenden* for xv Shillings-Rent might be [determined] before the Juſticiers (*t*). The Priour of *Kenilworth* Fined in C *s*, To have Judgment for the Land of *Flechamſtede* which was in the *Templars* hands (*u*). *John de Lacell* Fined in xl *s*, That it might be Enquired, Whether a Carue of Land in *Birking* was in Demand in a Caſe wherein Duell was had between *Simon de Lacell* and *Adam Fitz-Peter* (*w*). *Ralf de Ewiun* Fined in L *s* and viij *d*, To have the Record of the Biſhop of *Lincolns* Court (*x*). *William Wiſchard* Fined in iiij *l* and vj *s*, To have an Enqueſt of the Viſnue, to Find whether he was Appealed out of Ill-will or not (*y*). *Walter de Ou* and his brother Fined in xl *s*, To have a writ to the Provoſts of *Beverley*, to deal juſtly with them for the Lands in *Beverley* which they claim againſt *Richard Fitz Harry* and his Wife; And that the Proceedings may not be ſtopt, if the Rents and houſes ſo claimed ſhould prove worth more than xl *s* (*z*). *Thomas* ſon of *Joſlen* gave half a mark, That a Concord made in the Court of *Euſtace de Veſci* might be enterd in the Rolls of the Juſticiers (*a*). *William Orieſcuilz* gave C *s*, That it might be Enquired whether he was with Earl *John* [againſt the King] (*b*). *Robert de Eſſart* gave C *s*, To have an Enqueſt to find whether *Roger* the Butcher, and *Wace*, and *Hunfrey* Appealed him of Robery and Theft out of Envy and Ill-will, or not (*c*). *Henry de Brunden* Fined in x marks, To have a Writ of Mortdanceſtour for the Gaol of *Wincheſter*, before *H*. Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*; Provided, that he ſhould pay the Fine, though the Verdict upon the ſaid Writ paſſed againſt him (*d*). *Geoffrey de Derley* Fined in iij marks, That the Juſtices Itinerant might Enquire, In what manner a certain Recognition was taken againſt him in

---

xx s, pro habenda Recognitione de j Carrucata terræ, de Saiſina Patris ſui quando abijt Jeruſalem. *Ib.*

(*q*) Humfridus Brito r c de xl s, pro Recognitione de feodo dimidij Militis, de ſaiſina Radulfi fratris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*r*) Henricus de Kernet & Sabella uxor ejus r c de xl s, pro habenda Magna Aſſiſa de j hyda terræ in Colemera, verſus Michaelem de Verſona. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Sudhant.*

(*s*) Henricus filius Arturi debet x ſugatores, pro recognitione feodi j Militis verſus Comitiſſam de Coplanda. . *Mag Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Cumb.*

(*t*) Johannes Cabuis debet j marcam, ut loquela ſua de xv ſolidatis redditus verſus Radulfum de Hugenden ſit coram Juſticijs. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. Buk. & Bed. tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*u*) Prior de Kenillewurda debet C s, Pro habendo Judicio de Flechamſteda ſecundum Cartas ſuas, quam Templarij tenent. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. War. & Legreceſtr.*

(*w*) Johannes de Lacell r c de xl s, Ut inquiratur utrum j carrucata terræ in Birkinge, quæ eſt de Socha Domini Regis, fuit in clamio, unde Duellum fuit inter Simonem de Lacell & Adam filium Petri, qui recuperavit verſus Patrem ſuum xxiiij carrucatas terræ cum pertinentijs in Byrking. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) Radulfus de Ewiun r c de L s & viij d, pro habendo recordo Curiæ Epiſcopi Lincolienſis, inter ipſum & Rannulfum de Goſeberteſcherche. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolſcira.*

(*y*) Willelmus Wiſchard r c de iiij l & vj s, Pro habenda Inquiſitione de Viſneto ſi appellatus fuit per Attiam necne; unde Vicecomes habet Plegios: In theſauro vj s, Et debet iiij l. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*z*) Walterus de Ou & Tomas frater ejus debent xl s, pro habendo brevi ad Præpoſitos de Beverlaco, ut juſte deducantur de terris quas clamant in Beverlaco, verſus Ricardum filium Henrici & Hydam uxorem ſuam; Et non remaneat, ſi Redditus & ædificia valeant per annum pluſquam xl s. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*a*) Et de dimidia marca de Toma filio Joſleni, pro Concordia, facta in Curia Euſtachij de Veſci, inbrevianda in Rotulo Juſtic. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. Everwichſc. m.* 2.

(*b*) Willelmus Orieſcuilz debet C s, Ut inquiratur ſi fuit cum Comite Johanne contra Regem. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Gloec.*

(*c*) Robertus de Eſſart r c de C s, Ut inquiratur utrum Rogerus Carnifex, & Wacius, & Hunfridus appellent eum de Roberia & Latrocinio, per Invidiam vel atiam, annon. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*d*) Henricus de Brunden debet x marcas, pro habendo brevi de Morte Anteceſſoris, de Gaiola Wintoniæ cum pertinentijs, coram H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo; Tali conditione, quod ſi amiſerit Jus ſuum, dabit x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*e*) Galfridus

in the Earl of *Mortons* Court, during the War between the King and the Earl; Which Recognition was taken, as *Geoffrey* alledged, contrary to Law (*e*). *Richard* grandſon of *Truite* Fined in xv *s*, To have his plea before the Juſtices at *Weſtminſter* (*f*). *Walter Truitel* and his Son *John* gave x marks, To have an Inquiſition by oath of the Burgeſſes of *Northampton*, to Find certain articles (hereunder expreſſed) touching the Leaded Houſe in *Northampton*: And if the Enqueſt Found for them, they were to pay the ſaid x marks [otherwiſe not] (*g*). *William de Sudley* gave x Beſants, To have an Enqueſt of Free men of the Counties of *Glouceſter* and *Worceſter*, to Find, whether *Peter de Widendon* had Entry into certain Land in *Winchecumbe*, as Gardian of the ſaid *William*, or by Hereditary Right (*h*). *Alice de Bereford*, and *Osbert*, and *Clement*, and *James*, and *William* gave x marks, To have a Grand Aſſize againſt *Robert de Filgerijs*, for C acres of Gavelkind-Land (*i*). *Gilbert de Turri* gave C *l* (which Fine he had before profferd to K. *Richard* I), To have the Record of a Plaint which he had brought againſt *Hamon de Maſci*, who was baſtardized in Court Chriſtian; And to have the ſaid *Hamons* Land, according to the Record of the Court: So that if he recover'd the ſaid Land by the Record of the Court, he was to pay the ſaid C *l* (*k*). *William de Adredeſhull* gave D marks, to be paid to the Crown, If the Recognitours in an Aſſize ſhould Find by Verdict, that *Grace* Wife of *Adam de Nevill* was not the Daughter of *Thomas de Selebi*; and if thereupon he recovered the Land which he claimed againſt them: Or if the Recognitours ſhould not Find for *Adam*, he was neverthelеſs to pay to the Crown the D marks (*l*). *Geoffrey Malduit* Fined in xxx marks, To have it Found by Verdict in an Aſſize againſt *William Briton*, whether the Manour of *Chigwell* was mortgaged by *Alberic de Chigwell* Uncle of *Geoffrey*, whilſt he had in Cuſtody *Geoffreys* Mother (whoſe heir *Geoffrey* is) with her Land, or whether that Manour was the Inheritance of *William*; And that the proceedings in That Aſſize might not be ſtopped by reaſon of the Nonage of *William*; This Fine was not to be demanded of *Geoffrey* before the ſaid Verdict was taken (*m*).

John

(*e*) Galfridus de Derlega debet ij marcas, Ut inquiratur per Juſticiarios Itinerantes, quomodo quædam Recognitio capta fuit ſuper eum per Willelmum de Bernek de xxiiij s Redditus, tempore Werræ inter Regem & Comitem Moritoniæ, in Curia ipſius Comitis, quæ capta fuit contra Conſuetudinem Regni, ut dicit. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*f*) Ricardus filius Ricardi filij Truite r c de xv s, pro habenda loquela ſua de xx ſolidis redditus coram Juſtic. apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Cumb.*

(*g*) Walterus & Johannes Truitel filius ſuus [debent] x marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione per ſacramentum legalium hominum Burgi de Norhantona, ſi Domus Plumbata in Norhantona fuerit Jus Julianæ matris ipſius Johannis quæ mortua eſt, & cum ea data in maritagio prædicto Waltero; Et ſi Rex Henricus Pater Domini Regis diſſeiſivit eos, eo quod non reddiderunt termino ſtatuto Auxilium quod ab eis exigebatur; & poſtea liberavit eandem Domum Roberto de Sancto Paulo Taillatori ſuo, quam modo tenet uxor ipſius Roberti, ipſo Roberto defuncto, ut dicit: Ita quod ſi Inquiſitio Domum illam dederit, dabunt Domino Regi illas x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 2. *b. Norhant.*

(*h*) Willelmus de Sudlege debet x Biſantia, pro habenda Recognitione de dimidia virgata terræ in Winchecumbe, ad recognoſcendum per Liberos homines Comitatuum de Gloeceſtreſira & Wireceſtreſira, Utrum Petrus de Widendon habuit introitum in terram illam, per Wardam ipſius Willelmi dum erat in Cuſtodia ſua, vel per Jus hæreditarium. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*i*) Alicia de Bereford, & Osbertus, & Clemens & Jacobus, & Willelmus debent x marcas, pro habenda Magna Aſſiſa verſus Robertum de Filgerijs, de C acris Terræ de Gavelikende in Bareford. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent. m.* 1.

(*k*) Gilebertus de Turri debet C l, quas promiſit Regi Ricardo, pro habendo recordo loquelæ ſuæ quam habuit verſus Hamonem de Maſci juniorem, qui abaſtardatus eſt in Curia Chriſtianitatis, ut dicit; Et pro habenda terra ipſius Hamonis ſecundum recordum Curiæ: Ita quod ſi recordum Curiæ dederit ei illam terram, debebit prædictas C libras. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Tit. Item Lincollſcira.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Aldredeſhull debet D marcas, Si Recognitio recognoverit quod Gratia uxor Adæ de Nevill non fuit filia Tomæ de Selebi; & ſi ſic terram habere poterit quam clamat verſus eos: Si vero Recognitio illud non recognoverit, ſed quod terra Adæ & uxori ſuæ remaneat, Tunc dabit Adam prædictas D marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Item Lincollſcira.*

(*m*) Galfridus Malduit debet xxx marcas, pro habenda Recognitione de Terra de Chigewell verſus Willelmum filium & hæ-

redem

John de Montague Fined in x marks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, whether the Church of *Langeberg* were removed out of his Seigneury, by the Biſhop of *Worceſter*, wrongfully and without Judgment of Law, to the prejudice of his Right of Advouſon; And if it were ſo, that the Church might be rebuilt within the ſaid *Johns* Seigneury (*n*). *John Eskelling* Fined in L marks, That he might hold quietly his Land in *England*: And in x marks, To have an Inquiſition, whether his Son *Robert* had Entry into the Land of the ſaid *John* in *Parſuru Eskelling* in *Normandy* by *Johns* conſent, or not; And to have Seiſin of That Land, in caſe the Enqueſt ſhould find, that *Robert* had not his Entry by the conſent of *John* (*o*). Earl *Patrick* gave x marks, To have a Jury of Twelve lawful men ſummoned before the King or his Chief Juſticier, to Find whether his Great Uncle was not ſeized of certain Land ſince the Firſt Coronation of K. *Henry* II (*p*). The ſame Earl gave xl marks and iiij palfreys, to have an Enqueſt before the King or his Juſticier, To Find whether his Great Uncle was not ſeiſed in his Demeane of certain Lands, the year and day that the War begann between K. *Henry* II, and his ſon *Henry &c* (*q*). *James Bagod* gave one mark (to be paid at the next Summonce of the Exchequer), That *Walter Bagod* might be ſummoned before the King *ubicunq; &c*, to hear his Record and Judgment touching certain Land, whereof *James* araimed againſt him an Aſſiſe of Mortdanceſtour before Juſtices Itinerant (*r*). *William de St. Patrick* Fined in j mark, To have a Jury of xij Lawful men of the Viſnue of *Nutebal*, To enquire Whether *Geoffrey de St. Patric* gave to the Prioury of *Lenton* the Church of *Nutebal*, and made his Charter thereof when he was of Sound mind, or in his Laſt Sickneſs (*s*). *Ralf de Eccleſfeld* Parſon of the Church of *Eccleſfeld* Fined in xx

marks

---

redem Roberti Britonis, Utrum illa Terra fuit Vadium invadiatum ab Alberico de Chigewell Avunculo ipſius Galfridi dum Matrem ipſius Galfridi habuit in cuſtodia cum terra ſua cujus hæres ipſe G. eſt, vel Hæreditas ipſius Willelmi; Et quod illa Recognitio non remaneat propter ætatem ipſius Willelmi; Et illi denarij non exigantur ab eodem G. antequam Recognitio capiatur. *Mag. Rot. 2. J. Rot. 3. b. Eſſex & Hartfordſcira.*

(*n*) Johannes de Monte Acuto debet x marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione, Si Eccleſia de Langeberga ſit amota a feodo ipſius Johannis per Epiſcopum Wigornienſem injuſte & ſine Judicicio, in detrimentum Advocationis ſuæ; Et ſi ita fuerit, reædificetur in feodo ipſius Johannis. *Ib. Rot. 7. a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*o*) Johannes Eskelling r c de L marcis pro tenenda in pace terra ſua in Anglia. Et de x marcis, pro habenda Inquiſitione, utrum Robertus filius ipſius Johannis habuit ingreſſum in Terram ipſius Johannis in Normannia, ſcilicet in Parfuru Eskelling, per grantum ipſius Johannis annon; Et pro habenda inde ſaiſina ſua, ſi Inquiſitio dederit quod idem Robertus non intraſſet in Terram illam per grantum ſuum. *Ib. Rot. 7. a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*p*) Norhumberland. Comes Patricius dat Domino Regi x marcas, pro habenda jurata xij liberorum & legalium hominum de Viſneto Midelton & Raddun, coram Domino Rege vel Capitali Juſtic. Domini Regis, in octabis Clauſi Paſchæ, Si Edgarus Avunculus Comitis Walth. patris Comitis Patricij, fuerit ſaiſitus de ſervicio Liolſi filij Liolſi, poſt Primam Coronationem H. Regis patris Domini Regis, de iij Midelton & de Raddun, ſcilicet de xxx s per annum, & de iiij Watingis —. *Oblata 2. J. m. 8.*

(*q*) Idem Comes Patricius dat Domino Regi xl marcas & iiij paleſridos, pro habenda recognitione per xij liberos & legales homines de Viſneto de Bowic & Engelingham coram Domino Rege vel Juſticia ſua in octabis Clauſi Paſchæ, Si Edgarus Avunculus Comitis Wald. patris Comitis Patricij fuit ſaiſitus in dominico ſuo ſicut de feodo de Villa de Bewic, & de Egelingam, & de Lileburne cum pertin. Anno & die qua warra incepit inter H. Regem Patrem Domini Regis & H. Regem juniorem filium ſuum, & ſi occaſione illius werræ inde fuit diſſaiſitus &c. *Oblata 2. J. m. 8.*

(*r*) Jacobus Baggod dat Domino Regi j marcam, ſolvendam ad Summonitionem Scaccarij, per ſic quod ſummoneat Walterum Baggot, quod ſit coram Domino Rege ubicunq; fuerit in Anglia, auditurus rationabile recordum & judicium ſuum, de j Carrucata terræ cum pertin. in Baggodeby, unde prædictus Jacobus aramiavit aſſiſam de morte anteceſſoris, verſus ipſum Walterum, coram Juſtic. Itinerantibus in partibus illis, & quæ tunc remanſit ea occaſione, quod idem Walterus eidem Jacobo notam Baſtardiæ objecit, ut dicit. *Ib. m. 8.*

Jacobus Baggot debet j marcam, Per ſic quod ſummoneatur Walterus Baggot quod ſit coram Rege, auditurus rationabile recordum & judicium ſuum *as above in the* Oblata-Roll, *to* ut dicit. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 12. b. Everwickſc.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Sancto Patricio debet j marcam, Pro habenda Jurata xij Legalium hominum de viſneto de Nutehal, Si Galfridus marks and a palfrey, That the King would cauſe the Recognitours who lately gave a Verdict between the Church of *Eccleſfeld* and *Gerard de Furnivall*, to come before the King, and teſtify How and Wherefore they gave their ſaid Verdict; And that That Church might quietly enjoy what was allowed it by That Verdict; And that the King would give *Ralf* his Dammages ſuſtained by him ſince the Verdict (*t*). *Robert Pincun* Fined in one mark, That the Sheriff might be commanded to Enquire by Oath of Good men, Whether *Robert* committed to *Roger de Twiford* two Virgates of Land and four Shillings of Rent in *Edburg*, when he went into *Ireland*; And whether That Land and That Rent came into the Kings hand by any other Title or means, than becauſe *Roger* fled the Countrey for a Homicide which he was ſuppoſed to have committed (*u*). *William* Son of *Odo* Fined in v marks, To have an Enqueſt of True men of the Viſnue of *Baenburc*, to Find, Whether his Father *Odo* was ſeiſed in his Demaine as of Fee on the day of his Death, of one Carue of Land in *Baenburc*, or not; And whether *William* be not his Next heir; And whether That Land did not come into the hands of K. *Richard* by reaſon *William* was not in *England* at the time of his Fathers death (*w*). The Abbot of St. *Edmund* Fined in L marks, To have an Enqueſt according to the Cuſtom of *England*, to Find, Whether the Market which the Monks of *Ely* have of late ſet up at *Lackingehee*, be to the Hurt of the Town and Market of St. *Edmund* or not; And if it be not to their Hurt, that then it may remain as it is, And if it be to their Hurt, that then the Market at *Lachingehee* may ceaſe (*x*). *Iſabell* wife of *Simon de Parco* Fined in ij marks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether Two virgates of Land in *Multon*, which She and *Ralf* ſon of *Simon* claim againſt *Ralf de Torp* and *Amy* his wife, and *Chriſtian* Siſter of *Amy*, were the Inheritance of the ſaid *Simon*, Or whether he Purchaſed them, Or whether he had them in Frankmariage with *Margaret* his Firſt wife (*y*). The Men of *Lechton* profered x marks, To have an Enqueſt made by the next Halimots and by Lawful Knights and others of the Viſnue, to Find What

Cuſtoms

dus de Sancto Patricio dedit Prioratui de Lenton Eccleſiam de Nutehal, & Cartam ſuam inde fecit in ligia poteſtate ſua an in infirmitate unde obijt. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*t*) Radulfus de Eccleſeld debet xx marcas & j palefridum, Per ſic quod Rex faciat venire coram eo recognitores qui fecerunt ultimo juratam inter Eccleſiam de Eccleſfeld & Gerardum de Furnivall de Boſco de Eccleſfeld & de terra de Wulwineleia, ad teſtificandum unde & qualiter illam juratam fecerint; Et ut prædictæ Eccleſiæ remaneat integre quod ipſi ei adjuraverint; Et ut Rex faciat habere prædicto Radulfo Perſonæ Eccleſiæ prædictæ dampna ſua quæ ipſe rationabiliter monſtrare poterit ipſum G. eidem Radulfo poſt juratam illam injuſte feciſſe. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira. Terra Archiepiſcopi Ebor.*

(*u*) Robertus Pincun debet j marcam, Ut Vicecomiti præcipiatur, quod per liberos & legales per quos rei veritas poterit inquiri, Utrum idem Robertus commiſit Rogero de Thwiford Paraſtro ſuo ij Virgatas terræ & iiij ſolidatas Redditus in Edburg, quæ ſunt jus & hæreditas ipſius Roberti ut dicit, quando ivit Yberniam; Et utrum Terra illa & redditus ille devenerunt in manum Regis alia occaſione, quam eo quod idem Rogerus fugit a Patria ſua, propter mortem cujuſdam hominis quem occidit, ut dicitur. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. Tit. Warewich & Leirceſtreſcira; De Oblatis.*

(*w*) Willelmus filius Odonis r c de v marcis, Pro habenda Inquiſitione legalium hominum de viſneto de Baenburc, utrum Odo Walenſis Pater ſuus fuit ſaiſitus in Dominico ſuo ut de feodo, die qua obijt, de j Carrucata terræ cum pertinentijs in Baenburc, aut non; Et ſi idem Willelmus filius ſuus ſit ejus hæres propinquior; Et ſi terra illa devenit in manum Regis Ricardi, eo quod idem Willelmus non fuit in Anglia ad obitum Patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Norhumberland.*

(*x*) Abbas Sancti Edmundi [debet] L marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione ſecundum conſuetudinem Angliæ, utrum Mercatum quod Monachi de Ely de novo habent apud Lackingehee ſit ad nocumentum Villæ & Mercati Sancti Edmundi necne; Et ſi non eſt ad nocumentum Villæ & Mercati, tunc remaneat ſicut modo eſt; Et ſi eſt ad nocumentum prædictorum, tunc ceſſet Mercatum illud. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 8. *b. Norfolch & Sudfolch; Nova Oblata.*

(*y*) Yſabella uxor Simonis de Parco r c de ij marcis, Pro habenda Inquiſitione, Utrum duæ virgatæ terræ cum pertinentijs in Multon, quas ipſa & Radulfus filius Simonis clamant verſus Radulfum de Torp & Amiciam uxorem ejus & Criſtianam ſororem ipſius A, fuerint de hæreditate ipſius Simonis, Vel illas adquiſierit in Ligia poteſtate ſua, vel illas ceperit in Maritagio cum Margareta prima uxore ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*z*) Homi-

Cuſtoms they Did in the time of K. *Henry* II (z). *Simon le Bret* Fined in x marks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, What was the Value of thoſe Chatells which *John de Lanvalei* took from him; And to have Right done him for thoſe Chatells againſt the ſaid *John*; And that the Verdict might be taken at *Weſtminſter*, in a Novell Diſſeiſine which was arraigned between him and *William le Bret* and *Alexander de Puinton* before the Juſtices in Eire in *Lincolnſhire* (a). *William de Mara* Fined in one Palfrey or four marks, That Six Knights who took a bribe, as he alleged, might be put out of the Jury in a Grand Aſſiſe, and ſix others be put in their places (b). *William de Champell* gave ij marks, That *Oliver de Traci* might be Summoned to appear at *London*, to ſhew cauſe why he ſold the Catell of *Williami*, which he had diſtrained for certain Service demanded of *William*, but not acknowledged by him (c) *Gilbert de Laſci* gave C *s*, To have a Writ of *Juſticies* againſt *Philippa* late Wife of *Robert Briton*, for a Debt of xxx marks which ſhe owed him (d). *Geoffrey de Paveilli* gave one mark, That an Aſſiſe of Mortdanceſtour, which was ſummoned to be before the Juſtices Itinerant, between him and *Agnes de Rutinton*, might be ſummoned before the Chief Juſticier at *Lincoln* (e). *Roger Peitevin* gave x marks, To have Right againſt the Conſtable of *Cheſters* Steward, who entred into his Land, and committed Waſt there, to his Diſheriſon (f). *William Buhurt* Fined in ij marks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, whether he was Appealed for the Death of one *Godwin* out of Ill-will or for juſt cauſe (g): And *Richard de Leccheſham* Fined in one mark for the Like (h). *Richard de Luci* Fined in xv marks and a Palfrey, To have it Enquired by Oath of Twelve Good men, what Cuſtoms and Services his Tenants in *Copland* ought to do to him, and did and ought to do to his Anceſtours; And that he may have the ſame, in caſe the Enqueſt find for him; And if by the Enqueſt the ſaid Tenants be Amerced, that then the King ſhould have his Part thereof (i). *Walter de Mahurdin* Fined in in xx *s*, That an Enqueſt might Find, whether he held his Land by Serjeanty or by Knights Service (*k*). The Priour of *Bermundſey* Fined in v marks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, which were the Priours Demeanes in *Bedingho* on the year and day wherein the Priour demiſed the Land of *Bovingho* to *Ralf de Quenhag.*, who as it ſeems aliened the ſaid Demeanes; And to have ſeiſin thereof, according as the Enqueſt ſhould Find (*l*). Earl *Patric* Fined in x marks and ij Bracketts and vj Leveriers, To have an Enqueſt of Lawful Knights of *Northumberland*, to Find, what Service *Liulf* Father of *Thomas* Did to *Edgar* ſon of Earl *Goſpatric*, for certain Manours, on the Day when *Edgar* was diſſeiſed thereof by reaſon of the Warr between K. *Henry* II, and the King of *Scotland*; And that the Enqueſt might not be delayed by reaſon that *Thomas* ſon of *Liulf* held the ſaid Lands of the King: In regard it was the Kings Pleaſure, that Earl *Patric* ſhould Do to Him the Service which his Anceſtours uſed to Do to the Kings Anceſtours, and that the ſaid *Thomas* ſhould Do to Earl *Patric* for thoſe Manours, the Homage and Service which the Enqueſt ſhould Find to be Due (*m*). *Joſlan de Amundevill* Fined in xx marks, To have a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour at *Weſtminſter*, concerning the Stewardſhip of the Land and Palace of the Biſhop of *Lincoln* (*n*). *Mazeline de Cumbe* and her ſons *&c* Fined in one mark, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether they were accuſed for the Death of a man who was found Dead upon *Mazelines* Land, juſtly or out of Hate and Envy (*o*). *Alan Trenchemere* Fined in iij Palfreys, To have an Enqueſt of Six Knights and ſix Free men of the Viſnue of *Gumeſelve* and *Poteſdon*, to Find, How his Men of the ſaid Towns Hold, whether Freely or Otherwiſe, and by whom they have the Liberties which they claim, whether by the King or by the Sheriff (*p*). *Richard de Luci* Fined in one Palfrey, That Twelve Good men might Enquire upon Oath, What Cuſtoms and Services his Men uſed and ought to do to him (*q*). *Robert de Vaux* Fined in xx marks,

---

(z) Homines de Lechton [debent] x marcas, Pro habenda Inquiſitione per proxima Hallimota & per Legales Milites & alios Homines de Viſneto, quas Conſuetudines ipſi fecerint tempore H. Regis Patris. Sed quia inquiſitum eſt quod Homines de Billeſdon promiſerunt prædictas x marcas, ſine aſſenſu prædictorum hominum de Lecton; conſideratum eſt, ut requirantur ab Hominibus de Billeſdon. *Mag. Rot. 4. J. Rot. 2. b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(a) Simon le Bret debet x marcas, Pro habenda Inquiſitione, Quid catalla quæ Johannes de Lanvalei ei abſtulit valuerunt; Et pro habendo recto de catallis illis verſus prædictum Johannem; Et pro habenda Recognitione Novæ Diſſaiſinæ apud Weſtmonaſterium, quæ aramiata eſt inter illum & Willelmum le Bret & Alexandrum de Puinton coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Lincollſcira. *Ib. Rot. 17. a. tit. Linc. Nova Oblata.*

(b) Willelmus de Mara debet j palefridum vel iiij marcas, pro amovendis a jurata Magnæ Aſſiſæ, quam idem Willelmus aramivit verſus Robertum de Mara, ſex Militibus qui mercedem acceperant ut dicit; & ut alij ſex loco eorum aſſignentur. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 4. b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(c) Willelmus de Champell r c de ij marcis, Ut Oliverus de Traci ſummoneatur ad eſſendum Londoniæ, oſtenſurus quare vendidit averia ipſius Willelmi; pro Servitio quod ab eo exigit, & quod ipſe non recognoſcit; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot. 6. a. Deveneſcira.*

(d) Gilebertus de Laſci debet C s, pro habendo brevi de juſticianda Philippa quæ fuit uxor Roberti Britonis, quod juſte & ſecundum conſuetudinem Angliæ reddat ei xxx marcas, quas ei debet ut dicit. *Ib. Rot. 7. a. Norhumberl.*

(e) Galfridus de Paveilli r c de j marca, Ut Aſſiſa de Morte Anteceſſor. quæ ſummonita eſt in Adventu Juſticiariorum, inter ipſum & Agnetem uxorem Willelmi de Rutinton, de iij bovatis terræ in Rutinton, ſummoneatur coram Capitali Juſticiario apud Lincolliam: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 13. b. Not. & Dereb.*

(f) Rogerus Peitevin r c de x marcis, pro habendo recto verſus Seneſcallum Conſtabularij Ceſtriæ, qui terram ſuam intravit, & vaſtum & exilium inde fecit, Deſicut idem [Rogerus ....] Homagium & Relevium ſuum obtulit. *Ib. Rot. 16. b. Everwicſcira.*

(g) Willelmus Buhurt debet ij marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione, utrum appellatus ſit de Morte Godwini in Mendham, per aatiham vel ex juſta cauſa. *Ib. Rot. 19. b. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(h) Ricardus de Leccheſham debet j marcam, pro habenda Inquiſitione legalium hominm, utrum Tomas filius Willelmi appellat eum odio & per atiam, vel eo quod idem Ricardus inde ſit reus. *Ibid. juxt.*

(i) Ricardus de Luci r c de xv marcis & j palefrido, Ut inquiratur per ſacramentum xij legalium hominum qui melius velint veritatem dicere, quas Conſuetudines & ſervitia homines ſui ei facere ſolent & debent,

---

bent, & quæ fecerunt & facere debuerunt anteceſſoribus ſuis, de liberis Tenementis quæ de eo tenent in Copland; Et quod ea habeat, ſi ea illi recognita fuerint; Et ſi homines illi inciderint in Miſericordiam per illam Inquiſitionem, quod Rex inde habeat partem ſuam. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *b. Cumberland*; *Nova Oblata.*

(*k*) Walterus de Mahurdin r c de xx s, ut fiat Inquiſitio, utrum teneat Terram ſuam per Serjanteriam, vel per Servitium Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 2. *b. Hereford in Wallia.*

(*l*) Prior Bermundeſeiæ debet v marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione Legalium hominum qui melius ſciant rei veritatem, Quæ fuerunt Dominica Prioris Bermundeſeiæ in Bedingho, anno & die quo idem Prior tradidit ad firmam Terram de Bovingho Radulfo de Quenhag., qui ut dicitur Dominica illa alienavit; Et pro habenda inde ſaiſina ſecundum quod Inquiſitio dederit. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*m*) Comes Patricius debet x marcas & ij Brachettos & vj Leporarios, pro habenda Inquiſitione legalium Militum de Comitatu Norhumberland, qui melius ſciant & velint veritatem dicere, Quod ſervicium Liulfus Pater Tomæ fecit Edgaro filio Comitis Goſpatricij de Manerijs de Tribus Middelton. & de Rodun cum pertinentijs, eo die quo prædictus Edgarus inde diſſaiſitus fuit pro Werra inter Regem H. Patrem Regis & Regem Scotiæ, ne remaneat ea occaſione quod Tomas filius Liulfi prædictas terras tenet de Rege, Quia Rex vult, quod dictus Comes faciat ei inde Servitium quod Prædeceſſores ſui Suis fecerunt, & quod prædictus Tomas faciat Inquiſitum Servitium & Homagium ſuum prædicto Comiti P. de prædictis Manerijs. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Norhumberland*; *Nova Oblata.*

(*n*) Joſlanus de Amundevill debet xx marcas, pro habenda apud Weſtmonaſterium Recognitione de Morte Anteceſſoris, de Seneſcalcia Terræ & Domus Epiſcopi Lincollnenſis. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*o*) Mazelina de Cumba & filij ſui & Radulfus Ruffus r c de j marca, pro habenda Inquiſitione, Utrum retati ſunt de Morte cujuſdam hominis qui inventus fuit mortuus ſuper Terram ipſius Mazelinæ, juſta occaſione & proinde culpabiles ſint, vel per odium & invidiam. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*p*) Alanus Trenchemere debet iij Palefridos, pro habenda Inquiſitione per ſacramentum vj Militum & vj Liberorum hominum de Viſneto de Gumeſelve & Poteſdon, Qualiter homines ſui de prædictis villis tenere debent, Libere vel aliter; & per quem habent, vel per Regem vel per Vicecomitem, Libertates quas habere clamant. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Surreia*; *Nova Oblata.*

(*q*) Ricardus de Luci r c de j Palefrido, Ut inquiratur per ſacramentum xij Legalium hominum, Quas Conſuetudines & Servitia Homines ſui ei facere ſolent & debent. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Cumberland.*

(*r*) Robermarks, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether *Robert* his Father was Diſſeiſed of Six virgates of Land in *Wilmundecot* unjuſtly and without Judgment of Law, and by the Wrong and Power of *William de Longchamp* King *Richards* Chancellour; And what Right the ſaid *Robert* and his Anceſtours had in That Land; And whether *Waleram Bachard* had Entry into That Land, any otherwiſe than by the ſaid Chancellour; And that *Robert* might have ſeiſin thereof, if the Enqueſt found for him (*r*). *William de Mariſco* gave ij marks, To have a Writ of Attaint (*s*); And *Richard Revel* v marks, for the like (*t*). *Fulk Bainard* gave iiij Palfreys, That *William de Scalarijs* and *Benet* Steward of *Roger de Kerdeſton* might be Diſtrained by their Land and chatells, To ſurrender to him *Roger de Kerdeſtons* Son and heir who ought to be his Ward, with his Land and chatells (*u*). *Elyas Martin* gave xx marks to the King and ij marks *ad aurum Reginæ*, That certain Rolls of the Juſtices at *York* might be produced in order to convict *Vives* the *Jew* of Falſity (*w*). *William de Andeford* gave ij marks, For attaching *Jordan de Belnei* and others, who were appealed of his Fathers Death (*x*). *Walter de Grantcurt* gave xl *s*, To have Knights and other Lawful men in his Jury againſt *Hugh de Polſtede* (*y*). *Benet de Blakeham* gave Two Palfreys and one Hawk, That *Ralf* ſon of *Brian* and others might be ſummoned to appear before the Kings Juſtices, to anſwer to the ſaid *Benet* for his Chatells which they injuſtly carried away and ſpoiled (*z*). The Men of *Stanley* gave one Palfrey, That it might be Enquired by Oath of Lawful men, What Cuſtoms and Services the Men of the Manour of *Stanley* uſed to Do to K. *Henry* II, whilſt that Manour was in his hands (*a*). *Herebert de St. Quintin* Fined in v marks, For Attainting a Jury that ſerved in an Aſſize of Novell Diſſeiſine, arraigned between him and *Stephen de St. Hylary* (*b*). *Adam de Beſton* Fined in xv marks, That it might be enquired by View, whether a Partition had been duely made according to a Chirograph thereof made between the parties (*c*). *Hugh Peverel*

(*r*) Robertus de Vallibus debet xx marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione, Si Robertus de Vallibus Pater ipſius fuit diſſaiſitus de vj virgatis terræ in Wilmundecot injuſte & ſine judicio, & per Voluntatem & Vim Willelmi de Longo Campo Cancellarij Regis Ricardi; Et Quod jus idem Robertus & Anteceſſores ſui habuerunt in terra illa; Et ſi Walemarmus Bachard, qui poſtea per eundem fuit ſaiſitus, habuit alium ingreſſum quam per ipſum Cancellarium; Et pro habenda ſaiſina illius terræ, ſi Inquiſitio ei dederit. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. Warewic & Leirceſtria.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Mariſco debet ij marcas, Pro convincendo, per xxiiij^{or} illos xij Juratores qui fuerunt Juratores de Nova Diſſaiſina quam idem Willelmus aramiaverat ſuper Radulſum de S. Mauro de terra de la Clude. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 14. *bis b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ. Novà Oblata.*

(*t*) Ricardus Revel debet v marcas, Pro habendo brevi de Attingendo per xxiiij Milites, xij Juratores qui juraverunt Quod dampnum Willelmus Dacus habuit per diſſaiſinam quam Ricardus ei fecit. *Ib. juxt. ante.*

(*u*) Fulco Bainard r c de iiij Palefridis, Ut Willelmus de Scalarijs & Benedictus Seneſcallus Rogeri de Kerdeſton diſtringantur per terram & catalla ſua, quod ſine dilatione reddant prædicto Fulconi filium & hæredem Rogeri de Kerdeſton, qui debet eſſe in Cuſtodia ſua ut dicit, cum catallis ad prædictum hæredem pertinentibus, & cum tali ſaiſina terrarum ſuarum qualem pater ſuus habuit die qua obijt. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*w*) Elyas Martin debet xx marcas, & ij marcas ad aurum Reginæ, Per ſic quod Rotuli Juſticiariorum qui facti fuerunt apud Eboracum, proferantur ad convincendum Vives filium Aaron de falſitate cartarum. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*x*) Willelmus de Andeford debet ij marcas, pro atachiando Jordanum de Belnei & alios, appellatos de Morte Patris ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 17. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*y*) Walterus de Grantcurt debet xl s, pro habendis Militibus & alijs Legalibus hominibus in Jurata ſua verſus Hugonem de Polſtede. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*z*) Benedictus de Blakeham r c de ij Palefridis & j oſturco, Per ſic quod Radulſus filius Briani & alij ponantur per Vadium & Plegios, quod ſint coram Juſtic. Regis, reſponſuri ipſi Benedicto de catallis ſuis quæ injuſte aſportaverunt & devaſtaverunt ut dicit. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*a*) Homines de Stanlega r c de j Palefrido, Ut inquiratur per ſacramentum Legalium hominum, Quas Conſuetudines & quæ Servitia Homines de Manerio de Stanleia facere conſuerunt Regi H. Patri Regis, dum eſſent in manu ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Warewich & Leirceſtr.*

(*b*) Idem [i. e. Falkes de Breaute] r c de v marcis de Hereberto de Sancto Quintino, pro convincendis xij per xxiiij de Aſſiſa Novæ Diſſaiſinæ aramiatæ inter ipſum Herebertum & Stephanum de Sancto Hylario. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*c*) Adam de Beſton debet xv marcas, Per

Peverel Fined in x marks, That the Sheriff might Enquire, whether *Walter Fitz-John* Appealed *Daniel de Nimelande* of his Brothers Death, out of Hatred or not; And if the Enqueſt Find *Daniel* Not-guilty, that then they may have Leave to come to an Accord (*d*). *Warin* ſon of *Joas* Fined in one mark, That an Aſſize of Novell Diſſeiſin ſummoned betwixt him and *Martin Prudhume* concerning a Franktenement of *Martins*, might be taken before *William de Montague* and his Companions (*e*). *Warner de Waxtoneſham* Fined in v marks, To have the Kings Writ to Attaint a Jury (*f*). *Alan* ſon of *Ketell* Fined in xxx marks and one palfrey, That it might be Enquired, whether he amoved the Sergeants who kept the Pleas of the Crown in *Copland*, or not (*g*). *Hugh le Groſs* Fined in one Good *Norway*-hawk, To have a *Præcipe* before the King (*h*). *Simon de Lindon* Fined in xx *s*, That *Maud de Bihamel* might be attached to appear before the King at his Next coming to *Northampton*, to Anſwer to *Simon* upon an Appeal of Felony (*i*). *Fulk* ſon of *Theobald* Fined in C marks, To have a Verdict of Good men of the County, touching things charged on him relating to the Men of the Town of *Cambridg* and the *Jews* (*k*). *Hugh de Normanvill* Fined in one Horſe and one Hawk and Two Dogs for Partridges, To have a Writ (*l*). *Roger* ſon of *Nicolas* gave xx Lampreys and xx Shads, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether *Gilbert* ſon of *Alured* gave to *Roger* CC Muttons to obtain his Confirmation for certain Land, Or whether *Roger* took them from him (*m*). *Alan de Galwey* and *Elena* his Mother gave DC marks and vj Palfreys, To have a Recognition concerning the Land of *Wixindene* and *Boſegate*, whereof *Richard de Morevill* Father of *Elena* was ſeized, at the day when the Warr begann between K. *Henry* II, and *William* King of *Scotland*, And whether the ſaid *Richard* was diſſeiſed for any other reaſon than becauſe of

That

Per ſic quod videatur, ſi Milites qui per ſacramentum ſuum [fecerunt] particionem inter ipſum & Willelmum Grammaticum, de quodam Boſco & Boſculo inter Beſton & Middelton, unde contentio fuit inter eos, fecerunt illam particionem ſecundum continentiam Cyrographi inter eos facti, & ſecundum metas in prædicto Cyrographo diſtinctas, necne; Unde idem Adam queritur, quod ipſi aliter fecerunt particionem illam, quam deberent ſecundum tenorem Cyrographi prædicti. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*d*) Hugo Peverel r c de x marcis, ut Vicecomes inquiri faciat, utrum Walterus filius Johannis appellet Danielem de Nimelande de morte Fratris ſui odio & atia, vel eo quod inde culpabilis ſit; Et ſi Inquiſitio illa dederit, prædictum Danielem inde non eſſe culpabilem, quod habeant licentiam concordandi ad invicem; In theſauro liberavit, Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Joh. Rot.* 5. *a. Deveneſchira.*

(*e*) Warinus filius Joas debet j marcam, Ut Aſſiſa Novæ Diſſaiſinæ ſummonita inter ipſum & Martinum Prudhume, de libero tenemento ipſius Martini, capiatur coram Willelmo de Monteacuto & Socijs ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*f*) Warnerus de Waxtoneſham debet v marcas, pro habendo brevi Regis de Attingendo per xxiiij legales homines de Viſneto de Fiſhide xij juratores qui falſum juraverunt ut dicit, de Morte anteceſſoris capta inter ipſum & Galfridum de Tany, de duabus virgatis terræ in Fiſhyde. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*g*) Alanus filius Ketelli debet xxx marcas & j palefridum, Ut inquiratur utrum prædictus Alanus amovit Servientes qui cuſtodiebant placita Coronæ Regis in Copland, necne. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Cumb.*

(*h*) Hugo Groſſus debet j Bonum Oſturum Norrenſem, prementem, bene ſedentem, mutarium, pro habendo quodam Præcipe coram Rege: De quo Comes Albericus debet reſpondere, per breve Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 17.

(*i*) Simon de Lindon debet xx s, quod Maria de Bihamel atachietur, ita quod ſit coram Rege in proximo Adventu ejus apud Norhanton, reſponſura eidem Simoni de Felunia unde eam appellat. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*k*) Fulco filius Teobaldi debet C marcas, (ſet reſpondet infra †), pro habendo Veredicto Legalium hominum de Comitatu, ſuper his quæ ei imponuntur de Hominibus de Villa de Cantebrigia & de Judæis —. † Fulco filius Teobaldi reddit compotum de C marcis, ſicut ſuprà continetur; In theſauro nichil, Et in perdonis ipſi Fulconi C marcæ, Per breve Regis, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *Joh. Rot.* 11. *a. Fulk Accounted this year as Sheriff of Cambridg and Huntendon Shires; Ibid.*

(*l*) Hugo de Normanvill debet j equum auſturcum & j Sprivarium & ij Canes ad perdices, Pro habendo Brevi. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 18. *b. Tit. Norhumberland.*

(*m*) Rogerus filius Nicholai debet xx lampredas de primis varijs, & xx Aloſas, pro habenda Inquiſitione, Utrum Gilebertus filius Aluredi dedit eidem Rogero CC bidentes, pro habenda Confirmatione ipſius

That Warr (*n*). *Herald* ſon of *Humfrey* gave xx marks, That *Philipp le Truan* who was indicted of Homicide, might have his Judgment according to the Verdict of the Countrey (*o*). *Henry le Salvage* gave half a mark, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether he was Guilty of the Death of Such a one or not (*p*). *William de Ainesford* gave one good *Norwey* Hawk or Two (other) good Hawks, For Leave to Accord with *Hugh de Beauchamp*, And Two good Hauteine Falcons, To have a Writ (*q*). *Robert de Elleſtede* Fined in Six Fox-dogs of one ſort and Six of another ſort, To have a *Pone* againſt *Henry de St. George* (*r*). *Jordan de Sakevill* Fined in C marks, To have a *Præcipe* for his Wifes Inheritance; And whether he withdrew his Suit, or Agreed it, or got the Land by Judgment, he was to pay to the King the ſaid C marks (*s*). *John* ſon of *Roger* gave half a mark, That *Chriſtina* daughter of *Berengare* might be ſummoned before the Juſtices Itinerant, to render unto the ſaid *John* one Maſage in *Wincheſter*, which he demiſed to him for a Term which was now expired (*t*). *Richard de Pauleſhol* gave one mark, That an Aſſize between Himſelf Diſſeiſee, and *Richard Bloet* and *Hugh de Waſſemar* Diſſeiſors, might be ſummoned to *Weſtminſter* (*u*). The Men of *Portſmouth* gave Three Casks of Wine, That the King would command ſome of the Juſtices that went Iters in *Hantſhire*, to go to *Portſmouth*, to hold the Pleas of that Town which ought to be brought before the Juſtices, according to the Charter of K. *Richard* I (*w*). *Gilbert* the *Chamberlain* gave a mark, To have his Appeal tried at *Weſtminſter* (*x*). *Bartholomew Baſſet* Fined in v marks, To have Juſtices to take an Aſſiſe againſt *Brian* the *Foreſter* and *Thomas French*, for a tenement in *Heminton* (*y*). *Frumbald de Heregrave* Fined in half a mark, That in his Writ of Grand Aſſiſe, mention might be made of the time of K. *Henry* the Elder (*z*). *Simon de Piledon* Fined in half a mark, To have mention made

in

Rogeri de terra quæ fuit patris ſui, an ipſe Rogerus ei illas abſtulit. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant.* & *Hunt.*

(*n*) Alanus de Galweia & Elena Mater ejus [debent] DC marcas & vj Palefridos, Pro habenda Recognitione de terra de Wixindene & Boſegate, unde Ricardus de Morevill Pater ipſius Helenæ fuit ſaiſitus die qua Guerra incepit inter H. Regem & Willelmum Regem Scotiæ; Et ſi alia occaſione fuit diſſaiſitus præfatus Ricardus, quam occaſione prædictæ Werræ. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Norhamteſcira.*

(*o*) Heraldus filius Humfridi debet xxx marcas, Per ſic quod Philippus le Truan, retatus de morte Simonis, habeat Judicium ſuum ſecundum propoſitum Patriæ. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a. Linc.*

(*p*) Henricus le Salvage debet dimidiam marcam, pro habenda Inquiſitione, utrum culpabilis ſit necne de morte cujuſdam hominis. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Suthamteſcira.*

(*q*) Willelmus de Ainesford debet unum bonum oſturum Norrenſem, vel duos bonos oſturos, pro licentia concordandi cum Hugone de Bello Campo; Et duos Falcones Hauteins bonos, pro habendo Brevi. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *Joh. Rot.* 2. *a. Kent.*

(*r*) Robertus de Elleſtede debet vj Canes Wulperettos & Baldos, & vj alios Canes Wulpeculares, pro habendo Pone verſus Henricum de Sancto Georgio. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *Joh. Rot.* 15. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*s*) Jordanus de Sakevill debet C marcas, pro habendo Præcipe de hæreditate quæ uxorem ſuam contingit, ita quod ſi ſe retrahat, vel pacem faciat, vel prædictam Terram per Judicium adquirat, prædictas C marcas Regi reddat. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Norfolch* & *Sudf.*

(*t*) Johannes filius Rogeri debet dimidiam marcam, pro ſummonenda Criſtina filia Berengar. coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus, ad reddendum eidem Johanni unum Maſagium cum pertinentijs in Wintonia, quod ei dimiſit ad terminum qui præterijt, ut dicit. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Suthamteſc. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*u*) Ricardus de Pauleſhol [debet] j marcam, Ut aſſiſa inter ipſum diſſaiſitum, & Ricardum Bloet & Hugonem de Waſſemar diſſaiſitores, ſummoneatur apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Wilteſira. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*w*) Homines de Porteſmuth debent iij dolia vini, Ut Rex præcipiat quoſdam ex Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Suhantoniæ mitti uſq; Porteſmuth, ad tenendum ibi placita illius villæ quæ ad Juſticiarios pertinent, ſecundum tenorem cartæ Regis Ricardi avunculi Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Subant.*

(*x*) Gillebertus Camerarius debet j marcam, pro habendo appello apud Weſtmonaſterium; per plegiagium Radulfi Germun. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex* & *Hertf.*

(*y*) Bartholomæus Baſſet de Heminton debet v marcas, pro habendis Juſticiarijs ad capiendam aſſiſam verſus Brianum Foreſtarium & Thomam le Franceis, de tenemento in Heminton. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. War.* & *Leic.* Nova Oblata.

(*z*) Frumbaldus de Heregrave r c de

dimidia

in his Writ of Grand Aſſiſe, of the time of K. *Richard* (a). *Walter de Turbervill* Fined in a mark, To have a Plea-day before Autumn (b). *Adam Blund* of *Bodmine* Fined in ij marks, That there might be a Duell between him and *Walter de Stolde*, for CC pieces of Tin, which *Walter* ſaid that *Adam* had ſtolen from him (c). *Odo de Dammartin* Fined in ij Palfreys, To have a *Pone* againſt *Richard Hacun* touching a Duell waged between them for Land in *Hamelinton*, and touching another Duell waged between them for Land in *Cattun* (d). *Thomas de Lincoln* Fined in a mark, To have a Record before the Juſtices of the *Bank*, touching a Plaint for Land in *Thorp* (e). The Burgeſſes of *Plimton* Fined, To have an Enqueſt to Find, Whether they were in poſſeſſion in the time of *William* Earl of *Devon*, of certain Liberties granted to them by That Earls Charter, or not (f). *Emery de Sacy* Fined, To have an Inquiſition to Find whether he ought to be Sheriff of *Hamſhire* all his Life-time, or no (g). *Warin de Munchenſy* gave a palfrey of the price of v marks, To have a plaint before the King (h). *John Kechel* and the reſt of the Men of *Brampton* gave xx marks, To have their plaint before the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* and *John Maunſel* (i). *Baldwin de Frivill* profered half a mark of gold, That it might be enquired, Whether *John le Moyne* took, in the ſeveral Hundreds and Geldable Towns of the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, in the Sheriffs Turn, certain ſumms of money, againſt the Cuſtom uſed in the ſaid Counties: And that it might be enquired, Whether *John de Marines* took the Like money in the ſaid Hundreds: And whether *John de Marines* took of a certain villate of *Baldwins* one mark, for that every man that was Twelve years old did not come to his Sheriffs Turn: And whether *William de Selford* gave to the ſaid *John le Moyne* ſixty acres of arable land, and twelve acres of meadow, holden of the ſaid *Baldwin*, to procure him the ſaid *William de Selford* to be delivered out of the priſon wherein he was deteined for the Death of his Father *John de Selford* (k). And the Sheriff of *Cambridgeſhire* was commanded to ſummon Twelve men

---

dimidia marca, pro ſacienda mentione, in brevi ſuo de Magna aſſiſa, de tempore H. Regis ſenioris: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Buk. & Bed.*

(a) Simon de Piledon debet dimidiam marcam, pro habenda mentione, in brevi ſuo de Magna Aſſiſa, de tempore Regis Ricardi. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(b) Walterus de Turbervill debet j marcam, pro habendo j die placiti ante autumpnum. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(c) Adam Blundus de Bomine r c de ij marcis, pro habendo Duello inter ipſum & Walterum de Stolde de CC fruſtis ſtagni quæ idem Adam ei furatus eſt ut dicit: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cornub.*

(d) Odo de Dammartin debet ij palefridos, pro habendo Pone contra Ricardum Hacun de quodam Duello inter eos vadiato de terra in Hamelinton, & de alio Duello inter eos vadiato de terra in Cattun. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(e) Thomas de Linc. debet j marcam, pro habendo recordo coram Juſtic. de Banco, de Loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Robertum de Normanvill & Gillebertum de Biſech. de terra in Thorp. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. in imo. War. & Leic.*

(f) Burgenſes de Plinton r c de xxx marcis pro vj palefridis, pro habenda Inquiſitione per probos & legales homines de viſneto de Plinton, utrum fuerint in ſaiſina tempore Willelmi quondam Comitis Devoniæ de Libertatibus eis conceſſis per Cartam ipſius Comitis quam inde habent an non. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. Devonia.*

(g) Suthamton. Emericus de Sacy obtulit Domino Regi v marcas, pro habenda Inquiſitione ſi debeat tota vita ſua eſſe Vicecomes vel non. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(h) Warinus de Monte Caniſij [debet] j palefridum precij v marcarum, pro habenda quadam loquela coram Rege, Et Lx marcas pro diſſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 2. *b.*

(i) Nova Oblata: Johannes Kechel & cæteri Homines de Brampton [debent] xx marcas, Pro habenda quadam loquela coram Wintonienſi Epiſcopo & Johanne Maunſel. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* ——. *Cant. & Hunt. m.* 2. *a.*

(k) Memorandum, quod Baldewinus de Frivill offert Domino Regi dimidiam marcam auri, Per ſic quod inquiratur, Si Johannes le Moyne cepit in ſingulis Hundredis & villis Geldabilibus Comitatuum Cantebrigiæ & Huntendoniæ in Turno Vicecomitis pecuniam contra conſuetudinem uſitatam in eiſdem Comitatibus; Et quod ſimiliter inquiratur, Si Johannes de Marines cepit in prædictis hundredis conſimilem pecuniam: Et ſi idem Johannes de Marines cepit de quadam villata ipſius Baldewini unam marcam,

men as well Knights as others, to be at the Exchequer on the Morrow of St. *Martin*, to make an Inquiſition concerning the matters above rehearſed (*l*).

III. As to Fines for Expedition, or Speeding their Right; there are many inſtances thereof. *Ralf* ſon of *Simon* Fined in ij marks, for Speeding his Right (*m*). Fines were made by ſeveral others in like caſes *mutatis mutandis*: namely, By *Gilbert Fitz-Walter* (*n*), *Hugh* ſon of *Waldin* (*o*), *Osbert de St. Laurence* (*p*), *Fulk de Munpincons* wife (*q*), *Ralf de Ferrers* (*r*), *Roger Fitz-Peter* (*s*), *William de Roan* (*t*), *Richard de Rue* (*u*), *Robert Malberbe* (*w*), *Ralf de Crumwell* (*x*), *Ailmund de Hereford* (*y*), *Richard de Graenvill* (*z*), *Robert de Prendelgaſt* (*a*), *Nicolas* ſon of *Robert* (*b*), *Walter de Nevill* Clerk (*c*), *Alan de Witherefdal* (*d*), *Samſon Fitz-William* (*e*), *Agnes*

---

cam, eo quod quilibet homo xij annorum non venit coram eo ad Turnum ſuum tempore quo fuit Vicecomes in eiſdem Comitatibus: Et ſi Willelmus de Selford dedit prædicto Johanni le Moyne Lx acras terræ arabilis & xij acras prati falcabilis, quas idem Willelmus tenuit de eodem Baldewino, eo quod procuraret ipſum Willelmum liberari a priſona qua detentus fuit pro morte Johannis de Selford patris ſui. *Mich. Commun.* 40. *H.* 3, *incipiente* 41. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Cantebrigiæ & Huntendoniæ, quod venire faciat coram &c, in craſtino S. Martini xij tam Milites quam alios liberos & legales homines de Comitatu Cantebrigiæ, qui nulla affinitate attingant Baldewinum de Frivill, nec Johannem le Moyne nec Johannem de Marines, per quos &c, ad recognoſcendum &c ſi prædicti Johannes & Johannes ceperunt in ſingulis hundredis & villis Geldabilibus, *as above*; Et habeat breve &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3, *incipiente* 41, *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) Radulfus filius Simonis r c de ij marcis, pro recto ſuo feſtinando. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *Salop.*

(*n*) Gillebertus filius Walteri r c de x marcis, pro recto ſuo feſtinando. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Norhanteſc.*

(*o*) Hugo filius Waldini r c de v marcis, pro recto ſuo feſtinando de feodo j Militis. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*p*) Osbertus de S. Laurentio debet xl s, pro recto ſuo feſtinando, de feodo j Militis de Dote uxoris ſuæ. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.* *Hanteſcira.*

(*q*) Uxor Folqueij de Munpincun debet C l, pro recto ſuo feſtinando, de terra quam clamat verſus Adam filium Aluredi. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.* *Norf. & Suthf.*

(*r*) Radulfus de Ferrarijs debet x marcas, pro Feſtinando Judicio ſuo de Ricardo Fabro, qui eum & homines ſuos appellavit de Cervo quem eos capere vidit, & poſtea ſe inde retraxit. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Deveneſc.*

(*s*) Rogerus filius Petri r c de xx s, pro recto ſuo feſtinando. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Rothomago r c de xxx marcis, pro feſtinando Judicio ſuo de placito inter ipſum & Hamonem Pichard de terra de Wereſlea. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*u*) Ricardus de Rue r c de v marcis, Pro feſtinando jure ſuo contra Michaelem de Furneis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*w*) Robertus Malherbe debet C l, Pro feſtinando Recto verſus Nicholaum de Manna, de hæreditate ſua in Normannia & Anglia. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *Buchingeh. & Bedef.*

(*x*) Radulfus de Crumwella debet v marcas, Pro feſtinando recto ſuo de Widmerepol verſus Robertum de Heriz. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *Not. & Dereb.*

(*y*) Ailmundus de Hereford r c de C s, Pro Judicio ſuo feſtinando. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*z*) Ricardus de Graenvilla r c de x marcis, pro feſtinando recto ſuo in Curia Regis verſus Alanum de warneſt., de terra Ceciliæ de Abetot. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Gloec. tit. De Oblatis Curiæ.*

(*a*) Robertus de Prendelgaſt r c de iij marcis, Pro recto feſtinando verſus Willelmum de Buinebroc, de terra de Buinebroc. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Linc.*

(*b*) Nicholaus filius Roberti filij Harding r c de x marcis, pro feſtinando judicio ſuo de terra de Stanbrige, verſus Aeliziam uxorem Roberti Giffardi. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*c*) Walterus de Nevill Clericus debet xl marcas & ij palefridos, Ut Rex non impediat ipſum quin poſſit agere verſus Johannem de Alencun, ſuper Eccleſia de Hoton. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *Joh. Rot.* 2. *b.* *Linc.*

(*d*) Alanus de Witheroſdal debet C s, Ut Aſſiſa, quam aramiavit verſus Rogerum Gulafre, de Nova Diſſaiſina, non remaneat. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.* *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*e*) Samſon filius Willelmi debet xv marcas, Ut Recognitio de Morte anteceſſoris quam aramiavit verſus Magiſtrum Reginaldum Pariſienſem, de ij hidis Terræ & dimidia in Ceſtreton, procedat; quæ remanſit eo quod idem Reginaldus dedit Regi x marcas ut ipſa remaneret; Quas x marcas pacavit in Camera Regis in Normannia. *Mag.*

Agnes Daughter of *Maud* (f), *William de Alta Ripa* (g), *Henry Leveſque* (h), *Roger de Ho* (i), Maſter *John de Rammesbiri* (k), *Fulk Fitz-Warin* (l), *Alan de Crepping* (m), *Falk de Breautee* for *Warine Fitz-Gerold* (n); And many others.

IV. It was alſo Uſual to make Fines for Stopping or Delay of Pleas, Tryals, and Judgments. For inſtance. *Ralph Barnage* Fined in x marks of ſilver, That he might not be Impleaded for his Land during his Life (o). *Richard de Bere* and his ſon *William* (p), *Ralf* ſon of *Godric* (q), And *Robert Giffard*, ſeverally Fined for the Like cauſe (r). *William Croc* Fined in xvij *l* and x *s*, That he might not be impleaded for his Land, untill the Kings Return into *England* (s), and *Adam Tiſun*, That he might not be impleaded for his Land, till *Nigell de Albini*'s Son was Knighted (t). *William de Albamare* Fined in C marks, That he might not be impleaded by his Men, for the Land which his Father held in Domaine (u). *Ralf de Lamare* Fined in xl marks of ſilver, That he might not be impleaded by his Nephews (w). *Anſchetill de Herolcurt* Fined in xj *l* xiij *s* and iiij *d*, That neither he nor his heir might be impleaded for his Land (x). *Maud de Stichesſwald* Fined in x marks of ſilver, That ſhe might not be impleaded

---

Mag. Rot. 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(f) Agnes filia Matildæ debet j marcam, Ut Aſſiſa de Morte Anteceſſorum, quæ remanſit coram Juſticiarijs itinerantibus, inter ipſam & Tomam le Telier, de j Meſagio cum pertinentijs in Bukingeham, occaſione j marcæ quam ipſe dedit ad opus Regis ut Aſſiſa illa remaneret uſq; in Adventum Willelmi de Braioſa Junioris in Angliam, de quo ipſe Meſagium illud tenet, ſummoneatur apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(g) Willelmus de Alta Ripa debet x marcas, Per ſic quod Rex mandet Abbati de Torinton & Prioribus de Thronholm & Eilleſham, quod procedant in cognitione cauſæ, authoritate Litterarum Domini Papæ eis commiſſæ, inter ipſum & Willelmum filium Alani, juxta formam prædictarum Litterarum; non obſtante aliqua Prohibitione a Rege facta. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 14. *b.* *Wilteſchira.*

(h) Henricus Leveſque debet iij Palefridos, quod juſte & ſine dilatione procedat loquela inter ipſum H. Petentem, Et Priorem de Ely Tenentem, de placito Terræ in Merle & in Meldeburn, quæ remanſit per præceptum Regis; De quibus J. Epiſcopus Norwicenſis debet reddere pro eo ij Palefridos. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 10. *b.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(i) Rogerus de Ho [debet] j Oſturcum, quod Loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Radulfum de Tivill, de placito terræ de Cropeſtoft, procedat. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(k) Magiſter Johannes de Rammesbiri debet iij Palefridos, Pro habendis Litteris Regis Judicibus Delegatis, ut procedant in cauſa quæ vertitur inter quendam Monacum S. Petri ſuper Dinam, & Priorem de Stureſbiri. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 13. *b.* *Staff.*

(l) Fulco filius Warini [debet] C libras & j Dextrarium, pulcrum, & talem quod non ſit eo melior in Wallia, Pro feſtinando Judicio verſus Robertum le Vavaſur de Manerio de Edinton. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 14. *b.* *Everwicſcira.*

(m) Alanus de Crepping r c de x l & ij d pro Rogero de Ginges, pro feſtinando judicio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(n) Falkeſius de Breautee debet j Oſturum pro Warino filio Geroldi, pro feſtinando Judicio. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.* *Everwikeſira.*

(o) Radulfus Barnage r c de x marcis argenti, Ne placitet de terra ſua in vita ſua; In theſauro xl s, Et debet vij marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 2. *a.* *Dorſeta, tit. Nova Placita & Nova Conventiones.*

(p) Ricardus de Bera & Willelmus filius ſuus r c de iiij l & j marca argenti & j Dextrario, Ne placitent de terra de Burbec. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* *Hamteſcira.*

(q) Radulfus filius Godrici debet j Equum de Lx s, Ne placitet de terra ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.* *Linc.*

(r) Robertus Giffardus r c de j Dextrario, Ne placitet de terra quam Ricardus de Holeweia clamat verſus eum. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(s) Willelmus Croc debet xvij l & x s, Ne placitet de terra ſua donec Rex redeat in Angliam. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.* *Wilteſcira.*

(t) Adam Tiſun r c de xv marcis argenti, Ne placitet de Terra ſua, donec filius Nigelli de Albini ſit Miles. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Everwicſcira.*

(u) Willelmus de Albamara debet C marcas argenti, ne placitet verſus Homines ſuos de terra quam pater ſuus tenuit in Dominio. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Everwic.*

(w) Radulfus de Lamara r c de xl marcis argenti, ne placitet de terra ſua erga Nepotes ſuos. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Norhamt.*

(x) Anſchetillus de Herolcurt r c de xj l & xiij s & iiij d, ne placitet de terra ſua nec hæres ſuus. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.* *Legrec.*

(y) Matilda

CHAP. XII.

pleaded for her Land (*y*): and Fines of the like ſort were ſeverally made by ... ſon of *Serlo* (*z*), *Nigell de Ramenton* (*a*), and *Richard de Davidville* (*b*). *Haſculf* ſon of *Ridiou* Fined in xl *s* and a Deſtrier, For Reſpite of a certain Plea till the King came into *England* (*c*); *Roger de Lacell*, That he might not be impleaded till *Robert Marmion* was Knighted (*d*); And *William Fitz-Gerold*, That he might not be impleaded till the *Chriſtmaſs* next after the Kings Voyage from *Portſmouth* (*e*). *William de Eſſebi* Fined in v marks, To have the Kings Writ *ne reſponderet* (*f*). The Men of *Southwark* gave viij *l*, To have reſpite in their plaint againſt the Men of *London* (*g*). The Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* gave Lxvj *s* viij *d*, for reſpite of their plea (*h*). *Conan* ſon of *Helias* gave xxxv *s* and iiij *d*, That he might not be impleaded before his Full age (*i*). *Robert de Maiſil* gave xx *l*, That he might not Plead againſt *Ralf de Wigmore* (*k*). *Robert de Haſting* gave Liiij *s* and iiij *d*, That his Plea might be adjourned to the Exchequer (*l*). *Hamelin* the Dean Fined in one *Norway-Hawk* and one *Iſeland-Girfalcon*, That his Plaint might be Delayed (*m*); *Geoffrey de St. Lieger* in xl marks, That an Aſſiſe of *Tankarvill* the Chamberlain's might not go forward (*n*). *Henry de Pirarijs* Fined in x marks, That a Recognition for the [Manour or] Land of *Saxeby* might not go forward, and that there might be Right done between him and *William de Pirarijs* (*o*). *William Giffard* gave xxx marks, That a Recognition for the Manour of *Dercet* might not go forward (*p*). *Engelram de Dumart* gave xx marks, To have Peace in a certain Plea moved for his Land (*q*). The Abbat of *Ramſey* gave fourſcore marks, To have Reſpite till Eaſter touching certain Pleas or accuſations charged on him (*r*). *William de Langetint* gave x *l*, That he might peaceably enjoy his Land, for which *Hugh* the *Clerk* would have brought an Aſſiſe (*s*). *Ralf Fitz Stephen* Fined in ij marks, That

---

(*y*) Matilda uxor Radulfi de Sticheſwalda debet x marcas argenti, ne placitet de terra ſua. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 12. a. Linc.*

(*z*) ... nus filius Serlonis debet iiij marcas argenti vel j dextrarium qui valeat iiij marcas argenti, ne placitet de terra ſua erga Walterum & fratres ſuos ——. *Ib. Rot. 16. a. Deveneſc.*

(*a*) Nigellus de Ramentona r c de x marcis argenti, ne reſpondeat pro calumpnia Morcardi de terra Patris ſui. *Ib. Rot. 1. b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*b*) Ricardus de Davidvilla r c de x marcis argenti, ne placitet de terra ſua de Weſtona. *Ib. Rot. 1. b.*

(*c*) Haſculfus filius Ridiou r c de xl s & j Dextrario, pro reſpectu cujuſdam placiti donec Rex veniret in Angliam. *Ib. Rot. 3. b. Everwic.*

(*d*) Rogerus de Lacell. r c de C s, Ne placitet de terra ſua donec Robertus Marmion ſit Miles. *Ib. Rot. 12. b. Linc.*

(*e*) Willelmus filius Geroldi debet j marcam auri, Ne placitet de terra ſua, uſq; ad Natale Domini poſt tranſitum Regis de Porteſmue. *Ib. Rot. 13. a. Bercheſcira.*

(*f*) Willelmus de Eſſebi r c de v marcis, pro brevi Regis ne reſponderet. *Mag. Rot. 5. H. 2. Rot. 5. a.*

(*g*) Et idem Homines [ſc. de Suthwerch] debent viij l, pro reſpectu Loquelæ verſus Homines Londoniæ. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 2. a. Surreia.*

(*h*) Et idem Burgenſes [de Cantebrugia] debent Lxvj s & viij d, pro reſpectu placiti ſui. *Ib. Rot. 2. b.*

(*i*) Conanus filius Heliæ r c de xxxv s & iiij d, Ne placitet ante ætatem placitandi. *Mag. Rot. 12. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Linc.*

(*k*) Robertus de Maiſil r c de xx l, ut non placitet contra Radulfum de Wiggemora. *Ib. Rot. 5. b. Wilt.*

(*l*) Robertus de Haſting r c de Liiij s & iiij d, Ut Placitum quod fuit inter eum & Radulfum Moin differatur uſq; ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot. 15. H. 2. Rot. 4. b. Sutſexa.*

(*m*) Hamelinus Decanus debet j Accipitrem Norr. & j Girfalconem Iſlandicum, Ut loquela ſua differatur. *Mag. Rot. 18. H. 2. Rot. 7. a. Linc.*

(*n*) Galfridus filius Reginaldi de S. Leodegario r c de xl marcis, Ut aſſiſa remaneat quam Camerarius de Tankarvilla requirebat adverſus eum. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 11. a. Sudſexa.*

(*o*) Henricus de Pirarijs debet x marcas, Ut recognitio de terra de Saxebia remaneat, & ut rectum ſit inde inter eum & Willelmum de Pirarijs. *Mag. Rot. 21. H. 2. Rot. 7. a. War. & Legerc.*

(*p*) Willelmus Giffard debet xxx marcas, Ut recognitio de terra de Dercet remaneat. *Ib. juxt.*

(*q*) Engelram de Dumar debet xx marcas, pro habenda pace de placito terræ ſuæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*r*) Abbas de Ramiſia r c de quater xx marcis, pro habendo reſpectu uſq; ad Paſcha de Placitis ei impoſitis; In theſauro xl marcæ, & debet xl marcas. *Mag. Rot. 21. H. 2. Rot. 9. b. Bercheſcira.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Langetint r c de x l, Pro

That he might not be impleaded for his Land in *Boſton*, as long as the Earl of *Britains* Land was in the Kings hands (*t*). The City of *Exeter* Fined in L marks, To have Peace touching a certain Plea untill the King came into *England* (*u*). *Mabel Pancefot* Fined in vj *l* and iij *s* and iiij *d*, That the Duell between her and *Robert* her brother might be hinderd (*w*). Fines of the like ſort [*mutatis mutandis*] were made by *Nicholas Fitz-Robert* (*x*), *Robert de St. Stephen* (*y*), *Jordan Ruffus* and his Brother *David* (*z*), *Henry Fitz-Gerold* (*a*), *Agnes Wake* (*b*), *William de Carrou* (*c*), *Roger de Hachoure* (*d*); and many others.

V. Sometimes the Parties Litigant profered the Crown a certain portion payable out of the Debts which they recovered. Some profered Half, others a Fourth, or ſome other proportional part of the Debt due to them, in order to have or Recover the ſame at Law. For inſtance. *Robert de Cybecay* Fined in Half his Debt, *viz.* in xvij marks and a half, That he might have xxxv marks which he had recovered in the Country-Court againſt *Ralf de Tilney* (*e*). *Theophania de Weſtland* in half of CC and xij marks, That ſhe might recover the ſame againſt *James de Fugheleſton* (*f*). *John Rufus* gave the moiety of xxij marks and half a mark, For Diſtreining his Debtors to pay him the ſaid money

---

Pro habenda terra ſua in pace, de qua Hugo Clericus voluit habere aſſiſam: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*t*) Radulfus filius Stephani r c de ij marcis, Ne ponatur in placitum, quamdiu terra Comitis Brit. fuerit in manu Regis, de terra quam tenet in villa S. Botulfi; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Linc.*

(*u*) Civitas Exoniæ r c de L marcis, Ut habeant pacem de Placito Cambij donec Rex veniat in Angliam. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*w*) Mabilia Panzevot r c de vj l & iij s & iiij d, Ut Duellum inter eam & Robertum fratrem ſuum impediatur. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*x*) Nicholaus filius Roberti r c de C & quater xx & xv marcis, Ut poſſit tenere in pace terras quæ fuerunt Widonis filij Tiece, quas Reginaldus de Argentein clamat adverſus eum, uſq; ad reditum Domini Regis de Iheroſolima. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*y*) Robertus de Sancto Stephano debet xx marcas, pro habendo reſpectu uſq; ad clauſum Pentec[oſtes], de habendo Domino Rege ad Warant[iam] de ſaiſina quam mater ejus habuit de terra ſua. Et ſi Dominus Rex ei warantizaverit, tunc dabit xl marcas cum prædictis xx marcis. *Mog. Rot.* 6. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. m.* 1. *Deveneſcira.*

(*z*) Jordanus Ruffus & Frater ejus David debent v marcas, Pro habendis Litteris Regis de Protectione Patentibus, Et quod non reſpondeant de Terris ſuis in Briſtoll niſi coram Rege, Et pro habendo reſpectu de Appello Roberiæ unde appellati ſunt per Atiam ut dicunt, quouſq; Rex venerit in Angliam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Gloec.*

(*a*) Henricus filius Geroldi debet iij palefridos, Per ſic quod dies diffuſus conſtituatur a Simone de Pateſhull & Socijs ſuis per Litteras Regis, ſibi & Willelmo de Alneto, de Recognitione mortis anteceſſoris. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

Henricus filius Geroldi r c de C marcis & j palefrido, Pro habenda ſaiſina Terræ ſuæ de Geynesburg, de qua Rex eum ſine Judicio diſſaiſiri fecit; ita quod Adam Tiſun, qui non tenuit Regi Terminos ſuos, reſpondeat de his quæ de prædicta terra cepit, præter illa quæ inde ad Scaccarium reddidit, ſi Regi placuerit; & quod prædictus Henricus non reſpondeat de placito illius Terræ, donec prædictus Finis perſolvatur ad terminos quos Rex ſtatuerit. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Berchſcira, Nova Oblata.*

(*b*) Agnes Wac r c de Lx marcis, Ut teneat de Rege in Capite Terram de Wichenden, quam Willelmus de Humez Pater ſuus dedit ei in Maritagio per manum H. Regis; Et quod pacem habeat tota vita ſua de Placito quod eſt inter ipſam, & Abbatem & Canonicos de Nutlega de eadem Terra. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Joh. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*c*) Willelmus de Carrou r c de xl uncijs auri, quod non inplacitetur de terra ſua de Muleford, quam Galfridus de Canſi clamat verſus eum; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet xxx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Barrocſcira.*

(*d*) Rogerus de Hachoure [debet] vj l xix s vj d de fine, Ne procederetur ad inquiſitionem; per plegium Radulfi filij Nicolai & aliorum. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

(*e*) Robertus de Cybecay r c de xvij marcis & dimidia, pro habendis xxxv marcis, quas diſrationavit in Comitatu verſus Radulfum de Tilnea. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*f*) Theophania de Weſtland debet medietatem de CC & xij marcis, pro juſticiando Jacobum de Fugheleſton. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Kantia.*

(*g*) Johan-money (*g*). *Matthew de Leiceſtre* Fined in a Fourth part of his Debt, to be received out of the Debt it ſelf, To have Right (*h*). *William* ſon of *Edulf* Fined in a Fourth part of what he could recover againſt the Burgeſſes of *Uctred* (*i*). *Roger le Norreis* and *Gervaſe* ſon of *William* Fined in a Fourth part of what they could recover againſt *Robert de Ros* (*k*). *Robert de Mara* and his wife Fined in a Fourth part of xx marks, For compelling *Robert Bloy* by Law to pay it (*l*). *William Herlizun* gave a Fourth part of what he could recover of xxx marks (the Fine to be paid out of the Firſt money), For Summoning *Richard Unfranvill* before the Juſtices of the *Bank*, to pay him (the ſaid *William*) his ſaid Debt (*m*). *Edith King* gave a Fourth part of her Debt, For Diſtreining her Debtors to Pay it (*n*). *Nicolas Morel* fined in Lx *l*, that the Earl of *Flanders* might be diſtreined to render him three hundred forty three pounds, which the Earl had taken from him: This Lx *l* was to be paid to the King out of the firſt money that *Nicolas* could recover of the Earl (*o*). *Salomon* the *Jew* Fined in j mark out of every Seven marks that he could recover againſt *Hugh de la Hoſe* (*p*). *Robert de Alneto* Fined in viij marks (to be paid out of the Firſt money), For Summoning *Hugh de Morewic* before the Juſtices of the *Bank*, to render him xxviij marks (*q*). Again; Others Fined in a Third part of their Debt: *Hervey le Groſs* Fined in the Third part of xv marks, That the Abbot of *Beulieu* might be Juſticed or Summoned to render him the ſaid xv marks; The ſaid Third part to be taken from the Debt it ſelf (*r*). *Hugh de Nevill* Fined in the Third part of DCC marks, To have Right (*s*). And the ſeveral perſons hereafter named, Fined reſpectively in a Third part of the Debt due to them, To have Proceſs of Law in order to recover their ſaid Debt: Namely, *Alexander Crede* (*t*), *Richard*

(*g*) Johannes Rufus de Ipro debet medietatem xxij marcarum & dimidiæ, pro diſtringendo Galfridum Scarpe *and 5 others*, ad reddendum ei prædictam pecuniam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Everw.*

(*h*) Mathæus de Legerceſtria debet j marcam, Pro recto iiij librarum verſus Johannem de S. Helena & uxorem ejus, accipiendam de ipſo debito. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *Berroch.*

(*i*) Willelmus filius Edulfi debet quartam partem de hoc quod poterit dirationare verſus Burgenſes de Uctred, de L l quas ceperunt ab eo. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Norhumb.*

(*k*) Rogerus le Norreis & Gervaſius filius Willelmi debent quartam partem catallorum ſuorum ad valentiam xxx l, de hoc quod inde dirationaverint, pro juſticiando Robertum de Ros, quod ſine dilatione reddat eis prædicta catalla. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J.* *Rot.* 5. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Robertus de Mara & Felicia uxor ejus debent quartam partem de xx [marcis], pro juſticiando Roberto Bloy. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*m*) Willelmus Herlizun debet quartam partem de hoc quod adquirere poterit de xxx marcis, de primis denarijs, pro ſummonendo Ricardo Unfrancvill coram Juſticiarijs de Banco, ad reddendum ei illas xxx marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*n*) Editha quæ fuit uxor Ricardi King debet quartam partem de x l & iiij d, pro juſticiandis debitoribus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.* *Devon.*

(*o*) Nicholaus Morel [debet] Lx l, de primis denarijs quos habere poterit de Comite Flandriæ, de CCC & xliij l quas idem Comes ei abſtulit, ut idem Comes diſtringatur ad illas reddendas. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1: *Rot.* 18. *a.* *Linc.* *tit.* De placitis & Conventionibus per H. Cant. Archiepiſcopum.

(*p*) Salomon Judæus de Gipewico debet j marcam de quibuſlibet vij marcis quas dirationare poterit verſus Hugonem de la Hoſe. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a.* *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*q*) Robertus de Alneto debet viij marcas de primis denarijs, pro ſummonendo Hugone de Morewic coram Juſticiarijs de Banco, ad reſpondend. ei xxviij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Norhumb.*

(*r*) Norhamton. Herveus Graſſus dat Domino Regi terciam partem xv marcarum, Per ſic quod Abbas de Beuliu juſticietur, quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat ei illas xv marcas, quas ei debet ut dicit, ſicut rationabiliter &c. Tercia pars capiatur de ipſo debito. *Oblata* 2. *J.* *m.* 4.

(*s*) Hugo de Nevill debet L marcas, Ut Comes Augi diſtringatur ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti, ſed non diſtrictus eſt; Et terciam partem de DCC marcis, pro habendo recto, ſicut continetur ibidem; Sed poſtea recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod finivit per terciam partem omnium debitorum quæ debebantur Henrico de Cornhull ſine certa ſumma. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J.* *Rot.* 15. *b.* *Kent.*

(*t*) Alexander Crede debet terciam partem xiij marcarum, pro habendo recto de illis xiij marcis verſus Robertum de Bakepus. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J.* *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Wilt.*

(*u*) Ricardus

Richard de Lancell. (u), *William Baſtard* and his Wife (w), *Felicia de Winterburne* (x), *Emme de Belfo* and *Alexander Baldric* (y), *Reginald* ſon of *Reginald* and his wife (z), *Simon* ſon of *Henry* (a), *Hamo Brand* (b), *Sampſon* of *Cornwall* (c), *Alexander Baldric* (d), *Roger de Belchamp* (e), *Henry le Lorimer* (f), *Edilda de Bradele* (g), *Laurence le Mercer*, and *Richard* ſon of *Maud* (h), *John Croſs* and *Alice* daughter of *Oſtelin* (i), *William de Suburg* (k), *John de Greenwich* (l), And *Hawiſe de Lanvaleton* (m); It fell out to be the caſe of this *Hawiſe*, that ſhe could recover no more of her Debt than vj marks; And therefore upon paying of ij marks (the Third part of what ſhe recovered,) into the Exchequer, ſhe was acquitted of her ſaid Fine (n).

VI.

(u) Ricardus de Lancell. debet tertiam partem xx marcarum quas Henricus filius Willelmi ei dedit de Concordia inter eos facta coram Rege, Ut Henricus diſtringatur ad illas ei reddendas. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Cornewallia.*

(w) Willelmus Baſtard & Bencia uxor ejus debent tertiam partem de xj marcis & dimidia de primo ſolutis denarijs, Pro habendo recto inde verſus Hamonem Capellanum, & Robertum Nigrum, & Agnetem quæ fuit uxor Godefridi Capellarij. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *b.*

(x) Felicia de Winterburne debet terciam partem de perquiſito de xv marcis, pro juſticiando Willelmo de Winterborne, quod reddat ei xv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Wilt.*

(y) Emma de Belfo [debet] terciam partem xiiij marcarum, pro juſticiando Adam de Eggemare quod reddat ei xiiij marcas. Alex. Baldric. & Tomas de Camera & Stephanus filius David debent terciam partem xx marcarum, pro juſticiando Elyam præpoſitum de Gipeſwiz & Henricum filium Karoli, quod reddant eis xx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(z) Reginaldus filius Reginaldi & Reinild uxor ejus debent tertiam partem decem & ix marcarum, pro juſticiando Ricardum, quod reddat eis xv marcas, & catall. ad valentiam iiij marcarum. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. Sudbanteſcira.*

(a) Simon filius Henrici [debet] terciam partem de xlij l & xviij s & iiij d, pro habendo brevi de juſticiando Radulſum Baſſet, Ricardum filium Willelmi, Rogerum de Mohaut, & Willelmum de Bray, quod reddant ei debitum prædictum. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Staff.*

(b) Hamo Brand debet tertiam partem de xj marcis de primis ſolutis denarijs, pro habendo brevi de debito illo verſus Willelmum de Boſco. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a. London.* & *Midd.*

(c) Sampſon de Cornubia debet terciam partem de xv marcis, pro juſticiando Rogero filio Waldeth ad reddendum ei illas xv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Norhumb.*

(d) Alexander Baldric debet terciam partem de xx marcis, pro juſticiando Elya. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(e) Rogerus de Belchamp debet terciam partem de xxv marcis, pro juſticiando Willelmo filio Adæ de Hoton. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cumb.*

(f) Henricus filius Simonis Lorimeri debet terciam partem de Lv l, pro juſticiando Comite Devoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Devon. This Debt ſtands in Charge, in Memorandis* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Devon. And Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 28. *a. Devon.*

(g) Edilda de Bradele debet terciam partem de viij marcis, pro juſticiando Waltero Boſchet. *Ib.*

(h) Laurentius le Mercier debet tertiam partem de xxxv marcis, pro ſummonendo Johanne de Kennad reddendas ei xxxv marcas. Ricardus filius Matillidis debet terciam partem catallorum ad valentiam de xxj marcis & ix s, pro juſticiando Willelmo le Pohier ad reddenda ei prædicta catalla. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Dorſ.* & *Sumerſ.*

(i) Johannes de Cruce r c de tercia parte de xx marcis pro juſticiando Karolo. Alicia filia Oſtelini r c de tercia parte de xiiij marcis & xvij s, pro juſticiando Radulſum Blundel. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Kantia.*

(k) Willelmus de Suburgo debet terciam partem de x marcis, de primis denarijs, pro juſticiando Berengario le Moinne ad reddendum ei illas x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norhant.*

(l) Johannes de Grenewiz, qui exigit de Hamone Brand Lx l, debet tertiam partem totius debiti quod ab eo perquirere poterit, pro ſummonendo prædicto Hamone coram Juſtic. apud Weſtmon. ad reſpondendum ei de debito illo. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a. Kancia.*

(m) Hawiſa de Lanval. debet terciam partem de xxiij l, pro ſummonendo Willelmum de Haſting ad reddendum ei xxxiij l, ita quod Rex habeat terciam partem de primis denarijs. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. Hertf.*

(n) Hawiſa de Lanvalet. r c de ij marcis, pro Fine ſuo quem fecit per terciam partem de xxiij l, Pro ſummonendo Willelmo de Haſting coram Juſtic. de Banco, ad reddendum ei debitum illud; De quo non habuit nec habere potuit niſi vj marcas;

VI. Upon what hath been offered in this Chapter concerning the Fines that were wont to be paid for Law-proceedings, we may here, if You pleaſe, make a ſhort reflection; in order to explain and illuſtrate a Clauſe (hereunder cited) in the Great Charters of KK. *John* and *Henry* III. We have ſeen Above, that Some men uſed to pay Fines, To have or obtain Juſtice or Right; Others, To have their Right or their Proceedings or Judgment Speeded; Others, for Stopping or Delaying of Proceedings at Law; And that Others were obliged to pay Great and Exceſſive Fines (*viz.* a Fourth part, a Third part, or Half, of the Debt they ſued for) to obtain Juſtice and Right according to their ſeveral caſes. So that the King ſeemed to Sell Juſtice or Right to Some, and to Delay or Deny it to Others. Againſt theſe Miſchiefs, a Remedy was provided by a Clauſe in the Great Charters of Liberties made by K. *John* and K. *Henry* III. That Clauſe in each of thoſe Charters runs in the ſame or conſonant words; which are theſe, *Nulli vendemus, nulli negabimus, aut differemus, rectum vel juſtitiam* (o). Here we may obſerve Three emphatical words, *Vendemus*, *negabimus*, and *differemus*. By *nulli vendemus*, were excluded the exceſſive-high Fines: By *nulli negabimus*, the Stopping of Suits or Proceedings, and the Denyal of Writs: By *nulli differemus*, ſuch Delays as were Before wont to be occaſioned by the Counterfines of Defendants (who ſometimes would Outbid the Plaintiffs), or by the Princes Will. And this Clauſe in the Great Charters ſeems to have had its effect. For though Fines for Writs and Proceſs of Law in many caſes, were always a Part of the Crown-Revenue (*viz.* from the time of the Conqueſt, or ſoon after), and were conſtantly paid, as well after the making of the Great Charters as Before: Yet, if my obſervation does not fail me, the Fines which were paid for Writs and Proceſs of Law, were more Moderate after the making of thoſe Great Charters than they uſed to be Before; And, I think, the actual Denyal of Right, and the Stopping and Delaying of it, which Before, upon paying of Money or Fines, uſed to be practiced, were by thoſe Charters quite taken away, or by degrees brought into Diſuſe.

cas; ſicut teſtatum eſt per Juſtic.; In Theſauro ij marcas, Et ſic Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(o) *Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 49. *Brad. Hiſt. Angl. in append. p.* 137. *b. Tyrelli Hiſt. Angl. in append. p.* 13. *in imo.*

Mag. Chart. R. H. 3. *inſpecta & confirmata ab E.* 1. *viz. ex autogr. Charta E.* 1. *inter archiv. Eccleſ. Colleg. Weſtm.*

CHAP. XIII.

Of Fines *of Divers ſorts.*

I. *Of Fines relating to Offices.*
II. *Of Fines made by Tenants* in Capite *for Licence to Marry* &c.
III. *Of Fines for Leave to Trade.*
IV. *Miſcellaneous Fines for Licences.*
V. *Of Fines for the Kings Favour.*
VI. *For his Protection and Aid.*
VII. *For his Mediation.*
VIII. *For Seiſin.*
IX. *For Replevin or Bail.*
X. *For Acquittal.*
XI. *Fines of Divers kinds.*
XII. *Counterfines and Concurrent Fines.*
XIII. *Of the way of Fining uſed in* Normandy.

CHAP. XIII.

I. MANY Fines were made for Leave either to Hold, or to Quit certain Offices or Bailywicks. For inſtance. *Henry de Lamare* Fined for his Fathers Office (*a*). *Henry Eſturmy*, for his Fathers Office and part of his Land (*b*). *William de St. Valery*, for his Fathers Land and Office (*c*). *Bertram de Bulemer*, for his Fathers Land and Office (*d*). *Serlo de Burg* for his Son *Osberts* Office (*e*). *Henry Fitz-Herbert*, for his Fathers Land and Office (*f*). *Odo* ſon of *Godric* for an Office of the Foreſt (*g*). *Robert* ſon of *Godfrey*, for his Fathers Land, Office, and Houſes (*h*). *Hugh de Fiſcamp*, for the Office of *Dapifer* to the Biſhop of *Winton* (*i*). *William Chienewe*, for *William de Whiteweys* Land and Office (*k*). *Witſo* ſon of *Leueſtan*, for his Fathers Land and Office (*l*). *William de Glaſton* for his Uncles Land and Office (*m*). *Robert* the Uſher for his Fathers Office

---

(*a*) Henricus de Lamara r c de xxviij l & vj s & viij d, pro miniſterio patris ſui de Veltraria. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 1. *a. Oxenef.*

(*b*) Henricus Eſturmit r c de xxv l & vj s & viij d, pro Miniſterio & parte terræ patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*c*) Willelmus filius Herberti de Sancto Walerico r c de C & xiij s & iiij d, pro terra & miniſterio patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*d*) Et idem Vicecomes [Bertrannus de Bulemer] r c de CC marcis argenti pro terra & miniſterio patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwic.*

(*e*) Serlo de Burg debet xx marcas argenti, pro miniſterio Osberti filij ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everw.*

(*f*) Henricus filius Herberti Foreſtarij debet dimidiam marcam auri, pro terra & miniſterio Patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*g*) Odo filius Godrici r c de iiij marcis argenti, pro terra & Miniſterio Husbondi Foreſt[arij]. *Ib. juxt. Hamteſc.*

(*h*) Robertus filius Godefridi debet dim. marcam auri, pro terra & miniſterio & domibus patris ſui. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) Hugo de Fiſcampo r c de j marca auri, pro Dapiſeria Epiſcopi Wintoniæ; In theſauro vj l pro j marca auri. Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*k*) Willelmus Chienewe r c de dim. marca auri, ut ſit ſaiſitus de terra & Miniſterio Willelmi de Witeweia. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Honor de Arundel.*

(*l*) Witſo filius Leueſtani debet dimidiam marcam auri, pro terra & miniſterio Patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*m*) Willelmus de Glaſton r c de CCC & viij marcis argenti & ij den., pro parte terræ & miniſterio Walchelini avunculi ſui: In theſauro xx marcas argenti, Et Regi ſe adquietavit in Normannia de xx marcis ar-

Office (*n*). *Ebrard* Fined in ij marks of gold, That he might be *Dapifer* to *William de Albamare* no longer (*o*). *Robert de Stanley* gave xx marks of ſilver, To have the Sheriffdom of *Staffordſhire* for five years (*p*). *Geoffrey* the Kings Chancellour Fined in MMM and vj *l* and xiij *s* and iiij *d*, for the [Great] Seal (*q*). *Richard Fitz-Alured* Fined in xv marks of ſilver, That he might Sit with *Ralf Baſſet* to hold the Kings Pleas (*r*). *Brient Fitz-Count* Fined in C and Lxvj *l* and xiij *s* and iiij *d*, For the Office and Part of the Land of *Nigell Doily* (*s*). *William le Lutre* and two others Fined in vj marks of gold, To be quit of the Sheriffwick of *London* (*t*). The Judges and Jurours of *Yorkſhire* Fined in C *l*, That they might not be Judges or Jurours any longer (*u*); *Robert* ſon of *Siward*, for the Office and widow of *Hugh Chivilli* (*w*); *William* ſon of *Guy* the *Cook* for his Fathers Office in the Court (*x*); *Maenfinin* for the Sheriffdom of *Buckingham* and *Bedford* for four years (*y*); *William de Ainesford* for the Sherifdom of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* for five years (*z*); *Hugh de Warelville* for the Sherifdom of *Northampton* and *Leiceſter* for five years (*a*); *Aubrey de Ver*, To be quit of the Sherivalty of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſkire* (*b*); *Ernald Bucel*, That he might part with his Bailywick (*c*). *Wimar* the Chaplain Fined in CC marks, To be quit of the Sherivalty of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, and of all complaints touching him and his Serjeants acting under him in That office, wherein the King was concerned (*d*). *Joſlen de Amundevill* Fined in xx marks, for the Stewardſhip of the Biſhop of *Lincoln* (*e*). The Biſhop of *Coventry* gave CCC marks, To have the Prioury of *Coventry* in his cuſtody during voidances; and CC marks, To have the Sherifalties of the Counties of *Warwick*, *Leiceſter*, and *Stafford* (*f*). *William de Liſorijs* Fined in CC marks, To have his office of Foreſter

---

genti, per breve Regis, Et debet CCLxviij marcas argenti & ij d. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſeta.*

(*n*) Robertus Oſtiarius filius Giff. r c de j marca auri & vij uncijs pro Miniſterio patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Grentebrug.*

(*o*) Ebrardus Dapifer Willelmi de Albamara r c de ij marcis auri, Ne ſit amplius Dapifer Willelmi; In Theſauro vj l pro una marca auri, Et debet j marcam auri. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwicſtira.*

(*p*) Robertus de Stanlega debet xx marcas argenti, pro Comitatu [ſc. Statfordſciræ] habendo uſq; ad v ann[os], Et ipſe tantum tenuit. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*q*) Gaufridus Cancellarius debet MMM & vj l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Sigillo. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*r*) Ricardus filius Aluredi Pincernæ debet xv marcas argenti, Ut ſederet cum Radulſo Baſſet ad Placita Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Buchingehamſcira.*

(*s*) Et idem Brientius [filius Comitis] debet CLxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, Pro Miniſterio & parte terræ Nigelli de Oilli. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. tit. Warengeford.*

(*t*) Willelmus le Lutre, & Gaufridus Bucherellus, & Radulfus filius Herlewini reddunt compotum de vj marcis auri, Ut exeant de Vicecomitatu Londoniæ; In theſauro iij marcas auri, Et debent iij marcas auri. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*u*) Placita W. Eſpec & Euſtachij filij Johannis: Judices & Juratores Eboraciſciræ debent C l, Ut non amplius ſint Judices nec Juratores. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*w*) Robertus filius Siwardi r c de xv marcis argenti, pro Miniſterio & uxore Hugonis Chivilli. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex.*

(*x*) Willelmus filius Widonis Coci r c de dim. marca auri, pro miniſterio Patris ſui in Curia. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Norhamt. & Legrec.*

(*y*) Et idem Maenfininus debet x marcas argenti, de Gerſoma, pro Comitatibus habendis uſq; ad iiij annos. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Buchingehamſc. & Bedef.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Aiensford r c de C marcis argenti de Gerſoma, pro Comitatibus [viz. de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira] habendis v annis. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*a*) Hugo de Warelvilla r c de CC marcis argenti de Gerſoma pro Comitatibus [de Norhamt. & Legreceſtr.] habendis uſq; ad v annos. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) Albericus de Ver—— debet C marcas argenti, Ut exeat de Comitatibus de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*c*) Ærnaldus Bucel rc de xxx marcis; & iij Accipitribus, Ut poſſit exire de Ball[ia] ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*d*) Idem Wimarus Capellanus debet DC marcas, Ut ſit quietus amodo de Vicecomitatu, & de omnibus querelis erga ſe & Servientes ſuos, de his quæ per ipſum fecerint de tempore quo tenuit Comitatus, quæ ad Regem pertinent. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nord. & Sudf.*

(*e*) Joſlenus de Amundevill debet xx marcas, pro Soneſcalcia Epiſcopi Lincolienſis habenda. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Epiſcopus Coventrenſis r c de CCC marcis, pro Prioratu Coventriæ habendo Idem Epiſcopus debet CC marcas, pro habendis.

reſter (*g*). *Richard Engaine* in CC marks, To have the Sherivalty of *Northamptonſhire* for three years (*h*). *Oto Fitz-William* in C marks, for the Sherivalty of *Hertfordſhire* and *Eſſex* (*i*); *Gerard de Canvill* in xv *l*, To have the Sherifwick of *Lincolnſhire* and cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Lincoln* (*k*); *Ralf* and *Reginald de Cornhill* Brothers of *Henry* Fined in C marks, To have their Brother *Henrys* Cuſtodies and Bailywicks till the Kings Return, upon the Terms hereunder mentioned (*l*); *William Fitz-Alan* in xl marks, That he might have the Sherifrick of *Shropſhire* During the Kings pleaſure (*m*). *Alan Fitz-Ruald* Fined in a hundred and ninety marks, To have the Cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Richemunt* with the Conſtableſhip thereof (*n*); *Simon de Belcamp* in CC marks, To have the Counties of *Bukingham* and *Bedford* for Three years, at the Ancient Ferm (*o*); *Hugh de Chaucumbe* in C marks, To have the County of *Stafford*, at the Old Ferm, during the Kings Pleaſure (*p*); *William de Mariſco* in CCC marks, To have the cuſtody of the Iſle of *Ely*, Saving to all perſons the right which they could juſtly claim to any thing in the ſaid Iſle (*q*); *Geoffrey* Archbiſhop of *York* in MMM marks, To have the Sherifwick of *York* (*r*); *Henry de Oilly* in xxxiij *l*, To have the County of *Oxford* at the ancient ferm (*s*). *William de Chevill* Fined in xl marks, To have the Office in the Kings Houſe which his Father had, to wit, the Office of *Butler* with the appurtenances (*t*). *Benedict Gernet* Fined in xl marks, To have the Serjeantery of the Foreſt of *Lancaſhire* and the Kings Favour (*u*). *Henry Eſturmi* Fined in CC and L marks, To have (amongſt other things) his Bailywick of the Foreſt of *Savernak* (which was his

---

bendis Vicecomitatibus de Warewicſcira & Legerceſtreſcira & Staffordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*g*) Willelmus de Liſorijs debet CC marcas, Pro habenda foreſteria ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Nordhant.*

(*h*) Ricardus Engaigne r c de CC marcis, pro habendo Vicecomitatu de Norhantona per tres annos, & pro recto hæreditatis uxoris ſuæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) Oto filius Willelmi debet C marcas, pro Vicecomitatibus Herefordiæ & Eſſexiæ habendis. *Ib. Rot. a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*k*) Gerardus de Canvill r c de xv l & xix s & j d, pro Vicecomitatu Lincolſciræ & Caſtro Lincolniæ habendis; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Radulfus & Reginaldus fratres Henrici de Cornhill debent C marcas, pro habendis Cuſtodijs & Ballivis prædicti Henrici uſq; ad Adventum Domini Regis; Et debent inſuper reddere omnia debita quæ præfatus Henricus debuit tam Domino Regi quam alijs; Et debent reſpondere ad Scaccarium pro eodem H. fratre ſuo plenarie de omnibus unde ipſe Henricus debet ibidem reſpondere; Et omnes debitores præfati Henrici debent eis juſticiari, & ipſi de omnibus debitis ſuis debent omnibus ſatisfacere. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*m*) Willelmus filius Alani debet xl marcas, Pro habendo Comitatu de Salopeſſire quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Oxineſ.*

(*n*) Alanus filius Rualdi r c de C & quater xx & x marcis, pro habenda cuſtodia Caſtelli de Richemunt cum Conſtabulatu; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet C & Lxx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*o*) Simon de Belcamp debet CC marcas, pro habendis Comitatibus de Bukingeham & Bedefordſcira, a feſto S. Michaelis proximo poſt Liberationem Domini Regis ab Alemannia per iij Annos, per Antiquam firmam. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes [Hugo de Chaucumbe] debet C marcas, pro habendo Comitatu ad antiquam firmam quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Staffordſcira*; & *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Staff.*

(*q*) Willelmus de Mariſco r c de CCC marcis, pro habenda Inſula de Ely in cuſtodia; Salvo jure omnium qui aliquid in eadem Inſula calumpniaverint. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*r*) Galfridus Archiepiſcopus Ebor. debet MMM marcas, pro habendo Vicecomitatu Everwicſiræ. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwic.*

(*s*) Henricus de Oilli r c de xxxiij l & v d, pro habendo Comitatu de Oxeneford ad antiquam firmam. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Chevill r c de xl marcis, pro habendo Officio ſuo in Domo Regis quod Pater ſuus habuit, ſcilicet Oſtium Pincernæ, & ſervire in Domo ut Pincerna, & Wardam, Jus Quadrigæ portantis utenſilia Pincernæ, & priſas vini, cum pertinentibus ad officium illud. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*u*) Benedictus Gernet r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda Serjanteria foreſtæ totius Comitatus & gratia Regis: In theſauro xx l, Et debet x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Lanc.*

(*w*) Hen-

Office (*n*). *Ebrard* Fined in ij marks of gold, That he might be *Dapifer* to *William de Albamare* no longer (*o*). *Robert de Stanley* gave xx marks of ſilver, To have the Sheriffdom of *Staffordſhire* for five years (*p*). *Geoffrey* the Kings Chancellour Fined in MMM and vj *l* and xiij *s* and iiij *d*, for the [Great] Seal (*q*). *Richard Fitz-Alured* Fined in xv marks of ſilver, That he might Sit with *Ralf Baſſet* to hold the Kings Pleas (*r*). *Brient Fitz-Count* Fined in C and Lxvj *l* and xiij *s* and iiij *d*, For the Office and Part of the Land of *Nigell Doily* (*s*). *William le Lutre* and two others Fined in vj marks of gold, To be quit of the Sheriffwick of *London* (*t*). The Judges and Jurours of *Yorkſhire* Fined in C *l*, That they might not be Judges or Jurours any longer (*u*); *Robert* ſon of *Siward*, for the Office and widow of *Hugh Chivilli* (*w*); *William* ſon of *Guy* the *Cook* for his Fathers Office in the Court (*x*); *Maenfinin* for the Sheriffdom of *Buckingham* and *Bedford* for four years (*y*); *William de Aineſford* for the Sherifdom of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* for five years (*z*); *Hugh de Warelville* for the Sherifdom of *Northampton* and *Leiceſter* for five years (*a*); *Aubrey de Ver*, To be quit of the Sherivalty of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* (*b*); *Ernald Bucel*, That he might part with his Bailywick (*c*). *Wimar* the Chaplain Fined in CC marks, To be quit of the Sherivalty of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, and of all complaints touching him and his Serjeants acting under him in That office, wherein the King was concerned (*d*). *Joſlen de Amundevill* Fined in xx marks, for the Stewardſhip of the Biſhop of *Lincoln* (*e*). The Biſhop of *Coventry* gave CCC marks, To have the Prioury of *Coventry* in his cuſtody during voidances; and CC marks, To have the Sherifalties of the Counties of *Warwick*, *Leiceſter*, and *Stafford* (*f*). *William de Liſorijs* Fined in CC marks, To have his office of Fo-

reſter

---

genti, per breve Regis, Et debet CCLxviij marcas argenti & ij d. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Dorſeta.*

(*n*) Robertus Oſtiarius filius Giff. r c de j marca auri & vij uncijs pro Miniſterio patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Grentebrug.*

(*o*) Ebrardus Dapifer Willelmi de Albamara r c de ij marcis auri, Ne ſit amplius Dapifer Willelmi; In Theſauro vj l pro una marca auri, Et debet j marcam auri. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwicſtira.*

(*p*) Robertus de Stanlega debet xx marcas argenti, pro Comitatu [ſc. Statfordſciræ] habendo uſq; ad v ann[os], Et ipſe tantum tenuit. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*q*) Gaufridus Cancellarius debet MMM & vj l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Sigillo. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*r*) Ricardus filius Aluredi Pincernæ debet xv marcas argenti, Ut ſederet cum Radulſo Baſſet ad Placita Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Buchingehamſcira.*

(*s*) Et idem Brientius [filius Comitis] debet CLxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, Pro Miniſterio & parte terræ Nigelli de Oilli. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. tit. Warengeford.*

(*t*) Willelmus le Lutre, & Gaufridus Bucherellus, & Radulfus filius Herlewini reddunt compotum de vj marcis auri, Ut exeant de Vicecomitatu Londoniæ; In theſauro iij marcas auri, Et debent iij marcas auri. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*u*) Placita W. Eſpec & Euſtachij filij Johannis: Judices & Juratores Eboraciſciræ debent C l, Ut non amplius ſint Judices nec Juratores. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*w*) Robertus filius Siwardi r c de xv marcis argenti, pro Miniſterio & uxore Hugonis Chivilli. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex.*

(*x*) Willelmus filius Widonis Coci r c de dim. marca auri, pro miniſterio Patris ſui in Curia. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Norhamt. & Legrec.*

(*y*) Et idem Maenfininus debet x marcas argenti, de Gerſoma, pro Comitatibus habendis uſq; ad iiij annos. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Buchingehamſc. & Bedef.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Aiensford r c de C marcis argenti de Gerſoma, pro Comitatibus [viz. de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira] habendis v annis. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*a*) Hugo de Warelvilla r c de CC marcis argenti de Gerſoma pro Comitatibus [de Norhamt. & Legreceſtr.] habendis uſq; ad v annos. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) Albericus de Ver—— debet C marcas argenti, Ut exeat de Comitatibus de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*c*) Ærnaldus Bucel rc de xxx marcis; & iij Accipitribus, Ut poſſit exire de Ball[ia] ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*d*) Idem Wimarus Capellanus debet DC marcas, Ut ſit quietus amodo de Vicecomitatu, & de omnibus querelis erga ſe & Servientes ſuos, de his quæ per ipſum fecerint de tempore quo tenuit Comitatus, quæ ad Regem pertinent. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nord. & Sudf.*

(*e*) Joſlenus de Amundevill debet xx marcas, pro Seneſcalcia Epiſcopi Lincolienſis habenda. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Epiſcopus Coventrenſis r c de CCC marcis, pro Prioratu Coventriæ habendo Idem Epiſcopus debet CC marcas, pro ha-

bendis

reſter (*g*). ***Richard Engaine*** in CC marks, To have the Sherivalty of *Northamptonſhire* for three years (*h*). ***Oto Fitz-William*** in C marks, for the Sherivalty of *Hertfordſhire* and *Eſſex* (*i*); ***Gerard de Canvill*** in xv *l*, To have the Sherifwick of *Lincolnſhire* and cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Lincoln* (*k*); ***Ralf*** and ***Reginald de Cornhill*** Brothers of *Henry* Fined in C marks, To have their Brother *Henrys* Cuſtodies and Bailywicks till the Kings Return, upon the Terms hereunder mentioned (*l*); ***William Fitz-Alan*** in xl marks, That he might have the Sherifrick of *Shropſhire* During the Kings pleaſure (*m*). ***Alan Fitz-Ruald*** Fined in a hundred and ninety marks, To have the Cuſtody of the Caſtle of *Richemunt* with the Conſtableſhip thereof (*n*); ***Simon de Belcamp*** in CC marks, To have the Counties of *Bukingham* and *Bedford* for Three years, at the Ancient Ferm (*o*); ***Hugh de Chaucumbe*** in C marks, To have the County of *Stafford*, at the Old Ferm, during the Kings Pleaſure (*p*); ***William de Mariſco*** in CCC marks, To have the cuſtody of the Iſle of *Ely*, Saving to all perſons the right which they could juſtly claim to any thing in the ſaid Iſle (*q*); ***Geoffrey*** Archbiſhop of *York* in MMM marks, To have the Sherifwick of *York* (*r*); ***Henry de Oilly*** in xxxiij *l*, To have the County of *Oxford* at the ancient ferm (*s*). ***William de Chevill*** Fined in xl marks, To have the Office in the Kings Houſe which his Father had, to wit, the Office of *Butler* with the appurtenances (*t*). ***Benedict Gernet*** Fined in xl marks, To have the Serjeantery of the Foreſt of *Lancaſhire* and the Kings Favour (*u*). ***Henry Eſturmi*** Fined in CC and L marks, To have (amongſt other things) his Bailywick of the Foreſt of *Savernak* (which was
his

---

bendis Vicecomitatibus de Warewicſcira & Legerceſtreſcira & Staffordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*g*) Willelmus de Liſorijs debet CC marcas, Pro habenda foreſteria ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Nordhant.*

(*h*) Ricardus Engaigne r c de CC marcis, pro habendo Vicecomitatu de Norhantona per tres annos, & pro recto hæreditatis uxoris ſuæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) Oto filius Willelmi debet C marcas, pro Vicecomitatibus Herefordiæ & Eſſexiæ habendis. *Ib. Rot. a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*k*) Gerardus de Canvill r c de xv l & xix s & j d, pro Vicecomitatu Lincolſciræ & Caſtro Lincolniæ habendis; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Radulfus & Reginaldus fratres Henrici de Cornhill debent C marcas, pro habendis Cuſtodijs & Ballivis prædicti Henrici uſq; ad Adventum Domini Regis; Et debent inſuper reddere omnia debita quæ præfatus Henricus debuit tam Domino Regi quam alijs; Et debent reſpondere ad Scaccarium pro eodem H. fratre ſuo plenarie de omnibus unde ipſe Henricus debet ibidem reſpondere; Et omnes debitores præfati Henrici debent eis juſticiari, & ipſi de omnibus debitis ſuis debent omnibus ſatisfacere. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*m*) Willelmus filius Alani debet xl marcas, Pro habendo Comitatu de Salopeſſire quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Oxineſ.*

(*n*) Alanus filius Rualdi r c de C & quater xx & x marcis, pro habenda cuſtodia Caſtelli de Richemunt cum Conſtabulatu; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet C & Lxx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*o*) Simon de Belcamp debet CC marcas, pro habendis Comitatibus de Bukingeham & Bedefordſcira, a feſto S. Michaelis proximo poſt Liberationem Domini Regis ab Alemannia per iij Annos, per Antiquam firmam. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes [Hugo de Chaucumbe] debet C marcas, pro habendo Comitatu ad antiquam firmam quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Staffordſcira; & Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Staff.*

(*q*) Willelmus de Mariſco r c de CCC marcis, pro habenda Inſula de Ely in cuſtodia; Salvo jure omnium qui aliquid in eadem Inſula calumpniaverint. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſ.*

(*r*) Galfridus Archiepiſcopus Ebor. debet MMM marcas, pro habendo Vicecomitatu Everwicſiræ. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwic.*

(*s*) Henricus de Oilli r c de xxxiij l & v d, pro habendo Comitatu de Oxeneford ad antiquam firmam. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Chevill r c de xl marcis, pro habendo Officio ſuo in Domo Regis quod Pater ſuus habuit, ſcilicet Oſtium Pincernæ, & ſervire in Domo ut Pincerna, & Wardam, Jus Quadrigæ portantis utenſilia Pincernæ, & priſas vini, cum pertinentibus ad officium illud. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*u*) Benedictus Gernet r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda Serjanteria foreſtæ totius Comitatus & gratia Regis: In theſauro xx l, Et debet x marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Lanc.*

(*w*) Hen-his Fathers), as fully as his Father ever held the ſame (*w*); *William* the *Dane* in xx marks and a palfrey, To have the cuſtody of *Pereton* park with the appurtenances, as his anceſtours had the ſame, and as it was found by verdict in an Aſſiſe taken before *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* in K. *Henry* the ſeconds time (*x*); The Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* in C *l*, That *William de Wroteham* might be Foreſter (*y*). *Richard de Leiceſter* Fined in x *l*, That he might have his Office of Controller in the Town of *Southampton*, which his Anceſtours held (*z*), *William de Stutevill* Fined in M *l*, To have the Cuſtody of *Yorkſhire*, for ſo long time as he ſhould Serve well, and ſhould duly Render the Ferm and other iſſues of the County: Provided, That the King might committ his Caſtles, Foreſt, and Demeanes, to whom he pleaſed, and might Raiſe or Improve them as much as he could; That the King might chuſe, at his Pleaſure, any Two perſons to Keep the ſaid County, They to be Intendant to *William*, And He to be the Chief *Cuſtos*, and to anſwer as Sheriff; And that *William* ſhould take upon Himſelf the *emendationes* for Forfeitures, and for Foreign Force, as far as pertained to a Sheriff. And the King, with the approbation of *William*, admitted *Walter de Bovinton* and *William de Perci* to be Under-keepers of the ſaid County (*a*). *William de Stutevill* Fined in D *l*, To have the Cuſtody of the County of *Northumberland*, upon the Same terms as he held the County of *York* (*b*). He alſo Fined in CC marks, To have the Town of *York* in his hands; yielding for it the ancient and uſual Ferm, and paying no Increment as long as the King pleaſed to have it ſo (*c*). *William* Earl of *Warenne* Fined in one Palfrey and one Sore Hawk, That he might not be Juſtice of the [Cinque] Ports (*d*). *William de Braioſa* Fined in x Bulls and x Cows, That he might not

---

(*w*) Henricus Eſturmi [debet] CC & L marcas, Pro pace habenda de debito Patris ſui de fine de D marcis quem Pater ſuus fecerat cum Rege Ricardo, unde Pater ſuus ſolverat CC & L marcas, & debuit CC & L marcas; Et ut Pater ejus & Plegij ejus ſint inde quieti; Et pro habenda Baillia ſua de Foreſta de Savernac, quæ fuit Patris ſui, adeo integre ſicut Pater ſuus unquam illam melius tenuit; Et pro habendis omnibus tenementis quæ fuerunt Patris ſui in Pace. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*x*) Willelmus Dacus r c de xx marcis & j palefrido, Pro cuſtodia habenda de Parco de Pereton cum pertinentijs, ſicut anteceſſores ſui illam habuerunt, & ſicut recognitum fuit coram G. filio Petri tempore H. Regis Patris. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 17. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*y*) Comitatus ſcilicet Dorſeræ & Sumerſetæ debent C libras, per Willelmum de Monte acuto, per Robertum Belet, Radulfum Luvel, Willelmum de Novo Mercato, Robertum filium Ricardi, & alios de Comitatibus, Pro habendo Willelmo de Wroteham in foreſtarium. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*z*) Ricardus de Leirceſtria debet x libras, Pro Officio ſuo habendo in villa de Suthanton quod anteceſſores ſui habuerunt, ſcilicet de Tailliando contra Præpoſitos Villæ de hoc quod captum fuerit ad opus Regis. Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod non debet inde ſummoneri, quia Robertus Hardwin finivit cum Rege pro prædicto Officio. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*a*) Willelmus de Stutevill r c de M l, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Comitatus Eboraci quamdiu bene & fideliter ſervierit, & firmam & omnia quæ ad Comitatum pertinent bene reddiderit: Et Rex committet quibus voluerit Caſtra ſua cum Caſtellarijs & Foreſtam ſuam & Dominica ſua; & ea accreſcet quantum poterit: Et Rex debet eligere duos quos voluerit ad Comitatum cuſtodiendum, qui erunt intendentes ipſi Willelmo; & ipſe erit ſuppremus Cuſtos & reſpondebit ut Vicecomes; & in ſe capit ad emendationes faciendas de foriſfactis ſicut ad Vicecomitem pertinet, & de forcia forinſeca ſecundum legale poſſe ſuum; & recepti ſunt a Rege, per conſilium ipſius Willelmi, ad Cuſtodiam Comitatus, Walterus de Bovinton & Willelmus de Perci: In Theſauro DCCC marcas, Et debet DCC marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira. Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 818. *n.* 40.

(*b*) Willelmus de Stutevill debet D libras, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Comitatus de Norhumberland ſub ea forma qua tenet Comitatum Ebor. *Ib. eod. Rot. paulo infr.*

(*c*) Willelmus de Stutevill r c de CC marcis, Pro habenda Villa de Ebor. in manu ſua; reddendo inde antiquam firmam & debitam; per ſic quod non det Incrementum quamdiu Regi placuerit: In Theſauro C marcas, Et debet C marcas. *Ib. eod. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*d*) Willelmus Comes de Warenna debet j Palefridum & j Oſturum ſorum, Ne ſit Juſticiarius de Portubus. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*e*) Wilnot go into *Scotland*, to conduct the King of *Scotland* to the King (*e*). The Men of the County of *Lancaſter* Fined in C marks, That *Richard de Vernun* might be their Sheriff (*f*). *Thomas de Muleton* gave D marks and v palfreys, To have the County of *Lincoln* for ſeven years, Yielding the Ancient Ferm and the Increment of CCC marks added by *Simon de Kyme* (*g*). *William Torel* gave xl marks, To have the Office of the Kings Napery (*h*). *Fulk* ſon of *Theobald* gave C and xx marks and iij Palfreys, That he might have the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* at Ferm for Seven years, with the Cuſtody of *Cambridg-Caſtle*, Rendring the uſual Ferm, and likewiſe C marks Increment for every year (*i*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* Fined in x Palfreys and x Hawks, That the King of *Scotlands* Daughters might not be committed to his Cuſtody (*k*). *Luke* ſon of *Bernard* fined in xx marks, That he might be removed from his office of Foreſter (*l*). *Peter de Alto boſco* Fined in xx marks and a palfrey, To have (amongſt other things) the Stewardſhip of the Abbey of *Hulme* (*m*). *Albrede de Jarpunvill* gave ij Palfreys, That *Ralf* her Nephew [or Grandſon] and *John Fitz-Bernard* might ſupply her place for That year in the Serjeanty of the Falconry (*n*). Maſter *Michael Belet* profered Lx marks, for the [Kings] Butlerſhip. But he was acquitted of the Fine, becauſe the King took That office into his own hand (*o*). *Adam de Pennebiri* gave v marks, To have the Bailywick of the Serjeantery of *Saufordſhire*, (the ſame being his Right and Inheritance); whereof he was diſſeiſed by reaſon of the War moved between K. *John* and his Barons: Provided that *Adam* and his heirs ſhould Do to the King the Service reſerved by K. *Johns* Charter, which *Adam* now produced before K. *Henry* and his Council (*p*). *Robert Mantel* gave C marks, To have the Cuſtody of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, as long as the King pleaſed and *Robert* ſhould Serve well; *Robert* to name an Under-Sheriff (to act for him), with the

---

(*e*) Willelmus de Braioſa [debet] x Tauros & x Vaccas, Ne eat in Scotiam ad conducendum Regem Scotiæ ad Regem. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſex.*

(*f*) Homines Comitatus Lancaſtriæ r c de C marcis, Ut Ricardus de Vernun ſit Vicecomes eorum. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Lanc.*

(*g*) Idem T. [Tomas de Muleton] r c de D marcis & v paleſridis, Pro habendo Comitatu Lincolniæ a feſto S. Micaelis anni vij uſq; ad terminum vij annorum ſequentium; Reddendo inde antiquam firmam & CCC marcas de cremento quod Simon de Kyma addidit. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*h*) Willelmus Torel debet xl marcas, Pro habendo Officio Naperiæ Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*i*) Fulco filius Teobaldi r c de C & xx marcis & iij paleſridis, Pro habendis Comitatibus de Cantebr. & de Huntendon. ad firmam, a Paſcha anni Regni Regis Johannis viij, uſq; in vij annos ſequentes, cum Cuſtodia Caſtelli de Cantabriggia, Reddendo inde ſingulis annis firmam quam prædicti Comitatus reddere ſolebant, & præterea quolibet prædictorum vij annorum C marcas de Cremento. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Nova Oblata.*

(*k*) G. filius Petri debet x Paleſridos & x oſtur., Per ſic quod Filiæ Regis Scotiæ non committantur ei in cuſtodia: Set recordatum eſt per P. Wintonienſem, quod Paleſridi non debent exigi ſet Oſturi, quia Rex ei perdonavit Paleſridos. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*l*) Lucas filius Bernardi r c de xx marcis, Ut amoveatur a foreſta, ita tamen quod reſpondeat de tempore ſuo quo foreſtarius fuit, de placitis & amerciamentis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*m*) Petrus de Alto boſco r c de xx marcis & j paleſrido, Pro habenda ſaiſina terræ de Turgarſton & Autingham, quas clamat verſus Abbatem de Hulmo; & pro habenda Seneſcalcia ejuſdem Domus de Hulmo; & pro habendo Hundredo de Tunſtede: In th. liberavit xxv marcas, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Nordſ. & Sudſ.*

(*n*) Albreda de Jarpunvill debet ij Paleſridos, Ut Radulſus nepos ejus & Johannes filius Bernardi poſſint ſupplere vices ejus hoc anno, de Serjanteria Auſturcariæ † quam Regi debet. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Kent.* † *Vid. Form. Anglic. Diſſert. Sect.* 20. *p.* 22.

(*o*) Magiſter Michael Belet debet Lx marcas, pro Pincernaria. Sed non debet ſummoneri; Quia Rex cepit officium illud in manu ſua & adhuc tenet. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*p*) Adam de Pennebiri debet v marcas, Pro habenda conceſſione de Ballia Serjanteriæ de Saufordeſir. cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis, quæ eſt jus & hæreditas ipſius ut dicit; & unde diſſaiſitus fuit occaſione guerræ motæ inter J. Regem patrem H. Regis & Barones ſuos: Faciendo inde Regi ſervitium quod facere debet ſecundum Cartam J. Regis, quam habet, & quam H. Regi & Conſilio ſuo monſtravit. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Lancaſtr.*

(*q*) Robertus

the approbation of *H. de Burgh* Chief Juſticier (*q*). *Alice de Vlecot*, *Hameline de Buggethorp* and *Margaret* his wife, *Alured de Barneby* and *Juliana* his wife, *Thomas de Stratton* and *Yſabell* his wife, and *Daniel Nicholſon* and *Conſtance* his wife, gave fourſcore marks, That they might have the Land of *Nafferton* and *Matfen*, and two maſages in the town of *Newcaſtle upon Tine*, which late were of *Philipp de Vlecot*, together with the Cuſtody of the Kings Coronerſhip and Foreſterſhip in the County of *Northumberland* belonging to the ſaid Lands: Which Lands together with the ſaid Cuſtody do belong to the ſaid *Alice*, *Margaret*, *Juliana*, *Yſabella*, and *Conſtance*, by hereditary right. And the ſaid *Alice*, *Hamelin* and *Margaret* and others, attorned the ſaid *Daniel* and *Conſtance* by their conſent, to render the ſaid Fine, and to anſwer to the King for the ſaid Cuſtody (*r*). *Walter de Beauchamp* gave vj palfreys, To have the Cuſtody of the County of *Worceſter*, in the ſame manner as he had That County before he was diſſeiſed thereof by the King (*s*).

II. Many Fines were made for Licences of Divers kinds. For example. Fines were often made by Tenants *in Capite*, For Licence to Marry, Or that they might not be compelled to Marry, *&c.* *Gilbert de Maiſnil* gave x marks of ſilver, That the King would give him leave to take a Wife (*t*). *Walter de Cancy* gave xv *l* for Leave to Marry When or Whom he pleaſed (*u*). *Wiverone* of *Ipſwich* gave iiij *l* and a mark of ſilver, That ſhe might not be Marryed to any one, except to her own good-liking (*w*). *Lucia* Counteſs of *Cheſter* gave D marks of ſilver, That ſhe might not be Marryed within five years (*x*). And divers other perſons Fined upon the like occaſion, *mutatis mutandis*: Namely, *Albreda Sanzaver* (*y*), *Alice de Heriz* (*z*), *Emme de Luvetot* (*a*), *Mary Malduit* (*b*), *Maud*

(*q*) Robertus Mantel [debet] C marcas, pro Comitatibus Eſſexiæ & Hertfordiæ cuſtodiendis quamdiu Regi placuerit & ei bene ſervierit; quibus cuſtodiendis loco ſuo Subvicecomitem ponet per aſſenſum H. de Burgo Juſticiarij; per plegiagium eorum quorum nomina annotantur in Originali liberato Theſaurario ad Mediam Quadrageſimam Anni quarti Regis hujus. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*r*) Alicia de Vlecot, Hamelinus de Buggethorp & Margareta uxor ejus, Aluredus de Barneby & Juliana uxor ejus Thomas de Stratton & Yſabella uxor ejus, Daniel filius Nicholai & Conſtancia uxor ejus, reddunt compotum de quater viginti marcis, Pro habenda Terra de Nafferton & de Matfen, & pro habendis duobus maſagijs cum pertinentijs in Villa de Novo Caſtro ſuper Tinam, quæ fuerunt Philippi de Vlecot, una cum Cuſtodia Coronariæ & Foreſtariæ Regis in Comitatu Norhumbriæ quæ ad prædictas terras pertinet; Quæ quidem terræ cum prædicta Cuſtodia Coronariæ & Foreſtariæ Regis, ad prædictas Aliciam, Margaretam, Julianam, Yſabellam, & Conſtanciam, ſorores & hæredes prædicti Philippi, contingunt. Et prædicti Alicia, Hamelinus, & Margareta, & alij; attornaverunt prædictos Danielem & Conſtanciam, de voluntate & aſſenſu ipſius Danielis & Conſtanciæ, ad reddendum Regi prædictum Finem, & ad reſpondendum Regi de Cuſtodia prædictarum Coronariæ & Foreſtariæ: In Theſauro xx marcas Et debet Lx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *Norhumb. m.* 1.

(*s*) Walterus de Bello Campo r c de vj palefridis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Comitatus Wygorniæ eo modo quo prius habuit Comitatum illum antequam eſſet diſſaiſitus pro voluntate Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Wygornia.*

(*t*) Et idem Giſlebertus [de Maiſnilo] r c de x marcis argenti, Ut Rex concederet ei ducere uxorem; In theſauro xl s, Et debet vij marcas argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 1. *b.* *Not. & Derb.*

(*u*) Walterus de Canceio r c de xv l, Ut ducat uxorem ad velle ſuum. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.* *Everwic.*

(*w*) Wiuerona uxor Everwacri de Gepeſwic r c de iiij l & j marca argenti, Ne capiat virum niſi quem voluerit. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.* *Sudfolc.*

(*x*) Et [Lucia Comitiſſa Ceſtriæ debet] D marcas argenti, Ne capiat virum infra v annos. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Linc.*

(*y*) Albreda uxor Radulfi ſine Averio debet iij marcas, Pro licentia nubendi. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Devenſcira.*

(*z*) Aeliza quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de Heriz debet C marcas, Ut non cogatur nubere niſi cum voluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*a*) Emma de Luvetot debet viij l & xvj s & iij d, Ut liceat ei nubere. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.* *Not. & Derb.*

(*b*) Maria Malduit r c de xiij l & vj s & viij d, Pro rehabenda terra ſua, & ne capiat virum contra voluntatem ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 1. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*c*) Matilda

Maud Counteſs of *Warwick* (c), *Emme de Normanville* and her three ſiſters (d), *Roheiſe de Dover* (e), *Helewiſe de Werres* (f), *Gundrede* the Counteſs and *Maud de Felmingham* (g), *Conſtantia de Crammavill* (h), *Alice Bertram* (i), *Maud de Dive* (k), *Sibyll de Tingerie* (l), *Richard de Luci* (m), *Sarah* late Wife of *Thomas de Burgh* (n), *Helewiſe de Stutevill* (o), *Helewiſe de Tindal* (p), *Alice* Counteſs of *Warwick* (q), *Emme del Meiſnil* (r), *Iſabell de Mereſey* (s), *Helewiſe Fitz-Robert* (t), and *Hawiſe* Counteſs

(c) Matilda Comitiſſa de Warewich debet DCC marcas, Pro habenda terra patris ſui, & Dote ſua, Et ut non nubat niſi cui voluerit. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(d) Emma de Normanvill & Roheiſia & Margareta & Juliana ſorores r c de x marcis, pro licentia maritandi ſe ubi voluerint; In th. l, Et Quietæ ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexæ.*

(e) Roheiſa de Doura r c de CCCC & L l, Pro habenda medietate omnium terrarum quæ fuerunt Ricardi de Luci Avi ſui, & quas poſtea Ricardus frater ipſius Roheiſæ habuit tam in Anglia quam in Normannia; & pro licentia maritandi ſe ubi voluerit, dummodo non maritet ſe alicui ex inimicis Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Kent.*

(f) Helewiſa de Werres r c de xx marcis, Ne maritetur, quia vovit Caſtitatem; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(g) Gundreda Comitiſſa r c de C l, Ne maritetur invita; & ſi nubere voluerit, hoc fiat per Conſilium Regis. Matildis de Felmingham [debet] v marcas, Pro ſe maritanda ubi voluerit. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(h) Conſtantia quæ fuit uxor Radulfi de Crammavilla r c de xx marcis, Ut ſi maritari noluerit, non diſtringatur; Et ſi voluerit, non fiat niſi aſſenſu Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Norhumberland.*

(i) *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(k) Maltildis de Diva r c de L marcis, Ut non cogatur maritari, Sed maritetur per Conſilium Regis ſi ſe maritare voluerit. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Cantebr. & Huntendoneſcira.*

(l) Sibilla de Tingerie r c de CC marcis, pro habenda terra de Maretot & de Wandour, & licentia maritandi ſe cui voluerit de Fidelibus Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 17. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(m) Ricardus de Luci filius Reginaldi de Luci r c de CCC marcis, Pro habenda terra in Copland & in Camerberg, & pro ſe maritando ubi voluerit, & pro habenda rationabili parte ſua quæ eum contingit de terra quam clamat verſus Comitem Albemarliæ & uxorem ejus, & verſus Robertum de Curtenai & Aliciam uxorem ejus: Et per hunc Finem quietus erit de Relevio ſuo: Per Plegios qui annotantur in Rotulo de Finibus factis cum Rege anno ipſius Primo coram G. filio Petri. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 17. *b. Cumb.*

(n) Sarra quæ fuit uxor Tomæ de Burgo debet L marcas & j palefridum, præter C l ſuperius promiſſas inrotulatas in Rotulo ſecundi anni regni Regis, Ut poſſit ſe maritare cui voluerit in terra Regis, præter terram Regis Scot., & præterquam Hominibus Cant. Archiepiſcopi; Et cum ſe maritare voluerit prius illud oſtendat Regi. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *Joh. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(o) Helewiſa de Stutevill r c de Lx marcis, Ne cogatur maritari; Et ſi ſe maritare voluerit, hoc fiat per conſilium Regis vel Capitalis Juſticiarij; Et pro habendo Recto de Dote ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(p) Helewiſa de Tindal debet xx marcas, Per ſic quod non diſtringatur per Regem vel per Baillivos ſuos, ad receptandum Robertum filium Adæ de Carduil, qui ſe gerit virum ſuum, in Dote vel Maritagio ſuo, cum ipſe non ſit niſi Seneſcallus ſuus ut dicit, priuſquam per Eccleſiaſticam Cenſuram ad hoc diſtringatur. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Norhumb.*

(q) Alicia Comitiſſa Warewic r c de M l & x palefridis, Quod ſit Vidua quam diu ſibi placuerit, ita quod per Regem non esforcietur ad ſe maritandam, Et ſi forte ſe maritare voluerit, non ſe maritabit niſi per aſſenſum & per grantum Regis, ubi Regi placuerit, Et pro habenda cuſtodia puerorum ſuorum, quos habet de Comite de Warewic quondam Viro ſuc——. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Warewicſcira.*

(r) Ricardus Malebiſſe r c de CCC marcis, Ut poſſit maritare Emmam filiam ſuam quæ fuit uxor Roberti del Meiſnil, ita quod per conſilium Regis fiat; Et quod ipſa habeat rationabilem dotem ſuam, quæ ei data fuit ad Oſtium Eccleſiæ in Sponſalibus ſuis, de terra quæ fuit Roberti viri ſui, & rationabilem partem catallorum ſuorum; Per Plegios annotatos in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 9 *J. Rot.* 7. *a. Surreia.*

(s) Yſabel quæ fuit uxor Rannulfi de Mereſeia debet L marcas & j Palefridum, Ut non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam, Et ſi ſe maritare voluerit, maritet ſe cui voluerit, dum non ſit Inimicus Regis; Et pro habenda Rationabili Dote ſua de Libero tenemento quod fuit prædicti Rannulfi viri ſui, & pro habenda Rationabili parte ſua quæ eam contingit de catallis quæ fuerunt ipſius Rannulfi. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(t) Helewiſa quæ fuit uxor Willelmi filii Roberti r c de C & xxx marcis & iiij

Counteſs of *Albemarle* (*u*). *Geoffrey de Mandevill* gave twenty thouſand marks, That he might have to wife *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Glouceſter* with all her Lands and Knights fees (*uu*). *William Fitz-Richard* gave xlvj marks and a palfrey, To have his Land, and for his Relief, and that he might Marry whom he pleaſed (*w*). *Cecilie* wife of *Hugh Peverel* gave xij *l* x *s*, That ſhe might Marry to whom ſhe pleaſed (*x*). *Iſabel* Wife of *Thomas de Audham* Fined in CC marks, That ſhe might Marry to whom ſhe would (*y*). *Ralf Fitz-William* gave C marks Fine, That he might marry *Margery* late wife of *Nicolas Corbet* who held of the King in Chief, and that *Margery* might be married to Him (*z*). *Alice Bertram* gave xx marks, That ſhe might not be compelled to marry (*a*). In ſumm, *Iſold* daughter and coheir of *Stephen de Boughton* fined in C marks, That ſhe might marry to whom ſhe pleaſed (*b*); *Hawiſe* late wife of *William de Mortemer* (*c*), and *Margaret Camoys* (*d*) fined reſpectively upon the like occaſion.

III.

Palefridis, Per ſic quod pacem habeat de Petro Burgenſi cui Rex præcepit eam maritari, Et quod non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*u*) Hawiſa Comitiſſa Albemar. r c de Quinq; mille marcis, Pro habenda hæreditate ſua & dotibus ſuis, & ut non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam. *Mag. Rot* 13. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwich.*

(*uu*) Galfridus de Mandevill debet xx millia marcarum, pro habendo in uxorem Yſabellam Comitiſſam Gloeceſtriæ cum omnibus terris & tenementis & feodis quæ ipſam contingunt, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xvj Regis J. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a. m.* 2. *Eſſexa & Hertf.*

(*w*) Willelmus filius Ricardi filij Ricardi r c de xlvj marcis & j palefrido, pro habenda terra ſua, & de Relevio ſuo, & ut poſſit ſe maritare cui voluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cornub.*

(*x*) Cecilia quæ fuit uxor Hugonis Peverel debet xij l & x ſolidos, pro ſe maritanda ubi voluerit. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Devon.*

(*y*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Galfridus de Lezinan frater ſuus recepit a Thoma de Audham & Yſabella uxore ejus, illas ducentas marcas, per quas eadem Iſabella finem fecit cum Rege, per ſic quod ſe maritare poſſet cui vellet; & quas ducentas marcas præfato Fratri ſuo aſſignaverat de dono ſuo. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*z*) Radulfus filius Willelmi [debet] C marcas de fine, quod poſſit ducere in uxorem Margeriam quæ fuit uxor Nicholai Corbet qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, & quod eadem Margeria poſſit ſe maritare eidem. Qui requiritur ſuper eundem in Salopia. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Northumb.*

(*a*) Aleſia Bertram [debet] xx marcas, quod non compellatur ad ſe maritandam. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *E.* 1. *Suſſex m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*b*) Iſolda filia & una hæredum Stephani de Bougton debet C marcas de fine, quod poſſit ſe maritare cuicunq; voluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *E.* 1. *Kanc. m.* 2. *a.*

(*c*) Hawiſa quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de Mortuo mari defuncti qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, in præſencia Venerabilium Patrum R. Londonienſis, W. Elienſis, W. Conventrenſis & Lych., Theſaurarij, Epiſcoporum, J. de Langeton Cancellarij Angliæ, nec non Baronum de Scaccario, & quorundam Juſticiariorum de utroq; Banco eis aſſidentium, Finem fecit cum Rege per C l, pro licentia Regis habenda quod poſſit ſe maritare cui voluerit, dum tamen ad Fidelitatem Regis exiſtat. Et per Finem illum conceſſum eſt eidem Hawiſæ, quod poſſit ſe maritare in forma prædicta. Et in continenti aſſignatur Finis prædictus Edmundo Comiti Cornubiæ in partem Solutionis debitorum in quibus Rex eidem Comiti tenetur. Et prædicta Hawiſa inde fecit recognitionem eidem Comiti; ſicut continetur inter recognitiones hujus termini. *Hil. Communia* 25. & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 63. *b. inter Fines.*

(*d*) Suſſex. Margareta de Camoys, quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Camoys defuncti qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, finem fecit cum Rege per Centum marcas, pro licentia Regis habenda ſe maritandi cui voluerit &c; Et per finem illum conceſſum eſt ei, quod ſe maritet cui &c; dum tamen ad fidelitatem Regis exiſtat. Et quia Rex per Litteras ſuas Patentes, inrotulatas inter Communia de Termino S. Hillarij proximo præterito, conceſſit Edmundo Comiti Cornubiæ conſanguineo ſuo, quod habeat & percipiat hujuſmodi fines, quouſq; eidem Comiti fuerit ſatisfactum de debitis in quibus Rex ei tenetur, nec de debitis illis ei hucuſq; eſt ſatisfactum: Theſaurarius & Barones inſtanter aſſignarunt præfatam Margaretam, quod ſatisfaciat dicto Comiti de prædictis Centum marcis, in partem ſolutionis debitorum prædictorum; videlicet quod ſolvat ei L marcas ad Paſcha proximo futurum, & L marcas ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo ſequens.

Et Willelmus Paynel Miles de Comitatu Suſſexiæ, Walterus de Pavelij Miles de Com. Wilteſiæ, Robertus de Glamorgan

&

III. Many Fines were made relating to Trade or Merchandiſe, with its Incidents: The Weavers of *Oxford* rendred a mark of gold, for their Gild (*e*). The Corveſers of *Oxford* renderd v ounces of gold by way of Gerſome, To have again their Gild (*f*). *Robert* ſon of *Leueſtan* rendred xvj *l* for the Weavers Gild in *London* (*g*). The Weavers of *Lincoln* Fined in ij Chaſcurs, That they might have their Cuſtomes [or Rights], as the King commanded by his Writs (*h*). The Weavers of *Wincheſter* Fined in one mark of gold by way of Greſome, To have their Cuſtomes and Liberties, and the Election of the Alderman [of their Gild]: And the Fullers of *Wincheſter* rendred vj *l* for their Gild (*i*). *Arnald* ſon of *Mabel*, For Leave to export Corn to *Norwey* (*k*). The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter*, That they might Buy and Sell in their Gildhall, for the Improvement of their Burgh (*l*). *Hugh Oiſel* and *Adam* his Brother Fined in L marks, That they might Buy and Sell in *England*, without being charged with Diſmes and other Dones, for Two years. And *Hugh Oiſel* Fined in CCCC marks, For Liberty to Trade in *England* and the Kings other Dominions, and to carry away his own merchandizes whither ſoever he would, either in time of Peace or War; Provided that if he wrongfully Owned any Other mans goods, he ſhould forfeit his Own (*m*). *Nigell de Havene* gave L marks, for the partnerſhip in merchandizes which he had with *Gervaſe de Hanton* (*n*). *Walter de Leiſſebi* and *William de Cotes* gave xviij *l de cremento* above the uſual Ferm, That they might have the Toll and Mills of *Grimesbi* with the Soke at Ferm; They rendring L *l per annum* in the whole, And repairing

---

& Thomas de Warblington Milites de Com. Suthamtoniæ, præſentes in Curia manuceperunt, quilibet per ſe & pro ſe & in ſolido, teneri reddere dicto Comiti prædictas C marcas ad terminos Supradictos, niſi præfata Margareta tunc eas ſolverit. Et conceſſerunt pro ſe hæredibus & executoribus ſuis, quod Barones de Scaccario de terris & catallis ad quorumcunq; manus &c, ad opus dicti Comitis prædictas C marcas fieri faciant in forma prædicta. Et præfata Margareta habet Litteras de Licentia prædicta, datas ij° die Octobris ſub teſtimonio Theſaurarij &c. Poſtea Walterus de Eylesbury executor teſtamenti prædicti Comitis venit in pleno Parliamento apud Lincolniam, & recognovit quod dictus Comes recepit dictas C marcas, prout Willelmus de Carleton & Rogerus de Hegham Barones de Scaccario teſtantur; & ſic quieti ſunt. *Mich. Fines* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 63. *a.*

(*e*) Telarij de Oxeneford r c de j marca auri, Pro Gilda ſua; In theſauro vj l pro j marca auri, Et quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*f*) Corveſarij de Oxeneford r c de v uncijs auri de Gerſoma, Pro Gilda ſua rehabenda; In Theſauro xxx s pro ij uncijs auri; Et debent iij uncias auri. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) Robertus filius Leueſtani r c de xvj l, de Gilda Telariorum Londoniæ; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*h*) Telarij Lincoliæ r c de ij fugatoribus, Ut habeant conſuetudines ſuas, ſicut Rex præcipit per Brevia ſua; In theſauro xl s pro ij fugatoribus, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*i*) Telarij Wintoniæ debent j marcam auri de Gerſuma pro Conſuetudinibus & Libertatibus ſuis habendis & pro Eligendo Aldermanno ſuo, Et amodo dabunt ij marcas auri per annum; unde reddunt compotum inferius. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Hanteſcira.*

Telarij Wintoniæ r c de j marca auri de Gerſuma, Et de j marca auri pro Gilda ſua, Et de Lx s de dimidio anno, In theſauro xv l in iij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Civit. Wint.*

Fullones Wintoniæ r c de vj l pro Gilda ſua, In th l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Ærn. filius Mabiliæ debet ij Girfalcones, pro Licentia ducendi Bladum in Norweiam. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*l*) Burgenſes de Gloeceſtria r c de ij s, Ut poſſint emere & vendere in Gildhalla ſua, ad emendationem Burgi; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*m*) Hugo Oiſel & Adam frater ejus [debent] L marcas, Ut poſſint emere & vendere in Terra Domini Regis, ſine Decimis & alijs Donis a proxima Paſcha poſt ſecundam Coronationem Domini Regis in duos annos. Hugo Oiſel [debet] CCCC marcas, Pro licentia negociandi in Anglia & in alijs Terris Domini Regis, & abducendi mercaturas ſuas proprias quocunq; voluerit, ſive fuerit pax ſive werra; ita quod ſi alterius res advocaverit, ſuas amittat. Sed ex hijs reddidit Domino Regi C marcas ultra mare; ſicut Rex teſtatur per Litteras ſuas Archiepiſcopo Cantuar. directas. *Mag. Rot.* 8 *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*n*) Nigellus de Havena [debet] L marcas, pro ſocietate marcandiſarum quam habuit cum Gervaſio de Hantona. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Sudhant. tit.* De Conventionibus per H. Cant. Archiepiſcopum.

pairing the Mills when the ſame wanted repairs: And that the Merchants coming thither might ſafely Paſs and Repaſs without diſturbance, Paying their Quinzime: And that the ſaid Men of *Grimesbi* might ſafely Paſs and Repaſs through the Kings Dominions with their merchandiſes, under the Right and Ancient Cuſtomes. And accordingly the Sheriff was commanded to give them ſeiſin of the ſaid Toll and Mills, if he ſaw it to be for the Kings Profit (*o*). The Men of *Worceſter* Fined in C *s*, That they might Buy and Sell Dyed Cloth, as they were wont to do in the time of K. *Henry* (*p*). And ſeveral other Towns Fined for the Like: As *Bedford* (*q*), *Beverley* and other Towns in *Yorkſhire* (*r*), *Norwich* (*s*), *Huntendon* (*t*), *Northampton* (*u*), *Glouceſter* (*w*), *Notingham* (*x*), *Newcaſtle* upon *Tine* (*y*), *Lincoln* (*z*,) *Stanford*, *Grimesby*, *Barton*, and *Lafford* (*a*), St. *Albans* and *Baldack* (*b*), *Berchamſtede* (*c*), and *Cheſterfeld* (*d*). *Nicolas* the *Dane* was to give the King a Hawk every time he came into *England*, That he might have Free Traffick throughout the Kings Dominion (*e*). *William Blund* for himſelf and his Men of *Brich* and *Eſtorp*, fined for the Like (*f*).

And

(*o*) Walterus de Leiſſebi & Willelmus de Cotes debent xviij l de Cremento, Pro habendis ad firmam Tulneto & Molendinis de Grimesbi cum Soca ſua, præter firmam quæ inde reddi prius conſuevit; Ita quod ipſi per totum reddent per annum L l, & ipſi ad cuſtum ſuum Molendina illa reparare faciant ſi reparatione indigeant; Et per ſic quod mercatores qui illuc venient ſalvo poſſint ire & redire ſine inpedimento, per xv partem dandam; Et per ſic quod prædicti Homines de Grimesbi ſalvo poſſint ire & redire per terras Regis in marcandiſis ſuis per rectas & antiquas conſuetudines. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod eis ſine dilatione ſaiſinam de prædictis tolneto & molendinis habere faciat, ſi viderit commodum eſſe Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Linc.*

(*p*) Homines Wigorniæ r c de C s, Ut poſſint emere & vendere pannos Tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Wirceſtreſcira.*

(*q*) Homines de Bedeford r c de iiij marcis, Ut poſſint emere & vendere pannos Tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*s*) Homines de Norwiz [debent] C s, Ut poſſint ſine dampno emere & vendere pannos Tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore H. Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Norf. & Sudf. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*t*) Homines de Huntendon r c de xl s, Pro habenda licentia ut poſſint vendere pannos Tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici; In theſauro l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*u*) Homines de Norhanton r c de x libris, Ut poſſint emere & vendere ſine dampno pannos tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*w*) Burgenſes Gloeceſtriæ r c de x marcis, Ut poſſint ſine dampno emere tinctos pannos de qualicunq; fuerint latitudine vel ſtrictitudine; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Homines de Notingham r c de v marcis, Ut poſſint emere & vendere tinctos pannos de quacunq; fuerint latitudine, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*y*) Homines de Novo Caſtello ſuper Tinam r c de xxv marcis, Ut poſſint libere emere & vendere pannos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*z*) Homines Lincolliæ [debent] xl marcas, Ut poſſint vendere & emere pannos tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*a*) *Ibid. Rot.* 17. *a. juxt.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis, de Hominibus S. Albani, Ut poſſint emere & vendere Tinctos pannos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis Henrici: Et de x s de Baldach pro eodem; In theſauro liberavit in ij Taleis, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*c*) Homines de Berchamſtede r c de xl s, Ut poſſint vendere ſine dampno pannos Tinctos; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. tit. Berchamſtede.*

(*d*) Homines de Ceſtref[eldia] r c de ij marcis, ut poſſint emere & vendere pannos tinctos, ſicut ſolebant tempore Regis H: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Derb. tit.* Item de Oblatis. *viz. ex Mag. Rotulo Cancellarij Scaccarij.*

(*e*) Nicolas Dacus debet in quolibet Adventu ſuo in Angliam j Oſturum Regi, Ut poſſit ſalvo & ſecure ire & redire cum Marchandiſis ſuis, & negotiari per totam Terram Regis, quietus ab omnibus Conſuetudinibus quæ ad Regem pertinent. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

(*f*) Willelmus Blundus debet iiij Palefridos, Ut ipſe & homines ſui de Brich & Eſtorp quieti ſint de Sectis Scirarum & hundredorum, & auxilijs Vicecomitum & Baillivorum ſuorum, & de omnibus placitis & querelis quæ ad eos pertinent, uſq; ad terminum, ſicut continetur in Carta quam habent; Et quod poſſint ſalvo ire & negotiari cum Merchandizis ſuis per omnes terras Regis, faciendo inde rectas Conſuetudines. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Eſſex & Hurtfordſcira.*

(*g*) Homines

And the Men of *Dunwich* (*g*), *Simon Curlevach* (*h*), and *Alexander de Warham* (*i*), for the like *mutatis mutandis*. The Abbat of *Feſcamp* Fined in two Barrels of Wine of *Auxerres*, That he might have the Kings Letters patent of licence to bring into *England* one Ship-load of Wine, at one time, before the Feaſt of St. *Peter ad vincula* in the eleventh Year of the Kings reign (*k*). *Gerard le Seintier* gave two tonells of Wine, For Letters patent giving him leave to bring into *England* a ſhip-load of wine (*l*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* the Chief Juſticier fined in two good *Norway Hawks* &c, that *Walter le Madine* might have leave to export a hundred weight of Cheeſe out of the Kings dominions (*m*). And K. *John* by his Letters patent, gave to *Fermald* his Burgeſs of *Bayonne* and to *Bernard*, *Fermalds* partner, leave to bring a Ship-load of corn from *Normandy* to *Baionne*. But the Letters patent imported a Leave for That one voiage only (*n*). Hither alſo referr the Fines and Diſmes paid by Merchants upon ſeveral occaſions.

IV. Beſides the abovementioned Fines for Licences, there were ſome Fines which may be called Miſcellaneous, as being of Divers ſorts. For example. *Matthew de Vernun* Fined in C *Modii* of Wine, For the Concord of a Duell for his Brother (*o*). *Robert Darcy* Fined in xj *l* and a mark of Silver, For a Concord which he made with his Brother concerning Land (*p*). *Joldewin* Son of *Savaric* Fined in L marks, for a Convention touching Land (*q*). *Ralf de Baskervill* gave a Horſe, for the Concord of a Duell (*r*); *Herbert de Pateſley* xl marks, For Leave to Accord concerning a Duell (*s*); *Hugh* Archdeacon of *Wells*, one Tunn of Wine, For Leave to carry DC Summs of Corn whither he would (*t*). *Drue*

the

(*g*) Homines de Dunewiz debent C Millia allecum, Per ſic quod ſalvo & ſecure eant cum Navibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 20. *bis. a.*

(*h*) Simon Curlevach [debet] C s, Quod ſalvo & ſine inpedimento poſſit abducere a Terra Angliæ uſq; Valericum v Leſtos de Corijs, & ſalvo redire, Faciendo inde rectas conſuetudines. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*i*) Alexander de Warham r c de ij tonellis Vini, Pro habenda licentia abducendi unam Navatam Salis & Coriorum uſq; in Normanniam; In Theſauro Nichil, Et Reginæ ij dolia Vini, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ. Nova Oblata.*

(*k*) Idem Abbas [de Fiſcammo] debet ij dolia vini Aucerenſis & raſpati, pro habendis Literis Patentibus de licentia ducendi in Angliam unam Navatam vini ſemel infra feſtum S. Petri Advincula anni regni Regis xj. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Sudſexia. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*l*) Gerardus le Seintier debet ij Tonella Vini, pro habendis Literis Regis patentibus de licentia ducendi in Angliam unam Navatam vini. Per plegiagium Briani de Inſula. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*m*) Idem G. [filius Petri] debet ij bonos auſturcos norrenſes [ſanos] & integros & ij tercell. [ſed habet inde quietantiam per breve Regis], pro licentia danda Waltero le Madine ducendi C pondera caſeorum extra terram Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *b.* Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira.

(*n*) Rex &c Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Ballivis ſuis &c. Sciatis quod nos dedimus licentiam Fermaldo Burgenſi noſtro de Bayona & Bernardo ſocio ſuo, ducendi j Navatam bladi de Normannia uſque Baionam. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quatinus ipſos Bladum illud ſine impedimento abducere permittatis. Et valeant Litteræ iſtæ hac ſola vice, ſolummodo ad hanc Navatam bladi ducendam. T me ipſo apud Danfront, xxv die Octobris anno r n quarto. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 8. *Several other Letters of Licence to trade*, negociari per terram Regis, *may be ſeen in this Bundle of Pat.* 4. *J.*

(*o*) Mathæus de Vernun debet C modios Vini, pro Concordia Duelli fratris ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) Robertus de Areci r c de xj l & j marca argenti, Pro Concordia terræ quam fecit erga Fratrem ſuum: In Theſauro x marcas argenti, Et debet C s. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Linc.*

(*q*) Joldewinus filius Savarici r c de L marcis, Pro Conventione Terræ. In Perdonis, per breve Regis, eidem Joldewino L marcæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Suthſexa.*

(*r*) Radulfus de Baskerviil r c de j Equo ferrand. pro Concordia Duelli, Ipſi Regi liberavit, Per breve ſuum, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Heref. in Wal.*

(*s*) De eodem Herberto [de Pateſleia] xl marcas, Pro licentia concordandi de Duello vadiato inter eum & Johannem Camerarium; Per plegios annotatos in Originali, quorum nomina Vicecomes habet. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*t*) Hugo Archidiaconus Wellenſis debet j Tonellum vini, Pro licentia ducendi

DC

the *Miner* gave x marks, That he might open a Mine (*u*). *William* Son of *Aldid* Fined for leave to continue in *Eſſex* after he had Abjured That County (*w*); And another Perſon for the like (*x*); *Adam de Nevill* For leave to have a Servant of his with the Kings Servant, to keep the Corn and Chatells which he had upon certain Land, that no dammage might enſue (*y*); *Walter de Trailli* for Licence to Accord upon an Appeal for Breach of the Peace (*z*); The Wife of *Hugh de Nevill* Fined in CC Hens, That ſhe might ly with her Husband one night (*a*). The Abbot of *Rucford* gave x marks, For Leave to erect houſes and place men upon his Land near *Welhang*, to ſecure his Wood There from being ſtolen (*b*); *Roger de Tooni* x marks, That the Path which uſed to lead through the Court of the Canons of *Weſtacre*, might be made without the Court of the ſaid Canons (*c*). The *Cook* of *Winterborn* the Town of *Alured de Lincoln* gave x marks, For leave to agree with *Robert de Monaſteriis* a Verderour whom he had beaten (*d*). *Ralf Bard*[*olf*] Fined in v marks, For Leave to ariſe from his Infirmity (*e*). *William de Aineſford* gave one good *Norway*-hawk or two other good hawks, for leave to accord with *Hugh de Beauchamp*, and two good Hauteinfalcons, for a Writ (*f*). *Peter de Goldinton* gave one Hawk, for leave to encloſe certain land part of his Wood of *Stokes*, to make a Park of it (*g*). *Peter de Perariis* gave xx marks For leave to Salt fiſhes as *Peter Chivalier* uſed to do; *viz.* xx marks for the 5th Year, and xx marks for the 6th year of K. *Henry* III (*h*). The Men of *Sneinton* gave xx *s*, for leave to till three acres of land in their

field

D C ſummas Frumenti quo voluerit. Sed per recordum Cancellarij non debet ſummoneri, quia non habuit nec habere potuit pro quo promiſit, Et ſic Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*u*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Drogo Minetarius r c de x marcis, Ut poſſet aperire Minariam; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Salopeſc.*

(*w*) Willelmus filius Aldid r c de x marcis, Ut poſſit remanere in Eſſex quam prius abjuraverat. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 2.

(*x*) . . . . nges r c de v marcis, Pro recuperando Comitatu quem abjuraverat. *Ib. juxt.*

(*y*) Adam de Nevill debet xx marcas, Pro habendo ſerviente ſuo cum ſerviente Regis, ad cuſtodienda blada & catalla quæ idem Adam habet in terra quæ fuit Tomæ filij Willelmi de Saresbiri, ne aliquid mali vel dampni inde contingat. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 11. *a. Item Linc.*

(*z*) Walterus de Trailli debet C marcas, Pro habenda licentia concordandi cum Ricardo Dimmebac de Appello Pacis fractæ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*a*) Uxor Hugonis de Nevill dat Domino Regi ducentas gallinas, eo quod poſſit jacere una nocte cum Domino ſuo Hugone de Nevill. Plegij, Thomas de Sanford de centum gallinis, & ipſe Hugo de centum gallinis, reddendis infra capud Quadrageſimæ; & ſi quæ illarum fuerint adtunc reddendæ, reddantur ad proximum Paſca. *Rot. Fin.* 6. *J. m.* 8. *dorſo.*

(*b*) Abbas de Rucford r c de x marcis, Pro licentia faciendi domos, & homines aſſidendi ſuper terram ſuam juxta Welhang ſuper Magnam Viam, ad defenſionem Boſci ſui quem homines de Welhang ſolebant furari; ita tamen quod Chiminum Regium non obturet. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 11. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*c*) Rogerus de Tooni r c de x marcis, Per ſic quod Cheminum quod ſolebat eſſe per medium Curiæ Canonicorum de Weſtacre, fiat ſicut factum eſt extra Curiam eorundem Canonicorum. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*d*) Cocus de Winterburn Aluredi de Nicol debet x marcas, Pro licentia concordandi ſe cum Roberto de Monaſteriis Viridario quem verberavit. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*e*) Radulfus Bard. debet v marcas, Pro licentia ſurgendi de infirmitate. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Not. & Dereb. tit.* Nova Oblata. *Vid. Bract. de Leg. Angl. L.* 5. *Tract.* 2. *cap.* 10. *ſect.* 6, 7, 8. *tit.* De Eſſoniis.

(*f*) Willelmus de Ainesford debet unum bonum oſturum Norrenſem vel duos bonos oſturos, pro licentia concordandi cum Hugone de Bello Campo, & duos Falcones Hauteins bonos pro habendo Brevi. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Kent.*

(*g*) Petrus de Goldinton debet j, Sprivarium bonum cercellarium & mutarium, Pro licentia claudendi de boſco de Stokes unam leucatam inter boſcum & planum, ad parcum inde faciendum. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Buk.* & *Bedef.*

(*h*) Petrus de Perariis r c de xx marcis, pro licentia ſalliendi piſces ſicut Petrus Chivalier ſallire ſolebat, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xij, de anno præterito; Et de xx marcis pro eodem de hoc anno: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cornub.*

(*i*) Homines

field lying near the path that leads from the town of *Notingham* to *Carleton* (i).

V. As to Fines for the Kings Favour or Good Will, And that the King would remitt his Anger and Diſpleaſure: A great number of perſons made Fines upon this occaſion. Amongſt others, *Osbert de Leiceſter* (k), *Robert de Abrincis* (l), The Wapentakes of *Neſſe* and *Grafho* (m), *William de Cabaignes* (n), *Gilbert* ſon of *Fergas* (o), *Geoffrey Ridel* (p), *Adam de Port* (q), *William de Haſtinges* (r), *Richard Malebiſſe* (s), The Citizens of *London* (t), *Reginald de Cornhill* (u), *Yſolt de Dereby* (w), *Henry de Cobbeham*, *Giles de Badeleſmar*, *William Panforiere*, and the Men who did not Come at the Kings command (x), *Thomas* the *Clerk* (y), *Walter de Laſcy* (z), The Abbat of *Selby*

(i) Homines de Sneinton r c de xx *s*, pro tribus acris de baſſo rifleto excolendis, in campo ſuo juxta chiminum quod vadit de Notigham verſus Karleton; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Not. & Derb. m.* 2. *b.*

(k) Osbertus de Lerec. debet CC marcas argenti, Ut Rex perdonaret ei & Osberto Clerico ſuo Malivolentiam ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 9. *a. Norhamteſcira.*

(l) Robertus de Abrinc. r c de CLxx marcis argenti, Ut Rex perdonet ei Malivolentiam ſuam pro Filia Geldewini de Dol. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(m) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl *s* de Nes Wapentagio, Ut pacifice tractentur. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Grafho Wapentagio, Ut ſine occaſione audiantur. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. The Like, Of other Wapentakes. Ib. juxt.*

(n) Willelmus de Chahaignis debet M marcas, Ut Dominus Rex remittat ei iram ſuam, & pro confirmatione Cartarum ſuarum. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(o) Gillebertus filius Fergaſi [debet] DCCCC & xix *l* & ix *s*, pro habenda Benevolentia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Cumbr.*

(p) Galfridus Ridel [debet] quater xx l & xlix s & jd de eadem miſericordia [ſc. Foreſtæ], Et ut Rex remittat ei iram ſuam. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(q) Adam de Port r c de M marcis, pro Fine terræ ſuæ & hæreditatis uxoris ſuæ in Normannia, & ut Rex indignationem ſuam ei remittat, & homagium ſuum ſuſcipiat. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudhanteſcira. The Like, of Others, In Mag. Rot. Hen.* 2. *paſſim.*

(r) Willelmus de Haſtinges debet C marcas, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis, pro eo quod non transfretavit ad Summonitionem Regis in exercitu Normanniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Nordfolch & Sudfolch.*

(s) Ricardus Malebiſſe r c de CCC marcis, Pro habenda benevolentia Domini Regis, quia dicebatur fuiſſe cum Comite Johanne, Et ut ſit quietus de foriſfacto occiſionis Judæorum Ebor., Et pro habendis Terris, & Wardis, & Foreſteria ſua, ſicut habuit quando Rex iter arripuit Jeruſalem. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Everwich.*

(t) Cives Londoniæ [debent] M & D marcas de Dono ſuo, Pro habenda benivolentia Regis, & pro Libertatibus ſuis confirmandis, & de Auxilio ſuo ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(u) Reginaldus de Cornhill r c de D marcis, Pro habenda benirolentia Regis, & ut omnes Baillias ſuas teneat ſicut eas unquam tenuit melius, & quod ſit quietus de omnibus querelis & exactionibus pertinentibus ad Regem; Salvo rationabili compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium; In theſauro CCCC marcas, Et debet C marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 23. *Chent.*

(w) Yſolt quondam uxor Philippi de Derebi r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis, & pro pace habenda de omnibus debitis, tam de Reragiis quam de aliis, quæ ab ea exiguntur a Domino Rege vel a Vicecomite; & pro habenda cuſtodia puerorum ſuorum cum terra quæ fuit Patris eorum; & pro debitis ſuis & viri ſui prædicti habendis, ſicut monſtrare poterit quod ei reddi debeant. Eadem etiam Yſolda quietam clamat totam pecuniam quæ fuit Domini ſui in Abbatia de Geroldon, & in Abbatia de Derlega, ſi aliqua ibi inveniantur. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(x) Henricus de Cobbeham debet C marcas & iij Oſturos Norrenſes, pro habenda benevolentia Regis J, eo quod non fecit præceptum Regis. Gilo de Badeleſmar debet x marcas & j Oſturum pro eodem. Willelmus Panforiere debet xv marcas & j Niſum mutatum pro eodem. Homines qui non venerunt ad præceptum Regis [debent] CC marcas pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Kent.*

(y) Tomas Clericus de Camera debet ij Palefridos pro Roberto Capellano, Ut Rex perdonaret eidem Roberto Malivolentiam ſuam, quia comedit cum prædicto Toma apud Corf. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 18. *b. Norf. & Sudfolch.*

(z) Walterus de Laſci r c de D l &

xl s,

Selby (a), *Ralf Murdac* (b), *Roger de Ho* (c), *Walter de Clifford* (d), *Robert de Vaux* (e), *Walter de Turberville* (f), *William de Cornburk* (g), Maſter *Michael Belet* (h), The Mayor of *Lincoln* (i), *Hugh de Nevill* (k), *Ranulf* the Chancellour

---

xl *s*, pro habenda benevolentia Regis Ricardi. *Mag. Rot. 7. J. Rot. 22. b. Heref.*

(a) Abbas de Selebi debet xl marcas & ij Paleſfridos, Ut Rex ei remittat Malivolentiam ſuam, quam erga eum habuit eo quod contradixit dare ei Tertiamdecimam, & unde Rex præceperat quod amerciaretur ad plus quod poſſet. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 7. a.*

(b) Radulfus Murdac [debet] L l & vij s & viij *d*, pro habendo amore Regis Ricardi. *Mag. Rot. 11. J. Rot. 14. a.* Oxenefordſcira.

(c) Rogerus de Ho [debet] x marcas & j chaſcur de x marcis, Pro habenda gratia Regis, & pro habenda Terra ſua unde diſſaiſitus fuit quia verberavit Servientes Regis. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 17. b.*

(d) Walterus de Clifford [debet] M marcas, Pro habenda Benevolentia Regis, & ne Inquiſitio fiat ſuper eum de priſis ſuis in Comitatu Herefordiæ: Termini, In feſto S. Michaelis hujus anni CCCC marcæ &c. *Mag. Rot. 10. J. Rot. 9. b. Heref. in Wallia. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(e) Robertus de Vallibus r c de DCC & L marcis, Pro habenda Benevolentia Regis. *Mag. Rot. 12. J. Rot. 13. a. Cumberland.*

Robertus de Vallibus r c de MM marcis, Pro habenda gratia Regis, Et ut ſit quietus de omnibus debitis quæ Regi debuit tam de debitis Judæorum quam de alijs: In Theſauro CCC & xxx l: Et debet M l & v marcas; de quibus Willelmus Briwerre debet v marcas; & de quibus debet reddere D marcas antequam exeat a priſona; & poſtea de M marcis faciet ſecuritatem Regi per Cartam & per Obſides antequam exeat, quod ad terminos qui ei ſtatuentur prædictas Mille marcas Regi perſolvet; qui ſi terminos illos non ſervaverit, tota terra ſua incurretur in manum Regis, quæ tradita eſt Aliciæ matri ſuæ. *Mag. Rot. 13. J. Rot. 15. a. Cumb.*

(f) Walterus de Turbervill [debet] M marcas, Pro habenda Benivolentia Regis; Et ut ipſe & Homines ſui & filij uxoris ſuæ ſcilicet Tomas & Willelmus quieti ſint de retto foreſtæ & de omnibus alijs querelis & occaſionibus; Et ut idem Walterus quietus ſit de Miſericordia in quam incidit pro Cuſtodia Johannis de Fernhille: Ita quod reddat D marcas infra xv dies poſt Paſcha anno Regis xj°, & obſides liberabit ſcilicet filium ſuum & duos filios uxoris ſuæ, & totam terram ſuam, quod prædictum terminum ſervabit; & niſi fecerit, obſides ſui incurrent, & terra ſua remaneat quieta Regi: Et alias D marcas reddet ad terminos quos Rex ponet, & inde plegios inveniet; & niſi poſſit plegios invenire, prædicti obſides & terra ejus eodem modo incurrent ut prædictum eſt. *Mag. Rot. 12. J. Rot. 8. b. tit.* Reſiduum de Wilteſira.

(g) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod Rex perdonavit hæredi Willelmi de Corneburk mille marcas & duos paleſfridos, quos idem Willelmus promiſit Regi J. pro benevolentia ſua habenda, & qui mortuus fuit in priſona Regis J. pro prædicto debito: Et præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod dictum hæredem pro prædicto debito non diſtringat. *Memor. 11. H. 3. Rot. 3. a.*

(h) Magiſter Michael Belet r c de D marcis, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis, & Terris & redditibus ſuis de quibus diſſaiſitus fuit occaſione Malivolentiæ quam Rex erga eum habuit. *Mag. Rot. 13. J. Rot. 21. Oxefordſcira.*

(i) Adam Major Lincoliæ r c de D marcis, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis. Tota Villata manuceperunt; Et Tomas de Paris & Radulfus filius Lefwini Præpoſiti Lincoliæ ſunt Plegii ipſius Majoris, & hoc manuceperunt cum tota Villata; In theſauro CC & xix l per manus Johannis filij Hugonis, *Mag. Rot. 14. J. Rot. 12. b. Lincollſchira.*

(k) Hugo de Nevill r c de ſex millibus marcarum, Pro habenda Benivolentia Regis pro duobus priſonibus captis in Caſtro de Graceregus qui fuerunt in cuſtodia ſua & evaſerunt, ſcilicet Huberto Hoſe & Ricardo de Alta Ripa; & pro aliis cauſis in carta ſua aſſignatis, quæ liberata fuit ſuper Scaccarium ponenda in Theſauro: Termini, Ad feſtum S. Ylarij anni Regis Quartidecimi D l; Et ad Paſca proximo ſequens D l; Et ad feſtum S. Johannis anni Quintidecimi D l; Et ad feſtum S. Michaelis D l; Et in anno ſequenti duo millia marcarum; Et in tercio anno tantundem ad eoſdem terminos: Et per hunc finem quieti erunt omnes . . . . ſui tam clerici quam laici, & ipſe H & hæredes ſui inperpetuum, de omnibus receptis, & de omnibus compotis, & inquiſitionibus, & querelis, & exactionibus quæ ad foreſtam pertinent, a tempore quo primo foreſtariam [habuit] uſq; ad feſtum Omnium Sanctorum anno Regis xiiij°; Et ut etiam quieti ſint tam ipſe quam ſui de omnibus receptis quas receperunt de Epiſcopatu Saresberiæ dum fuit in cuſtodia ipſius Hugonis, unde non reſpondit; ita tamen quod Epiſcopo ſatisfaciat. *Mag. Rot. 14. J. Rot. 16. b. tit.* Reſiduum Compoti Hugonis de Nevill.

(*l*) Radulfus

lour (*l*), *Simon Fitz-Walter* (*m*), *John Dabbetot*, *William de Quatremaris*, and *John de Humet* (*n*), *Walter Boye* (*o*), *Henry de Nevill* (*p*), *Matthew de Bixtrop* (*q*), *William de Tilie* (*r*). *Geoffrey del Iſle* and *William de Ros* ſeverally Fined, That the King would remitt his Indignation (*s*). *Robert de Barentin* and others Fined to obtain the Kings Favour (*t*). The Citizens of *London* Fined in Twenty thouſand pounds to obtain the Kings Good-will (*u*). And the Citizens of *Hereford* Fined in DC marks, For the Kings Good-will (*w*).

VI. Fines were wont to be made for the Kings Protection and Aid. For Example. *Robert Greſlet* Fined in xx marks of Silver, that the King would help him againſt the Earl of *Moreton* in a certain Plea (*x*). The Dean of *London* Fined in xx marks, that the King would help him in his Pleas againſt the Biſhop (*y*). *Robert* the Archdeacon Fined in a mark of gold, That the King

---

(*l*) Ranulſus Cancellarius [debet] D marcas, pro habenda gratia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 7. *b.*

Rannulfus Cancellarius r c de D marcis, pro habenda gratia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*m*) Simon filius Walteri debet C marcas & j dextrarium, pro habenda benevolentia Regis J, & ut idem Rex remitteret ei omnem iram & rancorem ſuum, quem erga eum habuit eo quod fuit cum Baronibus Regis inimicis confœderatus. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norhant.*

(*n*) Johannes de Abbetot debet x marcas & iij Auſtur. mutarios, pro habenda gratia & benevolencia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. War. & Leic.* Willelmus de Quatremaris debet xx marcas, pro habenda gratia Regis. Johannes de Humez debet xx marcas & palefridum pro eodem. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. juxt.*

(*o*) Walterus Boye r c de xlviij l & xvij s & iiij d, pro habenda gratia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwikeſira.*

(*p*) Henricus de Nevill de Burrede r c de L m. pro habenda gratia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Everw.*

(*q*) Mathæus de Bixtrop r c de x marcis, pro habenda gratia Regis de tranſgreſſione, eo quod fuit de familia Falk. de Breaut. Inimici Regis: In Theſauro iiij marcas, Et debet vj marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Oxonefordſira.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Tilia r c de x marcis, pro habenda gratia & benevolentia Regis, & pro habendis terris ſuis & bladis & catallis quæ capta fuerunt in manum Regis eo quod fuit cum Falkaſio de Breautee; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Surr. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*s*) Galfridus de Inſula debet quater xx xv marcas, ut Rex remittat Indignationem. *Ex Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b. Sutht.* Willelmus de Ros debet C marcas, ut Rex remittat Indignationem. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Ebor.*

(*t*) Robertus de Barentin debet CC quater xx iij libras xl denarios, pro habenda gratia. Rogerus filius Radulfi de Wineſham debet CC xlij l v s vij d, pro habenda gratia. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 28. *b. Sumerſ. & Dorſ.* Barentins *Fine was* pro habenda gratia Regis J. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b. Sumerſ. & Dorſ.*

(*u*) Rex dilectis & fidelibus ſuis Baronibus Vicecomitibus & toti Communitati Londoniæ ſalutem. Cum injunxerimus dilecto & fideliſſimo Johanni de Warenna Comiti Surriæ quædam Negotia noſtra ſpecialia & urgentia facienda, conceſſimus ei de dono noſtro ducentas marcas, de fine viginti Milium marcarum quem nobiſcum feciſtis pro bona voluntate noſtra habenda: Nos de veſtra dilectione ſpecialiter confidentes, Vobis mandamus rogantes & firmiter injungentes, quatinus de fine prædicto, dilecto & familiari noſtro Magiſtro Godefrido Giffard Cancellario Scaccarij noſtri, dictas ducentas marcas habere faciatis, liberandas præfato Comiti ad prædicta Negotia inde expedienda. Et hoc ſicut de vobis confidimus, & nos & honorem noſtrum & veſtrum diligitis, nullo modo omittatis; ſcire vos volentes quod ſi curialitatem iſtam nobis & præfato Comiti feceritis, nos vobis favorabiles invenietis & gratioſos temporibus oportunis. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Northampton 9° die Maij. *Pat.* 50. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(*w*) Baronibus, pro Edmundo fratre Regis. *Certain areres of a Fine of DC marks,* per quas Cives Herefordiæ finem fecerunt cum prædicto Rege H, pro bona voluntate ſua habenda, *being ſtill due: The King by his Writ commands the Barons, to levy the ſame areres for the uſe of* Edmund *the Kings Brother, and, when he ſhould be Perpaid the ſame, to acquitt the Citizens thereof. Paſ. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*x*) Robertus Greſlet r c de xx marcis argenti, Ut Rex juvet eum verſus Comitem Moritoniæ de quodam placito. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 12. *a. Linc.*

(*y*) Decanus Londoniæ r c de xx marcis argenti, Ut Rex juvet eum erga Epiſcopum de placitis ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

King would maintain him (x). *William* ſon of *Endo* Fined in x marks of ſilver, That the King would help him to recover his Land of the Earl of *Britain* (a). *Geoffrey* ſon of *Herlewin* Fined in xx marks of ſilver, That he might have his Land again of *Robert de Raimes* (b). *William* ſon of *Otho* gave xxxvj *l*, That he might no longer have a Maſter over him (c). *Robert de Cundet* gave xxx marks of ſilver and two Deſtriers, That the King would bring him to an Accord with the Biſhop of *Lincoln* (d). *Ralf* the Archdeacon, and *Robert* the Provoſt of *Beverley*, *William de Malepalu* and *Hugh de Verly* Fined reſpectively, That they might be in the Kings Protection as his Demeane-Clerks (e): Several other perſons Fined for the like; namely *Henry Coſtein* (f), *Gilbert de Laſci* (g), *Emeric* Archdeacon of *Durham* (h), and *John de Lidford* (i). *Ralf de Brecham* gave a Hawk, That the King would Protect him (k). And divers Fines of the like ſort *mutatis mutandis* were made by the perſons following: to wit, By *Alice* late wife of *John Eſchellinges* (l), *William de Wrotebam* (m), *Robert de Aimoueſdal* (n),

The

(x) Robertus Archidiaconus r c de j marca auri, Ut Rex manuteneret eum; In Theſauro Lx l pro j marca auri, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Norhamteſcira.*

(a) Willelmus filius Eudonis r c de x marcis argenti, Ut Rex juvet eum erga Comitem Brittanniæ de terra ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 10. *a.* *Norf.*

(b) Gaufridus filius Herlewini debet xx marcas argenti, pro terra ſua habere de Roberto de Raimes. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.* *Sudf.*

(c) Willelmus filius Othonis r c de xxxvj l & x d, Ne amplius habeat Magiſtrum ſuper ſe. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.* *Londonia.*

(d) Robertus de Cundet r c de xxx marcis argenti & ij dextrariis, Ut Rex concordaret eum cum Epiſcopo Lincolienſi; In Theſauro C s, Et debet xv l & ij dextrarios. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Chent.*

(e) Radulfus Archidiaconus & Robertus Præpoſitus de Beverlaco r c de CCC & Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d de Dono ſuo, ut ſint in Cuſtodia & Protectione Regis ſicut Dominici Clerici ſui.

Willelmus de Malepalu r c de xxiij l & vj s & viij d, ut ſit in Cuſtodia & Protectione Regis ſicut Dominicus Clericus ſuus.

Hugo de Verli r c de C l, ut filius ſuus ſit in Protectione Regis ſicut Dominicus Clericus ſuus. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Everwichſcira.*

(f) Henricus Coſtein r c de iij Palefridis, Ut ſit in Protectione Regis ſicut Dominicus Mercator ſuus; Salvis Regi Auxiliis & Taillagiis & aliis quæ Regem contingunt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 19. *b.* *War. & Leirceſt.*

(g) Gilebertus de Laſci [debet] L marcas & j Palefridum, Ut ſit Dominicus Clericus Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Norhumb.*

(h) Aimericus Archidiaconus Dunhelmenſis & alij Executores teſtamenti Philippi quondam Dunhelmenſis Epiſcopi reddunt compotum de MM marcis, & de omnibus Jocalibus quæ fuerunt ipſius Epiſcopi, pro debitis quæ idem Epiſcopus debuit Regi, & pro Miſericordiis in quibus ipſe Epiſcopus fuerat, & pro Exceſſibus Parentum ſuorum pro quibus fuerant areſtati: Et de MM marcis pro ipſo Archidiacono, Pro habenda Benevolentia Regis, Et ut ſit in Protectione Regis tanquam Dominicus Clericus Regis: In theſauro Nichil, Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua CC & xij l & xiij s & iiij d Per Breve Regis; Et item ipſi Regi CC & quater xx & iiij l per idem Breve, Et item CCC & xxix marcas & viij s & iiij d in Plata per idem Breve, Et item C & xxj marcas & xj s & vj d in Cupis & aliis Veſſellis per idem Breve——. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Tit. Nova Oblata de Norhumberland.*

(i) Johannes de Lideford [debet] iij tonella Vini, Pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus, Ut teneat omnia Tenementa & Vadia & Res ſuas bene & in pace & integre; & quod non ponatur in placitum niſi coram Rege. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(k) Radulfus de Brechham debet j accipitrem Sor. Norr., Ut Rex manuteneat eum. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Nordf. & Sudfolch.*

(l) Alicia uxor Johannis de Eſchellinges debet xv marcas, Ut terra ſua ſit in bona pace & in protectione Regis, Et ne Dominus ſuus transfretet cum equis & armis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 3. *b.* *Gloec.*

(m) Willelmus de Wroteham r c de x marcis, Pro habenda in pace Terra de Cathangre, quam Rex Ricardus ei dedit & Rex ei confirmavit, dum modo ſtet ad Rectum ſi quis verſus eum inde loqui voluerit; Et pro Protectione, ne ponatur in placitum niſi coram Rege vel ejus Capitali Juſticiario; Et per ſic quod non reſpondeat de Terra de Cathangre, vel alijs terris ſuis, niſi per Legem & Aſſiſam Regni. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 7. *a.* *Dorſeta & Sumerſ.*

(n) Robertus de Aimoueſdal debet v marcas, Pro habendo Brevi de Protectione, ne ponatur in placitum de aliquo tenemento ſuo niſi coram Rege vel per Breve Regis; Et ut ſit quietus de Sectis & hundredis, & de omnibus placitis & querelis, excepto

murdro

The Dean and Chapter of *London* (*o*), The Maſter of the *Temple* (*p*), The Abbot of *Holmcultram* (*q*), Maſter *Simon de Ferlington* (*r*), The Dean and Chapter of *York* (*s*), The Abbeſs of *Caen* (*t*), *Walter de Liſle* (*u*), *Walter de Stewkley* (*w*), The Prioury of *Montague* (*x*), *Maurice de Gant* (*y*), The Men of *Grimesby* (*z*), The Priour of *Lantony* (*a*), The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* (*b*), And the Men of *Wicumb* (*c*). VII.

murdro & latrocinio & alijs quæ ſpectant ad Coronam Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*o*) Decanus & Capitulum Londoniæ [debent] ij palefridos, pro Protectione, ne vexentur contra Libertates cartarum ſuarum. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) Magiſter Templi [debet] j palefridum, pro habendis Literis de Protectione ad opus Fratrum Militiæ Templi; & ne ponantur in placitum niſi coram Rege vel Capitali Juſticiario. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*q*) Abbas de Holcoltram r c de x marcis pro ij palefridis, Pro habendis duabus Protectionibus de quietantia telonei, pontagij, & paſſagij, & omni conſuetudine, de omnibus quæ emerint vel vendiderint ad proprios uſus ſuos in Anglia & Ybernia. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(*r*) Magiſter Simon de Ferlington debet CCC marcatas bladi, recipiendas de fructibus Eccleſiæ de Houedene, conputatis in his trecentis marcatis prima promiſſione quam dictus Simon prius inde fecit Regi de medietate fructuum ejuſdem Eccleſiæ habenda; Ita quod non debet Rex habere inter totum niſi CCC marcatas tantum: Scilicet pro amovenda vi Laica & excommunicatos qui ſe tenuerunt in Eccleſia de Houedene contra ipſum Simonem; & quod de cætero nulla vis Laicalis eidem Simoni ſuper prædicta Eccleſia inferetur; & ſi forte fructus hujus anni non ſufficiant ad percipiendas prædictas CCC marcatas, hoc quod reſtabit perficietur de fructibus ejuſdem Eccleſiæ ſequentis anni. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwich.*

(*s*) Decanus & Capitulum Ebor. [debent] CCCC marcas & iiij Palefridos, Ut Rex recipiat eos in pace, protectione, & defenſione ſua; Et ut non ponantur in placitum de aliquo quod in pace tenuerunt tempore H. Patris Regis, vel tempore Ricardi Regis, vel tempore Regis Johannis, quamdiu controverſia duraverit inter ipſos & Archiepiſcopum Ebor.; Et ut ſi Archiepiſcopus, vel aliquis alius, eis in aliquo formam aliquam intulerit, forma illa ſtatim ammoveatur, & ut corpora armatorum qui inventi fuerint in rebus vel redditibus ſuis capiantur, & non dimittantur niſi per mandatum Regis vel Capitalis Juſticiarij; & pro habendo inde Litteras Regis Patentes. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*t*) Abbatiſſa de Cadomo r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda pace de Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Lupeſcario; & pro habendis Litteris Regis de Protectione ad prædictum Seneſcallum & Lupeſcarium; & ut Homines ſui quos Seneſcallus Normanniæ cepit, ei replegientur uſque ad Adventum Regis in Normanniam; & ut Lupeſcarius in nullo forisfaciet Terræ vel Hominibus ſuis per Ructarios ſuos; & quod ipſe reddat Abbatiſſæ Homines ſuos, quos ipſe & Rutarij ſui ceperunt cum catallis eorum. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 12. *a. Gloec.*

(*u*) Walterus de Inſula r c de xxx marcis & j Palefrido, Pro irrotulanda ad Scaccarium Carta de Conventione facta inter ipſum & Comitem de Inſula, Et ut Rex eam manuteneat & protegat. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*w*) Walterus de Stiueclea r c de x marcis, Per ſic quod Clerici ſui qui habent Laicum feodum, diſtringantur ad reddendum ei legale Compotum; In Theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*x*) Prioratus Monachorum de Monte Acuto debent Lx marcas, Ut [Rex] ſe non intromittat ad reſtituendum Durandum quondam Priorem ad Prioratum illum, qui male ſe geſſit in eodem Prioratu. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete. Nova Oblata.*

(*y*) Mauricius de Gant debet C marcas, pro habendis pluribus Præcipe, Et ut Rex adjuvet eum de Recto ſuo habendo de hijs quæ clamat per ipſam Præcipe, Et ut Rex de Rectis ſuis quæ ſunt in manu ſua, faciat ei quod fuerit juſtum ad voluntatem Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Linc.*

(*z*) Homines de Grimesbi r c de ij palefridis, quod non vexentur injuſte contra libertatem Cartæ Regis; In Theſauro x marcas pro ij palefridis, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Linc.*

(*a*) Prior S. Mariæ de Lantoni debet ij palefridos & C lampridas, pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus de Protectione. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. tit. Reſid. de Heref. in Wallia.*

(*b*) Burgenſes de Gloeceſtria debent CCC Lampridas, quod non diſtringantur: Reſpondent infra. Burgenſes Gloeceſtriæ r c de CCC Lampredis, ſicut ſupra continetur. In Theſauro nichil, & W. Comiti Mareſcallo x Lampredas, per breve Regis: Et debent CC & quater xx & x Lampredas. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Gloec.*

(*c*) Homines de Wicumb debent xx s, ut non occaſionentur de burellis ſuis vendi-

CHAP. XIII.

VII. Fines were made to obtain the Kings Mediation or Interpoſal in mens affairs. *John* ſon of *Ordgar* Fined in one *Norway* Hawk, To have the Kings Requeſt to the King of *Norwey* to let him have his Brother *Godardi* chatells (*d*). *William de Ford* Fined in C marks, To have the Kings Requeſt to Earl *Patrick*, to Reſtore to *William* his Fathers Land whereof he dyed ſeized; And if the Earl did reſtore it at the Kings Requeſt, then *William* was to pay the C marks, otherwiſe to be quit (*e*). *Hugh Oiſel* was to give two Robes of a Good green-colour, To have the Kings Letters Patent to the Merchants of *Flanders*, with a Requeſt and Monition to them to render him a Thouſand marks, which he loſt in *Flanders*. And if *Hugh* did not deliver the Two Robes to the King at *Candlemaſs* next, he was to deliver Four pair of Robes of a Good green-colour at the Lent following (*f*). The Abbat of *Hide* Fined in xxx marks, To have the Kings Letters of Requeſt to the Lord of *Canterbury*, To remove certain Monks that were againſt the Abbat (*g*). *Alexander de Muntfichet* Fined in xx marks, To have the Kings Requeſt to *William de Waltham*, to marry his Daughter to him; And if *Alexander* had her to wife, he was to pay the xx marks, otherwiſe not (*h*). *Roger de Trihanton* Fined in xx marks and a palfrey, To have the Kings Requeſt to *Richard de Umfranville* to give him his Siſter to wife, and to the Siſter that ſhe would accept him for her husband (*i*). *William de Cheveringeworth* Fined in v marks, To have the Kings Letter to the Abbot of *Perſore*, to let him enjoy peaceably his Tithes, as he enjoyed them in the time of the Abbots predeceſſours (*k*). *Matthew de Hereford* Clerk Fined in x marks, To have the Kings Letter of Requeſt to the Lord of *Landaff* and *William de Braioſe*, to let him enjoy peaceably his Church of *Schenfrith* (*l*). *Andrew Neuelun* gave Three *Flemiſh* Caps, To have the Kings Requeſt to the Priour of *Chikeſand*, for performance of an agreement made between them (*m*). *Henry de Fontibus* Fined in a *Lumbardy-horſe* of Value, To have the Kings Requeſt to *Henry Fitz-Hervey*, that he would give him his Daughter to wife; *Henry* Firſt fineing with the King for leave to marry her (*n*). *Richard de Nevill* Fined in xx palfreys, To have

---

tis continentibus minus quam duas ulnas. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 3. Rot. 6. b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*d*) Johannes filius Ordgari debet j Accipitrem Norr., pro habenda prece Regis Henrici ad Regem Norweiæ, de habendis catallis fratris ſui Godardi. *Mag. Rot. 6. Ric. 1. Rot. 8. a. Linc.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Forde debet C marcas, Pro habenda prece Regis ad Comitem Patricium, ut reddat ei terram quæ fuit Patris ſui, & unde pater ſuus fuit ſaiſitus die qua obijt; Ita quod ſi prædictus Comes reddiderit ei terram ſuam ad preces Regis, tunc dabit prædictas C marcas; Sin autem, inde quietus erit. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 18. a. Norhumb.*

(*f*) Hugo Oiſel debet ij Robas de bono Viridi, pro habendo Litteras Regis Patentes Mercatoribus Flandriæ, & petitione & ammonitione, ut reddant eidem Hugoni Mille marcas quas amiſit in Flandria. Et debet reddere illas Robas ad Purificationem anno Regni noſtri quarto: Ita quod ſi tunc illas non reddiderit, reddet ad Caput Jejunij proximo ſequens iiij paria Robarum de bono Viridi. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 1. b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*g*) Abbas de Hida [debet] xxx marcas, Pro habendis Litteris Regis deprecatorijs Domino Cantuarienſi, ut ipſe amovere faciat quoſdam Monachos qui ſunt contra ipſum Abbatem. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 11. b. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*h*) Alexander de Muntfichet debet xx marcas, Pro habenda Peticione Regis Willelmo de Waltham, ut det eidem Alexandro filiam ſuam in uxorem, ita quod idem Alexander illam habeat, & tunc dabit prædictas xx marcas; Sin autem, inde quietus erit. *Ib. Rot. 11. b.*

(*i*) Rogerus de Trihanton r c de xx marcis & j palefrido, Pro habenda Petitione Regis ad Ricardum de Umfranvilla, ut det illi Sororem ſuam in uxorem, & ad ipſam Mulierem, ut ipſa capiat eum in virum. *Mag. Rot. 6. J. Rot. 6. b. Linc.*

(*k*) Willelmus de Cheveringewrth debet v marcas, Pro habendis Literis Regis directis ad Abbatem de Perſore, ut permittat ipſum poſſidere Decimas in pace, ſicut eas poſſidebat tempore Anteceſſorum ſuorum. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 6. b. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*l*) Mathæus de Hereford Clericus debet x marcas, Pro habendis Litteris Regis Deprecatoriis ad Dominum Landavenſem & Willelmum de Braioſa, ut permittant ipſum pacifice poſſidere Eccleſiam ſuam de Snchenefrith. *Ib. Rot. 15. b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*m*) Andreas Neuelun debet iij Cappas pluviales de Flandria, pro habenda petitione Regis ad Priorem de Chikeſand, de tenenda conventione facta inter ipſos. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 5. b. Lond.*

(*n*) Henricus de Fontibus debet j Equum de Lumbardia de precio, Pro habenda prece have the Kings Requeſt to *Iſolda Biſet* that ſhe would take him for her huſband (*o*). *Jordan* ſon of *Reginald* Fined in xx marks, To have the Kings Requeſt to *William Painel*, that he would grant him the Land of *Miles Neirenuit*, and the Cuſtody of his heirs; And if *Jordan* obtained the ſame, he was to pay the xx marks, otherwiſe not (*p*). *Roger Fitz-Walter* Fined in three Good Palfreys, To have the Kings Letter to *Roger Bertrams* Mother, that ſhe would marry him (*q*). And *Roger* ſon of *Nicolas* Fined in all the Lampreys he could get, To have the Kings Requeſt to Earl *William Mareſchall*, that he would grant him the Manour of *Langeford* at ferm (*r*).

VIII. Men Fined, To have Seiſin or Reſtitution of their Lands or Chatells; And that they might not be Diſſeiſed. For example. The Abbot of *Weſtminſter* gave M marks of ſilver, That he might Recover and Keep ſafely the Goods of his Church which had been diſperſed (*s*). *Ingenolda* gave ij marks of gold, That ſhe might have her Frankmariage, Dower, and other Things (*t*). *Ranulf* ſon of *Ingelran* gave x marks of ſilver, That he might have his Land which he had recovered at Law (*u*). *Robert Foſſard* gave Lx marks of ſilver, To be Reſeized of his Land (*w*). *Turbert* ſon of *Gamel* gave xl marks of ſilver, That the King would give him Seiſin of his Land from *William de Albemarle* (*x*). *John de Amundeville* gave x marks of ſilver, To have Seiſin of his Fathers Land of *Hocton* and *Haſteley* (*y*). *William de Waddon* gave xxv *l*, That his Son might Inherit the Land of *William of New-market* his Uncle (*z*). *Oſmund Croc* gave xlvj *s* and viij *d*, To have again his Land that was mortgaged to *William de Calne* (*a*). *Ralf Trichet* gave xxx marks of ſilver, For [ſeiſin of] his Fathers Land (*b*). *Hugh Bigot* gave C *l*, To have again his Manour of *Saham* (*c*).

John

---

prece Regis directa Henrico filio Hervei, ut ei det in uxorem filiam ſuam quæ fuit uxor Walteri de Bolbec, ſi ipſe Henricus finem fecerit prius cum Rege pro ea maritanda; Per Plegiagium Hugonis de Bailloel. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*o*) Ricardus de Nevill [debet] xx Palefridos, Pro habenda petitione Regis ad Yſoldam Biſet, ut ipſum Ricardum capiat in virum. Plegii, Willelmus de Cantelu de L marcis, Willelmus Malet de xxv marcis, Willelmus de Harecurt de xxv marcis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Wilt.*

(*p*) Jordanus filius Reginaldi Foreſtarii debet xx marcas, Pro habenda Petitione Regis ad Willelmum Painel, ut concedat ei terram quæ fuit Milonis Neirenuit, & Cuſtodiam hæredum ſuorum; quas ſi habuerit, reddet xx marcas; Sin autem, non reddet. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*q*) Rogerus filius Walteri debet tres bonos Palefridos, Pro habendis Litteris Regis ad matrem Rogeri Bertram, ut eum capiat in Maritum. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*r*) Rogerus filius Nicolai [debet] omnes Lampridas quas perquirere poterit, Pro habenda petitione Regis ad Comitem Willelmum Mareſcallum, quod concedat ei Manerium de Langeford ad firmam. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Glocceſtreſcira.*

(*s*) Abbas Weſtmonaſterij r c de M marcis argenti, Ut bona Æccleſiæ ſuæ quæ injuſte diſperſa erant congregaret, & congregata cuſtodiret. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *b. Middelſexa.*

(*t*) Ingenolda quæ fuit uxor Rogeri Nepotis Huberti debet ij marcas auri, Ut haberet Maritagium, & Dotem, & Res ſuas. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*u*) Rannulfus filius Ingelranni r c de x marcis argenti, Ut habeat terram ſuam ſicut eam dirrationavit. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*w*) Robertus Foſſardus r c de Lx marcis argenti, Ut reſaiſiatur de terra ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwic.*

(*x*) Turbertus filius Gamel r c de xl marcis argenti, Ut Rex faciat ei habere ſaiſitionem de terra ſua de Willelmo de Albamara. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwic.*

(*y*) Johannes de Amundevilla debet x marcas argenti, ut ſit ſaiſitus de terra patris ſui de Hoctona & Haſteleia, ſicut Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis ei reddidit. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Waddona r c de xxv l, Ut filius ſuus hæreditetur de terra Willelmi de Novo Mercato Avunculi ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Blida.*

(*a*) Oſmundus Croc r c de xlvj s & viij d, Ut rehabeat terram ſuam quam Willelmus de Calna habebat in vadimonio. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Hanteſcira.*

(*b*) Radulfus Trichet r c de xxx marcis argenti, Pro terra Patris ſui; In theſauro xlvj s & viij d, Et debet xvij l & unam marcam argenti. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *b. Midd.*

(*c*) Hugo Bigotus r c de C l pro Manerio ſuo de Seham rehabendo quod Hubertus de Montecaneſi tenebat. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Nortfolc.*

(*d*) Jo-

John and *Robert*, Brothers, gave nine hundred and two marks of ſilver wanting iiij *d*, of the Debts of *Gervaſe* ſon of *Roger*, To have ſeiſin of [their Fathers] Land (*d*). *Gerold* the Canon gave L marks, That he might hold Seiſin till Judgment was given (*e*). The Abbat of *Selby* gave v marks, To have the Land which he recovered in the Kings Court (*f*). *Andrew de Stanton* gave Liij *s* and iiij *d*, That he might have his Land again, And might ſtand to Right touching the matter of *Adam de Port*, if any body Appealed him for it (*g*). *Richard Fitz-Roger* gave C *l*, To have again the Land which he had forfeited by giving his Daughter and heireſs in Mariage without the Kings Licence (*h*). *William de Wile* fined in fourſcore pounds and one hundred ſhillings, That he might have his rents and chatells, and might ſtand to right in the *Kings Court*, in caſe any man would implead him for having violated (as it was ſaid) a Maiden whom he had in Wardſhip (*i*). *William* brother of *Adam* gave xl marks, That he might not be Diſſeiſed of the Land which his brother claimed againſt him, unleſs by Judgment (*k*). *Richard Malebiſſe* gave xx marks, To have his Land again till the Kings Return; which had been taken into the Kings hand for the Slaying of the *Jews* of *York*; And that he and his Two Eſquires might have the Kings Peace till his Return (*l*). *Nicolas Fitz-Robert* Fined in a hundred and fourſcore and fifteen marks, That he might hold in Peace certain Lands which *Reginald de Argentein* claimed againſt him, untill the Kings Return from *Jeruſalem* (*m*). *Emme de Humez* gave xx marks, That ſhe might hold her Inheritance in peace untill the Kings Return, or till the King ſhould order otherwiſe (*n*). *Cecilie de Alwardesby* gave a mark, To have her *Rationabilis pars* of the Fee which ſhould be Parted between her and her Siſter (*o*). *Jammes de Ros* gave vj marks, To have ſeiſin of four librates of land in *Wood*, of which he was diſſeiſed becauſe it had been ſaid the ſame was the Kings eſcheat; but it was found by recognitours before juſtices Itinerant, that the ſaid land was the right and inheritance of *Jammes* (*p*). *Henry de Puteaco*, gave

---

(*d*) Johannes Filius Radulfi filij Ebrardi & Robertus frater ſuus r c de DCCCC & ij marcis argenti iiij d minus, de debitis Gervaſij filij Rogeri, pro tota terra [Patris], exceptis xx libratis terræ quas Rex retinuit ad opus Andreæ Bucca Uncta. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*e*) Geroldus Canon[icus] reddit compotum de L marcis, pro ſaiſina ſua tenenda donec judicium inde fiat. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*f*) Abbas de Selebia r c de v marcis, pro habenda terra quam diſrationavit in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2 *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwich.*

(*g*) Andreas de Stanton r c de Liij s & iiij d, pro rehabenda terra ſua, & ut ſit ad rectum de retto Adæ de Port, ſi quis eum inde appellaverit. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Heref. in Walia.*

(*h*) Ricardus filius Rogeri debet C l, Pro habenda terra quam forisfecerat quia filiam ſuam hæredem ſuam dedit ſine licentia Regis, & aliam filiam ſuam nubat per licentiam ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Linc.*

(*i*) Willelmus de Wile r c de quater xx l & C s, Ut habeat redditus ſuos & catalla ſua, & ut ſit ad rectum in Curia Regis, ſi quis voluerit loqui adverſus eum de Puella quam dicitur violaſſe in Cuſtodia ſua; In Theſauro x l, Et debet Lxxv l. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

(*k*) Willelmus frater Adæ filij Adæ filij Richeri debet xl marcas, Ut non diſſaiſiatur, de terra quam frater ſuus clamat adverſus eum, niſi per Judicium. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Cumb.*

(*l*) Ricardus Malebiſſe r c de xx marcis, pro rehabenda terra ſua uſque ad Adventum Domini Regis; quæ ſaiſita fuit in manu Regis, propter occiſionem Judæorum Eboraci: Et ut ipſe & Walterus de Carton & Ricardus de Kukeneia Armigeri ejus habeant pacem Regis uſque ad Adventum ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*m*) Nicholaus filius Roberti r c de C & quater xx & xv marcis, Ut poſſit tenere in pace terras quæ fuerunt Widonis filij Tiece, quas Reginaldus de Argentein clamat adverſus eum, uſq; ad reditum Domini Regis Jheroſolima. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Gloec.*

(*n*) Emma de Humez quæ fuit uxor Galfridi de Nevill r c de xx marcis, Pro tenenda in pace hæreditate ſua uſque ad Adventum Domini Regis, vel aliud inde præceperit; In Theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Weſtmerieland.*

(*o*) Cecilia de Alwardesbi r c de j marca, Pro habenda rationabili parte ſua de Feodo quod ipſa & Galfridus Martell & uxor ejus ſoror ipſius Ceciliæ debent partiri. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Gloec. tit. De Oblatis, per Cancellarium.*

(*p*) Jammes de Ros r c de vj marcis, pro gave xx *l*, To have Seiſin of his Manours whereof K. *Henry* II. wrongfully Diſſeiſed him (*q*). *Reginald de Tewaden* gave xx marks, To have his Land and Inheritance, And that he might not abjure the Realm, he having undergone the Judgment of the Hot Iron (*r*). *William de Thieveſpathe* gave vj *l* and odd, For the Same; he having likewiſe undergone the Judgment of the Hot Iron (*s*). *Alan* ſon of *Rolland* gave xx marks, To have Seiſin of certain Land, the ſeiſin whereof *Ralf Murdac* recovered againſt him, becauſe he had not the King to Warrant in Earl *Johns* Court at ſuch a time, at which time the King was in his Voiage from *Jeruſalem* (*t*). *William de Clynton* gave x marks, To have Seiſin of his Manour of *Eſton* (which is a Sergeanty of the Kings Lardry) until the Kings Return (*u*). *William* Earl of *Arundell* gave CCC and Lix *l* xiiij *s* and iiij *d*, To have ſeiſin of the Honour of *Arundell*, except the Caſtle, and the Town of *Arundell*, and the Mills; and the Honour of *Petworth* (*w*). *Walter de Newington* gave xxviij *s* and iiij *d*, To have the Fourth part of a Knights Fee, which was taken into the Kings hand for not paying Relief (*x*). *Hugh* ſon of *Leſwin* gave iij marks and an half, To have the Town of *Cornburc* which was mortgaged to him, untill the Term prefixt for the *Cruce-ſignati* (*y*). *Robert de Turneham* gave D marks, For Quitance of the Manour of *Doncaſter* (being the Inheritance of *Joan* his wife); which was mortgaged to K. *Henry* I, for D marks; And that he might have That Manour as fully and entirely as it was mortgaged (*z*). *Richard Gubiun* gave xl marks, To have Seiſin of certain Land, whereof his Anceſtour *Hugh Gubiun* was diſſeiſed by the Kings Will (*a*). *Robert de Wulſie* gave CC marks, To have Seiſin of the Archdeaconry of *Coventry* according to his Charters (*b*). Maſter *William Teſtard* gave CCC marks, To have ſeiſin of his Archdeaconry, which was

---

pro habenda ſaiſina de iiij libratis terræ in Wuda, de qua diſſaiſitus fuit quia dicebatur eſſe Eſcaeta Regis. Sed recognitum fuit coram Juſticiariis Itineratibus, quod terra illa eſt Jus & hæreditas ejus; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*q*) Henricus de Puteaco debet xx l, Pro habenda ſaiſina Terræ de Colingeham & de Cumpton, unde Rex Pater eum diſſaiſivit injuſte. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwich.*

(*r*) Reginaldus de Tewaden debet xx marcas, Pro habenda Terra ſua & hæreditate, Et ut non abjuret Terram Domini Regis, quia tulit Judicium Calidi Ferri. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Cornuwalia.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Thieveſpathe r c de xj l & xvj s & viij d, Pro habenda terra ſua & hæreditate, Et ut non abjuret Terram Domini Regis, quia tulit Judicium Calidi Ferri. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Corewallia.*

(*t*) Alanus filius Rollandi debet xx marcas, Pro habenda ſaiſina de vj libratis terræ in Teineford, unde Radulfus Murdac recuperavit ſaiſinam verſus Alanum, quia Alanus non habuit Regem ad Warantum in Curia Comitis Johannis, ad terminum præfixum, ſcilicet in fine trium menſium; & Rex tunc erat in Peregrinatione ſua de Jeruſalem. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*u*) Willelmus de Clynton r c de x marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina de Terra ſua de Eſton, quæ eſt Serjanteria Lardar. Domini Regis, uſq; ad Adventum Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*w*) Willelmus Comes de Arundel debet CCC & Lix l & xiiij s & iiij d, Pro habendo Honore de Arundell, excepto Caſtello, & villa de Arundell & Molendinis, & Honore de Pedewurda. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a. Sudſexa.*

(*x*) Walterus filius Thomæ de Niewenton debet xxviij s & iiij d, pro habenda quarta parte feodi j Militis, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis pro defalta Relevij. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Wireceſtr.*

(*y*) Hugo filius Leſwini debet iij marcas & dimidiam, pro habenda villa de Corneburc ad terminum Cruiſiatorum ſicut vadium ſuum. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. Everwic.*

(*z*) Robertus de Turneham r c de D marcis, Pro Quietantia Manerij de Danecaſtria quod eſt de hæreditate Johannæ uxoris ſuæ; quod fuit invadiatum Regi H. Primo pro D marcis; Et ut habeat totum illud Manerium cum pertinentijs ſuis ita integre & plenarie ſicut illud Manerium invadiatum fuit: In Th., Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*a*) Ricardus Gubiun r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina de C ſolidatis Terræ infra Burgum & extra, quæ dicitur Terra de Grangia, unde Inquiſitio facta fuit per præceptum Regis; Et Vicecomes dicit quod Avus ejus Hugo Gubiun fuit inde diſſaiſitus voluntate Domini Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Norhant.*

(*b*) Robertus de Wulſie debet CC marcas, Pro habenda ſaiſina Archidiaconatus Coventriæ

CHAP. XIII. was adjudged to him by Judges Delegate (*c*). *William de London* gave L marks, To have again his Land whereof he was diſſeiſed for being on Earl *Johns* ſide in the Caſtle of *Notingham* (*d*). *Fulbert of Dovor* gave CCCC marks, To have ſeiſin of the Caſtle of *Chilham* and the Town; provided he ſtand to the Judgment of the Kings Court, againſt the King or any other Claimant (*e*). *William de Montague* gave C *l*, To have ſuch ſeiſin of *Chaldeſey* and the Hundred of *Piddelton*, as was adjudged to him in the Court of *Marleberg* whilſt the King was Earl [of *Moreton*] (*f*). *James de Winchelſy* gave C *s*, To have ſuch ſeiſin of his land as he recovered by Aſſiſe of Mortdanceſtour, whereof he was afterwards diſſeiſed unjuſtly and without judgment (*g*). *William Turpin* gave xl marks, To have ſeiſin of his Lands, mortgages, and purchaſes, whereof he was diſſeiſed at the Will of K. *Richard* (*h*). *Henry de Nevill* gave C *l*, To have fifteen librates of land in *Askeby* and *Teinton* by hereditary right, to be holden by the ſervice of one Knights fee (*i*). *Jordan de Ros* gave xl marks, To have ſeiſin of the Land of *Lullingeſton* and *Framingeham*, whereof he was evicted by his Nephew; whereas his Nephews Father never was ſeiſed, but dyed before his Eldeſt Brother who had ſeiſin, and to whom *Jordan* ſucceeded in his Inheritance (*k*). *William de Braioſa* gave Five thouſand marks, To have the Honour of *Limerick*, Saving to the King the City of *Limerick*, the Donation of Biſhopricks, Abbotricks, *&c*; To hold of the King *in Capite* (*l*). *Gerard de Furnivall* gave CCCC marks, That the King would receive Homage of *Gerards* ſon for the Barony which lately was *William de Luvetots*; And that he might hold in peace the Lands which he now held, and the Land whereof his

---

Coventriæ ſecundum Cartas ſuas. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*c*) Magiſter Willelmus Teſtard r c de CCC marcis, Pro habendo Archidiaconatu ſuo, ſecundum quod ei adjudicatus fuit a Judicibus Delegatis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*d*) Willelmus de Londonia r c de L marcis, pro xij libratis Terræ, unde fuit diſſaiſitus, quia fuit in caſtello de Notingeham cum Comite Johanne. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*e*) Fulbertus de Doura r c de CCCC marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina Caſtelli de Chileham & Villæ; Ita quod inde ſtabit Judicio Curiæ Regis, ſi Rex vel aliquis alius jus ſuum vendicare voluerit in Caſtello vel in Villa. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(*f*) Willelmus de Monte Acuto r c de C libris, Pro habenda tali ſaiſina de Chaldeſcia & de Hundredo de Piddelton, qualis ei adjudicata fuit in Curia de Merleberg dum Rex fuit Comes. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*g*) Jacobus de Winchelſia r c de C s, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de xij acris terræ in Winchelſia, qualem ipſe recuperavit per Aſſiſam de Morte Anteceſſoris, unde diſſaiſitus fuit poſtea injuſte & ſine Judicio ut dicit; & ſi quis poſt verſus eum loqui voluerit, ſtabit judicio Curiæ Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*h*) Willelmus Turpin r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina Terrarum, vadiorum, & emptionum ſuarum, unde diſſaiſitus fuit voluntate Regis Ricardi; Retentis in manu Regis terris quas habuit, quæ ſunt de Dominico Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Deveneſc.*

(*i*) Henricus de Nevill r c de C l, pro habendis xv libratis terræ in Askebi & in Teihton jure hæreditario de D^{no} Rege per ſervitium ſeodi j Militis; In theſauro Lxx l, Et debet xxx l. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Item Lincollſc.*

(*k*) Jordanus de Ros r c de xl marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina terræ de Lullingeſton & de Framingeham cum omnibus pertinentiis & catallis, unde abjudicata ei fuit ſaiſina illius terræ, ut dicit, occaſione nepotis ſui, cujus Pater nunquam fuit ſaiſitus de terris illis, qui deceſſit antequam frater ſuus primogenitus mortuus fuit, qui terram illam tenuit, cui prædictus Jordanus in hæreditate ſucceſſit. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Kent.*

(*l*) Idem Willelmus [de Braioſa] debet v mille marcas, Pro habendo Honore de Limerich, retentis in manu Regis Civitate de Limerich & donatione Epiſcopatuum & Abbatiarum & aliorum omnium ad Coronam Regiam pertinentium, retento etiam Cantredo Oſmannorum & Sancta Inſula, retentis etiam in manu Regis tenementis & ſervitio Willelmi de Burgo, cum omni integritate & omnibus pertinentijs ſuis, de cujuſcunque feodo ſint, quæ tenuit in feſto Natalis Domini proximo poſt Secundam Coronationem Regis: Ad tenendum de Rege in Capite: Et Rex faciet ea deliberare prædictum Honorem de omnibus hominibus exceptis Hibernienſibus & illis qui cum eis ſunt: Et idem Willelmus ſolvet prædictam pecuniam, ſcilicet ad quodlibet Scaccarium quingentas marcas, donec totum perſolvatur; & incipiet ſolutio ad primum Scaccarium poſtquam habuit ſaiſinam prædicti Honoris. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſexia.*

(m) Gerardus

his Wifes Father was ſeized on the day of his Death (*m*). *Peter Burdun* gave Lx marks and a palfrey, For ſeiſin of his Land of *Penros* (*n*). The Abbot of *Muchelney* gave iij marks of gold or xxx marks of ſilver, To have ſeiſin of his Abbey and his Land and chatells, whereof he was diſſeiſed by the Kings Command (*o*). *William Briewerre* gave Lx marks and a palfrey, To have *Gilbert de Calveleys* Drengage and the Mariage of his heir (*p*). *William Fitz Odo* gave x marks, To have Seiſin of his Land, whereof his Father and other Anceſtours were ſeized at the Conqueſt of *England*; which was taken into the Kings hands after the death of *William*, becauſe he was then in *Scotland* (*q*). The Priour and Canons of *Giſeburne* gave Lx marks and two palfreys, That in a Convocation of the Clergy and People, it might be judged, by the Charters which they have touching the Church of *Skelton*, whether they ought not to hold That Church as appropriated to them, And if it appears they ought, that then they may hold it as appropriated to them (*r*). And Many other perſons Fined in theſe and the Like caſes *mutatis mutandis*: namely, *Ralf de Belſo* (*s*), *Alexander de Preſton* (*t*), *Hugh Buſſel* (*u*), *Richard le Kenteis* (*w*), *Nicolas de Brettevill* (*x*), *Thomas de Aula* (*y*), The Abbot of *Teukesbury* (*z*), *Cecilia de Hadley*

(*m*) Gerardus de Furnivall debet CCCC marcas, Ut Rex capiat homagium G. filij ſui de Baronia quæ fuit Willelmi de Luvetot; & ut teneat in pace Terras ſuas quas modo tenet, & terram unde Pater uxoris ſuæ fuit ſaiſitus die qua fuit vivus & mortuus. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*n*) Petrus Burdun r c de Lx marcis, & j palefrido, Pro habenda ſaiſina de Terra de Penros, quam Comes Reginaldus dedit Patri ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Cornewallia.*

(*o*) Abbas de Muchelneia debet iij marcas auri vel xxx marcas argenti, Pro habenda ſaiſina Abbatiæ ſuæ & Terræ ſuæ & rerum ſuarum, unde diſſaiſitus fuit per præceptum Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*p*) Willelmus Briewerre debet Lx marcas & j palefridum, Pro habendo Drengagio quod fuit Gileberti de Calvele, & pro maritando filio & hærede ſuo cum toto prædicto Drengagio. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Norhumb.*

(*q*) Willelmus filius Odonis r c de x marcis, pro habenda ſaiſina de j carucata terræ cum pertinentiis in Baenburg, unde pater ſuus & alii anteceſſores ſui fuerunt ſaiſiti in Conqueſtu Angliæ; quæ ſaiſita fuit in manum Regis poſt obitum ipſius Willelmi, eo quod ipſe tunc fuit in Scotia. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Norhumb.*

(*r*) Prior & Canonici de Giſeburne debent Lx marcas & ij palefridos, Per ſic quod convocato Clero & populo, audiatur per cartas eorum quas habent de Eccleſia de Scelton, utrum debeant habere Eccleſiam illam in proprios uſus; Et ſi Cartæ teſtentur quod illam habere debeant, illam habeant. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwich.*

(*s*) Radulfus de Belſo debet xx marcas & j Palefridum, Pro habenda ſaiſina de feodo dimidij Militis in Crek & in Burnham cum pertinentijs, qualem recuperavit & habuit coram Juſticiariis Itinerantibus per Aſſiſam de Morte anteceſſoris; Unde poſtea diſſaiſitus fuit per præceptum Regis, eo quod Gilebertus de Norfolch fecit intelligi Regi, quod Aſſiſa illa capta fuit contra ipſum dum habuit Militem ſuum in Servitio Regis, qui prius proteſtatus fuit coram eiſdem Juſticiarijs, ſe nullum Militem habuiſſe in prædicto ſervitio Regis ut dicitur. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Norfolch & Sudf.*

(*t*) Alexander de Preſton debet viij s, pro habenda ſaiſina j toſti in Preſton, unde inquiſitum fuit & recognitum, quod Rogerus de Leirceſtria eum inde injuſte & ſine judicio diſſaiſivit. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc.*

(*u*) Hugo Buſſel debet CCCC marcas in Miſericordia Regis, Ut warantizet illi defaltam illam per quam perdidit ſaiſinam de Terra ſua de Honore de Pelwrdham, & ut faciat ei habere inde ſaiſinam ſuam quam perdidit per prædictam defaltam. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 12. *a. Lanc.*

(*w*) Ricardus le Kenteis debet C marcas & præterea xxx marcas, Pro habendis terris & tenementis & vadijs & firmis quæ fuerunt Ricardi patris ſui; Unde fuit ſaiſitus die qua obijt; & catallis & cartis ipſius, quæ in manum Regis capta ſunt; & pro habendis debitis ejuſdem patris ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. War. & Leirc.*

(*x*) Nicolaus de Brettevill debet xx marcas, Per ſic quod Rex conceſſit ei quod ſuccedat jure hæreditario Willelmo de Brettevill patri ſuo in x libratis terræ, quam Rex Henricus Pater Regis dedit eidem Willelmo pro homagio & ſervitio ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*y*) Tomas de Aula r c de xl marcis & j Palefrido, pro habenda Terra Feodi ſui in Bridlesford, quæ ei Eſcaeta fuit occaſione Feloniæ Willelmi de Bridlesford, qui eam de eo tenuit & amiſit per Feloniam. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudhant.*

(*z*) Abbas de Tiokesbiria debet ij palefridos, pro habendis Litteris Regis ad Ju-

Hadley (a); *Petronilla* Counteſs of *Leiceſter* (b), *William Fitz-Roger* (c), *Henry* Earl of *Hereford* (d), The Abbot and Monks of *Salley* (e), *Thomas de Aydenn* (f), *Juliana de Kilpec* (g), *Nigell de Luvetot* (h), The Abbat of *York* (i), *Thomas de Haverhull* (k), *Sibyll de Valeines* (l), *Richard* ſon of *Truite* (m), *William* the Clerk of

---

ſtic. Yberniæ, de habenda ſaiſina duorum Maneriorum ſuorum, quæ fuerunt capta in manum Regis quando vacavit Abbatia de Tiokesbiria. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*a*) Cecilia de Hadlega debet Lx marcas & j palefridum, Pro habenda ſaiſina de Manerio de Brumlega, unde diſſaiſita fuit per G. filium Petri Juſticiarium ; ita quod reddet inde iiij l per annum, & faciet inde Servitium x partis feodi j Militis, ſicut continetur in Carta Regis quam inde habet ; & pro maritanda ſe ubi voluerit ; & pro habenda Cuſtodia Filij, & Maritagio ejuſdem ita quod non diſparagietur. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.* *Salop.*

(*b*) Petronilla Comitiſſa Leirceſtriæ debet MMM marcas, Pro habendo Leirceſtriam cum pertinentijs, cum Feodis & Dominijs omnibus quæ pertinent ad Honorem de Grantemeiſnill infra Comitatum & extra, ſicut jus ſuum & hæreditatem ; ita quod Regi remaneant omnes terræ Normannorum quæ ſunt de eodem feodo ; & quod Domus de Witewich committatur cui Rex voluerit, qui [de] fideliter Regi ſerviendo obſides dabit, & prædicta Comitiſſa omnia prædicta quæ Rex ei reddidit tenebit, niſi per Judicium Curiæ Regis diſſaiſietur. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b.* *War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*c*) Willelmus filius Rogeri debet C l, Pro habenda rationabili parte quæ contingit Agnetem de Scoteigni uxorem ſuam de terris quæ ipſam de jure contingunt ; & pro habenda Etneſceia terræ illius ſicut eam habere debet. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 6. *b.* *Linc.*

(*d*) Henricus Comes Herefordiæ debet L marcas & j Palefridum, præter L marcas & j Auſturcum prius promiſſa, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de Feodo xx Militum in Honore de Huntendon, qualis tempore H. Regis Patris Regis Matri ſuæ, cujus hæres ipſe Henricus eſt, in Curia Regis adjudicata fuit ; & pro habenda tali ſaiſina de Rihale cum pertinentiis, qualis eidem Matri ſuæ ſimiliter adjudicata fuit in Curia Regis tempore Ricardi Regis, ita quod per totum dat C marcas & j Palefridum & j Auſturcum. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.* *Wilt.*

(*e*) Abbas & Monachi de Salleia debent x marcas & j palefridum, Ut Rex non permittat quod diſſaiſientur de Eccleſia ſua de Taucaſtre, niſi per judicium Sanctæ Eccleſiæ vel Curiæ Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Joh. Rot.* 5. *b. m.* 1. Item Everwichſcira.

(*f*) Tomas de Aydenn r c de C marcis, pro Fine Conſtantiæ filiæ Roberti Furre, pro habenda terra quæ fuit ejuſdem Roberti qui terram iliam non foriſfecit, Et pro habenda tota terra illa de Dono ipſius Conſtantiæ, quod ei fecit in Curia Regis poſtquam inde plenariam habuit ſaiſinam, excepta una virgata terræ quæ eidem C remanſit, ſicut Litteræ Regis Patentes quas idem Tomas inde habet teſtantur : Et per hunc Finem erit dictus Tomas quietus de C libris, quas prius Regi promiſit pro eadem terra. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*g*) Juliana quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Kilpec r c de L marcis & j Palefrido, Pro habenda rationabili Dote ſua de terris quæ fuerunt ipſius Johannis viri ſui ; Ita quod Dos ſua ei aſſignetur in Rokeſlega & la Ferne ubi vir ejus ei aſſignavit : ita tamen quod non habeat in Villa illa pluſquam Terciam partem omnium terrarum quæ fuerunt prædicti Viri ſui, Et ſi minus ibi fuerit, perficiatur ei alibi ; Ita tamen quod de Serganteria nullam Terciam habeat : Et pro ſe maritanda cui voluerit, niſi inimicis Regis ; Et ita quod cum ſe maritare voluerit, hoc prius Regi monſtrabit cui ſe maritare voluerit : Et quod rationabile teſtamentum Viri ſui teneatur, Salvo debito Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 22. *b.* *Heref.*

(*h*) Nigellus de Luvetot r c de iij Palefridis, Ut Rex amoveri faciat Laicam forciam ab Eccleſia ipſius Nigelli de Spoford, & quod non permittat ipſum inde deſtitui niſi per Judicium Laicæ Curiæ vel Curiæ Chriſtianitatis. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*i*) Abbas Ebor. debet L. marcas & j Palefridum, Pro removenda Laica vi de Eccleſia de Scriueton quam Walterus de Nevill ibi poſuit. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*k*) Tomas de Haverhull debet xl marcas, Pro habenda Terra & catallis ſuis quæ capta fuerunt in manu Regis pro tribus pellibus Leporum & uno Leporario invento in Domo ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Sibilla de Valeines r c de C & xx marcis & j palefrido, Pro habenda Terra & catallis ſuis unde diſſaiſita fuit eo quod non potuit habere homines ſuos ad Rectum pro retto Foreſtæ, Et ut pacem habeat & quieta ſit, Et pro habendo boſco ſuo unde diſſaiſita fuit per præceptum Regis, & ut poſſit in illo capere Eſtuverium ſicut ſolebat ſine vaſto. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*m*) Ricardus filius Truite debet xx marcas, Pro habenda Terra ſua in Baillia Vicecomitis de Cumberland, unde diſſaiſitus fuit ultimo per præceptum Regis, eo quod ivit in Hibernia cum Johanne de Curci. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Cumberl.*

(*n*) Wil-

of *Baieux* (*n*), *William* ſon of *Roſcelin* (*o*), *Adam de Tindal* (*p*); *Robert de Mandeville* (*q*), *Seiher de Quenci* (*r*), *Beatrice de Warenne* (*s*), *Robert Malduit* (*t*), *Thomas Ruffus* (*u*), The Abbat of *Chertſey* (*w*), *Hugh de Gurnai*

(*n*) Willelmus Clericus de Baioco debet j palefridum; quod teneatur in poſſeſſione Eccleſiæ de Niwiton, quam adverſarius ejus nititur ei auferre per vim Laicam. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 18. *a.* *Everw.*

(*o*) Willelmus filius Roſcelini r c de Lx marcis & j bono Oſturio, Pro habenda ſaiſina terrarum ſuarum, unde diſſaiſitus fuit per Præceptum Regis, eo quod dicebatur quod ei foriſfecerat cum Rogero de Creſſi. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*p*) Adam de Tindal debet x marcas, Pro habenda ſaiſina Boſci de Langel., qui appellatur Wiueteleia, cum pertinentiis, unde Rannulfus de Erlinton recuperavit ſaiſinam verſus eundem A. per Aſſiſam Novæ Diſſaiſinæ, & quod idem Rannulfus trahit ad feodum Regis Scociæ; Et debet idem A. intrare per ſe in ſaiſinam illam prædicti Boſci cum pertinentiis ſuis, ita quod nullus Vicecomes ſe intromittat, & non debet reſpondere de Nova Diſſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 7. *b.* *Norhumb.*

(*q*) Robertus de Mandevill [debet] CCC & quater xx l & v marcas & v palefridos & iiij Oſturos Norrenſes, Pro habenda Baronia de Merſwude cum omnibus terris & tenementis & pertinentijs, quæ Henricus de Tylli tenuit & anteceſſoribus ipſius Roberti injuſte deforciavit; & quæ recognita fuit per ſacramentum legalium Militum ſubſcriptorum eſſe Jus & hæreditas ipſius Roberti & anteceſſorum ſuorum, videlicet, Oſberti filij Willelmi, Roberti filij Reginaldi, Roberti filij Ricardi de Hac, Henrici de Stok, Alexandri de Waddon, Radulfi de Vallibus, Walteri de Wudiet., Radulfi de Torini, Willelmi de Vallibus, Gerardi de Brocton, Philippi de Horſey, Terrici de Mudiford, Ricardi filij Roberti, Hugonis de Givelton, Radulfi de Cruket, Willelmi de Cinnoc, Johannis Malherbe, Willelmi filij Galfridi, Hugonis de Greinton, & Simonis Buzun; qui proteſtati ſunt ſuper ſacramentum ſuum, quod Galfridus de Mandevill Senex tenuit Baroniam de Merſewude cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis ſicut jus ſuum & hæreditatem; & genuit de prima uxore ſibi deſponſata Robertum de Mandevill; Ipſe Robertus genuit Galfridum de Mandevill de Croere; Galfridus de Mandevill genuit Robertum de Mandevill patrem prædicti Roberti qui ut dictum eſt cum Rege finivit; Galfridus autem Senex de Mandevill mortua prima uxore ſua aliam uxorem deſponſavit; de qua genuit Radulfum de Mandevill; qui poſt obitum ipſius Galfridi Senis tenuit prædictam Baroniam, per voluntatem H. Regis, eo quod fuit Melior Miles quam Robertus de Mandevill frater ſuus quem genuit ex prima uxore ſua ut dictum eſt; Idem Radulfus genuit quandam filiam Dyoniſiam nomine, quæ nupta fuit Willelmo filio Johannis tunc Seneſcallo Normanniæ; & idem Willelmus genuit ex ea Henricum de Tylli: Et per hunc Finem prædictum tenebit idem Robertus & hæredes ſui prædictam Baroniam cum omnibus terris & tenementis prædictis, de Rege & hæredibus ſuis, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus, & liberis conſuetudinibus ſuis, in Dominicis, in feodis & ſervicijs, foreſtis & chaceis & venationibus & percurſibus ſuis; ita quod nec ipſe Robertus vel hæredes ſui inde in aliquo diſſaiſiabuntur vel implacitabuntur niſi per Breve quod appellatur Breve de Recto, ſi quis verſus eos loqui voluerit, & Jus in eis ſibi vendicaverit: De quibus debet reddere per annum C l & ij palefridos. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 11. *b.* *Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*r*) Seiherus de Quenci r c de tribus optimis caſzuris, Pro habenda medietate Suburbij Leirceſtriæ quod partitum fuit per Juratam legalium hominum ultimo factam per præceptum Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a.* *War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*s*) Beatricia filia Willelmi de Warenna r c de MMM & C marcis reddendis infra iiij annos, Pro habendis terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Patris ſui, & quæ ei hæreditarie deſcendunt, Et pro habenda rationabili Dote ſua quæ eam contingit de tenementis quæ fuerunt Doun Bardolf quondam Viri ſui, Et quod non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandum, Et quod debita quæ Pater ſuus Regi debuit reddantur de communibus catallis quæ fuerunt tam Patris ſui quam Miliſentiæ uxoris Patris ſui, die qua Pater ſuus obijt. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Norf. & Sudf.*

(*t*) Robertus Malduit debet xx marcas, Pro habenda parte ſua de terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Roberti Giffard, Tenenda de Roberto de Mandevill tanquam de Primogenito Participe ſuo; Salva eidem Roberto de Mandevill Eiſneſcia ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.* *Oxeneſ.*

(*u*) Tomas Ruffus r c de xxx marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina C ſolidatarum terræ cum pertinentiis in Ymmemere, unde fuit diſſaiſitus eo quod Servitium terræ illius nominare neſcivit. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*w*) Abbas de Certeſeia [debet] C marcas, Pro habendis Eggeham & Torp Maneriis ſuis, & catallis Maneriorum ipſorum, quæ capta fuerunt in manum Regis occaſi-

Gurnai (*x*), *William de St. Michael* (*y*), *Benet* ſon of *Osbert* (*z*), *Richard de Cumb* (*a*), *Matthew de Cliuedon* (*b*), *Reginald de Goſinton* (*c*), *Elias Ginant* (*d*), *Robert de London* (*e*), *William de Cary* (*f*), *Margaret* late Wife of *Robert Fitz-Roger* (*g*).

During the Second Period, Fines were alſo made by the perſons hereunder named, To have Seiſin of their Lands: *viz.* By *Thomas* ſon of *Ivo* (*h*), *Richard de Kanvill* (*i*), *Samuel de Burton* (*k*), *Robert Blund* on behalf of *Ralf de Huchenden* (*l*), *Baldwin* Conſtable of *Boloign*, and *William de Haye* (*m*), *Walter de Merk*

---

one mortis Hugonis de Torp, quem Simon ſerviens ejuſdem Abbatis interfecit; Qui Finis intravit per Robertum de Beregefeld mandato Johannis filij Hugonis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 21. *a.* *Surreia. Johannes filius Hugonis, Robertus de Beregefeld pro eo, Vicecomes, Thē Year. Ib.*

(*x*) Hugo de Gurnai [debet] DCC marcas, Pro habendo Manerio de Wandoure, ita quod non diſſaiſietur niſi per Judicium, & quod non trahatur in placitum niſi per Breve quod appellatur Breve de Recto. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 16. *a.* *Buk. & Bedef.*

(*y*) Willelmus de S. Michaele [debet] x marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina de xliij ſolidatis redditus in Aiwell, unde diſſaiſitus fuit per præceptum Regis, & pro Paſſagio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*z*) Benedictus filius Osberti præpoſiti de Puſinge debet xij marcas, pro habenda terra & catallis quæ fuerunt patris ſui, quæ capta fuerunt in manum Regis eo quod idem Osbertus fecit ſe foreſtarium. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*a*) Ricardus de Cumb. per Humfridum de Scovill fratrem ſuum r c de xl marcis & ij palefridis & j Oſturo, & inſuper invenit Regi obſides pro fideli ſervitio, Quod ipſe Ricardus poſſit reverti ad pacem & ſervitium Regis, & habere terram ſuam unde diſſaiſitus fuit quia receſſerat ad Willelmum de Braioſa in Yberniam. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*b*) Mathæus de Cliuedon debet xxv marcas, pro habenda terra ſua, unde fuit diſſaiſitus eo quod non transfretavit cum Rege in Yberniam; quia Finis x marcarum non fuit ſufficiens pro habenda pace de Paſſagio ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*c*) Reginaldus de Goſinton debet L marcas, pro habenda terra ſua, unde fuit diſſaiſitus occaſione Malivolentiæ. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. juxt.*

(*d*) Elias Ginant r c de v marcis, pro habenda ſaiſina quintæ partis feodi j Militis, unde Conſtabularius de Warengeford eum diſſaiſivit, eo quod non potuit facere ſervitium illius partis, & pro Paſſagio ſuo: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*e*) Robertus de Lond. r c de x l pro habenda ſaiſina de L ſolidatis redditus in Bacſcete, unde diſſaiſitus fuit pro concelamento ſervitij ſui, & pro paſſagio ſuo Yberniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.* *Surreia.*

(*f*) Willelmus de Cario [debet] CCCC marcas, Pro habenda ſaiſina de Mideford cum pertinentijs in Comitatu de Berchſira; & pro habenda inde Carta Regis, ut Manerium illud tenere poſſit ſicut anteceſſores ſui tenuerunt; Et pro habendo brevi de Morte anteceſſoris verſus Willelmum Mareſcallum, de x libratis terræ cum pertinentijs quas clamat ex parte Reimundi Groſſi avunculi ſui; Et pro habenda ſaiſina Domus de Cario: Et inde Regi obſides invenit de fideli ſervitio: De quibus debet reddere per annum C marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 5. *a.* *tit.* Reſiduum de Berchſira.

(*g*) Margareta quæ fuit uxor Roberti filij Rogeri [debet] Mille libras, Pro habenda ſaiſina de tota hæreditate ſua de qua prædictus Robertus Vir ſuus fuit ſaiſitus die quo obijt: Ita tamen quod ſtet recto ſi quis verſus eam loqui voluerit; retento in manu Regis Caſtro de Norwiz quamdiu Regi placuerit; Et per ſic quod habeat jus in Curia Regis de hæreditate ſua quam pater ſuus habuit die quo obijt, & de tota hæreditate ſua quam Viri ſui alijs dederunt; Et per ſic quod non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam; Et per ſic quod omnibus diebus vitæ ſuæ quieta ſit de debitis Judæorum, quæ pater ſuus debuit Judæis in vita ſua; Et quod habeat dotem ſuam ſecundum conſuetudinem Regni Angliæ, ſi filius ſuus eam ei dare noluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 16. *b.* *Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(*h*) Thomas filius Yvonis r c de j marca, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de terra ſua qualem inde habuit in inicio guerræ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Berk.*

(*i*) Ricardus de Kanvill [debet] CCC marcas, pro habendis terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt patris ſui. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* *Berk.*

(*k*) Samuel de Burton debet ij marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina de terra ſua de Burton, unde Vicecomes eum diſſaiſivit auctoritate ſua propria ut dicit, & unde alias ſaiſinam habuit per præceptum Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.* *Gloec.*

(*l*) Hæres Roberti Blundi de Londonia [debet] x l pro Radulfo de Huchenden, pro habenda ſaiſina terrarum ſuarum. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*m*) Baldewinus Conſtabularius Boloniæ debet xv l, pro habenda ſaiſina de terra ſua de Sepeland, unde Rex J. eum diſ- ſaiſivit

Merk (n), *Ralf Beer* and *Jordan de Caerdif* (o), *John Fitz-William* (p), *William de Boterels* (q), *Gervaſe de Sumervill* (r), *Robert de Alneto* and *Maud de Kauz* (s), *Helt Faucillun* and *Henry de Crammavill* (t), *William Buſcel* (u), *John Flambard* (w), *William de Pontearch* (x), *Richard de Wroteham* (y), The Heirs of *Brian de Liſle* (z), *Richard* ſon of *Aucher* (a), and others.

IX. Many Fines were made, that men might be Diſcharged out of priſon, and Replevyed or Bailed to the Cuſtody of Lawful men. For Example. *Fulk Fitz-Ralf* Fined in xlix *l*, To be diſmiſſed out of Priſon (*b*). *Peter* the Chamberlain,

---

ſaiſivit ut dicit. Willelmus de Haya debet v marcas, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de terris quæ fuerunt patris ſui, qualem habuit die qua receſſit, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Eſſexia & Hertf.*

(*n*) Walterus de Merc filius Johannis de Merc r c de v marcis, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de omnibus terris quæ fuerunt Willelmi de Merc fratris ſui, cujus hæres ipſe eſt, qualem idem Willelmus inde habuit die qua guerra incepit: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*o*) Radulfus Beer & Jordanus de Kaerdif debent x marcas, pro habendo molendino de Wurle, quod Willelmus de Curtenai eis invadiavit uſq; ad Terminum qui præfixus eſt in Carta facta ſuper hoc inter eos. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. Dorſet & Sumerſet.*

(*p*) Johannes filius Willelmi filij Alani debet x millia marcarum, pro habenda terra patris ſui, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xvj Regis J. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Salop.*

(*q*) Willelmus de Boterellis r c de quater xx marcis, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ quæ fuit Willelmi de Boterellis patris ſui, quæ eum contingit jure hæreditario: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cornub.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes debet vj palefridos pro Gervaſio de Sumervill, pro habenda ſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*s*) Robertus de Alneto debet j palefridum, pro habenda ſaiſina. Matillis de Kauz [debet] M & L marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina. *Ib.*

(*t*) Helto Paucillun [debet] xviij l & viij s & viij d pro Willelmo fratre ſuo pro habenda ſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Eſſex & Hertf.* Henricus de Crammavill r c de iij marcis & dim. & j palefrido, pro habenda ſaiſina. *Ib. juxt.*

(*u*) Willelmus Buſcel r c de v marcis & j palefrido, pro habenda ſaiſina. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Everw.*

(*w*) Johannes Flambard [debet] v marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*x*) Willelmus de Ponte arche debet v marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ de Swindon quæ capta fuit in manu Regis eo quod non fuit in exercitu Walliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b. Wilt.*

(*y*) Ricardus de Wroteham r c de L marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina foreſtariæ Comitatus de Sumerſete, & cuſtodiæ parci de Neweton, quæ ipſum hæreditarie contingunt; de quibus idem Ricardus fecit Regem ſecurum, per Johannem Mareſcallum & Johannem de Erlega, quod reddet Regi ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis anno ix° xx marcas, & ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anno x° x marcas, &c. ——. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. Sumerſete.*

(*z*) Thomas Brito, Alicia uxor ejus, Willelmus de Glammorgan, & Radulfus de Scopham, hæredes Briani de Inſula, debent C marcas de Fine, Pro habenda ſaiſina de terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt ipſius Briani, & quæ capta fuerunt in manum Regis pro debitis ipſius Briani, & de quibus idem Brianus obijt ſeiſitus; Comput in eiſdem, C ſolidis per quos Finem fecerat prius cum Rege pro habenda ſeiſina de terra quæ fuit ipſius in Blaneford. Et præterea quietum clamaverunt Regi Manerium de Kingeſhang. cum pertinentijs de ſe & hæredibus ſuis in perpetuum. Per ſic quod Rex capiat ſe ad executores teſtamenti prædicti Briani & ad catalla & blada quæ fuerunt ipſius Briani de omnibus debitis quæ idem Brianus Regi debuit, tam de Comitatu Ebor. quam de inquiſitionibus ſuper eum factis, & de omnibus alijs debitis; Salvo etiam hoc quod terra de Comitatu Eſſexiæ, quæ eſt de feodo Comitis War. & quam Rex tenet in manu ſua de voluntate ipſorum hæredum, in manu Regis remaneat, donec prædicti hæredes inde warantum ſuum oſtenderint quod idem Brianus tenuit eas in feodo; Salvis Regi terris in Comitatu Cantebrigiæ, de quibus Rex dicit quod idem Brianus non habuit inde [ſeiſinam] niſi per baillium Regis J. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *tit.* Dorſete & Sumerſete.

(*a*) Ricardus filius Aucheri [debet] dimidiam marcam auri, pro rehabenda Ballia ſua. *Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b. in Compo. Vic. Eſſexiæ & Hertf.*

(*b*) Fulco filius Radulfi r c de xlix l, Ut exeat de captione, & adimpleat Conventiones quæ inter eum & Regem ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*c*) Petrus

lain, *Walchelin* the Clerk, and *Geoffrey de Burne*, Fined for the ſame (*c*). *Hugh de Karleton* Fined in iiij marks, That he might be under Plevine (*d*). *Horm* ſon of *Thora* Fined in ix marks, That his ſon *Roger* might be bailed by ſafe pledges (*e*), *Urvoy de Cabull* Fined in Lxxiiij *s*, for the like (*f*), and *Andrew de Crikelade* in xx marks, for the like (*g*). *William de Chaiſney* Fined in xv *l* and xiij *s*, That he might be let out of priſon, wherein he was put for a miſdemeaner of the Foreſt (*h*). *Yſilia* late wife of *Adam Saltmarſh* gave x marks, That ſhe might be under plevine to ſtand to right, touching the death of her husband (*hh*). *Elias* the Dean Fined in C marks, That his Sweetheart and his children and ſervants might be let-out upon Bail; ſo that they might ſtand to Right in the Kings Court (*i*). *Roſcelin Hoſe* Fined in a mark, That his ſon *John* who was impriſoned for the Death of *William* ſon of *Jordan*, might go out of priſon upon ſafe Bail, till the coming of the Juſtices [Itinerant] (*k*). *William de Kevilli* Fined in C *s*, That his wife, who was impriſoned, might be delivered to the cuſtody of Lawful Knights of *Eſſex*, who ſhould have her to Right if any Plaint was moved againſt her (*l*). And ſeveral other perſons Fined in ſeveral ſumms, for the like cauſe *mutatis mutandis*: Namely, *Alured de Glenham* (*m*), *Walter de Vaſci* (*n*), *Reginald de Bathe* (*o*), *Marmaduke de Twenge* (*p*), *Thomas de Raſe* (*q*), *Hugh* ſon of *Emme* (*r*), *Gilbert de*

Stanford

(*c*) Petrus Camerarius Epiſcopi Winton. debet DCCC & xliiij marcas argenti, ut exiret de Captione. Walchelinus Clericus filius Chepingi debet xij marcas auri & j unciam & dim., Ut exiret de Captione. Et idem debet CC marcas argenti, ut exiret de eadem captione. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Hanteſcira.*

Gaufridus de Burna r c de ij uncijs auri, ut exiret de Captione; In theſauro xxx s pro ij uncijs auri, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*d*) Hugo de Karleton r c de iiij marcis, ut ſit ſub plevina; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Norhumb.*

(*e*) Horm fil. Thoræ r c de ix marcis & dim., Ut Rogerus filius ejus poſſit mitti per ſalvos plegios. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwich.*

(*f*) Uruoius de Cahul & Willelmus de Brai r c de Lxxiiij s, Ut poſſint replegiari. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Cornualia.*

(*g*) Andreas de Crikelade r c de xx marcis, Ut replegietur. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*h*) Willelmus de Chaiſneto r c de xv l & xiij s, Ut exeat a Carcere Regis, in quo poſitus fuit pro forisfacto foreſtæ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Oxineſ.*

... de Caiſneto r c de xj l & xviij s, Ut exeat a Carcere Regis in quo poſitus fuit pro foreſta. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*hh*) Yſilia quæ fuit uxor Adæ de Saltemareis r c de x marcis, ut poſſit eſſe ſub plegio ſtandi recto de morte viri ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(*i*) Elyas Decanus r c de C marcis, Pro habenda Amica ſua & filijs & ſervientibus ſuis per plevinam; ita quod poſſint ſtare recto in Curia Regis de hoc quod pertinet ad Curiam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*k*) Roſcelinus Hoſe debet j marcam, Ut Johannes filius ejus, inpriſonatus pro Morte Willelmi filij Jordani, poſſit exire a priſona per ſalvos plegios, uſq; ad Adventum Juſticiariorum. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Kevilli debet C ſolidos, Per ſic quod uxor ſua inpriſonata tradatur legalibus Militibus Eſſexiæ cuſtodienda, ita quod habeant eam ad rectum ſi loquela verſus eam moveatur. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf. tit. Item Nova Oblata.*

(*m*) Aluredus de Glenham debet C s, Ut ipſe & Gilebertus frater ſuus, qui retatiſunt de morte cujuſdam hominis, committantur cuſtodiæ duorum vel trium Militum de Comitatu Lincoliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. Linc.*

(*n*) Walterus de Vaſci r c de C marcis, Ut replegietur, ita quod ſi aliquis de parentela Willelmi de la Muie ipſum W. de morte Willelmi appellaverit qui poſſit & debeat, Walterus reſpondeat. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Deveneſc.*

(*o*) Reginaldus de Bathonia r c de xx marcis, Ut liberetur in cuſtodia Amicis ſuis legalibus hominibus, qui eum habeant ad rectum quando debuerint; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Buk. & Bed.*

(*p*) Marmeduc de Twenge debet C s, Ut ſit in cuſtodia legalium Militum, qui appellatus eſt de Morte hominis, uſque in Adventum Juſticiariorum in partibus illis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 14. *bis. b.*

(*q*) Tomas de Raſe r c de C s, Ut tradatur probis hominibus ſub ſalva cuſtodia, qui retatus eſt de morte Reginaldi. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Linc.*

(*r*) Hugo filius Emmæ debet j marcam, Ut ſit ſub Plevina uſq; coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus, de Morte Radulfi de Whitefeld. Idem debet dimidiam marcam, Pro habendo

brevi

Stanford (s), and *John le Teingre* (t). K. *John*, in the 9th year of his Reign, by the Writ hereunder cited, ſtraitly commanded, that no man who was appealed for the Death of any one, ſhould be replevied, or delivered to Bail or Hoſtages, unleſs by the Kings ſpecial command; but that ſuch perſon ſhould be kept cloſely in gaol, till he had received his Judgment (u). However the King Himſelf continued to act in theſe caſes in the ſame manner as had been accuſtomed in the Former times. To proceed. The like Fines, to be delivered out of priſon upon Bail, were made by the perſons hereunder named, to wit, By *Geoffrey de Cumpton* (w), *Iſold* late wife of *William de St. Peter* (x), *William de Egremunt* and others (y), *Alured de Everton* and his Fellows (z), *John* and *Henry* the Parſon of *Northburks* ſons (a), Earl *David* for his Son to be his Hoſtage (b), *William de Audley* Knight and *Luke de Audley* Eſquire (c), and *William de Hedfunt* (d).

Under the Second Period, the ſeveral perſons hereunder named, Fined that they might be Bailed or delivered out of Priſon: *viz. Adam de Wauton* (e), *Geoffrey de Dichford* and others (*f*), *Nigell le Wine* (g), *Elyas Cokerel*

---

brevi de Inquiſitione, an ipſe Culpabilis ſit de Morte Radulfi de Whitefeld annon. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. Norhant.*

(s) Gilbertus de Stanford debet Lx marcas & ij palefridos, Ut liberetur G. filio Petri in cuſtodia, & quod idem G. ipſum ſalvo committat cuſtodiendum quouſq; Rex voluntatem ſuam præceperit; Per Plegios annotatos in Originali. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Oxinefordſcira.*

(t) Johannes le Teingre debet C marcas & x Leporarios Magnos Pulcros & Bonos pro Redemptione ſua, unde pacabit xl marcas & v leporarios antequam exeat a Priſona, & de Lx marcis & v leporarijs invenit Regi Obſides, ſcilicet Tomam & Galfridum filios ſuos, quos Juſticiarius recipiet apud Sudhantonam. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant. Nova Oblata.*

(u) Rex &c Juſticiarijs & omnibus fidelibus ſuis ſalutem. Prohibemus diſtricte, ne quis appellatus de morte hominis replegietur vel in cuſtodia tradatur vel oſtagietur, niſi per ſpeciale præceptum noſtrum, ſed in Gaola firmiter teneatur, donec coram Juſtic. judicium ſuum habuerit. T. Domino J. Norwicenſi apud Wudeſtok, viij die Novembris. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 4.

(w) Galfridus de Cumpton debet iij palefridos, Ut ipſe rettatus de morte Oſberti filij Hilarij de Eſtwud, ſit in cuſtodia legalium hominum uſq; ad primam aſſiſam cum Juſticiarij in partes illas venerint, & tunc ſtet recto. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. in Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(x) Yſolda quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de S. Petro r c de x marcis, quod ſit ſub eadem Plevina qua fuit quando Juſticiarij Regis Itinerantes fuerunt in Norhumberland; eo quod retata fuit de receptatione Latronum; In Theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 7. *a. Norhumb. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(y) Willelmus de Egremunt, & Willelmus filius Gocelini, & Robertus filius Uctredi, retati de Forcia de morte Walteri Belle, r c de v marcis, Per ſic quod ſi non fuerint culpabiles de morte ejuſdem Walteri, tunc committantur ſub cuſtodia legalium hominum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Cumb.*

(z) Aluredus de Everton & Socij ſui debent iij marcas, Per ſic quod poſſint committi cuſtodiæ legalium hominum, ex eo quod capti ſunt pro combuſtione Domorum Rogeri filij Nicolai. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(a) Johannes & Henricus filij Perſonæ de Nordburc r c de x marcis, Ut ſint in cuſtodia. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. War. & Leirc.*

(b) Comes David debet ij Auſturcos Norrenſes ſanos & integros, pro habendo filio ſuo obſide in cuſtodia. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(c) Willelmus de Aldithlega Miles & Lucas de Alditlega Armiger [debent] xxx l & ij pulcros equos, Ut deliberentur a priſona. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(d) Willelmus de Hedfunt appellatus de morte Gamel filij Hugonis de Dive debet x marcas, ut tradatur probis hominibus in cuſtodia. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudſexia.*

(e) Adam de Wauton debet x s, Ut tradatur in ballio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b. Everw.*

(*f*) Galfridus de Dichford r c de j marca, Ut tradatur in ballio xij probis & legalibus hominibus de Comitatu Gloeceſtriæ, uſq; ad Adventum Juſticiariorum Itinerantium, ad ſtandum recto de morte Henrici filij Radulfi le Poher: In Theſauro dimidiam marcam, & debet dim. marcam.

Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de Ricardo de la Buſſei rettato de morte prædicta, ut tradatur in cuſtodia; Et de dimidia marca, de Waltero de Bello monte pro eodem: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. Gloec.*

(g) Nigellus filius Osberti le Wine, captus & detentus in priſona Regis apud Exoniam, pro morte Gemiani de la Yerd, r c de

Cokerel (*h*), *Robert le Welleboef* (*i*), *Walter de Clifford* for *Gilbert de Moretmir* (*k*), *Hugh* ſon of *Agnes* (*l*), *Alexander* ſon of *Alif*, and *Beatrice* daughter of *Alexander* (*m*), *Philipp de Uggeford* and his Brother *Nicolas* (*n*), *Simon de Yſfeld* (*o*), *Baldwin de Frivill* on behalf of his Brother *Roger* (*p*), *John Molle* and others (*q*), *Robert Cokaine* (*r*), *Hugh de la Tywe* (*s*), *Thomas Aſh* (*t*), and *Simon de Lindon* (*u*).

X. Many Fines were made for Acquittals in divers caſes. For example. *Goſpatric of Newcaſtle* Fined in xx marks of ſilver, That he might purge himſelf of the Judgment of the [Hot] Iron, by Oath (*w*). *Godwin Quacheband* Fined in iiij marks of gold, To be Quit of a Plea [or accuſation] of [Falſified] money (*x*). *Roger de Mol.* Fined in C marks of ſilver Principal money *&c*, That he and his Brothers and their Men might be Quit of a Homicide which they had committed (*y*). *Stephen* ſon of *Erchembald* gave x marks of ſilver for a Ho-

---

de xl s, ut tradatur in ballio uſq; ad adventum Juſticiariorum: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Devon.*

(*h*) Elyas Cokerel r c de Lxviij s & iiij d, Ut deliberetur a priſona. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Glocceſtr.*

(*i*) Robertus de Welleboef debet xxx marcas, & j bonum chaſzurum, Ut deliberetur a priſona. *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Walterus de Clifford debet CCC capones, pro deliberatione Gilleberti de Mortemer. *Ib. juxt.*

(*l*) Hugo filius Agnetis captus & detentus in priſona Regis apud Hertford pro Roberia & pace Regis fracta, reddit compotum de dimidia marca, Ut tradatur xij probis & legalibus hominibus de Comitatu Hertfordiæ qui manucapiant eum habere coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus, ad ſtandum recto de Roberia & pace Regis fracta unde rettatus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*m*) Alexander filius Alif, captus & detentus in priſona Regis pro morte Andreæ de Scalethwait debet xx s, Ut tradatur in ballio xij probis & legalibus hominibus de Cumberland, uſq; ad Adventum Juſticiariorum Itinerantium, ad ſtandum recto de morte ipſius Andreæ, unde Sarra quæ fuit uxor ipſius Andreæ eum appellat. Beatricia filia Alexandri, capta & detenta in priſona Regis apud Carleolium, pro morte Willelmi de Appelthweit debet dimidiam marcam, Ut tradatur in Ballio xij probis & legalibus hominibus de Cumberland uſq; ad Adventum Juſticiariorum Itinerantium, ad ſtandum recto de morte prædicti Willelmi unde Biatricia eam appellat. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Cumb.*

(*n*) Philippus de Uggeford & Nicholaus frater ejus debent v marcas & j palefridum, ut ſint extracti a priſona. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.* *Salop.*

(*o*) Simon de Yſfeld r c de C marcis, Ut ſit in Ballio ad eundum ad Regem, ad gratiam ſuam impetrandam de quodam retto unde rettatus fuit: Ita tamen quod ſi gratiam non poſſit invenire, habeat judicium ſuum: Et de prædictis C marcis ſunt Plegij, Robertus de Sutton de x marcis, Haſculfus Gernet de ij marcis, *and ſeven & twenty Perſons more for other Summs part of the Total.* *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Rot.* —— *b.* *m.* 2. *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*p*) Baldewinus de Frivill r c de C l de Fine, Per ſic quod Rogerus de Frivill frater ſuus, qui appellatus eſt de morte Walteri de Kellintorp & roberia, tradatur xij probis & legalibus hominibus ſicut continetur in Originali: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *ſub Everwichſc.* *m.* 2. *b. in imo.*

(*q*) Johannes Molle, *and ſeven others* dant Domino Regi xl s, per ſic quod ponantur in ballio uſq, ad diem Mercurij proximum ante feſtum S. Martini. Iſti ſunt Plegij corporum & denariorum, Willelmus de Mortuo mari, Rogerus de Londonia, Robertus Blundus de Stanh. Poſtea habuerunt diem uſque ad diem Jovis proximum ſub eo ballio. *Mich. Commun.* 24. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*r*) Robertus Kokaine r c de quater xx & xiiij marcis pro Willelmo fratre ſuo, ut deliberetur a priſona. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*s*) Pro Johanne de Tywe. Idem liberavit per præceptum Regis in feſto ——, anno Regni Regis xxxij, S. de Monteforti Comiti Leyceſtriæ, illas C l per quas Hugo de la Tywe frater ipſius finem fecit cum Rege pro ſe deliberando de priſona Regis. Et ideo &c. *Ex Memor.* 35. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*t*) Thomas de Fraxino viij l x s iiij d, ut ſit ſub plevina. *Ex Memor.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b.* *Heref.*

(*u*) Simon de Lindon C marcas, quod poſſit eſſe ſub Ballio. *Ib. Rot.* 24. *a.* *Northamt.*

(*w*) Goſpatric de Novo Caſtello debet xx marcas, Ut purgaret ſe de Judicio Ferri per Sacramentum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 3. *b.* *Norhumb.*

(*x*) Godwinus Quacheband debet iiij marcas auri, Ut habeat pacem de placito Monetæ. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*y*) Rogerus de Mol. r c de C marcis argenti de Catallo ſuo; In theſauro xx marcas a Homicide (*z*). *William de Pont-Aleric*, Fined for the Like (*a*). *Ralf Havoc* Fined in two Girfals and two *Norway* Hawks, That he might have the ſame Acquittance that his Father had (*b*). *Henry* ſon of *Sewalon* gave vij marks of ſilver, To be quit of certain Oaths (*c*). *Ernald* ſon of *Eniſand* gave x marks of ſilver, To have peace touching certain men whom he had ſlain (*d*). *Robert* ſon of *Brien* gave Lx marks, To be Quit of the Judgment of the [Hot] Iron (*e*). *Robert de Harecurt* gave C marks, To be quit of a Suretyſhip (*f*). *Hugh de Chaucumbe* gave one mark, That he might be Quit of his Oath [in an Aſſize] in a caſe relating to the Abbat of St. *Alban* (*g*). And *Hugh de Verli* gave xl *s* for the like (*h*). *Ralf Briton* gave CCCC and Lxx *l* and ix *s* and v *d*, To be Diſcharged of his Accompt for the Iſſues of the Land of *Henry de Eſſex* and the Honour of *Boloigne*, which he had in his Cuſtody (*i*). *John Maltravers* gave C marks, To be Quit of a Plea in an Appeal for the Kings Peace (*k*). *Geoffrey* and *William de Tichesey*, That they might be enrolled in the Accompt of Purpreſtures, in like manner as *Odo de Tichesey* was, whoſe heirs they are (*l*). *Andrew de Crikelade* Fined in xx marks, To be Quit of the Crime for which he was arreſted together with certain Outlawed perſons, And that his Sureties might be Quit of their manucaption (*m*). *Robert de Bradley* gave xxx marks and a palfrey, To be Quit of uſurping the patronage of the Church of *Bradley* upon the King, which *Robert* and his Father had done; Which Church the King afterwards yielded to *Robert* as Parſon, To hold during his Life, of the Kings Gift (*n*). The Men of *Preſton* Fined in x marks and a palfrey, To have Peace touching a Plaint which *Theobald Walter* had brought againſt them concerning

---

marcas argenti; Et debet quater xx marcas argenti; Et CC marcas argenti facere de proficuo, ut ipſe & Fratres ſui & Homines ſui habeant pacem de homine quem occiderunt. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſcira. tit.* Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones.

(*z*) Stephanus filius Erchembaldi de x marcis argenti, pro interfectione hominis Willelmi filij Odonis. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*a*) Willelmus filius Rogeri de Ponte Alerici debet ij marcas auri, Ut habeat pacem de morte Willelmi del Rotur; Et ſi quis eum appellaverit, defendat ſe legali lege. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*b*) Radulfus Havoc debet ij Girfals & ij Accipitres Norriſcos, Ut haberet eandem quietationem quam Pater ſuus habuit. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*c*) Henricus filius Sewalon. r c de vij marcis argenti, Ut ſit quietus de ſacramentis. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*d*) Ernaldus filius Eniſand debet x marcas argenti, Ut habeat pacem de hominibus quos interfecit. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Staff.*

(*e*) Robertus filius Brieni r c de Lx marcis, pro Quietantia Judicij ferri apud Londoniam. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

Rodbertus filius Brieni r c de Lxix s & viij d, pro quietantia judicij Ferri. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

(*f*) Robertus de Harewecurt r c de C marcis, Ut ſit quietus de plegiagio Comitis Legeceſtriæ verſus Aaron Judæum. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. War. & Legerceſtr.*

(*g*) Hugo de Chaucumba r c de j marca, Ut ſit quietus de Sacramento verſus Abbatem de S. Albano; In theſ. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*h*) Hugo de Verli r c de xl s, Ut ſit quietus de Sacramento de placito terræ verſus Willelmum de Otringeham: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*i*) Radulfus Brito r c de CCCC & Lxx l & ix s & v d, Ut ſit quietus de Compoto ſuo de exitibus Terræ quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa & Honore Comitis Boloniæ dum fuit in ejus Cuſtodia. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*k*) Johannes Maltravers r c de C marcis, Ut ſit quietus de placito appellationis de Pace Domini Regis, pro qua filius ſuus ivit ad Juiſam Aquæ. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*l*) Galfridus & Willelmus de Ticheſeia [debent] vj l & ix s & ix d, Ut inrotulentur in compoto propreſturarum, ſicut Odo de Ticheſeia inrotulatus fuit, cujus hæredes ipſi ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. Kent.*

(*m*) Andreas de Crikelade r c de xx marcis, Ut replegietur. Sed poſtea recordatum eſt per Willelmum Briewerre, quod Finis ille factus fuit, per ſic ut prædictus Andreas quietus eſſet de recto pro quo dicebatur captus cum quibuſdam utlagatis; & ut Plegij ipſius eſſent quieti de plegiagio quod fecerunt. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*n*) Robertus filius Roſcelini de Bradelega r c de xxx marcis & j palefrido, Ut ſit quietus de propreſtura Advocationis Eccleſiæ de Bradelega, quam ipſe & Pater ſuus fecerunt ſuper Regem; & Rex dimiſit ei tenere Eccleſiam illam ſicut perſonæ, tenendam tota vita ſua de Dono Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Linc.*

concerning the Gibet and Gaol in *Preſton* (*o*). *Alured de Norwi* fined in a palfrey, To have the Kings Letters patent of Pardon of an Appeal and accuſation which he was charged with for the death of *Tocgieve* wife of *Osbert Wreng*, unleſs ſome perſon would appeal him by Duell. He found a ſurety for his Fine, *Peter de Stokes* (*p*). *Fulk de Oyri* gave xx marks, To be Quitt of CC marks demanded of him for the *Thirteenth*; provided, that when the King had ſpoken with the Commiſſioners of the *Thirteenth*, *Fulk* ſhould ſtand to what they Reported (*q*). *Roald Fitz-Alan* gave CC marks, To be Quitt of an Amercement laid on him for refuſing to Swear touching the *Thirteenth*, and to have the Caſtle of *Richemunt* whereof he was diſſeiſed for That cauſe, and to have the Kings Letters Patent to Diſtrain the Knights of *Richemunt* to Do their Caſtle-gard (*r*). *Euſtace* Parſon of *Ludenham* Fined in xv marks, To have Peace touching a Dyke which he had cauſed to be made in form of a Saltier (*s*). *Thomas Croc* gave xx marks, To have the Kings Peace and Pardon for coming to an Accord upon the Appeal he had brought for his Fathers Death (*t*). *Henry la Martre* gave Lx marks, To be Quit of the Treſpaſs of being Found in the Kings Foreſt with Leveriers and beating the Kings Foreſters *&c* (*u*). *Adam le Ape* gave xx marks, To be Quit for having ſet Traps in his Wood (*w*), And *Robert* the *Smith* gave half a mark, for making the Traps (*x*). *Gilbert de Bailloel* gave x marks, To be Quit of the Treſpaſs of bearing a Bow in the Foreſt (*y*). *William Blund* gave ij Hawks, To be Quit of a Former Fine (*z*). *Robert de Burun* gave x marks, To be Quit for not having his Man *Blackoker* forth coming to ſtand to Right (*a*). Maſter *Culumb* was amerced C marks, for taking fourſcore and eight cheverons in the foreſt by night. For this amercement his lands were ſeized into the Kings hands (*b*). *John* ſon of *William de Lech.* gave xxx marks and a palfrey, That he might be Quit of the Debts due to the King from *William* his Father, particularly of certain

---

(*o*) Homines de Preſton r c de x marcis & j palefrido, Pro habenda pace de Loquela quam Teobaldus Walteri habuit verſus eos de Gibetto & Gaiola in Preſton: In theſauro ix l & dimidiam marcam, Et debent j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. Lanc. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*p*) Aluredus de Norwi dubet j palefridum, pro habendis Litteris Regis patentibus, de pace de appello & retto unde rettatus fuit de morte Tocgieue uxoris Osberti Wreng de Claihangre, niſi aliquis per duellum eum appellare voluerit; & per pleg[iagium] Petri de Stokes. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Joh. Rot.* 15. *a. m.* 1.

(*q*) Fulco de Oyri debet xx marcas, Ut de CC marcis quæ ab eo exiguntur occaſione xiij^{æ}, pacem habere permittat, ita tamen ut Rex loquatur cum Juſticiarijs xiijæ, ſuper quorum Recordum inde ſe poſuit, ad faciendum inde nihilominus quod recordati fuerint. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Linc.*

(*r*) Roaldus filius Alani debet CC marcas & iiij palefridos, Pro quietantia amerciamenti eo quod jurare noluit pro xiij^{a}, & pro habendo Caſtro de Richemunt unde diſſaiſitus fuit eadem occaſione, & pro habendis Litteris Regis Patentibus de juſticiando Milites qui Cuſtodiam debent ad Caſtrum de Richemunt, ad Cuſtodias illas faciendas. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*s*) Euſtacius Perſona de Ludenham debet xv marcas, Pro pace habenda de quodam foſſato quod fieri fecit apud Ludenham in modum Saltorij. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 11. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*t*) Tomas Croc r c de xx marcis, Pro habenda Pace & Perdonatione Regis de hoc, quod concordavit de Appellatione quam fecerat de morte Patris ſui verſus Willelmum de Witeham & Willelmum de Warengeford. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*u*) Henricus la Martre r c de Lx marcis, Ut ſit quietus de hoc quod inventus fuit in Foreſta Regis cum Leporarijs, & Foreſtarios Regis verberavit, & pro alijs tranſgreſſionibus de Foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b:*

(*w*) Adam Simia de Stappel. r c de xx marcis, Pro pace habenda de hoc quod poſuit in Boſco ſuo calcatrappas. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*x*) Robertus Faber de Odiham r c de dimidia marca, quia fecit calcatrappas. *Ib. juxt.*

(*y*) Gillebertus de Bailloel debet x marcas, Ut ſit quietus de hoc quod tulit arcum in foreſta. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a. Lanc.*

(*z*) Willelmus Blundus [debet] ij Oſturcos, Ut Rex ipſum quietum eſſe faciat de C libris, quas ei promiſit pro habendo Manerio de Heiford quod Willelmus filius Rocel. tenet, & quod idem Willelmus Blundus non habuit per Finem illum nec per eum ſtetit. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*a*) Robertus de Burun debet x marcas, Ut ſit quietus de hoc quod non potuit habere Blackoker hominem ſuum ad rectum, & ut ſit quietus de loquela ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Lankaſtria. tit. De placitis Foreſtæ per H. de Nevill.*

(*b*) Magiſter Culumb. debet C marcas, pro quatervigінti & octo cheuronibus captis noctanter. Sed non debet ſommoneri, per Finem certain Amercements incurred by his Father for Concealment of the Kings money, and for a Treſpaſs charged on him for his Autumnal Juſticeſhip (*c*). *William* Earl of *Arundell* gave Two Good *Norwey* Hawks and one Good palfrey (not in money), That he might be Quit of a certain Manucaption (*d*). The Knights and Free-tenants of of *Cumberland* gave C marks, That they might be acquitted of certain Treſpaſſes of the Foreſt (*e*).

XI. Many other Fines were wont to be made, which being of ſundry kinds, are for Methods ſake, put here under One head. For example. The perſons hereunder named Fined to the King reſpectively, for the cauſes hereafter mentioned. *Osbert Sylvain* Fined in vij marks of ſilver, That he might hold a certain Knights fee of the King *in Capite* (*f*). *John Eſturmy* Fined in xx *s*, for the like (*g*). *Anſelm* Viſcount of *Roan* Fined in half a mark of gold, That he might hold *in Capite* of the Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, certain Lands which he held of *Thomas de St. John* (*h*). *John Fitz-Walter* gave fourſcore marks of ſilver and two Deſtriers, That the Manour of *Etton* might Geld at Six Hides (*i*). The Burgeſſes of *Lincoln* gave CC marks of ſilver and four of gold, That they might hold their City of the King *in Capite* (*k*). *William de Hocton* gave x marks of gold, That he might have to wife the Widow of *Geoffrey de Fauarc.* with her Land, And the Cuſtody of her ſon till he might be Knighted; And that afterwards the ſaid Son might hold the ſaid Land of the ſaid *William* (*l*). *Agnes de Belfago* Fined in xxxv marks of ſilver, Becauſe her ſon went over to the Earl of *Flanders* (*m*). The Abbot of St. *Edmund* Fined in xxv marks of ſilver, That he might have again the Manour which he gave to *Richard* ſon of *Walchelin* (*n*). *Baldwin* ſon of *William* Fined in xx *s*, For Reſpiting his Man *Edward* touching a Homicide (*o*). *William de Buiſſey* gave xvj *l* and a mark, For a Partition of *Walter Eſpecs* Land (*p*). *Joldewin* ſon of *Savary* gave L marks, For a Convention

---

Finem ſubſcriptùm. Magiſter Culumb. debet L marcas, pro habenda quietantia de C marcis de amerciamento Foreſtæ, & pro habendis redditibus ſuis, unde fuit diſſaiſitus pro eodem ammerciamento. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 14. *b.* *Everwicſcira.* *tit.* De placitis Foreſtæ.

(*c*) Johannes filius Willelmi de Lech. r c de xxx marcis & j palefrido, Ut ſit quietus de debitis Willelmi patris ſui quæ exigebantur per Summonitionem Scaccarij de amerciamentis in quæ pater ejus incidit pro concelamento denariorum Regis, & pro tranſgreſſione ei impoſita de Juſticiaria ſua Autumpnali dum Rex fuit in Hibernia. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Not. & Dereb.*

(*d*) Willelmus Comes Arundelliæ debet ij bonos oſtur. Norr. & j bonum palefridum, non in denarijs, ut ſit Quietus de plegiagio. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Sudſexia.*

(*e*) Milites & libere tenentes de Comitatu de Cumberland [debent] C marcas, Ut ſint quieti de tranſgreſſionibus foreſtæ ejuſdem Comitatus & alijs. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Nova Oblata.*

(*f*) Osbertus Sylvanus r c de vij marcis argenti, Ut teneat in Capite de Rege feodum j Militis quod fuit Willelmi filij Gaufridi. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 1. *b.* *Not. & Derb.*

(*g*) Johannes Eſturmit r c de xx s, pro xl ſolidatis terræ tenere de Rege in Capite. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.* *Wilt.*

(*h*) Anſelmus Vic. Roth. r c de dimidia marca auri, Ut teneat in Capite de Epiſcopo Wintonienſi terras quas tenuit de Thoma de Sancto Johanne. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.* *Bercheſcira.*

(*i*) Johannes filius Walteri r c de quater xx marcis argenti & ij Dextrarijs, Ut Manerium de Ettona geldet amodo pro vj Hidis. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*k*) Burgenſes de Lincolia r c de CC marcis argenti & iiij marcis auri, Ut teneant Civitatem de Rege in Capite. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Hoctona r c de x marcis auri, pro uxore Gaufridi de Fauarc., habere in uxorem cum terra ſua & filium ſuum habere in cuſtodia donec poſſit eſſe Miles, & poſtea idem filius tenere terram illam de eodem Willelmo. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*m*) Agnes de Belfago r c de xxxv marcis argenti, quia filius ſuus perrexit ad Comitem Flandriæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.* *Nortf.*

(*n*) Abbas de S. Edmundo r c de xxv marcis argenti, Ut rehabeat Manerium quod dederat Ricardo filio Walchelini. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.* *Sudf.*

(*o*) Baldewinus filius Willelmi r c de xx s, pro reſpectu Eduardi hominis ſui de homine quem occidit. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.* *Deveneſc.*

(*p*) Willelmus de Buiſſeio r c de xvj l & xiij s & iiij d, Pro terra Walteri Eſpec partienda; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

tion touching Land (*q*). *William de Nevill* gave x marks, That a Convention touching Land, made between him and the Abbot of *Hulme*, might be kept (*r*). *William de Caiſnei* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, gave x *l*, That his Accompt might be delayed (*s*); *John de Merlebergh* xxxv marks, and *Mahumet* v marks, for a Duell (*t*); *William de Sixteendale* (or *Sezevals*) fourſcore pounds, for having deflowred a woman by force (*u*); *Laurence* the prieſt xx marks, for gelding a man (*w*). The County of *Devon* gave C marks by way of *Donum*, That they might be favourably dealt-with (*x*); The Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* paid xxvij marks and half a mark for the Five hundreds and half-hundred of St. *Etheldred*, That they might be Peaceably Heard (*y*); And x marks for the hundreds of *Brodcroſs* and *Galho*, for the like (*z*); And C *s* for the hundred and half-hundred of *Mithesford*, for the like (*a*). The Wapentake of *Waleſcroft* and other Wapentakes, ſeverally Fined, That they might be peaceably heard (*b*). The County of *Northumberland* Fined in xxx marks *de promiſſo*, That the Verdict of the County might be freely heard (*c*). The whole County of *Stafford* fined in v *s* ix *d*, That they might not be queſtioned or moleſted (*d*). *Ralf de Cahaignes* gave v marks, That his Catalls might be ſold for a juſt price (*e*); *Stephen* the *Chamberlain* and *William de Hage* v marks, For giving ſeiſin to *Lambert de Tuit* whom they unjuſtly diſſeiſed (*f*): *William de Friſton* x marks, for a Duell that was Joined and Adjudged in his Court for a Theft (*g*): The Town of *Haltebarge* ij marks, For a Royal Fiſh which they took without licence and Concealed

---

(*q*) Joldewinus filius Savarici r c de L marcis, pro Conventione terræ; In perdonis, per breve Regis, eidem Joldewino L marcæ, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Suthſexa.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Novilla debet x marcas, Ut Conventio terræ facta inter ipſum & Abbatem de Hulmo ſit ſtabilis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Caiſnei] r c de x l, pro mora Compoti ſui: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Norfolch & Suthf.*

(*t*) Johannes de Merleberga r c de xxxv marcis, pro Duello. Mahumet r c de v marcis pro Duello. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Wilteſcira.*

(*u*) Willelmus de Sextenedal r c de quater xx l, pro muliere vi fututa; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet C marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Everwicſcira. Mag. Rot. anni* 8^{i} *deeſt.*

Willelmus de Sezevals r c de L iij l & vij s & viij d, pro muliere vi oppreſſa; In theſauro xxiiij l, Et debet xxix l & vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Everwicſc.*

(*w*) Laurentius presbiter r c de xx marcis pro homine ementulato; In thaſauro vij marcas, & debet xiij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Surreia.*

(*x*) N. P. & N. C. per Abbatem de Hyda, & Ricardum Barr., & Ogerum filium Ogeri, & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis de Dono Comitatus, Ut benigne tractetur. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvij marcis & dimidia, de v hundredis & dimidio Sanctæ Ædelretæ, ut poſſent audiri ſine occaſione. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norf. & Sutf.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Brodercroſs & Galho hundred., Ut pacifice audirentur. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Mithesford hundredo & dimidio, Ut audirentur ſine occaſione. *Ib. eod. tit.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxx s & v d de Waleſcroft Wapentaco, Ut pacifice audiantur. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxiij s & iij d de Hawardeſho wapentaco, Ut pacifice tractentur; *And others for the like.* Welle Wapentac debet ij marcas, Ut ſine occaſione audiatur. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Linc.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de xl *s* de Nes Wapentagio, Ut pacifice tractentur. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Graſho Wapentagio, ut ſine occaſione audiantur. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. The like for other Wapentakes*; *Ib.*

(*c*) Idem Vic. r c de xxx marcis de promiſſo Comitatus, Ut libere audiatur veredictum Comitatus: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norhumb.*

(*d*) Totus Comitatus Staffordiæ r c de v s & ix d, ne occaſionetur: In th. l, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. Staff.*

(*e*) Radulfus de Cahaignes r c de v marcis, Ut pecuniæ ſuæ juſto pretio vendantur. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Dorſeta & Sumerſ.*

(*f*) Stephanus Cam. & Willelmus de Hage r c de v marcis, Pro facienda ſaiſina Lamberto de Tuſit quem diſſaiſaverunt ſine judicio. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

(*g*) Willelmus de Friſton r c de x marcis, Pro Duello Concordato & Judicato in Curia ſua de latrocinio vaccæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*h*) Villata

cealed (*b*) : *Robert* ſon of *Hulf* vij *l* ij *s* ix *d*, for making Fine (or accord) with *Ralf de Brummore* whom he had wounded (*i*). *William de Ware* and others Fined reſpectively, That their Chatells and Houſes might not be burnt (*k*). *William de Horberie* gave xl *s*, That his Stepmother might have no more than her Reaſonable Dower (*l*). *Osbert Luvel* Fined in vj marks, That the Teſtimony of the Neighbourhood and of the County concerning him might be Heard (*m*). The Burgeſſes of *Norhampton* Fined in CC marks, To hold their Town *in Capite* of the King (*n*). *Richard de Flet* Fined in C marks, That his Daughter might be delivered from *Ralf de Candos*, who ſaid he had eſpouſed her (*o*). *Simon de Kyme* Fined in v marks, For wageing Duell for the Land of *Baenburc*, after he had acknowledged to the King that he had not Right to it (*p*). *Robert de Vallibus* Fined in Fourſcore and ten marks, For letting Priſoners eſcape out of his cuſtody with his privity, And for ſuffering, whilſt he was Sheriff, the Old Money to be current after the General Prohibition (*q*). *Reginald de Seinesbery* Fined in ix *l* & xij *d*, For refuſing [to Marry] the Daughter of *Haſculf Muſard* (*r*). The Burgeſſes of *Briſtou* Fined in C *l*, For not coming to meet the Juſtices, as they ought to have done (*s*). *Ralf de Cornhell* Fined in C *l*, That the King would cauſe his Accompt to be received without Anger and Diſpleaſure (*t*). *Michael de Sturton* Fined in C *s*, To have a Writ that he might not be diſtrained for the Debt for which he was Surety, whilſt the Principal Debtor had whereof to be diſtrained (*u*); *Geoffrey de Dene* in iij marks, To have his Bailywick viewed, to ſee whether it was well kept or not (*w*); and the Lady of *Blakeney* in ij marks, That the Kings Colliers might be removed from her Bailywick (*x*). The Community of *Grimesby* Fined in x marks, For putting a woman upon the Tumbrell unjuſtly (*y*). *Simon de Bedford* Fined in x marks

---

(*b*) Villata de Haltebarge r c de ij marcis, Pro Craſſo piſce quem ceperunt ſine licentia, & celaverunt. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) Robertus filius Hulf r c de vij l & ij s & ix d, pro fine quem fecit cum Radulfo de Brummora quem vulneravit. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.Ханteſc.*

(*k*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C s pro fine Willelmi de Wara parcarij, pro catallis & domibus ſuis ne incenderentur : In th. l, Et Q. e. *The like, of Osbert de Wara, and Nicholas the Clerk. Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Horberia r c de xl s, Ut Noverca ſua non habeat Doarium niſi rationabile. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*m*) Osbertus Luvel reddit compotum de vj marcis ut teſtimonium Viciniæ & Comitatus de eo audiatur. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

(*n*) Burgenſes de Norhanton r c de CC marcis, Pro habenda villa ſua in Capite de Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhanteſcira.*

(*o*) Ricardus de Flet debet C marcas, Ut filia ſua ſit deliberata de Radulfo de Candos, qui dicebat ſe eam deſponſaſſe. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Nordfolch & Sudfolch.*

(*p*) Simon filius Philippi de Kyma r c de v marcis, Quia cum cognoviſſet Regi ſe non habere rectum in terra de Baenburc, poſtmodum de eadem terra invadiavit Duellum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.* [*And, Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Lincollſcira.*]

(*q*) Robertus de Vallibus r c de quater xx & x marcis, Quia cognovit priſones evaſiſſe de Cuſtodia ſua, Et quia, cum eſſet Vicecomes, ſuſtinuit curſum Veteris Monetæ poſt Generalem Prohibitionem. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a. Cumberland.*

(*r*) Reginaldus de Seinesberia debet ix l & xij d, Quia renuit filiam Haſculfi Muſard. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Gloëceſtreſcira.*

(*s*) Burgenſes de Briſtou debent C l, Quia non venerunt contra Juſtic. ſicut debuerunt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Gloëceſtreſcira; De Placitis Roberti Marmiun & Sociorum ejus.*

(*t*) Radulfus de Cornhell [debet] C l, Ut Rex faciat recipi compotum ſuum de Debitis & Rebus Henrici fratris ſui, ſine ira & indignatione. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*u*) Michael de Sturton debet C s, Pro habendo brevi quod ipſe non diſtringatur de debito unde Plegius eſt verſus Lumbardum Judæum Wintoniæ, dum Radulfus Luvel qui Debitor eſt habet unde poſſit diſtringi. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*w*) Galfridus de Dene r c de iij marcis, Ut baillia ſua videatur ſine occaſione, ſi fuerit bene cuſtodita necne. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Gloec. tit.* De Promiſſis factis per Foreſtas, per Hugonem de Nevill.

(*x*) Domina de Blakeneia r c de ij marcis, Ut Carbonarii Regis amoveantur de baillia ſua. *Ib. juxt. eodem tit.*

(*y*) Communa de Grimesbi [debet] x marcas, pro foemina injuſte poſita ſuper Tumberell[um]. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *a. Linc.*

(*z*) Simon

marks and j Chaſcur, That he might be Inlawed, and might ſtand to Right if any one would impeach him for the Death of *G. de Spondon* (*z*). *Hugh de Nevill* gave xx marks, for a New years Gift (*a*). The Men of *Newcaſtle* upon *Tine* gave xl marks and ij Palfreys, For the Kings Welcome (*b*). The Citizens of *London* gave CCC *l* for a New years Gift (*c*). *Brian de Liſle* gave C *l*, for the Kings Welcome from *Poictou* (*d*). The Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* gave the King x marks *in ultimo tranſitu ſuo per villam ſuam* (*e*). The Biſhop of *Norwich* Fined in C marks, For delivering to the King in the preſence of others, a certain Ring ſet with an Emerald which the King had committed to him, And in two Palfreys for a Crane (*f*). *Henry de Weſtcourt* and *Richard de Eſtland* gave x Marks, To have two pair of Letters Patent made to them of Pardon of Outlary and Abjuration (*g*). The Biſhop of *Ely* gave xij Dogs out of his Kennel and one Limer, For reſtoring to *William de Copmaneford* his Lands and other things, whereof he was diſſeiſed on the account of *Hicche* the Biſhops Huntſman, who was taken in the Kings Foreſt, and let-go by *William* as it was ſaid; And for Pardoning the Treſpaſs charged on the Biſhop and his Huntſman (*h*). The Abbot of *Ramſey* Fined in ij Palfreys, To have the Archbiſhop of *Nazareth*, who ſojourned at *Ramſey*, removed from thence (*i*). *Nigell de Alebi* gave v marks, That he might be ſuffered to take on him the Habit of Religion (*k*). *William de Braioſa* gave C marks for *Robert de Ruſſoc* and his wife, for the like (*l*). *Hugh Hakepetit* Fined in xlv marks, That he might enter into Religion (*m*). *Henry de Clinton* Fined in v marks, That *William Fitz-William* might be diſtrained to Do him right in Homages and Reliefs for the Free tenement which he held of him (*n*). *Simon de Ribbeford* Fined in x marks, That he might not go beyond-ſea to *Roger de Toni*, to render the accompt demanded of him by *Roger*

(*z*) Simon de Bedeford r c de x marcis & j Chaſcur, Ut Inlagatus ſit, & ſtet recto ſi quis verſus eum loqui voluerit de morte prædicti G. [de Spondon]; In theſauro liberavit x marcas, & iij marcas pro Chaſcur, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 20. a. Lanc.*

(*a*) Hugo de Nevill debet xx marcas, quas promiſit Regi de Dono Novi anni. *Mag. Rot. 3. J. Rot. 5. b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*b*) Homines de Novo Caſtello ſuper Tinam r c de xl marcis & ij palefridis, pro bono Adventu Regis. *Ib. Rot. 18. a. Norhumb. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*c*) Idem [Cives Londoniæ] r c de CCC l de Dono Novi anni; In Theſauro nichil, Et in perdonis ipſis Civibus CCC l, per recordum G. filij Petri, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 5. b. Lond.*

(*d*) Brianus de Inſula r c de C l, pro beneadventu Regis de Pictavia. *Mag. Rot. 12. J. Rot. 2. a.*

(*e*) *Cl. 36. H. 3. m. 4. This Fine was demanded of them by Summonce of the Exchequer.*

(*f*) Epiſcopus Norwicenſis debet C marcas, Quia tradidit Regi unum Anulum cum ſmaragdo, quem Rex ei tradiderat, coram alijs; & ij palefridos pro quadam grue. *Mag. Rot. 4. J. Rot. 8. b. Norf. & Sudf. tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*g*) Henricus de Weſtcour & Ricardus de Eſtlande r c de x marcis, Pro habendis duabus paribus Litterarum de Perdonatione eis facta de Utlagaria & abjuratione Terræ. *Ib. Rot. 7. a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*h*) Epiſcopus Elienſis debet xij canes de Mota & j Limerum, Per ſic quod Rex reddidit Willelmo de Copmaneford terras ſuas & alia unde diſſaiſitus fuit occaſione Hicche Venatoris ipſius Epiſcopi capti in foreſta Regis & dimiſſi per eundem Willelmum ut dicitur; Et ſimiliter pro perdonatione illius exceſſus quem Rex habuit verſus ipſum Epiſcopum & Venatorem ſuum. *Ib. Rot. 10. a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*i*) Abbas de Rameſeia debet ij Palefridos, Pro amovendo de Rameſeia Archiepiſcopo de Nazareth qui ibi perhendinavit. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 1. a. Cantebriggſcira & Hunt.*

(*k*) Nigellus de Alebi r c de v marcis, Ut liceat ei transferre ſe ad habitum Religionis. *Ib. Rot. 3. a. War. & Leirceſt.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Braioſa r c de C marcis, Per ſic quod Robertus de Ruſſoc & uxor ſua, appellati de membris ſuis, poſſint habitum Religionis ſuſcipere. *Ib. Rot. 4. b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*m*) Hugo Hakepetit debet xlv marcas, ut poſſit ſe reddere Religioni; per plegiagium Nicolai de Meriet, qui recognovit quod inde plegius fuit & quod inde debet reſpondere. De quibus debet reddere per annum xxx marcas. *Mag. Rot. 4. Joh. Rot. 7. b. m. 1.*

(*n*) Henricus de Clinton debet v marcas, Ut Willelmus filius Willelmi diſtringatur ad faciendum eidem Henrico id quod facer, debet de libero tenemento quod de eo tenete in Homagijs & Relevijs. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 7. b. Buk. & Bed.*

(*o*) Simon

Roger (*o*). *William Briewerre* Fined in one Palfrey for *Peter de Maillai*, For hurting one of the Kings Dogs (*p*): *Robert* of *Roan* in x marks, That the King would pardon him his Flight and Outlary for the Death of *Sewhale*, provided he made his peace with the Kindred of the perſon ſlain (*q*): The Earl of *Leiceſter* in one Tonell of Wine of *Auxerres*, For putting the Seal to a Concord (*r*): *Henry de Nevill* Fined in xv marks, That the King would not ſuffer the Soke-men who held of *Henry*, to ſell any of the Lands they held of him, to his Diſheriſon, or whereby he might loſe his Services (*s*): *Ranulf de Mahurdin* in xl *s*, That a Partition might not be made of the Land of *William de Mahurdin*, which *Ranulf* held of the King by Serjeanty (*t*): *Robert de Lega* in one Palfrey, That a Partition might not be made between *Flandrina* his wife and *Avia* her ſiſter (*u*). *Gerard de Canvill* and *Fulk de Oyri* Fined in CCC marks, That the King would cauſe the Marſh between the Waters of *Spalding* and *Tid* to be perambulated by Good men, by the Perch and Cord; So that each Hundred There might have what belonged to them according to the quantity of their Carues (*w*). The Abbat of St. *Auſtin* at *Canterbury* Fined in xx marks, To have a perambulation of the Bounds between the Barony of St. *Auſtin*, and the Barony of the Archbiſhoprick and of the Prioury of *Canterbury*, and between the other neighbouring Baronies (*x*). *Nicolas de Stutevill* Fined in xx marks, That Twelve Knights might be choſen to make perambulation between the Kings Foreſt and *Nicolas*'s Foreſt (*y*). *Roger* ſon of *Godfrey* gave a mark, That the manucaptors of *Herbert* might be ſummoned before the King to produce him (*z*). *Julian de Swadefeld* profered C marks and vj Palfreys, That a Fine made between him and *William de Curton* by Chirograph and Accord of Duell, touching one Knights Fee and a half, might be holden (*a*). *Oliver de Haſeley* Fined in fourſcore marks, for an Oath whereof he was accuſed; and eleven others in their reſpective ſumms, for the ſame cauſe (*b*). The Biſhop of *Wincheſter*

(*o*) Simon de Ribbeford r c de x marcis, Ne transfretet ad Rogerum de Toni, ad reddendum compotum quem ab eo exigit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Wirceſtr.*

(*p*) Willelmus Briewerre debet j Palefridum pro Petro de Maillai, Pro Cane Regis læſo. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Sudhant.*

(*q*) Robertus Rothom. debet x marcas, Per ſic quod Rex ei perdonet Fugam & Utlageriam quam fecit pro morte Sewhale; ita tamen quod faciet pacem cum parentibus interfecti. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Kent.*

(*r*) Comes Leirceſtriæ debet j Tonellum vini Aucerr., Pro apponendo Sigillo Concordiæ factæ inter ipſum & Epiſcopum Linc. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*s*) Henricus de Nevill r c de xv marcis, Ita quod Rex non permittat Homines ſuos Sokemannos qui de eo tenent, quod aliquid vendant de terris quas tenent de eodem Henrico, ad exhæredationem ſuam, per quod ipſe ſervitium ſuum amittat. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Linc.*

(*t*) Rannulfus de Mahurdin debet xl s, Ne Partitio fiat de Terra quæ fuit Willelmi de Mahurdin, quam ipſe tenet de Rege per Serjanteriam, eo quod ipſe in uxorem habet Primogenitam filiam ejuſdem Willelmi. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Heref.*

(*u*) Robertus de Lega r c de j Palefrido, Ut Partitio fiat inter Flandrinam uxorem ejus & Aviem ſororem ejus, de Libero tenemento quod fuit Johannis Malduit. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 17. *b. Sudhant.*

(*w*) Gerardus de Canvill & Fulco de Oyri debent CCC marcas, Ut Rex faciat perambulare per percam & cordam & per legales homines totum Mariſcum inter aquas de Spalding & Tid; ita quod unicuiq; hundredo tradatur quod ad eum pertinet ſecundum quantitatem carucatarum quas habent. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Lincollſcira.*

(*x*) Abbas S. Auguſtini [debet] xx marcas, Pro habenda Perambulatione de Rectis Diviſis inter Baroniam S. Auguſtini, & Baroniam Archiepiſcopatus, & Prioratus Cantuariæ, & inter alias vicinas Baronias. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Kent.*

(*y*) Nicolaus filius Nicolai de Stutevill debet xx marcas, quod xij Milites de Ridel' eligantur & de Pikeringlith faciant diviſas & perambulationes inter Foreſtam Regis & Foreſtam ipſius Nicolai. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*z*) Rogerus filius Godefridi debet j marcam, Ut Plegij Hereberti qui liberatus fuit a Priſona Regis, ſummoneantur coram Rege ad habendum ipſum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Lanc. Nova Oblata.*

(*a*) Julianus de Swadefeld [debet] C marcas & vj Palefridos, Per ſic quod Finis factus per Cyrographum & per finem Duelli, inter ipſum & Willelmum de Curton, de feodo j Militis & dimidij cum pertinentijs in Elingeham, coram Juſtic. Regis, teneatur. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*b*) Oliverus de Haſelea r c de quater xx marcis, de fine ſuo pro Sacramento unde calump-

CHAP. XIII.

cheſter Fined in one Tonell of Good Wine, For not putting the King in mind of giving a Girdle to the Counteſs of *Albemarle* (*c*): *Alured de Lincoln* in C *l*, That he might not go over into *Poictou* (*d*): *Robert de Vaux* in Five of the Beſt Palfreys, That the King would hold his peace touching *Henry Pinels* Wife (*e*): The Men of *Branton* in x *l*, That *Robert de Sechevill* might not Diſtrain them to Do to him any other Cuſtoms than they uſed to Do whilſt they were in the Kings hand (*f*): *James de Poterne* Fined in C marks, For giving leave to *Euſtace de Veſci* and *Richard de Unfrawvill* to come to an Accord touching an Appeal, without the Kings Licence (*g*). The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* Fined in CCC Lampreys, That they might not be diſtrained to Find the Priſoners of *Poictou* with neceſſaries, unleſs they would do it of their own accord (*h*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in C *l*, To have *Adam* for their Mayor as long as the King pleaſed and *Adam* ſerved him well (*i*). The Men of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet* ſhires Fined in M and CC marks, To be Quit of C marks which uſed to be demanded at the Exchequer for the Increment of the ſaid Counties; And that the King would appoint them a Sheriff from amongſt themſelves, who ſhould be Reſident in thoſe Counties (any perſon except *William Briewerre* and His); That the perſon whom the King appointed to be their Sheriff, ſhould be Sheriff as long as the King pleaſed and the Sheriff Served well; And that, when the King would remove him, another might be appointed in like form (*k*). *William de Cyrinton* Fined in one good hautein falcon, That his ſon Maſter *Odo* might have the cuſtody of the church of *Cyrinton* (*l*). The Men of *Spalding*, *Pincebeck*, and *Muleton* gave iij palfreys, That the Juſtices of the Common Bench might not ſuffer the Priour of *Spalding* to convict them, by a Jury, of Servile cuſtomes; the ſame being contrary to the Aſſiſe and Law of *England* (*m*). The

calumpniatus eſt; In Theſauro xj marcas, Et debet Lxix marcas; Willelmus filius Elyæ r c de xx marcis pro eodem. Johannes de Oilli r c de L marcis pro eodem; *And Nine perſons more fined in their reſpective Summs*, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Oxeneſ.*

(*c*) Epiſcopus Wintonienſis [debet] j Tonellum vini Boni, Quia non reduxit ad memoriam Regis de Zona danda Comitiſſæ de Albemar. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*d*) Aluredus de Lincolia r c de C l, Eo quod non debeat transfretare in Pictaviam cum Eudone de la Jaile & Galfrido de Nevill; ita quod ſi Rex vel transfretare vel Magnam Flotam mittere voluerit, ipſe Aluredus transfretabit ſe altero. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſete.*

(*e*) Robertus de Vallibus debet quinq; Optimos Palefridos, Ut Rex taceret de Uxore Henrici Pinel. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Cumbr.*

(*f*) Homines de Branton r c de x l, Ut Robertus de Sechevilleos non diſtringat ad faciendum ei alias Conſuetudines quam Regi facere conſueverunt dum fuerunt in manu ſua; In Theſ. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Devoneſcira.*

(*g*) Jacobus de Poterne r c de C marcis, Quia dedit licentiam Euſtacio de Veſci & Ricardo de Unfranvilla, concordare ſe de Appello facto inter eos, ſine licentia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Wilteſchira. James de Poterne was at That time a Juſtice Itinerant in Wiltſhire, Ib. Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*h*) Burgenſes Gloeceſtriæ debent CCC Lampridas, Per ſic quod non diſtringantur ad inveniendum Priſonibus de Pictavia neceſſaria, niſi id gratis facere voluerint. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*i*) Cives Lincolliæ r c de C l, pro habendo Adam Majorem quamdiu Regi placuerit & ei bene ſervierit: In Theſauro Lxxv l, Et debent xxv l. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*k*) Homines de Comitatibus Dorſetæ & Sumerſetæ r c de M & CC marcis, pro habenda quietantia inperpetuum de C marcis quæ exigi ſolebant ad Scaccarium de cremento prædictorum Comitatuum; Et quod Rex conſtituat eis Vicecomitem de ſeipſis, talem qui reſidens ſit in Comitatibus illis, excepto Willelmo Briewerre, & ſuis; ita quod ille quem eis Vicecomitem Rex conſtituerit, ſit Vicecomes quamdiu Regi placuerit & bene ſervierit; Et cum Rex illum removere voluerit, alium ſub eadem forma eis præficiet: In theſauro CC marcas, Et debent M marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Cyrinton debet j falconem halteinum bonum, Ut Magiſter Odo filius ſuus habeat cuſtodiam Eccleſiæ de Cyrinton. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(*m*) Homines Prioris de Spaulling de Pincebec & de Muleton debent iij palefridos, Ut Juſticiarij de Banco non permittant Priorem de Spaulling convincere eos de ſervilibus conſuetudinibus per juratam; quia hoc eſt contra aſſiſam & conſuetudinem Angliæ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10 *b. Lincolneſira.*

(*n*) Homines

The Men of the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* gave CC marks, To have *Roger de la Forde* for their Sheriff (*n*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in MM marks, For an Exceſs or Treſpaſs (*o*). *Margaret Fitz-Roger* Fined in M *l*, To have ſeiſin of all her Inheritance whereof her Husband dyed ſeiſed; That ſhe might have Right in the Kings Court for her Inheritance whereof her Father dyed ſeiſed, and for all her Inheritance which her Husbands aliened to others; That ſhe might not be diſtrained to Marry; That ſhe might be Quit all the days of her Life of her Fathers Debts to the *Jews*; And that ſhe might have her Dower, in caſe her Son refuſed to give it her (*p*). The Citizens of *London* fined in xl marks, that they might not be queſtioned for ſelling certain Cloth which was leſs than two ells within the liſts (*q*). *John* ſon of *Henry* Fined, for Leave to Eat (*r*): The Men of *Geldeford*, for Leave to go to their Own County from the Army of *Bedford* (*s*): *Ralf Gernun*, That he might hold peaceably the Cloſe which he had made in his Park, out of his void ground where no man had right of commoning (*t*): and *John Blancbully*, To have the Kings Great Ship called *the Queen* during his Life; Rendring to the King L marks yearly (*u*). The City of *London* gave xv Casks of Wine, *pro faciendo recordo* within their City (*w*). The Citizens of *Wincheſter* gave Lx *s*, That the Draperie might be removed from the *Mint* into the *High ſtreet* (*x*). *Bartholomew Fitz-William* gave v marks, To have Reſpite for taking of Knighthood (*y*). *Thomas de Moleton* and ſeveral others Fined for Reſpite of Knighthood (*z*). It was alſo uſual to ſet amercements upon men for not taking of Knighthood after Summonce made for that purpoſe. *Richard de Hederſete*

(*n*) Homines de Comitatibus de Dorſete & Sumerſete debent CC marcas, pro habendo Rogero de la Forde in Vicecomitem. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.* Rogerus de Forda *was Sheriff at this time*; *Ib.*

(*o*) Cives Lincoliæ r c de MM marcis, per quas Finem fecerunt pro Exceſſu ſuo; In Theſauro M & CC & quater xx & viij l & vj s & viij d, per manum Vicecomitis, Et debent xlv l. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*p*) Margareta quæ fuit uxor Roberti filij Rogeri [debet] Mille libras, Pro habenda ſaiſina de tota hæreditate ſua, de qua prædictus Robertus vir ſuus fuit ſaiſitus die quo obijt; Ita tamen quod ſtet recto, ſi quis verſus eam loqui voluerit; Retento in manu Regis Caſtro de Norwiz quamdiu Regi placuerit: Et per ſic quod habeat jus in Curia Regis de hæreditate ſua quam pater ſuus habuit die quo obijt, & de tota hæreditate ſua quam viri ſui alijs dederunt: Et per ſic quod non diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam: Et per ſic quod omnibus diebus vitæ ſuæ quieta ſit de debitis Judæorum, quæ Pater ſuus debuit Judæis in vita ſua: Et quod habeat Dotem ſuam ſecundum conſuetudinem Regni Angliæ, ſi filius ſuus eam ei dare noluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Norf. & Sudfolch.*

(*q*) Cives Londoniæ [debent] xl marcas, ne occaſionentur de Burellis ſuis vendendis, continentibus infra liſtas minus quam duas ulnas. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*r*) Johannes filius Henrici r c de iiij m. pro Licentia comedendi: In Theſauro ij m., Et debet ij m. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everw.*

(*s*) Nova Oblata: Homines de Geldeford r c de xl s, pro habenda licentia eundi verſus partes ſuas ab exercitu Bedefordiæ: In Theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi in garderoba ſua per Walterum de Kirkham xl s, per breve Regis, & Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Surreya.*

(*t*) Radulfus Gernun debet xx s, Pro habendo in pace Clauſo ſuo quod fecit in Parco ſuo, de terra ſua lucrabili ubi nemo habet communam. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Eſſex & Hertf. in dorſo.*

(*u*) Johannes Blancbully [debet] L marcas, pro Magna Navi Regis quæ vocatur Regina habenda tota vita ſua, per L marcas Regi reddendas per annum; Et CL marcas pro eadem de tribus annis præteritis. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Sudhampt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Civitas Londoniæ [debet] xv dolia vini, pro faciendo recordo infra Civitatem ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Cives Wintoniæ r c de Lx s, ut Draperia quæ eſt in Monetaria removeatur uſq; magnum vicum, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xxix. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. m.* 1.

(*y*) Bartholomæus filius Willelmi [debet] v marcas, pro habendo reſpectu de Militia. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. m.* 1. *Norf. & Suff.*

(*z*) Thomas filius Lamberti de Moleton finem fecit cum Rege per dimidiam marcam auri quam ſolvit in Garderoba Regis, pro reſpectu habendo de ſe Milite faciendo uſq; ad Natale Domini; Et quietus eſt. *Orig.* 40. *H.* 3. *m.* 5. *There are ſeveral other Fines for reſpiting of Knighthood*; *Ib. m.* 4. & 5.

Hederſete (*a*), *John de Lodbroke* (*b*), and *William de Luton* (*c*), were ſeverally amerced for That cauſe. The form of the Summonce in this caſe may be ſeen in the Cloſe-writ directed to the Sherif of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* recited in the margin (*d*). And ſometimes the King ſeized the lands of Military Tenants, if after Summonce, they did not come to take Knighthood. So he did in the caſe of *Roger de Sumery*, *Gilbert de Sampford*, and *William de Montagu* (*e*). And in the 20th year of K. *Edward* I, the Sherif of *Kent* was commiſſioned to enquire of or ſeize the Lands of ſuch perſons as did not come to take Knighthood, and to anſwer at the Exchequer for the iſſues thereof (*f*). Again; the Kings Burgeſſes of *Colcheſter* Fined in xx marks, For the Kings Welcome, and for the Treſpaſs of uſing Falſe meaſures (*g*). *John de Burgh* gave a Hawk, To have a Charter enrolled for *Margaret* his wife (*h*). The Men of *Briſtoll* Fined to the King in MM *l*, for Contempts and Diſobediences. The King granted M *l* part thereof to *Bartholmew de Badleſmere* who had proſecuted them in the Kings name: And commands the Barons to let him have the ſame *de Dono Regis* (*i*).

XII. Concurrent Fines were, when Both parties Fined to obtain the ſame thing: Counter-Fines, when two parties Fined, One For a thing, The other Againſt it. Of Both theſe ſorts ſome inſtances may be produced. *Adelulf* the *Fleming* Fined in a mark of gold, That an Exchange made between him and *Geoffrey Bucherell* might not be in force: And *Geoffrey* Fined in C *s* for the Same (*k*). *Robert Greveſac* Fined in Lij marks of ſilver and a half, That the

Manour

(*a*) De amerciamento perdonato Ricardo de Hederſete. *Mich. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Johanne de Lodbroke. Rex perdonavit eidem Johanni xl s, ad quos amerciatus fuit coram Juſticiarijs ultimo Itinerantibus in Comitatu Warwici, pro eo quod idem Johannes non cepit arma Militaria ad mandatum Regis. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*c*) Baronibus, pro Thoma filio & hærede Willelmi de Luton. Cum celebris memoriæ Dominus E. quondam Rex Angliæ Pater Regis nunc xxviij die Aprilis anno regni ſui ſeptimo, per Litteras ſuas Patentes quas Rex inſpexit, dediſſet reſpectum Willelmo de Luton ad Arma Militaria ſuſcipienda, a prædicto xxviij die Aprilis uſq; ad finem ſeptem annorum proximo ſequencium completorum: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Thomam filium & hæredem prædicti Willelmi, de xl s quos ab eo per ſummonitionem ſcaccarij exigi faciunt, pro eo quod præfatus Willelmus pater ſuus anno regni dicti Patris Regis nunc nono, Arma Militaria non ſuſcepit, quietum eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxviij die Februarij anno primo. *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 33. *a.*

(*d*) Rex Vicecomiti Norf. & Suff. ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod, viſis literis iſtis, per totam Ballivam tuam clamari facias, quod omnes illi qui de nobis tenent in Capite feudum unius Militis vel plus, & Milites non ſunt, citra feſtum Natalis Domini anno Regni noſtri decimo nono arma capiant & ſe Milites fieri faciant, ſicut tenementa ſua quæ de Nobis tenent diligunt. Teſte Rege apud Walingford vij° die Novembris. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Singulis Vicecomitibus per Angliam. *Clauſ.* 19. *H.* 3. *m.* 25. *dorſo.*

(*e*) Quia Rogerus de Sumery ad hoc feſtum Pentecoſtes proximo præteritum non venit ad Regem ut eum Cingulo Militiæ cingeret: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Wigorniæ, quod Honorem de Duddeleg. & alias terras ipſius Rogeri in Balliva ſua, ſine dilatione capiat in manum Regis, & eas ſalvo cuſtodiat, cum omnibus Catallis in eis inventis, Ita quod nichil inde amoveatur donec Rex aliud inde præceperit. Teſte Rege apud Wenlak vij° die Junij.

Eodem modo ſcribitur Vicecomiti Eſſex de terris Gileberti filij Johannis de Sampford, & Vicecomiti Dorſetæ de terris Willelmi filij Drogonis de Monte acuto. *Rot. Fin.* 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(*f*) Kancia. Vicecomes aſſignatur ad Inquirendum de terris & tenementis eorum qui non receperunt Arma Militaria & ad reſpondendum de exitibus a ſecundo die Januarij. *Repert. Orig. anno* 20. *Regis E. filij Regis H.*

(*g*) Burgenſes Regis de Coleceſtria finem fecerunt cum Rege per xx marcas, pro bono Adventu Regis, & pro tranſgreſſione menſurarum. *Orig.* 40. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*h*) Suſſex. Johannes de Burgo reddit ad Scaccarium j ſpervarium, pro inrotulanda una Carta pro Margareta uxore ejus. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*i*) T. Rege apud Claryndon, xx die Marcij anno duodecimo. *Paſ. Brevia.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 96. *a.*

(*k*) Adelulfus Flandr[enſis] r c de j marca auri, Ne eſcambium duraret quod fecit cum Gaufrido Bucherello; In theſauro

Lx s

Manour of *Burwardeſcote* might from That time Geld as for vj Hides of Land. And *William Girbert* in xlvij marks and a half, For the ſame cauſe (*l*). *Walter de Aencurt* Fined in xiiij marks, For a Concord: And *Maurice de Creon* in vij marks, for the ſame Concord (*m*). *William de Buiſſei* gave C marks of ſilver, That he might have a Partition of the Land of *Walter Eſpec*: And *Geoffrey de Traili* gave C marks of ſilver, That he might have a Partition of the ſame Land (*n*). The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* Fined in ninety marks, For a Concord between them and *Ailwin* the Mercer: And *Ailwin* the Mercer Fined in x marks, for the ſame Concord (*o*). *William de Liega* Fined in x *l*, For a Concord between him and *Roger de Mueles*: And *Roger de Mueles* Fined in C *s*, for the ſame Concord (*p*). *Walter de Percehaie* Fined in v marks, for the Concord of a Duell concerning Land: And *Robert de Breideſhal* in v marks, for the ſame Concord (*q*). *William Fitz-Robert* gave Lx marks, for a Fine or Concord by Duell between him and *Warner de Campanea*, touching certain Land: And *Warner de Campanea* xx marks, upon the ſame account (*r*). *Humfrey Macael* gave xv marks, For Avowing that he held certain Land of *Robert Fitz-Pierre*, which he ought to hold of the King *in Capite*: And *Robert Fitz-Pierre* xxx marks, That he might not be under the Kings Diſpleaſure upon That account (*s*). *Robert de Hertford* gave ij marks, To have Right for two hides of Land in *Hodſdon*, againſt *Alan* ſon of *William*: And *Alan* ſon of *William* ij marks, That he might not be impleaded for the ſame Land till he came to be of Full Age. It ſeems *Alan* prevailed (*t*). *Albrede Truſſebut* gave L marks, To have Right againſt *Alice Pevèrel* and her Son: And *Alice* and her Son C marks, To have Right againſt the ſaid *Albrede* (*u*). *Adam* ſon of *Norman* Fined in xviij *l* and odd, For

---

Lx s pro dimidia marca auri; Et debet dimidiam marcam auri. Gaufridus Bucherellus r c de C s, Ne eſcambium duraret quod fecit cum Adelulſo Flandrenſi; In theſauro Lx s, Et debet xl s. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*l*) Et idem Robertus [Greveſac] debet Lij marcas argenti & dimidiam, Ut Manerium de Burwardeſcota geldet amodo pro vj hidis. Willelmus Girbertus debet xlvij marcas argenti & dimidiam, Ut Manerium de Burwardeſcota geldet amodo pro vj hidis. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Berchesſcira.*

(*m*) Walterus de Aencurt r c de xiij marcis, pro Concordia. Mauricius de Creun r c de vij marcis pro eadem Concordia. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lincolia. tit.* Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones.

(*n*) Willelmus de Buiſſei r c de C marcis argenti, pro terra Walteri Eſpec partienda contra Robertum de Ros. Gaufridus de Traili r c de C marcis argenti, pro eadem terra partienda. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*o*) Burgenſes de Gloeceſtra r c de quater xx & x marcis, pro Concordia inter ipſos & Ailwinum Merciarium, In th. l, Et Q. ſunt. Ailwinus Merciarius r c de x marcis, pro eadem Concordia, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Tit. Gloec. Burgum.*

(*p*) Willelmus de Liega r c de x l, Pro Concordia inter eum & Rogerum de Mueles: Rogerus de Mueles r c de C s, Pro eadem Concordia. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*q*) Walterus de Percehaie r c de v marcis, pro Concordia Duelli de Terra: Robertus de Breideſhala debet v marcas, pro Concordia ejuſdem Duelli. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*r*) Willelmus filius Roberti r c de Lx marcis, pro fine Duelli de terra de Saxebi, inter ipſum & Warnerium de Campanea; In theſauro x marcas, Et debet L marcas. Warnerius de Campanea debet xx marcas pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Lincolſc.*

(*s*) Unfridus Machael r c de xv marcis, Quia advocavit tenere terram de Groſſebi de Roberto filio Petri, quam debuit tenere in Capite de Rege. Robertus filius Petri r c de xxx marcis, Ne habeat offenſam Regis de prædicta loquela. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*t*) De Placitis Curiæ: Petrus de Sutton r c de xxxv l & xiij s & iiij d, pro parte ſua de terra quæ fuit Radulfi filij Geroldi; Elizia filia Ærnulfi Aurifabri r c de iiij s & iiij d, pro confirmatione de terris ſuis; Robertus de Hurtford debet ij marcas, pro recto de ij hydis terræ in Hoddeſdon verſus Alanum filium Willelmi; ſed non habuit rectum; Alanus filius Willelmi r c de xxvj s & viij d, ne placitet de eadem terra donec habeat ætatem. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*u*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Albreda Truſſebut r c de L marcis, pro habendo recto de rationabili parte ſua de terra quæ fuit Matildæ de Doura, verſus Aeliz Peverell & Galfridum filium ſuum. Aelizia Peverell & Galfridus filius ejus r c de C marcis, pro habendo recto de rationabili parte ſua de Hon[ore] de Brunna, verſus prædictam Albredam.

For Marrying his Daughter to *William de Leelays* ſon: And *William de Leelay* in xxij *s* and viij *d*, For the ſame (*w*). *Otho de Tilli* Fined in xxxiij *l* and odd, That his Daughter might be given [in marriage] at the Kings Will: And *Henry del Puiſac* in vij *l* and odd, To have the Daughter of *Otho de Tilli* (*x*). *William de Beaumont* Fined in L marks, For marrying *Maurice de Barſhams* daughter, contrary to his Agreement made for marrying the daughter of *Ranulf de Gedding*: And *Maurice de Barſham* in C marks, For giving his daughter to the ſaid *William* contrary to the ſaid Agreement (*y*). The Men of *Lincoln* Fined for Leave to agree with the Men of *Grimesby* in a Plea concerning Toll: And the Men of *Grimesby* for Leave to agree with the Men of *Lincoln* in the ſame Plea (*z*). *Ranulf de Vaux* Fined, That Judgment between Him and *Robert* ſon of *Adam* might be delayed for one day: And *Robert* ſon of *Adam* Fined, That he might have his Judgment (*a*). *Walter de Baskervill* husband of *Emme de St. Lieger* Fined in L marks, To have Seiſin of her Land after her death, he having had a Child by her; And that he might not be diſſeiſed thereof without Judgment: And *Geoffrey de Longchamp* in xxv marks, To have the Land of the ſaid *Emme* his Mother, as her Right heir: But the King refuſed to accept *Walters* Fine, And gave the Seiſin to *Geoffrey* (*b*). *Nathanael de Leveland* and his ſon *Robert* Fined in Lx marks, To have the Cuſtody of the Kings Houſes at *Weſtminſter* and of the *Fliete*-priſon, which had been their Inheritance ever ſince the Conqueſt; And that they might not be hindered therein by the Counterfine of *Osbert de Longchamp* (*c*): And *Osbert de Longchamp* Fined in D marks, To have the Kings Favour, and ſeiſin of all his Lands and Chatells whereof he was diſſeiſed by the Kings Command, And to have ſeiſin of the Cuſtody of the Gaol of *London* with the appurtenanoes, and of the Cuſtody of the Kings Houſes of *Weſtminſter*; Provided, that Right be done therein in the *Kings Court*, according to the Judgment of the *Kings Court*, in caſe any one would implead him for the ſame (*d*). *William Briewerre* proferd xxx marks, To have

---

Albredam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*w*) Adam filius Norm. reddit compotum de xviij l & xvj s & viij d, pro maritanda filia ſua filio Willelmi de Leelai: Willelmus filius Hugonis de Leelay reddit compotum de xxij s & viij d, pro maritanda filia prædicti Adæ filio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) Oto de Tilli r c de xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, pro habenda Cuſtodia Nepotis ſui, & filia ſua detur ad voluntatem Regis: Henricus del Puiſac r c de vij l & vj s & viij d, pro habenda filia Otonis de Tilli; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5 *a. Everwich.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Bello Monte r c de L marcis, Quia duxit uxorem filiam Mauricij de Barſham, contra Conventionem quam fecerat de ducenda filia Rannulfi de Gedding. Mauricius de Barſham r c de C marcis, Quia dedit filiam ſuam prædicto Willelmo contra Conventionem prædictam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*z*) Homines Lincolniæ debent j Accipitrem, pro licentia concordandi cum hominibus de Grimesbi de placito de Theloneo. Homines de Grimesbi reddunt compotum de j Accipitre, pro licentia concordandi cum hominibus Lincolniæ de eodem placito; In theſauro xx s pro j Accipitre, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*a*) Et de xx s (*by the Sheriffs hand*) de Rannulſo de Vallibus, Ut Judicium inter ipſum & Robertum filium Adæ differatur per unum diem: Et de j marca de Roberto filio Adæ, pro habendo Judicio ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 17. *a. Cumb.*

(*b*) Walterus de Baskervilla r c de L marcis, Pro habenda ſaiſina Terræ Emmæ uxoris ſuæ unde ſuſcepit prolem; & quod non diſſaiſietur niſi per Judicium, unde fuit diſſaiſitus occaſione debitorum Judæorum; In Theſauro nichil; In Perdonis ipſi Waltero L marcæ, per breve Regis; Quia Rex reddidit prædictam Terram Galfrido de Longo Campo filio prædictæ Emmæ ſicuti recto hæredi, qui finivit cum Rege, pro habenda prænominata Terra, per xxv marcas, Et ſic Quietus eſt.

Galfridus de Longo Campo [debet] xxv marcas de fine ſuo quem fecit cum Rege pro habenda tota Terra quæ fuit Emmæ de Sancto Leodegario Matris ſuæ, quæ fuit uxor Walteri de Baskervilla, ſicut Rectus hæres; Per plegium Osberti de Longo Campo. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Gloweceſtr.*

(*c*) Natanael de Leveland & Robertus filius ſuus r c de Lx marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Domorum Regis de Weſtmonaſterio & Gaiolæ de Ponte de Fliete, quæ eſt hæreditas eorum a Conqueſtu Angliæ; ita quod non remaneat propter Finem Osberti de Longo Campo. *Mag. Rot.* 9 *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*d*) Osbertus de Longo Campo debet D marcas, Pro habenda gratia Regis, & ſaiſina have Seiſin of the Manour of *Foteſton* which the King gave him, and which he committed to the Cuſtody of *Henry de Secchevìlle*; And afterwards to ſtand to the Judgment of the Kings Court if any one would implead him for the ſame: And the Heirs of *Henry de Secchevìlle* proferd xl marks, To have Right againſt *William Briewerre*, or an Aſſiſe according to the Judgment of the Kings Court, for the ſaid Manour (*e*). The Abbot of *Whitby* proferd C marks, That the Burgeſſes of *Whitby* might not uſe the Liberties granted them by the Abbot and Convent of *Whitby* and confirmed by the King, till it was adjudged in the Kings Court, whether the ſaid Abbot and Convent had power to grant them thoſe Liberties or not: And the Burgeſſes of *Whitby* proferd fourſcore marks, That they might have a Confirmation of the ſaid Liberties, according to the ſaid Grant made to them thereof (*ſ*). The Abbot and Convent, as it ſeems, Prevailed (*g*). The Relict of *Ralf de Cornhull* profered CC marks and three palfreys and two Hawks, That ſhe might not be Marryed to *Godfrey de Luvein*, and that ſhe might Marry ſuch perſon as ſhe liked: And *Godfrey de Luvein* profered CCCC marks, That he might have the Land and Wife of *Ralf de Cornhull*, unleſs ſhe could ſhew a reaſon to the contrary (*h*). Maſter *Roger de St. Edmund* Fined in CCC marks, That he might have Two pair of Letters Patents; One pair to be ſent to all the Clergy of the Archdeaconry of *Richemund*, that they might receive him for Archdeacon of *Richemund* and be Intendant and Obedient to him as their Archdeacon; The other pair to be ſent to the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* and his Bailiffs, that they might Protect Maſter *Roger*, and ſecure him that no injury or violence be done to him touching his Archdeaconry, either by Clerk or Layman: And Maſter *Honorius* Counterfined in CCC marks, That he might have the Kings Letters of Protection; and might enjoy his Right in the Archdeaconry of *Richemund* (*i*). Maſter *Roger*, I ſuppoſe,

---

na omnium terrarum & catallorum de quibus diſſaiſitus fuit per præceptum Regis, Et pro habenda ſaiſina de Cuſtodia Gaiolæ de Londonia cum pertinentijs, & de Cuſtodia domorum Regis de Weſtm.; ita quod inde rectum fiat in Curia Regis ſecundum Judicium Curiæ Regis, ſi quis verſus eum inde loqui voluerit. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Kent.*

(*e*) Willelmus Briewerre debet xxx marcas, pro habenda ſaiſina Terræ de Foteſton quam Dominus Rex ei dedit ut dicit, quam dicit ſe commiſiſſe cuſtodiendam Henrico de Secchevilla; & poſtea ſtabit inde Judicio Curiæ Regis, ſi quis verſus eum inde loqui voluerit.

Baldewinus Giffardus & Jordanus de Abernun hæredes Henrici de Secchevilla [debent] xl marcas, pro habendo Recto de prædicta Terrá de Foteſton verſus prædictum Willelmum, vel Aſſiſam ſecundum Judicium Curiæ Regis. Sed debent ſummoneri in Devonia, ubi habent terras. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. War.* & *Leirceſt.*

(*ſ*) Abbas de Whitebi debet C marcas, Ut Burgenſes de Whitebi non poſſint uti Libertatibus ſibi conceſſis ab Abbate & Conventu de Whitebi, & Carta Domini Regis confirmatis, donec judicatum ſit in Curia Regis, ſi Abbas & Conventus eis dare potuerunt illas Libertates: Willelmus Clericus, & Radulfus filius Sudoſ, & Simon de Keſeburn, debent quater xx marcas, pro ſe & tota villata de Whitebi, Pro habenda Confirmatione de Libertatibus ſuis, ſicut Abbas & Monachi de Whitebi eis confirmaverunt & conceſſerunt. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*g*) Johannes Rex. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe P. Abbati de Witebi, quod Carta Ricardi de Watervill quondam Abbatis de Witebi & Conventus ejuſdem loci quam Burgenſes de Witeby habent & quæ eſt contra dignitatem Eccleſiæ de Witeby ——, non confirmabitur a nobis. Dat. 13. Januarij. *Chart.* 2. *J. m.* 16. *n.* 42. [*ex collectan. MSS Matt.* Hutton *de* Aynho *S. T. P.*]

(*h*) Relicta Radulfi de Cornhull debet CC marcas & iij palefridos & ij Accipitres, Ne ipſa maritetur Godefrido de Luvein, & quod poſſit ſe maritare cui voluerit, & pro terris ſuis habendis.

Godefridus de Luvein r c de CCCC marcis, Pro habenda terra & uxore Radulfi de Cornhull, ſi illa rationem non poterit protendere quare eum recipere non debeat; In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Godefrido CCCC marcas, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex* & *Hurtf.*

(*i*) Magiſter Rogerus de Sancto Edmundo debet CCC marcas, Pro habendis ij paribus Litterarum Regis Patentium; quarum unæ mittantur univerſo Clero de Archidiaconatu Richemundiæ quod habeant ipſum pro Archidiacono Richemundiæ, & quod ei tanquam Archidiacono ſuo ſint intendentes & obedientes; & aliæ mittantur Vicecomiti Eboraci & Baillivis ſuis quod ipſum Magiſtrum R. protegant & cuſtodiant, & non ſuſtineant ei de Archidiaconatu ſuo per clericum

poſe, prevailed (*k*). The Men of *Carlile* profered xl marks, That they might have their Town at ferm, rendring the ancient ferm and Lx *s* increment: *William de Stutevill* profered the ſame Fine and the ſame increment: And the King accepted of *Williams* profer (*l*). The Men of *Penreth* proferd v marks, That they might hold the town of *Penreth* in their own hand, rendring the ancient ferm and Cornage and likewiſe C *s* increment; The Men of *Languadeby* proferd one chaſcur, That they might hold their town in their own hand, under the ancient ferm and Cornage, and at Lx *s* increment; The Men of *Salkil* and *Scoteby* made the like profer: But the King committed the ſaid four towns to *William de Stutevill*; and he was to render yearly the ancient ferms, and xx *l* increment: And thereupon the ſaid ſeveral Townſmen were acquitted of their reſpective profers (*m*). *Simon de Kyme* and *Robert* the *Chamberlain* Fined in Lx marks and a palfrey, To have a Grand Aſſiſe: *Simon* was to pay xx marks of the Fine, And *Robert* was to render xl marks and the palfrey (*n*). Maſter *Simon de Ferlington* Fined in Three hundred marksworth of Corn, To have the Kings Letters of Protection: And *Philipp* Biſhop of *Durham* Fined againſt him for the ſame, on behalf of the Priour and Monks of *Durham* and *Peter Thebert* their Clerk. The Latter Fine prevailed (*o*). *Samſon Fitz-William* Fined in x marks, That a Recognition might be ſummoned between him and Maſter *Reginald de Paris* for certain Land in *Ceſtreton*: And *Reginald de Paris* Fined in x marks, That the ſaid Recognition might not proceed. Afterwards *Samſon Fitz-William* Fined in xv marks, That the ſaid Recognition

---

ricum vel laicum aliquam violentiam inferri vel injuriam. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſc.*

Magiſter Honorius debet CCC marcas, Pro habendis Litteris Regis de Protectione, & ut poſſit uti Jure ſuo ſuper Archidiaconatu Richemundiæ. *Ib. paulo infr. Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 781. *n.* 1, 10. *temp. R.* 1. *Et ib. p.* 793. *n.* 20. *temp. Regis J. Et ib. p.* 823. *n.* 30. *Et p.* 824, 825, 826.

(*k*) Rex Univerſo Clero totius Archidiaconatus Richmundiæ. Mandamus vobis, quod dilectum Clericum noſtrum Magiſtrum Rogerum de Sancto Edmundo Archidiaconum Richmundiæ habeatis pro Archidiacono Richmundiæ. T. ſecundo die Martij anno regni ſecundo. *Chart.* 2. *J. n.* 10. *dorſ.*

(*l*) Homines de Carduil debent xl marcas, Pro habenda villa ſua ad firmam, reddendo inde antiquam firmam & de Cremento Lx s. Set Rex tradidit villam Willelmo de Stutevill, tenendam per antiquam firmam, & per prædictum Crementum de Lx s. Et ipſe Willelmus dabit prædictas xl marcas quas ipſi Homines obtulerunt, nec debent Homines inde ſummoneri.

Willelmus de Stutevill debet xl marcas, Pro habenda villa de Carduil ad firmam, ſicut Homines de Carduil eam voluerunt habere per finem quem obtulerunt. Idem debet Lx s de Cremento ejuſdem villæ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(*m*) Homines de Penred debent v marcas, Ut poſſint tenere villam de Penred in manu ſua, reddendo inde antiquam firmam, & Cornagium pertinens ad villam illam, & C s de Cremento per annum. Homines de Languadebi debent j chaſcurum, Ut poſſint habere villam ſuam in manu ſua ad antiquam firmam, & Cornagium ad illam pertinens, & de Cremento Lx s. Homines de Salkil debent j chaſcurum, Ut poſſint tenere villam ſuam in manu ſua, reddendo antiquam firmam, & de Cremento Lx s. Homines de Scotebi debent j chaſcurum, Ut poſſint tenere villam ſuam in manu ſua, reddendo inde antiquam firmam: Sed poſtea Rex commiſit prædictas quatuor villas Willelmo de Stutevill, ad reddendum inde antiquam firmam, & præterea xx l de Cremento per annum; Et prædicti Homines debent eſſe quieti de prædicta pecunia quam obtulerunt; ſicut annotatur in Rotulo de Oblatis, quem Petrus Morin liberavit in Theſauro. Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Stutevill] r c de x l, de Cremento prædictarum villarum de dimidio anno: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(*n*) Simon de Kyma & Robertus Camerarius debent Lx marcas & j palefridum, ita quod idem Simon inde dabit xx marcas, & Robertus xl marcas & palefridum, pro habenda magna Aſſiſa de tribus partibus feodi j Militis in Merſton, utrum ſcilicet idem Robertus qui tenens eſt majus jus habeat tenendi feodum illud in Dominico de Rege in Capite, an prædictus Simon in Dominico de Honore Gloeceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Linc.*

(*o*) Magiſter Simon de Ferlinton r c de CCC marcis bladi, ſicut continetur ſupra in alio Rotulo: In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Simoni CCC marcatæ bladi, Per breve Regis, Propter finem ſubſcriptum quem Monachi Dunelmenſes fecerunt, Et Quietus eſt, *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Item Eboraſcira.*

Philippus Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de CC marcis, Pro habendis Literis Regis Patentibus de Protectione, quod Prior & Monachi Dunelmenſes & Eccleſia ſua de Houedene, cognition might proceed (*p*). *Robert Ruſſel* Fined in iiij palfreys, To have the Kings Charter for certain Lands which *Helene de Pappeworth* held by the Service of Feeding Two Poor perſons every day for Ever, for the Soul of the King and his Anceſtours: And *Helene de Pappeworth* and *Walter* her ſon Counterfined in xx marks and a palfrey, To have an Enqueſt to Find, whether the ſaid Land whereof *Robert Ruſſel* diſſeiſed her, was her Right and Inheritance by Deſcent, or whether ſhe held it in Almoigne to Feed Two Poor perſons for the Kings Soul: The King accepted *Robert Ruſſels* Fine (*q*). The Monks of St. *Edmund* Fined in C marks, That the Burgeſſes of St. *Edmund* might Do to them the Cuſtoms which they ought, and which they were wont to Do in the time of Abbot *Samſon* and other Abbots: And the Tenants of St. *Edmund* Fined in CCCC marks, To have an Enqueſt of Knights of the County, to Find, By What Cuſtoms they uſed to hold in the time of Abbot *Samſon* and his predeceſſours; And that they might hold by the ſame Cuſtoms whilſt the Abbey was Vacant (*r*).

XIII. Having in this Chapter and the two Chapters next before it, given ſome account of the Revenue ariſing by *Fines*: I will here produce a few inſtances to ſhew, that the like way and method of Fining was uſed in *Normandy*. *Ralf de Baudritot* gave xiij beſants, That he might have a Fair for one day to be holden at *Michaelmaſs* yearly by the Chappel at *Stublelond*; ſo that it be not to the nuiſance of the neighbouring Fairs. And the Steward of *Normandy* was commanded to let him have and enjoy the ſaid Fair (*s*). *Thomas de Beaumont* gave xxv beſants, That he might have [Free] Warenn throughout his Lands at *Novill Warevill* and *Uſtevill*, as his Anceſtours had before him (*t*). *William de Angelvill* Fined in x marks *Anjouvins*, To have Right for the Advouſon of the Church of *Angervill* and a Mill There, againſt *Robert de Angervill*, And that his Plea might not be Stopt becauſe *Angervill* was a *Fief del Haubert* (*u*). *Alice del Hoſpice* Fined in xxx beſants, for her ſelf and her children and

---

dene, & Petrus Theberti Clericus ſuus, ſint in Protectione & cuſtodia Regis; & quod nullus eos inde injuſte vexet vel moleſtet; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

(*p*) Samſon filius Willelmi debet x marcas, Ut Recognitio ſummoneatur inter ipſum & Magiſtrum Reginaldum Pariſienſem, de duabus hidis terræ in Ceſtreton. Sed non debet ſummoneri, Quia prohibitum eſt per breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 1. a. Cantebriggeſcira & Huntendoneſcira.*

Samſon filius Willelmi debet xv marcas, Ut Recognitio de Morte Anteceſſoris quam aramiavit verſus Magiſtrum Reginaldum Pariſienſem de ij Hidis Terræ & dimidia in Ceſtreton procedat; quæ remanſit eo quod idem Reginaldus dedit Regi x marcas ut ipſa remaneret; quas x marcas pacavit in Camera Regis in Normannia. *Ib. juxt.*

(*q*) Robertus Ruſſel r c de iiij palefridis, Pro habenda Carta Regis de x virgatis terræ cum pertinentijs in Pappewurð, quas Helena de Pappewurð tenuit per Servicium paſcendi inperpetuum ſingulis diebus duos Pauperes, pro Anima Regis & Anteceſſorum ſuorum.

Elena de Pappewurd & Walterus filius ejus debent xx marcas & j palefridum, Pro habenda Inquiſitione, Si terra de Pappewurð unde Robertus Ruſſel eos diſſaiſivit ſit Jus & hæreditas ipſius Helenæ de Anceſeria, an ipſa eam tenuerit in Elemoſina paſcendi duos Pauperes pro Rege: Sed non debent ſummoneri, quia non potuit [erunt] habere Inquiſitionem, propter Finem quem Robertus Ruſſel fecit. *Mag. Rot. 10. J. Rot. 9. a. Cant. & Hunt. tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*r*) Monachi de Sancto Edmundo [debent] C marcas, Ut Burgenſes de Sancto Edmundo faciant eis conſuetudines quas eis facere debent & eis facere ſolebant tempore Abbatis Samſonis & aliorum Abbatum. *Mag. Rot. 14. J. Rot. 18. b. Norfolch & Sudf.*

Tenentes de Sancto Edmundo [debent] CCCC marcas, Ut inquiratur per legales & diſcretos Milites de Comitatu, per quas conſuetudines tenere ſolebant tempore Samſonis Abbatis & prædeceſſorum ſuorum; ita quod ſic tenere poſſint dum Abbatia fuerit vacans. *Ib. Rot. 18. b.*

(*s*) Conſtentin. Radulfus de Baudritot dat Domino Regi xiij Biſancia, pro habenda feria quadam unius diei in feſto S. Michaelis ſingulis annis, ad Capellam S. Michaelis de Stublelond; Ita quod feria illa non ſit ad nocumentum vicinarum feriarum. Et mandatum eſt G. de Glapione, quod ei illam feriam faciat habere. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 3.*

(*t*) Thomas de Bellomonte dat Domino Regi xxv biſantia, pro habenda Warrenna per terram ſuam apud Novill & Warevill & Uſtevill, ſicut anteceſſores ſui eam habuerunt. Terminus, Ad hoc feſtum S. Michaelis. Plegius Robertus de Treſgoz. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 3.*

(*u*) Willelmus de Angelville dat Domino Regi x libras Andegavenſes, pro habendo Recto de Advocatione Eclceſiæ de Angerville and their parceners, To have Right for the Land of *Aſclovilla* to the quantity of one *Fief de Haubert*, whereof *Emme de Mara* and her children deforced them. The Steward of *Normandy* was to take ſureties for the Fine (*w*). The Earl of *Cheſter* gave the King C *l Anjouvins*, To have Right for Land parcell of the Honour of *Croyl* and *Seye* and the Fees and Services of the Knights, which he claimed againſt *Peter de Sabloil. Warin de Glapion* Steward of *Normandy* was commanded to Do Right to him therein (*x*). *Ralf de Avon* and his Brother *Richard* gave the King x marks, That he might have before the Steward of *Normandy* at *Caen*, the Record of an Aſſiſe made before the Kings Juſticiers at *Bernay* for certain Land. The Steward of *Normandy* was commanded to cauſe the ſaid Record to be brought before him without delay according to the Cuſtom of *Normandy* (*y*). *William de Pontearch* gave the King a Tonell of Wine of *Auxerres*, That *Simon de Kyme* might be diſtreined to render him xlj *l Anjouvins* which he owed him (*z*). *Robert le Moigne* gave the King xx marks of ſilver, That the body of *Gervaſe Teſſy*, who was a Fugitive in the time of KK. *Henry* and *Richard* I, might be taken and ſafely kept, And that thoſe perſons who had made marriages with him, might be attached to appear before the King, when he came next into *Normandy* to anſwer in the premiſſes (*a*). The Priour of St. *Gabriel* gave the King xx beſants, That one Recognition after another might not be taken between Him and *Richard de Lucellis* for the Land of *Vilers*, unjuſtly and againſt the Cuſtom of *Normandy* (*b*).

In *Normandy*, Fines were paid in Law-proceedings, at the rate of a Moiety, Third part, or other proportion. For example. *Robert de St. Serenic* gave the King xx *l*, That *Reginald de Niz* might be diſtreined to render him xl *l*, in which ſumm he was condemned in expenſes by Eccleſiaſtical Judges, to wit, by the Abbat of *Hambee* and the Priour of St. *Severe*. And if the ſaid Judges could not compell *Reginald*, Then *Geoffrey Mauchen* was commanded to compell him by Lay-hand to pay the ſaid Debt, and was to take the ſaid xx *l* to the Kings uſe out of the ſaid Debt (*c*). *Erniſe de la Faleiſe* gave the King the Moiety

---

gerville, & molendino quodam in eadem villa quam clamat verſus Robertum de Angervill, & non remaneat eo quod ſit Feudum Loricæ. *Rot. Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 4.*

(*w*) Alicia de Hoſpitio dat Domino Regi xxx biſancia pro ſe & filijs & participibus ſuis, pro recto habendo de terra Aſclovilla cum pertinentiis uſque ad feudum Loricæ, quam Emma de Mara & filij ejus deforciant. Seneſcallus Normanniæ plegios accipiat. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 3.*

(*x*) Comes Ceſtriæ dat Domino Regi C l Andegavenſes, pro habendo recto de terra de Honore de Croyl & de Scye cum pertinentijs & feodis & ſervicijs Militum, quæ clamat verſus Petrum de Sabloil. Et mandatum eſt G. de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ, quod ei inde rectum faciat habere, & non remaneat occaſione exercitus quin rectum inde ei teneatur. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 4.*

(*y*) Radulfus de Avon & Ricardus frater ejus dant Domino Regi x marcas, Pro habendo coram Seneſcallo Normanniæ apud Cadomum, recordo Aſſiſæ factæ coram Juſticiarijs Domini Regis apud Bernay, de terra quam clamabat verſus Robertum de Pontcardun, & Willelmum de Pontcardun, & Dominam de Broill. Seneſcallus ponet ei terminos rationabiles quos voluerit. Mandatum eſt etiam ei, quod illud recordum coram eo apud Cadomum faciat venire, juſte & ſine dilatione, & ſecundum conſuetudinem Normanniæ. *Oblat. Norm. 2. Joh. m. 2.*

(*z*) Willelmus de Ponte Archiæ dat Domino Regi j Tunellum vini Auſerrenſis, Ut Simon de Kyme diſtringatur quod juſte & ſine dilatione reddat ei xlj l Andegavenſium, quas ei debet, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare &c. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 1.*

(*a*) Cadomum. Robertus Monachus dat Domino Regi xx marcas argenti, pro capiendo corpore Gervaſij Teſſy qui fugitivus fuit tempore H. Regis & R. Regis, & pro illo ſalvo cuſtodiendo, & etiam pro illis athachiandis qui cum eo maritag. fecerunt, quod ſint coram Domino Rege cum venerit in partes Normanniæ inde reſponſuri. Terminus: Ad feſtum S. Michaelis reddantur. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 4.*

(*b*) Prior de Sancto Gabriele dat Domino Regi xx biſantia, per ſic quod recognitio non fiat ſuper recognitionem, inter ipſum & Ricardum de Lucellis, injuſte & contra conſuetudinem Normanniæ de Terra de Vilerijs. *Oblat. Norm. 2. Joh. m. 2.*

(*c*) Robertus de Sancto Serenico dat Domino Regi xx libras, Per ſic quod Reginaldus de Niz diſtringatur ad reddendum xl l unde condempnatus fuit pro expenſis per Judices Eccleſiaſticos, ſcilicet per Abbatem de Hambee & Priorem Sancti Severi. Et mandatum eſt Gaufrido Mauchen, quod ſi ipſi Judices ipſum Reginaldum non poſſint conpellere, tunc eum conpellat per manum Laycam, quod illud debitum reddat, & de illo debito prædictas xx l ad opus Domini Regis capiat. *Oblat. Norm. 2. J. m. 4.*

(*d*) Erniſius

Moiety of Two hundred and thirty eight pounds *Anjouvins*, That he might recover a Debt of That value which a certain *Jeweſs* of *Caen* owed him (*d*). *Stephen* ſon of *Therric* gave the King the Third part of xxx *l* *Anjouvins*, That *Walter de Otevill* and others might be juſticed to pay him That money (*e*).

Fines were alſo made in *Normandy* in other caſes. *Robert de Tillol* gave C *l* *Anjouvins*, That he might marry the Daughter of *Peter de Rivere* and have her Inheritance. The Steward of *Normandy*, upon *Roberts* giving him ſecurity for this Fine, was commanded to give him ſeiſin of the Damſel and her Inheritance. And if the Damſels Mother refuſed to ſurrender her, then the Steward was to command the Mother and other Kinsfolk not to entertain her (*f*). *Richard de Riveres* gave DCC *l* *Anjouvins*, That he might marry *Adam de Ports* Daughter (*g*). *Roger de Planes* gave DC *l* *Anjouvins*, That he might marry *Richard de Riveres* late wife and have her Land. The Steward of *Normandy* was commanded to take ſufficient pledges for this Fine and tranſmitt their names to the King, and then the King would appoint Terms for paying it. The pledges were, The Earl of *Mellent* for C *l*, The Earl of *Cheſter* for C *l*, and about fourteen other perſons for their reſpective ſumms (*h*). *Robert de St. Serenic* Prieſt gave xl *l* *Anjouvins*, That the King would remove the Force brought by *Roberts* Adverſary to get poſſeſſion of the Church of *Niz* (*i*). *William de Kaneby* gave Lx *l* *Anjouvins*, That the Land of *Sumereſvill* and the Iſle of *Gerner.*, holden by *Maud de Langetot* and *Henry* her ſon, might be ſeized into the Kings hands, and So remain untill it was diſcuſſed before the King in His Court, Which of the parties had the Greater Right to the ſaid Land, a Plea having been moved for the ſame between Them and *William* in the Kings Court (*k*). *Roger le Veſcuinte* gave xl *l* *Anjouvins*, To have ſeiſin of certain Land; Provided *Roger* was diſſeiſed thereof unjuſtly and without judgment (*l*).

(*d*) Erniſius filius Andreæ de Faleyſia dat Domino Regi medietatem CC & xxxviij l Andegavenſium, pro habendis CC & xxxviij l Andegavenſium quas Gentil. Judæa Cadomi ei debet ut dicit, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit. *Ib. m.* 4.

(*e*) Caletum. Stephanus filius Therrici dat Domino Regi terciam partem xxx l Andegavenſium, pro Juſticiendis Waltero de Otevill & Waltero Morell & Waltero de Ely & Petro de Golo & Waltero de Otevill & Johanne Gabard quod ei illos denarios reddant. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*f*) Robertus de Tillol dat Domino Regi Centum libras Andegavenſes, pro habenda in uxorem filia Petri de Riveria cum hæreditate ſua. Et mandatum eſt G. de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ, quod ſi ipſe ipſum ſecurum fecerit de pecunia illa, tunc faciat ei habere ſaiſinam puellæ prædictæ cum hæreditate ſua. Mandatum eſt etiam quod ſi Agnes mater illius puellæ noluerit eam reddere, tunc præcipiat matri ipſius puellæ & alijs parentibus ſuis quod eam non recepten. Terminus: Totum reddatur ad feſtum S. Michaelis. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*g*) Ricardus de Riverijs dat Domino Regi DCC. l Andegavenſium, pro habenda filia Adæ de Port in uxorem. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 1.

(*h*) Rogerus de Planes dat Domino Regi DC libras Andegavenſes, pro habenda uxore quam prius habuit Ricardus de Riverijs cum terra ſua. Et mandatum eſt Seneſcallo Normanniæ, quod de pecunia illa ſufficientes plegios capiat; & mandetur Domino Regi, & tunc Dominus Rex ei ponet terminos tales quales ei placuerit. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4. *intus.*

Plegij Rogeri de Planes: Comes Mellenti, C l. Comes Ceſtriæ C l. Robertus de Tebovill C l. Roaut Avenal xl l. Gaufridus de Gumc. xx l. Robertus Luvet xl l. Ricardus Carbonel xx l. Willelmus de Buketot xx l. Radulfus de Chauches xx l. Johannes de Nevilla xx l. Willelmus de Trublevilla xx l. Henricus de Stotevilla xx l. Johannes de Aubeala xx l. Clarmundus . . . xx l. Willelmus de Mortuo mari xx l. Guarinus de Glapion xx l. *Ib. m.* 4. *dorſo.*

(*i*) Robertus de Sancto Serenico presbiter dat Domino Regi xl l Andegavenſes, ut deponat vim ei illatam ſuper Eccleſia de Niz. *Rot. Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*k*) Conſtentin. Willelmus de Kaneby dat Domino Regi Lx libras Andegavenſes, pro terra de Sumereſvill & de Inſula de Gerner., quam Matilda de Langetot & Henricus filius ejus tenent, capienda in manum Domini [Regis], & detinenda donec diſcuſſum fuerit in Curia Domini Regis, coram Domino Rege, quis eorum majus jus de jure habeat in terra illa, unde placitum fuit inter ipſos & ipſum Willelmum in Curia Domini Regis. Terminus: Ad proximum feſtum S. Michaelis Lx l. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*l*) Rogerus le Veſcuinte dat Domino Regi xl libras Andegavenſium reddendas ad feſtum S. Michaelis, pro habenda plenaria

CHAP. XIII.

Richard de Salijs gave DC *l Anjouvins*, That he might have his Land in *Normandy* and *England*, and that he might marry to whom he pleaſed. Certain Barons of the Exchequer in *Normandy* were commanded to give him ſeiſin of his Land in *Normandy*, when he had found pledges for payment of This Fine; And thereupon to Certify the ſame to the Chief Juſticier of *England*, that he might give him ſeiſin of his Land in *England* (*m*). *William de Pyreu* gave MCC *l Anjouvins*, To have the Land of *William de Tracy* as entirely as he held it on the day of his Death; Provided *William de Pyreu* ſtand to Right if any one implead him for the ſame (*n*). *Henry de Camp-Ernulf* gave Lx *l Anjouvins*, To have his Reaſonable part of his Fathers Partible Land. The Steward of *Normandy* was commanded to give him ſeiſin of the ſaid Land juſtly and according to the Cuſtom of *Normandy*, provided his Reaſonable part thereof were not worth *per Annum* more than Lx *l Anjouvins* (*o*). *William de Merle* gave D *l Anjouvins*, To have the Kings Charter for ſeiſin of his Lands in *Normandy* and *England*; Provided, that if the ſaid Lands were not Formerly partible amongſt Brothers, Then he and his heirs ſhould enjoy the ſame during life only, without Partition. The Steward of *Normandy* was commanded, upon *Williams* finding ſureties for paying this Fine at the Terms here prefixed, to deliver to him the Charter thereof, which was in the hands of *Henry de Tilly* (*p*). *Peter de* St. *Hilaire* gave CC *l Anjouvins* and a Horſe, To have ſuch ſeiſin of the Land of *Loges*, as he had when the King went into *France*; Of which Land K. *Richard* I. made afterwards an unfair partition, as *Peter* alleged, between Him and *Fratric Malemans* and *J.* his wiſe. *Guarin de Glapion* Steward of *Normandy* was ordered to take Sureties of *Peter* for this Fine, and then to give him Seiſin in the manner aforeſaid; And *Peter* was not to be prejudiced by the ſaid Unfair

---

ſaiſina terræ quæ fuit Ricardi de Cauelin cum pertinentijs quam habuit in Cuſtodia, per ſic quod ſi idem Rogerus inde diſſaiſitus fuit injuſte & ſine judicio de prædicta terra. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*m*) Ricardus de Salijs dat Domino Regi Sexcentas libras Andegavenſium, pro habenda terra ſua in Normannia & in Anglia, & pro ſe maritando ubi voluerit, ad certos terminos reddendas, videlicet ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximum CC libras, & ad Paſcha CC libras, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis CC libras. Et mandatum eſt S. Abbati Cadomi & R. Abbati, quod acceptis ab eo plegijs de pecunia iſta Domino Regi reddenda ad terminos prædictos, ei ſaiſinam ſuam habere faciant de terra ſua in Normannia. Et ſignificent Gaufrido filio Petri, quod cum plegios eis inde dedit quod ſaiſinam ſuam ei faciat habere de terra ſua in Anglia. Et ſi non poſſit in Normannia plegios invenire de tota pecunia reddenda, capiant ab eo plegios de parte illius pecuniæ, & ſaiſinam ſuam ei faciant habere; Et ſignificent G. filio Petri, de quanto eis dedit plegios, & quod de reſiduo capiat de eo plegios in Anglia, & faciat ei tunc habere ſaiſinam ſuam de terra ſua in Anglia. Et mandatum eſt G. filio Petri, quod non debitum illud faciat inrotulari, niſi tantum de quanto ei debeat reſpondere. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*n*) Conſtant. & Vire. Willelmus de Pyreu dat Domino Regi Mille CC libras Andegavenſes, pro habenda integre terra Willelmi de Tracy, ſicut idem Willelmus eam habuit die qua obijt, Ita quod ſtabit ad rectum ſi quis inde verſus eum loqui voluerit. Termini: Ad proximum feſtum S. Michaelis CCCC l. Andegavenſium, & ad Paſcha CCCC l, & ad ſequens feſtum S. Michaelis CCCC l Andegavenſium. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*o*) Henricus de Campo Ernulſi dat Domino Regi Lx l Andegavenſes, pro habenda rationabili parte ſua quæ eum contingit de terra patris ſui quæ parcienda eſt. Et præceptum eſt G. de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ, quod de terra illa ſaiſinam habere faciat juſte & ſecundum conſuetudinem Normanniæ, niſi ipſa terra quæ eum contingit plus valeat per annum quam Lx l Andegavenſes. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*p*) Willelmus de Merle dat Domino Regi Quingentas libras Andegavenſes, pro habenda Carta Domini Regis de terris ſuis tam [in] Normannia quam in Anglia, Ita quod ſi terra ipſius tam in Normannia quam in Anglia nunquam partita fuit inter fratres vel anteceſſores ſuos qui antiquitus fuerunt, inter quos terra illa partiri debuit ſi partiri debuiſſet, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui terram illam habeant omnibus diebus vitæ ſuæ ſine particia. Et mandatum eſt Seneſcallo Normanniæ, quod accepta bona ſecuritate, & plegijs inventis de ipſo Willelmo de C l reddendis ad hoc feſtum S. Michaelis anno Regni Domini Regis ſecundo, & ad Paſcha ſequens C l, Item ad feſtum S. Michaelis C l, & ad Paſcha ſequens C l, & ſic ad tercium feſtum S. Michaelis C l, tunc ei cartam ſuam quam Henricus de Tilly habet habere faciat. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *Joh. m.* 3.

(*q*) Moretonia.

fair Partition; provided that he was to ſtand to Right touching the ſame in the Kings Court (*q*). *John de Pratellis* gave the King a Silver-Cup weighing ſix marks, That he might be Quit of a manucaption he had entred into for *William de Pratellis*, for a Fine which *William* made with the King to have *Reginald de Curtenays* widow with her Land; And that the ſame Fine might be ſet-aſide and put out of the Kings Roll. The Steward of *Normandy* and Barons of the Exchequer were commanded to acquitt him of the ſaid Fine and to put it out of the Roll (*r*). *Elias Deforz* gave CCC marks, To have the Cuſtody of the Land and Heirs of *Peter de Ortis*, and to have the Kings Peace and Forgiveneſs in relation to certain Plaints between the King and the ſaid *Elias* and the ſaid Heirs (*s*). *Peter Roald* gave the King C *l Anjouvins*, To have [the Cuſtody of] *John* ſon and heir of *Philipp de Holm*. *William de Mont-Ernulf* who had *John* in his cuſtody was commanded to deliver him. But *Henry de Ponteald*[*omar*] counterfined for the ſame thing. And *Peters* Fine was cancelled (*t*). *Geoffrey de Spin.* gave the King Six Handſome Young Leveriers, which were to be delivered to the King in *Normandy* within a Fortnight after his Return from *Gaſcoigne*. He found pledges for this Fine. And it was with a proviſo, That if *Geoffrey* did not deliver the ſaid Leveriers within the Term prefixed, the Pledges ſhould pay Twelve Handſome Young Leveriers (*u*). The *Oblata-Roll* out of which I have gatherd moſt of the inſtances here cited relating to Fines made in *Normandy*, is entituled at the Head of the Leading membrane, " This is " the Roll of *Normandy* begunn on Aſcenſion-day, for the *Oblatas* received in " the Second year of K. *John* (*w*).

The ſame King *John* in the fourth year of his reign, by Letters patent directed to *John Mareſchall* and others, granted to his *probi homines* of *Faleiſe*, That they ſhould have and enjoy a *Communa*, as well within their ſaid Town as without, to the extent of the *Banlieue*, during the Kings pleaſure. And the King

(*q*) Moretonia. Petrus de Sancto Hylario dat Domino Regi CC libras Andegavenſium & j equum quem Domino Regi pacavit, pro habenda tali ſaiſina de terra de Loges & del apentic., qualem habuit quando ivit in Franciam; unde Rex Ricardus frater Domini Regis fecit parciam irrationabilem poſtea, ut dicit, inter eum & Fratricum Malemans & J. uxorem ejus occaſione Servicij Domini Regis. Et mandatum eſt G. de Glapion, quod acceptis ab eo ſalvis & ſecuris plegijs de illis CC l Domino Regi perſolvendis ad terminos rationabiles quos ei poſuerit, ei habere faciat talem ſaiſinam qualem habuit quando ivit in Franciam; nec noceat ei quod parcia illa irrationabilis ita facta fuit ut dictum eſt; Per ſic quod ipſe ſtet inde recto in Curia Domini Regis, ſi quis verſus eum inde loqui voluerit. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*r*) Johannes de Pratellis dat Domino Regi j Cuppam argenti de pondere vj marcarum, Ut quietus ſit de plegiagio in quod intravit pro Willelmo de Pratellis de fine quem idem Willelmus fecit cum Domino Rege, pro habenda uxore quæ fuit Reginaldi de Curtenay cum terra ſua, & ut finis ille non teneatur ſed deleatur de Rotulo Domini Regis. Et mandatum eſt G. de Glapion Seneſcallo Normanniæ & Abbatibus Cadomi quod ipſum inde quietum eſſe & finem illum de Rotulo deleri faciant. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 3.

(*s*) Pictavia. Helyas Deforz dat Domino Regi CCC marcas, pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ & hæredum Petri de Ortis & pro habenda pace & benevolentia Domini Regis de querelis quæ erant inter ipſum Regem & ipſum Helyam & hæredes prædictos. Termini: In feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ C l ſterlingorum, In feſto Petri ad Vincula C l ſterlingorum. *Rot. Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*t*) Petrus Roaldus dat Domino Regi C l Andegavenſes, pro habendo Johanne filio & hærede Philippi de Holm. Et mandatum eſt Willelmo de Monte Ernulfi qui ipſum habet, quod ſicut terram & obſides ſuos quos habet Dominus Rex diligit, ei ſine dilatione ipſum J. tradat. Termini: In octabis Pentecoſtes Medietatem, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis Medietatem.

Againſt This, in the Margin of the Roll, 'tis written, Cancellatur propter finem Henrici de Ponteald. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*u*) Gaufridus de Spin. dat Domino Regi vj Leporarios pulcros & juvenes reddendos in Normannia cum redierit de Waſconia infra xv dies, pro feſtinanda liberatione priſonum qui ſunt in Anglia. Plegij: Willelmus de Mauleone, Paganus de Rochefort. Per ſic quod ſi ipſe G. præfatos Leporarios infra præfatum terminum non reddiderit, ipſi reddent Domino Regi xij Leporarios pulcros & juvenes. *Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*w*) Rotulus Normanniæ inceptus die Aſcenſionis de Oblatis receptis anno regni Regis J. ſecundo. *Rot. Oblator. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

King commanded the ſaid *John* to cauſe the ſame to be kept or upheld, and to be ſworn to maintain it as long as he ſhould be Bailiff or Governour in thoſe parts: Saving the Rights which the King already had in the Caſtle and Town of *Faleiſe* (x). *John Mareſchall* was at this time Caſtellan of *Faleiſe* (y). In the ſame year, the King by Letters patent directed to the Steward of *Normandy*, granted to his Good men of *Danfront*, That they ſhould have a *Communa*, in their town and within the *Banlieüe* of it, during the Kings pleaſure (z). The ſame King by Letters Patent granted to his Burgeſſes of *Caen*, That they ſhould have a *Communa* at *Caen*, with all the liberties and free cuſtoms belonging to a *Communa*, during the Kings pleaſure (a). The ſame King by Letters patent remitted to *Nicolas de Savigney* the *Legem aquæ* which he was to have undergone: and granted to him the liberty of waging Duell within the Kings Dominion of *Normandy* (b). In theſe four caſes laſt mentioned, it is likely that the parties paid Fines for the privileges granted to them reſpectively. But there are no *Norman* Fine-Rolls of thoſe years now extant. Hitherto we have treated of the Revenue ariſing by Fines.

(x) Rex &c Johanni Mareſcallo &c; Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe quod probi homines noſtri de Faleiſa Communam habeant, tam in villa de Faleiſa quam extra villam, infra Bonleucam, quamdiu nobis placuerit duraturam. Unde vobis præcipimus quod Communam illam ita fieri & teneri faciatis, & vos illam juretis tenendam, quamdiu Ballivus noſter fueritis in partibus illis; Salva cuſtodia Caſtelli noſtri & villæ noſtræ de Faleiſa. T. me ipſo apud Rothomagum v die Februarij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 5.

(y) *Ib. m.* 5.

(z) Rex &c Seneſcallo & omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus ſuis &c. Sciatis quod conceſſimus probis hominibus noſtris de Danfront, quod habeant Communam in villa ſua de Danfront, & infra Banleucam ſuam, quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium inde eis Litteras noſtras patentes fecimus. T. me ipſo apud Rothomagum xxv die Februarij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 3.

(a) Rex &c, Juſticiario, Seneſcallo, & omnibus &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe dilectis & fidelibus noſtris Burgenſibus noſtris de Cadomo, quod habeant Communam ſuam apud Cadomum, cum omnibus Libertatibus & liberis conſuetudinibus ad Communam pertinentibus, quamdiu nobis placuerit. T. Petro de Stokes apud Aurivallem xvij die Junij anno r n quinto. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 8.

(b) Rex &c Omnibus ad quos &c Sciatis quod quietavimus Nicolao de Savigniaco Legem aquæ quam debuit feciſſe. Et volumus & præcipimus, quod propter hoc non remaneat quin libere poſſit duellum facere per terram noſtram. T. me ipſo apud Aquilam xxviij die Julij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 11.

CHAP. XIV.

Of Amerciaments.

I. *Of the Difference between a* Miſericordia *and an* Amercement.
II. *Of the Amercements of Barons.*
III. *Of Freedom from Amercements*; viz. *By Prerogative, By Charter, By Privilege.*
IV. *Of Amercements granted to Lords of Seigneuries.*
V. *Of the Amercements ſet in general terms* De miſericordia *and* De miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta.
VI. *Of particular Amercements*: viz. *For or by reaſon of Murders and Manſlaughters*;
VII. *For Treſpaſſes or Miſdemeaners*;
VIII. *For Diſſeiſines*;
IX. *For Recreancy*;
X. *For Breach of Aſſize*;
XI. *For Defaults*;
XII. *For Non-appearance, and* quia non habuit quem plegiavit;
XIII. *For Falſe Judgments*;
XIV. *For not making Purſuit.*
XV. *Of Miſcellaneous amercements*; viz. *For Treſpaſſes of divers kinds.*

CHAP. XIV.

AS I have before given ſome account of the Revenue which aroſe by Fines and *Oblata's* of divers kinds: I muſt now ſpeak briefly concerning That which aroſe by *Miſericordia's* or Amerciaments. And I ſuppoſe, there are many Curious things to be obſerved in the Records which will be cited upon This occaſion. But the Revenue ariſing by Amerciaments was ſo like to That which aroſe by Fines, that having treated Largely of Fines, I may be allowed to treat of Amerciaments with the greater Brevity. If ſome of the inſtances here produced as of *Miſericordia's* or Amercements, ſhould prove to be inſtances of Fines or *Oblata's*, it will be no wonder. For it frequently falls out, that in the Ancient times Amercements are hardly to be diſtinguiſhed from Fines by a nice obſerver. It may ſuffice then, if the inſtances here produced be of the nature of *Miſericordias* or Amercements, or reducible to That head. And you may pleaſe to know, that theſe inſtances are only ſome Few gathered out of a Great and immenſe number appearing upon the Revenue-Rolls: It not being my Deſign to ſhew the Quantity or Amount of the Revenue which aroſe This way (for it would be an Endleſs work to offer at That), but to ſhew in ſome meaſure the Spring from whence it flowed, and the manner in which it aroſe.

I. It is likely there was ſome difference between a *Miſericordia* and an *Amerciament.* For example. It was called an *Amercement*, after it was reduced to a certain ſumm; And a *Miſericordia*, both Before and Afterwards. As in the caſe of *Bonefei* the *Jew*: He was put *in Miſericordia* for a Novell Diſſeiſine; and afterwards Fined in a mark of gold, For Reſpite to be Amerced thereupon before the King Himſelf (*a*). *Richard de Wrotham* was ſummoned to appear

---

(*a*) Bonefei Judæus de Wirecestria debet j marcam auri, pro reſpectu uſque coram Rege de ſe ammerciando de Miſericordia pro Nova diſſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*b*) Somerſ.

appear at the Exchequer, To make Fine There, for a certain *Miſericordia* incurred by him for a Novell Diſſeiſin (*b*). When a *Miſericordia* was reduced to a certain Summ, it was ſaid to be *Admeaſured* or *Affeered*. For example. *Samuel* the Prieſt of *Pilton* was put *in miſericordia* by [or before] *William Fitz-John* [a Juſticier] at C marks: And That *miſericordia* was afterwards upon the oath of his Neighbours admeaſured or affeered [by the Juſticiers] at xl marks (*c*). *William* ſon of *Henry* was affeered at x marks, for a Forfeiture of the Foreſt (*d*). In the *Iter* of *G. Fitz-Peter*, and of *E.* Biſhop of *Ely*, and *P.* Biſhop of *Durham* Juſticiers, *Henry de Puteaco* and others, were put *in Miſericordia*, but were not as yet Amerced or Affeered (*e*). The Abbat of *Furneis* was *in Miſericordia* for the Foreſt; The King amerced him at D marks (*f*). *Warin de Quedic* was *in Miſericordia*; which was reduced by the Juſticier and Barons of the Exchequer to Lx marks (*g*). *Thomas de Columbiers* fell into a *Miſericordia* before the Kings Juſtices; And thereupon he was Amerced at C *l* (*h*). The Men of *Cambridg* were amerced by the Kings Command. Thoſe amerciaments were impoſed on them *per Capita* by *William de Windſor* who was ſent by the Barons for That purpoſe (*i*). The Hundred of *Amelberge* were charged with an amercement for a Murder; and the ſame was affeered at xx *s* (*k*).

II. In the Great Charter of K. *John*, it is ſaid, *Comites & Barones non amercientur niſi per pares ſuos, & non niſi ſecundum modum delicti* (*l*). And K. *Henry* the Thirds Great Charter of Liberties (as to the amercement of Barons) runs in the very ſame words (*m*). Afterwards, *Henry de Bratton* in his Commentary of the Old Law, expreſſes himſelf thus: Earls and Barons are not to be amerced unleſs by their Peers, and according to the meaſure of their treſpaſs; and That by the Barons of the Exchequer, or before the King himſelf (*n*). But this

matter

(*b*) Somerſ. & Dorſ. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus &c die Jovis ——, Ricardum de Wrotham, ad faciendum finem ſuum coram eiſdem; de quadam miſericordia in quam incidit pro Nova diſſeiſina. *Hil. Commun.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*c*) Honor Ricardi de Monte Acuto: Samuel Presbyter de Pilton r c de Lxiij l & xij s & vj d, de Miſericordia; In Theſauro Lxxij s & vj d; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Samueli xl l pro paupertate ſua; Quia admenſuratus eſt de Miſericordia C marcarum, in quam poſitus fuit per Willelmum filium Johannis, per xl marcas; per Sacramentum vicinorum ſuorum; Et debet xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*d*) Willelmus filius Henrici r c de x marcis, pro forefacto foreſtæ; de quibus afforatus fuit in Herefordſcira in Walia. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*e*) Ammerciamenta facta per G. filium Petri & E. Epiſcopum Elyenſem & P. Epiſcopum Dunelmenſem, De his qui in Itineribus Juſticiariorum non fuerunt amerciati, ſed poſiti in Miſericordia: Henricus de Puteaco r c de C marcis pro Diſſaiſina &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Everwichſc.*

(*f*) Abbas de Furnellis debet CC marcas & ij Palefridos, Ut ſit quietus de Miſericordia D marcarum unde amerciatus fuit per Regem, de Foreſta; De quibus H. de Nevill debet reſpondere, ſicut recognovit per Breve ſuum. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J.* *Rot.* 7. *b.* *Lanc.* *tit. Nova Oblata.*

(*g*) Warinus de Quedic debet C marcas, pro eodem [i. e. De miſericordia]: Sed poſtea ammenſuratus fuit per Juſtitiarium & Barones ad Lx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J.* *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Tomas de Columberijs r c de Lx marcis & j d. pro Miſericordia in quam incidit coram Juſtic. Regis apud Geldeford, unde amerciatus fuit pro C l: In Theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua Lx marcæ & j d per breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli in Eſſex, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.* *tit. Amerciamenta. de Surreia.*

(*i*) Ammerciamenta Hominum de Cantebrigia de CCC & L marcis præcepto Regis facta per Capita, per Willelmum filium Ricardi de Windleſor miſſum per Barones. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J.* *R.* 11. *a.* *in imo.*

(*k*) Hundredum de Amelberge debet xx s pro Murdro. Sed non debent ſummoneri, Quia amenſuratum fuit præcepto Juſtic. coram S. de Segrave ad xx s, quos pacaverunt in Rotulis præcedentibus. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Surr. m.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) *Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 27. *apud Brad. in Hiſt. Angl. Append. p.* 133.

(*m*) *Mag. Chart. R. Hen.* 3. *cap.* 14, *inſpecta & confirmata ab Edw.* 1. *Rege; viz. in Charta de Inſpeximus autographa, in Archivo Eccleſ. Coll. Weſtmon.*

(*n*) Comites vero vel Barones non ſunt amerciandi niſi per pares ſuos, & ſecundum modum delicti, & hoc per Barones de Scaccario vel coram ipſo Rege. *Bract. l.* 3. *tit. de Corona, cap.* 1. *Sect.* 3. *fol.* 116. *b.*

(*o*) Rex

matter is clogged with ſeveral difficulties. I will not at preſent offer at removing them. Nor am I ſatisfied, that I am able to do it with ſucceſs, if I ſhould attempt it. Let it ſuffice to ſet down here ſome precedents referrible to this head, which may give ſome light to the ſubject. K. *Henry* III, (*anno regni* 3°), by his Writ commanded the Juſtices Itinerant in *Kent*, To hold all Pleas brought before them which were Plain and *ſine contentione*, and to Amerce all ſuch perſons as ſhould be *in Miſericordia* before them in Common pleas, Except Earls and Barons, who (ſaith the Writ) are to be Amerced before Our Council. The King further commands them, that as to all demands of franchiſes, made before them, either by the Lord of *Canterbury*, the Earl of *Clare*, or others, that they ſhould reſpite or adjourn the ſame to the quinzime of St. *Hilary*, before the Kings Council at *Weſtminſter*; And if any arduous pleas aroſe before them which could not be determined before them without difficulty, or without advice of the Kings Council, that they ſhould likewiſe adjourn ſuch pleas to the ſaid time and place (o). *Theobald de Verdun* was amerced C *s* for a Falſe Plaint. He was charged with That Debt in a Roll containing the names of certain Barons that were amerced before the Juſtices of the Common Bench in the ſixth year of K. *Edward* I (p). In the 8th, 9th, and other years of K. *Edward* II, ſeveral Earls and Barons were amerced in the Court of Common Bench, in Pleas of Land and pleas of other kinds; namely, *Thomas* Earl of *Lancaſter*, the Abbot of *Croyland*, *Robert Fitz-walter*, *Thomas de Furnivall*, *Geoffrey Luterel*, *William de Brewoſe*, the Abbot of St. *Alban*, and *Thomas Bardolf*. The eſtreats of theſe Amerciaments were delivered into the Exchequer by *William de Bereford* a Juſtice of the Common Bench; and the ſame were ſent-out in proceſs to be levied for the King (q). The Abbot of *Croyland* was diſtreined by Writ iſſuing out of the Exchequer for L marks being the total of Two amercements at which he was amerced as a Baron; that is to ſay, he was amerced at xl marks for an unjuſt deteiner of the Advouſon

of

(o) Rex Juſticiarijs itinerantibus in Comitatu Kanciæ Salutem. Mandamus vobis quod omnes loquelas planas, quæ fuerint ſine contentione, & coram vobis venerint, teneatis; & omnes illos qui coram vobis inciderint in miſericordia de communibus loquelis amercietis; exceptis Comitibus & Baronibus, qui coram Concilio noſtro amerciandi ſunt. Omnes autem Demandas quæ coram Vobis fuerint, quas homines exigunt de libertatibus, videlicet quas Dominus Cantuar. Archiepiſcopus, G. Comes de Clara, vel alij exigunt, in reſpectum ponatis uſque in quindecim dies poſt feſtum Sancti Hillarij coram Concilio noſtro apud Weſtmonaſterium. Siquæ etiam Loquelæ arduæ coram vobis emerſerint, quæ coram vobis ſine dificultate terminari non poſſint, nec ſine Conſilio Concilij noſtri, eas ſimiliter in reſpectum poni faciatis uſq; ad prædictos diem & locum. Teſte W. Mareſcallo Comite Penbr. apud Turrim Londoniæ nono die Decembris. Coram Domino Winton. Epiſcopo, *Clauſ.* 3. *H.* 3. *m.* 13.

(p) Theobaldus de Verdun debet C s, pro falſo clamore; ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Baronibus amerc[iatis] coram Juſtic[iarijs] de Banco anno Sexto. De quibus Vicecomes debet ipſum acquietare, ſicut recognovit. Et reſpondet infra. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *E.* 1. *in Rot.* de Item Eſſex, & Reſiduum Surr. *m.* 1. *b.*

(q) Amerciamenta Comitum & Baronum in Banco de termino S. Michaelis anno regni Regis E. filij Regis E. octavo: Leyceſtria; De Thoma Comite Lancaſtriæ pro falſo clamore de placito terræ, xx *l.* De termino S. Hillarij anno octavo; Lincolnia, De Abbate de Croyland pro injuſta detencione de advocatione Eccleſiæ de Wygetoft, xl marcæ. Amerciamenta Baronum de termino S. Michaelis anno nono. Cant. De Roberto filio Walteri quia non eſt proſecutus, xl s. Notingham, De Thoma de Furnyvall pro pluribus defaltis, C s. De termino Paſchæ anno nono: De Galfrido Luterel pro pluribus defaltis, xl s. Amerciamenta Baronum in Banco de termino Michaelis anno decimo; Suſſex, De Willelmo de Brewoſa pro pluribus defaltis, x l. De Abbate de Sancto Albauo pro pluribus defaltis, C s. &c De Termino Hillarij anno undecimo: Norfolcia, De Thoma filio Hugonis Bardolf pro falſo clamore, C s. Suthamtonia, De Abbate de Croyland pro falſo clamore, x marcæ. Ebor. De Thoma de Furnival pro pluribus defaltis, xl s. Ebor. De Thoma de Furnival pro injuſta detentione, Lx s. *Orig.* 10. *E.* 2. *m.* 2. *in Cedula. This Cedule or Roll is endorſed in a Coeval hand*, Hunc Rotulum liberavit hic Willelmus de Bereford Juſticiarius de Banco iiij° die Marcij anno regni R. E. filij Regis E. xj°. Et præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus ſingulorum Comitatuum infraſcriptorum vij die Marcij dicto anno xj°, quod fieri faciant debita infraſcripta, ita &c in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ. *Ib. dorſo Ced.*

(r) De

of the Church of *Wigtoft*, and at x marks for a falſe plaint; as appeared by a Cedule of the Amercements of Earls and Barons in the Common Bench of the 8th year of K. *Edward* II; which Cedule was affixed to the *Originals* of the 10th year. In *Hilary* term in the 12th year of That King, the Abbot came into the Exchequer by Frier *Orger de Freſton* his Commoigne and Attorney in that behalf, and pleaded that he was unjuſtly and unduly amerced at the ſaid L marks, as a Baron. For (he ſaith) he doth not nor ever did hold by Barony or by part of a Barony. At the ſame time he exhibited to the Treaſurer and Barons a Writ of the Great Seal, directed to them, which was of the following import, that is to ſay: It recites, That the Abbot of *Croyland* by his Petition preſented before the King and his Council had complained, that although he did not hold any lands or tenements by Barony or part of a Barony, in reſpect whereof he might be amerced as a Baron; nevertheleſs, he was unrightfully amerced as a Baron, to wit, at forty marks in the Plea for the Advouſon of the Church of *Wygtoft*, and at ten marks in another Plea, for not proſecuting; in regard the Juſtices of the *Common Bench*, in the Eſtreats delivered by them into the Exchequer, had erroneouſly ſtyled him a Baron: That the ſaid ſumms of money are now demanded of him by the Summonce of the Exchequer, as if he had held by Barony or part of a Barony, and had been duly amerced: The Writ recites alſo, that the King was deſirous, that the Abbot ſhould not in this caſe be unduly charged, but rather, if by miſtake of the Abbots Style or Title, any thing had been unfairly attempted againſt him, that the ſame ſhould be redreſſed: And thereupon the Writ commands the Treaſurer and Barons, that they ſhould conſult, if they thought meet, the Juſtices of the Common Bench, and ſhould ſearch the Book of Knights Fees and other *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, and if they found that the Abbot held nothing by Barony or part of a Barony, and that he and his predeceſſours were not wont in times paſt to be Amerced as Barons, then they ſhould ſpeedily rectify what had been done amiſs, and ſhould Do to the Abbot full juſtice, and releaſe him of the ſaid Amercements. Upon reading of this Writ, the Abbot Prayed the Court of Exchequer, that when they had ſearched the ſaid Books and *Memoranda*, they would correct and annull, according to the tenour of the ſaid Writ, whatever ſhould happen to be found erroneouſly done in the premiſſes. And foraſmuch as the ſaid Amercements aroſe before *W. de Bereford* and his Companions Juſtices of the Common Bench, the Court thought it expedient on the Kings behalf, to conſult with the ſaid Juſtices and others of the Kings Council, and directed that in the mean time diligent ſearch be made in the Book of Fees, and the Rolls and *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, before they proceeded to diſcuſs the ſaid affair: And gave the Abbot a further Day till the Quinzime of Eaſter; and ordered the Demand of the ſaid Amercements to ceaſe in the mean time. The Abbot had ſeveral Days of Adjournment. Upon Search, it was found in the Roll of Eſtreats of the *Iter* of *John de Vaux* and his Companions in *Lincolnſhire*, in the Tenth year of K. *Edward* I, that in That *Iter* the Abbot of *Croyland* was amerced amongſt the Barons. There is no Judgment entred upon this Roll: The proceedings end There as is ſet-forth hereunder in the margin (r).

After-

(r) De Clameo Abbatis de Croyland facto quod non debet amerciari tamquam Baro. Cum Abbas de Croyland diſtrictus eſſet per breve de Scaccario pro L marcis de duobus amerciamentis ad quæ idem Abbas amerciatus fuit tanquam Baro Reg[is], uno videlicet de xl marcis pro injuſta detentione de Advocatione Eccleſiæ de Wygetoft, & alio de x marcis pro falſo clamore, prout continetur in quadam cedula de amerciamentis Comitum & Baronum in Banco de anno Regis nunc octavo tachiata Originali de anno x°. Idem Abbas per Fratrem Orgerum de Freſton Commonachum & Attornatum ſuum venit hic, & dicit ſe injuſte & indebite fore amerciatum ad prædictas L marcas ut Baro. Dicit enim quod ipſe non tenet nec umquam tenuit per Baroniam ſeu per partem Baroniæ. Et exhibuit Theſaurario & Baronibus breve Regis de Magno Sigillo, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc anno, in hæc verba. Edwardus d. g. R. Angliæ &c. Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Querelam dilecti nobis in Chriſto... Abbatis de Croiland per petitionem ſuam coram nobis & conſilio noſtro exhibitam recepimus, continentem, quod licet ipſe non teneat terras ſeu tenementa aliqua per Baroniam vel partem Baroniæ, per quod tamquam Baro amerciari debeat, idem tamen Abbas ad quadraginta marcas

pro

Afterwards, in the 15th year of the ſame K. *Edward* II, the Abbot of *Croyland* preſented a Petition to the King, ſetting forth therein, that he (the Abbot) held no Lands or tenements *per Baroniam vel per partem Baroniæ, nec per aliquod ſervicium per quod tanquam Baro amerciari deberet*; That nevertheleſs, he was amerced before the preſent Kings Juſtices of the *Common Bench* at one time in xl marks and at another time in x marks; and alſo in the time of K. *Edward* I, in the Eire of *John de Vaux* at *Lincoln*, he was unduly amerced as a Baron: Whereupon the King had already commanded the Barons of the Exchequer to ſearch the Book of the Knights Fees and other Rolls of the Exchequer concerning the ſaid Abbots Tenure; And if they Found that the Abbot did not hold by Barony or part of a Barony, or by other ſervice for which he ought to be amerced as a Baron, and that the Abbot and his predeceſſours had not done to the King or his Progenitours any Service in their armies, Then the Barons ſhould correct what had been improvidently done by the Juſtices of the Common Bench, and ſhould diſcharge him if he was wrongfully charged: provided that if it ſhould happen, that the ſaid Abbot was diſcharged of the ſaid Amerciaments, then he ſhould be amerced to the Kings uſe for the cauſes aforeſaid by his Peers according to the tenour of the Great Charter: Now the King being willing to know what had been done at the Exchequer in this caſe, commands the Barons of the Exchequer to certify Him thereof under the Seal of the Exchequer, that He might cauſe to be Done therein what was Rightful and according to the Law and Cuſtom of the Realm (s).

In

---

pro injuſta detentione Advocationis Eccleſiæ de Wygetoft, & ad decem marcas pro eo quod quoddam placitum ſuum coram Juſticiarijs de Banco non fuit proſecutus, eſt minus rite tamquam Baro amerciatus; pro eo quod in extractis Juſticiariorum prædictorum ad dictum Scaccarium liberatis, Baro per eoſdem Juſticiarios minus provide intitulabatur; quæ quidem pecuniarum ſummæ ab ipſo Abbate jam per ſummonitionem dicti Scaccarij, ac ſi per Baroniam vel per partem Baroniæ tenuiſſet & rite amerciatus fuiſſet, exiguntur minus juſte. Et quia præfatum Abbatem nolumus indebite onerari, ſet ſi quid in hac parte per hujuſmodi intitulationem & ſurreptionem minus rite attemptatum fuerit, modo debito emendari: Vobis mandamus, quod vocatis ad hoc Juſticiarijs noſtris prædictis ſi neceſſe fuerit, & ſcrutatis Libro noſtro de Feodis, & alijs Memorandis de Scaccario, quæ videritis ex hac cauſa ſcrutanda, ſi vobis conſtare poterit, quod prædictus Abbas nichil teneat per Baroniam vel partem Baroniæ, & quod ipſe & prædeceſſores ſui temporibus retroactis non conſueverant tamquam Barones amerciari; tunc id quod taliter eſt inde indebite attemptatum, ſine dilatione corrigi & præfato Abbati inde fieri debitum Juſticiæ complementum, & demandam eidem Abbati pro amerciamentis prædictis factam faciatis pendente dicto negocio coram vobis indeciſo relaxari. T. meipſo apud Eboracum viij die Novembris anno r n duodecimo. Et petit idem Abbas, quod viſis & ſcrutatis Libris & Memorandis prædictis, ſuper præmiſſis id quod erroneum reperiri contigerit in hac parte, corrigi & revocari faciant, juxta tenorem ejuſdem brevis. Et quia videtur Curiæ, quod ex quo dicta amerciamenta proveniunt de amerciamentis coram W. de Bereford & ſocijs ſuis Juſticiarijs de Banco, expedit pro ſtatu Regis quod deliberacio ſuper hoc habeatur cum eiſdem Juſticiarijs, coram quibus idem Abbas incidit in amerciamentis prædictis, & nichilominus quod ſcrutinium de Libro Feodorum, Rotulis, & alijs Memorandis quæ valere poterunt, diligenter fiat & plenarie, antequam procedatur ulterius ſuper diſcuſſione inde facienda; datus eſt dies prædicto Abbati uſq; in quindenam Paſchæ eo ſtatu quo nunc; & interim loquendum eſt cum præfatis Juſticiarijs & alijs de Conſilio &c. Et conceſſum eſt quod dictus Abbas interim habeat pacem &c. Poſtea adjornatur ulterius uſq; quindenam S. Johannis. Ad quem diem venit & adjornatur ulterius uſq; quindenam S. Michaelis. Ad quem diem venit per dictum attornatum; & adjornatur ulterius uſq; quindenam S. Hillarij; & interim pacem. Poſtea adjornatur uſq; ad proximum Parliamentum; & interim habeat pacem. Poſtea ſcrutatis Rotulis & Memorandis de Scaccario, compertum eſt in Rotulo Extractarum de Itinere Johannis de Vallibus & ſociorum ſuorum, Juſticiariorum Itinerancium in Comitatu Lincolniæ, anno Regis E. patris Regis nunc x°, inter Barones amerciatos in Itinere prædicto, quod annotantur iſta verba ſic, De Abbate de Croylaund pro tranſgreſſione xx l. Poſtea dictus Abbas habet diem ſuper clamio prædicto, uſq; in menſem Paſchæ. Poſtea habet diem, ſicut continetur in Memorandis de anno xiiij inter Recorda de termino Paſchæ. *Hil. Commun. 12. E. 2. Rot. 23. a.*

(s) Baronibus pro Abbate de Croilland *The writ recites as above is ſet forth.* —— & præfatum Abbatem de eo quod per hujuſ-

In the 19th year of K. *Edward* II, this caſe hapned. *Thomas de Furnivall* (t) the elder complained to the King; That albeit he the ſaid *Thomas* was not a Baron, nor did hold his Land by Barony or part of a Barony, yet for certain Defaults in the Kings Courts, he was There amerced as a Baron, to his great dammage, and againſt the Law and cuſtom of the Realm: So the King by

---

modi ſurreptionem per eoſdem Juſticiarios Regis de Banco indebite onerabatur exonerari facerent; proviſo quod ſi contingeret ipſum Abbatem de dictis amerciamentis ad dictum Scacearium exonerari, tunc per pares ſuos juxta tenorem Magnæ Cartæ ex cauſis prævijs ad opus Regis amerciaretur. Rex certis de cauſis Cerciorari volens de eo quod inde factum eſt coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium prædictum ——. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xij die Novembris anno xv. *Hil. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 48. *b.*

(t) De Thoma de Furnival ſeniore exonerando. Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo, quod eſt inter Communia de anno xiiij°, in hæc verba. Edwardus D. g. R. A. D. H. & D. A, Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Ex parte dilecti & fidelis noſtri Thomæ de Furnival ſenioris nobis eſt oſtenſum, quod licet ipſe Baro non ſit, nec terram ſuam per Baroniam vel partem Baroniæ teneat, nichilominus idem Thomas pro quibuſdam defaltis, in [quas in] quibuſdam Curijs noſtris incidit ut dicitur, in eiſdem Curijs tanquam Baro amerciatus fuit, & vos viginti & octo libras treſdecim ſolidos & quatuor denarios, per diverſas patticulas ab eo ad opus noſtrum ea de cauſa exigi facitis, in ipſius Thomæ diſpendium non modicum & gravamen, ac contra legem & conſuetudinem regni noſtri: Et quia nolumus quod eidem Thomæ injurietur in hac parte, Vobis mandamus, quod ſi per inſpectionem Rotulorum & Memorandorum de Scaccario prædicto, vel alio modo legitimo, vobis conſtare poterit, præfatum Thomam Baronem non eſſe, nec terram ſuam per Baroniam vel per partem Baroniæ tenere, ut prædictum eſt, tunc ipſum Thomam de viginti & octo libris treſdecim ſolidis & octo denarijs prædictis exonerari & quietum eſſe faciatis; Proviſo quod idem Thomas juxta tenorem Magnæ Cartæ de Libertatibus Angliæ amercietur. T. me ipſo apud Weſtmon. vij die Octobris anno r n quarto decimo. Et modo ad quindenam Purificationis B. Mariæ, venit hic præfatus Thomas per Johannem de Driffeld attornatum ſuum, & queritur ipſum Thomam graviter diſtrictum eſſe per Vicecomitem Eboraci pro Lx s, & per Vicecomitem Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ pro ix l, ad quas ſummas amerciatus fuit particulatim coram diverſis Juſticiarijs tanquam Baro, & hoc injuſte, quia dicit quod non eſt Baro, neq; tenet nec unquam tenuit aliqua tenementa in Comitatibus prædictis per Baroniam nec per partem Baroniæ; Dicit enim, quod tenet Manerium de Sheffeld in dicto Comitatu Eboraci de Domino Rege per Homagium tantum, Manerium de Whyſtan in eodem Comitatu de Galfrido Lutrel, Manerium de Wyrkſop & Greſthorp in Comitatu Notinghamiæ de Rege ut de Honore de Tykhull, per ſervicium quatuor feodorum & quartæ partis feodi unius Militis, Manerium de Eyom in Comitatu Derbiæ de Rege ut de Honore Peverelli, Manerium de Middleton in eodem Comitatu de Thoma de Chaworth; & Manerium de Bracyngton in eodem Comitatu Derbiæ de Honore de Tuttebury; Et dicit quod nunquam tenuit aliqua alia tenementa in eiſdem Comitatibus, nec quod unquam tenuit per Baroniam vel partem Baroniæ, ut prædictum eſt. Et hoc paratus eſt verificare qualitercumq; Curia &c. Et ſcrutatis rotulis ſuper exactione prædicta, compertum eſt quod xij l exiguntur de Thoma de Furnival de diverſis amerciamentis ad quæ amerciatus fuit tanquam Baro, coram diverſis Juſticiarijs quia non venit, videlicet Lx s ſicut continetur in Magno Rotulo de anno xvij° in Eboraco, & ix l ſicut continetur in eodem Magno Rotulo in Not. Derb., & ſicut continetur in Rotulo de amerciamentis Baronum coram diverſis Juſticiarijs de diverſis annis, afforatis anno xv°, qui eſt hic in Theſauro. Et quia Barones antequam ulterius &c, volunt certiorari ſuper ſuperius ſuggeſtis, concordatum eſt quod inquiratur inde; Et quod Robertus de Notingham Rememorator hujus Scaccarij aſſignetur ad capiendam inde inquiſitionem &c, ita quod certificet quid inde quamprimum &c. Et datus eſt dies præfato Thomæ per attornatum ſuum prædictum hic a die Paſchæ in unum menſem, ad audiendum & recipiendum inde quod Curia &c. Ad quem diem idem Thomas venit hic per dictum attornatum ſuum. Et prædictus Robertus miſit hic tres inquiſitiones coram eo captas ſuper præmiſſis, quæ ſunt inter Inquiſitiones retornatas ad Scaccarium hic hoc anno decimo nono, viz. *One taken at* Roderham *in* Yorkſhire, *By which it is found That* Thomas de Furnival ſenior *held the Manour of* Sheffeld *and the aboveſaid Lands in* Yorkſhire, *by the Services mentioned in the Inquiſition, And that he did not hold the ſame by Barony or part of a Barony, nor held any other Lands beſides Theſe in the ſame County; Another taken before him at* Notingham, by his Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, That if it appeared to them that *Thomas* was not a Baron, nor did hold his Land by Barony or part of a Barony, then they ſhould diſcharge him of the ſaid impoſed Amercements; Provided, that *Thomas* ſhould be amerced according to the tenour of the Great Charter of Liberties. In *Hilary* term in the ſaid 19th year, *Thomas* came into the Exchequer, and Pleaded, that whereas he was diſtrained

---

Notingham, *By which it is found, That the ſaid* Thomas *held the Manours of* Wyrkſop *&* Greſthorp, *and the aboveſaid Lands in* Notinghamſhire, *by the Services mentioned in the ſame Inquiſition, And that he never held the ſame by Barony or part of a Barony: And a Third Inquiſition taken before him at* Derby, *By which it is found, that the ſaid* Thomas *held the Manour of* Eyum, *and the aboveſaid Lands in* Derbyſhire *by the Services mentioned in the ſame Inquiſition, And that all the ſaid tenements were never holden by Barony or part of a Barony, and that the ſaid* Thomas *did not Then or ever Before hold any other tenements, beſides thoſe mentioned in the Inquiſition, in the ſaid County.* [*This Roll contains nothing more*]. *Hil. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

As to the caſe of Thomas de Furnivall, *I do ſhrewdly ſuſpect that the matter of his Plea, if enquired into, will appear to be Untrue.* Thomas de Furnivall *the elder and* Thomas de Furnivall *the younger, both before the time of pleading this Plea, and after, were ſummoned to attend at the Kings Parliaments amongſt the other Barons of the Realm*: viz. anno 22. Edw. 1. *Dugd. Summ. to Parl. p.* 6; anno 23. E. 1. *Ib. p.* 9, 11, 13; anno 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, & 33. E. 1, *Ib. ad annos illos; The like in the reign of K.* Edward II, *and unto the* 12*th year of K.* Edward III, *Ib. ad annos illos*; anno 22. E. 3, Thomas de Furnivall *was ſummoned again, and in ſeveral ſubſequent years; Ib. ad annos illos. It is true, holding by Barony, and being ſummoned to attend amongſt the Barons in Parliament, were in thoſe times very different things. I make no inference; but having barely mentioned this matter, do leave it to the Readers judgment.*

More immediately as to the Queſtion, Whether Thomas de Furnivall *held by Barony or no. I have not leiſure at preſent to collect an account of the Reliefs which were paid to the King by the* Furnivalls *from time to time. But I will try to ſhew, That the Land or Seigneurie of* William de Luvetot *was an Honour or Barony, That the Manour of* Sheffeld *in* Yorkſhire *and the Manour of* Wyrkſop *in* Notinghamſhire *were parcell of the Barony of* Luvetot, *And that the ſaid Barony was veſted in the* Furnivalls: *The proving of which, will be more Concluſive than the producing of Reliefs. In the* 29*th year of K.* Henry II, *the Land or Seigneurie of* William de Luvetot *was in the Kings hands.* Ralf Murdac *Then accompted for the Ferm and Profits of it. And in the* Great Roll *of That and other years, it is called an Honour or Barony*: Honor Willelmi Peverelli. Idem Vicecomes [ſc. Radulfus Murdach Vicecomes Notingehamſciræ & Derebiſciræ] r c de CC & xix l & viij s, de firma ejuſdem Honoris: In theſauro xl l & vij s & j d; Et in Terris datis *to ſeveral Perſons*; Et habet de Superplus ij s & iij d; qui conputantur ei in Honore Willelmi de Luuetot. Terra Willelmi de Luvetot. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Veteri firma Terræ Willelmi de Luvetot: Stephano de Camera xl marcæ, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. Et idem de Lxvj l & vj d, de Nova firma hoc anno: In Theſauro Lxj l & xix s & v d; Et pro Utenſilibus in Domo Regis de Clypeſt[on] xxxvj s & vj d, per breve Regis; Et in ſuo Superplus de firma Comitatus xviij s & v d numero pro xviij s Bl[ancis]: Et in Superplus de Honore Peverelli ij s & iij d; Et debet xxiij s & xj d. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxiij l, de perquiſitionibus ejuſdem Honoris: In Theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. In the* 30*th year of the ſame King,* Ralf Murdac *accompted for the Ferm and profits of the ſaid Barony of* Luvetot. *Out of which Ferm and profits an allowance was made to* Ralf *for Moneys by him laid-out in ſtocking and huſbanding the Lands belonging to the ſaid Barony; to wit, in ſtocking the Manour of* Sefeld (*or* Sheffeld) *with catell, and likewiſe the Manours of* Wyrkeſop *and* Gringelay; *and for Moneys laid-out in Walling* Sheffeld-caſtle, *and in Sowing the other Lands of the ſaid Honour*: Terra Willelmi de Luvetot. Idem Vicecomes [Radulfus Murdach Vicecomes de Notingeham & Derebiſcira] r c de Lxvj l & vj d, de Nova firma: In Theſauro xxix l & xv s; Et in inſtaur[amento] Terræ S. Sefeld, pro xl vaccis & iiij tauris, ad inſtaurandas ij vaccarias viij l & xvj s, per breve Regis; Et pro viij bobus xl s, per idem breve; Et pro xij ſcrophis & j verre xiij s, per eidem breve; Et pro j Affro ij s & vj d, per idem breve; Et in inſtaur[amento] terræ de Wercheſſop, pro x vaccis & j tauro xliiij s, per idem breve; Et pro viij bobus xl s, per idem breve; Et pro CCC ovibus xij l, per idem breve; Et in inſtaur[amento] terræ de Gringelay, pro x vaccis & j tauro xliiij s, per idem breve; Et pro viij bobus xl s, per idem breve; Et pro C ovibus iiij l, per idem breve; Et pro

diſtrained by the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* for Lx *s*, and by the Sheriff of the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* for ix *l*, being ſumms at which he was amerced as a Baron before divers Juſtices, he was greatly wronged therein; foraſmuch as he is not a Baron, nor doth or ever did hold any tenements in the ſaid Counties by

pro v ſcrophis & j verre vj s, per idem breve; Summa, xxxvj l & v s & iiij d, Et Q. e. Idem r c de xvj l de perquiſitionibus ejuſdem terræ: In Theſauro Lx s, Et debet xiij l; Idem r c de eodem debito; In cuſtamento claudendi caſtellum de Sedfeld vij l, per breve Regis; Et pro blado ad ſeminandam terram ejuſdem Willelmi de Luuetot vj l per idem breve, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *In the 34th year of the ſame King,* Ralf Murdac *accompted for the Ferm and profits of the Barony of* Luvetot; *and was Allowed for the* decimæ conſtitutæ *paid in the ſeveral Manours of That Barony, and ij s v d for Caſtleguard of* Tikhill-caſtle, *and iiij l x s for the wages of Genſdarmes that kept guard in* Saffeld-caſtle *belonging to the Honour or Barony of* Luvetot: Terra Willelmi de Luvetot. Idem Vicecomes [ſc. de Not. & Dereb. viz. Radulſus Murdach] r c de xxv l & x s, de Veteri firma ejuſdem Honoris ——: Et idem de quater xx & xviij l & ix s & ix d, de Nova firma: In theſauro quater xx l & Lxviij s & xj d ——: Et in decimis conſtitutis per Maneria Honoris, vj l & v s; Et in Cuſtodia de Tikehilla, ij s & v d; Et Vigilibus ejuſdem Caſtelli, vij d; Et in Cuſtodia Caſtelli de Saffeld de ipſo Hon[ore] .... & j ſervienti iiij l & x s per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.* —— *b. m.* 2. *poſt Not. & Derb.* *In the ſucceeding times, the Barony of* William de Luvetot — *was veſted in the* Furnivalls. *In the Third year of K.* John, Gerard de Furnivall the Father *Fined in CCCC marks, that the King would receive of* Gerard the Son, *his Homage for the Barony which lately was* William de Luvetots: *Hic ante, cap.* 13. *Sect.* 8. *ad ann.* 3. *Joh.* Gerardus de Furnivall. *Put theſe things together. It is found by the Inquiſition above ſet-forth, that* Thomas de Furnivall *the pleader of this Plea was ſeized of the Manours of* Sheffeld *and* Wyrkeſop. *And I have ſhewn above, that thoſe Manours did belong to the Honour of* Luvetot. *In this caſe of* Thomas de Furnivall, *I doubt the King was ill ſerved. For if, inſtead of cauſing Inquiſitions to be taken in the Countrey in the manner above mentioned, Search had been made (which was the moſt proper method) in the Rolls and Membranes of the Exchequer,* K. Edward II *would, I ſuppoſe, have been ſecure from Wrong, and Poſterity from Deception.*

In the 35*th year of* K. Edward I, *the Barons of the Exchequer took the Right courſe for the Kings benefit. It was in the caſe of* William de Breouſe: *which ſtood thus.* William de Breouſe, *ſon and heir of* William de Breouſe, *was attached to anſwer to the King for his Relief.* William *comes and pleads, that his Father on the day of his death held, and he himſelf doth now hold of the King* in Capite, *the Caſtle of* Brembre *in* Suſſex, *and the Manour of* Guber *in* Wales; *but that he doth not know How much is due to the King for relief for the ſaid Caſtle, in regard the ſaid* William *his Father, at the time of his anceſtours death, was under his Full age, and that in like manner for time beyond memory, all his Fathers other anceſtours to whom the ſaid Caſtle deſcended, were under age when their reſpective anceſtours died, and that during all That time, the King and his progenitours had the Wardſhip of the ſeveral heirs of the ſaid Caſtle untill they came to be of Full age: He ſaith, that his Father and his anceſtours, when they were to Do their Service in the Armies of the King and his progenitors, defended the ſaid Caſtle and Land of* Brembre *by the Service of one Knight: And thereupon he prayeth, that the Rolls of the Exchequer may be ſearched touching the ſaid Relief; he being ready to ſatiſfy the King for the ſame, as the Treaſurer and Barons ſhall adjudge. Search was made in the Rolls and* Memoranda *of the Exchequer. It was found in the Book of* Knights Fees, *that* Brembre *was charged as an Honour. It was alſo found, that* William *and his anceſtours, as well in the Exchequer as in the Kings other Courts, were hitherto conſtantly amerced and affeered as Barons, and paid their amercements as ſuch, without any gainſaying. The Treaſurer and Barons, having maturely conſidered the caſe, adjudged that the ſaid* William *ſhould be charged with Relief for the ſaid Caſtle, as for the Relief of a Barony. The Record of this Pleading and Judgment followeth:* Suſſexia. De Relevio Willelmi de Breouſe. Willelmus de Breouſe, filius & hæres Willelmi de Breouſe, attachiatus fuit ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, de Relevio ſuo de terris & tenementis quæ dictus Willelmus pater ſuus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obijt. Et Willelmus venit & cognovit ſe tenere, & dictum Willelmum patrem ſuum tenuiſſe, de Rege in Capite die quo obijt, Caſtrum de Brembre in Comitatu Suſſexiæ, & terram de Guber in Wallia: ſed dicit, quod non conſtat ei quantum debetur Domino Regi de relevio de Caſtro prædicto, eo quod prædictus Willelmus pater ſuus, tempore obitus anteceſſoris ſui, fuit infra ætatem &c, & ſimiliter omnes anteceſſores ejuſdem Willelmi patris

by Barony or part of a Barony: For he ſaith, that he holdeth the Manour of *Sheffeld* in *Yorkſhire* of the King by Homage only, the Manour of *Whyſtan* in the ſame County of *Geoffrey Luttrel*, the Manour of *Wyrkſop* and *Greſthorp* in the County of *Notingham* of the King as of the Honour of *Tykhull* by the ſervice of Four Knights fees and the Fourth part of a fee, the Manour of *Eyom* in the County of *Derby* of the King as of the Honour of *Peverel*, the Manour of *Middleton* in the ſame County of *Thomas de Chaworth*, and the Manour of *Bracington* in the ſame County of the Honour of *Tutbury*: And that he never held any other tenements in the ſaid Counties, nor did ever hold by Barony or part of a Barony: And this he is ready to averr. Upon ſearch of the Rolls of the Exchequer, it was found, that *Thomas* had been before this time

patris ſui, quibus prædictum Caſtrum hæreditario deſcendebat, fuerunt infra ætatem quando anteceſſores ſui obierunt &c; & Dominus Rex & progenitores ſui habuerunt inde cuſtodiam &c, poſt mortem cujuſlibet tenentis uſq; ad legitimam ætatem ſingulorum hæredum quibus Caſtrum illud hæreditario deſcendebat, a tempore quo non extat memoria: Dicit tamen quod in ſingulis exercitibus Regis & progenitorum Regis, quando ipſe Rex & progenitores ſui habuerunt ſervicium ſuum &c, ipſe Willelmus & anteceſſores ſui defenderunt Caſtrum & terram de Brembre pro ſervicio unius feodi Militis &c. Dicit inſuper quod dicta terra de Guher tenetur de Rege in Capite per ſervicium unius feodi Militis, de dono & feoffamento Regis Johannis quondam Regis Angliæ avi Regis nunc; & inde oſtendit cartam ejuſdem Regis Johannis in hæc verba; Johannes Dei gratia Rex Angliæ, Dominus Hiberniæ, Dux Normanniæ, Aquitaniæ, & Comes Andegaviæ, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Prioribus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Juſticiarijs, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, & omnibus Miniſtris & fidelibus ſuis, ſalutem. Sciatis nos dediſſe conceſſiſſe & præſenti carta noſtra confirmaſſe, dilecto & fideli noſtro Willelmo de Breoſa, totam terram de Guher cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis in Wallia, Habendam & tenendam ſibi & hæredibus ſuis, de nobis & hæredibus noſtris, per ſervicium unius Militis, pro omni ſervicio, Quare volumus & firmiter præcipimus, quod prædictus Willelmus de Breoſa, & hæredes ſui poſt ipſum, habeant & teneant totam prædictam terram de Guer, cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis in Wallia, de nobis & hæredibus noſtris, per prædictum ſervicium, ſicut prædictum eſt, bene & in pace, libere & quiete, integre, plenarie, & honorifice, cum omnibus libertatibus & liberis conſuetudinibus ſuis, in omnibus locis & omnibus rebus ad prædictam terram pertinentibus, Hijs Teſtibus, Baldewino Comite Albemarliæ, Willelmo de Humet Conſtabulario Normanniæ, Radulfo Taxone tunc Seneſcallo Normanniæ, Roberto de Harecurt, Hugone de Gornaco, Johanne de Pratellis, Petro de Stokes. Datum per manum Hugonis de Well. apud Rothomagum, xxiiij die Februarij anno r n quarto; Et petit idem Willelmus de Breouſe ſcrutinium rotulorum hujus Scaccarij fieri ſuper relevio ſolvendo de Caſtro prædicto, aſſerens ſe paratum eſſe inde ſatisfacere Domino Regi, prout Theſaurarius & Barones decreverint &c; Et ſcrutatis ſuper hoc rotulis & memorandis, quia in Libro Feodorum, Brembre repertum eſt ſub titulo de Honor[ibus], & prædictus Willelmus & anteceſſores ſui, tam hic in Scaccario quam alibi in Curia Regis, ſemper hactenus quando amerciandi fuerant, amerciati & afforati fuerunt tanquam Barones &c, & ſic amerciamenta ſua ſolverunt, nulla reclamatione vel contradictione inde facta, nec aliunde per ipſum Willelmum aut anteceſſores ſuos aliqualiter allegato, quod non fuerunt Barones tenentes per Baroniam, nec quod non debuerant tanquam Barones amerciari & afforari &c, Theſaurarius & Barones hic habito inde diligenti conſilio & tractatu, cencentes tantum debere ſolvi pro relevio de Honore &c, quantum pro relevio Baroniæ, habenteſq; reſpectum ad ſeiſinam Regis de amerciamentis prædictis afforatis & ſolutis tanquam amerciament[is] Baronum &c, ſine reclamatione vel calumpnia inde facta, conſiderarunt quod idem Willelmus de Breouſe oneretur de relevio ſuo de Caſtro prædicto tanquam de relevio Baroniæ &c, & pro prædicta terra de Guher pro uno feodo Militis; Et ſuper hoc idem Willelmus oneratur alibi in Memorandis hujus anni, inter Fines de hoc termino. Et prædictus Willelmus dicit, quod prædictus pater ſuus non tenuit alia tenementa de Rege in Capite &c, nec conſtat Curiæ quod ipſe tenuit &c. Ideo idem Willelmus inde ad præſens ſine die. *Trin. Communia* 35. *E.* 1. *rot.* 59. *a. in bund.* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *parte* 1. *According to this Judgment*, William *paid for the Caſtle of* Brembre *one hundred marks Relief*; *which was the Relief of a Barony*: Suſſex. Willelmus de Breouſe, filius & hæres Willelmi de Breouſe defuncti, dat Domino Regi Lxxj l j marcam, pro relevio ſuo de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ dictus Willelmus pater ſuus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obijt, videlicet C marcas de Caſtro time amerced as a Baron. Howbeit, the Court of Exchequer ordered that *Robert de Notingham* the Remembrancer ſhould take Inquiſitions concerning the matters pleaded by *Thomas*. *Robert* took Inquiſitions accordingly: Whereby it was found, that *Thomas* held the reſpective Manours hereunder mentioned, by the Services ſet forth in the Inquiſitions; But that he did not hold them by Barony or part of a Barony. There is no Judgment of the Court in this caſe entred upon the Roll.

Touching Amerciaments in general, ſeveral things may be obſerved. It was frequent for ſome perſons to be amerced for the Treſpaſſes or Defaults of others. Lords of Seigneuries were amerced for their Men, and for ſuch as were *de manupaſtu ſuo*; Tedings and Frankpledges for ſuch as were within their Teding or Frank-pledg; and the like. Of all which, ſeveral inſtances may be ſeen in this Chapter.

III. When General Amercements were ſet upon Hundreds, Towns *&c* for Murders, or ſuch like, So much thereof as was charged upon Lands within that Hundred, Town *&c*, which the King held in Demaine, was Diſcharged of courſe. *Richard de Luci* was charged with xiiij *s* ij *d* being Amercements of Former years for Murders. But he was acquitted thereof, becauſe they fell upon the Kings Demeane-Lands *(u)*. Lands holden by the Queen were alſo Free from Common Amercements. Several Barons and Lords of Seigneuries had the like Freedom from Common Amerciaments, by Charter, as I ſuppoſe, from the King. For example. The Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* was charged with half a mark an amerciament impoſed by *Alan de Nevill* on *Acheley*, twenty ſhillings impoſed on *Haringworth*, twenty ſhillings impoſed on *Fodringhey*, and other ſumms, of amerciaments impoſed on other Towns hereunder mentioned; But the King of *Scots*, who was Lord of the ſame Towns, having Freedom from theſe Common Amercements, the Sheriff was diſcharged thereof *(w)*.

In

Caſtro de Brembre in Comitatu Suſſexiæ, & C s pro terra de Guher in Wallia, quæ tenetur de Rege in Capite per ſervicium unius feodi Militis, ſicut continetur alibi in Memorandis hujus anni, inter recorda de hoc termino, ubi etiam continetur, quod prædictus Willelmus per conſiderationem Theſaurarij & Baronum, oneratur de prædictis C marcis pro relevio &c de Caſtro prædicto, tanquam pro relevio Baroniæ &c. Poſtea præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod fieri faciat Lxxj l j marcam prædictas, Ita &c in craſtino S. Michaelis. Poſtea ante diem illum Rex obijt. Ed ad diem illum Vicecomes non returnavit breve. Et præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, ſicut continetur in Memorandis de anno primo Regis E. filij Regis E, Termino S. Michaelis in rotulo brevium. *The Pipe-award in the margin is*, In Rotulo ſecundo Regis E. filij Regis hujus in Suſſex. *Ib. Trin. Commun. Rot.* 66. *a. Here we ſee, the truth was diſcovered by ſearching in the Book of* Knights Fees. *But the Kings Officers might have evinced, that* Brembre *was an Honour or Barony, by a Record of much higher authority than the Book of* Fees, *to wit, by the* Great Roll *of the* 11*th year of* K. John, *wherein* Bramble *or* Brembre *is expreſly ſtyled an Honour. That Clauſe of the* Great Roll *is cited in this Hiſtory, Cap.* 11. *Sect.* 2. *ad ann.* 11. *Joh.* Milites & libere.

(*u*) Et idem Vicecomes [Ricardus de Luci] r c de xiiij s & ij d, de Veteribus murdris. Super Dominia Regis remanſerunt, Et Q.e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*w*) N. P. & N. C. De Placitis Alani de Nevilla. —— Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de Acheleia Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ, dimidia marca; Et Q.e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Haringewurda Comitiſſæ, In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Regi Scotiæ, xx s, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s, de Fodringeia Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Regi Scotiæ xx s, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca, de Boſieta Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Regi Scotiæ j marca, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca, de Bragefeld Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ j marca, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de Pedinton Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ, dimidia marca, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norbanteſcira.* Simon filius Petri, *Sheriff.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de Drahton Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ dimidia marca, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca, de Berton Regis Scotiæ: In perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de Herdewich Regis Scotiæ: In perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ

j marca,

In like manner and for the like reaſon, the Sheriff of the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* was diſcharged of the Amerciaments hereunder written (x); and the Sheriff of the Counties of *Werwick* and *Leiceſter* (y); and the Sheriff of the County of *Northamton* (z). Barons of the Kings Exchequer had Freedom, for their Lands and their Tenants, from Common Amerciaments, by their Privilege of Sitting at the Exchequer (a). Eccleſiaſtical fees or the Lands of the Clergy and Religious (b) were exempt from Common Amerciaments (c). And other perſons were exempted from them by vertue of Charters. The Burgh of *Arundel* was diſcharged of an Amerciament for a Murder, Becauſe it was Found by Inquiſition made by the County of *Suſſex* at the command of the Chief Juſticier, that the Burgh was not wont nor ought to be charged therewith (d). *Gilbert de Aldermanbury* had a Charter from K. *Richard* I, granting him Freedom from Aſſiſes and Suits to Court, and commanding that if he was to be amerced, he ſhould not be amerced at above half a mark. By vertue of That Charter, he was acquitted of two marks and a half, an amerciament for a Default (e).

IV. Divers Lords of Seigneuries were, by charter from the King, entituled to have to their own uſe the amerciaments that aroſe within their Seigneurie. However, the Lords were to Claim the ſame at the Exchequer. *William de Burne* and others belonging to the Biſhop of *Bathes* Fee were amerced for a Diſſeiſin; And That amerciament was admeaſured by the Kings precept; and was ſet-over to the Biſhop of *Bathe* by vertue of his Franchiſe (f). This is a thing frequently done at this day; and is ſo well known, that it needeth no explanation.

V. There are great numbers of Amercements both in Criminal and Common Pleas put in Charge in the Revenue-Rolls, which are only in general terms *De miſericordia*, without expreſſing for What cauſe the Amercement was impoſed. As where it is only ſaid, Such a one *debet* So much *de miſericordia*: As in the caſe of *Robert Fitz-Hugh* and others hereunder mentioned (g): To which

---

j marca, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Norhamteſcira.*

(x) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s, de Stiueclai Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ xx s, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Cantebr. & Huntendoneſcira.* Philippus de Dauntrie, *Sheriff.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s, de Paxton Regis Scotiæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scotiæ xx s, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(y) Adelakeſton Regis Scottiæ r c de dimidia marca de Placitis foreſtæ: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scottiæ, dimidia marca, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. War. & Legr.*

(z) Preſtona Gileberti r c de dimidia marca; In Perdonis, per breve Regis, dimidia marca Regi Scotiæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhamteſcira.*

(a) *Poſt, cap.* 20. *Sect.* 8.

(b) *Perhaps this is to be underſtood of Lands holden in Frankalmoigne.*

(c) —— Et ideo, cum feodum Eccleſiaſticum participare non debeat de Communi fine Comitatus ut dicit, de demanda quam ei facit pro prædicta hida terræ & prædicto murdro, ſi ita eſt, ei pacem habere permittat; capiendo ſe ad ballivum ſuum de portione prædicti murdri quam inde recepit. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Surr.*

(d) Burgus de Arundel r c de iij marcis pro Murdro. Sed conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod non debent reddere Murdrum, quia inquiſitio inde facta eſt per Comitatum per præceptum Juſticiarij; & recognitum eſt, quod nec conſuevit nec debet dare Murdrum; Et ſic Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexa.*

(e) Præceptum eſt, quod Gilibertus de Aldreman Buri ſit quietus de ij marcis & dimidia pro defalta, Quia habet Cartam Regis Ricardi, qui eum aquietat de aſſiſis & ſectis; & præcipit, quod ſi debeat amerciari pro aliquo delicto, eſt amerciandus ad dimidiam marcam, & non ad plus. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(f) Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & xj s, de Miſericordijs Willelmi de Burne Thomæ fratris ejus & aliorum, de feodo Batthonienſis Epiſcopi, amerciatorum pro diſſaiſina per Willelmum filium Henrici & ſocios ſuos Juſticiarios ad hoc aſſignatos, & amenſuratorum per præceptum Regis, per Vicecomitem, Robertum filium Pagani, & Matheum de Clieuden. In theſauro nichil. Et Epiſcopo Batthonienſi xij l & xj s, per Libertatem Cartæ Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sumerſ. & Dorſ. m.* 1. *b.* Thomas de Cirenceſtre, *Sheriff.*

(g) Robertus filius Hugonis debet xxv l & viij s & iiij d de Miſericordia. Aluredus de

CHAP. XIV.

which, many other inſtances might be added, out of the Revenue-Rolls of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*: But I forbear reciting them, becauſe they contain nothing Hiſtorical or Inſtructive. There are likewiſe many Amercements in general terms *pro Foreſta*: Which being very numerous, brought-in a conſiderable revenue. I will paſs-by theſe Amercements of the Foreſt, as ſoon as I have ſhewn in a few inſtances the manner of impoſing them. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, amercements for the Foreſt were ſet upon ſeveral perſons in the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntindon*, by *Geoffrey de Clinton* (*h*); and in *Surrey* by *Ralf Baſſet* (*i*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* II, amercements for the Foreſt were ſet upon *Adam de Brus* and a great number of other perſons in *Yorkſhire* (*k*); upon *Henry de Nonant* and others in *Devonſhire* (*l*); upon *Robert Corbet* and others in *Shropſhire* (*m*), upon many others in *Northamptonſhire* (*n*), upon *Gilbert de Munemue* and others in *Herefordſhire* (*o*), upon *William Fitz-Randulf* and others in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* (*p*), *William de Bracy* and others in *Worceſterſhire* (*q*), *Richard* ſon of *Heldebrand* in *Wiltſhire* (*r*), *Hamo Peccatum* and others in *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* (*s*), and upon ſeveral perſons in *Hamſhire* (*t*); and in the reign of K. *John*, in *Yorkſhire* &c (*u*). There are many other like inſtances in the Reigns of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*.

But we will proceed to ſpeak of the Amerciaments impoſed in Criminal and Civil cauſes. And in regard ſomething Hiſtorical and uſeful may be obſerved from thoſe inſtances wherein the particular cauſe of the Amerciament is ſet down

---

de Poilton r c de xvij l & xvj s de miſericordia; In Theſauro liberavit in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. Folco Ribald r c de xiij marcis de miſericordia; In th. l, Et Q. e. Turoldus de Nevill r c de xiij marcis de miſericordia; In th. l, Et Q. e. Ricardus filius Hugonis r c de xiij marcis de miſericordia; In th. l, Et Q. e. Ailwinus filius Turchetil r c de xxiij l & xvij s & x d de miſericordia. Fegga Bucca r c de iiij l & ix s & iiij d de miſericordia. Epiſcopus Lincolienſis r c de C & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d de miſericordia ſua: In Theſauro C & xxx l: Et in Dono, per breve Regis, Epiſcopo Norwegiæ Lxvj s & viij d, Et Q. e; *with ſeveral others named here in the Roll. Mag. Rot. 12. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Linc.*

(*h*) Et idem Vicecomites [viz. Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver] reddunt compotum de xxvj s & viij d, de Placitis G. de Clintona de Foreſta. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 5. a. Grentebr. & Hunted.*

(*i*) Albericus Clericus r c de xxxvj s & viij d, de Placitis Raduifi Baſſet de Foreſta. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 5. b. Sudreia.*

(*k*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta ſua: Adam de Brus r c de C l de miſericordia pro Foreſta; *Then follows a Liſt of about Sevenſcore perſons amerced in ſeveral Summs* pro eodem. *Mag. Rot. 22. H. 2. Rot. 8. b. Everwichſcira. The like amerciaments were impoſed this year in other Foreſt Counties.*

(*l*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta ſua. *That is the Title. Then follow the names of about 50 perſons*; viz. Henricus de Nonant r c de xx marcis, de miſericordia pro Foreſta. *And ſo for the other Perſons, Each ſo much*, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Deveneſcira.*

(*m*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta: Robertus Corbet r c de x marcis de miſericordia pro Foreſta; In th. l, Et Q. e. *There are about 30 perſons more ſtanding in charge for the ſame. Ib. Rot. 3. a. Salop.*

(*n*) *Under the Title*, De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta, *about 60 perſons are put in Charge this year in* Northamptonſhire. *Ib. Rot. 6. a.*

(*o*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta: Gillebertus de Munemue r c de L marcis de miſericordia pro foreſta; In th. l, Et Q. e; *In all about 30 perſons. Ib. Rot. 4. a. Herfordſcira in Walia.*

(*p*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta ſua: Willelmus filius Randulfi r c de L marcis de miſericordia pro foreſta. *They are about 60 perſons. Ib. Rot. 4. a. Not. & Derb.*

(*q*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta ſua: Willelmus de Braci r c de L l de miſericordia pro foreſta; *And others for the ſame; in all about 40 perſons. Ib. Rot. 4. b. Wireceſtreſc.*

(*r*) De Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta: Idem Vicecomes r c de L marcis de miſericordia Ricardi filij Heldebrand pro foreſta: *And others for the ſame; being about 30 or 40 perſons. Ib. Rot. 6. b. Wilt.*

(*s*) Item de Miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta: Hamo Peccatum r c de C marcis de miſericordia pro foreſta; *And others, in all above 50 perſons, for the ſame. Ib. Rot. 9. a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*t*) *Ib. Rot. 10. a. Sudhanteſcira. There are above Forty perſons in this County amerced* pro foreſta.

(*u*) De Placitis Foreſtæ per H. de Nevill. *Then follow the Names of about Fifty Men and Villates*, viz. de miſericordijs hominum & villarum quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædictus H.

down in the Records, I ſhall take leave to be pretty Copious in producing examples of That ſort. The Amercements in Criminal and Common Pleas which were wont to be impoſed during This Firſt Period and afterwards, were of ſo many ſeveral ſorts; that it is not eaſy to place them under Diſtinct Heads. Let them, for Methods ſake, be reduced to the Heads following: Amercements, for or by reaſon of Murders and Manſlaughters, For Miſdemeaners, For Diſſeiſines, For Recreancy, For Breach of Aſſiſe, For Defaults, For Non-appearance, For Falſe Judgment, And for not making Suit, or Hue and Cry. To Them may be added Miſcellaneous Amercements, for Treſpaſſes of divers kinds.

VI. As to Amercements for or in reſpect of Murders or Manſlaughters: The Hundred of *Faleſley* was amerced xx marks, for a Murder; The Sheriff of *Hantſhire* levyed it, and anſwered it to the Crown. The Hundred of *Clere* was amerced for a Murder (*w*): And Amercements for the like cauſe were alſo ſett upon the Hundred of *Cheſterton* (*x*); The Hundreds of *Berdeſtaple*, *Northchelmsford*, *Witham*, and *Lexden* (*y*); The Hundred of *Hertford* (*z*); The Hundreds of *Faverſham* and *Middelton* (*a*); The Judges of the County and of the Hundreds of *Suffolk* (*b*); *Liulf de Aldredeſley* (*c*); *Stephen* ſon of *Erchembald* (*d*); *Odo* ſon of *Alſi*, and others (*e*); *Nigell de Doncaſter* (*f*); The Hundred of *Langetrie* (*g*); The Hundred of *Black-Hadfeild* (*h*); *Ralf de Burguignon* and *Graham de Graham* (*i*); *Walter de Chaiſney* (*k*); The Towns of *Rech* and *Newbigging* (*l*); The

---

H. liberavit in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*w*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis argenti, pro j murdro in Hundredo de Faleſleia: Idem Vic. r c de x s & ix d, pro j murdro in Clerehundredo. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 4. *a. Haimteſcira.*

(*x*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis argenti, pro j murdro in Ceſtretonehundredo. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Grentebrug.*

(*y*) Et idem Vic. r c de xx marcis argenti, pro j murdro in Hundredo de Berdeſtapla: Et de xv marcis argenti, pro j murdro in Nortchelmelesford hundredo: Et de xv marcis argenti pro ij murdris in dimidio hundredo de Wiham: Et de xx marcis argenti, pro ij murdris in Lexdenehundredo. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex.*

(*z*) Et idem Vic. r c de x marcis argenti pro j murdro in Hundredo de Heortford. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Heortf.*

(*a*) Et idem Vic. r c de iiij l & xiij s & v d, pro j murdro in Hundredo de Feverſham. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Chent.* Et idem Vic. debet xxx marcas argenti, pro j murdro in Hundredro de Middeltona, pro j Homine qui alium interfecit quem Infirmi abſtulerunt Juſticiæ Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Chent.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomites r c de xxv l & xv s, de Judicibus Comitatus & Hundretorum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudf.*

(*c*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Liulfus de Aldredeſlega r c de CC marcis argenti & x fugatoribus & x accipitribus, pro morte Gamel.; In Theſauro xl marcas argenti; Et debet CLx marcas argenti, & x fugatores & x accipitres. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *Statfordſc.*

(*d*) Stephanus filius Erchembaldi r c de x marcis argenti, pro interfectione hominis Willelmi filij Odonis. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*e*) Odo filius Alſi debet Lx s pro occiſione filiorum Tochi. Oliver de Cail *and others Fine* pro eadem occiſione. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b. Cornualia.*

(*f*) Nigellus de Duneca ſtra r c de xx m. argenti, pro forisf. filiorum ſuorum qui interfecerunt j hominem. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*g*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis, pro Murdro, de Langetrie hundredo. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Oxinefortſcira.*

(*h*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij marcis, pro j murdro unius Flandrenſis in Blachehadfeldhundredo: In Theſauro xxxviij s & ix d: Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, In Dominio Regis iij s & vj d in Cumba; Et Henrico filio Geroldi Camerario v s & vj d; Et debet v s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*i*) Radulfus de Burguignon debet Lx marcas, Quia permiſit abire duos homines de Graham, qui alios duos occiderunt in eadem villa, & non miſit eos per Plegios. Grahamus de Graham debet x marcas, Quia non habuit fratrem ſuum ad rectum, qui eoſdem homines occidit. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*k*) Walterus de Chaiſneto r c de xx s pro homine ſuo qui hominem occiderat qui ab eo aufugit. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Gloec.*

(*l*) Villata de Rech r c de j marca, quia nil fecerunt de homine qui alium interfecit in villa ſua; In theſauro liberavit Et Quieta eſt. Villata de Niwebigg[ing] Bernardi r c de iiij marcis, pro eodem forisfacto; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Norhumb.*

The Abbot of *Peterburgh* (*m*); *Osbert Dabetot* (*n*); *Ellethorn* hundred (*o*); *Edmunton* hundred (*p*); The Hundred of *Blakehadfeld*, and other Hundreds (*q*); The Hundred of *Redderbrugg* (*r*); certain Tedings in *Devonſhire* (*s*); The Hundred of *Perſhore* (*t*); and other Hundreds, Towns, and perſons without number.

VII. As to Amercements for Miſdemeaners: They were of ſundry kinds. For example. *Walter Croc* was *in miſericordia Regis*, for unjuſtly Taking and Deteining of xxx *s* (*u*). *Malger* the *Clerk* and others were amerced, For letting Two Duells be made by one man in one day (*w*): The Hundreds of *Hertmere* and *Stow*, for Concealment of Pleas (*x*): *Euſtace de Braham*, and ſeveral others, for Ill-keeping a Duell (*y*). *Turold de Nevill* was amerced, for harbouring waived perſons againſt the Aſſiſe: And *Gilbert de Civera*, for the like (*z*): *Bartholomew de St. Trinity*, for harbouring a Robber (*a*): The heirs of *Richard Sparow*, for deteining money which lately belonged to their father, who was *in miſericordia Regis* (*b*): *Turbert of Godelming* for forbidding certain jurours to Do the Kings Aſſiſe; and *Robert de Briddingeheſt* for forbidding the jurours to give a verdict touching a Recognition for the Church of *Southwark* (*c*): *Joſce* the *Jew*, for lending money to perſons that went into *Ireland* againſt

---

(*m*) Abbas de Burgo debet CC marcas, pro homine quem Petrus de Sancto Medardo interfecit. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Norhanteſc.*

(*n*) Osbertus de Abetot r c de xl s de miſericordia, pro Ædwardo rettato de morte hominis. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Wireceſtr.*

(*o*) De Placitis Rogeri filij Renfridi & Sociorum ejus. Idem Vic[ecomites] r c de v s de Ellethorn hundredo pro Murdro. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones per Magiſtrum Tomam de Huſſeburn, & Robertum de Witefeld & Adam de Tornoura & Simonem de Kyma: Idem Vic[ecomes] debet xl s de Edelmeton hundredo pro Murdro, & quia non venerunt ad primam Summonitionem. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*q*) De admerciamentis Hominum per G. Roffenſem Epiſcopum, & Osbertum filium Hervei, & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis, de Hundredo de Blakehadfeld pro Murdro. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij marcis de Heihohundredo, pro Sepultura Willelmi de Garing. non viſi a ſerviente Vicecomitis. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis, Pro falſa præſentatione. Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis de Totentriehundredo, Pro Murdro & falſo dicto. Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca de Tendwardenehundredo, Pro ſtulta commendatione banæ cujuſdam occiſi. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Kent.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x l s, de Redderbrugg hundredo, pro concelamento retatorum de morte Willelmi Ruffi. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b.* *Sudſexx.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xvj l, de Miſericordijs Tedingarum pro Fugis Latronum; quarum nomina & particulas debitorum Vicecomes habet. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Deveneſc.*

(*t*) Hundredum de Perſore debet C s, pro Murdro. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J.* *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Wireceſtr.*

(*u*) Et eſt [ſc. Walterus Croc] in miſericordia Regis, ſi Rex non eſt ei Warand, de xxx s quos injuſte cepit & non reddidit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste.* *Rot.* 11. *b.* *War.*

(*w*) Malgerus Clericus, quia fecit fieri una die duo duella ab uno homine, debet C s. *And after naming ſeveral perſons*, Iſti præſcripti ſunt in miſericordia, eo quod fuerunt in Curia Malgeri Clerici, pro bino duello ab uno homine facto. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Everwichſcira.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Hertemere hundredo, pro placitis celatis. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Stohundredo, pro placitis concelatis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.* *Norf. & Sutf.*

(*y*) Euſtachius de Braham r c de j marca, pro Duello male cuſtodito. Wimundus de Spreuton r c de dimidia marca, pro eodem Duello. Willelmus de Reines r c de dimidia marca, pro eodem Duello. *And four others*, pro eodem. *Ib. juxt.*

(*z*) Turoldus de Nevilla r c de j marca, quia hoſpitatus eſt Waiuos homines ſuper aſſiſam: In th. l, Et Q. e. Gilbertus Ciuera r c de dimidia marca, quia hoſpitatus eſt j Waiuum: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Everw.*

(*a*) Bartholomæus de S. Trinitate r c de ij marcis, quia hoſpitatus fuit Latronem: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.* *Lund. & Midd.*

(*b*) Hæredes Ricardi Sparewe debent xij marcas, quia habuerunt pecuniam patris ſui qui erat in miſericordia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Lund. & Midd.*

(*c*) Turbertus de Godelming debet j marcam, quia prohibuit Juratoribus ne facerent Aſſiſam Regis. Robertus de Briddingeheſt

r c

againſt the Kings Prohibition (*d*): *William de Friſton*, for taking cogniſance in his Court of a Robbery, and for adjudging a Duell thereupon (*e*): *Herbert* the *Smith*, for falſly claiming to be a Free man, whenas he was a Clown (*f*): The Town of *Weinflet*, for taking Toll illegally (*g*): *William* Provoſt of *Tadwell*, for deteining certain Sheep which ſhould have been replevyd (*h*): *William Foſſard* for a mortgage unjuſtly taken (*i*): *Gervaſe* ſon of *Stigand*, for letting *Odo* the Prover reſide in his Seigneury, without finding a pledg (*k*) The Town of *Ledecumbe* was amerced, for harbouring a perſon unknown who had ſlain five men, without taking frankpledg of him; and [the town of] *Midwinter*, for harbouring a man that was not in frankpledg (*l*); The town of *Brumeſhell*, for receiving of *Nicolai* ſon of *Walter* without Tething (*m*); *Samſon* the *Sadler* and *Bodin* the *Shield-maker*, for ſelling Shields to the Kings enemies (*n*); *Jukel of Alverton*, for intercommoning with the Kings enemies (*o*); *Robert Brown*, and divers others, for the ſame (*p*). *William le Latimer* was amerced, for re-making a Dyke which had been levelled by the Kings command (*q*). The County of *Somerſet* was amerced, for committing a Duell in a Hundred which ought to have been in the County (*r*); *Geoffrey de Hanton* and the Hundred of *Spelthorn*, for bringing Ruſticks to make a Jury (*s*); *Edward Leg*, for the like (*t*). *Philipp* ſon of *Wiard* and Five others were amerced, for letting one, in a Trial of Ordeal, bear the Iron Twice with only One Heating (*u*). The Hundred of *Stanberg* were amerced for denying before the Juſticiers [Itinerant] what they

---

r c de j marca, quia prohibuit Juratoribus verum dicere de quadam Recognitione de Eccleſia de Sudwerc. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Surreia.*

(*d*) Joſce Judæus de Gloeceſtra r c de C s de miſericordia, pro denarijs quos præſtitit illis qui contra prohibitum Regis abierunt in Yberniam; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Gloec.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Friſton debet x marcas, pro Duello concordato & judicato in Curia ſua de Latrocinio. *Fulk Ribald and ſeveral others for the ſame. Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Linc.*

(*f*) Herbertus Faber debet j marcam, pro falſo clamore quem fecit ut Liber cum ſit Ruſticus. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Linc.*

(*g*) Villata de Weinflet r c de ij marcis, pro Theloneo quod injuſte cepit; In th. l, Et. Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Linc.*

(*h*) Willelmus Præpoſitus de Tadewelle debet j marcam, pro ovibus quas tenuit ſuper wagium & plegium. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Linc.*

(*i*) Willelmus Foſſard r c de x marcis, pro vadio injuſte capto. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwiſc.*

(*k*) Gervaſius filius Stigandi debet xx marcas, quia habuit Odonem Probatorem in terra ſua ſine plegio. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Civitas Wintoniæ.*

(*l*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis & dimidia de Villata de Ledecumba, quia receptaverunt hominem ignotum ſine francoplegio qui quinque homines interfecerat. Midwinter debet xx s, quia receptaverunt hominem qui non erat in francplegio. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Berchſc.*

(*m*) N. P. & N. C. per W. Herefordenſem Epiſcopum, & Willelmum de Braioſa, & Socios ſuos: Villata de Brumeſhell r c de dimidia marca, pro receptione Nicolai filij Walteri ſine tethinga. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Staffordſcira.*

(*n*) Sanſon Sellarius r c de v marcis, quia vendidit ſcuta inimicis Regis; In th. l, Et. Q. e. Bodin Scutarius debet j marcam, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Everwich.*

(*o*) Jukel de Alvertona r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, quia communicavit cum inimicis Regis; per plegium Epiſcopi Dunelmenſis. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*p*) Robertus Brunus de Cuningeſtreta r c de x marcis, quia habuit communionem cum inimicis Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Everw.*

(*q*) Willelmus le Latimer r c de xx marcis, pro foſſato quod relevavit quod erat proſtratum præcepto Regis: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxxix s & xj d, de Communi miſericordia Comitatus de Sumerſeta, quia miſerunt Duellum in Hundredo quod debuit eſſe in Comitatu. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*s*) Galfridus de Hantona debet j marcam, quia adduxit Ruſticos ad faciendam juratam. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Spelethorn hundredo, pro Ruſticis adductis ad faciendam Juratam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Ædwardus Leg debet dimidiam marcam, Quia elegit Ruſticos ad Aſſiſam. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes [Robertus de Luci] r c de iij marcis & dimidia, de Philippo filio Wiard & v alijs, pro ferro Juiſæ bis portato de j calefactione; In th. l, in vj tal-

had acknowledged in the County-court (*w*); The Teding of *Campton*, for not having forth one whom they had pledged (*x*); The Town of *Rammesbiry*, for not coming to join in the Verdict which was given [in a plea of the Foreſt] concerning a Young buck (*y*). The Town of *Preſton* was amerced, For putting one to the [Tryal of] Water without Warant (*z*); *Roger de Chaurey* for the Like (*a*); *Silveſter Fitz-Simon* (*b*); And *Robert le Heiward* (*c*) for the Like. The Town of *Mealdon* and *Gerard* the Provoſt, For hanging a Robber without View of the Kings Servant [or Sergeant] (*d*): *Face le Ferun*, for burying a Drowned man without View of the Kings Servant [or Sergeant] (*e*): The Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* For cauſing a Robber to Abjure the Land without the Aſſent of the Juſticier (*f*): The Town of *Newbald*, For a Concealment, And for burying a man Found Dead, without View of the Sheriffs Servants (*g*). The Abbot of *Walthams* Court was amerced at xxx marks, For a Treſpaſs in putting certain men to the Judgment of the Water (*h*): *Gerard de Canvills* town of *Cherleton* was amerced, For confeſſing what they had Before Denyed (*i*): *Ralf Fitz-Bernard*, for making a Concord in a Plea of the Crown without Leave of the Juſticiers (*k*): *John de Barinton*, For replevying cattel reſcued from Outlaws (*l*): The Knights of the Counteſs of *Couplands* Court, for giving Judgment in a Plea that did not belong to them (*m*): *William Spileman*, for making a Concord touching the Kings Peace, without Leave of the King or his Juſticier (*n*): The Half-hundred of *Finkenden*, for admitting one to a Jury who was not of the Hundred (*o*): *Jordan de Serres*, for Stopping a Watercourſe (*p*): The Town of *Coventry*, for adjudging a Withernam of a thing

---

lijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*w*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Stanbergahundredo, quia negavit coram Juſticijs quod cognoverat in Comitatu. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*x*) Tedinga de Cumpton debet j marcam, quia non habuit quem plegiavit. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*y*) Villata de Rammesberia r c de C s, quia non venit ad verumdictum de Caprelo. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Wilt. tit.* De placitis Foreſtæ de Wilteſcira per Galfridum filium Petri & Socios ſuos.

(*z*) Villata de Preſton r c de v marcis de Miſericordia, Pro homine quem homines ejuſdem villæ poſuerunt ad Aquam ſine Waranto; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Linc.*

(*a*) Rogerus de Chaurea debet dim. marcam, Quia interfuit Juiſæ Aquæ ſine viſu Servientum Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 2. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*b*) Silveſter filius Simonis r c de xlv s & iiij d, Quia poſuit Warinum filium Bald. injuſte ad Aquam. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 1.

(*c*) Robertus le Heiward de Richelinges r c de dim. marca, Pro injuſto Judicio Juiſæ Aquæ. *Ib. m.* 2.

(*d*) Villata de Mealdon r c de iij marcis, Pro Latrone ſuſpenſo ſine viſu Servientis Regis; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. Gerardus Præpoſitus r c de v marcis pro eodem; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 2.

(*e*) Face le Ferun r c de xx d, Pro homine ſummerſo in puteo quem ſepelivit ſine viſu Servientis Regis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis, Quia fecit Latronem abjurare terram ſine aſſenſu Juſtic. qui ſalvatus eſt per Juiſam Aquæ. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*g*) Villata de Niwebald r c de iiij l, Pro concelamento, Et quia ſepelivit mortuum inventum ſine Viſu ſervientum Vicecomitis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Everwic.*

(*h*) Curia Abbatis de Waultham debet xxx marcas, pro tranſgreſſione pro hominibus poſitis ad Judicium aquæ. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*i*) Cherleton Gerardi de Canvill r c de xx s, Quia cognoverunt quod prius negaverunt; In theſauro l, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*k*) Radulfus filius Bern. debet C marcas, Quia fecit Concordiam de Placito Coronæ ſine licentia Juſtic. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*l*) Johannes de Barinton debet iij marcas, Quia plegiavit averia reſcuſſa ab Utlagis. *Ib. juxt.*

(*m*) Milites Curiæ Comitiſſæ de Coupland r c de C s, Quia fecerunt judicium de placito quod non pertinuit ad eos. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Cantb.*

(*n*) Willelmus Spileman r c de xl s, Quia fecit Concordiam de Pace Regis ſine licentia Regis vel Juſtic. ejus. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Wilt. tit. de Placitis Curiæ.*

(*o*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s, de Dimidio hundredo de Finkendin, Quia recepit hominem ad Juratam qui non erat de hundredo. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Sudhant.*

(*p*) Jordanus de Serres r c de v marcis, Pro thing that was in Plea or conteſt (*q*). *Hildebrand* of *Cambridg* was amerced three marks, For exporting Corn without the licence of the Juſticiers; And many others were amerced for the ſame cauſe (*r*). *Osbert de Giddelega* (*s*), *Alured* ſon of *Ylger* (*t*), and *Geoffrey Savage* (*u*) were amerced for Reſcues. The Men of *Roger de Poles* were amerced, for wrongfully ſeizing a Royal Fiſh (*w*); The Town of *Altebarge*, for the ſame (*x*); and *Richard de Chilham*, for the ſame (*y*). *Henry* ſon of *Wulfnod* was amerced, for renewing a Plea that had been Ended in the Kings Court (*z*); *Graleng de Damartin*, for being preſent at a Concord made touching a Plea of the Crown (*a*); *Nicolas* ſon of *Maud* and others, for a falſe Oath made in Court (*b*). Divers perſons were amerced *pro Impreſſione ſigilli* (*c*).

VIII. Men were amerced for Diſſeiſines. *Ralf* ſon of *Huilard* was amerced for a Diſſeiſine made againſt the Kings Aſſize (*d*). *Ralf Barre* (*e*), Maſter *Erniſe* the Earl of *Glouceſters* Clerk and *Richard* the Earls Eſquire (*f*) were amerced for the like. *Edward Adeling* was amerced for a wrongful Diſſeiſine (*g*); The Abbot of *Girevals* (*h*), and the Abbot of St. *Marie* of *York* (*i*), for the ſame cauſe.

IX. For

Pro Chemino aquæ eſtuppato. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.*

(*q*) Villata de Covintrea r c de x marcis, Quia judicavit capere in Namium catallum illud de quo placitum erat; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. War. & Legerceſtr.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis de miſericordia Hildebrandi de Cantebrigia, quia duxit Bladum per Aquam ſine licentia Juſticiar.; Johannes de Lenna debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem; *And many others here named for the like.*

De his qui totum reddiderunt: Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca, de miſericordia Willelmi de Froiſſelake, quia duxit Bladum per Aquam contra Probibitionem Juſticiar.; Et de j marca de Radulfo Waſtel. & Stephano Nichtwat pro eodem; Et de j marca de Albrico Ruffo pro eodem; *And the likè of many others here named. Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Cant. & Hunt, The like in Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Grantebr. & Hunt.*

(*s*) Osbertus de Giddelega debet dim. marcam, Pro Nammis injuſte excuſſis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Doveneſc.*

(*t*) Aluredus filius Ylgeri debet dim. marcam, Pro Nammo injuſte capto. *Ib. juxt.*

(*u*) Galfridus Salvagius debet C l, Pro Nammis excuſſis a Vicecomite. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*w*) Homines Rogeri de Poles de Suanewiz debent dim. marcam, Quia injuſte ſaiſiaverunt ſe de Craſſo Piſce. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*x*) Villata de Altebarge debet ij marcas, pro craſſo piſce quem ceperunt ſine licentia & celaverunt. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Linc.*

(*y*) Ricardus de Chileham [debet] C l, quia cepit Balenam auctoritate propria. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Kancia m.* 2. *a.*

(*z*) Henricus filius Wulfnodi de Pecham debet dimidiam marcam, quia placitavit de placito finito in Curia per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*a*) Graleng de Damartin r c de dimidia marca, quia interfuit Concordiæ factæ de placito Coronæ. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*b*) Nicholaus filius Matildæ debet dimidiam marcam, pro falſo ſacramento facto in Curia; Willelmus filius Petri debet iij s & iiij d, pro eodem; Nicholaus filius Hugonis de Wateſeld r c de vij l, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*c*) Reginaldus de Cornhill r c de C & quater xx & xj l & viij s & vj d, de Miſericordijs hominum pro impreſſione ſigilli, Et de xj marcis de alijs amerciamentis, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xvj. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. Kancia.*

Reginaldus de Ludeſdon r c de C & quater xx & iij l & dimidia marca, pro impreſſione Sigilli; Hugo de Stanherſt r c de viij marcis & dimidia, pro impreſſione Sigilli; Walterus Textor r c de iiij l & xiiij d, de miſericordia pro impreſſione Sigilli. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a. Kantia.*

(*d*) Radulfus filius Huilardi r c de dimidia marca, pro Diſſaiſina facta ſuper Aſſiſam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*e*) Radulfus Barre r c de ij marcis, Pro Diſſaiſina ſuper Aſſiſam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Nordhant.*

(*f*) Magiſter Ærniſus Clericus Comitis [de Gloeceſtra] r c de vj l & xvj s & viiij d, Pro Diſſaiſina contra Aſſiſam. Ricardus Armiger Comitis r c de vj l & xxij d, Pro Diſſaiſina. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Gloec.*

(*g*) Ædwardus Adeling r c de dimidia marca, pro diſſaiſina injuſta. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suff.*

(*h*) Abbas de Girevals r c de xx l pro diſſaiſina. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*i*) Ammerciamenta per Regem: Abbas S. Mariæ Ebor. debet xx marcas pro Diſſaiſina &c. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*k*) Radul-

IX. For Recreancy. *Ralf de Sumerton* was amerced for Recreancy (*k*): *Herbert de Stukeley* (*l*), *Adam de Haddons* Man, and *Ansfrid Cokerel* (*m*), *Ralf de Beſton* (*n*), *Ralf de Wimundcote* (*o*), *Walter de Cuthbrichhill* (*p*), A certain Widow Appellant (*q*), *William* the Champion (*r*), *Robert Bland* and *Turgis de Buccamden* (*s*) were ſeverally amerced for the ſame; and likewiſe *Edwi de Eſſereſton* (*t*), *Bernard de Banteſcnappe* (*u*), *Ralf* the Priours Man (*w*), *Seiſil Croin* (*x*), *Hugh* of *Kent* (who was vanquiſhed in Duell) (*y*), *Alan de Wilton*, *Hugh de Mauneby*, *Richard de Wiveleſthorp* (*z*), and many Others. Again, a certain Young man was amerced a mark, for refuſing Duell (*a*). *Hugh de Kirketon* was amerced, for Abſenting from Duell (*b*). *Ivo* husband of *Emme* was amerced, for withdrawing from Duell on the Day he was to Fight (*c*).

Now we are ſpeaking of Duells, I will lay before the Reader a pretty remarkable Caſe of a Duell that was fought in the reign of K. *Henry* III. between *Walter Blowberme* an Approver and *Hamon le Stare*; together with a [illegible] or Figure of the Duell, as it was drawn at That time. The caſe was This. *Walter Blowberme* appealed *Hamon le Stare* of Robbery: alledging, that they were together at *Wincheſter*, and There ſtole Cloaths and other goods; whereof *Hamon* had, for his ſhare, two Coats, to wit, One of *Iriſh* cloth, and the other a party-coat of Cloth of *Abendon* and Burell of *London*: And that he (the ſaid *Walter*) was in fellowſhip with the ſaid *Hamon* in the ſaid Robbery, he offereth to Prove by his Body, as the Court ſhall award. *Hamon* came and Denyed the whole. And ſaith that he will Defend himſelf by his Body. Whereupon it was awarded, that there ſhould be a Duell between them. A Duell was ſtruck. And *Hamon* being vanquiſhed in the combat, was adjudged to be hanged. It was found, that *Hamon* had no chatells to forfeit to the King. This Caſe is entred in a Small membrane remaining in the Queens Treaſury of Records in the Tower of *London*. It is written in a Little hand, of the Reign (as I gueſs upon view) of K. *Henry* III. But the membrane (which contains ſeveral other Appeals beſides this) hath ſuffered by Time or weather, ſo

---

(*k*) Radulfus de Sumerton r c de Lx s, pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Norf. & Suthf.*

(*l*) Herbertus de Stiueclai r c de Lx s, pro Recreantiſa. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.* *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*m*) Homo Adæ de Haddona debet Lx s, pro Recreantiſa. Ansfridus Cokerel r c de xv s, pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Everwic.*

(*n*) Radulfus de Beſton debet Lx s, de recreantiſa Papeillon quem plegiavit. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Everwicſc.*

(*o*) Radulfus de Wimundecota r c de xx s pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *War. & Legr.*

(*p*) Walterus de Cuthbrichhill r c de xxx s, pro recreantiſa nepotis ſui: In Th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.* *Gloec.*

(*q*) Mulier quæ recredidit de appellatione viri ſui occiſi debet dimidiam marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Civitas Wintonia.*

(*r*) Et de Lx s de Willelmo Pugili Gilleberti M, pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*s*) Robertus Blundus r c de Lx s, pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *Et ib. juxt.*

(*t*) Ædwi de Eſſereſton debet xx s, Pro Recreantiſa ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Bernardus de Banteſcnappe debet L iij s, pro Recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Deveneſc.*

(*w*) Radulfus homo Prioris r c de Lx s, pro recreantiſa ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.* *Gloec.*

(*x*) Uxor & filij Seiſil Croin r c de xx s, pro Recreantiſa ipſius Seiſil; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.* *Heref. in Wallia.*

(*y*) Hugo de Kancia, victus in duello [debet] Lx s & iij d. ob. pro recreantiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*z*) Amerciamenta pro duello: Alanus de Wilton r c de xliiij marcis de miſericordia; Hugo de Mauneby r c de xxvj m. de miſericordia; Ricardus de Wiueleſtorp r c de xvj m. de eodem; *and Others*, de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Everw.*

(*a*) Garcio qui refutavit bellum [debet] j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Lincolieſcira.*

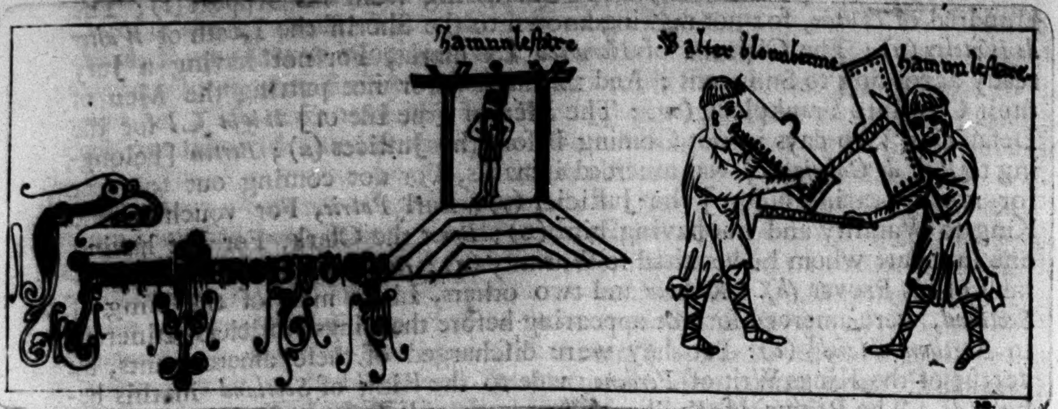
Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca pro Garcione qui refutavit Duellum. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Linc.*

(*b*) Hugo de Kirketon debet j marcam, Quia abſentavit ſe de Duello. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Linc.*

(*c*) Yvo vir Emmæ debet Lx s, quia retraxit ſe de Duello ſuo, die quo debuit pugnare. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot*, 5. *b.*

(*d*) Idem

ſo that ſome parts of it are ſcarce legible. The figure of the Duell is drawn at the top of the membrane; and is correſpondent in ſize and dimenſion to the Sculpture in this page. Four ſmall holes have been formerly made in the top of the membrane; probably, to put ſtrings in, to file or hang it up. One of thoſe holes paſſeth through the face of *Walter Bloweberme*. The words of the Record of Appeal in this caſe are ſet-forth hereunder in the margin (*d*).



X. For Breach of Aſſiſe. *Ralf* ſon of *Garner* was amerced for Breaking a Houſe againſt the Aſſiſe (*e*); *Richard de Hilton*, for Freighting of Corn againſt the Prohibition (*f*); *Reginald de Ripton* (*g*), and *Roger Malarteis* (*h*), for Breach of the Kings Aſſiſe. *Ailric de Witegrave* and *Gilbert de Witegrave* were amerced for a Superſiſe (*i*).

XI. Many Amercements were ſet upon men for Defaults. *Robert de Fraxineto* was amerced vij marks of ſilver for a Forfeiture (or default) at the Exchequer (*k*). *William de Otrinkeham* was amerced ij marks, for not proſecuting his Plaint (*l*). *Swetman Kempe* was amerced at half a mark, for departing from the Kings Court without Leave (*m*). *Daniel* of *Durham* was amerced at iij marks, for departing from the Court without Leave, he having a Plea there (*n*).

The

(*d*) Idem Walterus [ſc. Bloweberme probator, *named a little above*] venit & appellat Hamonem le Stare de Wyntonia per eadem verba [viz. de latrocinio], ſcilicet, quod fuerunt . . . . de Cruce apud Wyntoniam, & ibi furati erant pannos & alia bona, unde . . . Hamo habuit ad partem ſuam duas tunicas, unam ſcilicet de panno de Hybernia, & unam tunicam partitam de panno de Abendon & de burello Londoniæ; & quod ſimul fuit cum eo ad faciendum dictum latrocinium, offert diſrationare per Corpus ſuum, ſicut Curia conſideraverit &c. Et Hamo venit & defendit totum; [Et dicit] quod wlt ſe defendere per corpus ſuum &c. Ideo conſideratum eſt quod duellum ſit inter eos &c. Et [eſt du]ellum inter eos percuſſum. Et prædictus Hamo ſuccubuit. Ideo ad Judicium de eo &c. Nulla habuit catalla. *Ex Vet. membrana in archivo Regio Turris Lond.*

(*e*) Adam Paimel debet xl s, Pro Diſſaiſina ſuper breve Regis. Radulſus filius Garneri debet xx s, Quia fregit domum ſuper Aſſiſam. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Linc.*

(*f*) Ricardus de Hiltun debet C s, Pro blado caricato ſuper aſſiſam. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Everwich.*

(*g*) Reginaldus de Riptona r c de vj s & viij d, Pro diviſa fracta ſuper Aſſiſam Regis; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Chantebr. & Hunt.*

(*h*) Rogerus Malarteis r c de vj s & viij d, Pro Aſſiſa fracta ſuper Aſſiſam Regis. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) de Placitis H. & W. Coventrenſis & Herefordenſis Epiſcoporum & Sociorum ſuorum; Ailricus de Witegrava r c de iiij s & ij d pro Superſiſa. Gilebertus de Witegrava r c de v s & ij d pro Superſiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. Staff.*

(*k*) Robertus de Fraxineto r c de vij marcis argenti, pro forisf[acto] Scacc[arij] & pro pace fracta. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 10. *a. Nortf.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Ottrinkeham debet ij marcas, pro defectu proſequendi loquelam ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*m*) Swetman Kempe debet dimidiam marcam, quia receſſit a Curia Regis ſine licentia. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*n*) Daniel de Duralme debet iij marcas, quia

The Burgeſſes of *Warham* were amerced xx marks, For a Default (*o*). *Jordan* the Earl of *Glouceſters Dapifer* was amerced L marks (*p*), *Patrick* ſon of *Edgar* xx *s* (*q*), and the Town of *Croyden* a mark (*r*) for the like: And others without number. *Herbert* ſon of *Anſketil* was amerced for withdrawing from his Plaint (*s*), and *Ralf de Snetton*, for withdrawing from his Appeal (*t*); The Hundred of *Tauton*, for not making known to the Sheriff the Death of *Walter de Wateley* (*u*); The Citizens of *Norwich* Lx marks, For not having a Jury ready according to Summons; And xx marks, For not putting the Men of their City into Frankpledg (*w*); The Men of [the Iſle of] *Wight* C *l* for the Default of Two days in not Coming before the Juſtices (*x*); *Berton* [belonging to *Ralf de Cabaignes*] was amerced ij marks, For not coming out to meet [or not appearing before] the Juſticier (*y*); Earl *Patric*, For vouching the King to Waranty and not having him (*z*); *Benet* the Clerk, For not having one in Court whom he vouched to Waranty (*a*); *Roger de Coiſneres* for the Default of his Prover (*b*). *Kiobher* and two others, Liege men of the King of *Scotland*, were amerced for not appearing before the Kings Juſticiers [Itinerant in *Northumberland*] (*c*): But they were diſcharged of theſe amercements, by vertue of the Kings Writ of *Perdono* made to the King of *Scotland* in this behalf (*d*). The Priour of *Kenilworth* was amerced, for not forth-bringing his ſervant in order to ſtand to right (*e*). The Abbat of St. *Auſtins* Men of *Minſter*, For failing to proſecute their Plaint againſt the Abbat touching Suit to the Abbats Court and other Cuſtomes (*f*); *Robert de Ropeſley*, for a Default at the

quia receſſit a Curia ſine licentia cum eſſet in placito. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*o*) Burgenſes de Warham, Homines Comitis de Gloeceſtria, r c de xx marcis, pro Defalta: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Comiti xx marcæ, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta, tit. De miſericordia Regis de Foreſta ſua.*

(*p*) Jordanus Dapiſer Comitis de Gloeceſtra debet L marcas, pro defalta. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Gloec.*

(*q*) Patricius filius Ædgari r c de xx s, pro defalta; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*r*) Croinden Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis r c de j marca, pro defalta; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Surreia.*

(*s*) Herbertus filius Ansketil debet j marcam, quia retraxit ſe de loquela ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*t*) Radulfus de Snetton debet j marcam, Quia retraxit ſe de appellatione ſua. *Ib.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Tauton hundredo, Quia non monſtravit Vicecomiti mortem Walteri de Watelea. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*w*) Cives de Norwico r c de Lx marcis, Quia non habuerunt Juratam ſicut ſummoniti fuerunt. Cives Norwici r c de xx marcis, Quia non poſuerunt homines ejuſdem Civitatis in Francpleg. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*x*) Homines Inſulæ de Wicht debent C l, pro ij defaltis veniendi contra Juſticias. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Hanteſcira.* Homines de Wicht debent C l, pro defalta ij dierum veniendi coram Juſticijs. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Hant.*

(*y*) Bertona Radulfi de Cahannijs r c de ij marcis, quia non venit contra Juſticiam; In Theſauro j marca, Et debet j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Cant. & Hunt. m.* 1.

(*z*) Comes Patricius [debet] C marcas quia vuchavit † Regem Warantum & non potuit habere. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Wilt.* † *ita in Rotulo pro* vocavit.

(*a*) Et de dimidia marca de Benedicto Clerico, Quia non habuit Warantum quem vocavit. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*b*) Rogerus de Coiſneres debet xx l, Quia vocavit Willelmum filium Adæ de Prodicione, & diſrationator ejus defecit. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*c*) Kiohher homo Regis Scottiæ debet j marcam, pro defectu veniendi coram Juſticijs. Turchil Cadiol debet ij marcas, pro eodem placito. Adam de Nunnewic debet xl s pro eodem placito. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Norhumb.*

(*d*) Kiohher & Turchil Cadiol & Adam de Nunnewic, Homines Regis Scottiæ de Tindale reddunt compotum de vj marcis: In perdonis per breve Regis, Ipſi Regi Scottiæ vj marcæ; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Norhumb.*

(*e*) Prior de Kenillewurda r c de j marca, quia non habuit Henricum Servientem ſuum ad rectum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. War. & Legerc.*

(*f*) Homines Abbatis S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ de Menſtria r c de CC marcis de Miſericordia ſua, Quia retraxerunt ſe de clamore ſuo proſequendo verſus ipſum Abbatem de Sequela Curiæ S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ, & de Conſuetudinibus Curiæ ſuæ quas Abbas ab eis exigebat. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b. Kent.*

(*g*) Ro-the Exchequer of Eaſter (g), *Margaret de Bodeham* was amerced, for failing in an Attaint (h).

XII. For Non-appearance. *William Walwein* was amerced, For that, being accuſed of Homicide, he did not appear before the Juſticier (i); *Geoffrey Torchard*, For not appearing before the Juſticier at the Exchequer (k); *Baldwin de Beleſtan*, for a default touching one for whom he and his Men had been pledged (l); *Humfrey de Welton*, for not having his ſon before the Juſtices at *London* (m); The Towns of *Roch* and *Newbigging*, for failing to purſue [and take] one that had killed a man (n); *Walter Villain*, for not appearing before the Juſtices at a prefixt day (o). Hither alſo may be referred the Amercements which were wont to be impoſed, for not Forth-having perſons for whom they had been Surety. As in the caſe of *Robert Fitz-Walter* (p), *Wulfward de Horend.* (q), *Michael de Spikeſwic* (r), *Walter Palmer* (s), The Fridborg of *Coldmorton* (t), *Richard Fitz-William* and his Fridborg (u), *William Box* (w), *William de Burnewell* (x), *Edric* ſon of *Godric* and his *Tedering* (y), *William de Beauchamp* (z), *Henry de Brailleford* and others, pledges of *Hugh de Brailleford* who was accuſed of Robbery and Burglary (a); And many other inſtances occurring in every year of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John* (b). *Ralf le Notreis* was amerced, For not taking a certain Thief whom he could have taken: The Town of *Kenerby* For not bringing forth to anſwer, one that was accuſed of Breach

---

(g) Robertus de Ropeſleia [debet] C l, Pro defectu de Scaccario de Termino Paſcæ. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. War. & Leirc.*

(h) Margareta de Bodeham [debet] v marcas, quia non potuit convincere xij. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(i) Willelmus Walwein r c de j marca, Qnia non venit ante Juſticiam rettatus de morte hominis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(k) Gaufridus Torchard r c de ij marcis, Quia defecit venire coram Juſtic. ad Scaccarium; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(l) Baldewinus de Beleſtan debet ij marcas, propter tres Leges quas ipſe & homines ſui facere deberent de homine quem plegiaverunt. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. Deveneſc. De Placitis Alani de Nevilla* [*de Foreſta*].

(m) Hunfridus de Welton r c de v marcis, de Miſericordia, Quia non habuit filium ſuum coram Juſticijs Lundoniæ; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhamteſcira.*

(n) Villata de Roch debent j marcam, quia nil fecerunt de homine qui alium interfecit in villa ſua. Villata de Niwebigginga Bernardi de Baillol debet iiij marcas, pro eodem forfacto. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(o) Walter Villanus debet v marcas, quia non fuit coram Juſticijs ad diem ſtatutum, contra Reinbaldum. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(p) Robertus filius Walteri r c de v marcis, Quia non habuit fratrem ſuum quem plegiavit de homine occiſo. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

(q) Wulfwardus de Horend. debet dimidiam marcam, Quia plegiavit Willelmum de Tani, & non habuit eum coram Juſticijs Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(r) Michaël de Spikeſwic r c de xl s; Quia non habuit hominem coram Juſticia quem plegiaverat. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(s) Walterus Palmer debet xx marcas, Quia plegiavit Willelmum Walwein, & non habuit coram Juſticia. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(t) Fridborg de Caldemoret. debent j marcam, Quia non habuerunt ad Rectum homines de Fridborga ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Staff.*

(u) Ricardus filius Willelmi & fridborg debent j marcam, Quia non habuerunt ad Rectum hominem quem hoſpitaverunt. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Staff.*

(w) Willelmus Box r c de j marca, quia non habuit filios ſuos ad rectum. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Gloeceſtr.*

(x) Et de j marca de Willelmo de Burnewell, quia non habuit quem plegiavit. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(y) Et de dimidia marca de Ædrico filio Godr. cum tederinga ſua, quia non habuerunt quem plegiaverunt. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(z) Willelmus de Bello Campo debet iij l & vj s & viij d, Quia non habuit foreſtarium ſuum rettatum de Foreſta, quem Dapifer ſuus plegiavit. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(a) Henricus de Brailleford *and Ten othets*, plegij Hugonis de Brailleford, r c de L marcis, quia non habuerunt quem plegiaverunt. *This was*, quia non habuerunt eum ad rectum de Roberia & Burgaria unde rettatus fuit; *as appears two Lines higher in the Roll. Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(b) *In Mag. Rott. cujuſvis anni H.* 2. *R.* 1. *& Joh. Paſſim.*

Breach of the Peace: The Men of *Toreby*, For refuſing to come before the Kings Juſtices to plead the Pleas of the Crown: The Town of *Salmuneby*, For Receiving of one that was Utlawed (c), The Frankpledg of *Nicolas* ſon of *Selary* were amerced for not bringing forth one whom they had pledged; and the Frankpledg of *William Baſſet* for the like. The Frankpledg of *Roger* ſon of *Godfrey* were amerced for the Eſcape of *William*; And other Frankpledges for the like cauſe (d); *Robert Wolf*, for not bringing forth *William de Gavendiſh* and *Ralf le Foreſter*, who were of his family (e); And the Priour of *Lantony*, for the like (f).

XIII. For Falſe Judgments, and ſuch like. *Maurice de Creon* was amerced, for a Falſe Judgment of his Court (g); The Hundred of *Sheſtbera*, and *Blacktoriton* and *Framiton* (h). The Hundred of *Waleton* (i), *Osbert* the Prieſt of *Lambeth* (k), The Hallimot of *Lambeth* (l), and others. *Emme* the Prieſt of *Nethfords* Concubine was amerced, for a Falſe Appeal (m). The County of *Norfolk* was amerced for a Falſe Judgment (n).

XIV. For not making Purſuit or Hue and Cry: *Walter le Taverner* was amerced for That cauſe (o), The Town of *Langeberg* (p), The Town of *Oſpring* (q), The Hundred of *Weſtgate* (r), *William Torels* Town of *Yle*, and the Provoſt of That Town (s), The Town of *Childon* (t), and ſeveral other Towns for the like

---

(c) Radulfus le Norreis r c de dimidia marca, Quia non cepit Latronem quem capere potuiſſet. Villa de Kenerbi r c de ij marcis, Quia non habuerunt ad rectum hominem rettatum de Pace infracta. Torebi Guidonis de Valle debet v marcas, Quia noluerunt venire coram Juſticijs ad dicenda placita Coronæ. Villa de Salmunebi r c de j marca, Quia recepit hutlagatum. *Mag. Rot.* 14 *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(d) Francplegium Nicholai filij Selarij debet dimidiam marcam, quia non habuit quem plegiavit. Francplegium Rogeri filij Godefridi dimidiam marcam, pro fuga Willelmi. Francplegium Serlonis Franci debet dimidiam marcam, pro fuga Willelmi. Francplegium Ricardi filij Wadi debet dimidiam marcam pro fuga Johannis filij Rogeri. Francplegium Willelmi Baſſet debet dimidiam marcam, quia non habuit quem plegiavit. Francplegium Alani Stulti debet dimidiam marcam, pro fuga Willelmi de Fochesbi; *with other like. Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *b. War.* & *Leirc.*

(e) Robertus Lupus debet j marcam, quia non habuit Willelmum de Kauenediſſe & Radulfum Foreſtarium, qui fuerunt de manupaſtu ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. War.* & *Leic.*

(f) Prior de Lantonia debet j marcam, quia non habuit manupaſtum ſuum. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(g) Mauritius de Creon r c de C s, Pro falſo Judicio Curiæ ſuæ; In Theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. tit. Nicholeſcira.*

(h) Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l, de Sheſtbera hundredo, & Blachetoriton, & Framiton, pro Falſo judicio Duelli. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(i) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis, de Waleton hundredo pro juſticia injuſte facta. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Dorſeta* & *Sumer.*

(k) De Placitis Hugonis Bardul & Sociorum ejus: Osbertus Presbiter de Lambeda debet dimidiam marcam, Quia interfuit Curiæ & Falſo judicio. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Ric.* 1, *Rot.* 12. *b. Surreia.*

(l) Totum Hallimot de Lambeda debet ij marcas pro eodem. *Ibid. juxt.*

(m) Emma Concubina presbiteri de Nethford debet dimidiam marcam, pro falſo Appello. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Kent.*

(n) Totus Comitatus Norfolciæ debet xj l, pro falſo Judicio. *Membr.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 25. *b.*

(o) Walterus le Taverner debet dimidiam marcam, Quia non levavit clamorem de Interfecto in Domo ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Everwic.*

(p) Villata de Langeberga r c de xl s, quia non levaverunt clamorem pro Clerico occiſo in Eccleſia. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Gloec.*

(q) Villata de Oſpringa debet x marcas, quia non fecerunt ſectam pro Judæo occiſo. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 17. *a. Kent.*

(r) Hundredum de Weſtgate debet ij marcas, quia proſecuti non fuerunt illos qui fecerunt Roberiam Capellæ de Hakinton. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Kent.*

(s) Villata de Yle Willelmi Torel debet j marcam, Quia non fecerunt ſectam de morte Aluredi de Anevill. Willelmus Præpoſitus ejuſdem Villæ debet dim. marcam, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ.* & *Sumerſ.*

(t) Et [reddit compotum] de xx s de Villata de Childon, quia nec clamorem nec ſectam fecerunt de Morte occiſi. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Salop.*

(u) *Ib.*

like (*u*). The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined in L marks, For ſuffering a Robber to eſcape *&c* (*w*); and the Men of *Colcheſter* for the like (*x*).

XV. As to Miſcellaneous Amercements for Treſpaſſes of divers kinds: *Roger de Rannes* was amerced xl marks, for the Park which he had made without the Kings Leave (*y*); *Anſchetill* the Prieſt was amerced x marks, for ſpeaking ſomewhat that he could not prove (*z*); *Alan de Valanis* was amerced Lxx *l*, for the Death of the Kings Servant (*a*); *William Gernon* and others, for Breach of the Peace (*b*): And *Orm de Derlaueſton*, and the Men of *Lapley* (*c*); *Ednod* and *Norman*, and *Edmund* of *Ipſwich* (*d*); *Robert Fitz-Hamon* and *Theobald de Valoignes* (*e*); *Martell de Taney* and *Roger Maſcherell* (*f*), for the Same. The Burgeſſes of *Bedford* were amerced at xx *l*, For holding the *Caſtle* againſt the King (*g*). The Soke of *Alverton* was amerced, for putting one to the Judgment of the Water without the [knowledg, or preſence of the] Kings Servant (*h*); *William Morel*, for accuſing the Kings Servant, and failing in Proof of it (*i*); The Town of *Malſateby* for Plowing the Highway (*k*); Several perſons named here in the Record, for a Concealment (*l*); *Rafe Fitz-Ace* for Plowing the Kings Land being in the Kings ſeiſin (*m*); *Godwin de Derſingham* and others, for lading of ſhips againſt the aſſiſe or prohibition (*n*); *Simon de Wigenhale* and others, for exporting of corn without licence (*o*); *Richard* Provoſt of

---

(*u*) *Ib. & alibi paſſim.*

(*w*) Cives Lincoliæ debent L marcas, pro Latrone qui evaſit & alijs miſericordijs, quas accreverunt ſuper C marcas; de quibus afforati fuerunt coram Gilleberto Pipard & ſocijs ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.* *Linc.*

(*x*) De placitis Michaelis Belet & ſociorum ejus: Walterus filius Roberti debet vij l & xiij s & iiij d, quia permiſit latronem abire; Gillebertus filius Bruni debet xxxv s & iiij d, pro eodem; Radulfus filius Walteri debet ix marcas, pro eodem; *about ten perſons more are charged with ſeveral Summs*, pro eodem; Reliqui homines ejuſdem Villæ (ſc. Coleceſtræ) debent xx s pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *tit.* Coleceſtra.

(*y*) Rogerus de Rannes r c de xl marcis argenti, pro forisf. Parci quem fecit ſine licentia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 6. *a.* *Eſſex.*

(*z*) Anſchetillus presbiter de Burg r c de x marcis argenti, pro dicto ſuo quod non potuit dirrationare. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Norhampt. & Legrec.*

(*a*) Alanus de Valanis r c de Lxx l, pro morte Servientis Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.* *Buching. & Bedef.*

(*b*) Willelmus Gernon & Radulfus frater ſuus r c de xiij marcis argenti, pro pace fracta. Hugo de Beleſham & Normannus frater ſuus r c de C marcis argenti, pro pace fracta: In Concordia quam Epiſcopus de Ely fecit cum Rege de Hominibus ſuis, fuerunt, Et ſic Quieti ſunt. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Grentebr.*

(*c*) Orm de Derlaueſtona r c de xl marcis argenti, pro pace fracta. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.* *Statf.* Homines de Lapeleia r c de xl s, pro pace fracta. *Ib.*

(*d*) Ednodus & Normannus frater ſuus r c de v marcis argenti, pro pace fracta. Edmundus de Gepeſwic r c de v marcis argenti, pro pace fracta. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.* *Nortf.*

(*e*) Robertus filius Hamonis r c de xx l, pro pace fracta. Teodbaldus de Valanijs r c de xx l, pro pace fracta. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.* *Sudf.*

(*f*) Martellus de Taneia r c de xx marcis argenti, pro pace fracta. Rogerus Maſcherel debet v marcas argenti, pro pace fracta. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Linc.*

(*g*) Burgenſes de Bedeford debent xx marcas, quia fuerunt in Caſtello contra Regem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*h*) Soca de Alvertun debet x marcas, Pro homine quem poſuerunt ad aquam ſine ſerviente Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Everwich.*

(*i*) Willelmus Morel debet ij marcas, Quia retavit ſervientem Regis de infidelitate & defecit. *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Villata de Malſatebi debet iiij marcas, Quia aravit Viam Regiam. *Ib. juxt.*

(*l*) Iſti ſunt in Miſericordia pro quodam homine qui fugit pro alia Aſiſa & redijt, & non monſtraverunt Juſticiæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*m*) Radulfus filius Acij & fil. ejus debent ij marcas, Quia araverunt terram Regis ſuper ſaiſinam Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Rotel.*

(*n*) Hic annotantur ammerciati pro Navibus oneratis: Godwinus de Derſingeham debet j marcam. Oſmundus Waleram & ſocij ſui debent ij marcas. Rogerus filius Hunſtan debet xl s; *with others.* *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Norf. & Suthf.*

(*o*) De Placitis Walteri filij Roberti & Sociorum ejus: Simon filius Petri de Wigenhala debet dimidiam marcam pro Blado aſportato ſine licentia. Rogerus Paſſelewe de Wigenhala debet dimidiam marcam pro

eodem.

of *Dunſtor*, for exporting of corn (*p*); *Joſlen de Hocton*, for charging one with Homicide, which he could not make out (*q*); *Peter de Roucebi*, for not challenging Pleas of the Crown in the Court of the Knights Templars (*r*); *Brun*, and Others, for an unjuſt Claim of a Liberty (*s*); The town of *Becham*, for new-making a ditch in the Abbot of *Weſtminſters* land, after it had been levelled by order of the Juſticiers (*t*); The Burgeſſes of *Newcaſtle*, for forcing a a Knight to ſwear (*u*); *Randulf de Peri*, for wounding a Prieſt (*w*); *Robert Franceis*, For Hanging a Robber unjuſtly (*x*); *Malger de St. Albin*, For ſeizing a Wreck without Warant from the Juſticier (*y*); *Robert Ruſſel* For detaining *Walerans* money injuriouſly (*z*); The Men of *Welewa* hundred, For Outlawing one unduely (*a*); *Ralf Fitz-Roger*, for ſaying a thing that he afterwards gainſayed (*b*); *Roger le Eir*, For not Anſwering in the Dean of *Walthams* Court to the Kings Writ which he did not ſee under Seal (*c*); *Hervey Scoperel*, for Threatning *Richard Truſſebut* before the Juſticiers (*d*); *Reginald de Waſſingeley*, for Lying before the Juſticiers (*e*); The Biſhop of *Saresbiry*, for taking a cheverell [in the foreſt] (*f*); The Men of *Northumberland*, for not cutting the feet of their dogs (*g*); *William* ſon of *Waldef*, for refuſing to help in the Kings Works of *Baenburg* Caſtle (*h*); He Fined alſo, to have Reſpite touching the ſaid Works (*i*). *Ailric Bucſtan* was amerced, for not working upon the Kings

Bridg

---

eodem. Aluredus de Len debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem. Siwardus de Len debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Nordf.* & *Sudf.*

(*p*) Ricardus Præpoſitus de Duneſtore r c de C & vj s & viij d, pro blado miſſo extra Angliam; Algarus le Notte r c de viij l, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* - *Dorſeta* & *Sumer.*

(*q*) Joſlenus de Hocton r c de xx s, Quia impoſuit falſum crimen mortis Osberto Luvel, & non habuit Warantum. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

(*r*) Petrus de Roucebi r c de dimidia marca, Quia non calumpniatus eſt placita Coronæ Regis in Curia Militum de Templo. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Linc.*

(*s*) . . . Brun debet v marcas, Quia clamavit Libertatem quam non potuit diſrationare. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. And ſeveral others for the ſame*; *Ib. juxt.*

(*t*) Villa de Becham debet x marcas, pro foſſato quod refecerunt in terra Abbatis de Weſtmon. quod ante dirutum fuit per Juſtic[ias.] *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) De Placitis Ricardi de Luci: Burgenſes Novi Caſtelli r c de xx marcis, quia coegerunt Militem jurare; In operatione eadem [viz. Novi Caſtelli] liberaverunt, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Norhumb.*

(*w*) Randulfus de Peri r c de ij marcis de Miſericordia, quia vulneravit presbiterum. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.*

(*x*) Robertus Franceis r c de xx s, Quia pependit Latronem injuſte. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Deveneſc.*

(*y*) Malgerus de S. Albino r c de dimidia marca, Quia ſaiſivit Wreccum ſine Juſticia. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*z*) Robertus Ruſſel debet xl s, Quia detinuit pecunias Waleranni contra Vadium & Plegium. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Welewahundredo, Quia hutlagaverunt hominem ubi non licuit. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Miſericordia Comitatus, quia utlagaverunt Tomam ſine ſecta. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Cant.* & *Hunt.*

(*b*) Radulfus filius Rogeri r c de ij marcis, Quia dixit ſe diſrationaſſe totam terram ſuam per duellum, & poſtea contradixit. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Ebor.*

(*c*) Rogerus de Eir r c de dimidia marca, Quia noluit reſpondere in Curia Decani de Waltham, ad Breve Regis quod non videbat ſigillatum. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*d*) Herveus Scoperel r c de dim. marca, Quia minatus eſt Ricardum Truſſebut coram Juſticijs. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*e*) Reginaldus de Waſſingelea r c de j marca, Quia mentitus eſt coram Juſticijs. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*f*) Epiſcopus Saresbiriæ debet Lxxij l & vij, pro Capreolo. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Wilteſc.*

(*g*) Radulfus filius Main r c de xl s de Paſnagio Foreſtarum de Norhumbreland; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem r c de xxij s & x d de hominibus de Norhumbreland, qui non truncaverant pedes Canum ſuorum; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Norhumb.*

(*h*) Willelmus filius Waldef debet v marcas, quia denegavit operationem de Baenburc Caſtello Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*i*) Willelmus filius Waldevi debet xl s, pro reſpectu operationis de Caſtello. *Ib. paul. infr.*

(*k*) Ailricus

Bridg (*k*); *Norman de Stivelingfeld*, for a falſe teſtimony (*l*); The Men of *Doncaſter*, for a Plea touching falſe wax (*m*); *Roger de Bonevill*, for abuſing the Kings officers with reprochful words (*n*); The Dean of *Wells*, for impriſoning the Kings ſervant (*o*); *Ralf the Cook* and others, for concealing the Abbot of *Hydes* chatells (*p*); *William de Pirarijs*, for not ſtaying till judgment was given in the Kings Court (*q*). *Walter* the *Linnendraper* was amerced, for refuſing to help in making the Kings money (*r*). The Men of *William* the Moneyour, and others, were amerced, for a quarell or ſcuffle (*s*); A certain Burgeſs of *Baenburg*, for buying a horſe without Pledg (*t*). *Gilbert Long* was amerced, for not levelling or taking-away a Sluice or Pond, according to the Juſticiers command (*u*). The Town of *Selby* were amerced, for ſuffering the *Flemings* to carry away their chatells (*w*); *Gerard* ſon of *Lefwin*, for harbouring the chatells of the *Flemings* (*x*); *Robert* ſon of *Aſze* (*y*), and *Hugh* ſon of *Lefwin* (*z*) for the ſame. *William de Selby* was amerced, for not ſtopping the *Flemings* when he ſaw them go through the Town of *Selby* (*a*), and *Edric de Ultra Uſam*, for buying the chatells of the *Flemings*, he knowing them to be the Kings enemies (*b*). *Roger de Bray* was amerced, For receiving Homage of a Boy whom he had in Wardſhip (*c*); *Nicholas de Bramham*, For ſaying that the Abbat of *Batail* had the Kings Charter for Buck and Doe in the Foreſt, and afterwards retracting it (*d*); The Town of *Lewes*, For Concealment of one that was Slain,

---

(*k*) Ailricus Bucſtan debet xl marcas, pro defectu faciendi pontem Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Linc.*

(*l*) Normannus de Stivelingefeld r c de j marca pro falſo teſtimonio; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwiſc.*

(*m*) Homines de Danecaſtra r c de C s, pro placito de falſa cera; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Johannes Parmentarius r c de v marcis pro falſa cera. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwicſc.*

(*n*) Rogerus de Bonevill r c de iij marcis, pro convitijs illatis Miniſtris Regis, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwicſc.*

(*o*) Decanus de Well. r c de iiij marcis, pro Serviente Regis quem miſit in carcerem; In theſauro ij marcas, Et debet ij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*p*) Radulfus Cocus r c de C l, quia primo negavit quod nichil habuerat de catallis Abbatis de Hida & poſtea recognovit. Henricus Buba r c de xiij l & vj s & viij d pro eodem. Petrus filius Turoldi r c de xl s pro eodem. Agemundus ſerviens Abbatis r c de xiij l & vj s & viij d pro eodem. Willelmus Diſpenſator r c de xxvj s & viij pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Hanteſc.*

(*q*) Willelmus de Pirarijs debet j marcam, quia non expectavit judicium in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*r*) Walterus le Lingedrapier r c de v marcis, quia noluit facere monetam Domini Regis; In theſauro ij marcæ, Et debet iij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Oxineſ. tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*s*) Homines Willelmi Monetarij debent C s pro j Meſleta. Wulmarus Bradfot & Gerbodo debent ij marcas pro j Meſleta cum Hominibus Canonicorum. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Carleolium.*

(*t*) Quidam Burgenſis de Baenburg debet viij s, quia mercatus eſt equum ſine plegio. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhumb.*

(*u*) Gillebertus Longus debet xl marcas, quia non proſtraverat ſtagnum quod debuit proſtraſſe præcepto Juſtic. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *Deveneſc.*

(*w*) Villata de Selebi r c de C s, quia ſuſtinuit Flandrenſes portare catalla ſua; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) Gerardus filius Lefwini r c de C & Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, quia receptavit catalla Flandrenſium. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*y*) Robertus filius Aſze debet x marcas pro catallis Flandrenſium quæ receptavit; Ernaldus debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Everw.*

(*z*) Hugo filius Lefwini r c de x marcis, quia receptavit catalla Flandrenſium in cellario ſuo; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib.*

(*a*) Willelmus de Selebia r c de v marcis, quia non retinuit Flandrenſes quos vidit ire per villam. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

(*b*) Edricus de Ultra Uſam r c de xxx marcis, quia emit catalla Flandrenſium ſciens eos inimicos Regis *Ib. juxt.*

(*c*) Rogerus de Brai r c de xl s, Quia cepit Homagium Pueri qui erat in Cuſtodia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Buk. & Bed.*

(*d*) Nicholas de Bramham debet unam marcam, Quia dixit quod Abbas de Bello habebat Cartam Regis de Cervo & Biſſa in Foreſta, & poſtea inde ſe retraxit. Sed habet inde pacem per Libertatem Cartæ quam Eccleſia de Bello habet. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Wilt.*

(*e*) Villata

Slain, And for harbouring of certain men who were accuſed of Falſonary (*e*); *Avelina de Ry*, for cauſing her Son to be Knighted whilſt he was the Kings Ward (*f*); *Ernald Dulzan*, for demanding certain Land which he had before quitclaimed in the Kings Court (*g*); *William Fitz-Walter*, for reſcuing the Diſtreſſes taken by *William de Bouvill* (*h*); *Hugh del Bech*, for denying a Summonce which was made before the whole County (*i*); *Gilbert* ſon of *Gilbert*, for refuſing an Aſſiſe after he had deſired it (*k*); *Hervey Gorge*, for refuſing a Writ of Aſſiſe (*l*); The Men of *Ticheſoure*, for refuſing to be jurours in an aſſize (*m*); *Hervey* the *Clerk*, for impleading the Abbeſs of *Winton* contrary to the Kings Command (*n*); *Savary* the *Clerk*, for endeavouring to take away a Bow from the Kings Servants in the Foreſt (*o*); *Ilger Luvel* for naming himſelf by Another name than his Own (*p*); *William de Geſſinges*, For Denying a thing which he afterwards Confeſſed (*q*); *William Scurre*, for commencing a Plea in the Spiritual Court for Lay-fee (*r*); and *Simon de Medelwolde* (*s*), *Adam de Hauville* (*t*), the Priour of *Worceſter* (*u*), and *Richard de Stratton* (*w*), for the like. *Suein Tabor* was amerced, for having bows and arrows contrary to the aſſiſe (*x*); The Biſhop of *Chicheſter*, for hunting without leave in certain woods which were the Kings eſcheat (*y*). The Adulterine Gilds in *London* hereunder mentioned, were all of them Amerced at the ſumms and in the manner hereunder expreſſed: to wit, The Gild whereof *Goſcelin* was Alderman, at xxx marks; And ſo for the reſt of them (*z*). Theſe Gilds were called Adulterine, Becauſe they were ſet-up without Warant [or Lawful Authority]. For ſo tis explained in ſubſequent

---

(*e*) Villata de Lewes reddunt comp. de xx marcis, Pro concelamento cujuſdam occiſi, Et pro Receptatione hominum qui ſunt rettati de Falſonaria. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*f*) Avelina de Ria debet C l & C & xij s de Miſericordia, pro filio ſuo quem fecit Militem dum eſſet in Cuſtodia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*g*) Ærnaldus Dulzan r c de x marcis de miſericordia, quia queſtus eſt de terra quam prius clamaverat quietam in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*h*) Willelmus filius Walteri r c de xvij l & vj s & viij d, quia reſcuſſit Nammas Willelmi de Bouvill. *Ib. juxt.*

(*i*) Hugo del Bech r c de v marcis, quia negavit Summonitionem factam coram toto Comitatu. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Chent.*

(*k*) Gillebertus filius Gilleberti debet dimidiam marcam, quia noluit accipere Aſſiſam quam petierat. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. War. & Legerceſt.*

(*l*) Herveus Gorge r c de v marcis, quia refutavit breve de Aſſiſa. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Nordf. & Sudf.*

(*m*) Homines de Ticheſoura debent v marcas, quia noluerunt jurare Aſſiſam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Rotel.*

(*n*) Herveus Clericus debet dim. marcam, Quia implacitavit Abbatiſſam Wintoniæ contra præceptum Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Sudhant.*

(*o*) Savaricus Clericus debet xxvj l & iiij s & iiij d, pro Arcu quem voluit auferre Miniſtris Regis in Foreſta. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Surreia.*

(*p*) Ilgerus Luvel debet dimidiam marcam, Quia nominavit ſe alio nomine quam proprio. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*q*) Et de dim. marca de Willelmo de Geſſinges, Quia negavit quod poſtea cognovit. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(*r*) Willelmus Scurre de Abbendon debet ij marcas, Quia placitavit in Capitulo de Laico feodo. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Bercheſcira.*

(*s*) Simon de Medelwode debet x marcas, Quia placitavit in Curia Chriſtianitatis de Laico feodo. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*t*) Adam de Hauvilla r c de dimidia marca, Pro placitando de Laico feodo in Capitulo: In theſ. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Nordhant.*

(*u*) Prior de Wirceſtria r c de x marcis, Quia tenuit placitum de Laico feodo in Curia Chriſtianitatis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*w*) Ricardus de Stratton r c de dimidia marca, quia traxit Johannem Lanceleuee in Curia Chriſtianitatis de placito Laici feodi: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*x*) Suein Tabor r c de xl s, Quia habuit arcus & ſagittas contra aſſiſam. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Wilt.*

(*y*) Epiſcopus de Cyceſtria r c de x marcis, quia venatus eſt ſine licentia in Boſcis de Eſcaeta Regis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Sudſexa. tit.* De Placitis Foreſtæ per Galfridum filium Petri.

(*z*) Admerciamenta de Gildis Adulterinis in Civitate: Gilda unde Goſcelinus eſt Aldermannus debet xxx marcas. Gilda Aurifabrorum unde Radulſus Flael eſt Aldermannus debet xlv marcas. Gilda de Haliwell unde Henricus filius Godr. eſt Aldermannus

ſubſequent Records referring expreſly to This Great Roll of the 26th year (*a*). And the Burgeſſes of *Toteneis* were amerced v marks, For their Gild [ſet-up] without Warant (*b*); *Ralf Dives* of *Lidford*, *Colbern*, and *Eggulf* (*c*) for the like. The Burgeſſes of *Bodmine* for the like (*d*). *Ailwin* the Mercer was amerced, *pro Communa* [for ſetting-up a Community in the Burgh of *Glouceſter*]; And *Henry Hund*, and the reſt of the Men of That Town, for the ſame (*e*). *Ralf* ſon of *Godwin* and others were amerced, for ſending to *Leiceſter* for a Coat of mail (*f*); *Hervey de Helyon*, for tumultuouſly ſeizing a Champions Shield (*g*); *William Sellar*, For ſtanding it out to a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour, which paſſed againſt him (*h*); The Sheriff of *Worceſter*, For a Murder by defalt of Proving Engleſchery (*i*). *Stephen de Mereſlet* was amerced *pro ſtulto reſponſo* (*k*); *Gilbert de Heanley* and *Richard Eſtreche* were amerced, *pro falſo dicto* touching

---

dermannus debet xx s. Gilda Bocheiorum unde Willelmus Laſeite eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda de Ponte unde Tomas Cocus eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda unde Willelmus de Haverhill eſt Aldermannus debet x marcas. Gilda unde Johannes Albus eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda Piperariorum unde Ædwardus eſt Aldermannus debet xvj marcas. Gilda de Ponte unde Ailwinus Finke eſt Aldermannus debet xv marcas. Gilda Parariorum unde Johannes Maurus eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda unde Robertus Rochefolet eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda unde Ricardus Thedr. Feltrarius eſt Aldermannus debet ij marcas. Gilda de Sancto Lazaro unde Radulfus le Barre eſt Aldermannus debet xxv marcas. Gilda de Ponte unde Robertus de Boſco eſt Aldermannus debet x marcas. Gilda Peregrinorum unde Warnerius le Turnur eſt Aldermannus debet xl s. Gilda unde Odo Vigil eſt Aldermannus debet j marcam. Gilda unde Hugo Leo eſt Aldermannus debet dimidiam marcam. Gilda de Ponte unde Petrus filius Alani fuit Aldermannus debet xv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.* *Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*a*) Gildæ Adulterinæ Civitatis quarum Aldermanni & Particulæ annotantur in Rotulo anni præteriti, debent C & xx l de Miſericordia, Quia conſtitutæ fuerunt ſine Waranto. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b.* *Londonia & Middelſexa.* *And again, Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *Lond. & Midd. Tit. De Placitis Curiæ.* *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* & *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.* &*c.*

Cives Londoniæ debent D & Lxx l & xv s & j d, de pluribus debitis, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedente; De quibus, C & xx l debent exigi de Miſericordia Gildarum Adulterinarum, ſicut continetur [in Rot.] xxvj Regis Henrici. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*b*) Burgenſes de Toteneis r c de v marcis, Pro Gilda ſine waranto. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.* *Deveneſc.*

(*c*) Radulfus Dives de Lideford r c de v marcis de Miſericordia, Pro Gilda ſine waranto in eadem villa. Colbern r c de v marcis, pro eodem. Eggulf r c de iij marcis, pro eodem. *Ib. juxt.*

(*d*) Burgenſes de Bodmine r c de C s, Pro falſo dicto ſuo, Et pro Gilda ſua ſine waranto. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.* *Cornubia.*

(*e*) Ailwinus Merciarius r c de C l pro Communa; In Theſauro xlvij l & xvij s; Et in Soltis per breve Regis, Ædwardo Blundo xj l ad adquietandam Robam Regis filij Regis & familiæ Regis; Et debet xlj l & iij s. Henricus Hund r c de xx marcis pro eodem foriſfacto; In theſauro xj l & vj s & viij d; Et in Soltis, per breve Regis, Ædwardo Blundo xl s, ad adquietandam Robam prædictam, Et Q. e. Cæteri Homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de quater xx & xvij marcis, pro eodem foriſfacto; In Theſauro liberaverunt in xxiiij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.* *tit.* Burgum de Gloeceſtra.

(*f*) Radulfus filius Godwini reddit compotum de viij l & viij s & viij d, quia miſit Legerceſtriam pro Lorica. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Nordhant.* Johannes cum Pugno xix s & x d, *And* Geoffrey Heagday ij s & x d, *for the ſame.* *Ib. juxt.* Adam filius Turgiſi r c de ij s & j d, quia miſit Legerceſtriam pro Lorica. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*g*) Herveus de Helyon r c de Lxxv s, Quia ſaiſivit ſe de Clypeo Pugilis cum tumultu. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Deveneſc.*

(*h*) Willelmus Sellarius r c de dimidia marca, Quia expectavit recognitionem de morte anteceſſoris ſui per quam perdidit. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *War. & Legerceſtr.*

(*i*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis, Pro Murdro per def. probationis Engleſcheriæ. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Manerio de Wikebout, pro eodem, *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.* *Wireceſtr.*

(*k*) Stephanus de Mereflet r c de ij marcis, pro ſtulto reſponſo. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Everwicſc.*

(*l*) Giltouching a Robery and a Rape (*l*); *Nicolas* ſon of *Liulf* was amerced *pro ſtulto dicto* (*m*), And *Ernald* the Prieſt (*n*), *John Blund* (*o*), *Henry* the Dean (*p*); The Twelve Knights of the Hundred of *Coteſlaw* (*q*); The Twelve Knights of the Verdict of *Wicumb* (*r*); *Adam Barat* one of the Recognitours of a certain Aſſiſe, for the like; And *Robert Wenge* (*s*), and *John de Karum* (*t*), for the like. *Alan Oil de Larrun* was amerced, for entertaining a certain woman againſt the Kings forbiddal (*u*); *Richard Doreſcuila*, for having aſſiſted, as it was ſaid, at the ſiege of *Briſtol-caſtle* (*w*); *Gundwin* of *Eſtcote* was amerced, for unjuſtly vexing the Jurours (*x*); *William Long*, for taking down a man that was hanged, without [conſent of] the Kings Bailiffs (*y*); The Townſmen of *Hertford*, for breaking the Bridg of *Ware* without warant (*z*); *Peter* ſon of *Adam* For not coming to the Kings Chancellour about the Kings buſineſs, when he was ſummoned (*a*); *Hugh de Belchamp* for a wrongful plevine (*b*). The Citizens of *York* [made Fine, or] were amerced, for not coming to Meet the King, when he came to *York* &c (*c*). *Robert de Boxtede* was amerced, For intruding into the Land of *Otrepol*, and refuſing to quit poſſeſſion thereof to the Sheriffs Sergeant (*d*); The Men of *Wilton*, for Falſe Meaſures (*e*); The Frankpledg of *Henry the Miller* for an eſcape; and the Frankpledg of *William Pringet*, and the Frankpledg of *Serlo Frankline*, reſpectively, for an eſcape (*f*). *Ailward* the

Sergeant

(*l*) Gillebertus de Heanlega r c de iiij l & xiiij s & viij d, pro falſo dicto de Roberia. Ricardus Eſtreche r c de xij s & viij d, pro falſo dicto de Rappo. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Wireceſtr.*

(*m*) Nicholaus filius Liulfi r c de ij marcis & dimidia, pro Stulto dicto ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*n*) Ærnaldus presbyter debet j marcam, pro Stulto dicto. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.* *Staff.*

(*o*) Johannes Blundus r c de dimidia marca, pro Stultiloquio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J.* *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*p*) Henricus Decanus de Undel. debet v marcas, pro Stultiloquio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b.* *Reſid. de Norhamt.*

(*q*) Duodecim Milites de Hundredo de Coteſlaw r c de una marca, pro Stultiloquio: In theſauro dim. marcam, Et debent dim. marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Bed. & Buk.*

(*r*) Duodecim Milites de Veredicto de Wicumb [debent] j marcam, pro Stultiloquio. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Berk. in imo.*

(*s*) Adam Barat unus recognitorum ejuſdem aſſiſæ debet dimidiam marcam, pro Stultiloquio. Robertus Wenge debet j marcam, pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Norf. & Suff.*

(*t*) Johannes de Karum r c de x marcis, pro Stultiloquio. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 3. *m.* 2. *b.* *poſt Kanciam, tit.* Reſiduum Buk. & Bed.

(*u*) Alanus Oil de Larrun debet xvij l & xv s, Quia receptavit quandam Mulierem contra prohibitionem Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*w*) Ricardus Doreſcuilz r c de C s, quia dicebatur fuiſſe in obſidione Caſtelli de Briſtou. In Theſauro L s; Et debet L s. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Gundwinus de Eſtcota debet iij s & iiij d, quia injuſte vexavit Juratores. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b.* *Buk. & Bedef.*

(*y*) Willelmus Longus r c de dimidia marca, quia proſtravit hominem ſuſpenſum ſine Ballivis Regis; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.* *Surr.*

(*z*) Homines de Hertford debent xl s, quia fregerunt Pontem de Wara ſine waranto. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.* *m.* 1. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*a*) Petrus filius Adæ r c de C l, de Miſericordia ſua quia non venit ad Cancellarium ad Summonitionem ſuam, propter negocia Regis: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *Norhamt.*

(*b*) Hugo de Belchamp debet j marcam, pro ſtulta plevina. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 12. *a.* *Cant. & Hunt. tit.* De placitis foreſtæ.

(*c*) Cives Eboraci r c de C l, Pro habenda benevolentia Regis de eo quod non venerunt obviam ei in adventu ſuo apud Eboracum; & ut ſint quieti de eo quod non hoſpitati fuerunt Baliſtarios Regis; & pro habenda quietantia obſidum quos Rex ab eis exigebat, quamdiu Regi placuerit: In Theſauro L marcas, Et debent C marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J.* *Rot.* 12. *b.* *Everwichſc.*

(*d*) Robertus de Boxteda debet xv marcas de Miſericordia, quia intruſit ſe in terra de Otrepol poſt mortem uxoris quæ illam ad Dotem habuit, & noluit exire pro Serviente Vicecomitis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *Chent.*

(*e*) Homines de Wiltona r c de v marcis pro falſa menſura: Reginæ liberaverunt, per breve Reg. Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*f*) Francplegium Henrici Molendinarij debet dimidiam marcam pro fuga Galfridi Beche. Francplegium Willelmi Pringet debet dimidiam marcam pro fuga Galfridi

Parmen-

Sergeant was amerced, for not making known to the Sheriff the proof of Engleſchery which had been offered to him (*g*); *Edric de Kentebiry* for a Falſe preſentment of Engleſchery (*h*); The Hundred of *Boctone*, for the Default of a certain Maid-ſervant who was preſent when a horſe ſtruck a man and killed him (*i*); The Hundred of *Peckham*, For wittingly ſuffering a man to abide amongſt them without Frankpledg (*k*); The Town of *Brumeſhell* for the like (*l*); *Robert* ſon of *Guy* for ſpeaking with the Jurours (*m*); *William de Hulme*, Becauſe he had replevyed a man that was arreſted for ſlaying one of the Kings ſervants, and could not Name the Pledges he had taken (*n*); The Hundred of *Grenſted*, For not knowing the Name of a man that was killed (*o*); Several perſons, For ſending Corn to the Kings Enemies in *Flanders* (*p*); *Alice Bertram*, for not Coming, at the Kings Summonce, to be Marryed (*q*); The Knights of *Bedfordſhire*, For Hunting in That County on this ſide of the River, before they had produced their Charter of Liberties [of the Foreſt] (*r*); *Walter Fortin* and *Robert Hardwin*, For Ill-buying of the Kings Wines (*s*); *Peter de Scudimor*, For bailing men (without Warant of the King or the Juſticier), who were appealed of Manſlaughter; and for other treſpaſſes (*t*); The Priour of *Wincheſter*, for a Bow that was found in his houſe (*u*); *Osbert* ſon of *Ralf* for not producing one for whom he was ſurety; Certain Jurours for taking a ſecret Fine or bribe; ſome men of *Eſſebu·n*, for [ſelling] ſtretched cloth (*w*); *Thomas* ſon of *Gilbert* for an Appeal; *Elias de Werkſop* and *Geoffrey the Dyer* for ſelling wine contrary to the aſſiſe; The Wardens of the Meaſures in the town of *Werkſop* for misbehaviour in their office; and *William* ſon of *Terric* for a falſe plaint

---

Parmentarij. Francplegium Serlonis Franclignee debet dimidiam marcam pro Willelmo filio Turoldi. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. War. & Legerc.*

(*g*) Ailwardus Serviens r c de dimidia marca, pro probatione Anglici ſibi oblata non oſtenſa Vicecomiti; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Wilt.*

(*h*) Edricus de Kenetebiria debet v s, Pro falſa præſentatione Engleſcheriæ. Ernewinus de Kenetebiria r c de ij s & viij d, Quia non præſentavit Engleſcheriam ad horam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Berch.*

(*i*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Boctonehundredo, Pro defalta cujuſdam Ancillæ quæ interfuit quando Equus percuſſit hominem ad mortem; In Perdonis Archiepiſcopo ij marcæ, per Libertatem Cartæ Regis, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Kent.*

(*k*) Hundredum de Peckham debet j marcam, Quia permiſerunt & cognoverunt quod quidam manſit cum eis ſine franco plegio. *Ib. juxt.*

(*l*) Villata de Brumeſhell r c de dimidia marca, Pro receptione Nicolai filij Walteri ſine tethinga. *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Staff.*

(*m*) Et de dimidia marca de Roberto filio Widonis, Quia locutus eſt cum Juratoribus. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Everwich.*

(*n*) Willelmus de Hulmo debet xlvj l & x s & x d, Quia replegiavit quendam hominem qui captus fuit pro Retto de morte cujuſdam Servientis Regis, & quia neſcivit nominare plegios quos acceperat. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*o*) Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca de hundredo de Grenſted, Pro ignorantia nominis cujuſdam hominis occiſi. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*p*) Ammerciamenta per Stephanum de Turneham, & Rannulfum Theſaurarium Saresbirienſem, & Socios ſuos, Pro bladis miſſis Inimicis Regis in Flandria. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.* The Men of the Five Ports, amerced for the ſame; *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes [Hugo Bardulf] r c de xx s de Catallis Aliciæ Bertramni venditis, quia non venit ad ſummonitionem Regis ad ſe maritandam *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Norhumb.*

(*r*) Milites manentes in Bedefordſcira [debent] xxx marcas, Quia venati fuerunt in Bedefordſcira citra Aquam, antequam monſtraverunt Cartam de Libertatibus ſuis: *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Buk. & Bedef. tit. Ammerciamenta per Hugonem de Nevill.*

(*s*) Walterus Fortin & Robertus Hardwin r c de L marcis, eo quod male emerant vina Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*t*) Petrus de Scudimor r c de x marcis, Pro hominibus Appellatis de Morte hominum dimiſſis per Plegios ſine waranto Regis vel Juſticiarij; & pro alijs tranſgreſſionibus: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ. tit. Ammerciamenta facta per Regem.*

(*u*) Prior Wintoniæ r c de x marcis, pro arcu invento in domo ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*w*) Osbertus filius Radulfi r c de dimidia marca, quia non habuit quem plegiavit. Quidam Juratores r c de xij l, pro quodam ſecreto fine. Notingham [debet] xx l de Taillagio. Willelmus Briewer [debet]

plaint (*x*); *Walter de Turberville*, for Bows and arrows being found in his houſe (*y*); *Robert* the Official of *Lanette*, *Amand* the Parſon, and *Anger* the Dean, for Hunting in the Foreſt (*z*). The County of *Lincoln* was amerced, for a contempt of the Kings precept (*a*); The Men of *Devonſhire*, for not ſuffering *H. de Nevill* to make a Reguard in That County, nor a Perambulation between the Kings Foreſt and the Men of the County (*b*). *Reginald de Ludeſdun* and others were amerced for a miſdemeaner relating to the impreſſion of the Kings Seal (*c*); *Richard* the Parſon of *Sandee*, For Wine ſold contrary to the Aſſiſe (*d*); *Simon* the Merchant and *Robert* the Chapman, for dealing in Cloth that was not of the due bredth (*e*); *Alured Haliday*, for not producing one for whom he was pledg; The Town of *Hanley*, for a murder and concealment; The Merchant-gild of *Thomas del Hull*, for an eſcape; *Thomas* Parſon of *Pendoc* for an unjuſt deteiner (*f*). The County of *York* Fined in xj *l* and a mark, For a Treſpaſs and Amercement Before Judgment (*g*). *John Maletere* and his fellow-jurours paid L *s*, for the Fine before Judgment (*h*); The Hundred of *Laverokefeld* with the Archbiſhops Liberty paid xliij *s*, for the like (*i*); And the Hundred of *Wormelow* xvj *l* iiij *s* iiij *d*, for the like (*k*). So alſo the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* (excepting Liberties) ſtood charged with the Fine before Judgment (*l*): And the Counties of *Norfolk* and

Suffolk

---

viij s de catallis Willelmi Fabri. De reſiduo de Eſſeburn j marca, pro pannis eſtreciatis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 7. *b. m.* 2. *Reſid. de Not.*

(*x*) Villata de Werkeſhop debet xx s, pro tracia recuſata. Tomas filius Gileberti de Miſterton debet dimidiam marcam, pro appello. Elyas de Workeſhop debet dimidiam marcam, pro vino vendito contra aſſiſam. Galfridus Tinctor debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem. Cuſtodes menſurarum de Werkeſhop debent j marcam, pro menſuris male cuſtoditis. Reginaldus de Colewic debet dimidiam marcam, quia exſtreciavit Trente. Willelmus filius Terrici debet dimidiam marcam, pro falſo clamore. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 7. *b. m.* 2. *Reſid. de Notingehamſcire. Et in Mag. Rotulo Cancellarij Scaccarij de anno* 4 *Joh. poſt Somerſete & Dorſ., in Reſid. de Not. habentur eadem verba quæ ſupra.*

(*y*) Walterus de Turbervill r c de xl marcis, Pro arcubus & ſagittis inventis in Domo ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Wilt. tit. De Placitis Foreſtæ per H. de Nevill.*

(*z*) Robertus Officialis de Lanette debet iij marcas, Quia venatus eſt in Foreſta; Amandus Perſona debet C s pro eodem; Angerus Decanus debet j marcam pro eodem. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Cornubia, tit. De placitis Foreſtæ.*

(*a*) Comitatus Lincolniæ r c de viij l & iiij s, pro contemptu præcepti Regis. In th. l, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Linc.*

(*b*) Homines Devoniæ [debent] CCC marcas & j palefridum, Quia noluerunt pati quod H. de Nevill faceret regardum in Devonia, nec Perambulationem inter Foreſtam Regis & eos. Termini ad feſtum S. Michaelis, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*c*) Amerciamenta facta propter Impreſſionem Sigilli Regis: Reginaldus de Ludeſdune [debet] CCC marcas pro eodem; *and ſeveral others* pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Kent.*

(*d*) Lincolnia. Ricardus Perſona de Sandee debet xl s, Pro vino vendito contra Aſſiſam. Mandetur Epiſcopo. *Memor.* 2 *&* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*e*) Simon Mercator debet dimidiam marcam, pro latitudine pannorum non obſervata. Robertus le Cheppman debet dimidiam marcam pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Not. & Derb. m.* 1. *b. tit.* De amerciamentis.

(*f*) Aluredus Haliday debet dimidiam marcam, quia non habuit. Villata de Hannley debet iiij marcas, pro murdro & concelamento. Gilda mercatoria Thomæ del Hull debet xx s, pro fuga Roberti. Thomas Perſona de Penedoc debet j marcam, pro injuſta detentione. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Wygornia m.* 1. *b.*

(*g*) Comitatus Eboraci debet xj l & j marcam de Fine pro tranſgreſſione & miſericordia ante Judicium. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*h*) Johannes Maletere & Socij ſui juratores [debent] L s, de fine ante judicium. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 1. *b.*

(*i*) Hundredum de Laverokefeld cum Libertate Archiepiſcopi r c de xliij s, de fine ante judicium: In theſauro ij marcæ, Et debent xvj s iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 2. *a.*

(*k*) Hundredum de Wormelawe [debet] xvj l iiij s & iiij d, de fine ante Judicium. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. m.* 2. *Reſid. Heref.*

(*l*) Comitatus Cantebrugiæ, exceptis Libertatibus, debet vj l ij s vj d de Fine ante Judicium. Comitatus Huntendonæ exceptis

Suffolk (*m*), the County of *York* (*n*), and many other Counties, in like manner. Again; the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* were amerced for refuſing to give Judgment concerning *Robert Botte* (*o*). The City of *London* were amerced M *l*, for harbouring *Walter Bukerel* (*p*). The Community of the Town of *Southampton* were amerced CCLxx marks, for withdrawing ſeveral of the Duties which they owed to the Caſtle of *Southampton*, and for ſelling quantities of timber, lead, and ſtone of That Caſtle, when it was pulled down (*q*). The Men of *Winchelſey* and *Rye* paid ten casks of wine, for a contempt and treſpaſs (*r*). The County of *York*, to wit, all they that owed ſuit to the County-court, were amerced Lv *l* xvij *s* ix *d*, for a treſpaſs (*s*). *Gervaſe de Eſſewell* was amerced at x *l*, for a treſpaſs of the Mint; The Town of *Storteford* x marks, for a contempt in not coming to an Enqueſt to be taken concerning a treſpaſs of the Mint; and ſeveral other Towns in ſeveral ſumms for the ſame cauſe (*t*). The County of *Middleſex* was amerced x *l* ij *s* viij *d*, for a Falſe judgment and other treſpaſſes (*u*) But I forbear to enlarge on this head. Hitherto concerning the Revenue ariſing by Amerciaments.

---

tis Libertatibus debet vj l de Fine ante Judicium. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*m*) Comitatus Norfolciæ debet xvij l iij s iiij d de Fine ante Judicium: Reddidit vj l x s, & diſtringatur pro Reſiduo. Comitatus Suffolciæ debet v marcas de eodem. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*n*) Totus Comitatus Ebor. exceptis libertatibus [debet] xj l viij s ij d de fine ante judicium. Præceptum eſt Vic. quod diſtringat, ita quod habeat denarios ad diem arreragiorum. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*o*) Comitatus de Notingham & Dereby [debent] xviij s, quia noluerunt facere judicium de Roberto Botte. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) De Amerciamentis per Willelmum de Eboraco apud Turrim Londoniæ: Civitas Londoniæ r c de M l pro receptamento Walteri Bukerel; qui requiruntur in prædicto Itinere Willelmi de Eboraco: In theſauro DC & Lxvj l & j marca, Et debent CCC xxxiij l & dimidiam marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*q*) Communa Villæ Sudhamtoniæ [debet] CCLxx marcas, pro ſubtractione plurium conſuetudinum pertinentium ad Caſtrum Sudhamtoniæ, & de mairemo, plumbo, lapidibus ejuſdem Caſtri proſtrati venditis. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*r*) Homines de Wincheleſe & de la Rye r c de x dolijs vini pro contemptu & tranſgreſſione: In theſauro nichil, Et Bertramo de Criol ad operaciones quas Rex ei injunxit faciendas, per breve Regis, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudſex. m.* 1. *b.*

(*s*) De Amerciamentis per R. de Lexinton: Comitatus Ebor., omnes illi qui debent ſectam ad Comitatum, [debent] Lv l xvij s ix d pro tranſgreſſione. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Ebor. m.* 2. *a.*

(*t*) Gervaſius de Eſſewell [debet] x l pro tranſgreſſione Cambij. Villa de Storteford x marcas, quia contempſit venire ad Inquiſitionem de tranſgreſſione Cambij; Villa de Staunford xl s pro eodem; Pelham ars xl s pro eodem; Villa de Hadham magna v marcas pro eodem; Villa de Berchamſted C s pro eodem; *and nine other towns were amerced in ſeveral Summs for the like. Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *b. in compoto Vic. Eſſexiæ & Hertf.*

(*u*) Totus Comitatus Middelſexiæ [debet] x l ij s & viij d, pro Falſo Judicio & alijs tranſgreſſionibus. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

CHAP. XV.

Of the Revenue ariſing by Aids.

I. *Of the Three Notable Aids,* viz. *Aid to make his eldeſt Son a Knight, to Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, And to Ranſome his Perſon.*
II. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the ſeconds Daughter, raiſed upon Baronies and Knights Fees.*
III. *Of the Aid for That Marriage raiſed out of the Demeanes and Towns.*
IV. *Of the Aid raiſed for the Ranſome of K.* Richard *I, as well by Scutage upon Baronies and Knights Fees, as otherwiſe.*
V. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the Thirds Siſter.*
VI. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the Thirds Eldeſt Daughter.*
VII. *Of the Aid to make K.* Henry *the Thirds Eldeſt Son a Knight.*
VIII. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Edward *the Firſts Eldeſt Daughter.*
IX. *Aid pur faire Fitz-Chivaler, or pur Fille marier, was not chargeable on Lands holden in Frankalmoigne or Socage.*
X. *Of Aids of ſeveral kinds.*
XI. *Of Fines for Aid.*
XII. *Of Aids to Private Lords:* viz. *Aid to Knight his Eldeſt Son, To Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, To Ranſome his Perſon, To Pay his Fine made with the King, and his other Debts.*

CHAP. XV.

IN the next place, let us ſpeak of the Revenue ariſing by Aids, Scutages, and Tallages. In Former times the preſtations or payments which were wont to be made either to the King as Soveraign Lord of the Great Seigneurie of *England*, or to Inferiour Lords of Seigneuries by their Men, were called by ſeveral names. There was paid to the King, Danegeld, Aid, Done, Aſſiſe, Scutage, Tallage; and in ſucceeding times, Subſidy, Quinzime, Vintiſme, *&c*; ſeveral of the Former names Then continuing in uſe. Theſe particulars will be exemplified in the ſequel of this Hiſtory. In this Chapter, we will treat of Aids; and principally of Thoſe payable out of Fees. The Aid payable out of Baronies and Military Fees was an honourable kind of Service or Duty, rendred by a Free Vaſſal to his Lord. It hath been obſerved by Writers, that in *England* there were in Ancient time Three ſorts of Aid due to the Crown from the Immediate Tenants of the Crown (and likewiſe to Inferiour Lords from their Immediate Tenants), of Common Right or by reaſon of Seigneury: to wit, Aid to make his Eldeſt Son a Knight, To Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, And to Ranſome his Perſon [when taken in War]. In *Normandy*, by the Cuſtom There, Theſe Three ſorts of Aid were due to the Lord from his Men or Tenants (*a*): They were commonly called There the *Aides Chevels*, the Capital or Principal Aides (*b*). And in *Naples*, another
countrey

(*a*) Tria autem ſunt Capitalia Auxilia Normaniæ. Primum videlicet ad Primogenitum Domini ſui in ordinem Militiæ promovendum. Secundum videlicet ad Primogenitam filiam Domini maritandam. Tertium videlicet ad Corpus Domini ſui de priſonia redimendum, cum captus fuerit pro gerra Ducis Normaniæ. *Grant. Cuſtum. de Norm. viz. in Lib. de Jur. & conſ. Norm. cap.* 35. *fol.* 8. *a. col.* 2.

(*b*) Apres covient veoir des chevelx aides de Normendie, qui ſont appellez chevelx, pour ce quelle doivent eſtre payees aux chiefs Seigneurs. En Normendie a trois
chevelx

countrey in which the *Normans* ſettled, there were the Like Aids; as appears by the Law of *William* King of *Naples* or *Sicily*, wherein thoſe Aids are expreſsly mentioned (*c*). To thoſe Aids *Frederick* the Emperour added another; permitting the Earls, Barons, and Knights of That Kingdom to take of their Men a moderate Aid *pro Militia Fratris* (*d*). In *Burgundy* it ſeems a Lord who had *haulte juſtice* within his Seigneurie, had right to impoſe on his Men Four ſorts of Aid, to wit, For a Voiage beyond ſea, For a Knighthood, For Mariage of a Daughter, And for the Lords Ranſom (*e*). And it was in uſe in ſome parts of *Italy* to impoſe a Duty, under the name of *Aid*, as well upon the Feudal Vaſſals as alſo upon the Men or Subjects of other ranks. This was counted a *Major data*, a greater or Capital *Donum* or Seſs. For inſtance. *John de Ceccano* gave to the Abbey of *Santa Maria del Fiume*, one *John* ſurnamed *Buono*, with his whole teniment, and with all his goods both moveable and immoveable; reſerving to himſelf this power, that whenever he ſhould collect a *Major data* upon his Signorie, Then the ſaid *John Buono* ſhould render to him and his heirs a competent *Aid*, ſo as not to be aggrieved thereby (*f*). But as to *England*. *Ranulf de Glanvill*, ſpeaking of the Aids due to Lords from their Men [or Tenants], mentions the Aid to make the Lords Son and Heir a Knight, and That for marrying his Eldeſt Daughter, but makes a doubt about the Lords right to have an Aid for War-ſervice. But then he takes notice of another ſort of Aid, to wit, To enable the Lord to pay his Relief; which he ſays ought to be a Reaſonable Aid, ſuited to the Quantity of the Tenants Fee or Land, and to his ability (*g*). K. *Willam* I, took vj *s* of each Hide through *England* (*h*). K. *Henry* I, took iij *s* for each Hide, as Aid pur fille marier

---

chevelx aides. Lune eſt a faire lainſne filz de ſon Seigneur chevalier. La ſeconde a ſon ainnee fille marier. La tierce a racheter le corps de ſon ſeigneur de priſon quant il eſt prins pour la guerre au Duc. Par ce appert il que laide de chevallerie eſt deu quant lainſne filz de ſon Seigneur eſt faict chevallier. &c. Ces aides ſont payez en aucuns fiefz a demy relief, & en aucuns fiefz a tiers de relief. *Gr. Couſt. de Norm. cap.* 35. *fol.* 53, *b.* 54. *a.*

Il y a trois ſortes d' aydes chevels, l'un quand l' aiſne fils du Seigneur eſt fait Chevalier, & s' appelle ayde de Cheualerie. *Couſt. de Norm. de Berault. Art.* 168. *p.* 191.

L'autre quand ſon aiſnée fille eſt mariée, & s' appelle ayde de mariage. *Ib. Art.* 169. *p.* 192.

Le troiſieme pour racheter le cors de ſon Seigneur de priſon, quand il eſt pris en guerre, faiſant le ſervice qu' il doit au Roy a cauſe de ſon fief, & eſt appellé ayde de rançon. *Ib. Art.* 170. *p.* 193.

(*c*) Quamplurium regni noſtri fidelium ad nos querela pervenit, quod Prælati Eccleſiarum, Comites, Barones, & Milites, in neceſſitatibus ſuis pro ſuæ voluntatis arbitrio ab hominibus ſuis adjutoria exigunt & extorquent. —— Statuimus, Dominos non niſi in ſubſcriptis caſibus, ab hominibus eorum adjutorium petere: videlicet in redimenda perſona Domini, ſi forte ab inimicis noſtris in ſervitio noſtro captus fuerit, pro faciendo filio Milite, pro maritanda filia vel ſorore, pro emenda terra videlicet ea tantum vice cum eam emerit pro ſervitio noſtro vel exercitus noſtri, moderate tamen in his quæ pro noſtro corredo dantur. De prælatis tamen Eccleſiarum ſtatuimus &c ——. *Conſtit. Neap. L.* 3. *Tit.* 18.

(*d*) *Ib. L.* 3. *tit.* 19.

(*e*) Le droict de indire impoſer & lever ayde en quatre cas, c'eſt a ſçavoir, pour voyage d'outre mer, Nouuelle chevalerie, Mariage dune fille tantſeulement, & pour la rançon du ſeigneur, appartient au ſeigneur hault juſticier; Et ſur les homme, ſubjects en haulte juſtice. *Conſuet. Duc. Burg. ſect.* 4. *col.* 109, 110.

(*f*) Ego Johannes de Ceccano —— trado & dono in perpetuum Eccleſiæ S. Jacobi Capellulæ St. Mariæ de Flumine, *and to the Abbot There*, & Socijs ejus quendam Hominem meum Johannem Bonum nomine, cum toto tenimento ſuo, mobilibus & immobilibus ſuis ——; reſervata mihi meiſq; hæredibus hac conditione, ut quando colligere faciam majorem datam, ab ipſo Johanne Bono competens quæratur adjutorium, ita quod non ſit gravatus ——. *In Charta præd. Joh. de Ceccano dat.* 1209. *in Chronico Novæ Foſſæ ap. Ubhell. Ital. Sac. T.* 1. *col.* 487.

(*g*) Poſtquam vero convenerit inter Dominum & hæredem tenentis ſui de rationabili relevio dando & recipiendo, poterit idem hæres rationabilia auxilia de hominibus ſuis inde exigere. Ita tamen moderate &c. Sunt præterea alij caſus in quibus licet Dominis auxilia ſimilia, ſed ſub forma præſcripta, exigere ab hominibus ſuis, veluti ſi filius & hæres ſuus miles fiat, vel ſi primogenitam filiam ſuam maritaverit. Utrum vero ad guerram &c. *Glanv. L.* 9. *c.* 8.

(*h*) Eo tempore [i. e. Anno regni 15] Willelmus [I.] Rex cepit ab unaquaq; hida Angliæ rier (*i*). But for want of requiſite Notices concerning the Aids of theſe Ancient times, I cannot ſpeak diſtinctly of them.

II. It is to be underſtood, that the Aids which I have mentioned above, were in the Ancient times wont to be rendred to the King by all perſons who held of him *in Capite.* To hold of the King *in Capite* was, to hold of him *Immediately, ſine medio* (*k*). The Kings Immediate Tenants were to pay Aid, whether they held *in Servitio* or *in Dominico.* That is to ſay. In the elder times, Aid was to be rendred by perſons who held of the King immediately, either by Barony, or by Knights ſervice, or by Sergeantie with Knights ſervice annexed to it: and by perſons who held of the King immediately, either by Rent-ſervice, Socage, or ſome other Service which was not Military or belonging to the Shield; whether they lived upon the Lands that were the Kings Ancient Demeane, or upon the Honours and Lands eſcheated to the King, or upon the Lands of his Wardſhips or Purchaces. I will here produce ſome precedents touching the ſeveral Aids which were uſual in *England*; whereof I have taken notice above. And firſt, of the Aid pur Fille marier. Of This there is a Noted caſe in the reign of K. *Henry* II. An Aid was levied by That King for the Mariage of his Daughter *Maud* to the Duke of *Saxony*: concerning which there are many Memorials extant. This Aid was one mark *per Fee.* It was paid by the ſeveral Barons and Knights holding *in Capite*, according to the number of their reſpective Fees. For inſtance. In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, the Earl of *Clare* paid fourſcore and fourteen pounds and odd for his own Knights Fees and the Knights Fees of his Lady the Counteſs [of the Old Feoffment]; And Ciij *s* iiij *d* for his Fees of the New feoffment. *Reginald de Warenne* paid ix *l* x *s* for the Knights Fees of the Honour of *Wormegay*. The Biſhop of *Norwich* paid xl marks for the Knights Fees which he acknowledged he held of the King *in Capite*, and was charged with Cxvj *s* viij *d* for the Fees which he did not acknowledg. The Abbot of St. *Edmund* paid xl marks for xl Fees which he acknowledged, and was charged with xij marks and a half for the Fees which he did not acknowledg. Earl *Hugh* paid fourſcore pounds and odd for ſix ſcore and five Fees and a fourth part of a Fee [of the Old Feoffment], and was charged with xxxvij marks and a half-mark for his Fees of the New Feoffment. *Odo de Dammartin* paid one mark for one Fee. *Oger* the *Dapifer* (Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*) paid Lx *l* vj *s* viij *d*, for Fourſcore and ten Fees and a half of the Honor of *Ey*. Again; the Biſhop of *Norwich* paid Lx marks *de promiſſione ſua* for the ſaid *Aid*, and the Abbot of St. *Edmond* Lx marks *de promiſſione ſua* (*l*). In the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, *William de Muntfichet* was charged with xxxj *l* x *s* for his Knights fees of the Old Feſſament, and with ix *s* iiij *d* for the New: *William de Raimis* with eight marks for his Fees of the Old Feſſament, and iij *s* iiij *d* for the New: *Walter Fitz-Robert* with xlij *l* vj *s* viij *d* for his Fees of the Old Feoffment, and xliij *s* iiij *d* for the New. Earl *Alberic* paid xx *l* xx *d* for his Fees. *Henry Fitz-Gerold* the Chamberlain was charged with xxxv *l* v *s* viij *d* for the Fees of *Eudo* the *Dapifer*, and iiij *l* xviij *s* viij *d* for his Fees of the New Feoffment. *Richard de Reimis* paid

---

Angliæ vj s. *Hunt. L.* 6. *p.* 370. *n.* 1. *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 460. *n.* 10.

(*i*) *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 379. *n.* 50.

(*k*) *Vid. Cap.* 16. *Sect.* 1.

(*l*) Comes de Clara r c de quater xx & xiiij l & xj s & x d, de Auxilio Filiæ Regis, propter C & xxxj Milites & ij partes Militis, & tertiam partem, & quartam, & octavam, & nonam, & decimam partem Militis, & duas xxx^{as} partes Militis de feodo ſuo; Et pro ix Militibus & quarta parte Militis de feodo Comitiſſæ uxoris ſuæ. Idem debet C & iij s & iiij d de Novo Feſſamento. Reginaldus de Warenna r c de ix l & x s de Militibus Honoris de Wurmegai; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem debet xl d de Novo feſſamento. *Others paid in like manner.* Epiſcopus Norwicenſis r c de xl marcis, pro Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem debet C & xvj s & viij d pro [iij] Militibus & dimidio & quarta parte Militis quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Abbas de Sancto Ædmundo r c de xl marcis de eodem Auxilio pro xl Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In theſauro &c, Et Q. e. Idem debet xij marcas & dimidiam, quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi.

Comes Hugo r c de quater xx l & Lxx s de eodem Auxilio, pro vj xx & v Militibus & quarta parte Militis; In theſauro xlviij l & xiij s & iiij d, Et debet xxxiiij l & xvj s & viijd. Idem debet xxxvij marcas & dimidiam, pro Militibus de

paid x marks for x Fees. Earl *William* paid fourſcore and xviij marks and iiij *s* v *d* for his Fees of the Old Feſſament according to his Brothers Certificate: *Geoffrey de Valoines* two marks for his Fees: *Robert de Valoines* xx *l* iiij *s* v *d* for his Fees: The Abbot of St. *Alban* iiij *l* for his Fees: *Matthew de Gerardville* one mark: *Alban de Hairun* one mark: and the Abbot of St. *Alban* L marks *de promiſſione ſua* (*m*). In *Northamptonſhire*, the Abbot of *Peterburgh* rendred Lx marks for Lx Knights fees: *Fulk de Liſures* one mark: *Robert* ſon of *Alberic* the Chamberlain half a mark: and the Abbot of *Peterburgh* L marks *de promiſſione ſua* (*n*). In the Counties of *Warwiok* and *Leiceſter*, the Priour of *Coventry* paid x marks for his Knights fees: *Robert Marmion* vij *l* xij *s* viij *d* for his Fees of the Old Feſſament, beſides Lxx *s* for the New: The Earl of *Warwick* Lxviij *l* iiij *s* v *d* for Cij Fees and a Third part of a Fee of the Old Feſſament, beſides two marks for two fees of the New: *William de Albeney Brito* xxxiij marks for xxxiij Fees, beſides one mark for the Fee of *Ralf Chaiſneduit* of the Old Feoffment, and beſides four marks and a half for four Fees and a half of his Own of the New Feoffment: *Fulk Fitz-Warin* one mark for one Fee; and the Priour of *Coventry* x marks *de promiſſione ſua* (*o*). In *Yorkſhire*, *Roger de Molbrai* paid Lviij *l* xvj *s* viij *d* for his Knights fees, beſides vij *l* xv *s* vj *d* for his Fees of the New Feoffment: *William Foſſard* xxj *l*: *Robert. de Stutevill* Cviij *s* iiij *d*: and *William*

---

de Novo Feſſamento. Odo de Dammartin r c de j marca de eodem Auxilio pro j Milite; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes [ſc. Ogerus Dapifer] r c Lx l & vj s & viij d de eodem Auxilio pro quater xx & x Militibus & dimidio de Honore Eyæ; In theſauro Lj l & xvj s & ix d. Epiſcopus Norwicenſis r c de Lx marcis, de promiſſione ſua ad maritandam filiam Regis; In th. xxx marcas, Et debet xxx marcas. Abbas de Sancto Ædmundo r c de Lx marcis de promiſſione ſua; In th. xxx marcas, Et debet xxx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Sutf.*

(*m*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis: Willelmus de Muntfichet debet xxxj l & x s pro Militibus ſuis de Veteri feſſamento, & ix s & iiij d de Novo. Willelmus de Raimis debet viij marcas de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus de Veteri feſſamento, & iij s & iiij d de Novo. Walterus filius Roberti debet xlij l & vj s & viij d de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus de Veteri feod[amento], & de Novo xliij s & iiij d. Comes Albericus r c de xx l & xx d de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus. Henricus filius Geroldi Camerarius debet xxxv l & v s & viij d de feodis Eudonis Dapiferi; Idem debet iiij l & xviij s & viij d de Novo feſſamento. Ricardus de Reimis r c de x marcis pro x Militibus. Comes Willelmus r c de quater xx & xviij marcis & iiij s & v d pro Militibus ſuis quos habet de Veteri feſſamento ſecundum Cartam fratris ſui; In perdonis, per breve Regis, Ipſi Comiti quater xx & xviij marcæ & iiij s & v d, Et Q. e. Gaufridus de Valonijs r c de ij marcis de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus. Robertus de Valonijs r c de xx l & iiij s & v d, de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus. Abbas de Sancto Albano r c de iiij l de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus; In th. l, Et Q. e. Mathæus de Gerardicilla r c de j marca de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Albanus de Hairun r c de j marca de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. de. Abbas de Sancto Albano r c de L marcis de promiſſione ſua; In th. xxv marcas & debet xxv marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſexa & Herfordſcira.* Nicholaus Decanus r c de Veteri firma *of theſe Counties*, & de Nova.

(*n*) N. P. & N. C. de Auxilio ad maritandam Filiam Regis: Abbas de Burch r c de Lx marcis pro Lx Militibus de eodem Auxilio; In theſauro Lix marcas & dimidiam, Et debet dimidiam marcam. Fulcho de Liſorijs r c de j marca de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Robertus filius Albrici Camerar. r c de dimidia marca de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e; *with four perſons more.* Abbas de Burgo r c de L marcis de eodem Auxilio de promiſſione ſua; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet xxx marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Norhamt.*

(*o*) De Auxilio Matildæ Filiæ Regis. Prior de Covintrea r c de x marcis de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus; In th. vj l & vj s & viij d, Et in perdonis per breve Regis Willelmo de Belcampo vj s & viij d, Et Q. e. Robertus Marmion r c de vij l & xij s & viij d, de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus; In theſauro xxvj s & viij d, Et in Perdonis &c, Et debet Lix s & iiij d de Veteri feſſamento; Et idem debet de Novo Lxx s. Comes de Warewic r c de Lxviij l & iiij s & v d, pro C & ij Militibus & tertia parte j Militis de Veteri feſſamento; In theſauro xlvj l & v s & viij d; Et debet xxj l & xviij s & ix d de Veteri feſſamento: Idem debet de Novo ij marcas pro ij Militibus. Willelmus de Albeneio Brito r c de xxxiij marcis, pro xxxiij Militibus de eodem Auxilio; In theſauro xxxij marcas, Et debet j marcam de terra Radulfi Chaiſneduit de Veteri: Idem debet de Novo iiij marcas & dimidiam de iiij Militibus & dimidio. Fulcho filius Warini r c de j marca pro j Milite; In th. l, Et Q. e. Prior de Covintrea r c de x marcis de Promiſſione

William de Perci xxx marks (*p*). In *Herefordſhire*, *Richard de Corneilles* ix marks for his Fees, *Baderun de Monmouth* xv marks for his Fees (*q*), and *Hugh de Laci* Lj marks and xl *d* for his Fees (*r*). In *Cornwall* and *Devonſhire*, Earl *Reginald* (amongſt others) was charged with CCxv marks iiij *s* v *d* for his Knights Fees in thoſe two Counties (*s*). In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *William de Curci* paid xvj *l* and x *s* for the Fees of his Fathers Honour of the Old Feoffment, and Lvj *s* for four Fees and a Fifth part of a Fee of the New Feoffment, And xj *l* for the Fees of the Barony of *William Meſchin* (*t*). In the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, the Earl of *Fereres* paid Lxviij marks and half a mark for his Fees (*u*). In *Glouceſterſhire*, the Earl of *Glouceſter* paid CCLxj marks and half a mark for his Fees (*w*). And in like manner *mutatis mutandis*, other Barons and Tenants *in Capite* by Knights ſervice throughout the Realm, paid towards the ſame Aid *ad Filiam maritandam*, for their reſpective Fees.

In order to the due levying of this Aid out of the ſeveral Fees within the Realm, the Barons and Tenants *in Capite* were commanded to Certify to the King, What Fees they had, How many of the Old Feoffment, and How many of the New, and of whom the ſame were holden. Accordingly, the Barons, and the Tenants *in Capite* (who had Large Seigneuries) made Certificates of their Fees. Theſe Certificates were called *Cartæ Baronum*; and were ordered to be Laid-up and preſerved in the Exchequer. A Hutch was made There to keep them in (*x*). But the Originals of them are not now to be found. Save that there is one of them ſtill remaining in the Treaſury of the Exchequer. Tis That of *Hilary* Biſhop of *Chicheſter*. The tenour of it may be ſeen hereunder in the margin. In It, the Biſhop diſtinctly enumerates the Feffaments of the Knights of his Church, in this manner: *viz. Walter de Clifton* hath one Knights fee and a half. *Robert de Recham* and others hold one Knights fee. *Ralf Fichet* and others hold one Knights fee. *Ernold le Boteler* and others one Knights fee. *Jordan de Iſleſham* and others one Knights fee, and there is half a virgate beſides. *Oliver de Wiſtring.* and others hold one Knights fee. *Anfrid de Feringes* and others one Knights fee. *Herbert Fitz-herbert* and others one Knights fee. *Hugh de Almodinton* and others one Knights fee. Theſe are the Nine Knights fees and a half; and there is beſides theſe, a Ninth part of a Fee, which Ninth part *John Brade* holdeth: And theſe Fees are of the Old Feoffment. Of the New Feoffment, *Robert de Denton* holdeth half a Knights fee wanting one hide. In *Bixla* there are Ten hides, which the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* anciently held in his demeane. But the Earl of *Ou* took away That Land from the Biſhop and his Church, and

---

miſſione ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. War. & Legreceſtr.*

(*p*) De Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis: Rogerus de Molbrai r c de Lviij l & xvj s & viij d pro Militibus: In theſauro xl l, Et debet xviij l & xvj s & viij d; de Novo vij l & xv s & vj d. Willelmus Foſſard r c de xxj l de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Robertus de Stutevill r c de C & viij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio; In theſauro C & vj s & viij d, Et debet xx d de Novo feffamento. Willelmus de Perci r c de xxx marcis de eodem Auxilio, In theſauro xxiiij marcas, Et debet vj marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*q*) Ricardus de Cormeillis r c de ix marcis de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus ſuis; In th. l, Et Q. e. Baderum de Munemua r c de xv marcis de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus ſuis, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Herfordſcira in Walia.*

(*r*) Hugo de Laci debet Lj marcas & xl d de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus ſuis. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*s*) Comes Reginaldus debet CC & xv marcas & iiij s & v d, de Militibus ſuis in Cornubia & Devonia. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Devonia. tit.* De Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis.

(*t*) Willelmus de Curci r c de xvj l & x s de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus de Honore Patris ſui; In theſauro xiij l & xvj s & viij d, Et debet Liij s & iiij d de Veteri Feffamento: Et Lvj s pro iiij Militibus & Quinta parte j Militis de Novo Feffamento: Idem Willelmus r c de xj l, de Militibus de Baronia Willelmi Meſchin. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*u*) Comes de Fereres r c de Lxviij marcis & dimidia de eodem Auxilio; In perdonis per breve Regis ipſi Comiti Lxviij marcas & dimidiam, Et Q. e. *Mag Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*w*) Comes Gloeceſtriæ r c de CC & Lxj marcis & dimidia de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus; In theſauro C & Lxxvj marcas & dimidiam, Et in perdonis &c; Et debet Lxix marcas & dimidiam. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Gloec.*

(*x*) Et pro una Huchia ad cuſtodiendas Cartas Baronum de Militibus, xxij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Wilt.*

(*y*) H. Dei

and thereof enfeoffed Four Knights. The Biſhop and the Church [of *Chicheſter*] recovered Five hides of it in demeane; And Two Knights hold the other Five hides of the Biſhop for Two Fees (y). It appears by this Certificate of Biſhop *Hilary*, That the Knights fees of the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* were Nine fees and a half and a Ninth part of a fee: namely, over and above the five hides of Land which had been recovered by the Biſhop of That See from the Earl of *Ou*. It appears alſo by the Certificate made at this time by *John* Earl of *Ou*, that the ſaid Earl in enumerating his Fees deducted Four Knights fees out of the whole number which his Anceſtours held, for the Four Fees which he ſaid the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* now held (z). And yet we find, the Biſhops of *Chicheſter* uſually acknowledged the Service of but Four Knights fees to be due to the King in the whole; and diſowned the reſt. For in the 14th year of K. *Henry* II, the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* actually paid for his Aid *ad Filiam maritandam* for Four Knights only; and is put in *Debet* for the other Knights *quos non recognoſcit* (a). In the 18th year of the ſame King, the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* was charged to the Scutage of *Ireland* with but Four Knights *quos Epiſcopus recognoſcit*. It is true, the *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick was to anſwer to the King for the Scutage of the Knights *quos non recognoſcit*; but the reaſon

---

(y) H. Dei gratia Regi Angliæ & Duci Normanniæ & Aquitaniæ & Comiti Andegaviæ, Kariſſimo Domino ſuo, Hilarius Ciceſtrenſis Epiſcopus ſalutem & fidele ſervitium. Domine ſicut mihi præcepiſtis, diſtincte hoc ſcripto feffamenta Militum Eccleſiæ meæ vobis enumeravi.

Walterus de Cliſtona habet unum feodum militis & dimidium.

Robertus de Recham, Anketil, Willelmus filius Alardi & Wiard tenent unum feodum militis.

Radulfus Fichet, Malgerus, Ricardus de Erham, & Willelmus de [Hare]ing. tenent unum feodum militis.

Ernoldus Pincerna, Ricardus filius Odonis, Willelmus filius Radulfi, tenent unum feodum militis.

Jordanus de Iſleſham, Alveredus, Willelmus Parcertes, Ricardus Mordac, Willelmus de Seleſia, Willelmus Falterellus, Willelmus filius Siwardi, Henricus Palmarius, Radulfus de Deverell, Radulfus de Dena, tenent unum feodum militis, & ſupereſt dimidia virgata. —

Oliverus de Wiſtring., Robertus de Dent., Ernoldus de Hanſelda, tenent unum feodum militis.

Anfridus de Fering. Robertus de Orham Simon de Petraponte Gervaſius de Colewerda tenent unum feodum militis.

Herebertus filius Hereberti Robertus Peuerellus Willelmus filius Johannis Johannes de Boſco tenent unum feodum Militis.

Hugo de Almodintona Robertus de Trubewica, Franceis, Willelmus filius Nigelli Willelmus de Hareflet tenent unum feodum militis.

Hæc ſunt novem feoda militum & dimidium; & ſupereſt nona pars militis quam tenet Johannes de Brada; & hæc ſunt de Veteri feffamento. De Novo autem feffamento tenet Robertus de Dent. dimidium feodum militis dimidia hida minus.

In Bixla ſunt decem hidæ quas antiquitus tenebat Epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis in dominio ſuo. Comes autem Augenſis auferens terram illam Epiſcopo & Eccleſiæ feffavit inde quatuor milites. Epiſcopus & Eccleſia recuperaverunt de terra illa quinq, hidas in dominium, & duo milites tenent alias quinq; hidas de Epiſcopo pro duobus feodis. Valete. *Ex autogr. penes Theſ. & Camer. Scacc. Indorſatur ſcriptura Coæva,* Sudſexa. *Pars ſigilli Epiſcopi Ciceſtræ pendet lemniſco membraneo.*

A Certificate of the Fees of the Biſhoprick of Chicheſter *is entred in the* Red Book *of the Exchequer amongſt other Certificates or* Chartæ Baronum. *The Entry made There doth agree in ſubſtance with the Charter here above recited.* But That *in the* Red Book *is a Certificate of Biſhop* Nicolas. *It runs thus.* H. Dei gratia —, kariſſimo Domino ſuo, Nich. Ciceſtrenſis Epiſcopus ſalutem. —— feodamenta Eccleſiæ meæ vobis enumeravi. Walterus de Cliſton habet feodum j militis & dimidium, &c *as above in the certificate of Biſhop* Hilary. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 84. *b.*

(z) Carta Johannis Comitis de Augo. H. Regi Angliæ &c. Sciatis quod habeo de Veteri feffamento de tempore Regis H. avi veſtri, in Rapo Haſtinges, Lvj milites. Sed Lx milites in eodem Rapo habere ſolebat pater meus tempore Regis H. avi veſtri. De Quibus nunc habet quatuor milites Epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis. Unde habetis ſervicium horum Lvj militum tenencium in prædicto Rapo, de Veteri feffamento. Nomina ſunt hæc. —— &c. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 85. *a.*

(a) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, De Auxilio Filiæ Regis: Epiſcopus Cyceſtriæ r c de iiij marcis de Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. Idem debet Lxxiiij s & x d de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Comes de Arundel debet Lvj l & vj s & viij d pro Militibus ſuis. Richerus de Aquila r c de xiiij l & xj s & viij de Militibus ſuis, pro unoquoq; Mi-

reaſon of That was, becauſe the Biſhoprick was Then Void and in the Kings hands (*b*). In the 33th year of the ſame King, the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* paid, to the Eſcuage of *Galwey*, for Four Fees only (*c*). To the Firſt Scutage of K. *John*, the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* was charged but for Four Knights fees (*d*). In the Second year of K. *Henry* III, tis ſaid in the Great Roll that the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* acknowledged the Service of Four Knights only, and denied he owed Service for any more. It is true, the *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick was charged with the Scutage of Nine fees and a half and a ninth part; but that was becauſe the Biſhoprick was Void and in the Kings hands (*e*).

But waiving the caſe of the Biſhop of *Chicheſter*, let us go-on to ſpeak briefly of the Certificates or *Chartæ Baronum*. The tenour and contents of many other Certificates of Barons and Tenants *in Capite* may be ſeen in the *Red Book* of the Exchequer (*f*); wherein they are entred in an orderly manner. By Fees of the Old Feoffment in theſe Certificates were (I think) meant the Fees whereof Feoffments had been made before the time of K. *Henry* the Firſts Death; by Fees of the New, thoſe whereof Feoffments had been made after the time of K. *Henry* the Firſts death. I will here ſet down two or three Certificates for examples ſake. *Walter de Meduana* Certifies, That on the Day wherein K. *Henry* I, was Quick and Dead, *Geoffrey Tallebot* held of him (K. *Henry* I) *in Capite* xx Knights fees; Which Knights fees he the ſaid *Walter* now held of K. *Henry* II: And that, Of the New Feffament made in the time of K. *Stephen*, *William de Gernat* and others held of him ſuch and ſuch Fees, which he there ſpecifies (*g*). *Richard de Greinſtede* certifies, That he had no Knight enfeoffed by the Old Feffament of the tine of K. *Henry* I, nor of the New Feffament ſince his Death: But that he (the ſaid *Richard*) Did to the King for his Demeane the ſervice of one Knight (*h*). *William de Abrincis* certifies Firſt, his Fees of the Old feffament; And Then his Fees of the New feffament, made after the Death of K. *Henry* I; Which Fees of the New feffament [were Small, and] uſed to pay but xij *s per* Fee, when the King took xx *s per* Fee of others, and but viij *s per* Fee, when the King took a mark *per* Fee of others (*i*). *Geoffrey de Ver* certifies, That he had nine Knights

fees

---

lite viij s & iiij d; In Theſauro xiij l & ij s & vj d; Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Willelmo Malet Dapifero xxxiij s & iiij d, Et Q. e. Comes de Auco r c de xliiij l & vj s & viij d pro Militibus; *with others*. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Sutſexa.*

(*b*) Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ. Henricus Archidiaconus Cyceſtriæ r c de firma Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ hoc anno &c; Idem debet iiij l de Militibus quos Epiſcopus recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Idem debet viij l de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Quia Epiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*c*) De Scutagio Baronum &c. Epiſcopus Cyceſtriæ r c de iiij l de Scutagio Militum ſuorum quos recognoſcit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*d*) De Primo Scutagio aſſiſo ad duas marcas poſt primam Coronationem Regis Johannis. Epiſcopus Ciceſtriæ debet viij marcas de Scutagio. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Sudſexia.*

(*e*) Iſti habent quietantiam per brevia Regis: Epiſcopus Cyceſtr. de ix feodis & dimidio & ix parte j feodi; quia Walo Legatus debet inde reſpondere, qui habuit cuſtodiam Epiſcopatus, ſicut Rex mandavit per breve ſuum quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli; de quibus feodis idem Epiſcopus recognoſcit ſe debere Regi ſervitium iiij Militum, & alia feoda negat ſe debere. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. in imo. Sudſexia.*

(*f*) *Lib. Rub. penes Remem. Reg.*

(*g*) Carta Walteri de Meduana. H. Dei gratia Regi Angliæ, kariſſimo Domino ſuo, Walterus de Meduana ſalutem & fidele ſervitium. Notum ſit vobis, quod anno & die in quo Rex Henrius avus vivus & mortuus fuit, tenuit Galfridus Tallebot in Capite de illo xx Milites, quos de gratia veſtra de vobis modo teneo, ſcilicet — *Then he ſpecifies Twenty Fees and a half.* De Novo feffamento in tempore Regis Stephani: Willelmus de Gernat. tenet de dominio meo dimidium militem, unde nullum ſervicium habeo. *Then follow Walters other fees. Lib. Rub. fol.* 84. *a.*

(*h*) Carta Ricardi de Greinſtede. Ego Ricardus de Greinſtede nullum militem habeo feodatum de veteri feffamento de tempore Regis H. avi Domini Regis, nec de Novo poſt mortem ejus; ſed de Dominio meo facio ſervicium j militis Domino Regi. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 91. *a.*

(*i*) Carta Willelmi de Abbrincis. Hæc ſunt nomina Militum Willelmi de Abbrincis in Kancia. *Here he ſets forth the Fees of the Old Feoffment. Then he goes on.* De Novo feffamento poſt mortem Henrici Regis avi Regis; & iſti milites Willelmi de Abbrincis de Kancia, quando Rex accipit auxilium

de

fees of the Old feoffment, to wit, of the time of K. *Henry* the Kings Grandfather; and then enumerates them (*k*). Accordingly, in the reign of K. *John*, the feoffment that was of the time of K. *Henry* II, is called the New feoffment. In the third year of K. *John* there is this entry in the *Great Roll*. The perſons following have acquittance of the eſcuage of *Wales*, by vertue of the Kings writs: *viz. Warin Fitz-Gerold* for Liiij fees lacking the fourteenth part of a fee [of the Old feoffment], and for ſeven fees and two fifth parts of a fee of the New feoffment of K. *Henry* II, lately belonging to the Seigneurie of *Eudo* the *Dapifer* (*l*). Again. The Priour of *Coventry* certified, That he had of the Old feſſament ſeven Knights fees, and a Third, and two Fifths, and a Tenth; And that his Demeane would make-up in the whole Ten Knights fees (*m*). And the other Barons certified their reſpective Fees of the Old Feoffment and the New, in like manner *mutatis mutandis*. However, ſome of the Barons and Great Tenants did not ſend Certificates. The names of ſuch as did not, you will find ſaith the *Red Book* (*n*) in the Great Roll of the 18th year of K. *Henry* II, under the title, *De his qui cartas non miſerunt*. And it is true, that under That title in moſt of the Counties we find ſeveral Fees put in Charge which had been omitted or not Certified. Of This there are inſtances in *Berkſhire* (*o*), *Northamptonſhire* (*p*), *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* (*q*), and other Counties. But the *Cartæ* here mentioned in the Roll of the 18th year, were, as I take it, the *Cartæ* or Certificates for the eſcuage of *Ireland*, and not for the Aid *ad Matildam maritandam*.

The Temporal Barons and Tenants *in Capite* who ſent their Certificates, were generally charged to the Aid for the Number of Fees contained in their Certificates. But if they ſent no Certificates, they were charged according to what appeared by the Kings Records, or the Teſtimony of his Officers. Thus in *Yorkſhire*, the Sheriff collected the Aid due from ſeveral Barons and Tenants by Knights ſervice *in Capite*, who had not yet ſent-in Certificates of their Fees; namely, xx marks due from the Fee or Lordſhip of the Earl of *Albemarle* in That County, L marks due from the Lordſhip of Earl *Conan* &c (*r*);

And

---

de Militibus xx ſolidos, Dabunt iſti xij ſolidos & non amplius; & ſi marcam accipit, viij ſolidos dabunt. *Then he ſets forth the number of the Fees. Lib. Rub. fol.* 83. *b.*

(*k*) Carta Galfridi de Ver. Kariſſimo Domino ſuo Regi Angliæ, ſuus Galfridus de Ver ſalutem & fidele ſervitium. Sciatis Domine kariſſime, quod de Veteri feodamento, ſcilicet de tempore Regis H. avi veſtri, ix Milites habeo. Walterus de Opton per ſervitium ij Militum; *and others by other ſervices. Teſta de Nevill in cuſtod. Remem. Reg. Scacc. fol.* 30. *b. tit. Salopeſcira.*

(*l*) Iſti habent quietantiam per brevia: Warinus filius Geroldi de Liiij feodis quartadecima parte j feodi minus, Et de vij feodis & duabus quintis de novo feſſamento Regis H. ſecundi, de feodo Eudonis Dapiſeri; Comes Albericus de xxx feodis & viij parte ——. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Eſſexa & Hurtf. tit.* De Scutagio Walliæ aſſiſo ad ij marcas.

(*m*) Carta Prioris de Covintria. Prior de Covintria habet de Veteri feſſamento feſſatos vij milites, & terciam partem militis, & duas quintas partes militis, & decimam partem; Et ſuper dominium ejus quantum ſufficit ad perficiendum x milites. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 104. *a.*

Prior Coventriæ x Milites. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 144. *b. War.*

(*n*) Nomina illorum qui Cartas non miſerunt reperies in Rotulo Regni ſui xviij°, ſub titulo, De his qui Cartas non miſerunt. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato* 47. *a. Col.* 2.

(*o*) De his qui Cartas non miſerunt: Hugo de Sancto Germano r c de L l de feodo Bernardi de Sancto Walerico; In theſauro xlv l, Et debet C s. Walkelinus Hareng r c de xx s de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Thomas Baſſet r c de. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Berchſc.*

(*p*) De his qui Cartas non miſerunt: Idem Vicecomes r c de Lv s de feodo Militum de Hecham; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxv s de feodo Milit. de Olneia; In theſauro xxxiiij s, Et debet xij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de feodo Alani Lazuche; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Norhanteſcira.*

(*q*) De his qui Cartas non miſerunt: Idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum de terra quæ fuit Osberti Martelli; Scilicet de xx s de Simone filio Helyæ, & de j marca de Willelmo de Baſenvill, & de x s de Mauritio de foreſta, & de x s de Ricardo de Campanea, & de ij s & vj d de Roberto cum Barba; Summa, Lv s & x d; In th. l, in v Tallijs, Et Quieti ſunt. Hunfridus Vis de Lu r c de x s de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. *And Five others for the like ſmall ſumms* de Scutagio. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Feodis Baronum

And the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* collected Lix *l* and odd, due from the Knights Fees of Earl *Reginald* in That County, whereof no Certificate had been yet ſent in (*s*). The Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* collected a mark for the Fee of *Walchelin Hareng* in That County, who had made no Certificate of his Fees (*t*). And the Sheriff of *Northumberland* paid-in ſeveral ſumms for the Fees of the Barons and Knights holding of the King *in Capite* who had not Certified their Fees (*u*).

So alſo, the Biſhops and Abbots rendred Aid for the Fees belonging to their Biſhopricks and Abbeys. The Archbiſhop of *York* paid xx marks for xx Fees (*w*): And the Biſhop of *Durham* x marks for x Fees (*x*). The Biſhop of *Worceſter* paid xxxij *l* xvij *s* iiij *d* for his Fees (*y*). In like manner, the Abbot of *Glaſtingbery* (*z*), the Biſhop of *Saresbury* (*a*), and others. The Abbot of *Eveſham* paid iiij and a half to the ſame Aid, and x marks *de promiſſione ſua* to the ſame Aid (*b*). The Biſhop of *Coventry* paid x *l* to the ſame Aid, for his Fees, and Lx marks *de Promiſſione ſua* for the ſame (*c*). The Abbot of *Eynſham* rendred C *s de promiſſione ſua* (*d*), and the Abbot of *Burton* C *s de promiſſione ſua* (*e*). It may be obſerved that ſeveral

Eccleſiaſtical

---

ronum & Militum qui de Rege tenent in Capite in Baillia ſua, qui Cartas de Tenemento ſuo Regi non miſerunt: ſcilicet, de xx marcis de feodo Comitis Albemarlæ, Et de L marcis de feodo Comitis Conani, Et de ij marcis de feodo Adæ de Bruis quod tenet de Comite Ceſtriæ, Et de xv marcis de feodo quod idem Adam tenet de Rege; *and for the Fees of Four others*; Summa, Lxxij l & vj s & viij d. In th. l, in viij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Everwicſcir.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lix l & vj s & viij d, de Militibus quos Comes Reginaldus tenet in Deveneſcira de Feodo Comitis Ricardi, unde idem Comes Cartam ſuam non miſit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Deveneſc. tit.* De Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis.

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca, pro feodo Walchelini Harenc qui de tenemento ſuo Cartam non miſit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. Oxineſ.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de feodis Baronum & Militum qui de Rege tenent in Capite in Ballia ſua, qui Cartas de Tenemento ſuo Regi non miſerunt: Scilicet, de xx l de Feodo Bernardi de Baillol, Et de xl s de feodo Walteri filij Willelmi, *and for the Fees of Four others*; Summa, xxvj l; In th. l, in vj tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Norhumb.*

(*w*) Archiepiſcopus Ebor. r c de xx marcis de eodem Auxilio [ad maritandam filiam Regis], pro xx Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem debet xxiij marcas & dimidiam, pro xxiij Militibus & dimidio quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*x*) Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de x marcis, pro x Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem debet xl l & xij s & ij d, pro Lx Militibus & ij tercijs partibus Militis & j quarta parte Militis, quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Everw. tit. De eodem Auxilio.*

(*y*) Epiſcopus Wigornenſis r c de xxxij l & xvij s & iiij d, pro Militibus ſuis: In theſauro xix l & xvij s & iiij d: Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Willelmo de Bello Campo xv marcas, Et Johanni Mareſcalco xx s, Et in terris quas Rex tenet de feodo Epiſcopatus iij marcas, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Wireceſtr.* De Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis maritandæ.

(*z*) Abbatia de Glaſtingeberia r c de xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Eadem debet Lx s de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. tit.* Nova P. & N. C. de Auxilio M. Filiæ Regis maritandæ, in Sumerſeta.

(*a*) Epiſcopus Sareſberienſis r c de xxj l & vj & viij d, de Auxilio pro Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In theſauro xx l & xiij s & iiij d; Et in Immemera quam Ricardus Ruffus Camerarius Regis tenet per Regem, xiij s & iiij d, Et Q. e. Idem debet C & xiij s & iiij d, de Veteri Feod[amento] Militum quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Wilteſcira*; *De Auxilio Matildæ Filiæ Regis.*

(*b*) Abbas de Eveſham r c de iiij marcis & dimidia, de eodem Auxilio. Abbas de Eveſham r c de x marcis de Promiſſione ſua de eodem Auxilio. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Wireceſtreſcira, tit.* Nova P. & Novæ C, De Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis maritandæ.

(*c*) Epiſcopus Ceſtrenſis r c de x l, de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus ſuis; In th. l, Et Q. e. Epiſcopus Ceſtrenſis r c de Lx marcis de Promiſſione ſua de eodem Auxilio; In theſauro xxx marcas; & debet xxx marcas. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Staffordſcira, tit.* Nova P. & Novæ C. de Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis pro Militibus.

(*d*) Abbas de Egeneſham r c de C s de promiſſione ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Oxineſ.*

(*e*) Abbas de Buerton r c de C s de promiſſione ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Staff.*

(*f*) Radulſus

Eccleſiaſtical perſons, beſides the Aid for their Fees, render a further ſumm of money under the terms *de promiſſione ſua.* This hath made me heſitate. Sometimes I have been upon the point of concluding, that by It was meant what they called the *Dona prælatorum.* But then I conſidered, that when Aid or Eſcuage was collected, a ſumm of money *de promiſſione ſua* was ſometimes paid by Laicks. Thus *Ralf de Sudley* paid both for his Fees and *de promiſſione ſua* (*f*); and when the Citizens of *London* paid DCLxvj *l* and a mark for their *Donum*, *Reiner* ſon of *Berenger*, *Ralf Bucel*, and *William* ſon of *Yſabel*, who had frequently been Sheriffs of *London*, and probably were *ſub nexibus Curiæ Regis*, I ſay, They paid each of them C marks *de promiſſione ſua* (*g*). Perhaps it may not be much amiſs to ſay, that This payment *de promiſſione*, *de promiſſo*, or *quas promiſit*, when it was made by the Layity was a *Donum*, and when it was made by Eccleſiaſtical perſons was a *Donum Prælatorum.* This ſhall be left to the Readers judgment.

It hath been obſerved above, that the Aid due to the Crown aroſe out of ſuch Fees as were holden of the Crown *in Capite* or immediately. However it ſometimes fell out that a man paid Aid to the King who was not the Kings immediate Tenant. For when Aid was collected, if it could not, by reaſon of ſome caſual impediment, be rendred by the Tenant to his immediate Lord, it might be rendred to the King. Thus *Godfrey de Scudemor* paid to the Crown v marks for v Fees; becauſe his Lord *Robert Dewias* would not receive his Homage [for till he had Done Homage he was not compleatly Vaſſal or Tenant to his Lord] (*h*). Or if it was doubtful whether a Knights Fee was holden of the King, or of ſome other Lord, the Aid for Such Fee might be paid by the Tenant to the King. For inſtance. The Earl of *Arundel* alleged that *Geldewin* Son of *Savari* held a Knights Fee of him; *Geldewin* denyed it; The Aid for That Fee was anſwered by *Geldewin* to the King (*i*). The like was done in the caſe of *Rolland de Dinam* and Walter *de Dunſtanville* (*k*).

Not only the Kings Demeanes, but alſo his Eſcheats and Wardſhips rendred Aid. This appeareth in ſome meaſure by the inſtances already produced in this Section. To Them I will add a few more. Amongſt the Eſcheats we may place Vacant Biſhopricks and Abbeys of Royal Foundation. *Reginald de Curtenai*, who had the Cuſtody of *Walter de Bolebec*, rendred vj *l* and a mark Aid for the Fees of *Walter* which he held of the King *in Capite* (*l*). The Sheriff of *Northamptonſhire* paid-in xxiij *s* iiij *d* for a Knights Fee in *Olney* which was an Eſcheat; and two marks and half a mark for a Knights Fee in *Hecham*, which was alſo an Eſcheat (*m*): The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* xx *s*, for *Hacuneby*

an

(*f*) Radulfus de Sudlea r c de xv s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio pro Milit. In theſauro xiij s & iiij d, Et debet ij s. Radulfus de Sudlea r c de C s de promiſſione ſua de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Gloec.*

(*g*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Cives de Lundonia r c de DC & Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d de Novo Dono; In theſauro CCC & xxxvij l, Et debent CCC & xxix l & xiij & iiij d. Reinerus filius Berengeri r c de C marcis de Promiſſione ſua. Radulfus Bucel r c de C marcis de Promiſſione ſua. Willelmus filius Yſabel r c de C l de Promiſſione ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*h*) Godefridus de Scudemor r c de v marcis de eodem Auxilio pro v Militibus. Quæ ideo redduntur, quia Robertus Dewias nondum voluit recipere Homagium ſuum. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Wilt. tit.* De Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis.

(*i*) Geldewinus filius Savari r c de j marca, pro j Milite quem idem Comes [de Arundel] clamat, ſed Geldewinus negat; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Sutſexa*; *tit.* N. P. & N. C. de Auxilio Filiæ Regis.

(*k*) Idem Vicecomes [Rogerus Hai] r c de ij marcis de Wepham de feodo Rollandi de Dinan, pro ij Militibus quos idem Comes clamat, ſed Rollandus negat; In th. l, Et Q. e. Walterus de Dunſtanvilla debet iij marcas de iij Militibus quos idem Walterus dicit eſſe de Superdemanda Comitis de Arundel. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Sutſexa, juxt.*

(*l*) Reginaldus de Curtenai debet vj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Militibus Walteri de Bolebec qui eſt in Cuſtodia ejus, de illis videlicet Militibus quos tenet in Capite de Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Buching. & Bedef.*

(*m*) N. P. & N. C, De Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxiij s & iiij d, de feodo Militis eſcaet. de Olnea, de eodem auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis & dimidia, de feodo Militis eſcaetta in Hecham de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norhamteſc.*

(*n*) Idem

an Eſcheat (*n*). If a Biſhoprick was Void, the *Cuſtodes* of it anſwered for the Aid for the Knights Fees belonging to the Biſhoprick. For inſtance. *John Cumin*, *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick of *Hereford*, paid iij marks and a half for the Knights Fees of That Biſhoprick which were not acknowledged (*o*). When the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* was Void, the Aid for the Knights Fees of That Biſhoprick was put in Charge to be anſwered to the King (*p*). The Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* being Void and in the Kings hands, *Ranulf de Broc* Farmer or *Cuſtos* of it paid-in Lvjl x *s*, for the Aid of the Knights Fees belonging to the Archbiſhoprick. And the Men of *Norflete*, *Otford*, *Maidſtone*, and many more Towns, paid to the King as Immediate Lord their ſeveral Quotas for the ſame Aid (*q*). And whilſt the Abbey of *Shafton* was in the hands of K. *Henry* III, the Tenants holding of That Abbey by Knights Service, paid Aid to the King pur Fille marrier (*r*).

III. It hath been ſhewn that the Baronies and Military Tenancies *in Capite* rendred Aid to the King. It was alſo paid to the King by the Towns and Manours or lands which he held in Demeane: and was anciently wont to be aſſeſſed by the Juſticiers Itinerant, or with their approbation. The City of *Lincoln* paid to K. *Henry* II the Aid pour fille marier. It was aſſeſſed There by the Juſtices, and anſwered to the Crown by the Fermours of That City (*s*). The City of *London* paid it (*t*). It was aſſeſſed There upon the ſeveral Wards.
of

(*n*) Idem Vicecomes [Phylippus de Kime] r c de feodis Militum qui de Rege tenent in Capite in Baillia ſua, qui non miſerunt Regi Cartas de Tenemento ſuo, ſcilicet de xx s de proprio feodo; Et de Hacunebi Terra eſcaeta in manum Regis de xx s: In theſauro liberavit in ij Tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Lincolieſcira, tit.* Nova P. & Novæ C. de Auxilio Matildæ Filiæ Regis.

(*o*) Epiſcopus de Herford r c de xv marcis, de Auxilio Filiæ Regis pro Militibus ſuis; In theſauro ix l & vj s & viij d; Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Willelmo de Bello Campo j marca, Et Q. e. Johannes Cumin Cuſtos Epiſcopatus de Herford r c de iij marcis & dimidia de Militibus Epiſcopatus, præter illos quos Epiſcopus dicit ſe debere Regi; In theſauro ij marcas; Et remanent, j marca ſuper Hugonem de Laci, & dimidia marca ſuper Margaretam de Bohun; Qui dicunt ſe non debere illa Servitia Epiſcopo, *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Herfordeſcira in Walia.* Willelmus de Bello Campo *Sheriff.*

(*p*) N. P. & N. C. de Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis: Epiſcopatus Lincoliæ debet xl l de Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Idem debet xxviij l de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Willelmus de Roumara r c de xxxix l & x s pro Militibus; In theſauro xxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, Et debet xij l & xvj s & viij d; & vj l & vj s & viij de ix Militibus & dimidio quos Willelmus Comes de Roumara relaxavit per teſtimonium Cartæ ſuæ. Walterus de Aiencurt r c de xxiij l & vj s & viij d pro Militibus ſuis; Et debet Lxvj s & viij d de Novo feffamento. Comes Simon r c de xlv l & xiij s & ix d pro Militibus; Et debet de Novo ix l & x s & v d. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Lincol.*

(*q*) Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ: Randulfus de Broc r c de Veteri firma, Et idem de Nova. De Auxilio Matildæ Filiæ Regis: Idem r c de Lvj l & x s de Militibus Archiepiſcopatus. Homines de Norfleta r c de xiij l & x s de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Otheford; Johannes de Moreſtona r c de v marcis de eodem Auxilio; Cæteri homines ejuſdem villæ r c de x l de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Maideneſtan r c de C s de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. ſ; *And the Men of about Four and twenty Towns more. Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*r*) Somerſ. & Dorſ. Quia Abbatia S. Eadwardi Schaftoniæ fuit in manu Domini Regis eo tempore quo Auxilium ad filiam Regis maritandam fuit Regi conceſſum: Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes Milites & libere tenentes de eadem Abbatia, ad reddendum Regi de ſingulis feodis xx s, de prædicto Auxilio. Et præceptum eſt eidem, quod faciat returnum alijs Vicecomitibus in quorum baillivis eadem Abbatia habet libere tenentes. *Paſ. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*s*) Idem [Warnerus filius Turgari & Willelmus filius Ailſi, *Fermers of That Town*] r c de CC & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d de Auxilio Civitatis ad maritandam filiam Regis; Quod ideo Conſideratione Baronum ſummatum eſt per breve Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & per breve Guidonis Decani, quæ ſunt in Theſauro, quia particulæ ejuſdem Auxilij uno Rotulo comprehendi non poterant; In Theſauro quater xx & xvj libras in CLx Tallijs, Et debent C & xlij l & vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Civitas Lincol.*

(*t*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de Auxilio Matildæ Filiæ Regis: Epiſco-
pus

of the City, and That aſſeſſment was allowed by the Juſticiers. (*u*). The Men of *Horncaſtle* paid this Aid. It was aſſeſſed by the Townſmen with the conſent of the Juſticiers (*w*). The Demeanes and Towns in *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* paid it in this manner, that is to ſay. *Hertford*: The Burgeſſes of *Hertford* paid xviij *l* x *s*, *viz.* *Wiger* paid C *s*, *Henry* the Provoſt viij marks, *Acur* C *s*, *Edwin* half a mark, *Hugh* xx *s*, *Warin* half a mark, *Synoth* x *s*, *Herman* half a mark, *Walter* half a mark, and *Remigius* half a mark. The town of *Waltham*: *Ralf le Napier* paid xx *s*, and Four others their reſpective ſumms; The *Commune* of *Waltham* xl *s*, The reſt of the Townſmen iiij *l* iij *s* iiij *d*. *Writele*: *Joſeph le Clerk* one mark, *William* ſon of *Geoffrey* iiij marks; The reſt of the Townſmen iiij *l* x *s*. *Havering*: The Men of *Havering* Lxxiij *s* iiij *d*; The Little or Inferiour men of That town iiij *l* x *s*. *Newport*: *Alfwine* of *Walden* xx *s*, *Robert* the Parmentier xx *s*, *Ralf* of *Subery* xx *s*; The other Men of the Town v marks. *Maldon*: *William* ſon of *Brichtive* ij marks, *Stephen* xx *s*, The reſt of the Townſmen iiij *l* xvj *s*. The Men of *Hadfeld Peverell* v marks. The Men of *Dedham* xliij *s* iiij *d*. *Robert Blund* and *Safugel* of *Stoches* two marks. *Reginald* Provoſt of *Pritewell* and the other Men of That town two marks; *William de la Dune* xx *s*. *Chalvedune*: *Algar* the Prieſt half a mark, The reſt of the Townſmen There xx *s*. The Town of *Berchamſtede*: *William* ſon of *Alured* xiij *l* vj *s* viij *d*, *Simon* the Merchant iiij *l* &c, The other Townſmen xiij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*. The Upland of *Berchamſtede*: *Ernewi* xx *s*, *Ailmer* xx *s*, The other Men of the Upland Lx *s*. *Hemelhamſtede*: *William Cumin* xx *s*, The reſt of the Townſmen x *l* xvij *s* iiij *d*. *Aldbery*: *Herefrei* xx *s*, The other Townſmen Lxxiij *s* iiij *d*. *Colecheſter*: *Richard de Luci* paid xxxij *l* for the Burgh of *Colcheſter*, the particulars of which ſumm were certified into the Exchequer by two of the Juſticiers Itinerant for thoſe Counties, *viz.* the Archdeacon of *Poictiers* and *Guy* Dean of *Waltham* (*x*). The Demeanes and Towns in *Surrey* paid it in this manner, *viz.* The Sheriff of the County paid-in xij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* for the Burgh of *Sudwerk*, [*Ralf* of *Ledrede* paid-in, by his own hand, half a mark,] ix *l* vj *s* viij *d* for the Burgh of *Geldeford*, xl *s* from *Cumbe*, xij *l* x *s* from *Kingeſton*, xliij *s* iiij *d* for *Hamme* a member of *Kingeſton*, two marks

---

pus Lundoniæ r c de xiij l & vj s & viij d. pro Militibus ſuis quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Idem Vicecomites r c de DC & xvij l & xvj s & viij d, de Auxilio Civitatis ad maritandam filiam Regis; Quod conſideratione Baronum ideo ſummatum eſt per Breve quod Vicecomites liberaverunt in Theſauro, quia particulæ ejuſdem Auxilij in uno Rotulo comprehendi non poterant. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*u*) Cives Londoniæ debent xix l & xiij s & iiij d, de Auxilio Civitatis, quod prius aſſiſum fuit per Wardas Civitatis, & poſtea conceſſum per Juſticias. *Mag. Rot. 31. H. 2. Rot. penult. tit.* De Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis.

(*w*) Homines de Hornecaſtra r c de xxix l & xiij s & iiij d, de Auxilio ejuſdem Villæ, quod ipſi aſſederunt inter ſe conceſſu Juſticiarum aliter quam Juſticiæ. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 2. Rot. 5. a. Linc.*

(*x*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones de Auxilio ad maritandam filiam Regis: Gillebertus de Muntfichet debet xxxj l & x s, pro Militibus ſuis de Veteri feffamento, & ix s & iiij d de Novo. Comes Willelmus r c de quater xx & xviij marcis & iiij s & v d, pro Militibus ſuis quos habet de Veteri feffamento ſecundum Cartam fratris ſui. Robertus de Valonijs r c de xx l & iiij s & v d de eodem Auxilio, pro Militibus. — — Abbas de S. Albano r c de iiij l de eodem Auxilio pro Militibus. Abbas de S. Albano r c de L marcis de Promiſſione ſua. *Then follow theſe ſeveral Towns,* viz. Hurtford: Burgenſes de Hurtford r c de xviij l & x s de Auxilio filiæ Regis, ſcilicet Wigerus de C s, Henricus Præpoſitus de viij marcis, Acur de C s, Ædwinus de dimidia marca, Hugo de xx s, Warinus de dim. m., Synoð de x s, Herman de dim. m., Walterus de dim. m., Remigius de dim. m.: In theſauro x l & vj s & viij d in x tallijs; Et debent viij l & iij s & iiij d, ſcilicet Wigerus L s, Henricus præpoſitus iiij m. Acur L s, Hugo x s. Waltham: Radulfus le Napier r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio, (*and four others; Then*) Commune Villæ r c de xl s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de iiij l & iij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio. Writele: Joſeph Clericus r c de j m. de eodem Auxilio. Willelmus filius Gaufridi r c de iiij m. de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de iiij l & x s de eodem Auxilio. Haveringes: Homines de Hauringis r c de Lxxiij s & iiij d, de eodem Auxilio, præter Minutos: In th. liberaverunt in vij tallijs, Et Q. ſunt. Minuti homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de iiij l & x s de eodem Auxilio. Niweport: Alfwinus de Waledene r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Robertus Parmentarius r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Radulfus de Suberia r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri Homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de v m. de eodem Auxilio: In th. liberaverunt in

vij

marks for *Hertinton*, xxxiij *s* iiij *d* from *Stokes*, [*Ace le Braſcur* paid half a mark,] Lvj *s* viij *d* for *Woching*, xx *s* for *Ewell*, Lvij *s* for *Walton*, and xl *s* for *Gumſelve* (*y*). The Sheriff of *Hantſhire* paid into the Exchequer Cix *l* ij *s*, the Aid levied on the City of *Wincheſter*; which was therefore reduced to That total ſumm by writs of the Archdeacon of *Poictiers* and *Guy* the Dean, becauſe the particulars thereof were too many to be comprized in one Roll (*z*). *Robert* ſon of *Sewin* paid CC marks for the Aid of the Burgh of *Norhamton* (*a*). In *Devonſhire* the Demeanes and Towns paid to the Aid in this manner, *viz.* The Men of *Axminſter* xvj *l* vj *s* viij *d*: to wit, *Roger* ſon of *Etard* one mark, *Aldred de Duna* half a mark, with others; The *Commune* of the Town two marks. The Men of *Bramton* xiiij *l* vj *s* viij *d*: to wit, *Richard Toplord* xx *s*, *Ragemer* half a mark, with others; The *Commune* xx *s*. The Men of *Seſtbery* Cxiij *s* iiij *d*: to wit, *Ailric* the Carpenter x *s*, *Richard* the Merchant one mark, *Suellard* half a mark, *Trenchepais* half a mark, with others; The *Commune* xx *s*. And after the ſame manner it was paid by the other Towns and Demeane men in That County (*b*).

In

---

vij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Mealdona: Willelmus filius Brichtiue r c de ij m. de eodem Auxilio. Stephanus r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de iiij l & xvj s de eodem Auxilio. Homines de Hadfeld Peverelli r c de v m. de eodem Auxilio. Homines de Dedham r c de xliij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio. Robertus Blundus & Safugel de Stoches r c de ij m. de eodem Auxilio. Reginaldus Præpoſitus de Pritewella & Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de ij m. de eodem. Willelmus de la Duna r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Chalveduna: Algarus presbiter debet dim. m. de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. (*Rot.* 3. *a.*) Berchameſteda: Willelmus de Windreſore (*the fermour*) r c de ix l & xix s & vj d de Auxilio Matildæ filiæ Regis, de Militibus ejuſdem Honoris, per Dictum ejuſdem Willelmi, ſcilicet de unoquoq, Milite viij s & x d: In th. l, Et Q. e. Villa de Berchamſteda: Willelmus filius Aluredi r c de xiij l & vj s & viij d de eodem Auxilio, Simon Mercator r c de iiij l de eodem Auxilio (*with four others, Then*) Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de xiij l & xiij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio. Huppelanda de Berchamſteda: Ernewi r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Ailmerus r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines de Huppelanda r c de Lx s de eodem Auxilio. Hemelhamſteda: Willelmus Cumin r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de x l & xvij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio. Aldeberia: Herefrei r c de xx s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines ejuſdem Villæ r c de Lxxiij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio. Coleceſtra: Ricardus de Luci r c de xxxij l de Auxilio Burgi de Coleceſtra; quod ſummatum eſt per brevia Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & Widonis Decani † quæ ſunt in Theſauro & continent debita ſingulorum: In theſauro xvij l & xiij s & viij d in x tallijs, Et debet xiiij l & vj s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.* & *b.* *Eſexa* & *Herfordſcira.* † *They were Two of the Juſtices Itinerant in theſe Counties*; De Placitis Archidiaconi Pictaviæ, & Guidonis Decani, & Reginaldi de Warenna, & Willelmi Baſſet; *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*y*) Nova placita & Novæ Conventiones ad maritandam filiam Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Auxilio Burgi de Sudwerc. Radulfus de Ledreda r c de dimidia marca de eodem Auxilio. Idem Vicecomes r c de ix l & vj s & viij d, de eodem Auxilio de Burgo de Geldeford. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Auxilio de Cumba. Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & x s, de Auxilio de Chingeſtona. Idem Vicecomes debet xliij s & iiij d, de Auxilio de Hamma membro de Chingeſtona. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis, de Auxilio de Hertintona. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxiij s & iiij d, de Auxilio de Stokes. Azo le Braſcur r c de dimidia marca de eodem Auxilio. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lvj s & viij d, de Auxilio de Woching. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s, de Auxilio de Ewella. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lvij s & iiij d, de Auxilio de Waletona. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Auxilio de Gumeſelva. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b.* *Surreia.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C & ix l & ij s, de Auxilio Civitatis Wintoniæ quod ſummatum eſt per brevia Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & Widonis Decani quæ ſunt in Theſauro, quia particulæ ejuſdem Auxilij non poterant uno Rotulo comprehendi; In theſauro quater xx & vij l & vj s & viij d in Lxxix tallijs, Et debet xxj l & xv s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *Hanteſcira.*

(*a*) Robertus filius Sewini r c de C l de firma de Norhamtona. Idem r c de CC marcis de Auxilio Burgi de Norhamtona ad maritandam filiam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *in imo.*

(*b*) Homines de Axeminiſtra r c de xvj l & vj s & viij d: ſcilicet Rogerus filius Etardi de j marca; Aldredus de Duna de dimidia marca; *with Thirteen others*; De Communi ij marcæ; In theſauro xj l & x s

in

In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, the Men of *Somerton* rendred iiij *l.* *Robert* the Provoſt of *Norcury* xl *s*; The reſt of the Men of *Norcury* vj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d.* *Geoffrey* of *Axebridg* two marks, *William Wider* two marks; The other Townſmen of *Axbridg* together with the *Commune* of that Town vj *l.* The Town of *Cheddre* two marks (*c*). In *Kent*, the Kings Demeanes and Towns paid in this manner, *viz.*, The Sheriff of the County paid into the Exchequer for the City of *Rocheſter* ix *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*, for *Dertford* vij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*, for That part of *Shorneſs* which was the Kings xxxvj *s* viij *d*, for *Hou* xj *l*, for *Middeltoll* xxxij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* (the Items of which ſumm were certified by the Juſticiers Itinerant), for *Oſpringe* viij *l* vj *s* viij *d*, for the City of *Canterbury* Lxxij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* (the particulars of which ſumm were likewiſe certified by the ſame Juſticiers), for *Braburne*, *Saltwood*, and *Honychild* iiij *l* (*d*). After the like manner ſeveral Towns in *Wiltſhire* paid to this Aid their reſpective ſumms; to wit, The Men of *Chepeham* vij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*; the Men of *Melcheſham* ix *l* vj *s* viij *d*; the Men of *Gateſtert* xl *s*; the Men of *Calne* Lx *s*; the Men of *Malmeſbery* vj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*; the Men of *Wexcumb* xxvj *s* viij *d*, the Men of *Bedewind* iiij *l*, the Men of *Wilton* x *l* vj *s* viij *d*, the Men of *Saresberi* vj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d*, and the Men of *Hegtredeberie* xvj *l* vj *s* and viij *d* (*e*). It was paid in like form by the Demeanes and Towns in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*f*); And by the Demeanes and Towns in other Counties. So alſo, the Demeanes of the Biſhoprick of *Bath* (then

---

in xv Tallijs, Et debent iiij l & xvj s & viij d, ſcilicet, Letuarie v marcas, Idesboldus Flamangus xx s, Sewulfus x s.

Homines de Bramtona r c de xiiij l & vj s & viij d: ſcilicet, Ricardus de Topelouerd de xx s, Ragemerus de dimidia marca, *with ſeveral others*; De Communi xx s; In theſauro x l in xxj tallijs, Et debent iiij l & vj s & viij d; ſcilicet Ricardus Toppelouerd x s, Alviva & filius ſuus x s &c.

Homines de Seſtberia r c de C & xiij s & iiij d: ſcilicet Ailricus Carpentarius de x s, Ricardus Marcandus de j marca, Suellardus de dimidia marca, Trenchepais de dimidia marca, *with others*; De Communi xx s; In th. l, in xj tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

The like for the Homines de Hirtilanda, *the* Homines de Nutewell Oliveri de Dinan, *the* Homines de Liſtona, *the* Homines de Litle Tpuvertona, *the* Homines de Lideford, *and others.* *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.* *Deveneſcira.*

(*c*) Homines de Sumertona r c de iiij l de eodem Auxilio, In th. l, in vij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Robertus præpoſitus de Norcuri r c de xl s de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines de Norcuri r c de vj l & xiij s & iiij d de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, in xij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Gaufridus de Axebruge r c de ij marcis de eodem Auxilio. Willelmus Wider r c de ij marcis de eodem Auxilio. Cæteri homines de Axebruge r c de vj l cum Communi Villæ de eodem Auxilio. Villa de Ceddra r c de ij marcis de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.* *Dorſeta & Sumerſ.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ix l & xiij s & iiij d de Auxilio Civitatis Roffeceſtriæ; In theſauro viij l & vj s & viij d in xiiij tallijs, Et debet xxvj s & viij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & xiij s & iiij d de Auxilio de Tarenteford; In th. vij l in xv tallijs, Et debet xiij s & iiij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxvj s & viij d de Auxilio Hominum de parte Regis de Schornes; In th. xxiij s & iiij d in iij tallijs, Et debet xiij s & iiij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de xj l de Auxilio de Hou; In theſauro x l & x s in xxix tallijs, Et debet x s. Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xxxij l & xiij & iiij d de Auxilio de Middeltolla, quod ſummatum eſt per breve Archidiaconi Pictaviæ & per breve Widonis Decani, quæ ipſi liberaverunt in theſauro & continent debitum uniuſcujuſq; In theſauro Lxxij l & iij s & iiij d in quater xx & x tallijs, Et debet Lx l & s. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & vj s & viij d de Auxilio de Oſpringe; In theſauro vj l & xiij s & iiij d in ix tallijs, Et debet xxxiij s & iiij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxxij l & xiij s & iiij d de Auxilio Civitatis Cantuariæ, quod ſummatum eſt per brevia prædictorum quæ ſunt in Theſauro & continent debita ſingulorum; In theſauro xlviij l & xvij s in Lxxv tallijs, Et debet xxiij l & xvj s & iiij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l de Auxilio de Braburna, & de Saltwuda, & de Hunechild; In th. l, in vij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.* *Chent.* *ſub. tit.* Nova P. & N. C. ad maritandam Filiam Regis.

(*e*) *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Wiltiſcira.*

(*f*) *After the Earl of Clare and Reginald de Warenn &c, as cited above in Section II, it follows*; Homines de Burc in Langelande, Homines de Langelande, Villata de Hagenet, Villata de Wineferding, *and ſeveral Villates.* De Honore de Eye: Villata Eyæ, Villata de Torendona, *and other Villates.* De Dominijs de Norfolc: Villata de Ormesbi, villata de Cauſtona, *and other Villates*; *Each of them, So much*, de eodem Auxilio. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.* *Norfolc & Sutfolc.*

(then in the Kings hands) were aſſiſed C *l* to the ſame Aid (*g*), And the Demeanes of the Biſhoprick of *Sareſbury* L *l* to the ſame Aid (*h*). In fine; in the Reign of K. *Henry* II, the Moneyours, who were alſo particularly dependant on the King, were wont, as it ſeems, to have Aids and Tallages aſſeſſed on them, as they were aſſeſſed on the Kings Demeane Men and Burgeſſes. The Moneyours of *London* paid to this Aid *ad Filiam maritandam*: *Achard* the Moneyour paid C *s*, *Leſwine Beſant* five marks, *Ailwine Finch* two marks, with others (*i*). And the Moneyours in *Norfolk* paid to the ſame Aid together with the Burgeſſes: that is to ſay, *Turſtan* and *William* ſon of *Derewold*, and *William de Wiclewood*, Moneyours of *Thetford* paid five marks and a half; and the Moneyours of *Norwich* ten marks. But in proceſs of time, as I remember, the Moneyours obtained of the King Exemption from Tallage and other privileges (*k*).

IV. King *Richard* I, levied an Aid for the Ranſome of his Perſon, when he was taken and impriſoned in his return from the Holy Land. The Revenue-Rolls of That time ſhew How it was Charged and Anſwered. The Tenants *in Capite* both Barons and Knights paid it under the name of *Scutage* or Eſcuage. It was called by That name, becauſe it was aſſeſſed upon Them at So much *per Scutum*, or for each Knights Fee. The Barons and Knights paid at the rate of xx *s per* Fee. At the ſame time there was alſo a Payment made towards the Kings Ranſome, by the name of *Hidage*. I will ſhew-forth ſome inſtances of Both theſe Payments. Firſt of the Scutage. In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, the Barons and Knights paid Eſcuage for their ſeveral Fees, towards the Kings Ranſome, *viz.*, *William de Warenne* paid xiiij *l* v *s*, *Geoffrey Fitz-Pier* vij *l* for the Fee of *William Blund*, *William de Dammartin* xx *s*, with others. Some perſons not having their Capital Baronies in theſe Counties, the Sheriff anſwered their reſpective eſcuages for them, *viz.*, for *Warin Fitz-Gerold* x *s*, for *John de Rocheford* x *s*, for *Simon de Abrincis* iiij *l* xv *s*, for *Walter le Veer* and *William* ſon of *Oliver* xx *s*, for *William Eſcorcevielle* xx *s*. Some others obtained from the King acquittance of their eſcuage, becauſe they were with him in his Army in *Normandy*, *viz.*, The Earl of *Clare*, *Robert Fitz-Roger*, the Earl of *Arundel*, *Robert de Treſgoz*, and the Biſhop of *Ely* (*l*). This Eſcuage was paid in like manner *mutatis mutandis* by the Barons and Knights in the other Counties: *viz.* In *Northamptonſhire* (*m*), *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* ſhires

---

(*g*) Idem [Vicecomes, Ricardus de Wiltona] r c de C l, de Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Epiſcopatus ad maritandam Filiam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus de Bada.

(*h*) Idem Vicecomes r c de L l de Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Epiſcopatus, ad maritandam Matildam filiam Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*i*) De Auxilio Monetariorum Lundoniæ ad maritandam filiam Regis: Achardus Monetarius debet C s, Leſwinus Beſant r c de v marcis, Ailwinus Finch debet ij marcas, *and others. Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lund. & Midd.*

(*k*) Burgenſes de Tedford r c de xl marcis de eodem Auxilio. Turſtanus & Willelmus filius Derewoldi Willelmus de Wiclewuda Monetarij de Tedford r c de v marcis & dimidia de eodem Auxilio; In Soltis, per breve Regis, Reginaldo de Warenna v marcæ & dimidia, pro Scutagio ſuo quod Rex ei perdonaverat, Et Q. ſ. Burgenſes de Norwico r c de CC l de eodem Auxilio. Monetarij de Norwico r c de x marcis de eodem Auxilio; In Soltis, per breve Regis, Reginaldo de Warenna C & xvj s & viij d, de Scutagio ſuo quod Rex ei perdonaverat, Et debent xvj s & viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Norfolch & Sutf.*

(*kk*) *Vid. poſthac, Cap.* 17. *ſect.* 7.

(*l*) De Scutagio ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Willelmus de Warenna r c de xiiij l & v s de Scutagio ſuo. Galfridus filius Petri debet vij l de feodo Willelmi Blundi. Willelmus de Dammartin r c de xx s de Scutagio, &c. De his qui non habent Capitales Honores in hoc Comitatu: Idem Vicecomes reddit in theſauro x s de Scutagio Warini filij Geroldi, Et x s de Scutagio Johannis de Rocheford, Et iiij l & xv s de Scutagio Simonis de Abrincis, Et xx s de Scutagio Walteri le Veer & Willelmi filij Oliveri, Et xx s de Scutagio Willelmi Eſcorcevielle. Iti habent Quietantiam per Regem, quia fuerunt cum eo in Exercitu Normanniæ: Comes de Clara, Robertus filius Rogeri, Comes de Arundel, Robertus de Treſgoz, Epiſcopus Elienſis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*m*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Abbas de Burgo r c de Lx l de Scutagio, &c. De Scutagijs Militum qui non habent Capitales Honores in hoc Comitatu: Idem Vicecomes r c de

ſhires (*n*), *Notingham* and *Derby* ſhires (*o*), *Oxfordſhire* (*p*), *Staffordſhire* (*q*), *Yorkſhire* (*r*), in the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* (*s*), of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*t*), and the reſt of the Counties. Towards this Aid or Scutage, each Knights Fee was charged (as is ſaid above) with xx *s.* *Conſtance* Counteſs of *Britanny* paid after That rate; namely, C and xl *l* for C and xl Fees belonging to the Honour of *Britanny* in *England* (*u*).

Another part of the Aid for K. *Richard* the Firſts Ranſome was anſwered-for at the Exchequer by the name of *Hidage*. It ſeemeth that by Hidage was meant the Aid charged on Lands holden by ſome other Service than That of the Shield. In the reign of K. *Edward* II, Hidage imported either Tenure in Socage or ſome ſuch Inferiour ſort of Tenure, and was oppoſed to Tenure in Chivalry. Thus the King commanded the Barons of the Exchequer to certify him, How much Land in *Boſeyate* in *Northamptonſhire* was holden by Knights ſervice, and How much in Hidage (*w*). Towards the Hidage for the Ranſome of K. *Richard* I, the Sheriff of *Somerſet* levied within his County two hundred fourſcore and thirteen pounds eighteen ſhillings and two pence; and the ſame perſon being alſo Sheriff of *Dorſet* levied within That County two hundred forty one pounds three ſhillings and nine pence. This Hidage was aſſeſſed upon the Hidelands of thoſe two Counties by the Kings Juſticiers, to wit, by *Thomas* Archdeacon of *Wells*, *Alexander* Dean of *Wells*, *Adam de Greienvill*, and *Nicolas de Meriet*

---

de xx s de Scutagio Euſtachij de Watford, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.* *Norhant.*

(*n*) De Scutagio ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Gilleberte Pecche r c de xix l & xx d de Scutagio ſuo, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Grentebrig. & Hunted.*

(*o*) De Scutagijs Militum de Notingehamſcira & Derebiſcira ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Idem Vic. r c de x l de Scutagio feodi Rogeri de Burun, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*p*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Alexander Arſic r c de xx l de Scutagio ſuo, &c. De Scutagio Militum quorum Capitales Baroniæ non ſunt in hoc Comitatu: Idem Vicecomes r c de x s de Ricardo de Oilli, Et de xx s de Ricardo filio Nigelli, Et de dim. marca de Roberto de Harocurt, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.* *Oxineſ.*

(*q*) De Scutagio ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Epiſcopus Ceſtrenſis debet xv l de Scutagio Militum ſuorum. Radulfus de Sumeri r c de L l de Scutagio feodi Gervaſij Painell, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.* *Staff.*

(*r*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Archiepiſcopus Ebor. r c de xx l de Scutagio pro Militibus ſuis, Willelmus de Molbrai r c de quater xx & viij l & v s de eodem Scutagio, &c. De Scutagio Militum qui habent Quietantiam per Regem in hoc Comitatu: Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxj l & x s de Scutagio Willelmi Foſſard, Et de viij l de Scutagio Willelmi de Stutevill, &c; Summa C & Lxij l & xv s & vij d: In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis per Brevia Regis prædictis Militibus, C & Lxij l & xv s & vij d, Quia fuerunt cum Rege in Exercitu Normanniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.* *Everwichſc.*

(*s*) De Scutagio Militum de Dorſeta & Sumerſeta ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Henricus de Tilli r c de xiiij l & xv s de Scutagio, Abbatia de Glaſtingeberia r c de xl l de Scutagio Militum ſuorum, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*t*) De Scutagio ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. Prior de Coventria r c de x l de Scutagio; In Theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Comes de Warewic r c de C l & xlvj s & viij d de Scutagio; *with the ſcutages of ſeveral others; Then it follows:* Iſti habent quietantiam per Regem: Comes de Ceſtria, Comes David, Hugo de Say, Radulfus filius Wigani, Wido de Diva, Comes de Ferrarijs, Comes Willelmus de Albemara, Ricardus Baſſet, Rogerus de Mortuomari, Gillebertus Baſſet, Willelmus de Longo Campo, Willelmus de Sancto Johanne, Willelmus de Belmes, Henricus Falconarius, Hamo filius Hamonis, Robertus Marmiun, Willelmus de Albeneio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *b.* *War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*u*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. Conſtantia Comitiſſa Britanniæ r c de C & xl l de Scutagio ſuo de feodis C & xl Militum, quos Tomas de Burc Seneſcallus ejuſdem Comitiſſæ coram Baronibus recognovit pertinere ad Honorem Comitis Britanniæ in Anglia. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b.* *Everwichſc.* *Et Vid. hic Cap.* 15. *ſect.* 4. *paul. infr. in Lanc.* Roberto Greſle.

(*w*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Quia quibuſdam certis de cauſis certiorari volumus, quantum terræ in Boſeyate in Comitatu Norhamtoniæ tenetur per feodum Militare, & quantum in Hidagio, & de quo: *The King commands them to certify him thereof.* T. xxx Aprilis anno xv. *Paſ. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 52. *b.*

riet (*x*). The Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* levied for the Hidage of his County fourſcore and nineteen pounds twelve ſhillings. Which Hidage was aſſeſſed by the Juſticiers, *Peter* Archdeacon of *Worceſter*, *John le Pubier*, and *Richard de Ambreſley* (*y*). And one need not doubt but that this Hidage was an Aid. It is expreſly called the Hidage raiſed throughout *England* in *Aid* of the Kings Ranſome (*z*): And the Carucage paid towards the Kings Ranſome for the Socage-lands belonging to the Honour of *Lancaſter* is likewiſe called an Aid (*a*). Add, that the Payment made by the Citizens of *London* towards the Ranſome of K. *Richard* I, is called by the name of an Aid (*b*). Towards the ſame Aid, *Ralf Pirot* paid a Fine of xxx marks for his Knights Fees, And [for his Socage-Lands] gave x marks *de Dono* (*c*).

V. K. *Henry* III. had an Aid to Marry his ſiſter *Iſabell* to the Emperour. It was Two marks out of every Knights Fee, both of the Old and the New Feoffment; and was granted to him by the *Commune Conſilium Regni* (*d*). The Payment made to this Aid by the Prelates was called *Auxilium Prælatorum*, and was entred in a Roll by it ſelf (*e*).

VI. The ſame K. *Henry* III. had an Aid to Marry his Eldeſt Daughter. It was raiſed out of the Baronies and Knights Fees holden *in Capite*, in purſuance of a Proviſion made by the Common Council of the *Magnates* of

England

(*x*) Hydagium ad Redemptionem Domini Regis in Sumerſeta: Idem Vicecomes r c de CC & quater xx & xiij l & xviij s & ij d de Hydagio de Sumerſeta aſſiſo ad Redemptionem Domini Regis, per Tomam Archidiaconum de Welles, & Alexandrum Decanum de Welles, & Adam de Greienvill, & Nicholaum de Meriet. Radulfus Luvel r c de C l pro Fine Baroniæ ſuæ de Kari. Item Hydagium in Dorſeta ad prædictam Redemptionem, per prædictos: Idem Vicecomes r c de CC & xlj l & iij s & ix d, de Hydagio de Dorſeta per prædictos. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*y*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Epiſcopus de Wirecestria r c de xlix l & vj s de Scutagio Militum ſuorum, ——, Radulfus de Sumeri r c de iiij l & vj s & iiij d de Scutagio, &c. Hydagium ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx & xix l & xij s de Hydagio de Wireceſtreſcira, aſſiſo ad Redemptionem Domini Regis, per Petrum Archidiaconum Wigorniæ, & Johannem le Puhier, & Ricardum de Ambreſleia. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxv l & xij s, pro Fine quem fecit cum Juſtic. pro Hydagio in Cumberland, quod exigebatur per Angliam ad Auxilium Redemptionis Domini Regis: In Theſauro xv l & xij s, Et debet xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Cumb.*

(*a*) De Scutagio Militum de Lancaſtra ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Idem Theobaldus [Walteri] r c de Lxxij l & vj s & viij d de Scutagio Militum Honoris de Lancaſtra: In theſauro xlvij l & vj s, Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Roberto Greſle xij l pro xij Militibus, ſicut idem Tedbaldus dicit, Quia abierunt cum Rege in Normanniam. Idem T. r c de Lxx l & iij s de Auxilio Carrucatarum terræ Honoris de Lancaſtra; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Lanc.*

(*b*) Cives Londoniæ debent M & D marcas de Dono ſuo pro Benevolentia Domini Regis, & pro Libertatibus ſuis conſervandis, & de Auxilio ſuo ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*c*) Radulfus Pirot debet xxx marcas de fine ſuo pro feodo iiij Militum, Et x marcas de Dono ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*d*) Quia per Commune Conſilium Regni conceſſæ fuerunt Regi duæ Marcæ de ſingulis feodis Militum, de Auxilio promiſſo ad ſororem Regis, videlicet tam de Novo Feofamento quam de Veteri, nec conſtat Regi quæ vel quot feoda Militum ſunt in Comitatu Herefordiæ: Ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diligenter inquirat, per ſacramentum xij tam Militum quam aliorum proborum & legalium hominum, per quos &c, & qui tales ſint &c, quot feoda Militum teneantur de ſingulis tenentibus de Rege in Capite in Comitatu ſuo, tam de Novo Feofamento quam de Veteri; Et diſtringat tenentes ſingula feoda prædicta ad reddendum Regi duas marcas de ſingulis feodis de prædicto Auxilio, niſi prius ei inde ſatisfecerint; Ita quod habeat prædictos denarios a die S. Trinitatis in quindecim dies; Et inquiſitionem habeat ad eundem diem, ſub ſigillo ſuo & ſigillis Inquiſitorum, Et hoc breve. *Paſ. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xiij l & j marca de Auxilio Prælatorum ad maritandam Sororem Regis Romanorum Inperatori,

quorum

England (*f*). The quota of it was xx *s per* Fee. In *Herefordſhire*, the Biſhop of *Hereford* paid towards It, xv *l* for xv Fees which he acknowledged, and *William de Stutevill* xxiij *l* for the xxiij Fees of *Hugh de Say* (*g*). In *Yorkſhire* it was paid by the Barons and Knights of That County, *viz. Peter de Savoy*, the Counteſs of *Ou*, *Richard de Percy* and others (*h*): In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* by the Barons and Knights of thoſe Counties, *viz. John Mareſchall*, *Richard de Clare*, the Heirs of the Earl of *Arundel*, and others (*i*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, by the Barons and Knights of thoſe Counties, *viz. Gilbert Peech*, *Nigell de Amundevill*, the Biſhop of *Ely*, the heirs of *John* Earl of *Huntendon*, and others (*k*): In *Hantſhire*, the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* paid Lx *l* for Lx Fees which he admitted, and ſtood charged with xiiij *l* x *s* for xiiij Fees and half a Fee which he diſowned. The Abbat of *Hyde* rendred xx *l* for xx Fees; and others *pro rata* (*l*): In *Glouceſterſhire* the Abbat of *Winchecumb* xl *s* for two Fees, *William de Haſtinges* C *s* for five Fees, with others (*m*): In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *Philipp Marmium* paid xj *l* ix *s* for xj Fees and a fourth and a fifth part of a Fee, The Priour of *Coventry* was charged with ten pounds for ten Fees, *Margaret* Counteſs of *Wincheſter* (or elſe *Roger de Quency*) with Lx *l* xiiij *s* for Lx Fees and a half a fifth part of a Fee, being the Moiety of the Fees of the Honour of *Leiceſter*, *Simon de Montfort* Earl of *Leiceſter* with Lx *l* xiiij *s* for the other Moiety of the Fees of That Honour, The Earl of *Warwick* with Cij *l* and half a mark, for Cij Fees and a third part of a Fee; with

---

quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo de Auxilio Prælatorum: In Theſauro nichil, Et ipſi Vicecomiti in parte ſolutionis CC marcarum quas percipit pro Cuſtodia Caſtrorum Novi Caſtri & Bamburc & Comitatus Norhumbriæ xiij l & j marca. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Norhumb.*

(*f*) Cantebr. Rex Vicecomiti. Quia provisum eſt per Commune Conſilium Magnatum Angliæ, quod ipſi reddant Regi de ſingulis feodis Militum quæ de Rege tenent in Capite, & de quibus debent ſervicium Militare, xx s., ad Primogenitam filiam Regis maritandam: Et cum præceptum ſit, quod Vicecomes diſtringat H. de Ver Comitem Oxoniæ, ad reddendum Regi xx s. de ſingulis feodis ſuis quæ de Rege tenet in Capite, & de quibus debet ſervitium Militare: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod pacem habere permittat Martino La Chamberleng & tenentibus ſuis, de eodem Auxilio pro prædicto Comite. T. ut ſupra [i. e. J. Francigena ſexto die Februarij]. *Hil. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*g*) Auxilium conceſſum Regi ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xx s: Idem Vicecomes r c de ij s de Roberto Malherbe de x^{a} parte j feodi; Et de ij s de Radulfo de Bray de x^{a} parte j feodi; Et de xv l de Epiſcopo Herefordiæ de xv feodis quæ recognoſcit; Et xxiij l de Willelmo de Stutevill de xxiij feodis quæ fuerunt Hugonis de Say; *And for others. Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Herefordia in Wallia. m.* 1. *a.*

Auxilium conceſſum ad Primogenitam filiam Regis maritandam, ſcilicet de Scuto xx s. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*h*) Petrus de Sabaudia . . . de Honore Richemundiæ de Auxilio ad filiam Regis maritandam: Comitiſſa Augi [debet] Lx l & xv s de eodem, Ricardus de Percy xv l de eodem, Willelmus de Percy xv l de eodem, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *m.* 1. *b. Ebor.*

(*i*) Johannes Mar. [debet] xviij l de Auxilio ad filiam Regis maritandam, Ricardus de Clare quater xx & xj l xviij s & j d de eodem, Hæredes Comitis de Arundel xlj l de eodem, Dimidium feodum in Ayleſham & Weſthall x s de eodem, Rogerus le Bigod Cij xv s de eodem, Petrus de Sabaudia l . . . de eodem, de Honore Richemundiæ in hijs Comitatibus. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. m.* 1. *Norf. & Suff.*

(*k*) Gilbertus Pecch [debet] C s de Auxilio ad filiam Regis maritandam, Rogerus de Sumery x s de auxilio ad filiam Regis maritandam, Radulfus de Kameis x s de eodem de dimidio feodo Rogeri Torpeil, Nigellus de Aumundevill debet v marcas de eodem, Epiſcopus Elyenſis xij l & dimidiam marcam de eodem, de feodis quæ non recognoſcit, Hæredes J. Comitis Huntendoniæ xl s de eodem, Petrus de Sabaudia xxvij l & v s de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. m.* 2. *Cant. & Hunt.*

(*l*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xx s: Epiſcopus Wintonienſis [debet] Lx l de Lx feodis quæ recognoſcit. Idem Epiſcopus debet xiiij l & x s de xiiij feodis & dimidio quæ non recognoſcit. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx l de Abbate de Hyda de xx feodis, Et de xxv s de Willelmo de Warblinton de j feodo & iiij^{a} parte unius feodi, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Sudhant. m.* 2. *b.*

(*m*) Auxilium conceſſum Regi ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam; ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xx s: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Abbate de Winchecumb

with ſome others (*n*): In the County of *Northumberland*, *John dc Baillol* is charged with xxx *l* for xxx Fees (*o*). *Bertram de Crioil* and *Jeremy de Kaxton*, *Cuſtodes* of the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* during the avoidance of it, were charged to the ſame Aid for the Fees belonging to That Archbiſhoprick (*p*). There was a Payment made to this Aid by the Prelates over and above what they paid (as I take it) out of or for their reſpective Fees. It was put in Charge in the Revenue-Rolls ſeparately, under the name of *Auxilium prælatorum* or *a prælatis*. In *Glouceſterſhire* it was paid by the Abbot of *Heyneſham*, the Priour of *Newent*, the Abbeſs of *Caen*, the Priour of *Lantony*, the Abbot of St. *Auſtin* of *Briſtol*, the Priour of *Horſley*, the Abbot of *Cirenceſter*, and the Abbot of *Glouceſter* (*q*): In *Northumberland*, by the Priour of *Heſleſham*, and the Priour of *Tinmouth* (*r*): In *Hertfordſhire*, by the Abbot of *Wigmore*, and the Priours of *Accley*, *Keſſewell*, and *Lantony* (*s*).

VII. King *Henry* III. had alſo an Aid to make his Eldeſt Son a Knight; to wit, Of every Knights Fee xl s. In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, it was paid by *Richard de Luvetot*, *Gilbert Peche*, *Peter de Savoy*, and the Heirs of *John* late Earl of *Huntendon* (*t*). In *Worceſterſhire*, the Biſhop of *Worceſter* and the Abbot of *Weſtminſter* (amongſt others) paid it for their Knights Fees in That County (*u*). In *Cumberland*, *Baldwin de Penreth* and others paid it for their

---

cumb de ij feodis; Et de C s de Willelmo de Haſtinges de v feodis de eodem; Et de xx s de Henrico le Flemeng de j feodo de eodem; —— *And for others. Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Glovernia in dorſo m.* 2.

(*n*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, ſcilicet de quolibet ſcuto xx s. Idem Vicecomes r c de xj l ix s de Philippo Marmiun de xj feodis quarta & quinta parte j feodi; Et de x s de Ada de Peryton de dimidio feodo in Oſtexhell. Prior de Covintr. [debet] x l de x feodis. Margareta Comitiſſa Wintoniæ (Rogerus de Quency) [debet] Lx l xiiij s de Lx feodis & dimidia & quinta parte j feodi de medietate feodorum Honoris Leyceſtriæ. Simon de Monte forti Comes Leyceſtriæ [debet] Lx l & xiiij s. de alia medietate feodorum Honoris Leyceſtriæ. Comes Warwici [debet] C & ij l & dimidiam marcam de C & ij feodis & tertia parte j feodi; *with others. Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *War. & Leic. m.* 1. *a.*

(*o*) Johannes de Baillol [debet] xxx l de xxx feodis de Auxilio ad filiam Regis maritandam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Norbumbr. m.* 1. *b.*

(*p*) B. de Crioill & Jeremias de Kaxton Cuſtodes Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ [debent]... de eodem Auxilio [ad Sororem Regis maritandam], de feodis Archiepiſcopatus. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 1. *b. in imo.*

(*q*) Auxilium conceſſum Regi ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, ſcilicet, De quolibet feodo xx s: ——. De eodem Auxilio a Prælatis conceſſo: Abbas de Heyneſham [debet] v marcas, de eodem; Prior de Newent [debet] xl s de eodem; Baillivus Abbatiſſæ de Cadamo de Munctunehamton [debet] vj marcas de eodem; Prior de Lantonay extra Gloweceſtriam r c de x l de eodem. In theſauro C s, & debet C s; Abbas S. Auguſtini Briſtolliæ [debet] C s de eodem; Prior de Horſlega [debet] ij marcas de eodem; Abbas de Cyrenceſtria r c de xx l de eodem, In th. l, Et Q. e; Abbas de Gloweceſtria r c de L marcis de eodem; In theſauro xxx l, Et debet v marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *m.* 2. *Glovernia.*

(*r*) De Auxilio Regi conceſſo ad filiam ejus Primogenitam maritandam, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xx s: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Hugone de Morewic de j feodo ——. De eodem Auxilio a Prælatis: Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Priore de Heſleſham de eodem, Et de v marcis de Priore de Tinemue de eodem ——. *Ib. Norbumb. m.* 2. *b.*

(*s*) Auxilium conceſſum Regi ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xx s: De eodem Auxilio conceſſo a Prælatis: Abbas de Wiggemore [debet] xl s de eodem; Prior de Accleye r c de xl s de eodem In th. l, Et Q. e: Prior de Keſſewell [debet] ij marcas de eodem; Prior de Lantoni [debet] xl s de eodem. *Ib. Heref. in Wallia, m.* 2. *a.*

(*t*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitum filium ſuum Militem faciendum, ſc. de quolibet feodo xl s: Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Ricardo de Luvetot de tercia parte x feodorum Nigelli de Luvetot, Gilbertus Peche debet x l de v feodis de Honore Richemundiæ, Petrus de Sabaudia [debet] Liiij l x s de xxvij feodis & iiij parte j feodi de Honore Richemundiæ in hijs Comitatibus, Hæredes Johannis Comitis Huntendoniæ [debent] iiij l de ij feodis. *Mag. Rot.* 38. *H.* 3. *tit. Cant. & Hunt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitum filium ſuum Militem faciendum, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xl s: Epiſcopus their Serjeancies in That County (*w*). In *Herefordſhire*, it was paid by *John de Balun*, *John de Munemue*, the Biſhop of *Hereford*, and others (*x*). In the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *Philipp Marmyun* paid xxij *l* xviij *s* for eleven Fees and a fourth and a fifth part of a Fee, and the Priour of *Coventry* xx *l* for ten Fees (*y*).

This Aid was paid to the King by ſuch perſons as held of him *in Capite* by Barony or Knights Service, and to the Kings Tenants *in Capite* by ſuch perſons as held of them *in Capite* by Knights Service. When the Kings Tenants *in Capite* paid Aid to Him, he uſed to grant to Them that they might receive Aid *pro rata* of Their Tenants *in Capite*. For example. *Baldwin de Frivill* was diſtrained for the Kings Aid pur faire Fitz Chivaler. He alleged, that he did not hold *in Capite* of the King but of *Alexander de Abetot*, that *Alexander* held of *William de Beauchamp*, and *William* of the Biſhop of *Worceſter*, and the Biſhop *in Capite* of the King. Thereupon, it was ordered that *Baldwin* ſhould not be diſtreined to render Aid to the King (*z*). *Gervaſe de Horton* was diſtrained for the Kings Aid pur faire Fitz chivaler. He alleged, that he held nothing of the King *in Capite*, nor of any one that was the Kings Ward. It was ordered, that the Diſtreſs ſhould ceaſe (*a*). *William de Winterhull* was releaſed of a Diſtreſs, upon the ſame allegation (*b*). Again. The Biſhop of *Worceſter* cauſed *Robert de Bracy* to be diſtrained to render to him v *s*, for the eighth part of a Knights Fee, towards the ſame Aid pur faire fitz chivaler; The King having granted to the Prelates and others power to collect That Aid of ſuch perſons as held of them *in Capite* by Knights Service: *Robert* came and ſhewed by Petition to the King, that he did not hold *in Capite* of the Biſhop of *Worceſter*, but of *William de Bracy*, who held of *William de Beauchamp*, who held *in Capite* of the Biſhop: Whereupon it was ordered, that if the caſe was So, the Sheriff ſhould not diſtrain *Robert*, but *William de Beauchamp*, to pay the ſaid money to the Biſhop for the Kings uſe (*c*). When the

Kings

ſcopus Wygorn. [debet] quater viginti xix l de xlix feodis & dimidio; Abbas Weſtmonaſterij xxx l de xv feodis, &c. *Ib. Wygornia. m.* 2. *a.*

(*w*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum, *as above:* Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Thoma filio Lamberti de Muleton de j feodo de Veteri feffamento in Copland, Et de iiij s de Baldewino de Penred de x^a parte j feodi pro Serjantia ſua in Penred, Et de ij s de Thoma Venatore & Alicia uxore ejus de xx parte j feodi pro Serjantia ſua in Salukild, Nicholaus filius Thomæ [debet] ij s de xx^{ma} parte j feodi de Serjantia ſua in Houton. *Ib. Cumberland. m.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitum filium ſuum Militem faciendum, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xl s: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Johanne de Balun de j feodo, Et de xxx l de Johanne de Munemue de xv feodis; Epiſcopus Herefordiæ r c de xxx l de xv feodis, In theſauro xxix l & debet xx s; Idem Epiſcopus [debet] vij l de iij feodis & dimidio quæ non recognoſcit. ——. *And the like Aid for others. Mag. Rot.* 38. *H.* 3. *Heref. in Wal. m.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitum filium ſuum Militem faciendum, ſcilicet de quolibet feodo xl s. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxij l & xviij s de Philippo Marmyun de xj feodis, quarta & quinta parte j feodi; Et de xx s de Ada de Peryton de dimidio feodo in Oſteſhull; Et de xx l de Priore de Coventr. de x feodis; *with the Aids of others. Mag. Rot.* 38. *H.* 3. *War. & Leic. in dorſo Rotuli Compotor. m.* 2. b.

(*z*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Wygorniæ, quod ſi Baldewinus de Frivill non teneat de Rege in Capite, ſet de Alexandro de Abetot, & Alexander de Willelmo de Bello Campo, & Willelmus de Epiſcopo Wygornenſi, & Epiſcopus de Rege in Capite, ut idem Baldewinus dicit: Tunc de diſtrictione quam eidem Baldewino facit pro Auxilio ad Filium Regis Militem faciendum pacem &c, & averia aut catalla &c. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*a*) Berk. Monſtravit Regi Gervaſius de Horton, quod cum ipſe nichil teneat de Rege in Capite, nec de aliquo qui ſit in Cuſtodia Regis, Willelmus de Engelſeud injuſte cepit ab eo iij marcas & dimidiam, de Auxilio ad Primogenitum filium Regis Militem faciendum, tempore quo prædictus Willelmus fuit Vicecomes in Comitatu Devoniæ, ut dicit: Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c in craſtino S. Nicholai prædictum Willelmum, ad oſtendendum quo waranto ipſe cepit prædictos denarios a prædicto Gervaſio; Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*b*) Monſtravit Regi Willelmus de Winterhull, quod cum ipſe nichil teneat de Rege in Capite in Comitatibus Surreiæ & Suſſexiæ, Vicecomes ipſum diſtringit ad reddendum Regi ſex libras de Auxilio ad filium Regis Militem faciendum pro Radulfo de Fay ut dicit. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſi ita eſt, prædicto W. de demanda pacem &c, Et averia &c. *Trin. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*c*) Wygornia. Monſtravit Regi Rober-

tus

Kings Tenant *in Capite* paid Aid to the King, it was uſual (in the Reign of K. *Henry* III, and afterwards) for the ſaid Tenant *in Capite* to have a Writ, commanding the Sheriff of the County to aſſiſt him to levy the ſaid Aid on the perſons who held of him *in Capite*, according to the proportion of their Tenancy. This was done in the caſe of the Archbiſhop of *York* (*d*), and many others.

VIII. In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, an Aid to Marry the Kings Eldeſt Daughter (*viz.* xl *s* out of every Knights Fee) was Granted to the King by the Barons and *Magnates* of *England*; Provided, that this Grant ſhould not turn to their prejudice, but ſo that for the future an Aid to be granted in the like caſe might be encreaſed or leſſened, as the *Magnates* of *England* for the time being ſhould think meet, and that the ſaid Aid ſhould be levyed out of Fees, in ſuch manner as Aids were wont to be levyed (*e*).

IX. Aid pur faire Fitz Chivaler, or pur fille marrier, was not demandable from Lands which were held either in Frankalmoigne or Socage. Not out of Lands holden in Frankalmoigne; as may appear in the caſe of the Priour of *Thurgarton* (*f*), of the Priour of

Boxgrave

---

tus de Bracy, quod cum ipſe nichil teneat de Epiſcopo Wygornenſi in Capite, ſed de Willelmo de Bracy, & idem Willelmus de Bracy de Willelmo de Bello Campo, & idem Willelmus de Bello Campo de prædicto Epiſcopo in Capite; Vicecomes injuſte diſtringit ipſum ad reddendum prædicto Epiſcopo v s, pro octava parte Feodi unius Militis, de Auxilio ad Primogenitum filium Regis Militem faciendum; Quod quidem Auxilium Rex conceſſerat Prælatis colligere de Tenentibus ſuis per ſervicium Militare in Capite: Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſi ita eſt, tunc de demanda quam facit prædicto Roberto de prædictis denarijs, pacem; & diſtringat prædictum Willelmum de Bello Campo ad reddendum prædicto Epiſcopo prædictos denarios ad opus Regis. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*d*) Leyceſtria. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſit in auxilium Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi ad diſtringendum Milites & libere tenentes ſuos in Comitatu Leyceſtriæ, ad reddendum Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad Primogenitum filium Regis Militem faciendum, de feodis quæ de eo tenent in Capite in eodem Comitatu, videlicet de Scuto xl s. Quia idem Archiepiſcopus reſpondet Regi inde per manum ſuam. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*e*) De Auxilio Regi conceſſo ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam. Memorandum quod die Jovis primo die Junij anno regni Regis Edwardi decimo octavo, Congregatis coram Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium Epiſcopis, Wintonienſi, Bathonienſi, Dunelmenſi, Karliolenſi, & Magiſtro Willelmo de Luda Electo Elienſi, Dominis Edmundo Fratre Domini Regis, Willelmo de Valencia Avunculo ejuſdem Domini Regis, G. de Clare Comite Gloverniæ, J. de Warenna Comite Surreiæ, H. de Lacy Comite Lincolniæ, H. de Bohun Comite Herefordiæ, & quibuſdam alijs tam Baronibus quam Magnatibus Angliæ; Concordatum eſt & communiter conceſſum, quod ad Auxilium ad Primogenitam Filiam Regis maritandam dentur de quolibet feodo xl s. Ita ſcilicet quod non cedat eis in præjudicium præſens conceſſio, quin Auxilium alias in caſu conſimili concedendum augeatur vel minuatur, ſecundum quod Magnates Angliæ tunc temporis duxerint concedendum; & quod prædictum Auxilium levetur de feodis, ſicut Auxilium alias conceſſum levari conſuevit. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. in bundello anni* 17 & 18. *E.* 1.

(*f*) Rex ex querela Prioris de Thorgerton accepit, quod licet ipſe aliquod feodum Militare, ſeu partem aliquam hujuſmodi feodi in Comitatu Lincolniæ non habeat, nec terras ſeu tenementa aliqua ibidem teneat per ſervicium Militare, per quod Auxilium aliquod Domino E. quondam Regi Angliæ Patri Regis ad Primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, virtute conceſſionis ei de Auxilio prædicto factæ, facere debet: Vicecomes tamen Comitatus prædicti ipſum Priorem in terris & tenementis ſuis quæ tenet in liberam & perpetuam elemoſinam & in Socagium, ad hujuſmodi auxilium ei inde præſtandum diſtringit minus juſte; ad ipſius Prioris dampnum non modicum & gravamen, & contra formam conceſſionis prædictæ. Et quia Rex præfatum Priorem non vult indebite prægravari, Mandat Baronibus, quod ſi per inſpectionem Cartarum quas præfatus Prior habet de terris & tenementis prædictis, vel alio modo legitimo, eis conſtare poterit, ipſum Priorem terras & tenementa tenere in liberam & perpetuam elemoſinam ſeu in Socagium, ſicut prædictum eſt, tunc ipſum de Auxilio prædicto de eiſdem terris & tenementis præſtando quietum eſſe, & diſtrictionem ei per prædictum Vicecomitem ea occaſione factam

eidem

Boxgrave (g), and of divers others: Nor out of lands holden in Socage, as appeareth by the caſe of *John de Sunninghull* (h), *Walter de Cockfield* (i), and others.

X. Hitherto we have ſpoken of the Three Noted Aids, *viz.* To Knight the Kings Eldeſt Son, To Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, And to Ranſom his Perſon. There were alſo ſome other Aids rendred to the Crown which were not, for ought that appears, of either of thoſe Three kinds. Some inſtances thereof may be here produced. In the 5th year of K. *Stephen*, an Aid was paid to the Crown by the Burghs or Towns. The Sheriff of the Counties of *Notingham*

---

eidem relaxari, prout juſtum fuerit, faciatis. T. Rege apud Notyngham ſexto die Octobris anno primo. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(g) Monſtravit Regi Prior de Boxgrave, quod licet ipſe per Cartas Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ, teneat omnes terras & tenementa ſua in Boxgrave; Mundham, Drayton, Martyneſgrove, Bernham, Worth, Elneſted, Eſtmerdon, & Hamtonet, in Liberam, puram, & perpetuam Elemoſinam, per quod Auxilium ad primogenitam filiam Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ patris Regis maritandam Regi præſtare minime tenetur, nec ipſe ſeu prædeceſſores ſui hujuſmodi Auxilium temporibus retroactis. inde præſtare conſueverunt: Vicecomes tamen Suſſexiæ ipſum Priorem ad hujuſmodi Auxilium Regi, ratione terrarum & tenementorum prædictorum, præſtandum, per ſummonitionem Scaccarij graviter diſtringit, & ipſum ea occaſione multipliciter inquietat, minus juſte, in ipſius Prioris diſpendium non modicum & gravamen, & contra tenorem Cartarum prædictarum: Et quia Rex eidem Priori injuriari non vult in hac parte, Mandat Baronibus quod inſpectis Cartis prædictis, ſi per inſpectionem eorundem eis conſtare poſſit, ipſum Priorem terras & tenementa prædicta in liberam puram & perpetuam elemoſinam, ut prædictum eſt, tenere, & ipſum ſeu prædeceſſores ſuos hujuſmodi Auxilium de eiſdem temporibus retroactis minime præſtitiſſe, Tunc demandæ, quam eidem Priori per Summonitionem Scaccarij prædicti occaſione prædicta fieri fecerunt, Superſederi, & ipſum inde quietum eſſe faciant; Et diſtrictionem, ſi qua eidem Priori occaſione prædicta facta fuerit, ſine dilatione relaxari facianteidem. T. Rege apud Ditton, decimo octavo die Septembris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

The like Writ mutatis mutandis *for the Dean and Chapter of* St. Paul London, *to be Quit of the Aid* ad Primogenitam filiam E. I. maritandam. *Ib. Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

For the Abbat of Sees, *to be Quit of the ſame Aid* pour Fille marrier. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

For the Abbot of Dureford *to be Quit of the ſame Aid* pur Fille marrier. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

For the Abbot of Welbeck, *to be Quit of the Aid* pur File marier. *Ib. Rot.* 16. *b.*

For the Priour of Boxgrave *and the Abbot and Convent of* Keyneſham, *to be Quit of the Aid* pur Fille marrier. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a.*

And for divers other Religious. Ib. & alibi paſſim.

(h) Monſtravit Regi Johannes de Sunnynghull, quod licet ipſe omnes terras & tenementa ſua in Styntesford in Comitatu Dorſetæ teneat in ſocagio & non per ſervicium Militare, Barones prætextu Auxilij quadraginta ſolidorum Domino E, quondam Regi Angliæ patri Regis nunc, de ſingulis feodis Militum in Regno Angliæ, ad primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam conceſſi, ipſum Johannem ad Auxilium hujuſmodi pro uno feodo Militis & dimidio de terris & tenementis prædictis, ac ſi ea per ſervicium Militare teneret, cum non teneat, præſtandum nichilominus per Vicecomitem Regis Comitatus prædicti diſtringi faciunt minus juſte, in ipſius Johannis diſpendium non modicum, & contra formam conceſſionis prædictæ. Et quia Rex non vult quod præfato Johanni præjudicetur in hac parte, Mandat Baronibus quod ſi per inſpectionem Rotulorum dicti Scaccarij, vel alio modo legitimo, Baronibus conſtare poterit dictum Johannem terras & tenementa aliqua in Comitatu prædicto per ſervicium Militare non tenere, ſicut prædictum eſt, tunc ipſum Johannem de Auxilio prædicto de terris & tenementis ſuis prædictis præſtando, prout juſtum fuerit, quietum eſſe permittant. Et diſtrictionem ſi quam ei ea occaſione fieri fecerint, ſine dilatione relaxari faciant eidem. T. Rege apud Weſtm. tercio die Decembris anno ſecundo. *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *b.*

(i) Baronibus, pro Waltero de Cokefeld. *Tis a Writ for freeing his Lands which were held in Socage, from the Aid* ad Primogenitam filiam Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ Patris Regis maritandam. T. xviij die Septembris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

The like Writs were iſſued for ſeveral others, to free their Lands which were held by Rent-Service, from Scutage. Mich. Brevia. ib.

tingham and *Derby* collected an Aid from the Burghs of thoſe two Counties (*k*), The Sheriff of *Dorſetſhire* an Aid from the Burghs of That County (*l*), The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* an Aid from the Burghs of That County (*m*), *Turgis* the Aid from the City of *York* (*n*), The Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire* the Aid of the Burgh of *Cambridg* (*o*), The Sheriff of *Huntendonſhire* the Aid of the Burgh of *Huntendon* (*p*), The Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire* the Aid of the Burgh of *Hertford* (*q*), The Sheriff of *Norfolk* the Aid of the Towns of *Norwich* and *Thetford* (*r*), The Sheriff of *Suffolk* the Aid of the Burgh of *Gepeſwic* (*s*), The Sheriff of *Devonſhire* the Aid of the City of *Exeter* (*t*); and other Sheriffs in like manner from the Burgh or Burghs within their ſeveral Counties. This Aid ſeems to have been a Yearly Payment. In fact, it is accompted-for in the like formal words wherein Annual Ferms were wont to be accompted-for. For example. In accounting for the Aid of the Preſent year, they ſaid *reddit compotum de Auxilio*: In accounting for the year next Before, they ſaid *reddit compotum de præterito auxilio* (*u*): And in accounting for the year next before That (or the Third year), they ſaid *reddit compotum de Veteri auxilio*, or *de Auxilio tercij anni* (*w*). At this time alſo, an Aid was rendred (as it ſeems) by the Counties in like ſort. The County of *Middleſex* rendred an Aid (called *præteritum Auxilium Comitatus*) for the Second year next preceding (*x*).

In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* II, the City of *London* paid to the King an Aid

---

(*k*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgorum; In theſauro xiij l v s &c. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 1. b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*l*) Et Idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgorum; In theſauro xj l, Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Sancto Eduardo xl s pro paupertate eorum; Burgenſibus de Doreceſtra xl s, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 2. a. Dorſeta.*

(*m*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgorum; In theſauro xiiij l & xviij s; Et in perdonis &c; Summa xlij s; Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 2. b. Wilt.*

(*n*) Turgiſus Collect. de Everwic r c de Auxilio Civitatis; In theſauro xl l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 3. b.*

(*o*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Grentebrugia; In theſauro x l & xiij s & ix d, Et in perdonis &c; ſumma, xix s & iij d; Et debet vij s. *Ib. Rot. 5. a. Grentebrugeſcira.*

(*p*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Hunteduna; In theſauro viij l; Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 5. a. Hunted.*

(*q*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Heortford; In Theſauro C s; Et in Perdonis Burgenſibus de Heortford, C s, pro paupertate ſua, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 6. b.*

(*r*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio de Norwic; In theſauro xxv l, Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Norwic C s, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Tietford; In theſauro vij l, Et in perdonis per breve Regis Burgenſibus de Tietford Lx s, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 10. a. Nortf.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Gepeſwic; In theſauro vij l, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot. 10. b. Sudf.*

(*t*) [Idem Vicecomes r c de] Auxilio Civitatis; [In theſauro &c]. *Ib. Rot. 16. a. Deveneſcira.*

(*u*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l & xvj s & vj d, de præterito auxilio Civitatis [de Oxenef.]. Et idem Vicecomes r c de auxilio Civitatis: In theſauro vj l & iij s, Et in perdonis per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Oxeneforda x l ——. *Ib. Rot. 1. a. Oxenef.*

Et idem Vicecomes r c de præterito auxilio Burgi de Sudwerca. Et idem Vic. r c de auxilio Burgi de Sudwerca: In theſauro xxiiij s ——. *Ib. Rot. 5. b. Sudreia.*

Et idem Vic. r c de iij s de præterito auxilio burgi de Statford: In perdonis per breve Regis Epiſcopo Sar. iij s, Et Q. e. Et idem Vic. r c de xxv s de præterito auxilio burgi de Tameworda: In perdonis per breve Regis Burgenſibus de Tameworda xxv s pro paupertate eorum, Et Q. e Et idem Vic. r c de auxilio burgi de Statford: In theſauro Lxiij s & viij d, Et in perdonis per breve Regis Epiſcopo Sar. iij s., Et Q. e. Et idem Vic. r c de auxilio burgi de Tameworda: In theſauro xxv s, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 8. a. Staff.*

(*w*) Et idem Hamo [de S. Claro] r c de j marca argenti, de Veteri auxilio Civitatis [Coleceſtræ] tercij anni: In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem Hamo r c de xx l de auxilio Civitatis præteriti anni: In theſauro xiij l & ij s & iiij d ——. Et idem Hamo r c de auxilio Civitatis Coleceſtræ: In theſauro x l ——. *Ib. Rot. 14. a. The like Way of Accompting for the Aid of Warengeford*; *Ib. Rot. 14. b.*

(*x*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de xv l & xv s de præterito Auxilio Civitatis. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 15. a. Londonia.*

Et idem Vic. r c de Auxilio Civitatis. *Ib. Rot. 15. b.*

Et idem Vic. r c de xiiij l & ix s & xj d de præterito Auxilio Comitatus. *Ib. Rot. 15. b. Midd.*

(*y*) Et

Aid of Cxx *l* (*y*), The City of *Lincoln* an Aid of Lx *l*, and likewiſe a *Donum* of Lxvj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* (*z*), The Burgh of *Shrewsbury* a *Donum* of x marks, and alſo an Aid of C *s* (*a*), The Burghs of *Geldeford* and *Suthwerk* Each C *s* for Aid (*b*), And ſeveral Burghs or Towns in the other Counties paid in like manner their reſpective ſumms for Aid; as may be ſeen in another place (*c*). In the 7th year of K. *Henry* II, the Citizens of *London* and *Gervaſe de Cornhell* anſwered for M marks the *Donum* of the City (*d*). This *Donum* is called (in the Great Rolls of the 9th and 12th years hereunder cited) by the name of *Auxilium*. For example. Of the *Donum* there was anſwered in Money and by Diſcompt ſeveral ſumms (though by chance they are not ſummd-up in the Roll) amounting to DC xiiij *l* vj *s* viij *d*. So there remained due to the Crown Lij *l* vj *s* viij *d*. Which ſumm of Lij *l* vj *s* viij *d* being in arere is put in charge in the Great Roll of the 9th year as a Remanent of an *Aid*, in the terms *de Veteri Auxilio* (*e*). And in the 12th year of That King *Gervaſe de Cornhell* paid part of the ſame Remanent Accompt for *Surrey* under the terms *de Veteri Auxilio* (*f*). Moreover. In the 11th year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London* anſwered to the Crown CCC and xxxiij *l* and odd under the terms *de Auxilio exercitus Waliæ*, for the City of *London*: And the *Moneyours* of the ſame City paid-in xl marks under the terms, *de aſſiſa ejuſdem exercitus* (*g*). In the 17th year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London* paid DCLxvj *l* and a mark [for the Citizens] by way of *Donum* towards the Kings Expedition againſt *Ireland* (*h*). In the 23th year of K *Henry* II, the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* paid-in the Aid raiſed out of the Burghs aud Towns in his County, to wit, for *Exeter* C marks, for *Coliton* xx *s*, for *Nicolas Rudge* two marks, for *Richard de Geddeley* half a mark, for *Liſton* xx *s*, for *Lidford* iiij *l*, for *Scheaftbere* xx *s*, and other ſumms for other towns. Theſe ſumms were aſſiſed upon the Burghs and towns by *Ralf Fitz-Stephen*, *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*, and *William Ruffus*, Juſticiers Itinerant (*i*). In the ſame year, the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* accompted for the Aid aſſeſſed by the ſaid Juſticiers Itinerant on the Burghs and Towns of That County, to wit, for the Aid of the Burgh of *Glouceſter* C marks; of *Cirenceſter*

xx

(*y*) Et idem Vicecomites r c de C & xx l de Auxilio Civitatis. In theſauro Lv l & x s & vj d. Et in Soltis Mercator[ibus] Regis xxx l, per Willelmum Cumin. Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Cancellario xxiij s & viij d, Et Epiſcopo de Eli xl s, Et Willelmo fratri Reg. Lxiij s, Et Warino filio Geroldi Lxviij s & viij d, Et Henrico de Eſſexa xxvj s & viij d, Et Richardo de Luci xiij s & iiij d, Et Cordubanario Reginæ xx s, Et Vicecomitibus xl s. Summa, xiiij l & xv s & iiij d. Et in Waſto xx l, Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lund.* & *Midd.*

(*z*) Civitas Lincoliæ. Idem Cives r c de Lx l de Auxilio Civitatis; In theſauro xxv l; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Epiſcopo Lincoliæ x l; Et in Waſto xxv l; Et Quieti ſunt. Et idem Cives r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Civitatis; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*a*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de xl marcis, de Dono Comitatus; In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis, de Dono Burgi de Salopesberia; In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de C s, de Auxilio ejuſdem Burgi; In th. L s, Et in Waſto L s, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Salopeſcira.*

(*b*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Auxilio Burgi de Geldeford. Et idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Auxilio de Suthwerch. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surr.*

(*c*) *Chap.* 17. *ſect.* 1. Of Danegeld. *ad ann.* 2. *H.* 2.

(*d*) Cives Lundoniæ & Gervaſius de Cornhella r c de M marcis de Dono Civitatis; In theſauro CCCC & quater xx & xij l in vj tallijs, Et in perdonis, per brevia Regis, Militibus de Templo vij l & vj s & viij d, Et Reginæ xij l & xiij s & iiij d, Et Epiſcopo Lincolienſi xiij s & iiij d, Et Henrico filio Geroldi xij l, Et Theſaurario xl s, Et Conſtabulario Turris xl s, Et Infirmis vj l & xiij s & iiij d, Et Epiſcopo de Eli xx s, Et Cancellario xl s; In Soltis, Willelmo Cade Lxxvj l per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Lundonia.*

(*e*) Gervaſius de Cornhella debet Lij l & vj s & viij d de M marcis de Veteri Auxilio Civitatis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Londoniæ.*

(*f*) Et idem Vicecomes [Gervaſius de Cornhella] r c de Lij & vj s & viij d, de remanenti M marcarum de Veteri Auxilio Civitatis; In theſauro x l, Et debet xlij l & vj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Surreia.*

(*g*) *Hic ante, Cap.* 9. *ſect.* 3.

(*h*) Idem Vicecomites r c de DC & Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono quod fecerunt Regi in Exercitum Hyberniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lund.* & *Midd.*

(*i*) De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum de Deveneſcira, per Radulfum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis, & Willelmum Ruffum: Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis de Auxilio Civitatis Exoniæ; In

xx marks, of *Winchecumb* four marks, of *Mune* two marks, of *Chiltham* C *s*; and of others (*k*). In the ſame year, an Aid was aſſeſſed on the Burghs and Towns in *Wiltſhire* by the Juſtices in Eire abovenamed, and was paid by the ſeveral towns, *viz.*; *Merleberg* paid xl marks, *Malmesbery* xx marks, *Cumbe* which was lately Earl *Reginalds* town iiij *l*, *Litleton* the ſame Earls town v marks, *Saresbery* xx marks, *Diviſes* xx marks, *Wilton* xx marks, *Calne* Lx *s*, *Melcheſham* xij marks, *Chipeham* xx *s*, *Bedewinde* iiij marks, and *Weſt-Cumbe* five marks (*l*). In the ſame year, an Aid was aſſeſſed by *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and his Companions Juſtices Errant on the Burghs Towns and Men in *Cornwall*. It was paid thus. *Lanzaventon* paid iiij marks, *Helleſton* iiij marks, *Winielton* one mark, *Carneton* iiij marks, *Bloiſton* one mark, *Clemeſton* xx *s*, *Carwinton* iij marks, *Ailward* ſon of *Seric* vij marks, *Roger de Scaccis* iiij marks, *Alan de Helleſton* xx marks (*m*). In or about the 24th year of K. *Henry* II, an Aid was paid to the Crown out of the Lands of Earl *Richard* in *Devonſhire* (*n*). It was Aſſeſſed by the Kings Juſticiers upon Earl *Richards* Demeanes in That County; and anſwered by the Towns of *Plumton*, *Plumland*, *Tiverton*, *Huneton*, and other Towns (*o*). In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, the City of *London* ſtood charged with an Aid for the Scutage of *Ireland* (*p*). In the 32th year of the ſame King,

---

th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Auxilio de Coliton; Nicholaus Rugga de Fenotri r c de ij marcis de eodem Auxilio; Ricardus de Geddelega debet dimidiam marcam de eodem Auxilio; Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Auxilio de Liſton, Et de iiij l de Auxilio de Lideford, Et de xx s de Auxilio de Scheaſtbera; *and of other Towns. Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Deveneſcira.*

(*k*) De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum, per Radulſum filium Stephani, & Willelmum Ruffum, & Turſtinum filium Simonis: Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis de Auxilio Burgi de Gloeceſtria; In th. l, Et Q. e; Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Auxilio de Cirenceſtria; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij marcis de Auxilio de Winchelcumba, Et de ij marcis de Auxilio de Muna, Et de C s de Auxilio de Chiltham; *and for other Towns and Men (in number Fourteen)*; Summa, xxxij l & xiij s & iiij d; In th. l, in xiiij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot. 3. b. Gloec.*

(*l*) De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum in Wilteſcira, per Radulſum filium Stephani & Turſtinum filium Simonis & Willelmum Ruffum: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl marcis, de Auxilio de Merleberga; Et de xx marcis, de Auxilio de Malmesberia; Et de iiij l, de auxilio de Cumba, quæ fuit Comitis Reginaldi; Et de v marcis, de auxilio de Litleton, terra ejuſdem Comitis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis, de auxilio Burgi de Saresberia; Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis, de auxilio de Diviſis; Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis, de auxilio de Wiltona; Calna r c de Lx s de eodem Auxilio; Idem Vicecomes r c de xij marcis, de auxilio de Melcheſham, Et de xx s, de auxilio de Chipeham; Villata de Bedewinda r c de iiij marcis, de eodem auxilio; Villata de Weſt Cumba r c de v marcis; de eodem auxilio; In prædicta Operatione de Clarendona v marcas, per breve Regis, & per Viſum prædicti Roberti [Malduit]; Et Quieta eſt. Summa denariorum Regis in Caſtro de Saresberia, Lxj l & xiij d, Et in Operatione Domorum Regis de Clarendona, CC & Lxviij l & xvij s & ix d. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 6. b. Wilt.*

(*m*) De Auxilio Burgorum & Villarum & Hominum de Cornubia, per Radulſum filium Stephani & Socios ſuos: Idem Euſtachius [filius Stephani, *the Sheriff*] r c de iiij marcis de Auxilio de Lanzauenton, Et de iiij marcis de Auxilio de Helleſton, Et de j marca de Auxilio de Winielton, Et de iiij marcis de Auxilio de Carneton, Et de j marca de Auxilio de Bloiſton, Et de xx s de Auxilio de Clemeſton, Et de iij marcis de Auxilio de Carwinton, Et de vij marcis de Ailwardo filio Serici, Et de iiij marcis de Auxilio Rogerij de Scaccis; Summa, xxj l; In theſauro liberavit in x tallijs, Et Q. e. Alanus de Helleſton r c de xx marcis de eodem Auxilio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Euſtachius debet x marcas de Auxilio de Dorceſtria. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 1. b. Cornubia.*

(*n*) Willelmus fillius Stephani r c de C & xxv l & xiiij s & xj d & ij Bizancijs de terra Comitis Ricardi in Deveneſcira. *Mag. Rot. 24. H. 2. Rot. 1. b.*

(*o*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Comitis Ricardi quæ requirebatur in Deveneſcira, per Willelmum Ruffum, & Radulſum filium Stephani, & Turſtinum filium Simonis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Auxilio de Plumton, Et de ij marcis de Auxilio de Plumlanda, Et de xx s de Auxilio de Lega, Et de Lx s de Auxilio de Tuiverton, Et de ij marcis & dim. de Auxilio de Huneton, Et de dimidia marca de Auxilio de Culinton, Et de dimidia marca de Auxilio de Exeminiſtra, Et de dimidia marca de Auxilio de Topeſham; Summa x l; In theſauro liberavit in viij tallijs, Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot. 1. b. in imo.*

(*p*) De Scutagio Hyberniæ. Idem Vicecomes

King, the Citizens of *London* ſtood charged with the areres of ſeveral Eſcuages, Dones, and Aids of That City (*q*).

K. *Richard* I, took v s *de Auxilio*, out of every carue or hyde of Land through all *England* (*r*). This Aid is called There a *Tallagium* (*s*). In or about the 5th year of K. *John*, an Aid was paid by the Prelates, under the name of *Donum Prælatorum*. In *Lincolnſhire*, it was paid by the Abbot of *Torenton*, the Abbot of *Grimesby*, and other Prelates (*t*). In the 9th year of K. *John*, the Citizens of *London* ſtood charged with M *l*, for a Fine towards the Kings Voiage (*u*). In the 11th year of K. *John*, *Nicolas de Verdun* ſtood charged with DLj *l*, for the Aid impoſed on the Knights fees of the Earl of *Leiceſters* Honour in the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, for nine years and a half, to wit, from the 21th year of K. *Henry* II, to the ſecond Half-year of the 30th year of That King. This Aid was aſſeſſed by the command of K. *Henry* II, ſoon after that *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter* was taken at St. *Edmund*. And it was not to be allowed to the Sheriff [as part of the yearly iſſues of his County], but to be yielden to the King as an additional acqueſt; for when the Knights of That Honour paid no Aid, the Sheriffs anſwered at the Exchequer for their Full ferme. This matter was ſettled by an Inquiſition taken in the Fourth year of K. *John*, and was afterwards certified to the Barons of the Exchequer from the Kings Court by *Simon de Pateſhull*, according to a memorial made thereof by *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* who in the Fourth year of K. *John* was Chief Juſticier (*w*). This Aid ſeemeth to have been a yearly payment. It accrued in ſuch manner, that it was hardly diſtinguiſhable from the yearly iſſues of the Counties. In or about the 12th year of K. *John*, the Towns paid an Aid for the Kings Voyage into *Ireland*. The Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* paid D marks to That Aid, the Burgeſſes of *Briſtoll* M marks; and others their reſpective Quotas (*x*). In the ſame year, the Citizens of *Lincoln* were tallaged at D marks, for the Aid of *Ireland* (*y*).

In proceſs of time, the word *Aid* came to be uſed in a large indefinite ſenſe; as will partly appear by the inſtances which I ſhall here produce. And there came into uſe a new word *Subſidium*, which, if I obſerve right, was not at

all

---

comes r c de Lxv l & xvjd de Auxilio Civitatis de eodem Scutagio: In theſauro ij marcas, Et debent Lxiij l & xiiij s & viij d. Epiſcopus Londoniæ debet xvij l & xvj s & viij d, pro Militibus quos non recognoſcit. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Lond.*

(*q*) Cives Londoniæ debent C & Lxviij l & ix s ix d, de pluribus Exercitibus, & Donis, & Auxilijs Civitatis Londoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*r*) —— de unaquaq; carucata terræ ſive hyda totius Angliæ. *Hoved. P.* 2. *p.* 778. *n.* 50. & *p.* 779.

(*s*) *Ib. p.* 779. *n.* 20.

(*t*) Dona Prælatorum. Abbas de Torenton x marcas, Abbas de Grimesbi v marcas, Prior de Stikeſwald v marcas, Prior de Markebi ij marcas, Prior de Kerketon ij marcas, Prior de Hack iij marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Linc.*

(*u*) Cives Londoniæ [debent] M l pro fine paſſagij. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Lond.*

(*w*) Nicolaus de Verdun [debet] D & Lj l, de Auſilio Militum Honoris Comitis Leirceſtriæ in Warewicſira & Leirceſtreſira de ix annis & dimidio, ſcilicet a xxj anno Regis H, uſq; ad ſecundum dimidium annum xxx^{mi} anni ejuſdem; Quod Auſilium aſſiſum fuit per præceptum Regis H. statim poſt Captionem Roberti Comitis Leirceſtriæ apud Sanctum Edmundum; Quod Auſilium non debet conputari Vicecomiti, ſed reddi Regi tanquam nova adquiſitio, quia antea Milites illius Honoris nullum dabant Auſilium, & Viceomites ſemper reſpondebant ad Scaccarium de plena firma: Et eſt ſumma Auxilij per totum in prædictis ij Comitatibus Lviij l, per Inquiſitionem factam anno Regis J. quarto, quando Willelmus de Cantilupo fuit Vicecomes: Et hoc mandatum fuit Baronibus de Scaccario a Curia Regis, per Simonem de Pateſhull, & per recordum G. filij Petri tunc Juſticiarij. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Weſtmerieland.*

(*x*) Auxilium Villarum ad Paſſagium Yberniæ: Burgenſes Gloeceſtriæ r c de D marcis, de eodem. Homines de Briſtou r c de M marcis, de eodem. Homines de Radecliue r c de M marcis, de eodem: In theſauro CC & xxxvij l & vj s & viij d, Et Engelardo de Cigoni CC & xxv marcas ad ponendum in theſauro Regis apud Briſtou. Homines Templariorum de Radecliue r c de D marcis [de eodem]. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Gloeceſtreſcira.*

(*y*) Cives Lincolliæ r c de D marcis, de Taillagio facto ad auxilium Yberniæ: In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*z*) Sciendum

all or not frequently uſed in the more ancient times. To proceed. In or about the 13th year of K. *Henry* III, a Scutage was aſſeſſed (*viz.* three marks for each Knights Fee) by advice of the Earls and Barons ſummoned to *Northampton* for That purpoſe. The Archbiſhops and Biſhops were not, for certain reaſons, ſummoned thither. Afterwards, in the octaves of St. *Michael* in the ſame year, the Lord of *Canterbury* and his Suffragans met at *London*. And the ſaid Suffragans were induced to conſent, that a Scutage ſhould be aſſeſſed upon their Knights, *viz.* Three marks upon each Knights Fee. Wherefore, the ſaid Biſhops agreed to give to the King for an Aid, as much as they uſed to anſwer to him for Scutage. Provided, That this be not conſtrued to be done by reaſon of the Summonce *ad habendum ſervitium* for the Voyage into *Gaſcoigne*, And that by this Grant of theirs no Right be Gained or Loſt by the King or his heirs, or by the Biſhops or their Succeſſours (z). In or about the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, the Abbey of St. *Auſtin* at *Canterbury* paid to the King C marks, for Aid towards the Kings Firſt Voyage into *Britaigne*, over and above the eſcuage due upon account of That Voyage for the Knights Fees of the Abbey (*a*). In or about the 20th year of K. *Henry* III, the Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, Priours, and other Eccleſiaſtical perſons, at the Kings requeſt, granted to him an Aid for his urgent neceſſities, out of all their Knights Fees, as well thoſe for which they anſwered when they paid Scutage, as thoſe which they reteined to their own uſe, to wit, Two marks *per* Fee. Leſt therefore this grant and preſtation of Aid ſhould at any time be drawn into conſequence, the King by his Letters Patent declares, That this grant made by the Clergy, the ſame being Voluntary, ſhould not in future time be prejudicial to them or their ſucceſſours (*b*). If I gueſs right, one reaſon of the great precaution uſed in theſe caſes by the Clergy might be This. When they paid Eſcuage, either for Aid pur faire Fitz chevalier, or pur File marier, or upon Summonce *ad habendum ſervicium*, it was moſt commonly doubtfull what the true number of their Knights Fees was. Inſomuch that they uſed to anſwer for ſome Fees *quæ recognoſcunt*, and to ſtand charged with others *quæ non recognoſcunt* ; For the latter, the King uſed to take eſcuage when the Biſhopricks or other Prelacies were void and in His own hand ; but when the ſame were Full, the Fees *quæ non recognoſcunt* were commonly kept in charge in the Revenue-Rolls, but were ſeldom or never, for ought that I can find, actually paid for. Theſe, probably, are the Fees which are here meant by the words *de aliis quæ retinent ad opus ſuum.* So that when the King demanded a Seigneurial Aid, or an Eſcuage upon Summonce *ad habendum ſervitium*, the Clergy inſiſted that they had not ſo many Fees as the Kings officers uſed

---

(z) Sciendum eſt quod cum Scutagium eſſet aſſiſum, ſcilicet de feodo Militis iij marcæ de Conſilio Comitum & Baronum apud Norhamton in craſtino S. Mariæ Magdalenæ anno Rengni Regis Henrici tercij xiij° ad hoc vocatorum, & ex certa cauſa non eſſent vocati Archiepiſcopi & Epiſcopi, poſtea in Octabis Beati Michaelis eodem anno convenientibus Londoniæ Domino Cantuarienſi & Suffraganeis ſuis, Inducti ſunt per Dominum Regem dicti Suffraganei quod aſſideretur Scutagium ſuper Milites ſuos, ſcilicet de feodo Militis iij marcæ. Unde dicti Epiſcopi dicto Domino Regi conceſſerunt tantum dare in Auxilium, de quanto ei conſueverunt reſpondere de Scutagio, Et hoc non propter Summonicionem eis factam ad habendum totum Servicium ſuum quod Domino Regi debent, apud Porteſmue ad transfretandum cum eo in Waſconiam, Ita etiam quod per hanc Conceſſionem ſuam Domino Regi vel hæredibus ſuis, ſeu Epiſcopis vel Succeſſoribus ſuis, nichil juris accreſcat vel decreſcat. *Mag. Mag.* 13. *H.* 3. *in dorſo, tit. Lincollſhira.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C l, de Prioratu S. Trinitatis Cantuariæ, de Auxilio ad Primam Transfretationem Regis in Britanniam ; Et de C marcis de Abbatia S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ de eodem ; In th. l, Et Q. e. De Finibus & Scutagiis ad Primam Transfretationem Regis in Britanniam ; Scuto aſſiſo ad iij marcas : Abbas de Sancto Auguſtino r c de Lx marcis, de fine pro Paſſagio & Scutagio xv feodorum, In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *tit.* Reſiduum Kanciæ, *poſt Wygorniam*, *m.* 2. *b.*

(*b*) Rex omnibus ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem. Sciatis quod cum nuper rogaſſemus Archiepiſcopos, Epiſcopos, Abbates, Priores, & alias perſonas Eccleſiaſticas de Regno noſtro, quod pro urgenti Neceſſitate noſtra Auxilium nobis impenderent, Ipſi gratis & ſpontanea voluntate ſua communiter nobis conceſſerunt quoddam Auxilium de omnibus feodis ſuis, tam de illis

uſed to charge them with. On the other part, when they voluntarily granted to the King an Aid or Eſcuage, they ſometimes granted it to be iſſuable out of all their Fees whether acknowledged or not acknowledged. And this ſort of Voluntary grant was, I ſuppoſe, moſt for the Kings profit. Add, that there was alſo another convenience in the Voluntary grants of eſcuage, even in the Three Seigneurial caſes as well as others; and That was, that all doubts or diſputes about the quota or rate of the Aid or eſcuage (namely, whether it ſhould be one, two, or three marks *per* Fee) was thereby prevented or taken away. Furthermore. In or about the 26th year of K. *Henry* III, the Biſhops of *England*, at the Kings inſtance, liberally granted to him an Aid, for his urgent neceſſity, towards his Voyage into *Gaſcoigne*, to wit, xl *s per* Fee, for ſo many Fees as they were bounden to anſwer for when they rendred Eſcuage: And the King granted to the Biſhops, that towards That Aid they ſhould receive xl *s* out of every Knights Fee holden of Them. Hereupon, the King grants to the Biſhops the Letters Patents hereunder recited, whereby he Declares, That their Grant of this Aid ſhould not prejudice Them or their Succeſſours, or their Eccleſiaſtical Liberty; provided alſo, that this His Conceſſion ſhould not prejudice Himſelf or his heirs (*c*). In the 27th year of K. *Henry* III, the Abbat of *Hyde* paid an Aid for the Kings Voyage under the terms *in Subſidium Transfretationis noſtræ* (*d*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, an Aid was rendred for the Kings Voyage into *Gaſcoigne*. It was paid by *W. de Lancaſtre* (*e*), by *Ralf de Cameis* (*f*), and Others. In the 37th year of the ſame King, the Burgeſſes of *Cambridg* paid an Aid under the Terms *in Auxilium Transfretationis in Vaſconiam* (*g*). And in the ſame year the Citizens of

London

---

illis de quibus nobis reſpondent quando Scutagium datur, quam de alijs quæ retinent ad opus ſuum, videlicet duas marcas de Scuto. Ne igitur hujuſmodi conceſſio & auxilij præſtatio poſſit aliquo tempore trahi in conſequentiam, Concedimus pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris, & præſentium tenore proteſtamur, quod pro gratia hac vice nobis facta, prædictis Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Prioribus, & alijs perſonis Eccleſiaſticis, vel eorum Succeſſoribus, aut Eccleſijs ſuis, in poſterum non derogetur. In cujus rei teſtimonium, has Literas noſtras Patentes fieri fecimus. Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium iiij die Maij. Conſimiles Literas habent Lincolnienſis, Bathonienſis, Epiſcopi [&] Norwicenſis. *Pat.* 20. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*c*) Literæ Patentes Epiſcoporum. Rex omnibus hoc ſcriptum viſuris; Sciatis quod cum peteremus ab Epiſcopis Regni noſtri, quod Auxilium nobis facerent pro urgenti neceſſitate noſtra, de qua eis conſtabat, contra Transfretationem noſtram in Waſconiam anno regni noſtri xxvj°, ipſi liberaliter nobis conceſſerunt, ſcil. de ſingulis feodis Militum ſuorum, xl s, & de tot feodis de quot ipſi nobis tenentur reſpondere quando nobis faciunt ſervicium Militare. Et nos conceſſimus eiſdem Epiſcopis, quod ad prædictum Auxilium nobis faciendum habeant de ſingulis feodis Militum quæ de eis tenentur, xl s. Nos igitur nolentes quod ex hac eorum conceſſione nobis facta de mera liberalitate ſua & non alia ratione, Eccleſijs ſuis vel eis vel eorum ſucceſſoribus poſſit præjudicium aliquod generari, vel Eccleſiaſticæ Libertati in aliquo derogari, per has literas noſtras Patentes hoc duximus proteſtandum. Nolumus etiam quod per hanc conceſſionem noſtram quam fecimus, nobis vel hæredibus noſtris accreſcat vel decreſcat. *Mich. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. ad imum.*

(*d*) Rex Baronibus; Sciatis nos recepiſſe de Abbate de Hyda, in ſubſidium Transfretationis noſtræ, L marcas apud Wyntoniam, per manus Fratris Petri Camerarij de Hyda, & Reginaldi de S. Eadwardo Clerici ipſius Abbatis, die Mercurij in Vigilia Apoſtolorum Philippi & Jacobi anno xxvj°. Et nos pro prædictis L marcis, remiſimus dicto Abbati Scutagia feodorum quinq; Militum quæ tenet in Dominico de ſervicio xx Militum quæ nobis debet, & dictus Abbas reſpondebit nobis de ſcutagijs xv Militum quæ de nobis tenet in Capite. Et ideo &c Breve e. in f. M. *Trin. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*e*) W. de Lancaſtre debet xj l ij s vij d ob. de Auxilio ad Transfretationem in Vaſconiam, & xl l pro habenda Cuſtodia. Idem W. debet reſpondere de feodis Honoris Lancaſtriæ de eodem Auxilio. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*f*) Idem Radulfus [de Kameis] Vicecomes debet xiij l xix s xj d ob. de Auxilio ad Transfretationem in Waſconiam. Epiſcopus Exonienſis debet reſpondere de Auxilio ad primam Transfretationem. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Surr. & Suſſex.*

(*g*) Burgenſes Regis de Cauntebrigia liberaverunt per præceptum Regis Warino filio Geroldi, illas xx libras quas Regi promiſerunt in auxilium Transfretationis ſuæ in Vaſconiam. Et mandatum eſt Baronibus

London paid an Aid under the terms *in ſubſidium eundi in Vaſconiam* (*b*). An Aid or Vintiſme was granted to K. *Henry* III, for ſeveral purpoſes, as it ſeemeth. I cannot tell at preſent in what manner it was granted or aſſeſſed. But the Collectours of it paid it to the hands of Frere *Adam de Bocland* Treaſurer of the Hoſpital of *Clerkenwell*, Frere *William de Medburn* Treaſurer of the *New Temple* at *London*, and *Giles de Audenard* Clerk of the Kings Wardrobe; and they Three accompted for it at the Exchequer in the manner hereunder ſhewn; *viz.*, Firſt, They accompted for the iſſues of the ſaid Vintiſme ariſing out of the ſeveral Counties; the Total whereof was, 27,013 *l*, 7 *d* ob.: Then, for the iſſues of it ariſing in ſeveral Cities and Towns; the Total whereof was, 2096 *l*, 1 *s* 4 *d*; Then, for the iſſues of the Aid towards the preſent King *Edward* the Firſts Voyage into the Holy Land, received of the Biſhops; the Total whereof was, 541 *l*, 6 *s*, viij *d*: And laſtly, for the Vintiſme received of ſundry Abbots Priours and other Religious, as due from them and their Villains; the total of which was 1848 *l*, 9 *s*, 3 d. The Total of the whole Receipt was, 31,488 *l*, 17 *s*, 10 *d* ob.: Whereof in expenſes and payments by order of the King or his Vicegerents, 47,232 marks, 5 *s*, 6 *d* ob.; Which in pounds was equal to the Total of the whole Receipt: So the Accomptants were Quit (*i*). In or about the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, the Citizens of *York* paid into the Kings Wardrobe CCCL marks, to the Subſidy for the Kings laſt Expedition

---

bus de Scaccario, quod ipſos inde quietos eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Wintoniam xxiij die Junij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*b*) Cives Londoniæ de D marcis quas Regi promiſerunt in ſubſidium eundi in Vaſconiam, & pro quibuſdam Libertatibus habendis, liberaverunt Rogero Sciſſori CCC marcas liberandas Henrico de Luk. mercatori pro pannis ſericis ab eo emptis ad opus Regis, & reſiduas CC marcas liberaverunt in Garderoba Regis P. Chaceporc cuſtodi &c die Dominica proxima ante feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ per præceptum Regis. Et mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipſos Cives de prædictis D marcis quietos eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Wintoniam xxij die Junij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*i*) Compotus Fratris Adæ de Boclaunde Theſaurarij Hoſpitalis de Clerkenewell, & Fratris Willelmi de Medburn Theſaurarij Novi Templi Londoniæ, & Egidij de Audenard quondam Clerici de Garderoba Domini Regis H, de denarijs receptis de Viceſima eidem Domino H. Regi conceſſa, per manus Collectorum ejuſdem Viceſimæ in diverſis Comitatibus, ſicut continetur in Compoto ejuſdem Viceſimæ qui eſt in Theſauro, per breve Regis, in quo continetur quod Rex mandavit Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario quod audirent compotum prædictorum Fratrum & Egidij, de omnibus receptis & liberationibus ejuſdem Viceſimæ, & expenſis factis per Walterum Archiepiſcopum Eboracenſem, Rogerum de Mortuo mari, & Robertum Burnel, de Viceſima antedicta, Et quod omnes liberationes miſæ & expenſæ factæ per prædictos receptores de dicta Viceſima de mandato & per literas prædictorum Archiepiſcopi Rogeri & Roberti, locum Regis tenencium vel unius eorum, eiſdem receptoribus allocentur. *Then follows the Accompt of the iſſues of the ſaid Vintiſme in ſeveral Counties.* Summa omnium ſummarum præcedencium, xxvij Mille xiij l vij d ob. *Then follows the Accompt of the ſame ariſing in* London, York, *and other Cities and Towns.* Idem r c de CC quater xx v l ij s, receptis de Viceſima Civitatis Londoniæ, per manus Walteri Box & Roberti Hayrun, ſicut continetur in prædicto Rotulo; Et de xxxiij s x d, receptis de eadem Viceſima ibidem per manus Bartholomæi de Caſtello; Et de Cxx l, receptis de Viceſima Civitatis Lincolniæ, per manus Willelmi de Holegate Majoris ejuſdem Civitatis; Et de CC l, receptis de Viceſima Civitatis Eboraci, per manus Johannis de Kirkeby Civis ejuſdem Civitatis; Et de xxxviij l xij d, receptis de Viceſima Villæ Salopesbiriæ, per manus Alani Straweloue. Et de D Lxiij l vj s viij d, receptis de Viceſima Baronum Quinq; Portuum, per manus Stephani de Peneceſtre Conſtabularij Dovoriæ; *and of other Towns.* Summa, MM quater xx vj l xvj d. *Then follows the Aid for the Kings Voiage to the Holy Land.* Idem r c de L l receptis de Epiſcopo Elyenſi per manus Walteri de Wylburgham, de Auxilio Regi H. conceſſo ad peregrinationem Regis E. in Terram Sanctam; *And other ſumms received of other Biſhops*; Summa, D xlj l vj s viij d. *Laſtly*; Idem r c de M DCCC xlviij l ix s iij d, de quibuſdam Abbatibus, Prioribus, & alijs viris Religioſis, pro Viceſima ſua & Villanorum ſuorum; quorum Prælatorum nomina continentur in quodam Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro. Summa tocius Receptæ, xxxj Mille CCCC quater xx viij l xvij s x d ob. In Theſauro nichil, &c. Summa omnium præcedencium miſarum, xlvij Mille CC xxxiij marcæ v s vj d ob.; In Libris, xxxj Mille CCCC quater xxv iij l xviij s x d ob.;

Et

pedition againſt *Wales* (*k*). In the Reign of K. *Edward* II, an Aid was granted to the King in his Parliament holden at *York*, *in ſubſidium* of his War with *Scotland* (*l*). And a Subſidy was granted to K. *Edward* II, towards his War with *Scotland*. It is called a *Donum*. *Walter de Norwich* a Baron of the Exchequer and *Roger de Swynnerton* Conſtable of the Tower of *London* were appointed by the King to take the recognition of the Mayor Aldermen and Citizens of *London*, for their quota of the Subſidy to be paid to the King this year for carrying on the war with *Scotland*. In Eaſter-term That year, *Walter de Norwich* recorded or declared upon the Exchequer, That the Mayor Aldermen and Citizens of *London*, in the preſence of the ſaid *Walter* and *Roger*, who both went into the City upon That occaſion, did willingly grant to the King for the ſaid Subſidy, MM marks (*m*).

Beſides the General Aids or thoſe which were *per Communem aſſiſam Angliæ* extending through the whole Realm (*n*), there were, as it ſeemeth, certain Aids impoſed upon the Demeanes, Eſcheats, &c, of particular Counties or Places, for certain purpoſes relating to thoſe Counties or Places. An Aid by way of Hidage was laid on the Counties of *Devon* and *Cornwall* for the Siege of the Iſle of *William de Mariſco* (*o*). The Sheriff of *Somerſet* accompted for xl marks, which he had received of the County [by way of Aid], for the defence of the maritime parts againſt *William de Mariſco* (*p*). And an Aid was raiſed upon [the Demeanes of] the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, for the Kings Buildings at *Gillingham* (*q*).

XI. Albeit men uſually paid their Aid according to the method or form in which it was aſſeſſed; yet ſometimes they were admitted to make Fine with the Crown for the ſame, or (if You pleaſe) to pay it in a groſs ſumm. The

Hoſpitalers

Et Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *E.* 1. *in Secundo Rotulo Compotor. a & b.*

(*k*) Idem [viz. Magiſter W. de Luda Electus Elyenſis & Cuſtos Garderobæ Regis] venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe recepiſſe CCCL marcas de Civibus Eboraci, quos ijdem Cives conceſſerunt Regi de Subſidio ei conceſſo in ultima Expeditione ſua Walliæ. *Trin. Recognit.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *a.*

(*l*) Rex Juſticiario ſuo Walliæ ſalutem. Quia per Literas noſtras mandavimus Camerarijs noſtris Suthwalliæ & Northwalliæ, quod ipſi duas mille marcas de primis denarijs de Auxilio per probos homines noſtros Terræ noſtræ Walliæ, in ultimo Parliamento noſtro apud Ebor. tento in ſubſidium guerræ noſtræ Scociæ gratanter conceſſo provenientibus, dilecto Mercatori noſtro Antonio de Uſedemar vel Johanni de Uſedemari attornato ſuo, per æquales portiones liberari & habere faciatis, pro diverſis groſſis providentijs noſtris pro expeditione guerræ noſtræ prædictæ per ipſum Antonium de die in diem prout ei injunximus faciendis: *So the King commands them to haſten the ſaid Payments.* T. J. Wyntonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro, viceſimo quarto die Januarij. *Hilar. Brevia Irretorn.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 150. *b.*

(*m*) Londonia. de Dono facto Domino Regi per Communitatem Civitatis Londoniæ. Walterus de Norwyco Baro &c recordatur, quod cum Dominus Rex nuper aſſignaſſet præfat[um] Walterum & Rogerum de Swynnerton tunc Conſtabularium Turris Londoniæ, ad recognicionem Majoris Aldermannorum & Civium Civitatis Londoniæ recipiendam de quodam ſubſidio Regi præſtando pro expeditione guerræ Scociæ hoc anno, quod ijdem Major Aldermanni & Cives Civitatis prædictæ, coram eiſdem Waltero & Rogero nuper exiſtentibus apud Londoniam, gratanter conceſſerunt Domino Regi in ſubſidium guerræ ſuæ prædictæ MM marcas. *Paſ. Commun.* 16. *E.* 2. *Rot. a. ad imum.*

(*n*) Et pro xij carrucatis de Dominijs Regis per diverſa loca adquietandis de denarijs ſuper eas aſſiſis per communem aſſiſam Angliæ, xxxiij s per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Berchſcira.*

(*o*) Et de [ſcil. G. filius Petri r c de] xlvij l & xvj s, quas recepit a Ricardo Clerico Willelmi Briewerre, de quodam Hidagio poſito in Comitatibus Devoniæ & Cornubiæ ad obſidendam inſulam Willelmi de Mariſco. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 9. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de xl marcis, quas recepit a Comitatu ad Cuſtodiam partium Maritimarum contra Willelmum de Mariſco; Et de x l de catallis Galfridi Novi utlagati: In Theſauro nichil: Et in ſuo ſuperplus quod habet ſupra in firma Comitatus xxxvj l xiij s & iiij d; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 7. *b. Sumerſete & Dorſete.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis, quas recepit de Camera Regis, Et de C marcis quas recepit de Coronarijs de Dorſeta & Sumerſeta, de Auxilio facto per Comitatus

ad

Hoſpitalers of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem* and the Knights *Templars*, Fined reſpectively in the ſumm of DCC marks, for the Defence of the Realm, for the confirmation of the Great Charters of Liberties and of the Foreſt with the articles newly added thereto, and for the None [or Ninth part] of all the Temporal goods of them the ſaid Priour of *Jeruſalem* and Maſter of the *Temple* and their Confreres reſpectively and of their Villains in *England*; provided, that this *Done* be not hereafter made uſe of to their prejudice or ſervitude, or to the impairing of their Liberties (*r*). The Barons of the Cinque Ports Fined in MM marks, for the Quinzime of the Cinque Ports: Whereof the Port of *Haſting* undertook to pay DCC marks, And the Ports of *Dovor*, *Sandwich*, *Romenhal*, and *Heth* MCCC marks; As *Roger de Tilmanſton* for the Port of *Haſting*, and *John de la Sale* Mayor of *Dovor* and *Thomas de Schelming* for the other Four Ports, acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer (*s*). The Maſter and Brothers of the Knights *Templars*, and the Priour and Brothers of the Hoſpital of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem*, came and made Fine for the Trentiſme of their Own and their Villains Goods, which had been granted by the Prelates and *Magnates*; And the Mayor and Aldermen of *London* came and made Fine for themſelves and their Community for the Vintiſme of their Goods, which had been granted by the Citizens, Burgeſſes, and Tenants of Ancient Demeane, as well towards the Knighthood of the Prince, as towards the Defence of *Scotland* againſt *Robert de Brus* (*t*) And at other times,

---

ad Opus de Gillingeham: In Theſauro nichil: Et Cuſtodibus Operis de Gillingeham Lx marcas ——. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 14. *bis. b. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*r*) London. De Dono Fratrum Hoſpitalis & Militiæ Templi in Anglia pro Defenſione Regni &c.

Prior & Fratres Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia dant Domino Regi pro Defenſione Regni, & pro Confirmatione Magnæ Cartæ de Libertatibus Angliæ & de Foreſta, una cum cæteris Articulis nunc eidem Cartæ additis & conceſſis, Et pro nona omnium bonorum Temporalium prædictorum Prioris & Fratrum & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia, DCC marcas. Ita tamen quod iſtud Donum nunc factum, alias non vertatur in ſervitutem vel conſuetudinem Libertatum ſuarum. Et Cedula dictorum Prioris & Fratrum continens iſtud Donum, & Donum Magiſtri & Fratrum Templi, invenitur inter inquiſiciones retornatas ad Scaccarium hoc anno viceſimo ſexto incipiente.

Magiſter & Fratres Miliciæ Templi in Anglia dant Domino Regi pro Defenſione Regni, & pro Confirmacione Magnæ Cartæ de Libertatibus Angliæ & de Foreſta una cum cæteris Articulis nunc additis eidem Cartæ & conceſſis, Et pro nona omnium bonorum Temporalium prædictorum Magiſtri & Fratrum & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia, DCC marcas. Ita tamen quod iſtud Donum nunc factum, alias non vertatur in ſervitutem vel conſuetudinem contra Libertates ſuas. *Mich. Communia* 25, & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 32. *a.*

(*s*) Barones v Portuum, videlicet Rogerus de Tilmanſton, Stephanus de Peneceſtre Conſtabularius Caſtri Dovoriæ & Cuſtos eorundem Portuum pro Portu de Haſting, Et Johannes de la Sale Major Dovoriæ & Thomas de Schelming de Sandwyco, pro Portubus Dovoriæ, Sandwici, Romenhal & Heth [debent] MM marcas de Fine pro xv^{a} ſua infra Portus prædictos. De quibus Portus de Haſting obligat ſe ſoluturum DCC marcas ſicut dictus Rogerus teſtificatus eſt, Et prædicti Portus Dovoriæ Sandwici Romenhal & Heth MCCC marcas ſicut prædicti Johannes de la Sale & Thomas de Schelming pro ſe & tota Communitate prædictorum iiij Portuum recognoverunt, ſicut recognovit, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xxv. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1 *tit. Kanc. m.* 2. *a.*

(*t*) Memorandum quod ad Craſtinum S. Trinitatis proximo præteritum, Prælati & cæteri Magnates regni pro ſe & tota Communitate ejuſdem Regni, conceſſerunt Domino Regi Triceſimam bonorum ſuorum omnium temporalium extra Civitates Burgos & Dominica Domini Regis; Et Cives Burgenſes & tenentes Dominicorum prædictorum Viceſimam bonorum ſuorum, tam ad Miliciam Edwardi filij Regis prædicti, quam ad ſubſidium defenſionis terræ Scociæ contra Robertum de Brus & ipſius Complices inimicos Regis &c. Et forma Conceſſionis ſupradictæ plenius annotatur in Memorandis anni præcedentis termino Trinitatis. Et ſubſcripti venientes modo hic conceſſerunt ſatisfacere Regi pro Triceſima & Viceſima prædictis ipſos contingentibus, ut patet ſubſequenter.

Anglia, London. Frater Willelmus de la More Magiſter Miliciæ Templi in Anglia venit, & pro ſe & fratribus Ordinis prædicti, conceſſit reddere Domino Regi hic, pro triceſima propriorum bonorum ſuorum temporalium & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia, ſeptingentas marcas. Et pro hoc con-times, it was ordered that Fines ſhould be taken for Aids, ſubſidies, or tallages (*u*).

XII. Inferiour Lords of Seigneuries had of their Tenants the Three Notable Aids before mentioned, to wit, Aid to make his Eldeſt ſon a Knight, To Marry his Eldeſt daughter once, And to Ranſome his perſon. For example. The Counteſs of *Albemarle* had an Aid from the Men of her Manour of *Sevenhampton*, to make her Son a Knight (*w*). *Ralf Fitz-Ralf* had an Aid paid to him by his Tenants in chivalry, to marry his eldeſt Daughter (*x*). *R.* Conſtable of *Cheſter* obtained the Kings Letters Patent, directed to all the Knights and Free tenants as well of his own Seigneurie as of his Wardſhips, commanding them to give an effectual Aid to the Conſtable their Lord, for his Ranſome. He had two pair more of theſe Letters Patent of Requeſt, of the ſame tenour with Theſe (*y*). *John de Britanny* Earl of *Richemund*, being taken Priſoner

---

conceſſum eſt eis, quod propria bona ſua & Villanorum ſuorum non taxentur ad Triceſimam ſupradictam; & quod ſi Taxatores quicquam inde levaverint, id reſtituant indilate; Et quod ſolvant ſummam prædictam per æquales porciones, in Craſtino Purificationis B. Mariæ Virginis proximo futuræ, & octabis Sancti Trinitatis & Craſtino animarum proximo ſequentibus. Poſtea ad diem illam Attornatus prædicti Magiſtri venit, & oſtendit Literas Regis Patentes de privato ſigillo, teſtificantes ipſum ſolviſſe in Garderoba Regis CC libras de ſumma prædicta. Poſtea termino S. Michaelis anno Regis E. primo, præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus Londoniæ & Midd. quod levari faciant reſiduum debiti prædicti, ſicut continetur in Rotulo brevium ejuſdem termini.

Anglia, London. Frater Willelmus de Tettehale Prior Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia per Fratrem Nicholaum de Accumbe venit, & pro ſe & fratribus ordinis prædicti, conceſſit reddere Domino Regi hic pro Triceſima propriorum bonorum ſuorum Temporalium & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia, ſeptingentas marcas. Et per hoc conceſſum eſt eis &c ut ſupra; Et quod ſolvant &c ut ſupra. Poſtea Attornatus prædicti Prioris venit & oſtendit Literas Regis de Magno ſigillo, teſtificantes ipſum ſolviſſe ut ſupra CC l de ſumma prædicta. Poſtea in Craſtino S. Andreæ anno Regis E. primo, præceptum eſt Vic. Londoniæ & Midd. quod de terris &c, fieri faciant reſiduum debiti prædicti; ſicut continetur in Memorandis ejuſdem anni primi rotulo brevium &c.

London. Johannes le Blound Major Civitatis Londoniæ & omnes Aldermanni Civitatis ejuſdem, pro ſe & Tota Communitate Civitatis prædictæ venerunt modo hic, & dare conceſſerunt Domino Regi MM libras, pro habenda perdonacione de Viceſima bonorum omnium communitatis antedictæ. Et conceſſum eſt quod ſolvant &c ut ſupra. Poſtea in Termino Paſchæ ſolverunt Mille marcas per j talliam. Item ſolverunt eodem Termino Paſchæ MCC xlix l, xv s viij d, per ſex tallias. Et debent quater xx, iij l, xj s. Poſtea præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus, quod fieri faciant &c debitum prædictum; ſicut continetur in Rotulo brevium de anno primo termino. S. Hilarij. *Mich. Communia* 34, & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *a.* Parte 1.

(*u*) De Finibus capiendis pro xij^{a} Regi conceſſa; Oxon. *The like in other Counties.* T. Theſaurario xvij die Julij. *Trin. Commiſſiones* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*w*) Baronibus pro Hominibus de Sevenhampton. Edward par la grace de Deu &c. Moſtre nous ont les poures gentz de la vile de Sevenhamton qe fuſt a la Conteſſe de Albemarle, qe Nicholas de Perſhette noſtre bailif de meiſmes le lieu lour demande cheſcun an, outre lour certeine rente, quatre Livres, par acheiſon de ce qe meiſmes les gentz aucuns temps de lour bone volunte donerent a la dite Conteſſe, par ſa requeſte, quatre livres pur faire ſun filz Chevaler, & puiz par une autre requeſte de meiſme la Conteſſe li donerent vint ſolz tantſolement; & ſour ce le dit Nicholas les greve & deſtreine en tieu manere, & a ſi grant damage de eus, qe ſi il les paaſſent en noun de rente, & feiſſent les autres ſerviſes quil lour demande, il navereient poer a vivre ſouz nous: *By this writ the Barons are ordered to relieve the ſaid Tenants.* Done ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Jeddeworth, le ſecond jour de Octobre lan de noſtre regne xxvj. *Mich. Communia* 26, & 27. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Monſtravit Regi Johannes le Fraunceys Baro de Scaccario, quod cum Dominus Rex non caperet niſi xx s de integro feodo Militis, de Auxilio ad primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, Radulfus filius Radulfi filij Nicholai injuſte exigit ab eo xxx s ad primogenitam filiam ſuam maritandam, pro duabus partibus feodi unius Militis, & averia ſua cepit & adhuc detinet, Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Buk. & Bed., quod venire faciat coram Baronibus &c. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*y*) Rex &c. Omnibus Militibus & libere ſoner by the *Scots* whilſt he was in the Kings Service in the Field, had the Kings Letters directed to all his Tenants, requeſting them to pay a reaſonable Aid (it is called alſo a Subſidy) for his Ranſom, according to their Ability and the Quantity of their reſpective Tenures; To which (ſaith the Record) they were bounden, as well by Natural Equity, as by the Duty of their Fealty (z). In theſe caſes, it is, I think, to be underſtood, that a Private Lord could not demand more money for Aid (ſuppoſe, par file marier, &c) of his Tenants, than the King demanded of His upon the like occaſion; as ſeems to be admitted above in the caſe of *John le Frauncels* Tenant in chivalry to *Ralf Fitz-Ralf*.

Inferiour Lords had alſo of their Tenants, upon occaſion, ſome other Aids hereafter mentioned: to wit, Aid to enable him to pay the Fine for his Relief or Seiſin of his Inheritance, or other Fine made with the King; And Aid to enable him to pay his debts. The Sheriffs of the Counties of *Huntendon*, *Lincoln*, and *Northampton* were commanded by Writ of the Great Seal, to diſtrein all the Free tenants of the Abbot of *Peterburgh* in their Bailywicks, to render to the Abbot a Reaſonable Aid to enable him to pay to the King a Fine of Lx marks (a). *Iſabell de Bolebec* Fined in CCC marks and iij palfreys, That ſhe might not be Diſtrained to Marry, And that if ſhe would Marry, it ſhould be with the Kings aſſent *&c*; And that ſhe might have a Reaſonable Aid of all her Knights and Free Tenants, to enable her to Pay This Fine (b). *Robert de Mortimer* gave the King a Palfrey, That he might have a Reaſonable Aid [of his Tenants] (c). *William de Molbrai* was impleaded by *William de Stutevill* for certain Lands. Upon ſome occaſion relating to

That

---

tenentibus R. Conſtabularij Ceſtriæ, tam de Feodo quam de Wardis &c. Mandamus vobis firmiter præcipientes, quatinus efficax Auxilium faciatis eidem Conſtabulario Domino veſtro ad Redemptionem ſuam. Ita quod inde vobis grates ſcire debeamus. T. G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ apud Wintoniam iij die Maij. Idem habet duo alia paria Literarum ſub eadem forma. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 1.

(z) Rex univerſis & Singulis Tenentibus Johannis de Britannia Comitis Richemundiæ Conſanguinei noſtri Cariſſimi, Salutem. Recolentes non ſine cordis amaritudine, qualiter præfatus Conſanguineus noſter, dum noſtris obſequijs intendebat, per inopinatum & repentinum Scotorum Inimicorum & Rebellium noſtrorum aggreſſum, captus extitit & ad partes Scotiæ ductus per eoſdem, & adhuc penes ipſos eſt detentus, nec ab eorum manibus ſine magna & intolerabili redemptione poterit deliberari; de ipſius anguſtijs eo fortius moleſtamur, quo noſtris affectibus intimius conjungitur, & ipſius fidelitatis & induſtriæ ſemper in noſtris agendis evidentius probavimus puritatem; & quia ad deliberationem dicti Domini veſtri a manibus dictorum Inimicorum, tam naturali æquitate, quam ex fidelitatis veſtræ debito, manus extendere tenemini adjutrices: Vos & quemlibet veſtrum rogamus & requirimus ex affectu, quatinus unuſquiſq; veſtrum juxta facultates ſuas, & quantitatem tenuræ ſuæ, pro redemptione dicti Domini veſtri, tale & tantum Subſidium ſtudeat miniſtare, ut idem Dominus veſter, veſtro auxilio mediante, a dictorum Inimicorum manibus celeriter deliberari valeat; de quo veſtram poſſimus benivolentiam & fidelitatem erga dictum Dominum veſtrum ex merito commendare, & vobis etiam grates referre debeamus; & ut idem Dominus veſter, cum redierit, veſtris profectibus, ob inpenſum ſibi a vobis in tanto neceſſitatis articulo præſidium, ſpecialiter aſtringatur. Teſte Rege apud Grenhou, primo die Septembris. per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 17. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 15.

(a) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Huntindoniæ, & Vicecomiti Lincolniæ & Vicecomiti Norhamtoniæ, quod juſticient omnes libere tenentes Abbatis de Burgo in balliva eorum, quod faciant eidem Abbati rationabile auxilium, ad acquietandum ſe verſus Dominum Regem de fine Lx marcarum quem fecit cum Domino Rege. *Cl.* 7. *J. m.* 2.

(b) Yſabella de Bolebec debet CCC marcas & iij palefridos, Ne diſtringatur ad ſe maritandam; & ſi ſe maritare voluerit, hoc fiat per aſſenſum Regis; & ut Rex warantizet eam verſus omnes Dominos ſuos, ne aliquis eorum ipſam diſtringere poſſit ad ſe maritandam; & pro habendo hoc quod aretro eſt de rationabili parte ſua quæ eam contingit verſus Sororem ſuam, ſicut illud habere debet: Et pro habendo rationabili Auxilio de omnibus Militibus & libere tenentibus ſuis ad Finem iſtum acquietandum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Deveneſcira, tit. Nova Oblata.*

(c) Robertus de Mortuo mari r c de j palefrido, Pro habendo rationabili Auxilio. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(d) Abbates

That Plea, *William de Molbrai* made a Fine to the King; and demanded of his Tenants the Abbots of *Fountance*, *Rivalle*, and *Byland* an Aid to enable him to pay That Fine. The Abbots indeed inſiſted, that they were not obliged to yield ſuch an *Aid* to *William de Molbrai*, and gave the King a Fine of C *l*, to have the Judgment of the Kings Court, whether they were obliged or not (*d*). *H.* Biſhop of *Lincoln* Fined to the King in C and x *l*, That he might be Quit of ſending Knights to the Kings Army againſt Earl *Richard Mareſchall*, And might have his Eſcuage of That Army for the Knights fees which he held of the King *in Capite*; ſo that if the King pardoned [or remitted] any of That Eſcuage, So much was to be Allowed to the Biſhop in this Fine; And if Eſcuage for That Army did not Run, the Biſhop was to have the Kings Letters directed to the Sheriff, to raiſe him a Reaſonable Aid upon the ſaid Fees to enable him to pay the ſaid Fine (*e*). *John* Earl of *Warwick* had the Kings Letters Patent directed to his Knights, Freemen, and other Tenants, requeſting them to yield him a competent Aid for the Diſcharge of his Debts (*f*). The Priour of *Lewes* had the Kings Letters to his Tenants, for a Reaſonable Aid towards diſcharging his (the Priours) Debts (*g*). The like Letters were obtained by *Hugh de Ver* Earl of *Oxford*, by the Counteſs of *Ou*, the Abbat of *Walden*, and *Fulk Baſſet* Provoſt of *Beverley* (*h*). It may be noted, that theſe are only Letters of Requeſt. For tis provided by the Great Charter of K. *John*, That the King ſhould not for the future grant [abſolutely] to any one Leave to take an Aid of his Free men, ſave in the Three caſes, *viz.* To Ranſome his Body, To make his Eldeſt ſon a Knight, And to Marry his Eldeſt daughter Once; And that in Thoſe caſes it ſhould be a Reaſonable Aid (*i*). Again. *Nicolas de Freinbaud* Committee of the Biſhoprick of *Ely* during the Vacancy, rendred an accompt, as of other Iſſues of the Temporalities, ſo of certain *Aids*: particularly, he anſwered xx marks the Aid of Frank tenants of the Town of *Ely*, xx marks the Aid of Frank tenants of *Wycheford* Hundred, vj *l* and odd the Aid of Frank tenants

---

(*d*) Abbates de Fontibus & Rivalle & Bieland r c de C l, pro habenda conſideratione Curiæ Regis, utrum debeant auxilium facere Willelmo de Molbrai, ad acquietandum eum verſus Regem de fine quem fecit cum Rege quando inplacitatus fuit per Willelmum de Stutevill de terris quas adverſus eum clamavit: In Theſauro nichil; Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua C l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwicſcira.*

(*e*) H. Lincolnienſis Epiſcopus r c de C & x l de fine, Ut ſit quietus de Militibus mittendis ad exercitum Regis contra R. Comitem Mareſcallum; Et pro habendo ſcutagio ſuo ejuſdem exercitus de feodis Militum quæ de Rege tenet in Capite; ita quod ſi Rex aliquid de Scutagio illo perdonaverit, allocabitur ei in fine prædicto; Et ſi Scutagium inde non currat, idem Epiſcopus habebit Literas Vicecomiti directas, de habendo rationabili Auxilio de prædictis feodis ad finem illum adquietandum. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 3. *Lincolnia.*

(*f*) Rex Militibus, liberis hominibus, & omnibus alijs tenentibus de Johanne de Pleſſ. Comite Warwici ſalutem. Cum prædictus Comes gravibus & inmoderatis ſumptibus & varijs anxietatibus corporis fatigatus exiſtat occaſione ſervicij noſtri in Waſconia, ubi laudabiliter & ſtrenue ſe gerebat, & inſuper nobis perſolvere debeat in brevi pro omnibus feodis ſuis Auxilium nobis debitum ad Primogenitum filium noſtrum Militem faciendum, quod quidem Auxilium ad Militiam filij ſui ei impendere non tenemini, unde gravius oneratur: Vos omnes & ſingulos affectuoſe requirimus & rogamus, quatinus præfato Comiti competens præbere velitis Auxilium ad ipſius debita relevanda, prout honori veſtro & neceſſitati ſuæ melius videritis convenire; Tantum pro hac petitione noſtra facientes, quod vobis favorem & gratiam propter hoc debeamus liberalius impertiri temporibus opportunis. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. vji die Januarij. *Pat.* 39. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(*g*) Prior Lewenſis habet Literas Directas Hominibus ſuis, de rationabili auxilio ad debita ſua acquietanda. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(*h*) Hugo de Ver Comes Oxoniæ habet Literas directas Militibus & liberis hominibus ſuis deprecatorias, de Auxilio ad debita ſua acquietanda. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

The like for the Counteſs of Ou, *and the Abbat of* Waleden. *Ib. m.* 16.

The like for Fulk Baſſet. *Ib. m.* 9.

(*i*) Nos non concedemus de cætero alicui, quod capiat Auxilium de liberis hominibus ſuis, niſi ad corpus ſuum redimendum, & ad faciendum primogenitum filium ſuum Militem, & primogenitam filiam ſuam ſemel maritandam; & ad hæc non fiat niſi rationabile Auxilium. *Ex Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 20. *apud Brad. Hiſt. Angl. in Append. p.* 132. & *ap. Tyr. Hiſt. Angl. in App. p.* 11.

(*k*) Com-tenants of the Town of *Wiſebech*, And CCxv *l* viij *s* the *Donum* or Acknowledgment of the Villans belonging to the Manours of the Biſhoprick (*k*). But of theſe Aids to Private Lords it is not my buſineſs to treat at large.

(*k*) Compotus Nicholai Freinbaud de exitibus Epiſcopatus Elienſis, vacantis per mortem J. de Kyrkeby nuper Epiſcopi ejuſdem loci, a quarto die Aprilis anno xviij, uſq; xxx diem Maij anno eodem, antequam Rex reſtitueret temporalia Epiſcopatus prædicti Magiſtro Willelmo de Luda Decano S. Martini Mangni Londoniæ, in Epiſcopum Elienſem electo, per Literas Regis patentes quæ reſident in forulo Mareſcalli: Idem reddit compotum de Cix l v d, de redditu aſſiſo ——. Et de vij l xvj s viij d ob. de certis conſuetudinibus de Wydepunt Arundineti, Wardſilver, Somerlode, Hedernweth, Coupenn, Foddircorn, & Wynſelver, per idem tempus, in quibuſdam Manerijs Epiſcopatus ejuſdem; Et de xx marcis de Auxilio libere tenentium de villa de Ely per idem tempus; Et de xx marcis, de Auxilio libere tenentium in Hundredo de Wycheford; Et de vj l x s xj d ob. q., de Auxilio libere tenentium de villa de Wyſebech, per idem tempus: Et de CCxv l viij s de recognitione villanorum in Manerijs Epiſcopatus, per idem tempus: Et de Liij l iiij s viij d ob. de placitis & perquiſitis Curiarum, per idem tempus. *Mag. Rot. 18. E. 1. Rot. 1. a. m. 2. in Rot. Compotorum.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XVI.

Of the REVENUE *ariſing by* SCUTAGE *or* ESCUAGE.

I, II. *Eſcuage-money aroſe out of Fees holden of the King* in Capite.
III. *Some Serjeanties paid it.*
IV. *It was in lieu of Perſonal or Actual Service in the Kings army.*
V. *If Barons or Knights holding* in Capite *did not Do Perſonal ſervice, they ſent Knights in their ſtead, or made Fine* Ne tranſfretent, *&c. according to the Quantity of their Fees.*
VI. *And then they were acquitted of their Eſcuage for ſuch Fees. Of the writs of Acquittal uſual in ſuch caſe.*
VII. *Eſcuage was not chargeable on Lands holden either in Frankalmoigne or Socage.*
VIII. *The Kings Tenants* in Capite *by Knights ſervice had Eſcuage of their Tenants by Knights ſervice of the Fees for which they paid Eſcuage to the King.*
IX. *How That Eſcuage was collected.*

CHAP. XVI.

ESCUAGE or Scutage was a Duty or Service ariſing out of Baronies and Knights Fees. It denoted *Servicium ſcuti*, the Service of the Shield: And was wont to be rendred thus, to wit, For every Knights Fee the Service of one Knight, for every Half a Fee the Service of Half a Knight, and ſo in proportion. Baronies were charged with eſcuage after the like manner; to wit, according to the number of the Knights Fees (whether they were More or Fewer) whereof the Barony by its original enfeoffment did conſiſt. This Service of Scutage was performed two ways, Either Perſonally in the Kings Army (of which, it is not my buſineſs here to treat), or elſe by Pecuniary commutation. All theſe particulars will be exemplified in this Chapter. It is true, that the word *Scutagium*, when uſed in an extenſive ſenſe, did anciently ſignify any Payment aſſeſſed upon Knights Fees, whether ſuch Payment was for the Kings Army or not. Thus the *Aid* ariſing out of Knights Fees for Ranſoming K. *Richard* I, is called *Scutagium ad redemptionem Regis*; and other *Aids* ſet upon Knights Fees were alſo ſometimes called Scutages. But in regard Scutage or Eſcuage, in the moſt uſual acceptation of it, ſignified the Payment or Service rendred for or in reſpect of the Army, in this Chapter I conſtantly uſe it in That ſenſe. Scutage therefore or Eſcuage was a Duty ariſing out of Baronies and Knights Fees, for Service in the Kings Army. It was wont to be rendred to the King out of all Fees holden of Him immediately, either *ut de Corona*, or of his Honours and Eſcheats, or of his Wardſhips and Purchaces. The ancient way of Charging or Anſwering it, was, So much *De Scutagio Walliæ*, &c; or *pro Militibus*, for his Knights fees; or *de Exercitu Walliæ* &c (*a*).

These

(*a*) *A Learned Chief Juſtice, of great reputation in the Common Law of* England, *ſpeaks of Eſcuage as if it was a Tenure. But I ſuppoſe it will appear by the Records cited in this Chapter, that Eſcuage was not properly a Tenure, but rather a Duty or Service incident to Tenure by Chivalry. His words are theſe.* "Every "tenure by Eſcuage (ſaith he) is a tenure by "Knights ſervice: but every tenant that "holdeth by Knights ſervice, holdeth not "by Eſcuage, as ſhall be ſaid hereafter. *Cok. Comment. on Litt. fol.* 69. *a.* "It is to "be obſerved, that he that holdeth by "Caſtlegard or Cornage, holdeth by "Knights ſervice, and yet he ſhall pay no "Eſcuage, becauſe he holdeth not to go "with the King to war. *Cok. Comm. ib. fol.* 69. *b.*

But

Theſe Eſcuages *pro exercitu* were wont to be paid to the King by his Tenants *in Capite* by Knight-ſervice. *Tenant in Capite* ſignifies *Immediate Tenant* (b). The Phraſe *in Capite* was commonly uſed in That ſenſe. For example. *Alexander de Budicumbe* ſold certain Land to *Thomas Fitz-William.* And ſeiſin thereof was given to *Thomas* by *Hawiſe de Gurney* Lady of the Fee *per ramum arboris,* To hold of her *in Capite* by the ſame ſervice that *Alexander* Did to her, namely

---

But, I preſume, this matter will be eaſily ſettled; if we recollect, that when a Military tenant Did actual Service, whether in an Army or in a Caſtle, Then he paid no Eſcuage.

Sire Thomas Littleton *the famous Authour of the Treatiſe concerning Tenures and Eſtates (upon which Treatiſe* Sir Edward Coke *wrote his Commentary) ſaith,* "Tiel tenant que "tient ſa terre per Eſcuage, tient per ſer-"vice de Chivaler. *Litt. Ten. L.* 2. *c.* 3. *ſect.* 95. *Here, by,* tient ſa terre per Eſcuage, *we are to underſtand,* per le Service de Eſcuage; *as if he had ſaid,* He that yieldeth Eſcuage, holdeth by Knight-ſervice; for Eſcuage is an incident to Knight-ſervice.

(*b*) *It is wonderful to ſee how much the notion of Tenancy* in Capite, *which is in it ſelf Plain and Simple, hath been obſcured and perplexed by writers. Within the memory of man there have been eager diſputes about the Tenants* in Capite. *By what I have read of the controverſy, I cannot perceive, that it was ever agreed amongſt the Diſputants, What Tenancy* in Capite *was; or that they had a diſtinct notion of it. There is another thing to be here remembred, which may juſtly ſeem ſtrange. I muſt ſpeak of it with great ſubmiſſion. In the Twelfth year of K.* Charles II (*cap.* 24.) *a Statute was made, entituled,* An Act for the taking-away of Tenures in Capite and by Knights ſervice and Purveyance &c. *It was intended, by That Statute, to take-away and aboliſh* Tenure by Knight-ſervice *whether of the King or of a Subject, with the fruits and appendages thereof,* viz. *Wardſhip, Mariage, Relief, Eſcuage* &c; *and to take away Wardſhip, Mariage, Relief, Eſcuage, and other* Feodal *profits or Services incident either to Tenure by* Barony *or by* Serjeanty. *But there are ſome Clauſes in That Statute relating to Tenures, which, if I do not miſtake, are worded in terms ſo complex and indiſtinct, that like a Two-edged Sword they cut Both ways. Upon which matters it is not behoveful to enlarge in this place. In general, as to the nature of Tenancy* in Capite, *one may preſume to ſay, It has not been ſufficiently cleared by the Common-Lawyers, or even the Antiquaries of our Nation.* Sir Edward Coke *has no luck in the explication he gives of it, in his Firſt* Inſtitutes, *p.* 108. *a. Nor is his opinion in the Caſe needful to be recited here.* Mr. Selden *ſpeaks as if he thought a* Baron *and a* Tenant in Capite *was all-one;* Nor. & Spicil. in Eadm. *p.* 168. *Et* Tit. Hon. *p.* 575. *And Sir* H. Spelman *ſaith, that in the time of K.* Henry II, *every tenure* in Capite *was accounted a tenure by* Barony; *Gloſſar. ad vocem,* Baro, *p.* 72. *col.* 2. *In this Caſe both* Mr. Selden *and Sir* H. Spelman, *although in part they are not far from the truth,* have fallen *ſhort of giving a clear and juſt explication: I think it may be rightly ſaid, that in the ancient times (ſuppoſe about the time of K.* Henry II) *moſt of the Tenants holding of the King* in Capite *were Real or Reputed Barons; not barely becauſe they held of the King* in Capite, *but partly for That reaſon, and chiefly becauſe they held of Him Large Seigneuries. And there was, as I take it, ſo great a likeneſs between a Baron and one of the Kings Tenants* in Capite *who held a Large Seigneurie, that in the reign of K.* Henry II, *they made little or no difference between them. There was alſo another thing which made Tenancy by* Barony *and Tenancy of the King* in Capite *by Knight-Service ſo like the one to the other; And That was, the indetermined quantity or number of Knights Fees neceſſary to compoſe a* Barony. *For whereas ſome Baronies or Honours were exceſſive Large, conſiſting of a very great number of Fees: Others again were ſo ſmall, that by the Quantity of them or the number of the Fees whereof they conſiſted, they could not be known to be* Baronies. *In ſumm. Every* Baron, *properly ſo called, was a* Tenant in Capite: *but every* Tenant in Capite *was not, by reaſon of his Tenure* in Capite, *a* Baron *or a* Reputed Baron. *From the Reign of* K. Henry III, *downwards to the ſucceedeng times, the Tenants* in Capite *became very numerous. So that it ſometimes happned, that a man was the Kings* Tenant in Capite *of a Half, or a Quarter, or a Tenth part of a Knights Fee. Which Small Tenancies* in Capite *were far different from Baronies. Again; if a man held of the King* in Capite *by ſome other Tenure than Barony or Chivalry; ſuch perſon although he was a Tenant* in Capite, *was by no means a Baron.*

Men ſeem to have been led into their confuſed way of ſpeaking upon this ſubject by ſuppoſing Tenure in in Capite *to have been a diſtinct kind of Tenure, in like manner as Tenure by Knights Service, Socage, and others were. Which ſuppoſition is fallacious and untrue. For Tenure* in Capite *was ſo far from being a diſtinct ſort of Tenure by it ſelf, that it might be predicated, of the ſeveral other Tenures;* that *is to ſay, a man might hold of the King* in Capite, *either by Barony, or by Knights Service, or by Serjanty, or by Socage, or by Fee-ferm. And if* it namely by the ſervice of the Fifth part of a Knights fee (*c*). Whereas certain Bailiffs of Free Hundreds in *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* did not make due Returns to the Sheriff of thoſe Counties, the King commanded the Sheriff to Enter into thoſe Hundreds and Diſtrain *in Capite* (that is immediately, without making any Precept to the Bailiffs) (*d*). It is ſaid of one *John Craft*, that he was not *Ballivus noſter in Capite*; that is, he was not put into his Bailywick by the King *ſine medio* [but by another perſon who had the ſame Bailywick from the King] (*e*). *Robert Bracy* alleged by his Petition exhibited to the King, that he did not hold of the Biſhop of *Worceſter in Capite*, but that he held of *William de Bracy*, and *William de Bracy* of *William de Beauchamp*, and *William de Beauchamp* of the Biſhop *in Capite* (*f*). *Roger de Caleſton* held [the land of] *Caleſton* of the King *in Capite* by Socage, rendring yearly Lviij *s* iiij *d* (*g*). *John de London* accompted to the King for the iſſues of certain Land which was *John de Lambrokes*, who held *in Capite* of *Euſtace de Durvile* who held *in Capite* of the King; the Lands of which ſaid *John* were eſcheated to the King by reaſon of Felony committed by *Euſtace* for which he was afterwards hanged. *John de London* accompted alſo to the Crown, for the iſſues of certain Manours which were *Robert de Beauchamps* who held of the King *in Capite* by Barony; And for the Cuſtomary Aid of certain Manours, which were lately *Mabel Rivels*, who held *in Capite* of the King by Barony; And for the Aid of the Villains in *Timeresberwe*, which was lately the Land of *Henry de Waddone*, who held of the King *in Capite*; And for the iſſues of the Abbey of *Muchelney*, which was alſo holden of the King *in Capite* (*h*). *Robert de Tudenham*, and *Eve* his wife Tenant of the Manour of *Ereſwell*

---

it be ſaid that a man held of the King in Capite, *without mentioning expreſly by What ſervice, it is to be underſtood, that he held of the King immediately, in oppoſition to his holding immediately of another: And That phraſe was uſed in ſuch caſe, when the Service was not in queſtion, but the Tenure only, to wit, whether it was mediate or immediate. But the fallacious ſuppoſition above mentioned had entred into the minds of men long before the reign of* K. Charles II. *For example.* Q. Eliſabeth *by her Letters Patent dated at* Weſtminſter *the 19th day of* November *in the 42 year of her reign, granted to* Richard Ryves *and* John Burges *Gentlemen, the Manour or Lordſhip of* Borſcombe *in* Wiltſhire, *and divers other lands, in Fee ſimple. The Tenure was reſerved in theſe words:* Tenendum de nobis hæredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris, ut de Manerio noſtro de Eſtgreenewich in Comitatu noſtro Kanciæ per fidelitatem tantum, in libero & communi ſocagio, & non in Capite, nec per ſervitium militare, pro omnibus alijs redditibus, ſervicijs, &c; *Ex.* 8. *parte Orig.* 42. *Eliz. Rot.* 1. *The ſame Queen by Letters Patent dated the 14th day of March in the ſame 42 year, granted to* Sir John Spencer *in fee ſimple, the Scite of the Prioury of* Tortington *in* Suſſex &c, Tenendum de nobis *&c, in the ſame words as above in the Grant to* Ryves; *Ib: Rot.* 10. *And many other Letters Patent, made in the reign of That Queen and afterwards, are of the ſame tenour. Whereas the latter words,* & non in Capite, *are (with great ſubmiſſion) repugnant to the former,* Tenendum de nobis. *And therefore the Tenure (if any) reſerved to the Crown by theſe Patents, was in truth, Tenure* in Capite *by Socage.*

(*c*) Ad tenendum in Capite de me & de meis hæredibus ſibi & ſuis hæredibus. *Form. Anglic. Nu.* C. *Several Manours and lands were holden* in Capite *of the Biſhop of* Durham; —— quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite. *Ib. Nu.* DLxxxvii. *And* Anſelm *Viſcount* de Roan *was to hold land* in Capite *of the Biſhop of* Wincheſter, *Hic ante, Cap.* 13. *ſect.* 11. *ad ann.* 5. *Steph.*

(*d*) Vicecomes habet diem ad reddendum arreragia ſua in octabis S. Illarij. Et præceptum eſt ei, quod ſi Ballivi Liberorum Hundredorum in Balliva ſua non reſpondeant ad returnum ſuum, intret in Hundreda & diſtringat in Capite. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. in imo. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*e*) *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. Vid. Cap.* XXIII. *Sect.* 3. Oxonia. —— Et quia.

(*f*) *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a. Vid. Cap. XV. ſect.* 7. Wygornia. Monſtravit.

(*g*) Rogerus de Caleſton qui tenet in Capite de Rege Kaleſton per Sokagium, reddendo per annum Lviij s iiij d, fecit finem cum Rege per L s pro Relevio ſuo, & debuit feciſſe finem pro Lviij s iiij d. Et ideo præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat eum pro viij s iiij d Regi reddendis; ita quod habeat denarios ſuper arreragia ſua; & debent illi viij s iiij d poni in Magno Rotulo. *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *ad finem Compoti de Wilteſ. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*h*) Idem [Johannes de Londonia] r c de iiij l vij s, de exitibus unius virgatæ terræ quæ fuit Johannis de Lambrok in hoc Comitatu, qui tenuit in Capite de Euſtacio de Durvile qui de Rege tenuit in Capite; Cujus

CHAP. XVI.

Ereſwell in *Suffolk*, were attached to anſwer in the Exchequer, touching That Manour. *John de Ereſwell*, who followed for the King, declared againſt them, ſetting forth that the ſaid Manour was holden of the King *in Capite* as of the Honour of *Boloigne*; and to prove That, he ſhewed, it was holden *in Capite* of the King by ſeveral perſons in a continued courſe of Deſcent: Which perſons reſpectively Did homage to the King, paid him Relief, and died in his Homage; and that at length, it came to the ſaid *Eve* by enfeoffment in Frankmarriage, which was made *ad tenendum in Capite de Rege*: Wherefore he ſaith, that the ſaid Manour is ſtill holden of the King *immediately* (*i*). *Richard de Okbeare* brother and heir of *Roger de Okbeare* held the Fourth part of the Manour of *Rillaton* in *Cornwall* of the King *in Capite*, as of the Earldom (or County) of *Cornwall* then being in the Kings hands, by the ſervices hereunder mentioned; and paid his Relief for the ſame (*k*).

Alexander

---

jus terræ & tenementa fuerunt eſchaeta Regis, per feloniam quam idem Euſtacius commiſit, pro qua poſtea fuit ſuſpenſus; a feſto S. Georgij anno xxxiiij, uſq; xiiij diem Februarij anno xxxvj°, antequam liberaret eandem terram Rogero de Lambrok filio & hæredi prædicti Johannis, per breve E. Abbatis de Perſhore tunc Capitalis Eſchaetoris Regis citra Trentam. Et de xvj l vij s vj d, de redditu aſſiſo in Manerijs de Stok, Merſton, Schepton, & Hacche, quæ fuerunt Roberti de Bello Campo qui de Rege tenuit in Capite per Baroniam viz. *from ſuch a time, to ſuch a time* anno eodem, antequam liberaret eaſdem terras Roberto filio & hæredi prædicti Roberti, per breve prædicti Abbatis; Et de Lxvj s viij d de Auxilio Cuſtumar[io] in Manerijs de Stok, Swell, & Peret, quæ fuerunt Mabiliæ Rivel quæ de Rege tenuit in Capite per Baroniam ——; Et de Lx s de Auxilio Villanorum in Timeresberwe quod fuit Henrici de Waddone qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, a die Veneris &c; Et de xxxiij l vij s x d, de exitibus Abbatiæ de Mucheleneye quæ de Rege tenetur in Capite, a die Jovis proxima ante Nativitatem S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xxxvj, uſq; tercium diem Julij anno eodem, antequam liberaret eandem Abbaciam cum terris & tenementis ad eam pertinentibus, Fratri Johanni de Barnevile electo in Abbatem ejuſdem Domus, per breve Regis — . *Mag. Rot. 6. E. 1. in Rot. Compotorum Rot. ult. m. 1. b.*

(*i*) Suffolcia. De Roberto de Tudenham & Eva uxore ejus attachiatis. —— Et præfatus Johannes [de Ereſwell qui ſequitur pro Rege] pro Rege dicit, quod prædictum Manerium [de Ereſwell] teneri debet de Rege in Capite ut de Honore Bononiæ, & non de alio. Dicit enim, quod quidam Radulphus de Rouceſtre ſenior tenuit prædictum Manerium in Capite de Domino H. quondam Rege Angliæ Patre Regis nunc, ut de Honore prædicto, per ſervicium duorum feodorum Militum, & obijt in Homagio ejuſdem Regis H. de eodem Manerio, antequam ſupradicta Concordia facta eſſet inde in Curia ipſius Regis H; Cui quidem Radulpho ſucceſſit quidam Willelmus de Rouceſtre filius & hæres &c; & homagium inde fecit eidem Regi, & ſolvit inde relevium &c tanquam pro duobus feodis &c; & quod defuncto ipſo Willelmo, cum hæredem de copore ſuo legitime procreatum non relinqueret, ſucceſſit illi Petrus de Rouceſtre frater & hæres &c, & homagium Regi fecit pro eodem Manerio, & Solvit relevium &c; & obijt in homagio Regis de eodem Manerio; Et eidem Petro ſucceſſit Henricus de Rouceſtre filius & hæres &c; & obijt in homagio Regis de eodem Manerio; Et poſt mortem ipſius Henrici, quidam Radulphus filius & hæres ejuſdem Henrici tunc fuit infra ætatem, & ratione minoris ætatis ejuſdem Radulphi filij Henrici, Rex habuit Cuſtodiam ejuſdem Manerij uſq; ad legitimam ætatem ipſius Radulphi, ſimul cum Maritagio ipſius Radulphi &c; Et poſtquam idem Radulphus ad plenam ætatem ſuam pervenit, fecit Regi homagium pro eodem Manerio & ſeiſinam inde habuit &c; & inde poſtmodum feoffavit 'quemdam Hamonem Pecche, tenendum de Rege &c; qui quidem Hamo poſtea refeoffavit ipſum Radulphum, & Evam uxorem ejus neptem ipſius Hamonis, in liberum Maritagium de eodem Manerio, tenendum in Capite de Rege &c; & idem Radulphus obijt in homagio Regis inde &c; & dicta Eva modo uxor dicti Roberti de Tudenham tenet adhuc idem Manerium, & continue illud tenuit hucuſq; per dictum feoffamentum prædicti Hamonis, abſq; ulla mutatione ſtatus quem ipſa in eodem Manerio habuit per idem feoffamentum &c. Unde dicit pro Rege, quod idem Manerium immediate de Rege adhuc tenetur. —— &c. *Hilarij Recorda 1. E. 2. Rot. 41. a.*

(*k*) Cornubia. Ricardus de Okbeare frater & hæres Rogeri de Okbeare dat Domini Regi xij s vj d, de relevio ſuo de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ dictus Rogerus tenuit de Rege in Capite die quo obijt, & pro quibus dictus Ricardus fecit Regi fidelitatem, ſicut continetur in Originalibus de anno octavo Regis nunc, videlicet de quarta parte Manerij de Rillaton, quam

dictus

Alexander de Swereford, whilſt he reſided at the Exchequer, collected out of the *Rotuli Annales* or Great Rolls of the *Pipe*, many Memorials concerning the Scutages which were aſſeſſed in the Reigns of KKK. *Henry* II, *Richard* I, and *John*, and untill the 15th year of the Reign of K. *Henry* III. Theſe he hath put-together in the *Red Book*. He could not, it ſeems, give an account of any Scutages more Ancient than the Reign of K. *Henry* II. “ For he had not ſeen “ or heard, that any Scutages were aſſeſſed in the time of K. *Henry* I (*l*). I ſuppoſe he means, that none were mentioned in thoſe Few Annual Rolls of That Kings time which Then remained. In truth, tis more than probable that there were Scutages aſſeſſed in the Reign of K. *Henry* I; although the Annual Rolls of His Reign are Loſt. For That King in his Writ (hereunder cited) directed to *William* Conſtable of *Cheſter*, commanded, that the Abbot and Monks of *Weſtminſter* ſhould hold their Land of *Periton* Free from *Scutage* and all other ſecular preſtations (*m*). But *Alexander* goes on. “ The Firſt “ Scutage (ſaith he), as far as I can collect out of the Annual Rolls, was “ aſſeſſed in the Second year of the Reign of K. *Henry Fitz-Empreſs*. It was “ for the Army of *Wales*: And was aſſeſſed only upon thoſe Prelates who “ were bound to Military Services. The Quota of it was xx *s* for each “ Knights Fee (*n*). Several of theſe Scutages are mentioned in the Citations out of This Great Roll, which may be ſeen under the title, *Danegeld* (*o*). “ The “ Second Scutage, ſaith he, of That King was aſſeſſed for the ſame Army of “ *Wales*, as you may find in the Great Roll of the Fifth year of his Reign. “ It was Two marks for each Knights fee; And was aſſeſſed not only upon “ Prelates, but alſo upon other perſons and their Knights, who held of the “ King *in Capite*, according to the number of their Fees It was aſſeſſed “ likewiſe upon the reſt of the Knights of each County in Common. And “ This Scutage is entituled, *De Dono*: For this reaſon as I conceive (ſaith he), “ Becauſe not only the Prelates who were bound to Military Services, but “ others alſo, as ſuppoſe the Abbots of *Batell* and *Shrewsbury* &c did at That “ time give an *Aid*. And note, that in this caſe the *Donum* of the Prelates “ makes a ſumm of money anſwerable to the number of the Fees which they “ held of the King *in Capite*; counting Two marks for every Knights fee. “ And the *Donum* of the Knights of each Prelate was according to the ſame “ proportion, to wit, Two marks *per* Knights fee. For example. The Abbot “ of St. *Auſtin* at *Canterbury* who held of the King xv Fees, yielded Cxlvj *l* “ and a mark *de Dono*: The Abbots Knights xx *l de Dono*. Which ſumm [xx *l*] “ plainly agrees with the number of the Fees, at two marks *per* Fee. Again; “ the

---

dictus Rogerus tenuit de Rege in Capite, ut de Comitatu Cornubiæ in manu Regis exiſtente, per ſervicium duorum ſolidorum per annum, & per ſervicium faciendi ſectam ad Curiam de Rillaton de menſe in menſem, & inveniendi unum hominem quolibet quarto anno ad intendendum Ballivo dicti Manerij ad levanda debita de placitis & perquiſitis Curiarum, ſicut prædictus Ricardus recognovit. Sed dicit prædictus Ricardus, quod Ricardus de Polhampton nuper ſeneſcallus Cornubiæ levavit dictos xij *s* vj d de Relevio &c. *And ſo it was found in* Richard de Polhamptons *account* de exitibus ſeneſcalciæ prædictæ de anno viij°. *Paſ. Fines &c. 9. E. 2. Rot. 113. b.*

(*l*) Temporibus enim Regis Henrici primi, licet ejuſdem paucos inſpexerim Annales, nec inſpexi vel audivi fuiſſe Scutagia aſſiſa. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xlvij. a. col. 2.*

(*m*) H. Rex Anglorum, Willelmo Conſtabulario de Ceſtria ſalutem. Præcipio quod Abbas de Weſtmonaſterio & Monachi teneant terram ſuam de Peritona, quam Pater tuus pro anima uxoris ſuæ Eccleſiæ dedit in Elemoſinam, ita bene & honorifice, & libere & juſte, & quiete de Scutagio & omnibus ſecularibus conſuetudinibus, ſicut pater tuus primitus ipſi Eccleſiæ dedit & conceſſit, & ſicut ipſi poſtea melius tenuerunt & tempore Hugonis Comitis de Ceſtria. Et ſuper hoc nullus forisfaciat eis vel rebus ſuis quicquam. Et ſi ſuper hoc quicquam de ſuo injuſte captum eſt reddatur, ne audiam inde clamorem. Et niſi feceris, Ricardus Baſſet faciat fieri. T. eodem Ricardo Baſſet apud Udeſtok. *Ex autogr. in Archivo Eccleſ. Coll. Weſtmon. ſub ſigillo mutilo.*

(*n*) Primum Scutagium Regis Henrici ſecundi. Primum omnium Scutagiorum, prout rumor ex Rotulis ad me devenit, aſſiſum fuiſſe regno [leg. anno regni] Regis Henrici filij Imperatricis ſecundo; ut inferius in ſuo reperies annali. Fuitq; Scutagium pro exercitu Walliæ, ſuper Prælatos antum qui ad Militaria ſervicia tenentur aſſiſum; videlicet pro quolibet feodo Militis xx ſolidi. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xlvij. b. col. 1.*

(*o*) *Chap. XVII. ſect. 1.*

“ the Knights of the County [of *Kent*] yield their Scutage in a Groſs or
“ Common ſumm. You will find an account of theſe matters in the Great
“ Roll of the 5th year. I am apt to think, All the Prelates at That time
“ gave the King a *Donum* in Common, and diſtributed it into certain propor-
“ tions amongſt themſelves. This may be collected from the Unequal ſumm
“ impoſed on ſeveral of them. And though This was entitled a *Donum*, I
“ ſuppoſe it was in truth a Scutage, [for the reaſon before mentioned, and
“ likewiſe] becauſe the Sheriffs of *Worceſter* and *Warwick* accompt for the
“ Knights fees of the Biſhop of *Worceſter* and the Earl of *Warwick*. And there-
“ fore I have ſet-down this *Donum* as a *Scutage*, amongſt the other Scutages
“ here mentioned (*p*). In this Fifth year of K. *Henry* II, the Payment made by the Prelates, Barons, and Knights, is called a *Donum*. For example. In *Eſſex*, The Biſhop of *London* gave CC marks *de Dono*; His Knights xl marks; The Knights of the County of *Eſſex* fourſcore marks; *Robert de Helium* xxx marks for his Knights; And *Roger* and *Richard de Ramis*, each xij *l* and a mark (*q*). In *Hertfordſhire*, the Abbot of St. *Alban* paid C marks *de Dono*, and the Knights of That Abbey xij marks, and the Knights of the County xxij marks *de Dono* (*r*). In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, the Biſhop of *Norwich* rendred CC marks *de Dono*, And his Knights Liij *l* and half a mark; The Abbot of St. *Edmund* Cxxxiij *l* vj *s* and viij *d*, And his Knights Liij *l* and a mark; The Abbot of *Hulm* xx *l*, And his Knights iiij *l*; The Knights of the County xlviij *l* and a mark; The Knights of *Peter de Val.* xxiij marks (*s*). In *Kent*, the Abbot of St.

(*p*) Quo Rotulo ſecundum ejus Scutagium & propter quod aſſiſum reperies. Secundum ejus Scutagium aſſiſum pro eodem exercitu Walliæ reperies in Rotulo anni quinti Regis ejuſdem inferius. Fuitq; aſſiſum ad duas marcas pro quolibet feodo, non ſolum ſuper Prælatos, verum tam ſuper ipſos, quam ſuper Milites ſuos ſecundum numerum feodorum, Qui tenuerunt de Rege in Capite; nec non & ſuper reſiduos Milites ſingulorum Comitatuum in Communi. Intitulaturq; illud Scutagium, *De Dono*. Ea quidem, ut credo, ratione, quod non ſolum Prælati qui tenentur ad ſervicia Militaria, ſed etiam alij, Abbates utpote de Bello & de Salopesbirie, & alij, tunc temporis dederunt Auxilium. Et nota quod Dona Prælatorum in ſumma pecuniæ convenienti feodis quæ tenent de Rege in Capite. Ita quod ij marcæ computentur pro feodo uno. Dona tamen Militum cujuſlibet Prælati ſufficiunt in ea ſumma, ut pro quolibet feodo poſſent computari ij marcæ. Ut, verbi gratia, Abbas S. Auguſtini Cantuariæ qui tenet de Rege xv feoda Militum reddit ibi compotum de Cxlvj libris & j marca, de Dono. Milites ejuſdem, de xx l de Dono. Quæ ſumma manifeſte convenit de numero feodorum; Computatis ad feodum ij marcis; Cæteris vero Militibus Comitatus reddentibus compotum in ſumma Communi. Quod totum reperies inferius in Annali Quinto. Credo quidem omnes Prælatos in Communi aliquid de eo tempore dediſſe Regi: Diſtributioneſq; inter ſe feciſſe; quod habere poteſtis ex inæquali ſumma quampluribus impoſita. Fuiſſe quidem Scutagium, ex hoc arguo, licet Donum intitulatum, Quod Vicecomites Wigorniæ & Warwikij reddunt ibi compotum do Scutagio Militum Epiſcopi Wigornienſis & Comitis Warwikiæ. Propter quod, inter alia Scutagia iſtud Donum pro Scutagio appoſui. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xlvij. b. col.* 1.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Abbatis S. Auguſtini; In theſauro xv l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Chent.*

(*q*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Idem Vicecomes r c de CC marcis, de Dono Epiſcopi Lundoniæ; In theſauro liberavit in ij taleis, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl marcis, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Epiſcopi; In theſauro xxiij l & xiiij s & iiij d; In perdonis, per breve Regis, Radulfo de Haſt. j marca, Et Radulfo Medico iij marcæ, Et Sorori Willelmi Archidiaconi v s & viij d, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx marcis, de Dono Militum de Eſſexa. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxx marcis, pro Roberto de Heliun de Militibus. Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Rogero de Ram. Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & xiij s & iiij d, pro Ricardo de Ramis. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis, de Dono Burgi de Coleceſtria, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Eſſexa.*

(*r*) Abbas de Weſtmonaſterio debet xx l de Scutagio. Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis, de Dono Abbatis de Sancto Albano, In theſauro liberavit in ij talleis, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xij marcis, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Abbatiæ, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxij marcis, de Dono Militum de Hurtfortſcira, In theſauro xij l & xviij s, Et in Perdonis &c, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Hurtfortſcira.*

(*s*) N. P. & N. C. Idem Vicecomes r c de

St. *Auſtin* paid *de Dono* C xlvj *l* and a mark, And his Knights xx *l*; The Knights of the County of *Kent* L *l*; And the Sheriff of the County C marks, *de Dono* (*t*). The like payments *de Dono* were made in the other Counties. And whereas the Payment made by the Prelates is in this *Great Roll* of the 5th year ſtyled a *Donum*; *Alexander de Swereford* ſuppoſeth the ſame was in reality a *Scutage*, Becauſe their *Donum* made a ſumm (as he computed it) anſwerable reſpectively to the number of their Fees, at So much (*viz.* Two marks) *per Fee*. And in truth, if the Payment made by the Prelates was made out of or in reſpect of their Fees, at So much *per Fee*; it was, I ſuppoſe, in it ſelf a *Scutage*: So much *per Scutum* and ſo much *per Fee* being the Same thing. However, the Payment made by the Abbot of *Eveſhams* Knights in this 5th year, is expreſly called a *Scutage* (*u*); And ſo is That made for the Fees of the Earl of *Warwick* (*w*); whoſe heir was, I think, at this time the Kings Ward. When *Alexander* has ſpoken of the Eſcuage of this Fifth year, he goes on to recount the ſeveral eſcuages aſſeſſed in the Reigns of the Kings whom he there names. It is not my deſign to give a Hiſtory of all theſe Eſcuages. I ſhall only mention ſome of them, and therewith ſet down a few things that ſeem neceſſary to illuſtrate the ſubject.

In the Seventh year of K. *Henry* II, the Abbot of *Chertſey* was to yield iiij *l* for his Knights Fees. *Hugh de Muntburg* and *Bartholomew de Caiſne* yielded each a mark for Scutage for their Fees (*x*). In the ſame year, in *Herefordſhire*, *Osbert Fitz-hugh* rendred xx *l* Eſcuage for his Knights fees, *Adam de Port* xv marks for his Knights fees, *Robert de Candos* xv marks for his Knights fees, and *Ralf de Salcey* xl *s* for his Knights fees, the Biſhop of *Hereford* x *l* for his Knights fees, and *Hugh Foreſter* one mark for his Eſcuage. *Robert de Baskervill* was charged to this Eſcuage with one mark: But the ſame was reſpited, in regard he alleged (and gave ſecurity to prove) that he did not hold the Land (for which he was ſo charged) by Knights ſervice. At the

ſame

---

de CC marcis de Dono Epiſcopi Norwicenſis, In theſauro C & xxx l & xiij s & iiij d, Et inperdonis &c, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Liij l & vj s & viij d, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Epiſcopi, In th. xlix l & vj s & viij d, Et in perdonis &c, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, de Dono Abbatis Sancti Ædmundi, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Liij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Abbatis. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx l, de Dono Abbatis de Holm, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Abbatis, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de CCCC & xiiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Civitatis, In theſauro CCCC & ix l & vj s & viij d in iiij talleis, Et debet C & vj s & viij d. Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis, de Dono Burgi de Tetford, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s, de Dono Burgi de Gip., In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xlviij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Militum de Comitatu, In theſauro xviij l in ij talleis, Et in perdonis &c. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxiij marcis, de Dono Militum Petri de Val., In theſauro xj l &c. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Norfolc.* & *Suthfolc.*

(*t*) N. P. & N. C. Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xlvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Abbatis de S. Auguſtino, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx l de Dono Militum ejuſdem Abbatiæ, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de L l, de Dono Militum de Chent, In th. l, in iij taleis, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, In th. l, in v taleis, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Dono Burgi de Roſſa. Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis de Dono ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Chent.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Bello Campo] r c de xx l pro Osberto filio Hugonis, de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l, de Dono ſuo; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l, de Dono Abbatis de Eveſham; In th. l, in ij talleis, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum ejuſdem Abbatis de vj l & xiij s & iiij d, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s, de Dono Abbatis de Perſora; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lvij marcis & ij s, de redemptione Monetariorum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Wireceſtreſc.*

(*w*) Willelmus Giffardus r c de Scutagio Militum Comitis de Warewichia de Lxxiij Militibus; In theſauro Lxiij l & iiij s & ij d in quatuor talleis, Et in perdonis, per brevia Regis, Comitiſſæ de Warewich xx marcæ; *And to others*: Summa, xxx l & ij s & vj d; Et debet iiij l, quas Walterus de Hereford ei disforciat. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Warewicſcira.*

(*x*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Abbas de Certeſeia debet iiij l de Militilitibus ſuis. Hugo de Munteberga r c de j marca argenti de Scutagio. Bartholomæus de Caiſn. r c de j marca de Scutagio. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Surria.*

(*y*) Nova

ſame time, the Sheriff of *Herefordſhire* rendred xx *l* for the *Donum* [or Tallage] of *Hereford* (*y*).

In the 18th year of K. *Henry* II, the Eſcuage of *Ireland* came to be put in charge. To this Eſcuage ſeveral perſons are charged under this title, *De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt* &c, The Eſcuage of Knights who did not go into *Ireland*, nor ſent thither any Knights or Money. For example. In *Yorkſhire*, *William Foſſard* rendred xxxj *l* and x *s* for his Eſcuage. The Archbiſhop of *York* rendred xx *l* for his Eſcuage, for Knights fees which he owned; and ſtood charged with xxiij *l* and x *s*, for Knights fees which he diſowned. *William Painel* rendred xv *l* for his eſcuage of the Old Feoffment, and ſtood charged with xx *s* for his eſcuage of the New Feoffment. *Henry de Laci* rendred xliij *l* and xv *s* for eſcuage of the Old Feoffment; and owed xxxj *l* and xvj *d* of the New Feoffment. The Biſhop of *Durham* rendred x *l* for the eſcuage of the Fees which he owned; and owed Lx *l* xviij *s* iiij *d* for the Fees which he diſowned. Then follow the names of ſome Barons who had not yet ſent-in their Charters or Certificates of their Fees. For inſtance. *Robert de Brus* rendred C *s* for his eſcuage. The Earl of *Albemarle* xx *l*, *Goſcelin* the Queens Brother vj *l*, *Adam de Brus* xv *l*, *William Painel de Alta ripa* Lxx *s*, and *Guy de Valle* xx *l* (*z*). In the ſame year, under this Title, “ The Scutage of Knights who did not “ march into *Ireland*, nor ſent Money or Knights thither, the Abbot of *Abendon* and others anſwered Scutage in *Berkſhire* (*a*). Under the like Title areres of Scutage were anſwered in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, by the Barons and Knights of thoſe Counties (*b*), and by the Knights in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*c*). In the ſaid eighteenth year, in *Kent*, under the like title, *De Scutagijs Militum qui nec abierunt* &c, theſe perſons are charged to the Eſcuage of *Ireland*, to wit, *John de Dovor* xiiij *l*, *Walter de Maene* xxix *l* for the Old feoffment, and xxx *s* for the New, *William de Ros* vij *l*, *William* ſon of *Helte* Lxx *s* of the Old feoffment, and iiij *s* of the New, *Walkelin Maminot* xxvij *l*, and xx *s* of the New feoffment. Under the title, *De his qui cartas non miſerunt*, the Sheriff of *Kent* rendred viij *l* x *s* for ſo many fees as he could find in his Bailywick of the Honour of *Peverell* of *Dovor* (*d*). The Pri-

our

(*y*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones. Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de xx marcis, de Dono de Hereford. Oſbertus filius Hugonis r c de xx l de Militibus. Adam de Port r c de xv marcis de Militibus. Robertus de Candos r c de xv marcis de Militibus. Radulfus de Salceia r c de xl s de Militibus. Robertus de Baſchervill debet j marcam: Sed dedit vadium diracionandi quod non tenet de feodo Militis. Epiſcopus Herefordiæ r c de x l de Militibus. Hugo Foreſtarius r c de j marca de Mil. *Mag. Rot. 7. H. 2. Rot. 4. a. Herefortſcira in Walijs.*

(*z*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt in Hyberniam nec Milites nec denarios illuc miſerunt. Willelmus Foſſard r c de xxxj l & x s de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis r c de xx l de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem debet xxiij l & x s pro Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Willelmus Painel r c de xv l de Scutagio: Idem debet xx s de Novo feffamento. Henricus de Laci r c de xliij l & xv s de Scutagio de Veteri feffamento: Idem debet xxxj l & xvj d de Novo feffamento. Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de x l de Scutagio Militum quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l; Et Q. e. Idem debet Lx l & xviij s & iiij d de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. De his qui Cartas non miſerunt: Robertus de Brus r c de C s; In th. l, Et Q. e. Comes de Albemara r c de xx l De Scutagio. Goſcelinus frater Reginæ r c de vj l de Scutagio. Adam de Brus r c de xv l de Scutagio. Willelmus Painel de Alta ripa r c de Lxx s de Scutagio. Guido de Valle debet xx l de Scutagio. *Mag. Rot. 18. H. 2. Rot. 5. a. Everwicſc.*

(*a*) N. P. & N. C, De Scutagio Militum qui non abierunt in Hyberniam nec denarios nec Milites pro ſe miſerunt. Abbas de Abendona r c de xxx l de Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Hugo de Bochlanda r c de xx s de eodem Scutagio. Willelmus de Siffrewaſt r c de xx s de Scutagio. *Mag. Rot. 18. H. 2. Rot. 2. a. Berchſc.*

(*b*) De Scutagio Baronum qui nec abierunt cum Rege in Yberniam, nec Milites nec denarios illuc pro ſe miſerunt. *Ib. Rot. 2. a. Not. & Derb.*

(*c*) De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt in Hyberniam nec denarios illuc miſerunt. — Lucas de Debeham r c de xl s de Scutagio. Rogerus de Verli r c de v marcis, pro habendo Servitio de Hominibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot. 20. H. 2. Rot. 4. a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*d*) De Scutagijs Militum qui nec abierunt

runt

our of *Coventry* rendred x *l* for the ſame Eſcuage. And Cxlj *l* xvij *s* vj *d* was rendred for the eſcuage of the Earl of *Leiceſters* Knights fees; whereof five and thirty were Small fees of *Moreton*, as the Earls *Dapifer* declared (*e*). The Eſcuages for the Army of *Ireland* are charged in like manner in the other Counties in the Great Roll of this 18th year of K. *Henry* II. So alſo the eſcuages for Eſcheats, Voidances, and Honours or Lands then being in the Kings hands, are charged in the manner following. In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, under the title, *De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt* &c, the Archdeacon of *Poictiers*, *Cuſtos* of the Abbey of *Glaſtingbery*, rendred xl *l* for the Fees owned by the Abbey; and ſtood charged with iiij *l* x *s* for the Fees diſowned; which iiij *l* x *s* was to be rendred to the King by the *Cuſtos*, becauſe the Abbey was then in the Kings hand (*f*). The Archdeacon of *Poictiers* accompted for the iſſues of the Biſhoprick of *Wincheſter*, to wit, for the ferms of Manours, the rents of Archdeaconries, and the Fair of *Wincheſter*. At the ſame time he rendred Lx *l* eſcuage for the Fees of the Biſhoprick which were owned by the Biſhops; and ſtood charged with xiiij *l* x *s* for the Fees which were diſowned; which xiiij *l* x *s* was to be paid to the King, becauſe the Biſhoprick was then in the Kings hand (*g*). In the ſame year, *John Malduit* and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* Committees of the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* rendred Lx *l* for the Knights of the Archbiſhoprick which were owned, aud ſtood charged with xix *l* for the Knights that were diſowned; which xix *l* was to be paid, becauſe the Archbiſhoprick was then in the Kings hand (*h*). In the ſame year, the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* rendred iiij *l* viij *s* iiij *d*, for the Knights fees holden of *Wartre* an Eſcheat (*i*): And the Sherif of *Lincolnſhire* rendred xxx *s*, for the eſcuage of certain Free tenants who held of *Hacuneby* an Eſcheat (*k*). In the ſame year, *Randulf de Glanvill* Fermour of the Honour of Earl *Conan*, accounted to the King as well for the ferms of the Manours belonging

---

runt in Hyberniam, nec Milites nec denarios illuc miſerunt: Johannes de Doura debet xiiij l de Scutagio; Idem debet xx s de Novo feſſamento. Walterus de Maene r c de xxix l de Scutagio; Idem debet xxx s de Novo feſſamento. Willelmus de Ros r c de vij l de Scutagio, In th. l, Et Q. e. Willelmus filius Helte r c de Lxx s de Scutagio, In th. l, Et Q. e; Idem debet iiij s de Novo feſſamento. Walkelinus Maminot r c de xxvij l de Scutagio; Idem debet xx s de Novo feſſamento. De his qui Cartas non miſerunt: Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & x s de Militibus quos invenire potuit in Ballia ſua de Honore Piperelli de Doura; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Chent.*

(*e*) N. P. & N. C. de Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt in Hyberniam cum Rege, nec Milites nec denarios illuc miſerunt: Prior de Covintre r c de x l de Scutagio. Anſchetillus Mallor. & Robertus Capell r c de C & xlj l & xvij s & vj d, de Scutagio Militum Comitis Legreceſtriæ, De quibus xxxv ſunt de parvis feodis de Moretonio, per verum dictum ipſius Dapiferi. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*f*) De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt in Hiberniam nec Milites nec denarios illuc miſerunt: Abbatia de Glaſtingeberia, Archidiaconus Pictaviæ pro ea, r c de xl l de Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Idem debet iiij l & x s de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere; Regi reddendis quia Abbatia eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Dorſeta & Sumerſeta.*

(*g*) Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictaviæ r c de CCC & Lxxix l & ij s & viij d de Epiſcopatu Wintoniæ de quarta parte anni præteriti. Et idem de Nova firma de M & D & Lv l & xviij d, de firmis Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ, & de Redditibus Archidiaconatuum, & de Feria Wintoniæ hoc anno. Idem r c de Lx l de Scutagio Militum quos Epiſcopatus recognoſcit ſe debere. Idem debet xiiij l & x s, de Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; & debent reddi quia Epiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*h*) Johannes Malduit & Turſtinus filius Simonis r c de Nova firma Archiepiſcopatus. Idem reddunt compotum de Lx l de Scutagio Hiberniæ de Militibus Archiepiſcopatus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xix l de Militibus Archiepiſcopatus quos habet præter Lx ſuperiores; quia Archiepiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. tit.* Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ.

(*i*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l & viij s & iiij d, de feodis Militum qui tenent de Eſcaeta de Wartra; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwicſc.*

(*k*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxx s, de ſervitio libere tenentium de Hacunebi terra eſcaeta; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Linc.*

(*l*) Honor

longing to That Honour, and the ſervice of the *Drenges*, and the Third penny of *Gipeſwic*, as alſo for the eſcuage of the Knights fees; but his account for the ſaid eſcuage was reſpited for the preſent, becauſe he could not as yet diſcover the true number of the Knights fees (*l*).

It hath been obſerved before, in Chap. XV, of *Aid*, that Charters or Certificates of Knights Fees were ſent-in, when the *Aid* for marrying K. *Henry* the Seconds Daughter *Maud* was levied; which *Aid* was charged in the Revenue-Rolls of the Fourteenth year of That King. But in truth, it ſeems to me, that in the Ancient times, whenever Scutages were to be levied, the Barons and Tenants *in Capite* did, by the Kings command, ſend-in Certificates of their reſpective Fees, either *toties quoties*, or at leaſt moſt uſually. This appears in ſome meaſure by the *Red Book* of the Exchequer and *Teſta de Nevill*; eſpecially by the former, wherein the Certificates of Baronies and Knights Fees, which were ſent-in upon ſeveral occaſions, are fairly ſet-down. Which uſage of ſending Certificates continued, as it ſeems, even to the time of K. *Henry* III. In the Twentieth year of whoſe Reign, when the *Aid ad Sororem maritandam* was levied, the Barons ſent-in Certificates of their Fees. The Certificate of *Robert de Beauchamp* of *Hacche* for his Barony, made upon That occaſion, may be ſeen in the *Formulare Anglicanum* (*m*). The Originals of theſe Charters or Certificates made upon the reſpective occaſions of levying of Eſcuages, are not now (for ought that I know) to be found. But there are ſome hints given of them in ſeveral clauſes which I have cited, in this Volume, out of the Great Rolls of the *Pipe*. At preſent I ſhall inſtance only in the Scutage of *Ireland*, which was put in charge in the 18th year of K. *Henry* II. It is likely that the Barons and Great Tenants *in Capite* ſent-in Certificates upon the occaſion of That Scutage. For in That year, ſome perſons are charged with the Scutage of *Ireland*, under the title, *De his qui Cartas non miſerunt*: particularly, *Robert de Praeres*, *Rolland de Dinan*, and *Ralf de Toeni* (*n*). And it appears, that theſe perſons were charged in the Roll of this 18th year to the Scutage of *Ireland* and not to the Aid for Marrying the Kings Daughter. For they had actually paid their contingent of That Aid Before, and were acquitted thereof in the Great Roll of the 14th year of That King (*o*). And in the 20th year of K. *Henry* II, the Knights fees of *Baldwin de Redvers* in *Devonſhire* are charged *de bene eſſe* at C *l* to the eſcuage of *Ireland*: But the Accompt is reſpited, becauſe as yet no Charter or Certificate of the number of his Fees was ſent-in (*p*).

In

(*l*) Honor Comitis Conani: Randulfus de Glanvill r c de vj l & viij s & ij d de Veteri firma anni præteriti de eodem Honore; In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem de CCCC & xxx l & xj s & ij d de hoc anno, de firmis Maneriorum, & de ſervitio Drengorum, & de tertio denario de Gipeſwico: In theſauro CCC & xxix l & xij s & ix d; Et in Elemoſina conſtituta, In firmis Hoſpitalis de Richemunt, x s, pro v ſummis frumenti, Et Monialibus de Richemunt, iiij s, &c. Idem de Scutagio Militum ejuſdem Honoris de Exercitu Hyberniæ; In theſauro C & Lxxvj l & xij s & j d. Sed non reddit inde compotum; quia nondum potuit ſcire numerum Militum ejuſdem Honoris. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*m*) *Form. Anglic. Nu.* 11.

(*n*) De Scutagio Militum qui nec abierunt in Hyberniam nec Milites nec denarios illuc miſerunt. Comes de Arundel r c de Lxvj l & x s, pro Militibus de feodo Comitis de Auco; In Theſauro Lij l Et debet xiiij l & x s. *Then it immediately follows*; De his qui Cartas non miſerunt. Robertus de Praeres r c de x s de Scutagio, In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Militibus Rollandi de Dinan in Ballia ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e, Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Militibus Radulfi de Toeni in Ballia ſua; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *Sudſexa.*

(*o*) Robertus de Praerijs r c de dimidia marca pro Milite; In th. l. Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Wepham de feodo Rollandi de Dinan pro ij Militibus quos idem Comes clamat ſed Rollandus negat; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de feodo Radulfi de Toeni, de Militibus quos idem Comes clamat ſed Radulfus de Toeni negat; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Sudſexa. tit.* N. P. & N. C, de Auxilio filiæ Regis.

(*p*) Idem Comes [Reginaldus], Galfridus Clericus pro eo, de Scutagio Militum Baldwini de Redvers; In Theſauro C l; Sed non reddidit inde compotum quia Cartam de Militibus ejus nondum recepimus, *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Deveneſcira.* Comes Reginaldus *Sheriff*.

(*q*) De

In the 33th year of K. *Henry* II, the eſcuage for the Army of *Galway* came to be put in charge. It was xx *s per* Fee: And is uſually anſwered-for under the title, *De Scutagio Baronum* [or *Militum*] *qui non abierunt cum Rege in exercitu Galweiæ.* This Eſcuage was paid in *Wiltſhire*, by the perſons following, amongſt others. The Committees of the Biſhoprick of *Saresbery* are charged with xxxij *l* for ſo many Knights fees admitted by the Biſhops; and with viij *l* x *s* for Knights fees not admitted; which viij *l* x *s* was to be paid to the King (notwithſtanding the Knights fees were in diſpute), becauſe the Honour [or Temporalities of the Biſhoprick] of *Saresbery* was in the Kings hand. *Margaret de Bohun* paid xxx *l* x *s* for the Fees of the Honour of *Humfrey de Bohun* whom the King had committed to her in Wardſhip, to wit, for the Fees of the Old feoffment: She was charged with ix *l* x *s* for Fees of the New feoffment. The Abbey of *Wilton* paid C *s* eſcuage; The Abbey of *Malmesbery* Lx *s*; The Abbey of St. *Edward* iiij *l*. Certain Fees holden of *Cumb* and *Culerne* late belonging to Earl *Reginald* paid vj *l* xv *s*; *Walter de Clifford* paid xx *s* for one Fee. At this time alſo a Tallage was aſſiſed upon the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats in *Wiltſhire*, by *Hugh Bardulf* the Kings *Dapifer*, Maſter *Thomas de Huſſeburne*, and *William Briewerre*. It was paid, under the name of a *Donum*, by the ſeveral Towns and Manors, to wit, by *Weſtcumbe*, *Bedewinde*, *Chepeham*, *Diviſes*, *Caune*, Burgh and Foreign Manour of *Merleberg*, *Lutegareſhal*, *Malmesbery*, *Bedeneſton*, *Saresbery*, *Wilton*, *Melcheſham*, and other Towns. But I do not treat of Tallage in this place. So that this muſt be remitted to the XVIIth Chapter, Of Tallage. Again; the Committees of the Biſhoprick of *Saresbery* [viz. *Herbert* Archdeacon of *Canterbury*, and two others] who ſtood charged, as above is ſaid, with the eſcuage of that Biſhoprick, do now actually pay in the ſame eſcuage both for the Fees of the Old feoffment and the New, together with the Tallage for the Demeanes of the Biſhoprick (*q*). In *Yorkſhire*, theſe perſons paid to the eſcuage of *Galwey*, namely: *Laurence* Archdeacon of *Bedford* and

---

(*q*) De Scutagio Baronum de Wilteſcira qui non abierunt cum Rege in Exercitu Galweiæ: Cuſtodes Epiſcopatus Sareſberiæ debent xxxij l de Scutagio Militum quos Epiſcopus recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Idem debent viij l & x s pro Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Qui ideo reddendi ſunt quia Honor eſt in manu Regis. Margareta de Bohun r c de xxx l & x s de Scutagio Militum Honoris Hunfridi de Bohun, quem habet in cuſtodia per Regem de Veteri feffamento; In th. l, Et Q. e. Eadem Margareta debet ix l & x s de Novo feffamento. Abbatia de Wiltona r c de C s de Scutagio Militum; In th. l, Et Q. e. Abbas de Malmesberi r c de Lx s de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Abbatiſſa de Sancto Ædwardo r c de iiij l de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de vj l & xv s de Scutagio Militum tenentium de Cumba & de Culerna quæ fuerunt Comitis Reginaldi; In th. l, Et Q. e. Walterus de Clifford r c de xx s de Scutagio j Militis in Wilteſcira; In th. l, Et Q. e; *with ſome others for ſingle Fees.*

De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & Terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu ejus in Wilteſcira, per Hugonem Bardulf Dapiferum Regis, & Magiſtrum Tomam de Huſſeburna, & Willelmum Briewerre: Idem Vicecomes r c de Lv s de Dono de Weſtcumba. Idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & ix s de Dono de Bedewinda. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxviij s de Tallagio de Chepeham. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & xij s & x d de Dono de Diviſis. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & xvij s & iiij d de Dono Burgi de Caune. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l de Dono Burgi de Merleberga. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s & xx d de Forinſeco Manerio de Merleberga. Idem Vicecomes r c de xlij s & iiij d de Lutegareſhala. Idem Vicecomes r c de ix l & xiij s & iiij d de Dono de Malmesberia; quia Abbatia eſt in manu Regis. Idem Vicecomes debet xlj s de Dono de Bedeneſton membro de Malmesberia. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l & xix s & viij d de Dono de Saresberia. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxv l & vj s & vj d de Dono de Wiltona. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & viij s & iiij d de Dono de Melcheſham. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l & xviij s & x d de Dono de Cumba quæ fuit Maneſeri Biſet. Idem Vicecomes r c de xliij s de Dono de Cumba quæ fuit Comitis Reginaldi; *with the* Donums *of other Towns* viz. Cheverel, Stokes, Litleton, Culerne, *Little* Winterburn, Budiford, Grafton, Wulfhal, Merton, Aram, Tudewurde, Brumeſhage, Rudes, & Lavinton. De Tallagio Maneriorum Abbatiæ de Glaſtingeberi in Wilteſcira; quia Honor in manu Regis tunc erat: Idem Vicecomes r c de xliiij s & vj d de Dono de Badeberia; Et de iiij l & xij d de Criſtemereford; *with the Tallages of* Netelinton, Gretelington, Kinton, Domerham, Ydemeſton, Winterburn, & Deverel. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Wilteſcira.*

De Scutagio Militum Epiſcopatus Sareſ-

and Maſter *Roger Arundel* paid xx *l* for the Fees of the Archbiſhoprick of *York* that were acknowledged, and xxvij *l* ix *s* viij *d* for the Fees which were not acknowledged. The Sherif of *Yorkſhire* paid x *l* for the Fees of the Honour of *Albrede de Inſula* in *Setrinton*, to wit the Fees which ſhe owned; and Lij *s* iiij *d* for other Fees of the ſame Honour; which latter ſumm was to be paid to the King, becauſe the Honour was now in the Kings hand; *&c.* At the ſame time, the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats were tallaged by *Godfrey de Luci*, *William le Vavaſſur*, and *Joſcelin* the Archdeacon. The Tallage was paid under the name of a *Donum*. For example. The Sherif of *Yorkſhire* paid-in xvij *l* vj *s* viij *d* for the *Donum* of *Eſingwald* with the appurtenances; xix *l* x *s* for the *Donum* of *Pikering*; Cxiij *s* iiij *d* for the *Donum* of *Scallebi*; xiiij *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* for the *Donum* of *Pokelinton* with the Soke; xxxiiij *l* for the *Donum* of *Scardeburc*; xlix *l* xiiij *s* iiij *d* for the *Donum* of the Burgh of *Mealton* &c; and CCxxvj *l* vj *s* viij *d* for the *Donum* of the City of *York* aſſiſed by the Kings Juſtices upon the men of That City, not including the Moneyours (*r*). In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet*, theſe perſons paid to the eſcuage of *Galwey*, viz. The Abbey of *Glaſtingbery* was charged xl *l* for the Fees which the Abbots owned, and *Ralf Fitz-Stephen Cuſtos* of the Abbey, iiij *l* x *s* for the Fees that were Diſowned; *Robert Pubier*, *Cuſtos* of the Land and heir of *William de Curci* the *Dapifer*, xlv *l* x *s*, for the Fees of the Honour of *Curci* and *Meſchin*, as well of the Old Feoffment, as likewiſe of the New, becauſe the Heir of That Honour was now the Kings Ward: *Robert* had an abatement made to him for the eſcuage of one Fee belonging to *Henry de Crammaville*, who was not as yet enfeoffed of it, as it was certified by the Charter which his Lord ſent-in upon the occaſion of levying this Eſcuage (*s*). In like manner, in the Reign of K. *Richard* I, the areres of the Eſcuage of *Galwey*, due from the Barons and Knights who went not into the Army of *Galwey*, were put in charge in the Counties

---

beriæ qui non abierunt cum Rege in exercitu Galweiæ: Idem Cuſtodes [viz. Herbertus Cantuar. Archidiaconus & Jordanus Saresb. Decanus & R. filius Ebrardi] r c de xxxij l de Militibus quos Epiſcopus recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xl de feodis Militum quos Epiſcopus non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; qui ideo redduntur quia Epiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis; In th. l, Et Q. ſ.

De Tallagio Maneriorum Epiſcopatus de Saresberia; Idem Cuſtodes r c de xij l & xiiij s & iiij d de Dono Hominum de Schireburn; *and the* Donums *of* Chaning, Rammesbery, *Old* Saresbery *with the appurtenances*, Poterne & Lauenton, Sunning. *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus Saresberiæ.

(*r*) De Scutagio Baronum de Everwichſcira qui non abierunt in Exercitum Galweiæ: Laurentius Archidiaconus de Bedeford, & Magiſter Rogerus Arundel, r c de xx l, de Scutagio Militum Archiepiſcopatus de Everwic quos Archiepiſcopus recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem r c de xxvij l & ix s viij d, de Militibus quos Archiepiſcopus non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Qui iccirco redduntur quia Archiepiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis. Idem Vicecomes r c de x l de Scutagio Militum Honoris Albredæ de Inſula in Setrinton quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Idem Vicecomes r c de Lij s & iiij d de Militibus ejuſdem Honoris; qui ideo redduntur quia Honor eſt in manu Regis; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l de Scutagio Militum terræ quæ fuit Willelmi Painelli de Alta Ripa; In theſauro x s, Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Rannulfo de Glanvill Lxx s de tribus Militibus & dimidio de eadem terra quam habet in cuſtodia. Et Q. e. *There are two perſons more, viz.* Robert Walenſis *for half a Fee, and* Geoffrey Truſſebut *for a whole Fee.* De Tallagio Dominiorum & Terrarum Regis quæ tunc erant in manu ejus, per Godefridum de Luci & Willelmum le Vavaſſur & Joſcelinum Archidiaconum: Idem Vicecomes r c de xvij l & vj s & viij d, de Dono de Eſingwald cum pertinentijs. Idem Vicecomes r c de xix l & x s de Dono de Pikeringa cum pertinentijs. Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono de Scallebi cum pertinentijs. Idem Vicecomes r c de xiiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono de Pokelinton cum Socha. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxiiij l de Dono de Scardeburc cum pertinentijs. Idem Vicecomes r c de xlix l & xiiij s & iiij d, de Dono Burgi de Mealton; *There are in all about Forty Towns more.* Idem Vicecomes r c de CC & xxvj l & vj s & viij d, de Dono Civitatis Eboraci aſſiſo per Juſtic[ias] ſuper Homines ejuſdem Civitatis præter Monetarios. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*s*) De Scutagio Baronum de Dorſeta & Sumerſeta qui non abierunt cum Rege in Exercitu Galweiæ: Abbatia de Glaſtingeberia debet xl l, de Scutagio Militum quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; Radulfus filius Stephani debet iiij l & x s, de Scutagio Militum ejuſdem Abbatiæ quos non recognoſcit.

Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*t*); and in other Counties (*u*). Eſcuage was alſo paid in *Northamptonſhire* by the Barons and Knights who went not with the King in the Army of *Wales*; It was paid by *Richard Baſſet*, and by the Abbot of *Weſtminſter* for His Knights (*w*). And it was paid in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* by the Barons who went not with the King in the Army of *Galwey*; to wit, by the Abbot of *Hulm* for his Knights, by *Roger de Kenetwell*, and others (*x*). To the ſame eſcuage of *Galway Patrick de Chaworth* paid vj *l*, for the Fees which he acknowledged by his ſervants without ſending a Certificate (*y*). To the ſame Eſcuage, the Priour of *Coventry* was charged x *l* for ten Knights fees (*z*). The Sheriff of *Devonſhire* levied for the Kings uſe C *s* eſcuage, for the Five Knights fees of the Seigneury of *Dertinton*, which was ſeized into the Kings hands, becauſe *Alice de Nonant*, who was of the Kings Donation, married without his licence (*a*). The ſame Sheriff was alſo charged with xx *s* eſcuage, for the Lands (parcell of the ſame Honour or Seigneury) which the ſaid *Alice* held in Dower (*b*).

In the reign of K. *Richard* I, the Scutage of *Wales* was aſſeſſed at C *s per Fee*. To It, the Biſhop of *Coventry*, then *Cuſtos* of the Prioury of *Coventry* during the vacancy of it, was charged C *s* for the Knights Fees of the Prioury (*c*). Afterwards the Biſhop was diſcharged thereof by vertue of the Kings Writ, becauſe he was employed in the Kings affairs in That Army (*d*). To the Scutage of *Galwey*, *Robert de Helion* paid for his Knights of the Old Feoffment (*e*). To the Scutage of *Wales*, *Richard de Muntfichet* paid for his Knights of the Old Feoffment; and other perſons for their Knights. To the Scutage of *Wales*, *Nigell de Molbrai* paid xlij *l* and odd for his Knights in *Yorkſhire*, And *William de Stutevill*, and *William Desforz*, and others, for their reſpective Knights

---

ſcit. Robertus Puherius, Cuſtos terræ & hæredis Willelmi de Curci Dapiſeri r c de xlv l & x s, de Scutagio Militum Honoris Willelmi de Curci & Willelmi le Meſchin, tam de Veteri feffamento quam de Novo, quia hæres [leg. Terra] ejuſdem Willelmi eſt in manu Regis cum hærede; In theſauro xxix l & x s; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Simoni filio Simonis viij l, Et Joſleno de Nevill x s; Et in Defalta Servitij Henrici de Crammavilla qui nondum eſt feffatus, ſecundum quod continetur in Carta Domini ſui, xx s; Et debet vj l & x s; &c. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*t*) De Scutagio Baronum de Norfolc & de Sudfolc, qui non abierunt cum Rege in Exercitu Galweiæ: *Then follow the ſeveral ſumms ſet in charge. Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*u*) De Scutagio Baronum Angliæ, qui non abierunt cum Rege in exercitu Galweiæ: &c. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*w*) De Scutagio Waliæ: Abbas de Burgo r c de xxx l, pro Militibus ſuis qui non abierunt in Exercitu Waliæ. Ricardus Baſſet debet C & x s de eodem Scutagio. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Norhant.*

(*x*) De Scutagio Baronum de Norfolch & de Sudfolch qui non abierunt cum Rege in Exercitu Galweiæ: Abbas de Hulmo debet xxxviij s de Scutagio Militum ſuorum; Rogerus de Kenetewell r c de xiij s & viij d de Scutagio, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*y*) Patricius de Chaurcis r c de vj l de Scutagio Militum quos recognoſcit per Servientes ſuos ſine Carta. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. ſub Honore de Striguil.*

(*z*) De Scutagio Militum qui non abierunt cum Rege in exercitu Galweiæ. Prior de Covintre debet x l de Scutagio x Militum. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. War. & Legrec.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Scutagio Militum tenentium de Dertinton, quæ ſaiſita eſt in manu Regis quia Aeleſia de Nonant nupſit ſine licentia Regis, cum eſſet de donatione ejus; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes debet xx s de Dote prædictæ Aleſiæ de Dertinton de Novo feffamento; qui ideo reddendi ſunt quia Honor eſt in manu Regis. *Ib. juxt.*

(*c*) De Scutagio Waliæ. Hugo Epiſcopus Coventrenſis; quia Prioratus eſt in manu ejus, debet C s pro Militibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*d*) De Scutagio Waliæ. Hugo Epiſcopus Coventrenſis r c de C s pro Militibus Prioratus de Covintre: In perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Epiſcopo, quia erat in negocijs Regis in ipſo exercitu, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. War. & Legerceſtr.*

(*e*) De Scutagio Galweiæ: Idem Vicecomes debet Lxx s de Scutagio Militum Roberti de Helion de Veteri Feffamento. Idem Vic. debet C & x s de Scutagio Militum Honoris Peverelli de Londonia de Veteri Feffamento & de Novo. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

Knights in That County (*f*). To the Second Scutage of the Army of *Normandy*, aſſeſſed at xx *s per* Fee, in the eighth and ninth years of the ſame King, the Prioury of *Coventry* was charged with x *l*. The Biſhop of *Coventry* (there being Then no Priour) was to anſwer for it to the King (*g*). To the Third Scutage of *Normandy* aſſeſſed in the eighth year at xx *s per* Fee, the Prioury of *Coventry* was charged with x *l* for Ten Fees. The Biſhop of *Coventry* paid it (*h*).

In the reign of K. *John*, ſeveral eſcuages were aſſeſſed on Baronies and Knights Fees. For example. In the Firſt year of That King, there was an eſcuage of Two marks *per* Fee. To It, in *Yorkſhire*, the Archbiſhop of *York* paid xl marks, *William de Molbrai* CLxxvj marks, The Counteſs of *Warwick* xx *l*, *Agnes de Perci* xx *l*, The Biſhop of *Durham* xx marks, And the Counteſs of *Britanny* was charged with Two hundred and fourſcore marks for a hundred and forty Fees, which *Thomas de Burk* formerly Steward to the Counteſs acknowledged to belong to the Earl of *Britannies* Honour of [*Richemund*] in *England* (*i*). To the ſame eſcuage, in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, ſome perſons were charged for their Knights fees, and ſome others made Fines for the Voyage (*k*). And to the ſame Eſcuage, the Priour of *Coventry* was charged at xx marks (*l*). In the Third year of K. *John*, the Priour of *Coventry* paid part of a ſumm of xx marks ſet on him for eſcuage (*m*). To the Eſcuage of *Wales* aſſeſſed at Two marks *per* Fee, the Priour of *Coventry* paid xx marks for Ten

Fees

De Scutagio Exercitus Waliæ: Ricardus de Munſichet r c de viij l & vij s & vj d de Scutagio Waliæ pro Militibus ſuis de Veteri Feſſamento. Idem Vicecomes debet xxx s de Scutagio Feodi Roberti de Helion, Walterus filius Roberti debet xxxj l & xv s de eodem Scutagio pro Militibus ſuis. *Ib.*

(*f*) De Scutagio Waliæ: Nigellus de Molbrai r c de xliij l & vij s & vj d de Scutagio Waliæ pro Militibus ſuis in hoc Comitatu. Willelmus de Stutevill debet iiij l de eodem Scutagio pro Militibus ſuis. Idem debet C s de Militibus Nigelli de Molbrai quos habet in cuſtodia per Regem. Willelmus Deſſorz debet vj l & x s de Scutagio Honoris de Scipton, & x l de feodo de Albemar[la] &c. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*g*) De Secundo Scutagio Exercitus Normanniæ aſſiſo anno præterito. Prior de Coventria [debet] x l de Scutagio; Quæ requirendæ ſunt a Willelmo de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia, ut Vicecomes dicit, quia aſſiſum fuit Scutagium illud quando habuit cuſtodiam. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

De Secundo Scutagio. Prior de Coventria [debet] x l de Scutagio, quæ requirebantur a Willelmo de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia; ſed, ſicut Vicecomes & idem Willelmus dicunt, H. Coventrenſis Epiſcopus eas recepit. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Leirc.*

(*h*) De Tercio Scutagio Exercitus Normanniæ aſſiſo hoc anno. Epiſcopus Coventrenſis r c de xxv l de Fine ſuo ne tranſfretet, & pro habendo Scutagio de xxv Militibus, ſcilicet de xv Militibus de Scutagio Epiſcopatus, & de x Militibus de Scutagio Prioris Coventriæ; In theſauro xx l & v s, Et debet iiij l & xv s. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. War. & Leirc.*

(*i*) De Primo Scutagio aſſiſo ad duas marcas poſt Primam Coronationem Regis Johannis. Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis r c de xl marcis de Scutagio ſuo; In th. l, Et Q. e. Willelmus de Molbrai debet C & Lxxvj marcas de Scutagio. Comitiſſa de Warewic r c de xx l de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Agnes de Perci r c de xx l de Scutagio. Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de xx marcis de Scutagio; In th. l, Et Q. e. Comitiſſa Britanniæ [debet] CC & quater xx marcas de Scutagio Militum, ſcilicet de C & xl Militibus quos Tomas de Burc quondam Seneſcallus Comitiſſæ recognovit pertinere ad Honorem Comitis Britanniæ in Anglia; *with the Scutage of ſome others. Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Everwic.*

(*k*) De Primo Scutagio poſt Primam Coronationem Regis Johannis. Petrus de Seindiacre r c de xx marcis de Scutagio feodi Rogeri de Burun. *with Three other perſons.* De hijs qui finem fecerunt pro Paſſagio ſuo. Radulfus filius Stephani r c de xl marcis, pro paſſagio & pro habendo Scutagio ſuo. Radulfus Muſard r c de x marcis pro paſſagio ſuo; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Not. & Derb.*

(*l*) De Primo Scutagio aſſiſo ad duas marcas poſt primam Coronationem Regis Johannis. Prior de Coventria debet xx marcas de Scutagio. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 18. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*m*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum. Prior Coventriæ r c de xx marcis de Scutagio; In Theſauro ix l, Et debet vj marcas & dimidiam. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 17. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*n*) De

Fees (*n*). The Scutage of *Scotland* was aſſeſſed at xx *s per* Fee. *Guy de Chancels* accounted for the Scutage of the Honour of *Glouceſter* as well of the Old Feoffment as the New; to wit, for Three hundred twenty ſeven Knights Fees, and a Tenth and a Twentieth part of a Fee. Several of theſe Fees could not at preſent be found or aſcertained (*o*). To this Scutage of *Scotland* the Priour of *Coventry* was charged with xv marks for Ten Fees (*p*).

In the reign of K. *Henry* III, there were ſeveral Scutages. The Scutage of *Biham* was aſſeſſed at x *s per* Fee. To It the Priour of *Coventry* was rated at C *s* for Ten Fees (*q*). The Scutage of *Poictou* was aſſeſſed at xl *s per* Fee. In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, the Barony of *Luvetot* was charged to It in this manner. *Hubert de Bromford* who had one of the heireſſes of *Nigell de Luvetot* was to pay one Third part of the eſcuage; *Elias de Amundevill* another heir of *Nigell* (I ſuppoſe he means, one that had married another of his heireſſes) a Third part; and *William Patric* the Third heir of *Nigell*, the reſidue (*r*). To the Eſcuage of *Poictou* aſſeſſed at xl *s per* Fee, the Priour of *Coventry* was charged at xx *l* (*s*). Afterwards in the ninth year of K. *Henry* III, the Priour ſtood charged with xx *l* to an Eſcuage of *Poictou* as for Ten Fees. He paid part of it in That year (*t*); part of it in the Tenth year (*u*); and other part of it in the Eleventh year of That King (*w*). An Eſcuage was aſſeſſed at three marks *per* Fee, for the Kings Firſt Voyage to *Britagne*. Towards

---

(*n*) De Scutagio Walliæ aſſiſo ad ij marcas. Prior Coventriæ r c de xx marcis de x feodis; In theſauro ix l & xvj s & viij d, Et debet Lxx s. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 11. *b. War. & Leirceſtr.*

(*o*) Compotus Guidonis de Chancels de Baillia ſua. Idem G. r c de CCC xxvij l & iij s, de Scutagio Militum Honoris Gloeceſtriæ tam de Veteri feffamento quam de Novo, de Scutagio Scotiæ; In theſauro xxxvij l & vj s & j d in xiij taleis; Et in Perdonis, Roberto de Stokes xv l per breve Regis; *with ſeveral other Items of Diſcompt, viz. amongſt others,* Et in feodo filij Willelmi filii Baldewini ix l, de ix feodis quæ nondum poſſunt inveniri; Et in feodis Wimundi quæ nondum inveniuntur, iiij l de iiij feodis, Et in feodo Laudomari quod nondum invenitur, xx s, Et in feodis Willelmi de Haſtinges quæ nondum inveniuntur, Lx s de iij feodis, Et in feodo Walteri filij Reinerij xl s, quod nondum invenitur; Et debet Liiij l & xix s & xj d; quæ remanent ſuper feoda Militum quæ non poteſt ad præſens invenire.

Feoda filij Willelmi filij Baldewini [debent] ix l de Scutagio Scotiæ; Feoda Wimundi [debent] iiij l de eodem; Feodum Laudomari [debet] xx s de eodem, Feodum Willelmi de Haſtings [debet] Lx s de eodem, Feodum Walteri filij Reinerij debet xl s de eodem. *And* William Fitz Baldwins *Fees* [debent] xviij marcas, de Scutagio Walliæ, Wimunds viij marcas de eodem, Laudomars ij marcas de eodem, Haſtings vj marcas de eodem, & Fitz-Reiners iiij marcas de eodem.

De Scutagio Walliæ de eodem Honore. Idem G. r c de DC & Liiij marcis & iiij s, de feodis CCC & xxvij Militum & decima & xx parte; In Theſauro *So much*; Et in Perdonis *to ſeveral perſons; amongſt others,* Et in ſupraſcriptis feodis xx Militum quæ non inveniuntur, xl marcæ; Et debet L marcas; quæ remanent ſuper feoda quæ non poteſt ad præſens invenire. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*p*) De Scutagio Scotiæ. Prior de Coventrie debet xv marcas de x feodis; ſed poſtea habuit quietantiam per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. War. & Leirc. This Scutage was* xx *s per Fee:* De Scutagio Scotiæ aſſiſo ad xx s. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Item Linc.*

(*q*) De Scutagio de Biham aſſiſo ad x s. Prior de Covintre [debet] C s de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b. War. & Leic.*

(*r*) Hubertus de Bromford qui habet ſororem unam hæredum Nigelli de Luvetot [debet] xliij s & j d, de eodem [*i. e.* Scutagio Pictaviæ], de tercia parte Baroniæ prædicti Nigelli. Elyas de Amundevill alter hæredum prædicti Nigelli [debet] xliij s & j d de eodem. Willelmus Patric tercius hæredum ipſius Nigelli [debet] xliij s & j d de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*s*) De Scutagio Pictaviæ. Prior de Covintria [debet] xx l de eodem. Willelmus de Aubineio [debet] Lxvj l de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a. War. & Leic.*

(*t*) De Scutagio Pictaviæ. Prior de Covintre r c de xx l de eodem; In theſauro C s, & debet xv l. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a. War. & Leic.*

(*u*) Prior de Covintre r c de xv l de Scutagio Pictaviæ; In theſauro L s, Et debet xij l & x s. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *War. & Leic. m.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Prior de Covintre r c de xij l & x s de Scutagio Pictaviæ, Et de j marca de Scutagio de Mungumeri; In theſauro viij l & xl d, Et debet iiij l; Idem r c de eodem debito;

CHAP. XVI.

wards It, in the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, the Earl of *Warwick* paid CC iiij *l* and a mark, for a hundred and two Fees and a Third part of a Fee; And the Priour of *Coventry* xxxv marks, for his Fine for the Voyage and for the eſcuage of Ten Fees (*x*). In this manner, as I remember, the Prioury of *Coventry* was wont to be charged with Eſcuage as for Ten Fees, till the Middle or Latter end of the Reign of K. *Henry* III (*y*).

II. As

---

debito; In theſauro j marcam, Et debet v marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *War.* & *Leic. m.* 2. *b.*

(*x*) De Finibus & Scutagijs de primo paſſagio Regis in Britanniam, Scutagio aſſiſo ad tres marcas. Comes de Warewic r c de CC & iiij l & j marca de eodem, de C & ij feodis & tertia parte j feodi. Prior de Covintre r c de xxxv marcis, de fine pro paſſagio & Scutagio x Militum; In theſauro xx marcas, Et debet xv marcas; *with the Eſcuages of others. Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *War. & Leic. m.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) *Several of the precedents above cited relate to the Priours of* Coventry. *Which puts me in mind of a Caſe that may properly be mentioned upon this occaſion. The Caſe was this. In the 17th year of K.* Edward III, *the Priour of* Coventry *was attached to anſwer in the Exchequer, for withdrawing and concealing from the King the Service of Eight Knights Fees. [That is to ſay, Whereas the Priour was juſtly chargeable (as it was alleged for the King) with Ten Fees, he had of late Acknowledged* Two *Fees only, and had concealed from the King the other* Eight]. *The Priour appeared in the Exchequer. The Barons ordered precedents to be ſearched. Upon That Search it was found, that in the 29th year of K.* Henry III, *the Priour was charged, to the Aid for Marrying the Kings Eldeſt Daughter, with Ten Fees; and paid accordingly; And to the Aid for marrying the Kings Siſter, with Ten Fees; and paid accordingly. It was alſo found, That afterwards, in the Reign of K.* Edward I, *to the Scutage for the Kings Expedition againſt* Wales, *the Priour (then being) acknowledged the Service of Two Fees only, and Fined for the ſame; And that for Two other Scutages in That Kings Reign, the Priour acknowledged the Service of Two Fees only, and made Fine to the King accordingly. And that in the Reign of K.* Edward II, *the Priour Acknowledged but Two Fees, and Fined to the King for the ſame. To this, the Priour (in this 17th year of K. E. III.) Pleaded, That he and his Predeceſſours held all their Lands and Tenements, as well thoſe which they had* in Dominico *as thoſe which they had* in Servicio, *by the Service of Two Fees only: And that the King or his Progenitours were never ſeized, either by Fine or Perſonal Service, of any other Services Done by the Priour [for the time being] or his Men; as would, he ſaid, appear by the* Memoranda *of the Exchequer. And whereas it was found [as above] in the Exchequer-Rolls, that certain Summs had been paid or accounted for to the Crown, for the ſaid Aids to make the Kings Eldeſt Son a Knight, and to marry his Siſter; the Priour now Pleading alleged, that That ought not to prejudice him at all. For, he ſaid, Theſe Aids were not nor ought to be accounted* Services; *but that they were in truth only certain* Subſidies *granted to the King by the Great Men and the Community of the Realm purely out of their Free Will, and were to be levied as well of other Tenants as of thoſe who held of the King* in Capite. *For which reaſon, he ſaid, it was to be underſtood, that thoſe Aids were rendred as well for the Fees of the Priours Tenants as for the Priours own Fees; And this, he ſaid, might appear by the Certificate which the Priour of* Coventry *made to the Barons of the Exchequer by K.* Henrys *Command, of the Fees which he held both of the Old Feoffment and the New: By which Certificate, the Priour of* Coventry *(at That time being) Certified, That the Fees which the Priour then held in Demeane, and thoſe which his Tenants held of him, were in all Ten Fees &c. Whereupon the Priour now pleading, prayed Judgment, Whether in regard he held all his Land and tenements by the Service of two Fees only, and in regard it was not Found, as he ſaid, by any Records in the Exchequer, That the King or his Progenitors were ever ſeized of any other or more Services by the hand of the Priour of* Coventry *or his predeceſſours; whether in this caſe the preſent Priour ought to be charged with any Concealment of Service. Upon this Plea, the Kings Serjeants deſired to take adviſement. There were ſeveral adjournments. And no Judgment is entred upon the Roll, either for or againſt the King.*

This is the Caſe, as it ſtands upon the Roll in Hil. Commun. 17. *E.* 3. *ex parte Remem. Reginæ, and as it is cited by Dr.* Brady *in the Appendix to his Introduction &c, p.* 25, 26, 27. *I ſuppoſe, any Man who recollects the precedents occaſionally cited in this Volume, may perceive that the matter here pleaded by the Priour was falſe. For example. The Priour pleads, that he and his predeceſſours held all their Lands, whether holden* in Dominico *or* in Servicio, *by the Service of Two Fees only; And that the Kings of* England *were never ſeized, by the hand of the Priour, either by Fine or Perſonal ſervice, of any other Service than for Two Fees. Whereas, in fact the Priours of* Coventry *in ancient times were conſtantly charged for Ten Fees, and paid Eſcuage for ſo many. For inſtance. The Priour of* Coventry

II. As Eſcuage was rendred for Fees holden of the King *in Capite* by Knights ſervice *ut de Corona*, So it was alſo rendred for Fees holden of Honours and Eſcheats which were in the Kings hands, And for Fees holden of Lands Purchaſed by the King, And for Fees holden of the Kings Wards during the Wardſhip. For the Tenants holding of the Kings Wardſhips and Eſcheats, were Immediate Tenants to the King, whilſt the Wardſhips and the Eſcheats reſted in Him. The Sheriff of *Surrey* anſwered to the King for the Eſcuage of the Knights of the Abbey of *Chertſey*, and for the Eſcuage of the Knights of the Abbey of *Weſtminſter* (z). Which Abbeys were, I ſuppoſe, then Void, and in the Kings hands. The Biſhop of *Bathe* owed iiij *l* v *s*, for the Army of *Wales* for a paſt year. But the Demand was reſpited, Becauſe the Biſhoprick of *Bathe* was in the Kings hands (a). When the Biſhoprick of *Hereford* was in the Kings hands, *John Cumin* the *Cuſtos* anſwered the Scutage for the Knights Fees which the Biſhop did not own he was chargeable for to the King (b). The Honour of *John de Port* who was the Kings Ward, was charged with Lv marks Eſcuage for the Knights Fees of the Old Feoffment, and ij marks for the New Feoffment (c). Earl *Reginald* was charged with CC and xv *l* and odd, for the Scutage of his Knights of *Cornwall* and *Devonſhire*: But was acquitted of it; becauſe his Honour or Barony was Then in the Kings hands (d). The Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* levied for the King the eſcuage of a certain Knights fee in *Hecham* that was an Eſcheat (e). *Simon de Merc* was charged with three marks Scutage for a Fee of Two Knights, which he held of the King *in Capite* of the Honour of *Boloigne* (f). The Eſcuage of *Richard Fitz-Reynald* was anſwered to the

---

ventry *certified to* K. Henry II, *That the Fees of his enfeoffed Knights and his Demeane amounted to Ten Fees. And accordingly, in the 14th year of That King, the Priour paid for Ten fees, to the Aid* ad Filiam maritandam; *As may be ſeen in the Chapter of* Aid, *ſect.* 2. *In the 18th year of* K. Henry II, *the Priour paid Scutage for Ten fees, to the Scutage of* Ireland. *In the 33th year of the ſame King, the Priour was charged for Ten Knights fees to the Scutage of* Galwey. *In the 2d year of* K. Richard I, *the Biſhop of* Coventry, *who then had the Priory (which was vacant) in his hands, anſwered for the Priory for Ten fees to the Scutage of* Wales. *In the 8th year of* K. Richard I, *the* Cuſtodes *of the Priory (being then void) were charged with Scutage for Ten Fees, which was afterward paid. In the ſame year, the Priory (being then void) paid for Ten Fees to the Second Scutage of* Normandy. *In the 1ſt and 3d years of* K. John *the Priour was charged with Scutage for Ten fees. In the 13th year of the ſame King, he paid for Ten fees to the Scutage of* Wales. *In the 15th year of the ſame King, he paid for Ten fees to the Scutage of* Scotland. *In the 5th year of* K. Henry III, *he was charged for Ten fees to the Scutage of* Biham, *and likewiſe to the Scutage of* Poictou. *In the 10th year of* K. Henry III, *he paid for Ten fees to the Scutage of* Poictou. *And in the 14th year of the ſame King, he paid for Ten fees to the Scutage for the Kings Voyage into* Britanny. *The Records whereby it appears that the Priory of* Coventry *in the ſeveral Reigns and years juſt above mentioned were charged with and paid theſe ſeveral Eſcuages, may be ſeen in the Firſt and Second Sections of this Chapter. Which precedents do, I ſuppoſe, ſufficiently prove, that the Plea pleaded by the Priour of* Coventry *in the ſaid 17th year of* K. Edward III, *was untrue.*

(z) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Abbatis de Certeſeia. In theſauro Lx s, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Abbatiæ de Weſtmonaſterio, In theſauro vj s & viij d, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surr.*

(a) Epiſcopus de Bathonia debet iiij l & v s, de Veteri Exercitu Waliæ. Sed Epiſcopatus eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Dorſ. & Sum.*

(b) Idem [Johannes Cumin *the* Cuſtos] debet xxx s de Scutagio Militum Epiſcopatus in Exercitum Hyberniæ, de his quos Epiſcopus non recognoſcit reddendos; quia Epiſcopatus tunc erat in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. tit.* Epiſcopatus de Hereford.

(c) Hugo de Gundevill (*the Sheriff*) debet Lv marcas, de Militibus Honoris Johannis de Port, qui erat in Cuſtodia Regis, de Veteri feffamento: Idem debet ij marcas de Novo feffamento. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Hanteſc.*

(d) Comes Reginaldus debet CC & xv l & vj s & viij d, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum de Cornubia & Devonia. Sed Honor eſt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Devenеſc. tit.* De Scutagio Hyberniæ.

(e) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lvij s & viij d de feodo Militis excaeto in Hecham; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norhant. tit.* De Scutagio Militum &c.

(f) Simon de Merc [debet] iij marcas, pro Scutagio ſuo de feodo ij Militum, quod tenet the King, becauſe *Richards* immediate Lord would not receive his Homage; And the Eſcuage of *Turold de Peſemere* was anſwered to the King, for the ſame cauſe (*g*). Two Lords contended about the Homage of a Tenant by Knights Service. For that cauſe the Service of the Tenant was ſeized into the hand of the King the Superiour Lord, and the King had his Scutage (*h*). And at another time, *Turold de Peſemere* paid his Eſcuage to the King; Becauſe his Lord *Richard de Peſemere* refuſed to receive his Homage (*i*). For in theſe caſes, before Homage Done, the parties were not compleatly Lord and Tenant. *William de Beauchamp* xl *s* for the Knights Fees which he held of the King in Chief in ſeveral Counties (*k*). When the County of *Durham* came into the hands of the Biſhop of That See, it could not be diſtinguiſhed by Baronies or Diſtricts, as it had been wont Before: But the Biſhop became immediate Tenant to the King, of the whole County; And therefore he himſelf anſwered Eſcuage for the County in One Summ (*l*). *Robert de Turneham* owed iiij *l* for the eſcuage of *William Foſſard*. But was acquitted of it, Becauſe when the eſcuage was aſſeſſed, the land out of which it iſſued was in the Kings hand (*m*). *William Luvel* was charged with Scutage to the King for a Knights Fee: But was acquitted of it, Becauſe it was found that he did not hold That Fee of the King, but of the Earl of *Leiceſter* (*n*). When the Biſhoprick of *Durham* was Void and in the Kings hands, the King had the Eſcuages of the Knights of the Biſhoprick. The *Cuſtodes* of the Biſhoprick accompted to the King for MD xix *l* x *s*, for the Fines of the Knights and Free tenants for the Voiage of *Ireland*, And Liij *l* ix *d* for Eſcuage of the Knights [of the Biſhoprick] who were not in the Army of *Wales* (*o*). K. *John* having *Wilekin de Beauchamp* in Wardſhip, committed the Wardſhip of his Barony to *Robert de Beauchamp* and Others, for Four years; But reſerved to Himſelf the Mariage of *Wilekin* and the Eſcuage of

---

tenet in Capite de Rege de Honore Boloniæ; & pro licentia remanendi ab exercitu Normanniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*g*) De Scutagio Baronum qui non abierunt &c: Ricardus filius Reginaldi r c de xv s de tribus partibus j Militis; quos reddit Regi, quia Johannes Mareſcallus, quem advocat Dominum ſuum, non vult accipere Homagium ſuum; In th. l, Et Q. e. Turoldus de Peſemere r c de x s de Scutagio; quia ille quem advocat Dominum, non vult accipere Homagium ſuum; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Berchſc.*

(*h*) Hugo Bardolf r c de x s, de Scutagio feudi dimidij Militis, quod eſt Roberti Walenſis, cujus Servitium eſt in manu Regis, propter Contentionem quæ fuit inter Henricum de Laci & Widonem de Laval, ſicut idem Hugo dicit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*i*) Turoldus de Peſemere r c de x s de Scutagio; Qui ideo recipiuntur, quia Ricardus de Peſemere Dominus ejus noluit recipere homagium ſuum; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. tit.* De Scutagio Militum de Berchſcira aſſiſo anno præterito.

(*k*) Willelmus de Bello Campo debet xl s, pro Militibus ſuis quos tenet in Capite de Rege per diverſos Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. War. & Legerc.*

(*l*) Scutagium de Norhumbreland: Quod ideo redditur in j ſumma, quia Comitatus fuit in manu Epiſcopi Dunelmenſis, a quo receptum fuit Scutagium: Ideo non potuit diſtingui per Baronias. Idem Vicecomes [Hugo Bardolf] r c de Lxxvij l & xiij s & iiij d de Scutagio Militum de Norhumbreland ad Redemptionem Domini Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*m*) Robertus de Turneham debet iiij l & ij s & viij d, de Scutagio Willelmi Foſſard. Sed recordatum eſt per Barones, quod Terra illius Willelmi fuit in manu Regis quando Scutagium fuit aſſiſum; & quod Scutagia illa non ſunt niſi ſuper Dominicum. Et ideo non debet ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*n*) Willelmus Luvel debet ij marcas pro feodo j Militis. Sed non debet ſummoneri, quia recordatum eſt quod non tenet feodum illud de Rege, ſed de Comite Leirceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Oxenef.*

(*o*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Dunhelmenſis, a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anni decimi, uſq; ad feſtum S. Martini proximo ſequentis, Et inde uſq; in tres annos proximo ſequentes. Eimericus Archidiaconus Dunhelmenſis & Philippus de Vlecote r c de D quater xx l & ix s & x d & ob., de redditu Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, uſq; ad feſtum S. Martini proximo ſequentis; *and other iſſues.* Idem r c de M & CC & Lx l & iij s & xj d, de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum de anno integro proximo ſequenti. Et de M & C & Liiij l & xx d de Taillagio Maneriorum; Et de xxiij l & xij s & ij d & ob. de Scatblado de conſuetudine annua vendito; *and for other iſſues of the Biſhoprick.* Idem r c de of his Barony (*p*). *Thomas de Nevill* was charged with the Remanent of a Former Eſcuage due from the Honour of the Earl of *Leiceſter*, an Eſcheat (*q*). K. *Edward* I, in the 7th year of his Reign commanded the Barons of the Exchequer by his Writs, to cauſe his Eſcuage to be levied without delay in all the Counties of the Realm, of the Knights fees holden of him *in Capite*, to wit, xl *s per* Fee, for the Army of *Wales*, in like manner as Such Eſcuage was wont to be levied: And to cauſe the Eſcuage to be levied in like manner, of the Knights fees holden of the Inheritances of the Kings Wards; and of the Knights fees holden of the Kings Honours, Eſchetes, and Purchaces; to wit xl *s per* Fee (*r*). K. *Edward* I. (*anno regni* 34°) ſent a Writ to the Barons of the Exchequer, to haſten the levying of his Eſcuage for the Army of *Scotland*, Commanding them to levy it, as well of the Knights Fees holden of Him in Chief, as of Thoſe holden of Eſcheats and Honours then being in His hands, and likewiſe of Thoſe holden of his Purchaces and Wardſhips (*s*). And in the ſame 34th year, a Writ was awarded to the Sheriff of *Cornwall*, commanding him to levy the areres of the Scutages of *Scotland*, payable out of Fees holden

---

de M & CC & Lix l & xix s & vij d, de redditu Maneriorum de anno præterito; *and for other iſſues in That year*. Idem r c de M & CCCC & Lxxiij l & xiiij s & ix d, de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum cum quibuſdam poſitis ad firmam de hoc anno; Et de CC & vj l & xv s & viij d de Taillagio Maneriorum; *and for other iſſues That year*. Idem r c de M & C & quater xx & xvj l & iiij d, de finibus pro eſſartis & propreſturis tenendis & finibus mulierum ne maritarentur, factis per R. de Mariſco & B. de Inſula, unde cauſæ & particulæ ſunt in Rotulo qui eſt in Theſauro; Et de DCC marcis & de xxxv marcis pro vij paleſridis, de Militibus de Haliwarſolk; Et de Lxx marcis de eiſdem ad opus Reginæ pro habendis aſſiſis Regni Angliæ, ſalvis libertatibus Epiſcopatus Dunhelmi; Et de M & D & xix l & x s, de finibus Militum & libere tenentium pro Paſſagio Hyberniæ; Et de xviij l & xj s de proficuo Cuneorum; Et de Liij l & ix d de Scutagio Militum qui non fuerunt in exercitu Walliæ; *and for other iſſues of the Biſhoprick. Mag. Rot.* 13. *Joh. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*p*) Robertus de Bello Campo & Galfridus de Abetoſt & Willelmus de Chederington, pro omnibus libere tenentibus de Honore Willelmi de Bello Campo, debent MM marcas, Pro habenda Cuſtodia terræ Wilekini de Bello Campo Domini ſui uſq; ad quatuor annos; ita quod Rex maritabit ipſum Wilekinum pro voluntate ſua quando voluerit; & ipſi debent eum tenere in Servitio Regis ut vadlettum ad cuſtum eorum; & ſi Rex voluerit habere Scutagium de terra ſua, bene ei licebit: Termini, In feſto S. Hilarij anno regni Regis x°, CC & L marcæ, Et in feſto S. Johannis CC & L marcæ, Et in feſto S. Michaelis CC & L marcæ, Et ſic de Scaccario ad Scaccarium quouſq; totum perſolvatur. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Wireceſtr.*

(*q*) Terra Comitis Legerceſtræ: Thomas de Nevill debet xxx s de Remanenti Scutagij Militum de Terra Comitis de Legerceſtra in Ballia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. inter Honores.*

(*r*) Baronibus de Scaccario pro Rege. De Scutagio levando. Rex mandat eiſdem firmiter injungens, quod per ſingulos Comitatus regni ſui ſine dilatione levari faciant Scutagium ſuum, de feodis Militum quæ tenentur de eo in Capite, videlicet de ſcuto quadraginta ſolidos, pro excercitu ſuo Walliæ anno regni ſui quinto, ſecundum quod hujuſmodi Scutagium pro alijs excercitibus Walliæ in caſu conſimili levari conſuevit. T. &c. xvj die Febr. anno Septimo.

Item mandat eiſdem, quod ſine dilatione levari faciant ſcutagium ſuum, de feodis Militum quæ tenentur de hæreditatibus hæredum infra ætatem & in cuſtodia ſua exiſtencium; videlicet xl s de ſcuto &c.

Item mandat eiſdem, quod per ſingulos Comitatus regni ſui ſine dilatione levari faciant Scutagium ſuum, de feodis Militum quæ tenentur de eſchaetis ſuis & Honoribus in manu ſua exiſtentibus, & eciam de feodis Militum quæ ſunt de perquiſito ſuo, videlicet xl s de ſcuto pro excercitu ſuo prædicto. Et facta ſunt brevia de prædicto ſcutagio levando per Angliam. Et Vicecomites habent diem ad reſponendum de eodem in quindena Nativitatis S. Johannis. *Paſ. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*s*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſine dilatione levari faciant Scutagium Regis pro Excercitu Scotiæ anno triceſimo primo, tam videlicet de feodis Militum quæ de Rege tenentur in Capite, quam de illis quæ tenentur de Eſchaetis Regis & Honoribus in manu Regis exiſtentibus, nec non de perquiſito Regis, ac eciam de feodis Militum quæ tenentur de hæreditatibus hæredum infra ætatem & in cuſtodia Regis exiſtencium, videlicet xl s de ſcuto pro exercitu prædicto. T. R. apud Wyntoniam xvj^{to} die Aprilis anno xxxiiij^{to}. *Paſ. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 27. *a.*

holden *in Capite*, or holden of Eſcheats, Purchaces, or Wardſhips (*t*). *Dioniſia Wyne* was attached to anſwer, For that ſhe did not Do her Service for the Manour of *Penkeſton*, in the Army of K. *Edward* I, in *Scotland anno regni* 34, nor Fined with the King for That Service. But it being Found by Inquiſition, that ſhe and her Anceſtours held That Manour *a tempore quo non extat memoria* of *Thomas de Cadurcis* and his Anceſtours, and not of the King *in Capite*, as was ſuggeſted, She was diſmiſſed *ſine die* (*u*). Eſcuage was demanded of *John de Warenne* Earl of *Surrey* for the Manour of *Pritewell*. But he was acquitted of it. Becauſe when the Eſcuage ran, he was an Enfant and in the Kings Wardſhip; by means whereof the ſaid Eſcuage had been anſwered to the King (*w*). *Beatrice de Kirketon* was diſtreined for Eſcuage for the Armies of *Scotland*. But becauſe ſhe did not hold her Land by Knights-ſervice immediately of the King, but of *Simon de Driby*, the King by his Writ directed to the Barons, ordered her to be diſcharged of it, Unleſs *Simon de Driby* her Lord was, at the time of thoſe Armies, under-age and in the Kings Cuſtody. [For Then the King would have been entituled to her Eſcuage; For by having *Simon* (her Lord) in Wardſhip, he became Immediate Lord to Her]. And the like Writs iſſued in the caſe of *Henry Huſe*, *William de Liſle*, and *Walter de Davintre* (*x*). But if a Tenant by Knights Service was not the Kings Immediate Tenant, he was not charged with Scutage to the King, but to his Immediate Lord. However, ſometimes the King granted, to one that was not his immediate Tenant, leave to pay his Eſcuage at the Exchequer *per manum ſuam*. Thus K. *Henry* III, commanded the Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire* by Writ, to forbear demanding Scutage of *Robert Fitz-Walter* and his Knights; becauſe the King had ordered *Robert* to anſwer for it *per manum ſuam* (*y*). And *Nicolas de Guronde*, who held Two Knights fees of the Honour of *Peverell* of *Dovor*, had the Kings Writ appointing him to pay his Scutage *per manum ſuam* (*z*).

It is to be underſtood, that in general, Eſcuage was paid according to the proportion or ſumm that was aſſeſſed; ſuppoſe, at the rate of One, Two, or Three marks for each Knights fee. Nevertheleſs, many doubts were wont to ariſe about the payment of it. Sometimes the Quantity of the Service due from a Tenant by Knights-Service was uncertain: that is to ſay, It was ſometimes doubtfull, Of how many Knights Fees a man (or his anceſtour) was enfeoffed; and by conſequence, What ſumm he was to pay for Eſcuage. This uncertainty about the number of the Fees frequently hapned in the caſe of Eccleſiaſtical

---

(*t*) Cornubia. *A Writ to the Sheriff to levy with all haſte, the areres of the Kings Scutages of* Scotland, *viz, of Knights Fees holden of the King* in Capite, *or holden of his Eſcheats, or of the Honours which were in his hands, or of his Purchace, and of the Fees holden of the Inheritances of heirs who were in the Kings Cuſtody, within the Sheriffs Bailywick: And to have the money at Weſtminſter* in 15 S. Martini. T. xv die Octobris anno xxxiiij. *Mich. Brevia* 34 *&* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 80. *a.*

(*u*) Derb. De Dioniſia Wyne attachiata. *Mich. Commun.* 2 *E.* 2. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*w*) Baronibus pro Johanne de Warenna Comite Surreiæ. *Mich. Brevia* 2 *E.* 2. *Rot.* 28. *a.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Beatrice quæ fuit uxor Roberti de Kirketon in Holand. *Whereas ſhe held her Lands in* Little Askeby &c, de Simone filio Roberti de Dryby per ſervicium Militare, & non de Rege; *The Collectors of the Scutage for the Armies of* Scotland *of the xxviij, xxxj, and xxxiiij, years of K. E.* 1. *diſtrained her for the ſaid ſcutages*, ac ſi ipſa terras & tenementa prædicta de Rege immediate teneret per Servicium ſupradictum, cum non teneat: *The King commands the Barons, that if they found it to be ſo, they ſhould ceaſe the diſtreſs*, Niſi prædictus Simon fuit infra ætatem & in cuſtodia dicti Patris Regis nunc, temporibus exercituum prædictorum. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

The like Writ for Henry Huſe *and* William de Inſula *to be quit of the ſaid Scutages of* Scotland. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

The like Writ for Walter de Davyntre, *for the ſame Scutages. Ibid. Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*y*) Cantebrigia. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod pacem habere permittat Roberto filio Walteri & Militibus ſuis de demanda Scutagij; quia conceſſum eſt eidem per Regem, quod reſpondeat inde per manum ſuam. T. J. Bathonienſi Epiſcopo xiij die Maij, anno r n xiiij. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*z*) Nicholaus de Guronde qui tenet feoda ij Militum de Honore Peverelli de Doveria, diſtringendus eſt in Kancia, quia tulit breve Regis Vicecomiti Buk. pro colligendo ſcutagia ſua, ad reſpondendum per manum ſuam. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. in compoto Vicecomitis Buk. & Bed.*

(*a*) Wil-

Eccleſiaſtical perſons, Biſhops and Abbots. Of which, there might be Two cauſes: One, For that the endowment of many of the Biſhopricks and Abbeys was very Ancient, ſo that the Form of their enfeoffment could not eaſily be known in the ſucceeding times: Another, for that it was many times doubtful, whether they were enfeoffed of ſome of their Lands, to hold by Baronial and Military Service or in Frankalmoigne. In fact, we often find Eccleſiaſtical perſons charged to Aids and Eſcuages in This manner, *viz.* Such a Biſhop *reddit compotum* of So much *pro Militibus quos recognoſcit*, and *debet* So much *pro Militibus quos non recognoſcit ſe debere Regi.* Again; in the caſe of other perſons holding *in Capite* by Barony or by Knights Service, it was oftentimes uncertain, By How many Knights Fees they held. Some Honours or Baronies conſiſted of more Knights Fees than others did; and ſome Fees were much larger than others: Inſomuch that it was in ſome caſes doubtful, Whether a man held by Barony or by Knights-ſervice; in other Caſes, Whether a man held by the ſervice of one Knights fee, or of more than one, or of How many Knights fees. In the 18th year of K. *Henry* II, *William Achard* was charged with eſcuage for Three Knights fees. But he alleged, that K. *Henry* I, granted the Lands (in reſpect whereof he was ſo charged) to *Williams* Grandfather by the ſervice of one Knight. And it ſeems, upon paying Scutage for One Knights Fee, he was acquitted of the reſt of the Scutage (*a*). In the 22th year of the ſame King, *Walter* Abbat of *Taviſtok* was charged with Scutage for Sixteen Fees. But he alleged that K. *Henry* I, by his Charter quitclaimed the Church of *Taviſtok* by the Service of Fifteen Fees (*b*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, *William de Feſnes* held certain Lands in *Eſſex*, which were Then eſtimated at Six Knights fees. *William* alleged that he held the ſame by the Service of One Knights fee. And therefore an Enqueſt was ordered to be taken concerning the ſame: that is to ſay, The Sheriff of *Eſſex* was commanded to ſummon certain Inquiſitours to appear before the Barons of the Exchequer, to Find, Whether *William de Feſnes* or any of his Anceſtours Did or ought to Do to the King or his Predeceſſours More or Other Service than the Service of One Knight, for the Six Knights fees which he held of the King *in Capite* of the Honour of *Boloigne*, And whether the Full Service of Six Knights was not formerly anſwered to the King in Scutage at the Exchequer, And if it was, Whether thoſe Fees were Then in the hands of the King, or of *William* or his Anceſtours, And whether the ſaid Scutage was (in That caſe) freely paid by *William* or his anceſtours as Due, or was extorted from them by the Sheriff (*c*).

On the other hand, ſome Knights Fees were remarkably Small. Such, for inſtance, were the Fees of the Honour of *Moreton*, which were commonly called the *parva feoda Moritoniæ*, and paid Leſs for Eſcuage than the generality of other Fees. I think, ſome Fees of the Honour of *Aquila* were of the ſame ſort. The Knights of Earl *Reginald* in *Cornwall* and *Devon* were charged according to the proportion of Eſcuage which was demandable from the Fees of

---

(*a*) Willelmus Achard r c de Lx s, pro Militibus ſuis; In Theſauro xx s, Et debet xl s. Sed calumpniatur, quod Rex Henricus Avus Domini Regis conceſſit Avo ſuo Feodum ſuum per ſervicium j Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Berchſcira.*

(*b*) Walterus Abbas de Taviſtoke debet xx s de Scutagio. Sed calumpniatur, quod Rex Henricus Avus Domini Regis clamavit Eccleſiam quietam per ſervitium xv Militum per Cartam ſuam. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Deveneſcira: tit.* De Scutagio Hyberniæ.

(*c*) Eſſex. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus &c, a die S. Michaelis in xv dies Rolandum de Akſted ——, Comitem Hugonem de Ver, & Vitalem Engayne (*They are four and twenty Perſons*) ad recognoſcendum ſuper ſacramentum Suum, ſi Willelmus de Feſnes vel aliquis anteceſſorum ſuorum aliud Regi vel prædeceſſoribus ſuis ſervicium fecerint vel facere debeant quam ſervicium j Militis pro vj feodis Militum quæ dicitur de Rege tenere in Capite de Honore Boloniæ, & ſi aliquando plena ſervicia vj Militum de illis feodis ſoluta fuerunt Regi in Scutagio ad Scaccarium, ſicut tempore Johannis de Cornerde qui aliquando fuit Ballivus Regis de Honore Boloniæ, vel tempore aliorum Ballivorum ejuſdem Honoris, utrum tunc feoda illa eſſent in manu Regis vel in manu dicti Willelmi vel aliquorum anteceſſorum ſuorum; & utrum dicta Scutagia tunc fuerunt ſponte ſoluta a dicto Willelmo & Militibus ſuis tanquam debita, vel ab eis per Vicecomitem extorta. Et habeat ibi tunc hoc breve. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

of *Moreton* (*d*). And the Fees of *Gilbert de Aquila* in *Suſſex* were likewiſe charged as Small Fees of *Moreton* (*e*). The Difference between the Eſcuage of the Fees of *Moreton* and That of other Fees, was about one Third part. For example. Three Fees of *Moreton* made Two other Fees, or thereabouts. Thus, *Richard Fitz-William* certified to K. *Henry* II, that he had Ten Knights fees of the fees of *Moreton*, whereof Three amount to Two other fees (*f*). And *William Fitz-John* certified, that he held of the King *in Capite* of the New feſſament of the Honour of *Moreton* Seven Knights, Three Knights of Which ſort Did the Service of Two other Knights (*g*), or thereabouts. *William de Cabaignes* held nine Knights fees in the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*. Theſe were of the Small Fees of *Moretoigne*. And therefore, to the Scutage of *Galwey*, which was ſet at xx *s per* Fee, he was charged for them no more than xij *s* vj *d per* Fee (*h*). *Gilbert de Aquila* paid to the ſame Scutage of *Galwey* xij *s* vj *d per* Fee, for certain Fees of *Moreton* which he held in the County of *Suſſex* (*i*). In the reign of K. *Edward* II, when xl *s* was taken for every Great Fee, for Scutage, and for Aid *ad Primogenitam filiam maritandam*, the Small Fees of *Moreton* uſed to pay but xxv *s per* Fee; as the Tenants of thoſe Fees alleged. And therefore when they have been charged above That rate, they have obtained Writs of Diſcharge *pro tanto* (*k*).

III. It is ſaid above, that Eſcuage was paid out of Knights Fees. There were alſo ſome Serjeanties that paid Eſcuage. *Simon Puncard* paid half a mark Eſcuage for his Serjeanty (*l*). *Robert de Orton* paid xx *s* Eſcuage for his Serjeanty (*m*). *Walter de Badvent* paid xx *s* Eſcuage for his Serjeanty, And *Ralf Fleming* two marks for his Serjeanty (*n*). But peradventure theſe Serjeanties were alſo holden by Military tenure. For ſometimes Knights ſervice was annexed to a Serjeanty; that is, Lands were holden both by Serjeanty and by the Service of a Knights fee or Part of a Knights fee. For certain Lands parcell of the Serjanty of *William de Paris* in

---

(*d*) De Scutagio Cornubiæ ad Redemptionem Domini Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xxxiiij l & xj s & viij d, de Scutagio CC & xv Militum & tertiæ partis j Militis de Honore Comitis Reginaldi in Cornubia & Devonia, qui reddunt Scutagium ad feoda Moritoniæ; In theſauro &c. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Cornuwalia.*

(*e*) De Scutagio Militum ad Redemptionem Domini Regis in Sudſex. Epiſcopus Cyceſtrenſis r c de iiij l, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum quos recognoſcit; In th. l, Et Q. e. Gillebertus de Aquila debet xxj l & xvij s & vj d de Scutagio Militum ſuorum, ſcilicet de quolibet Milite xij s & vj d; Quia ſunt de parvo feodo Moritoniæ. Comes de Auco r c de Lxij l & x s de Scutagio ſuo; *with others. Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*f*) Carta Ricardi filij Willelmi. — Vobis mando quod debeo vobis x milites de feodo de Moretonia, unde tres faciunt duos, ſcilicet Radulfus de Dumere tenet duo —. *Lib. Rub. fol. fol.* 87. *b. Dorſ.*

(*g*) Ego Willelmus filius Johannis teneo de Rege in Capite de Novo feſſamento de Honore Moretoniæ vij milites, unde tres milites faciunt ſervicium duorum militum. *Ib. fol.* 87. *b. Dorſ.*

(*h*) Willelmus de Chahaignis debet ix l de Scutagio ix Militum. Sed recognitum eſt per Juſtic[iam], quod ſunt de Parvis feodis de Moretoig[nia], & quod de ſingulis feodis non debet niſi xij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*i*) Gillebertus de Aquila r c de xxj l & xvij s & vj d, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum, ſcilicet de unoquoq; Milite xij s & vj d. *And* William de Chahaignis *the like for his Knights. Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro tenentibus parva feoda Moritoniæ in Comitatu Cornubiæ. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 41. *b. The like Writs iſſued for* John de Carminou *and* William Whita; *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 41. *b: For* William de Botreaux *and his Tenants in* Cornwall: *And for* W. *Biſhop of* Exeter *and his Tenants in* Cornwall; *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 43. *a: and for ſeveral others; Ib. Rot.* 43. *b.*

(*l*) De Finibus Militum & Scutagijs: Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis de Galfrido de la Hoſe, ne transfretet, & pro feodo j Militis de Honore de Kinton, Et de dimidia marca de Simone Puncard qni tenet per Serjanteriam. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Berch.*

(*m*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum de Tercio Scutagio: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Adam de Simpling. pro feodo dimidij Militis. Robertus de Orton debet xx s pro Serjanteria ſua. Willelmus de Greinvill r c de xx s pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*n*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum de quarto Scutagio: Baldewinus Wac r c de xx marcis de eodem; Qui finis intravit per Os Juſticiarij. Walterus de Badvent debet xx s

in *Ayſton* and *Clinton*, *Richard de Crokel* the Tenant was to Do the Service of the Thirtieth part of a Knights fee: And for certain other Lands Meſuages and Woods, parcell of the ſame Serjanty, *William de Paris* was to Do the Service of one Knights fee, and to provide for the King in his Army whitherſoever he ſhould go, one Serjeant with Two horſes for xl days at his own charges (*o*). For certain Land belonging to the Serjanty of *Godfrey le Fawkener* in *Hurſt*, the Tenant *John Hereberd* was to Do the Service of the Sixtieth part of a Knights fee (*p*). And if the Tenure of Land (either in the Whole or Part) was Knights ſervice, the Tenant was to render Eſcuage. But if Lands were holden by Serjeanty only (and no Knights ſervice was annexed), they were not to pay Eſcuage. *Walter de Mahurdin* was charged with eſcuage for his Serjanty: but when it was found by Inquiſition, that he held by Serjanty and not by Knights ſervice, he was diſcharged of the eſcuage (*q*). *William Aguilon* (who had married the Heireſs of *Bartholomew de Cheyney*) was charged at the Exchequer with ſeveral Eſcuages. But when it was Found by Enqueſt of Twelve Knights of *Surrey*, that he did not hold his Lands in That County, *viz.* in *Adintone* (which was the Inheritance of the ſaid *Bartholomew*), by Military Service, but by Serjeanty (to wit, by the Serjeanty) of Finding a Cook at the Kings Coronation, to dreſs Victuals in the Kings Kitchin), he was acquitted of the Eſcuages (*r*). *Joan* late wife of *Thomas de Ludelawe* was charged for the Manour of *Langeton* with ſeveral eſcuages of the Armies of *Scotland* aſſeſſed in the 28th, 31th, and 34th years of K. *Edward* I, as if it had been holden of the King by the Fourth part of a Knights Fee: She alleged, that the Manour of *Langeton* was a member of the Manour of *Scrivelby*, and that the Manour of *Scrivelby* with its members was holden of the King by Grand Serjeanty, and not by Knights Service: Hereupon, the King by his Writ commanded the Barons, that if it appeared to them, that the Manour of *Scrivelby* was holden of the King by Grand Serjanty, and that the Manour of *Langeton* was a member of the Manour of *Scrivelby*, and that *Joan* or her anceſtours had not formerly paid eſcuage for the ſaid Manour of *Langeton*, then they ſhould diſcharge her of the ſaid demanded eſcuages (*s*). And *Philip de Haſtang* being charged with

Eſcuage

---

xx s pro Serjanteria ſua. Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Henrico filio Galfridi de Nevill pro feodo j Militis, Et de vj marcis de Henrico de Nevill filio Hugonis de Nevill pro feodo j Militis, Et de ij marcis de Radulfo Flandrenſi pro Serjanteria ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Linc.*

(*o*) Idem Vicecomes [debet] xj s & ix d de Ricardo de Crokel, pro quater xx & xiiij acris & dimidia terræ, de Serjantia Willelmi de Paris in Ayſton & Clinton; Et faciet ſervicium triceſimæ partis feodi j Militis; Et C & xj s de Willelmo de Paris, pro xviij virgatis & CC & tribus acris terræ & dimidia acra prati, & pluribus meſuagijs, & pluribus particulis boſci, de eadem Serjantia; Et faciet ſervicium unius feodi, & inveniet Regi in exercitu ſuo ubicumq; ierit, unum ſervientem cum duobus equis per xl dies ſuper cuſtum proprium. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 3. *tit.* Reſiduum Buk, & Bed. *m.* 2. *b. poſt Kanc.*

(*p*) Johannes Hereberd & Emma uxor ejus [debent] xvj s, pro triginta quinq; acris terræ de Serjantia Godefridi le Faukener in Hurſt; & faciet ſervicium ſexageſimæ partis unius feodi. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 3. *Kancia. m.* 1. *b.*

(*q*) Walterus de Mahurdin debet j marcam, de Scutagio. Sed non debet reſpondere de Scutagio ſed de Serjanteria; ſicut inquiſitum fuit per G. filium Petri; ſicut continetur in Fine inferius † annotato; nec eſt ſummonendus de prædicta marca. † Walterus de Mahurdin reddit compotum de xx s, ut fiat Inquiſitio, utrum teneat terram ſuam per Serjanteriam vel per ſervitium Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*r*) Willelmus Aguilon, qui habet hæredem Bartholomæi de Cheney in uxorem, debet j marcam de Scutagio de Kery, ſicut ſupra continetur, Et xx s de finibus & ſcutagijs, ſicut continetur ibidem, Et xx s de Scutagio Pictaviæ, ſicut continetur ibidem, Et x s de Scutagio de Elveyn, ſicut continetur ibidem. Sed non debet ſummoneri; quia recognitum eſt per præceptum Regis coram Baronibus de Scaccario, per ſacramentum xij Militum ejuſdem Comitatus, quod non debet Servitium Militare de terris quas tenet in hoc Comitatu, de hæreditate dicti Bartholomæi de Cheney in Adintone, ſed Serjanteriam, ſcilicet inveniendi unum Cocum in Coronatione Regis, ad faciendum cibum, qualem Seneſcallus Regis præceperit, in Coquina Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 3. *Surreia.*

(*s*) Baronibus pro Johanna quæ fuit uxor Thomæ de Ludelawe. T. Rege apud Dytton xiij die octobris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*t*) Baro-

Eſcuage for the Manour of *Comberton* in the County of *Cambridg*, ſhewed to the King by his Petition, that the ſaid Manour was holden of the King by the Service of Keeping the Kings Falcons and not by Knights Service. Hereupon, the King by Writ ordered the Barons, if they found it to be So, to Diſcharge him of the Eſcuage (*t*).

IV. Eſcuage-money was in lieu of Perſonal Service. And therefore the Barons and Knights were commonly charged with Eſcuage or Fines for Eſcuage, under the Terms, *Pro exercitu*, *De his qui non abierunt* &c, *Fines pro paſſagio*, or the like; as appeareth in the ſeveral ſections of this Chapter. But I think it is to be underſtood, that Perſonal Service was required moſt ſtrictly, if not ſolely, of the Tenants holding by Knights Service *in Capite ut de Corona*. For if a man held his Land of the King by Knight-Service as of an Honour then being in the Kings hands, and not as of the Crown, ſuch Tenant was not indiſpenſably obliged to Do Perſonal Service in the Kings Army, but was to pay the King Eſcuage when it was aſſeſſed. At leaſt, this was alleged to be the uſage in the Reign of K. *Edward* II; in the caſe of *Gerard de Wacheſham* (*u*), and *Thomas de Ingleſthorp* (*w*).

V.

(*t*) Baronibus, pro Philippo de Haſtang. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *a.*

(*u*) Petitionem Gerardi de Wacheſham coram Rege & Conſilio ſuo exhibitam Rex accepit, continentem quod licet ipſe teneat de Rege Manerium de Stanſtede in Comitatu Suff. per ſervicium unius feodi Militis, ut de Honore de Hagenet & non de Corona, per quod ſervicium aliquod corporale in aliquibus exercitibus ratione Manerij illius facere non debet, ſed ſcutagium Regi ſicut cæteri Tenentes de eodem Honore cum aſſideri contigerit ſolvere tenetur, Idem tamen Gerardus ignorans Manerium illud de Rege ut de prædicto Honore teneri, ſervicium corporale pro uno feodo Militis tam ad ſummonitionem Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ Patris ſui, quam ad ſummonitionem ſui in excercitibus Scociæ ſæpius fecit, & ſervicium hujuſmodi de eodem Manerio deberi, ac ſi Manerium illud de Rege ut de Corona teneretur, recognovit; per quod dictus Gerardus Regi ſupplicavit, ut ſibi remedio ad exonerationem Manerij ſui prædicti de hujuſmodi corporali ſervicio faciendo Rex dignaretur providere: Rex igitur nolens quod recognitio prædicta, ſi per errorem taliter facta fuerit, cedat in præjudicium aut exhæredationis periculum præfato Gerardo ſeu hæredibus ſuis in futurum, Mandat Baronibus quod ſcrutatis Libris de Domeſday & de feodis & alijs Memorandis ejuſdem Scaccarij, ſi per inſpectionem eorundem vel alio modo legitimo eis conſtare poterit, ipſum Gerardum dictum Manerium de Rege ut de Honore prædicto per ſervicium Supradictum tenere & non de Corona, Tunc non obſtantibus recognitionibus prædictis, ipſum Gerardum & hæredes ſuos ad faciendum corporale ſervicium ratione Manerij prædicti in excercitibus de cætero ſummonendis nullatenus diſtringant, ſet ipſos inde exonerari & quietos eſſe faciant. Proviſo quod ipſi Scutagium de eodem Manerio ſicut cæteri tenentes ejuſdem Honoris, cum aſſideri contigerit, modo debito Regi ſolvant. T. Rege apud Linc. xiiij^{to} die Februarij anno nono. Per Petitionem de Conſilio. *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 58. *a.*

(*w*) Monſtravit Regi Thomas de Ingleſthorp, quod licet ipſe teneat de Rege medietates Maneriorum de Reynham & de Iſlington cum pertinentijs, quæ quidem medietates ad valorem decem marcarum per annum vix attingunt ut dicit, per ſervicium medietatis feodi unius Militis tantum, ut de Honore de Haghele, & non de Corona, per quod ſervicium aliquod corporale Regi in aliquibus exercitibus ſuis ratione medietatum prædictarum facere teneatur; dictuſq; Thomas ſicut cæteri tenentes de Honore prædicto de medietatibus prædictis Scutagium Regi ſolvit, ut aſſerit, quociens Scutagium in eodem Honore contigerit aſſideri: Idem tamen Thomas credens medietates prædictas de Rege ut de Corona teneri per Servicium corporale pro medietatibus prædictis, tam ad ſummonitionem Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ Patris Regis nunc, in diverſis exercitibus ſuis Scociæ, quam ad hujuſmodi ſummonitionem Regis pluries fecit ut dicit, & ſervicium hujuſmodi de dictis medietatibus, ac ſi de Rege ut de Corona tenerentur, deberi improvide recognovit; propter quod præfatus Thomas Regi cum inſtantia ſupplicavit, ut ſibi ſuper hujuſmodi corporali ſervicio indebite recognito, pro dictis medietatibus & per ignorantiam pluries ut præmittitur facto, velit de remedio congruo providere: *So the King commands the Barons, that if it appeared by* Domeſday book, *the book of Fees, or the Rolls and* Memoranda *of the Exchequer, that the ſaid moieties were held of the King as of the ſaid Honour, and not as of the Crown, Then they ſhould acquit him of the Corporal ſervice in the Kings Armies; Provided that he pay ſcutage when it ſhall be aſſeſſed on the Tenants of the ſaid Ho-*

nour.

V. When the King went forth with his Army, he was wont to Summon his Barons and Tenants *in Capite* by Knights ſervice to be Ready to Do their Service in his Army according to the number of their Fees and quantity of their Tenure. This was called Summonce *ad habendum Servitium.* For inſtance. K. *Henry* III, in the 7th year of his reign, by a cloſe writ of the Great Seal, commanded the Sheriff of *Kent*, to ſummon without delay all Archbiſhops, Biſhops, Abbots, Priours, Earls, Barons, Knights, and Free Tenants, and all others in his bailywick who owed the King Knight-ſervice or Serjeanty, to be at *Worceſter*, on the morrow of the H. *Trinity*, with their Whole Service, ready to go with horſes and arms in the Kings ſervice, whitherſoever he ſhould command them. And hereof he was alſo to make Proclamation throughout his bailywick. The like writs iſſued to all the other Sheriffs of *England* (*x*). K. *Henry* III, in the 48th year of his Reign, ſent Writs into the ſeveral Counties, commanding the Sheriff to take with him the *Cuſtos pacis* of the County, and to ſummon the Archbiſhops Biſhops Earls Barons and all others who owed Service to the King, to meet the King at *London* Such a day *cum ſervitio in quo nobis tenentur* (*y*). K. *Henry* III, in the 49th year of his Reign, ſent his Writs to the Biſhops, Abbots, Priours, Earls, Barons, Knights, and all others who held of the King *in Capite* (and had not taken part with the Earl of *Glouceſter* againſt the King), commanding them to come to *Worceſter* with all ſpeed with Horſes and arms *& toto ſervitio veſtro nobis debito* in order to march againſt the Kings enemies (*z*). On Saturday the 4th day of *October*, *Anno* 26 *E.* 1, the Kings Writs or Letters directed to the Barons of the Realm, touching their Service in the Kings Army in *Scotland*, were delivered at the Exchequer to the Sheriffs of *England*, who were to deliver them to the Barons reſiding in their ſeveral Counties; And the Treaſurer ſent his Letters, by a Meſſenger of the Exchequer, to the Keepers of the Kings Wardrobe, with Like Writs or Letters from the King to be delivered to the Barons of the Realm who were reſident at the Kings Court (*a*). In the 30th year of K. *Edward* I, a Summonce *ad habendum ſervicium* was ſent to *John de Wa-*

renn

---

nour. T. Rege apud Ebor. 4 Nov. anno 12. *Hil. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 76. *b.*

(*x*) Vicecomiti Kanciæ ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi quod ſine dilatione ſummoneri facias per totam ballivam tuam Archiepiſcopos, Epiſcopos, Abbates, Priores, Comites, Barones, Milites, & libere tenentes, & omnes alios qui ſervitium nobis debent ſive ſervitium Militare vel Serjantiæ: quodq; ſimiliter clamari facias per totam baillivam tuam, quod ſint apud Wigorniam in craſtino S. Trinitatis anno regni noſtri ſeptimo, omni dilatione & occaſione poſtpoſitis, cum toto hujuſmodi ſervitio quod nobis debent, parati cum equis & armis ad eundum in ſervitium noſtrum quo eis præceperimus. T. H. &c. apud Weſtmon. 25 die Maij. Eodem modo ſcribitur omnibus Vicecomitibus Angliæ. *Cl.* 7. *H.* 3. *m.* 10. *dorſo.*

(*y*) Tu vero Vicecomes, aſſumpto tecum Cuſtode pacis Comitatus prædicti, prædictis Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Baronibus, & omnibus alijs qui ſervitium nobis debent, denuncies & firmiter injungas ex parte noſtra in fide & homagio quibus nobis tenentur, & ſicut ſeipſos terras & tenementa ſua diligunt, ut non ſolum cum ſervitio in quo nobis tenentur, ſed quilibet quanto virilius & potentius poterit veniat vel mittat ad eundem diem cum equis & armis &c. *Pat.* 48. *H.* 3. *citat. a Brad. in Hiſt. de Angl. P.* 1. *in append. p.* 241.

(*z*) — Vobis mandamus in fide homagio & dilectione quibus nobis eſtis aſtricti & ſub periculo amiſſionis omnium quæ in Regno noſtro tenetis, ac ſub debito ſacramenti &c firmiter injungentes, quatinus ſtatim viſis literis iſtis, omnibus alijs prætermiſſis, cum equis & armis & toto ſervicio veſtro nobis debito, nec non & toto poſſe veſtro, ſub omni feſtinatione de die & nocte uſq; Wygorniam veniatis, parati exinde in manu forti ire nobiſcum ſuper inimicos noſtros &c. *Cl.* 49. *H.* 3. *citat. a Brad. in Hiſt. P.* 1. *in append. p.* 244.

(*a*) Literæ Regis de Excercitu ſuo in partibus Scociæ directæ diverſis infra ſcriptis. Memorandum quod die Sabbati iiij° die Octobris anno R. R. E. xxvj° finiente, liberata fuerunt ad Scaccarium Brevia ſubſcripta, Vicecomitibus & alijs infraſcriptis: Videlicet, Vicecomiti Cumbriæ unum Breve directum eidem Vicecomiti: Item tres Literæ, liberandæ Roberto de Clifford, Johanni de Lancaſtre, & Johanni Baroni de Creyſtok.

Item Vicecomiti Norhumbriæ, Una Litera: Et eidem tres Litteræ liberandæ Roberto filio Rogeri, Waltero de Huntercoumbe, & Roberto de Hilton.

Item Vicecomiti Ebor. Una Littera: Et eidem xj Litteræ liberandæ Willelmo Latimer Juniori, Willelmo le Vavaceour, Radulpho filio Willelmi, Roberto de Tateſhall, Willelmo Latimer ſeniori, Briano filio Alani, Willelmo de Rythre, Petro de Malo

Lacu;

renn Earl of *Surrey*, and to the reſt of the Peers ſeverally (*b*). The like to the Eccleſiaſtiques; and to the Cinque Ports (*c*). But the Service of the Cinque Ports in this caſe was not eſcuage, but the fitting-out of Ships for Sea-ſervice. For at the ſame time ſeveral writs were iſſued to Sea-port-towns in divers Counties, to furniſh-out each, one or more ſhips (*d*).

When

Lacu, Waltero Faucoumberge, Thomæ de Fournivall, & Nicholao de Meynill.

Item Vicecomiti Linc. una Littera. Et eidem iiij litteræ liberandæ Philippo de Kymbe, Philippo Darcy, & Gilberto Pecche, & Thomæ de Multon.

Item Vicecomiti Not. & Derbiæ una Littera. Et eidem ij Litteræ liberandæ Hugoni Bardolf & Willelmo Sampſon.

Item Vicecomiti Warr. & Leyc. una littera. Et eidem iij Litteræ liberandæ Willelmo de Feriers, Alano la Zouche, & Andreæ de Eſtley.

Item Vicecomiti Salopiæ & Staffordiæ una littera. Et eidem xv Litteræ, liberandæ Reginaldo de Grey, Theobaldo de Verdun ſeniori, Theobaldo de Verdaun juniori, Nicholao de Audidele, Rogero de Mortuo Mari, Edmundo Baroni de Stafford, Radulpho de Grendon, Johanni de Grey, Radulpho Baſſet, Johanni Leſtraunge, Roberto de La Warde, Bagoni de Knouvill, & Petro Corbet, Ricardo Comiti Arundel & Fulconi filio Warini.

Item Vicecomiti Herefordiæ una Littera. Et eidem iij Litteræ liberandæ Johanni de Haſtinges, Edmundo de Mortuo Mari, & Thomæ de la Roche.

Item Adæ de Hergwinton una littera liberanda Vicecomiti Wygorniæ, Et una littera liberanda Johanni de Sule.

Item Vicecomiti Glouceſtriæ una littera. Et eidem iij Litteræ liberandæ Johanni Abadam, Johanni Giffard de Bromfield, & Thomæ de Berkeley.

Item Vicecomiti Oxoniæ & Berk. una littera. Et una littera liberanda Henrico Tyeis.

Item Vicecomiti Northamtoniæ una littera. Et eidem vj litteræ liberandæ Nicholao de Segrave, Johanni Lovel, Willelmo Tuchet, Thomæ de Latimer, & Johanni de Feriers, & Vicecomiti Rotelandiæ.

Item Vicecomiti Bedfordiæ & Buk. una Littera. Et eidem ij litteræ liberandæ Johanni Engaygne & Radulpho Pypard.

Item Vicecomiti Cauntebr. & Huntingdon una Littera.

Item Vicecomiti Norf. & Suff. una Littera. Et eidem iiij^{or} Litteræ liberandæ Comiti Mariſcallo, Willelmo de Morley, Johanni de Ingeham, Roberto de Monte Alto.

Item Vicecomiti Eſſexiæ & Hertfordiæ una Littera. Et eidem vij Litteræ liberandæ Comiti Hertfordiæ, Humfrido de Boune, Comiti Oxoniæ, Eymero de Valencia, Hugoni de Veer, Johanni de Ryvers, & Johanni de Clavering.

Item Vicecomiti Kanciæ una litteræ. Et una liberanda Willelmo de Leybourne.

Item Vicecomiti Midd. una littera. Et una littera Vicecomitibus Londoniæ.

Item Vicecomiti Surreiæ & Suſſexiæ una Littera. Et una Littera liberanda Willelmo Breouſe, & una Rogero La Ware.

Item Vicecomiti Suthamtoniæ una littera. Et eidem iiij^{or} litteræ liberandæ Johanni de Inſula, Johanni de Sancto Johanne, Johanni filio Reginaldi, & Johanni de Moeles.

Item Vicecomiti Wilteſiræ una littera.

Item Benedicto Spryngvall Cuſtodi Stagminariæ iiij^{or} litteræ, liberandæ Willelmo Martyn, Hugoni de Courteney, & Galfrido de Caunvill, & Vicecomiti Devoniæ.

Item Vicecomiti Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ una littera. Et eidem vj litteræ, liberandæ Simoni de Monte acuto, Johanni de Moune, Alano Plukenet, Hugoni Poyntz, Johanni de Bello Campo, & Eliæ Daubeny.

Item Vicecomiti Cornubiæ una Littera. Item Vicecomiti Weſtmerlandiæ una Littera. Et Vicecomiti Lancaſtriæ una littera.

Item mittuntur Domino Johanni de Inſula & Domino Johanni de Drokensford plures Litteræ per Litteras Theſaurarij & per Thomam Bellard nuncium de Scaccario, liberandæ ſubſcriptis commorantibus in Curia, videlicet Comiti Warennæ, Comiti Lincolniæ, Comiti Lancaſtriæ, Comiti Warr., Comiti Glouceſtriæ, Comiti Patrick de la Marche, Comiti de Anegous, Henrico de Lancaſtre, Hugoni le Deſpenſer, Roberto filio Walteri, Johanni Wake, Johanni de Segrave, Henrico de Percy, Roberto de Scales, Willelmo de Grandiſſono, Waltero de Beauchaump, Patricio de Dumbarr Juveni, Edmundo de Haſtinges, Waltero de Teye, Roberto filio Pagani, Johanni de Hudleſton, Petro de Chauvent, Euſtachio de Hacche, Willelmo de Cauntelou, Johanni Paygnel, Johanni de Cauntelou, Johanni de la Mare, Henrico de Pynkeny, Adæ de Welles, Roberto de Touny, Waltero de Mouncy, Hugoni de Mortimer, Alexandro de Balliolo, Simoni Freſer, & Ricardo Syward. Et mandatum eſt eiſdem per dictas litteras Theſaurarij, quod ſi aliqui prædictorum non inveniantur in Curia, ſtatim mittantur Litteræ illæ eiſdem per nuncios Garderobæ. *Ex Rot. 2. de Adventu Vicecomitum, & aliorum &c. 26. & 27. Edw. 1. in dorſo.*

(*b*) De ſummonitione ſervicij Regis. *To be with the King at* Berwick upon Twede cum equis & armis & toto ſervicio nobis debito. *Cl. 30. E. 1. m. 2. dorſo.*

(*c*) *Ibid. m. 2. dorſo.*

(*d*) *Cl. 30. E. 1, m. 1. dorſo.*

(*e*) Baronibus

When a man was to prove that he had Done his Service in the Kings Army, he commonly made his proof by Certificate or Teſtimony of the Commander in chief, or of the Conſtable or Mareſchall or their Lieutenant, or by the Rolls of the Marſhalſey of the Army. *Elene la Zouche* Held by a Knights Fee, and the Sixth part of a Knights fee. She was charged with Scutage for the ſame at the Exchequer. But in regard ſhe Did her Service with the King (*habuit ſervicium ſuum cum Rege*) in the Army of *Wales*, according to the Kings Precept or Summonce, as appeared to the King by the Rolls of the Marſhalſy of his Army, the King by Writ commanded the Barons to diſcharge her of the ſaid Scutage (e). *John Fitz-Reynald* was charged with Scutage for the Army of *Scotland*. But it being teſtified before the Kings Council, that *John* Did his Service (*habuit ſervicium ſuum*) in That Army in the Company of *Hugh le Deſpenſer*, according to the Kings precept, he was diſcharged of the Scutage (f). And *Roger de la Ware* was in like manner acquitted of Scutage, demanded for the Army of *Scotland*, upon the Earl of *Warwicks* teſtifying before the King, that *Roger* Had his Service with the King in That Army (g). *Roger de Sumervill* was attached to anſwer to the King at the Exchequer, for not Doing his Service in the Kings Army in *Scotland* in the 34th year of K. *Edward* I. *Roger* pleaded, that he Did his Full Service in the Kings Army aforeſaid; and produced a Certificate thereof made by K. *Edward* II, whilſt he was Prince of *Wales*, and another Certificate from the ſeveral aſſignees of the Conſtable and Mareſchall of *England*. Whereupon *Roger* was diſmiſſed *ſine die* (h).

If

(e) Baronibus, pro Elena la Zouche. Rex, Quia eadem Elena habuit Servicium ſuum cum Rege per præceptum Regis in excercitu Walliæ, anno Regis nunc decimo, pro ſervicio unius feodi & ſexta parte unius feodi Militis quod Rex tunc recognovit, ſicut per inſpectionem Rotulorum Mareſcalciæ Regis de eodem excercitu Regi conſtat; Mandat Baronibus, quod demandæ quam per Summonicionem Scaccarij fieri faciunt prædictæ Elenæ pro Scutagio ad opus Regis, de prædictis feodo & ſexta parte feodi de excercitu prædicto ſuperſedeant ——. *Mich. Memor.* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot.* ——. *in Bund.* 24. & 25. *E.* 1.

(f) Baronibus, pro Johanne filio Reginaldi. Quia teſtificatum eſt coram Conſilio Regis per Hugonem le Deſpenſer, quod idem Johannes habuit Servitium ſuum per præceptum Regis, in Comitiva ipſius Hugonis in excercitu Regis Scociæ anno xxxiiij°: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod demandæ quam per Summonitionem Scaccarij faciunt præfato Johanni pro ſervitio de excercitu prædicto ſuperſederi, & ipſum inde quietum eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Camboc iiij die Marcij anno xxxv. Per Petitionem de Conſilio. *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 40. *a.*

(g) Quia teſtatum eſt coram Rege per Guidonem de Bello Campo Comitem Warwici, quod Rogerus de la Ware habuit Servicium ſuum cum Rege in excercitu Regis Scotiæ anno xxxiiij°: *The King commands the Barons to ceaſe the Diſtreſs made on him for the ſame by Summonce of the Exchequer, and to acquit him thereof:* T. Rege apud Karliolum xxv die Marcij anno xxxv. Per Conſilium. *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(h) Ebor. Rogerus de Sumervill atachiatus fuit ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, quare non fecit ſervitium ſuum in Scocia anno regni Regis E. patris Regis nunc xxxiiij &c. Et idem Rogerus venit & defendit quicquid &c. Et dicit quod ipſe fecit plenarie Servicium ſuum &c in exercitu prædicto; Et inde vocat ad warantum Dominum Regem nunc, adiciendo ipſum Regem tempore quo fuit Princeps Walliæ, vivente prædicto Rege E. Patre ſuo, illud teſtificaſſe & ſignificaſſe, per Litteras ſuas Conſilio ipſius Regis E. exiſtenti apud Karliolum ad Parliamentum ejuſdem Regs E. anno regni ſui xxxv° Quæ quidem Litteræ tunc liberatæ fuerunt per illos qui ibi fuerant de dicto Conſilio Johanni de Kirkeby Clerico nuper Rememoratori de Scaccario, defuncto, tunc ibidem præſenti ad deferendum ad Scaccarium &c. Qui quidem Johannes, ut æſtimat, eaſdem Litteras liberavit ad Scaccarium &c; & petit quod ſcrutatæ ſint, & quod ſecundum earum tenorem fiat ei quod &c ſuper præmiſſis. Et ſcrutatis ſuper hoc Memorandis quæ fuerunt in cuſtodia prædicti J. de Kirkeby, inventæ ſunt in quadam pixide Litteræ &c, Sigillo quo Dominus Rex nunc utebatur antequam fuiſſet Rex adhuc ſignatæ in hæc verba. Edward fuiz au noble Roi Dengleterre, Prince de Gales, Counte de Ceſtre, de Pountyſ, & de Mouſtroill, as bones gentz du Counſeil noſtre ſeigneur le Roi, Salutz & cheres amiſtez. Nous vous feſoms ſaver, que noſtre bien ame Monſieur Rogier de Somervill &c. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wederhale, le xiij jour de Feverer, lan du regne noſtre Seignour le Roi Noſtre Piere xxxv. Quibus quidem Litteris conſutæ ſunt quædam Litteræ Patentes, Sigillis J. de Botourte & Johannis de la Huſe conſignatæ, in hæc verba. A toutz qi ceſtes lettres verront ou orront, nous Johan Botetourte, Coneſtable en la Cumpaignie le Counte de Garenne aſſigne parmy le Counte de Hereford Coneſtable Dengleterre, & Johan de la Huſe Mareſchal, aſſigne a meiſme la Cumpaignie par Monſieur Johan Lovel lieu tenaunt le Counte Mareſchal Dengleterre, ſalutz en Dieu. Sachez qe Monſieur Roger de Somervill, qi feuſt aſſigne a la dite Cumpaignie por ſon ſervice ove deux Rivaux covertz, lenad ſi bien & apertement parfeſt, qe en nul point ne lui ſavoms reſprendre. En teſtmoignance de queu choſe a ceſtes Lettres overtes avoms nous mys

If the Barons and Knights holding *in Capite* did not Go in perſon with the King in his Army, In That caſe ſometimes they ſent Knights in their ſtead, to Do the Service belonging to their reſpective Fees, And ſometimes they made Fine with the King *Ne transfretent*, or *pro remanendo ab exercitu*, or *quia non abierunt cum Rege*, &c. *Robert de Harecourt* was acquitted of Scutage-money by Writ of the Chief Juſticier, Becauſe his Son *William* Did Service for him in the Kings Army (*i*). *Gilbert Pecchie* Fined to the King, That he might ſend Two Knights to ſerve for him in the Army of *Ireland* (*k*). *Robert St. John* fined for one Knights fee, that he might not take the Voiage into *Normandy* in the ſecond Army [of *Normandy*] (*l*). *Walter de Baskerville* and *Walter de Cormeilles* Fined to the King, That they might Stay in *England* and not March in the Army of *Normandy* (*m*). Amongſt the Knights of *Cumberland* who Fined *ne transfretent*, there are ſome named who held by Cornage; *viz*. *Odard* ſon of *Adam*, *Simon de Tiwil*, *Adam* ſon of *Adam*, and others (*n*); And in *Weſtmerland*, *Adam de Kierkebi*, who likewiſe held by Cornage (*o*). Again; *Hugh* Biſhop of *Coventry* Fined, *Ne transfretet*, and to have Eſcuage of his Knights (*p*). *William de Auras* Mother, *Geoffrey Foliot*, and others, Fined for the like (*q*). *Richard de Umfrawill* Fined with the King, That he might not be under the Kings Diſpleaſure for his not Going the Voyage to *Normandy* (*r*). The Abbot of St. *Alban* Fined for the Knights which he ought to have ſent into the Kings Service Beyond-ſea (*s*). *Geoffrey de Mandevill* who held a Knights Fee in *Wiltſhire* in Demeane, Fined *ne transfretet*, and to have Eſcuage of the ſaid Demeane. *Robert de Turevill* Fined *ne transfretet* (*t*). *Thurſtan Baſſet* gave the King xx marks, for himſelf and the Six Knights which he held of the King *in Capite* of the Honour of *Walingford*, That they might be excuſed taking the Voyage (*u*). *Hawiſe de Curtenay*, who held eighteen Knights fees of the King

---

Lenprienz de noz Seaux. Done a Dunlaverdyn le Venredy proſchein apres la feſte de Seinte Croiz exaltacion lan du regne noſtre Seigneur le Roi Edward xxxiiij. Quibus quidem Litteris intellectis Roger *was diſmiſſed* ſine die. *Mich. Communia* 2. *E*. 2. *Rot*. 36. *a*.

(*i*) Robertus de Harecurt debet dimidiam marcam de Scutagio. Sed habet Quietantiam per Breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli de Leirceſtreſcira & Warewicſcira de anno præterito; Quia Willelmus filius ejus fuit ultra mare pro ipſo in Servitio Regis. *Mag. Rot*. 9. *R*. 1. *Rot*. 3. *b*. *Oxeneſ*.

(*k*) Gilebertus Pecchie r c de iiij optimis palefridis, Ut poſſit mittere duos Milites pro ſe; In Theſauro xx marcas, Et debet xx marcas. *Mag. Rot*. 12. *J*. *Rot*. 4. *b*. *Nordf*. & *Sudf*. *Tit*. De Finibus & Scutagijs pro Paſſagio Yberniæ.

(*l*) Robertus de Sancto Johanne r c de xv marcis, pro Scutagio feodi j Militis, & ne transfretet in Normanniam in Secundo Exercitu; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot*. 7. *R*. 1. *Rot*. 18. *b*. *Sudſexx*.

(*m*) De Finibus remanentium in Anglia: Walterus de Baskervilla debet C s, de fine ſuo quod remaneat in Anglia ab Exercitu Normanniæ. Walterus de Cormeilles r c de xvj l pro eodem. *Mag. Rot*. 8. *R*. 1. *Rot*. 8. *b*. *Heref. in Walia*.

(*n*) De Finibus Militum ne transfretent: Idem Videcomes r c de C s de Odardo filio Adæ, pro terra quam tenet de Cornagio, Et de C s de Simone de Tiwil pro eodem, Et de C s de Adam filio Adæ pro eodem, *And for* 5 *others*: In theſauro liberavit in viij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot*. 3. *J*. *Rot*. 18. *b*. *Cumb*.

(*o*) Adam de Kierkebi debet xx s, Ne transfretet; qui tenet quatuor acras terræ in Kierkebi in Cornagio. *Ib. Rot*. 18. *b*. *Weſtmericland, tit*. Nova Oblata.

(*p*) Hugo Epiſcopus Coventrenſis debet iiij l & xv s, de Fine ſuo ne transfretet, & pro habendo Scutagio de xxv Militibus de Scutagio Epiſcopatus, & de x Militibus de Scutagio Prioris Coventriæ. *Mag. Rot*. 10. *R*. 1. *Rot*. 11. *a*. *War*. & *Leirc*.

(*q*) De Promiſſis Baronum ne transfretent, & pro habendis Scutagijs ſuis: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Matre Willelmi de Aura, ne transfretet, & pro habendo Scutagio j Militis, Et de xx s de Galfrido Foliot pro eodem, & pro Scutagio j Militis — —. *Ib. Rot*. 15. *a*. *Dorſ*. & *Sumerſ*.

(*r*) Ricardus de Umfranvilla r c de C l, Ut Rex concedat ei finem Terræ ſuæ quem fecit cum Epiſcopo Dunelmenſi quando Comitatus de Norhumbreland fuit in manu ſua; & non habeat Malivolentiam Regis, de eo quod non transfretavit in Normanniam. *Mag. Rot*. 6. *R*. 1. *Rot*. 10. *a*. *Norhumb*.

(*s*) Abbas S. Albani r c de C marcis, Pro Militibus ſuis quos debuerat miſiſſe in ſervitium Regis ultra mare. *Mag. Rot*. 1. *J*. *Rot*. 7. *b*. *Eſſex* & *Hurtf*.

(*t*) Galfridus de Mandevill qui tenet in Dominico feodum j Militis r c de C s, Ne transfretet, & pro habendo Scutagio prædicti Dominici ſui.

Robertus de Turevill r c de v marcis, pro feodo dimidij Militis quod tenet in Dominico, Ne transfretet cum equis & armis. *Ib. Rot*. 13. *b*. *Wilt*.

(*u*) Bukingh. Thurſtanus Baſſet dat Domino Regi xx marcas, pro ſe & ſex Militibus ad plus ut creditur, quos tenet de Domino Rege in Capite de Honore de Walingford, ne transfretent. *Oblat*. 2. *J*. *m*. 4.

(*w*) De-

King *in Capite*, Fined in xl marks and a palfrey, For the Voyage (*w*). Seventeen *Drenges* of *Weſtmerland* (viz. *Walter de Harcla*, *Walter* ſon of *Durand* &c) Fined in L marks, That they might not take the Voyage (*x*); *Thomas* ſon of *Liulf* (who held in Theinage) Fined for the like (*y*). Eighteen *Drenges* in *Weſtmerland* Fined in L marks for the like (*z*). Earl *William de Vernun* Fined *pro licentia remanendi*, and that the King would receive the Scutage of his Knights Fees which he held *in Capite* (*a*); *Robert* ſon of *Adam* Fined *pro licentia remanendi ne transfretet* (*b*). *Walter de Bavent* fined for his Paſſage. The King remitted the Fine (*c*). The Earl of *Clare* Fined to the King in D marks, For his Paſſage [or leave to remain in *England*] (*d*). In the reign of K. *Henry* III, ſeveral Tenants by Knights ſervice paid Fines to the King, That they might not take the Voyage into *Gaſcoigne*, beſides the Scutages which they voluntarily granted to the King for That Voyage; namely, *Robert de Eleford* &c (*e*). A Scutage was aſſeſſed at iij marks for the Kings Firſt Paſſage into *Britanny*. Amongſt the Fines and Scutages for That Paſſage, *Margaret de Riparijs* Fined in CC marks, That ſhe might be Quit of ſending Knights with the King in That Paſſage, and might have her Eſcuage of the Knights fees which ſhe held of the King *in Capite* (*f*): And *Walter de Beauchamp*, the Abbots of *Eveſham*, *Perſore*, and *Weſtminſter*, made Fines for the reſpective Knights fees which they held in *Worceſterſhire* (*g*). At this time the Biſhop of *Worceſter* paid C and xxxix marks and half a mark, to the Aid for the Kings Firſt Paſſage [into *Britanny*] (*h*). In the ſame year, the Abbot of *Michelney* paid, to the Eſcuage of *Britaigne*, three marks for one Knights fee; the Abbot of *Abbotsbiry* C *s*, his Fine for Paſſage and the eſcuage of one fee; *John Pulain* xl *s*, for one

---

(*w*) Devonia. Hawiſa de Curtenay dat xl marcas & j palefridum, pro Transfretatione ſua. Tenet feuda xviij Militum ut dicit in Capite de Domino Rege. Notingham, Rannulfus de Novo Mercato dat C ſol. pro eodem. Tenet feudum j Militis ut dicit de Honore de Tikehull. Dorſeta, Willelmus de Sancto Leodegario dat iij marcas pro eodem. Tenet feudum j Militis ut dicit de Honore de Duneſtor. ——. *Oblata* 2. *J. m.* 2.

(*x*) Decem & ſeptem Drengi de Weſtmeriland, quorum nomina Symon de Pateſull habet, dant Domino Regi L marcas, ut remaneant ne transfretent. Termini ad Paſſagium Domini Regis. Nomina ipſorum Drengorum ſunt hæc, Walterus de Harcla, Walterus filius Durandi, Robertus filius Roberti de Suleby &c. *Oblata.* 2. *J. m.* 5.

(*y*) Norhumberlond. Thomas filius Liolfi dat Domino Regi iij marcas de Theinnagio ſuo, ne transfretet. *Ib. m.* 4.

(*z*) Decem & octo Drengi debent L marcas, de fine ſuo ne transfretent: De quibus G. filius Petri debet reſpondere, quia recognovit per breve ſuum quod miſit Vicecomiti, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quod eos recepit. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Weſtmerieland, tit.* Nova Oblata.

(*a*) A Willelmo Comite de Vernun nullum Scutagium requirendum eſt in aliqua ſumma; Quia finivit cum Rege pro licentia remanendi, ut Rex capiat de Militibus ſuis Scutagium ſuum quos tenet de Rege in Capite. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Berchſcira, tit.* De Finibus Militum & de Scutagio.

(*b*) Idem Robertus [filius Adæ] r c de xx marcis, Pro licentia remanendi ne transfretet; & pro habenda ſaiſina dimidiæ carucatæ terræ in Karleolio, quæ ſaiſita fuit in manum Regis, eo quod juratum fuit coram Rege terram illam eſſe de Dominico ſuo; unde habet Cartam H. Regis Patris Regis, qui dedit terram illam Patri ipſius Roberti. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Cumb. Nova Oblata.*

(*c*) Rex Vicecomiti Lincolniæ &c. Scias quod perdonavimus Waltero de Bavent ij marcas & dimidiam, de fine quem nobiſcum fecit pro paſſagio. Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod ipſum inde quietum eſſe facias. T. me ipſo apud Brehull, xx die Decembris. Sub eadem forma ſcribitur Baronibus de Scaccario. *Cl.* 7. *J. m.* 7.

(*d*) Comes de Clara r c de D marcis, pro Paſſagio ſuo; In Theſauro CCCC & Lxx marcas, Et debet xxx marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Nordf. & Sudf. Tit.* De Finibus & Scutagijs pro Paſſagio Yberniæ.

(*e*) Fines Militum ne transfretarent cum Rege in Waſconiam, præter Scutagia ſua quæ Regi ſponte conceſſerunt ad iſtam transfretationem: Robertus de Eleford [debet] j marcam de eiſdem finibus. ——. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H* 3. *Oxon.*

(*f*) De Finibus & Scutagijs de Primo Paſſagio Regis in Britanniam; Scuto aſſiſo ad tres marcas. Margareta de Riparijs r c de CC marcis, Ut ſit quieta de Militibus mittendis cum Rege ad hoc Paſſagium; Et pro habendo Scutagio ſuo de feodis Militum quæ de Rege tenet in Capite; Et ne compellatur ad ſe maritandam quamdiu vivere voluerit ſine marito; & ſi ſe maritare voluerit, maritet ſe pro voluntate ſua, dum modo non maritet ſe inimicis Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Oxeneſ.*

(*g*) De Finibus & Scutagijs de Primo Paſſagio Regis in Britanniam; Scuto aſſiſo ad iij marcas. Walterus de Bello Campo debet xiiij l de Scutagio vij feodorum. Abbas de Eveſham r c de xx l, de fine pro paſſagio & ſcutagio de iiij feodis & dimidio. Abbas de Perſore r c de xl de eodem de ij feodis. Abbas Weſtmonaſterij r c de C marcis de fine pro Scutagio de xv feodis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Wygornia, m.* 2. *b.*

(*h*) De Auxilio ad Primam Transfretationem.

one fee of *Moreton*; The Abbot of *Cerne* C *s*, his Fine for Paſſage and the ſcutage of one fee which he acknowledged, and xl *s* for the ſcutage of one fee which he likewiſe acknowledged, and for which he had not fined; *Robert Belet* C *s*, his Fine for Paſſage and the eſcuage of one fee, and that he might not be knighted This time; *Henry Fitz-Richard* xx marks, his Fine for Paſſage and the eſcuage of vij fees of the Seigneury of *Moreton*; *Robert de Beauchamp* xl marks, his Fine that he might not take the voyage with the King; and *John de Montague* xij *l* x *s*, the eſcuage of ten fees of *Montague* belonging to the Seigneury of *Moreton* (*i*). In the ſame year the Biſhop of *Bathe* paid C and fourſcore marks to the Aid for the Kings Firſt Voyage into *Britanny* (*k*). The Biſhop of *London* Fined in Lx marks, To be Quit of ſending Knights to the Kings Army which was Summoned upon occaſion of the War kindled by *Richard Mareſchall*, And to have the Scutage of That Army [from his Knights who held of him]; And if the King remitted That Scutage to any of his Knights, So much was to be Allowed to the Biſhop in This Fine (*l*). *W.* Biſhop of *Exeter* gave xx marks, To be Quit of ſending Knights (*m*). The Biſhop of *Winton* gave Lx *l* for the Aid to Marry the Kings Daughter, And C marks, Becauſe he was not in the Kings Army (*n*). *R.* Biſhop of *Lincoln* Fined with the King in Fourſcore pounds, for the Service of Five Knights in the Army of *Wales* (*o*). *Ralph de St. Maure* was commanded by the Kings Writ to be in perſon at *Carlile* ſuch a Day, to Do his Service in the Kings Army againſt the *Scots*, or in the mean time to appear at the Exchequer, and make Fine to the King for That Service (*p*). K. *Edward* II, had ſummoned his Army to march againſt *Scotland*, and had ordered Proclamation to be made that all perſons of whatever ſtate or condition who owed him Service in his Army, ſhould be ready with their due Service on the Eve of St. *James*'s day to march with him againſt the *Scots*. However the King by his Writ

---

nem. Epiſcopus Wygornienſis r c de C & xxxix marcis & dimidia de eodem. *Ib. m.* 2. *b.*

(*i*) De Finibus & Scutagijs ad Primam Transfretationem Regis in Britanniam, Scuto aſſiſo ad tres marcas: Idem Vicecomes r c de iij marcis de Abbate de Michelneye de j feodo; Et de C s de Abbate de Abbotesbirie de Fine pro Paſſagio & Scutagio j feodi; Et de xl s de Johanne Pulain de j feodo de Moritonia; *and of other perſons.* Abbas de Cerne r c de C s de fine pro Paſſagio & Scutagio j feodi quod recognoſcit; Et de xl s de Scutagio j feodi quod ſimiliter recognoſcit, de quo finem non fecit; In theſauro C s, Et debet xl s. Hugo de Meriet [debet] xiij marcas de eodem, de j feodo & dimidio de feodo Moritoniæ. Robertus Belet r c de C s de fine pro Paſſagio & Scutagio j feodi, Et ne fiat Miles hac vice. In theſauro v marcas & dimidiam, & debet ij Marcas. Henricus filius Ricardi r c de xx marcis de fine pro Paſſagio & Scutagio vij feodorum de feodo de Moritonia. Robertus de Bello Campo [debet] xl marcas de fine, ne transfretet hac vice cum Rege; Qui Robertus habet quietantiam de Scutagio xvij feodorum per breve Regis. Johannes de Monteacuto r c de xij l & x s de Scutagio x feodorum de Monteacuto de feodo de Moritonia; In theſauro nichil, Et Warino Baſſet qui habet Caterinam filiam & hæredem ejuſdem Johannis in uxorem, xx marcas, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. Robertus de Novo burgo r c de xx marcis, de fine pro paſſagio hac vice ſalvo Regi Scutagio xv feodorum ipſius Roberti. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sumerſete & Dorſete, m.* 1. *b.*

(*k*) De Auxilio ad Primam Transfretationem Regis in Britanniam: J. Batthonienſis Epiſcopus r c de C & quater xx marcis de eodem. In theſauro quater xx & xvj l, Et Hugoni de Vivonijs de Dono Regis xx l, per breve Regis, Et in Perdonis Johanni de Ken iiij l per breve ejuſdem Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. *b. Sumerſ. & Dorſ.*

(*l*) R. Londonienſis Epiſcopus r c de Lx marcis de Fine, Ut ſit quietus de Militibus mittendis ad exercitum Regis quem ſummoneri fecit occaſione Gwerræ quam R. Mareſcallus ei movit; Et pro habendo Scutagio ejuſdem exercitus, ita quod [ſi] alicui Militum tenentium de eo Scutagium Rex perdonaverit, hoc allocabitur ipſi Epiſcopo in illis Lx marcis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 3. *Londonia & Midd.*

(*m*) W. Epiſcopus Exonienſis debet xx marcas, Ut ſit quietus de Militibus mittendis. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a. Devon.*

(*n*) Epiſcopus Wintonienſis debet Lx l de Auxilio ad Filiam Regis maritandam, & C marcas quia non fuit in exercitu. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. in Compoto Vic. Suth.*

(*o*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod recepit per manus Reim. de Luk, Orlandini de Podio, & ſociorum ſuorum Mercatorum de Luk, a venerabili Patre R. Linc. Epiſcopo quaterviginti libras, per quas idem Epiſcopus finem fecit ſecum pro ſervicio quinq; militum quod Regi recognovit, pro Exercitu ſuo Walliæ anno Regni R. E. quinto: Ideo mandat eiſdem, quod prædictum Epiſcopum de prædictis quaterviginti libris quietum eſſe faciant &c. Dat. per manum Th. Beck. *Paſ. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*p*) Norf. Radulphus de Sancto Mauro atachiatus fuit ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, quare

Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer to accept of Fines, at the rate of xl *l* for each Knights Fee, to be paid to the Kings uſe by Archbiſhops, Biſhops, the Religious, Widows and other Women who owed Service in That Army, and were deſirous to make Fines for the ſame (*q*).

Sometimes the Barons and Tenants by Knights ſervice were amerced, for not ſending their Knights to ſerve for them in the Kings Army. The Abbot of *Perſhore* was amerced, for not ſending his Knights to ſerve in the Army of *Camarun*, as he was warned to do (*r*). *William de Haſtinges* Fined in C marks, That he might have the Kings Favour, becauſe he did not March at the Kings Summonce in the Army of *Normandy* (*s*). *William* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* fined or was amerced in C marks, Becauſe he was not in the Army of *Gannok* nor Had his Service There (*t*). And ſometimes they were diſſeiſed of their Land for not Doing their Service. *Matthew Turpin* was diſſeiſed of his Land and Serjeanty in *Winterlaw*, Becauſe he was not in the Kings Service beyond-ſea (*u*). *Duncan de Laſcels* was diſſeiſed of Three Knights Fees and a half, Becauſe he was not with the King in his Army of *Scotland* with horſes and arms (*w*). *Roger de Crammavill* was diſſeiſed of his Land, becauſe he did not go with the King in his Voyage to *Ireland* (*x*). *Malger le Vavaſur* was diſſeiſed of his Land, becauſe he neither went with the King into *Ireland*, nor made Fine for the Voiage (*y*).

VI. When

---

quare cum Rex nuper ei mandaſſet in fide & homagio quibus Regi tenebatur, quod fuiſſet perſonaliter ad Regem apud Karliolum, in quindena S. Johannis Baptiſtæ proximo prætetita, cum toto ſervicio ſuo quod Regi debuit, in excercitu Regis, ad proficiendum exinde cum Rege contra inimicos Regis de Scocia, vel ante diem illum acceſſiſſet hic ad Scaccarium, & finem feciſſet cum Rege pro eodem ſervicio: Idem Radulfus, mandatum prædictum contra Homagij ſui debitum parvipendens, nec venit ad Karliolum ad diem prædictum ad faciendum ſervicium ſuum &c, nec citra diem illum ad Scaccarium ad faciendum finem pro eodem, in periculum Expeditionis Regis, & manifeſtam ſubtraccionem ſervicij ſui &c.

He pleads that the Kings precept was not delivered to him; and that he holds nothing of the King for which he ought to do any ſervice in the Kings Army. The Judgment is, quod ad præſens eat inde ſine die, ſalva ——. *Mich. Communia* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Parte* 1.

Kancia. *The like Proceſs againſt* Richard de Rokeſle. *He acknowledged that he held by Knights Service. No Judgment. Ibid. juxt. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*q*) Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Licet ſummoneri fecerimus exercitum noſtrum verſus partes Scociæ, & proclamari fecerimus, quod omnes & ſinguli, cujuſcunq; ſtatus & conditionis exiſtant, qui ſervicium nobis debent, habeant ſervicium ſuum apud Villam Novi Caſtri ſuper Tynam, in Vigilia B. Jacobi prox. futur. promptum & paratum ad proficiſcendum nobiſcum contra Scotos inimicos & rebelles noſtros, ad eorum proterviam cum Dei adjutorio refrænandam: Quia tamen volumus, quod de Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Viris Religioſis, Viduis & alijs Mulieribus, qui ſervicium nobis debent in exercitu prædicto, pro ſervicijs ſuis Finem nobiſcum facere volentibus, Fines ad opus noſtrum per vos capiantur, videlicet pro feodo Militis quadraginta libræ, & pro minore porcione feodi minus de dicta ſumma quadraginta librarum: Vobis mandamus, quod de Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Viris Religioſis, Viduis, & alijs Mulieribus pro ſervicijs ſuis nobis debitis, Fines nobiſcum facere volentibus, Fines recipiatis ad opus noſtrum in forma ſupradicta. T. me ipſo apud Ebor. xiij die Julij, anno r n ſextodecimo. *Trin. Brevia* 15. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *b.*

(*r*) Abbas de Perſore [debet] xl s Ut ſit quietus de miſericordia ſua quia non miſit Milites ſuos in exercitu de Camarun, ſicut ſummonitus fuit. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. Wirceceſtr.*

(*s*) Willelmus de Haſtinges debet C marcas, pro habenda Benevolentia Regis, eo quod non transfretavit ad ſummonitionem Regis in Exercitu Normanniæ. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(*t*) W. Wintonienſis Epiſcopus [debet] C marcas, quia non fuit in Exercitu de Gannoc nec Servicium ſuum habuit. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Mathæus Turpin r c de j marca, pro habenda ſaiſina de terra in Winteſlawe & Serjanteria, unde diſſaiſitus fuit eo quod non fuit in ſervitio Regis ultra mare ut debuit; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*w*) Dunecanus de Laſceles debet Lx marcas & j palefridum, Pro habenda ſaiſina terræ ſuæ ſcilicet feoda trium Militum & dimidij, unde diſſaiſitus fuit per præceptum Regis, eo quod non fuit cum Rege cum equis & armis in exercitu Scotiæ. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*x*) Rogerus de Crammavill [debet] C marcas & j palefridum, Pro habenda ſaiſina terræ ſuæ cum pertin. unde diſſaiſitus fuit eo quod non transfretavit in Yberniam cum Rege. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*y*) Malgerus le Vavaſur debet CCC marcas & tres optimos palefridos, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ ſuæ, unde diſſaiſitus fuit eo quod non transfretavit cum Rege in Yberniam, nec finem fecit pro Paſſagio. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 19. *b.* Reſiduum compoti de Everwichſcira.

(*z*) Scu-

VI. When Barons or Knights holding *in Capite* Did Actual Service in the Kings Army with their Knights for ſo many Fees as they were anſwerable for, Or if they ſent Knights in their ſtead, Or if they made Fine for the ſame, They were wont to be Acquitted of Eſcuage. In the ſecond year of K. *Richard* I, in the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, ſeveral Barons and Knights were charged towards the Eſcuage of *Wales*. Amongſt others, *Robert de Treſgoz* ſtood charged with xvij *l* x *s* for the Seigneury of *Hubert de Ry*; But *Robert* was diſcharged thereof by vertue of the Kings Writ, becauſe he was in ſervice in the Army of *Wales* together with his Knights (*z*). And *Robert de Mara* who was charged in *Wiltſhire* to the ſame eſcuage, was acquitted thereof by vertue of the Kings writ, becauſe he was in the Army (*a*). In another year of the ſame King, *Robert Dewias* was Charged with Scutage for the Army of *Normandy*; But was Diſcharged of it by Writ of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* the Juſticier, Becauſe he ſent Three Knights in the Kings Service beyond-ſea (*b*). In the Firſt year of the Reign of K. *John*, an Eſcuage was aſſeſſed at Two marks. Of this Eſcuage ſeveral Barons in *Wiltſhire* were acquitted by Writs; Some for Actual Service done by Themſelves, Or by their Knights and Serjeants, And ſome by Fine made with the King for their Eſcuage: The Earl of *Saresbury*, the Biſhop of *London*, and the Earl of *Leiceſter* for Actual Service, And *Elias Croc*, *Thomas Fitz-Henry*, *Robert Giffard*, and *Robert de Mara*, by Fine (*c*). Of the ſame Eſcuage ſeveral Barons in *Eſſex* were acquitted [by Writs]: *viz.* The Earl of *Perch*, Earl *William Mareſchall* and others; *W.* Biſhop of *London* for his Biſhoprick and Wards, *&c*: Other Barons ſtood charged with the Eſcuage, becauſe the Sheriff could not tell How many Fees they held; *viz.* The Earl *de Ferrers*, the Biſhop of *Winton*, and others (*d*). In the Third year of K. *John*, in the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Nigell de Luvetot* paid Scutage for the Fees which he held *in Capite*, and for thoſe which he held of the Honour of *Tikehull*: And others had Quitance thereof by Writs, to wit, *Sayer de Quency*, and others (*e*). For three Knights Fees in *Worceſterſhire*, *Richard Deſcrupes* gave C *s ne transfretet*. Other Barons in

---

(ʒ) Scutagium Exercitus Waliæ, in Nordfolch & Sudfolch: Comes de Clara debet Lxx l & xvij s & xj d de Scutagio Waliæ pro Militibus ſuis. Willelmus de Warenna debet vij l & ij s & vj d de Scutagio Militum Honoris de Wermegay. Willelmus de Dammartin r c de x s de eodem Scutagio. Albricus de Dammartin debet x s de eodem ſcutagio, Willelmus de Albeneio Pincerna [debet] xxxviij l de eodem ſcutagio. Robertus de Treſgoz r c de xvij l & x s de Scutagio feodi quod fuit Huberti de Ria; In perdonis per breve Regis Ipſi Roberto xvij l & x s, quia fuit in eodem exercitu cum Militibus ſuis, Et ideo Q. e. Epiſcopus Norwicenſis r c de xx l pro Militibus quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. Abbas de S. Ædmundo r c de xx l de Scutagio Militum quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi. Rogerus le Bigot r c de Lxij l & xij s & vj d de eodem Scutagio; *with ſome others. Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*a*) De Scutagio Exercitus Waliæ: Epiſcopus Saresberienſis r c de xvj l de Scutagio Militum ſuorum. Hunfridus de Bohun r c de xv l & v s de Scutagio. Robertus de Mara r c de xx s de Scutagio; In perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Roberto xx s quia fuit in ipſo Exercitu; Et Q. e. Comes Willelmus de Saresberia r c de xxviij l & vj s de Scutagio; *with the Scutages of ſeveral others. Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Wilt.*

(*b*) De Secundo Scutagio Exercitus Normanniæ aſſiſo anno præterito: Epiſcopus Herefordiæ r c de xv l, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum, In th. l, Et Q. e. Robertus Dewias debet xix l de eodem Scutagio: ſed habet Quietantiam per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi, quia miſit iij Milites ultra mare in ſervicio Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. Heref. in Wallia.*

(*c*) De Primo Scutagio aſſiſo ad duas marcas, poſt Primam Coronationem Regis Johannis: Epiſcopus Saresberiæ r c de Lxiiij marcis de Scutagio ſuo, Willelmus de Warenna r c de ij marcis de Scutagio feodi Henrici Hoſe quod habet in Cuſtodia, &c. Iſti habent Quietantiam per Brevia: Comes Saresberiæ, Epiſcopus Londonienſis, Comes Leirceſtriæ, Elyas Croc per Finem quem fecit ſupra, Tomas filius Henrici per Finem quem fecit in Gloeceſtreſcira, Robertus Giffard per Finem quem fecit ſupra, Robertus de Mara per Finem quem fecit ſupra. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*d*) Iſti habent Quietantiam de Scutagijs aſſiſis ad Duas marcas, per brevia poſt Primam Coronationem Regis Johannis, in Eſſex: Comes de Pertico, Comes Willelmus Mareſcallus, Comes de Auco, Willelmus de Humez, — —, W. Epiſcopus Londonienſis de Epiſcopatu ſuo & Wardis, Comes de Arundell, &c: Iſti debent reſpondere de Scutagio; ſed Vicecomes neſcit quot feoda habent: Comes de Ferrarijs, Epiſcopus Wintonienſis, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*e*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum: Lucia de Moyun debet xx marcas pro feodis vij Militum; ſed reſpondet in Dorſete. Nigellus de Luvetot r c de L marcis pro feodis x Militum quos tenet de Rege in Capite, & pro feodis v Militum de Honore de Tikehull; &c. *Then it follows*, Iſti habent Quietantiam per Brevia: Saierus de Quenci, Archiepiſcopus Cantuariæ, Radulfus Pirot. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*f*) De

in That County had Writs of Acquittal, *viz. Ralf de Sumeri, Hugh de Ferrers, William de Berkeley*; and the Abbot of *Weſtminſter* by Fine (*f*). In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet*, *Nicolas de Meriet* paid xx marks, for one Knights Fee which he held *in Capite*, and for one Knights Fee and a half holden of the Honour of *Moreton*, and one and a half holden of the Honour of *Glouceſter*, *Andrew de Liſewis* paid C *s*, for Two Fees and a half holden of the Honour of *Dunſtor*. Other Barons and Knights were acquitted by Writs; *viz. Philipp de Columbieres* for x Fees holden *in Capite*, *William de Montague*, *William Malet* &c (*g*). Of the Third Scutage aſſeſſed in the Reign of K. *John*, ſome Barons and Knights were acquitted by the Kings Writs; for Actual Service, as I ſuppoſe; to wit, *Halenad de Sifrewaſt*, *Richard de Ferrers*, and others; And *Henry de Whitefeld*, by Fine (*h*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* and Earl *David* were diſcharged by Writs, of the Eſcuage for *Wales* aſſeſſed at ij marks (*i*). The Earls of *Arundel* and *Warenne* were Diſcharged by Writs, of the ſame Scutage of *Wales*: *viz.* The Earl of *Arundel* for Fourſcore and four Fees and half a Fee; And the Earl of *Warenne*, for xxxv Fees late of *Gilbert de Aquila*, and for Lx Fees of his Own Barony (*k*). The perſons hereunder named had Quittance by Writs, of the Scutage of *Biham* which was aſſeſſed at x *s per* Fee: *viz. Odo de Dammartin* for One Fee; The Earl of *Clare* for C and xxxj Fees and ſeveral Parts of Fees, And for Nine Fees and a quarter of a Fee late of the Counteſs his Mother; *John Mareſchall* for xvij Fees and a half late the Fees of *Hubert de Ry*; The Biſhop Elect of *Norwich* for xlviij Fees and a half and a quarter of a Fee; The Abbat of St. *Edmund* for Lij Fees and a half belonging to his Abbey; *Falk de Breautee* for Fourſcore and ten Fees and a half, the Fees of the Honour of *Eye*; *Roger de Creiſſy* for xvij Fees and a half, late of *Hubert de Ry*; The Earl of *Arundel* for Lxxvj Fees; And Earl *Roger* for C and xxv Fees and a quarter of a Fee (*l*). Other perſons here named had Quittance of the ſame Scutage of *Biham*, Becauſe they Did their Service in the Kings Army: *viz.* The Abbot of *Abbotsbury* for One Fee; And the Biſhop of *Bathe* for xx Fees of the Biſhoprick, and for xl Fees of the Abbey of *Glaſton* (*m*). A Scutage

---

(*f*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum: Ricardus Deſcrupes [debet] C s, ne transfretet, pro feodis iij Militum. Epiſcopus Wigornenſis r c de quater xx & xviij marcis & viij s de Scutagio, &c; *Then it follows*, Iſti habent Quietantiam per brevia: Abbas Weſtmonaſterij per finem quem fecit in Middelſex, Radulfus de Sumeri, Hugo de Ferrarijs, Willelmus de Betkel. de feodo j Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 10. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*g*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Baronum in his Comitatibus: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Nicolao de Meriet pro feodo j Militis in Capite, & j Militis & dimidij de Honore Moretoniæ, & j Militis & dimidij de Honore Gloeceſtriæ. Alexander de Liſewis r c de C s, pro feodis ij Militum & dimidij de Honore de Dunſtore, &c. *Many perſons are ſet in Charge; Then it follows*, Iſti habent Quietanciam per Brevia: Philippus de Columbieres de feodis x Militum quæ tenet de Rege in Capite ut dicit, Willelmus de Monte acuto, Willelmus Malet, Radulfus Luvel, *and Others. Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*h*) De Finibus & Scutagijs Militum de tercio Scutagio: *Then follow the names of the perſons put in Charge for their Fees. Then*, Iſti habent Quietantiam per Brevia: Halenad de Sifrewaſt, Ricardus de Ferrarijs, Gilebertus Baſſet, Gerardus de Canvill, Epiſcopus Londonienſis, Warinus filius Geroldi, Comes de Clara, — Willelmus Mareſcallus [de Honore Giffardi], Willelmus de Oilli, Willelmus de Harecurt, Tomas Baſſet, Alanus Baſſet, Henricus de Whitefeld per Finem, Walterus Pipard, *and others. Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Oxeneſ.*

(*i*) De Scutagio Walliæ aſſiſo ad ij marcas. W. Comes Saresberiæ [debet] C & xij marcas & dimidiam, de ſupradictis feodis [Epiſcopatus Elyenſis]. Willelmus de Scalarijs r c de xxx marcis de eodem. Hugo de Scalarijs r c de xxxj marcis de eodem. G. filius Petri & Comes David habent quietantiam per brevia, ſcilicet Comes David de ij feodis in Bramton & Alcmundebir. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 8. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*k*) De Scutagio Walliæ aſſiſo ad ij marcas: Iſti habent Quietantiam per brevia: Comes de Arundel de quater xx & iiij feodis & dimidio; Comes de Warenna de xxxv feodis de feodis Gileberti de Aquila; Et de Lx feodis de Baronia ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Sudſex.*

(*l*) De Scutagio de Biham aſſiſo ad x s. Iſti habent quietantiam per brevia: Odo de Dammartin de j feodo; Comes de Clara de C & xxxj feodis & ij partibus j feodi, & ij partibus j feodi (*ſic in Rotulo*), & tercia parte & quarta parte & viij & ix & x parte, & ij triceſimis partibus j feodi, Et de ix feodis & quarta parte j feodi de feodis Comitiſſæ matris ſuæ; Johannes Mareſcallus de xvij feodis & dimidio de feodis Huberti de Rya; Electus Norewicenſis de xlviij feodis & dimidio & quarta parte j feodi; Abbas de S. Edmundo de Lij feodis & dimidio de feodis Abbatiæ; Falco de Breautee de quater xx & x feodis & dimidio de feodis Honoris de Eye; Rogerus de Creiſſy de xvij feodis & dimidio de feodis Huberti de Rye; Comes Arundelliæ de Lxxvj feodis; Comes Rogerus de C & xxv feodis & quarta parte. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norf. & Suff.*

(*m*) De Scutagio de Biham aſſiſo ad x s: Iſti tage was aſſeſſed for the Army of *Gannoc*, at xl *s* for each *Scutum* or Fee. And Theſe perſons (amongſt others) had Quittance thereof by Writs: *viz.* The Abbot of *Ramſey* for Four Fees; The Biſhop of *Ely* for xl Fees; *Ralf de Cameis* for half a Fee; The Heirs of *John* Earl of *Huntendon* for Two Fees (*n*). Earl *Roger Bigot* paid a Fine of MM marks, To have Reſpite during his Life for the Service of C and xx Knights, he Doing to the King the Service of Lx Knights; And to have Reſpite during his Life for certain Areres of Scutages charged on him. He gave Hoſtages to the King for the payment of his ſaid Fine, and for Due performance of his Service (*o*). *William Fitz-Aldelin* was in arere to the King for the Eſcuage of *Wales*. But he was acquitted of the ſame, becauſe he was in ſervice in the Army (*p*). All the Knights of the Honour of *Eye* were diſcharged of the Eſcuage of *Scotland*, (or rather, they were not charged for it at the Exchequer), Becauſe they were in actual ſervice (*q*). *Stephen de Hamton* was acquitted of the ſame eſcuage, Becauſe he ſent his Son to Serve for him in the Army (*r*). The Knights and Free tenants of *Notinghamſhire* were not charged in the *Great Roll* to the Eſcuage of *Biham*, Becauſe they were all of them in the Army (*s*). The Knights of *Lincolnſhire* were acquitted of the Scutage of *Biham*; Becauſe they Did Actual Service in the Army (*t*). *William de St. John* was Diſcharged of the Scutage of *Poictou*; Becauſe it was ſhewn before the King and his Council, that he ſent his Knights with the King in his Voyage to *Poictou* (*u*). *Richard de Scalarijs* was diſcharged of the ſame Scutage, Becauſe it was proved before the Juſticier and Barons of the Exchequer, That *Richards* Father Did Service by his Knights in *Poictou* (*w*). *Thomas de St. Valery* having done laudable Service to K. *John* in his Army, the King by Writ Patent commands *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* his Juſticier, to Protect *Thomas* and his Eſtate; And if Eſcuage was levyed upon his Knights fees, to Reſtore the ſame; Or, if no Eſcuage was already levyed upon him, Then to let him Receive and have the Eſcuage [to his own uſe], and to enjoy his Land without diſturbance (*x*). *Philipp de Columbiers* was acquitted of Scutage, in regard he was with the King in his Army of *Wales*, and

---

Iſti habuerunt quietantiam, quia fuerunt in Exercitu: Abbas de Abbotesbiria de j feodo; Epiſcopus Bathonienſis de xx feodis de Epiſcopatu, & de xl feodis Abbatiæ Glaſtoniæ; *and the reſt. Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*n*) De Scutagio de Gannoc, Scuto aſſiſo ad xl s: .... de Luvetot r c de x marcis de tercia parte x feodorum Nigelli de Luvetot. —— . Iſti habent quietantiam per brevia Regis: Abbas de Rameſia de iiij feodis; Epiſcopus Elyenſis de xl feodis; Radulfus de Cameis de dimidio feodo; Hæredes Johannis Comitis Huntedoniæ de ij feodis. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Cant. & Hunt. m.* 2. *b. in imo.*

(*o*) Comes Rogerus Bigot r c de MM marcis, Pro habendo reſpectu tota vita ſua de Servitio C & xx Militum pro Servitio Lx Militum, Et pro habendo reſpectu tota vita ſua de demanda quam Barones de Scaccario ei faciunt de areragijs Scutagiorum. Termini: Ad Natale anni xiij^mi D marcæ; Et ad Scaccarium Paſcæ D marcæ ——; Et inde Regi v Obſides invenit & pro fideli Servicio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 21. *a. tit. Norfolk & Sutfolk.*

(*p*) De Scutagio Waliæ: Epiſcopus Wintonienſis debet xxx l de Scutagio Waliæ pro Militibus ſuis. Adam de Port r c de xxvij l & x s de eodem Scutagio. Willelmus filius Aldelini r c de xij s & vj d, de Scutagio j Militis & quarta parte Militis; In perdonis per breve Regis ipſi Willelmo xij s & vj d, Quia fuit in ipſo Exercitu, Et Q. e. Abbas de Hyda debet x l de eodem Scutagio pro Militibus. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Sudhant.*

(*q*) Compotus de Honore de Eya non redditur, quia miſerunt Milites ſuos in Exercitu Scotiæ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 21. *a. Norf. & Sutf. tit.* De Scutagio Scotiæ aſſiſo ad xx *s.*

(*r*) De Scutagio Scotiæ aſſiſo ad xx s: Stephanus de Hamtona [debet] xx s de uno feodo; Sed non debet ſummoneri, quia miſit filium ſuum in exercitu. *Ib. Rot.* 21. *b. Oxeneſ.*

(*s*) Scutagium de Biham non eſt in Rotulo, quia omnes Milites & libere tenentes de Comitatu fuerunt in exercitu. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. Not.*

(*t*) Vicecomes non reſpondet de Scutagio de Biham; quia omnes Milites de Comitatu fuerunt in Exercitu. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a. Linc.*

(*u*) Idem W. [Willelmus de Sancto Johanne] r c de C & xiiij l de Scutagio Pictaviæ: In Theſauro nichil: Et in Perdonis ipſi W, C & xiiij l, per breve Regis; Quia proteſtatum [eſt] coram Rege & Conſilio ſuo, quod milites ſui fuerunt cum Rege J. in ultimo itinere ſuo in Pictavia, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b. Subamteſc.*

(*w*) Ricardus filius Willelmi de Scalarijs debet xxv marcas, de Scutagio Pictaviæ. Sed non debet inde ſummoneri; quia teſtatum eſt coram H. de Burgo Juſticiario, & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Willelmus de Scalarijs pater ipſius Ricardi habuit Milites ſuos in Pictavia. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*x*) Rex &c, G. filio Petri &c. Mandamus vobis, quod cuſtodiatis & defendatis terram & res & homines dilecti & fidelis noſtri Thomæ de Sancto Walerico; ipſe enim nobis libenter ſervit & nos de ejus ſervicio multum laudamus; & ſi Scutagium ſuum de feudis Militum quæ de nobis tenet in Capite captum ſit,

and Did perſonally the Service Due from him for his Fees (y). *Roger de Huntingfeld* had made a *promiſſum*, either to pay the King ſixty marks, or to find him a knight to ſerve in *Gaſcoigne*. He ſent to the King, *Andrew le Gayzi*, his Knight, who ſerved There with great proweſs. Hereupon, *Roger* was diſcharged of his *promiſſum* for Eſcuage (z). *Thomas* late Biſhop of *Hereford* Did his Service by the Kings Command in his Army of *Wales* for Five Knights Fees, to wit, By Two Knights for Two of the Fees, and by Six Eſquires for the other Three Fees; Each of his ſaid Knights and Eſquires Served with a Coverd Horſe, and continued in Service for full Forty days: Hereupon, the King commands the Barons of the Exchequer to acquit *Richard* the ſucceeding Biſhop of the Eſcuage demanded of him for the ſaid Five Knights Fees (a). The Writs of Quittance of Scutage were either particular ones, made for the reſpective Barons entituled to have them, or elſe General, for a whole County. The Knights of the County of *Bedford* were All in Actual Service, and were Acquitted of Scutage by One General Writ (b). The Writs of Quittance obtained by the Barons were for themſelves and for their Knights. And therefore certain Knights holding of Barons who had obtained Writs of Quittance of Scutage, were acquitted of the Scutage by vertue of the ſame Writs as ſoon as they were produced (c). *William de Ros* was charged with Scutage for his Knights Fees. But he was acquitted thereof, Becauſe his Superiour Lord the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* had paid to the King all the Scutage he owed (d). *Hugh de Vivonijs* held Nine Knights Fees and the Third part of a Fee of the Abbot of *Glaſton*, the Abbot of *Glaſton* held of the Biſhop of *Bathe*, and the Biſhop of *Bathe* of the King *in Capite*. *Hugh* had Quittance of the Scutage of *Kery* for his Fees by the Kings Writ; And the Biſhop (the Superiour Lord) had an Allowance

---

ſit, vel aliquid aliud de terra ſua, id ei ſine dilatione reddi faciatis. Et ſi ſcutagium prædictum adhuc captum non ſit, illud eum libere & ſine impedimento permittatis capere & habere, & de terra ſua voluntatem ſuam facere, ſicut de ſua, & ſicut ipſe & anteceſſores ſui inde facere conſueverunt. T. me ipſo apud Bonum Portum xvij die Julij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 12.

(y) Rex Baronibus; Quia dilectus & fidelis noſter Philippus de Columbers fuit nobiſcum in exercitu noſtro Walliæ anno regni noſtri xlj, & nobis ſervicium ſuum ratione exercitus prædicti nobis debitum perſonaliter fecit, propter quod de ſcutagio feodorumquæ de nobis tenet quietus eſſe debet: Vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Philippum de demanda quam ei facitis de ſcutagio feodorum prædictorum pro exercitu noſtro prædicto quietum eſſe faciatis. T. me ipſo &c. anno xlvj^to^. *Paſ. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

Baronibus pro Bartholomæo de Bygod. *The ſame writ Verbatim for him.* T. &c. *Ib. juxt.*

(z) Suffolcia. Quia teſtificatum [eſt] coram Rege per Ricardum Ruffum Clericum Regis, & per ſcrutationem Rotulorum Ward. Regis, quod Rogerus de Huntingefeld miſit Domino Regi in Waſconiam Andream le Gayzi Militem ſuum, qui ibidem Domino Regi laudabiliter ſervivit: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de demanda quam facit eidem Rogero pro Promiſſo ſexaginta marcarum Regi facto, vel de uno Milite Regi inveniendo in Waſconia, ei pacem habere permittat. *Ex Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(a) Quia Rex accepit per Inquiſitionem quam per Vicecomitem Heref. nuper fieri fecit, quod Thomas nuper Heref. Epiſcopus defunctus fecit Regi ſervicium ſuum per præceptum Regis in excercitu Walliæ anno decimo apud Buelt pro quinq; feodis Militum, videlicet per Johannem Tregoz & Johannem Daniel Milites pro duobus feodis Militum, & Thomam de la Mare, Nicholaum le Seculer, Johannem de Hurteſleye, Rogerum de Hurteſleye, Johannem de Walſord, & Robertum le Venour, Armigeros pro tribus feodis Militum, videlicet per unumquemq; ipſorum tam Militum quam Armigerorum cum uno Equo cooperto, & quod prædicti Johannes, & Johannes, Nicholaus & Johannes, Rogerus, Johannes, & Robertus ſervicium prædictum per xl dies plenarie continuarunt; Quod quidem ſervicium idem Epiſcopus in eodem excercitu Regis recognovit, ſicut per inſpectionem Rotulorum Mareſcalciæ de eodem excercitu Regi conſtat: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Ricardum nunc Herefordenſem Epiſcopum de demanda quam ei fieri faciunt per ſummonitionem Scaccarij, pro Scutagio ad opus Regis de quinque feodis prædictis a tempore prædicto, pacem habere & ipſum quietum eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Chevelingham primo die Julij anno xxvj^o^. *Trin. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 88. *in Bund.* 25. & 26. *E.* 1.

(b) Nulla fit hic mentio de Scutagio de Bedeford, Quia omnes Milites de Comitatu fuerunt in ſervitio Regis, & habent generalem quietantiam per unum breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(c) De Scutagijs Militum tenentium de pluribus Baronibus, quæ capta fuerunt antequam Brevia de Quietantia Scutagiorum Baronum illorum pervenirent ad Vicecomitem: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx libris & xiij s, de Scutagio prædictorum Militum —. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(d) De Primo Scutagio Regis: Willelmus de Ros debet xiiij marcas de eodem. Sed non debet ſummoneri; quia tenet de Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi qui nullum debet Scutagium. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. Kancia.*

Allowance or Diſcompt *ad tantum* in a Summ charged on him in the Great Roll for the ſame Scutage (*e*). In the 28th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Daventry* held of the King the Ninth part of a Knights Fee in *Thirneby* of the Fee of *Moretein*; *Andrew* Abbot of *Pipwell* held the ſame Ninth part of *John*, and *Adam de Bervile* of the Abbot. *John de Daventry* received of the Abbot two ſhillings and eleven pence for the Eſcuage of *Scotland* in the ſaid year due for the ſaid ninth part, and was to acquitt the Abbot, and all undertenants, of the ſaid Eſcuage (*f*).

VII. Eſcuage was not chargeable upon Lands holden either in Frankalmoigne of Royal Foundation or in Socage. The Abbot of *Waverley* claimed (under a Charter of K. *John*) to hold his Lands in Frankalmoigne, and to be Quit of rendring Eſcuage for the ſame: So the King commanded the Barons, that if they found by the Abbots Charters that he held in Frankalmoigne and ought to be Quit of Eſcuage, then they ſhould acquit him of the late Eſcuages for the Armies of *Scotland*. The like writs iſſued in other the like caſes (*g*). If a Subject gave Land to a Religious Houſe in Frankalmoigne; Such Land was not to be diſtreined for Eſcuage, as long as the Donour or his heirs had other Lands in the ſame County on which the Eſcuage might be levied. The Eſcuage of *Gaſcoigne* was demanded of the Maſter of the Hoſpital of *Burton-Lazar*, for five virgates of Land which he held in Frankalmoigne. But foraſmuch as Frankalmoigne ought not to yield Eſcuage whilſt the Feoffer or his heirs have aſſets to anſwer for the ſame; a Writ iſſued to the Sheriff, commanding him (if the caſe was So), to diſtrein the heirs of the Feoffer for the eſcuage, and not the Maſter of the Hoſpital (*h*). The Canons of *Wroxton* were charged with

---

(*e*) J. Epiſcopus Battonienſis r c de xxij marcis de Scutagio de Kery, ſicut ſupra continetur: In Theſauro nichil, Et in quietancia Scutagij Hugonis de Vivonijs de feodis ix Militum & tercia parte feodi j Militis, quæ idem Hugo tenet de Abbate Glaſtoniæ, & idem Abbas de eodem Epiſcopo, & Epiſcopus de Rege in Capite, Unde idem Hugo habet quietanciam per breve Regis, xviij marcæ & viij s & xj d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Dorſete & Sumerſete, in Dorſo.*

(*f*) Omnibus Chriſti fidelibus ad quos præſentes literæ pervenerint, Johannes filius Philippi de Daventre ſalutem. Noveritis me recepiſſe de Domino Andrea Abbate de Pypewell, duos ſolidos undecim denarios, pro Scutagio Scociæ anno regni Regis Edwardi viceſimo octavo, pro nona parte unius feodi Militis in Thirneby quam de me tenet, videlicet de feodo de Mortein; & unde quidam Adam de Bervile prædictam nonam partem feodi prædicti tenet de prædicto Abbate per ſervicium Militis immediate. Et ego prædictus Johannes tam prædictum Abbatem, quam cæteros Tenentes prædicti Abbatis, tenentes prædictam nonam partem vel partem ejuſdem ſive mediate ſive immediate, contra omnes gentes acquietabo. In cujus rei teſtimonium, præſenti acquietanciæ ſigillum meum appoſui. Datum apud Daventre, vigilia Aſcenſionis Domini anno regni Regis Edwardi triceſimo quarto. *Ex autogr. in archivo curiæ Augment.*

(*g*) Baronibus, pro Abbate de Waverle. Ex parte ejuſdem Abbatis Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum ipſe per Cartam Domini J. quondam Regis Angliæ avi Regis, teneat omnes terras & tenementa ſua in Waverlega in Comitatu Surreiæ in puram & perpetuam elemoſinam, & eciam quieta de Scutagio; Idemq; Abbas & prædeceſſores ſui terras & tenementa prædicta, a tempore confectionis Cartæ prædictæ, ſemper hactenus in liberam puram & perpetuam elemoſinam tenuerunt, & de ſcutagio Regi & progenitoribus ſuis inde præſtando quieti eſſe conſueverint; Vicecomes ejuſdem Comitatus nichilominus ipſum Abbatem ad Scutagium pro excercitibus Scociæ, de annis viceſimo octavo & triceſimo primo ad opus Regis, de eiſdem terris & tenementis præſtandum graviter diſtringit —. *So the King commands, that if the Barons find it to be ſo, they ſhould acquit the Abbot thereof.* T. Rege apud Preſton primo die Julij anno xxxiiij°. *Trin. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 41. *a.*

The like Writ iſſued, upon the like ſuggeſtion, in favour of the Abbot of St. James *without* Northampton; *Ib. Rot.* 41. *a: And for the Rector of* Aſſherugge *in* Oxfordſhire; *Ib. Rot.* 42. *a: For the Priour of* Lewes; *Ib. Rot.* 42. *a: and for the Abbeſs of* Godeſtowe; *Ib. Rot.* 42. *b.*

In the 9th year of K. Edward II, like Writs iſſued for divers of the Religious: viz. For the Abbot of Leyſton, *to be Quit of the Eſcuage* de exercitibus Scotiæ de annis regni E. I, 28, 31, & 34. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a*; *For the Priour of* Ledes, *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b*; *For the Maſter and Brothers of the* Domus Dei Dovortiæ, *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a*; *For the Abbeſs of* Tarente; *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b*; *For the Priour of* Aſheby Canons; *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a*; *For the Abbot of* Hertiland, *to be quit of the Eſcuages of* Scotland, anno 28, 31, & 34. E. I; *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b*; *and for other Religious without number, in the Reigns of ſeveral Kings.*

(*h*) War. & Leic. Rex Vicecomiti. Monſtravit nobis Magiſter Hoſpitalis S. Lazari de Burton, quod cum teneat v virgatas terræ in puram & perpetuam elemoſinam de feodo Hugonis de M in L, tu diſtringis prædictum Magiſtrum ad reddendum nobis ſcutagium noſtrum Waſconiæ quantum pertinet ad prædictam terram: Et quia pura & perpetua elemoſina non debet reſpondere de ſcutagio quamdiu feofator

with Eſcuage for the Manour of *Torp*, which they held in Frankalmoigne, of the donation of *John de Montague*. And becauſe (ſaith the Record) That Frankalmoigne ought not to be diſtreined for Eſcuage, ſo long as *John* or his heirs have other Lands in the County, upon which the Eſcuage might be levyed: Therefore a Writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire*, commanding him not to Diſtrein the Canons, but the ſaid *John* or his heirs, by their other Lands, for the ſaid Eſcuage (*i*). The Priour of *Semplingham* held certain Land in *Boleby* in Frankalmoigne, of the donation of *Nigell Fitz-Alexander*. The Priour was diſtreined for Eſcuage to the Aids for Marrying the Kings Siſter and for Marrying his Eldeſt Daughter. The Priour alleged, that his Feoffors heirs were able to Diſcharge the ſaid Land holden in Frankalmoigne of the ſaid Eſcuages. So a Writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire*, commanding him (if it was So as the Priour alleged) to forbear demanding the ſaid Eſcuages of the Priour, and to diſtrein the Feoffors heirs for the ſame. Becauſe (ſaith the Writ) we are not wont to diſtrein Lands holden in Frankalmoigne, as long as the Feoffors are Able to anſwer for the ſame (*k*).

Again; Lands holden purely in Socage were not to pay Eſcuage. *John de Reinni* held two carues of Land in *Cumberland*, by Suit to the County and Hundred Court, And was not to pay Eſcuage for it (*l*). *Thomas de St. Valery* declared by his Deed under Seal, That having found, upon Search and Enquiry carefully made in the caſe, that *Robert de Chadeleſworth* did not ow him Eſcuage or other Military Service for the Land which he held in *Chadeleſworth* belonging to *Thomas*'s Seigneury, Nor was obliged to give him any Aid *pur faire Fitz chivaler* or *pur Fille marrier*, He the ſaid *Thomas* did, in his Court, acquit *Robert* and his heirs of rendring any ſuch Military Service, Eſcuage, or Aid: And therefore Willed, that *Robert* and his heirs ſhould hold their Land in *Chadeleſworth* of him the ſaid *Thomas* and his heirs in Socage, at vij *l* yearly Rent, as his anceſtours had held the ſame of the anceſtours of *Thomas*: Provided, that if the King took Eſcuage for *Thomas*'s Land and would not grant to *Thomas* his Eſcuage thereof, Then *Robert* and his heirs might, if they could, obtain Quitance thereof from the King; but that *Thomas* would not undertake to acquit them thereof againſt the King (*m*). The ſeveral perſons hereunder named, had

---

fator vel ejus ſucceſſores habent per quod poſſint diſtringi pro prædicto ſcutagio: Tibi præcipimus, quod ſi ita eſt, tunc diſtringas hæredes prædicti Hugonis ad reddendum nobis prædictum ſcutagium; & prædicto Magiſtro pacem habere permittas de eodem ſcutagio —. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*i*) Northamtonia. Rex Vicecomiti; Conſtat nobis per inſpectionem Cartæ Johannis de Monte Acuto, quod Canonici de Wroxton tenent Manerium de Torp in puram & perpetuam elemoſinam, de dono prædicti Johannis. Et quia pura elemoſina non debet diſtringi pro Scutagijs, quamdiu prædictus Johannes vel hæredes ſui habeant alias terras in eodem Comitatu de quibus prædicta ſcutagia poſſint levari: Tibi præcipimus, quod non diſtringas nec diſtringi permittas prædictos Canonicos pro prædictis ſcutagijs, ſet diſtringas prædictum Johannem vel hæredes ſuos per alias terras ſuas in eodem Comitatu pro eiſdem ſcutagijs. Teſte &c. *Hil. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*k*) Lincoln. Rex Vicecomiti. Monſtravit nobis Prior de Semplingham, quod cum teneat unam carucatam terræ cum pertinencijs in Bolebi in puram & perpetuam elemoſinam, de dono Nigelli filij Alexandri, ſicut continetur in Carta dicti Nigelli quam idem Prior protulit coram Baronibus; tu diſtringis prædictum Priorem ad reddendum nobis Scutagia de Auxilijs nobis promiſſis ad ſororem noſtram maritandam & ad primogenitam filiam noſtram maritandam; Et quia hæredes prædicti Nigelli ſatis ſufficiunt ad quietandam dictam elemoſinam de prædictis Scutagijs, ut idem Prior dicit: Tibi præcipimus, quod ſi ita eſt, tunc de demanda quam [facis] eidem Priori de prædictis ſcutagijs, ei pacem habere permittas; & diſtringas prædictos hæredes ad reddendum nobis prædicta Scutagia, quia non conſuevimus diſtringere liberas elemoſinas quamdiu feoffatores ſufficiunt. T. ut ſupra [i. e. T. R. Abbate Weſtm. viij die Auguſti]. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*l*) Johannes de Reinni debet ij marcas, & tenet ij carrucatas terræ in Newinton per ſectam Comitatus & de Hendemot, unde Scutagium dari non debet. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(*m*) Sciant præſentes & futuri, quod Ego Thomas de Sancto Walerico poſt magnam inquiſitionem ſuper hoc factam, recognovi quod Robertus filius Radulfi de Chadeleſwrthe pro terra ſua de Chadeleſpurþe quæ eſt de feudo meo, nec Scutagium michi debet nec aliud Militare Servitium; Nec ſi filium meum Militem fecero, vel filiam nuptui tradidero, ad hoc michi Auxilium dare; Unde ipſum & hæredes ſuos de omni Scutagio & Militari ſervicio, & omni Auxilio, in Curia mea quietos clamavi. Volo autem & præcipio, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui teneant quantum eſt de feudo meo in Chadeleſpurþe, de me & hæredibus meis libere & quiete, per Septem libras quas michi debet de Socagio, pro omni ſervitio, ſicuti anteceſſores ſui de anteceſſoribus meis tenuerunt. Si tamen Dominus Rex de terra mea Scutagium ceperit quod michi concedere noluerit, ipſe Robertus & hæredes ſui ſi poſſunt quitantiam quærant; ipſos enim erga Dominum Regem non aquie-

had Writs to Diſcharge their reſpective Lands of Eſcuage, becauſe the ſame were holden in Socage or at Fee-ferm: namely, *William de Welleby*, *Thomas de Cherlinton*, *William de Carburra*, *Peter Talbot*, *John Deyvill*, *John de Nuttele*, and the Abbot of *Stratford* (*n*). And eſcuage was not to be paid by perſons, to whom the King by Charter granted Freedom from eſcuage. *Adam de Simplinges* was charged with certain Scutages for half a Knights Fee holden of the Abbey of *Rading*: The Ancient Kings of *England* had granted to That Abbey, that they ſhould be Quit of Scutage for the Lands they had already acquired or ſhould afterwards acquire. K. *Henry* III, confirmed to them That Freedom, of his eſpecial Grace, and ſo that the ſame might not be drawn into Conſequence or Precedent: And by vertue of a Writ directed to the Barons of the Exchequer, teſtifying the ſaid Grants, *Adam* was diſcharged of the ſaid ſeveral Scutages, And the Abbey were to be Scutage-free for the time to come (*o*). The Sheriff of *Surrey* retorned to the Treaſurer and Barons, that the Abbot of *Nutley* held of the King *in Capite* the Fourth part of a Knights Fee in *Gomeſhelve*. The ſaid Abbot was attached to anſwer to the King in the Exchequer, For that he, when he was Summoned to be with the King at *Carlile* on the Quinzime of St. *John Baptiſt* laſt paſt, with his whole Service which he owed to the King in his Army, neither repaired to *Carlile* with his Service, nor to the Exchequer in order to make Fine for the ſame. To this he Pleaded, that K. *Henry* III, gave to his Abbey all the Land which they had in *Gomeſhulve* Quit of Service in Armies, and of Scutage and Tallage. And thereupon he was diſmiſſed *ſine die* (*p*). Add the caſe here following. It deſerves to be recounted, for the ſingularity of it. *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* was charged with CLix marks towards the Firſt Eſcuage in the Reign of K. *Henry* III; But it was teſtified at the Exchequer by *Hubert de Burgh* Chief Juſticier, *William Briewerre*, and other Barons, that the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* never conſented to the granting of the ſaid Eſcuage, but conſtantly oppoſed it; And that This was admitted to be true by *William Mareſchall* Rector of the King and

---

tabo. Ut autem hæc Recognitio mea & quitantia firma & perpetua ſit, ipſam præſenti karta ſigillo meo ſignata confirmo. His teſtibus, Radulfo Harego tunc temporis Seneſſcallo meo, Wale de Cambrun, Thoma filio Ricardi, Henrico filio Symeonis, Gocelino de Bailol (*with Ten others by name*) & multis alijs. *Ex Autogr. in archivo Eccleſ. Colleg. Weſtmon.*

(*n*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Welleby & alijs. *A Writ to diſcharge their Lands of Scutage; the ſame being held of John M. in Socage, and not of the King in Capite by Knights Service*; T. Rege apud Walſyngham vj die Octobris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

Baronibus, pro Thoma de Cherlinton. *A Writ to diſcharge his Lands of Scutage; the ſame being held in Socage. Ib. Rot.* 16. *a.*

The Like for William de Carburra, for Lands in Cornwall held in Socage. Ib. Rot. 19. *a.*

Baronibus, pro Petro filio Thomæ Talbot. *A Writ to Diſcharge his Lands in Thorpe* in Com. Suff. *of Scutage; the ſame being held in Socage* per certa ſervicia. T. R. apud Weſtm. xxvj die Junij anno nono. *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 55. *a.*

A Writ iſſued, commanding the Barons of the Exchequer, to acquit John Deyvill *of Scutage demanded of him; If they found he held the Lands by Rent-ſervice and not by Knights ſervice, at the times of the Armies for which the Scutages were demanded. Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 63. *b.*

Baronibus, pro Johanne de Nuttele. *A writ to diſcharge Lands held at Fee-ferm, of the ſcutages for the Armies of* Scotland, *anno* 28, 31, *and* 34. E. 1. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

The like for the Abbot of Stratford, *for lands held in fee-ferm. Ib. Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*o*) Adam de Simplinges r c de j marca de Scutagio de Kery, ſicut ſupra continetur: Et de xx s de Finibus & Scutagijs, ſicut ſupra continetur: Et de xx s de Scutagio Pictaviæ, ſicut ſupra continetur: In Theſauro nichil: Et Monachis Radinggæ, iiij marcas per breve Regis, In quo continetur, Quod cum a prædeceſſoribus Regis per Cartas concedatur Abbati & Monachis Radinggæ, quod ipſi quieti ſint de Scutagio, tam in terris adquiſitis quam adquirendis, licet non uſi fuerint libertate quantum ad terras quas adquiſierunt poſt prædictam conceſſionem eis factam: tamen de ſpeciali gratia, ita quod in conſequenciam trahi non poſſit, concedit eis Rex, quod de cætero eis teneatur libertas prædicta: Et ſic quieti ſunt de cætero de Scutagio dimidij feodi in Seuewell, quod exigebatur de prædicto Ada: Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 3. *Oxoneford.*

(*p*) Surreia. Abbas de Natele atachiatus [fuit] ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, quare cum Dominus Rex nuper ipſum Abbatem per Vicecomitem Comitatus Surreiæ ſummoniri feciſſet, quod fuiſſet ad Regem apud Karliolum, in quindena S. Johannis Baptiſtæ proximo præterita, cum toto ſervicio ſuo quod Regi debuit in excercitu Regis &c, vel ante diem illum acceſſiſſet ad ſcaccarium, & finem feciſſet pro eodem ſervicio, idem Abbas nec venit apud Karliolum cum ſervicio ſuo &c, nec ad ſcaccarium ad finem faciendum &c, in periculum expeditionis Regis &c, & ſubſtractionem ſervicij ipſius Abbatis Domino Regi debiti &c; & unde prædictus Vicecomes returnavit hic coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, modo in craſtino S. Michaelis, quod dictus Abbas tenet de Domino Rege in Capite quartam partem unius feodi Militis in Gomeſheluæ &c. Et Abbas venit & dicit quod nullum debet Regi ſervicium

and Kingdom, and by the reſt of the Kings Council; Whereupon it was adjudged at the Exchequer, that the Biſhop ſhould be diſcharged of the CLix marks (*q*).

VIII. As the Lord who held of the King *in Capite* by Knights Service, paid Eſcuage to the King for his Knights Fees: So the Tenants of ſuch Lord, who held of him the ſame Fees by Knights ſervice, paid Eſcuage for the ſame to their Lord, according to the Quantity of their Tenure: And then the Lord was ſaid *habere ſcutagia ſua*, to have his Eſcuage; to wit, of his Tenants. The Tenants paid Eſcuage to their Lord, to enable him to pay his Eſcuage to the King, or to reimburſe him when he had paid it. When the Lord holding *in Capite* Did Perſonal Service in the Kings Army, or paid or became duly Charged with his Eſcuage to the King, he was entituled to have Eſcuage of his Tenants, for the Fees which they held of him, and which he held of the King *in Capite*. In this caſe the Lord might *juſticiare Tenentes ſuos*, compell them, by Diſtreſs, to pay him Eſcuage. Or if he could not himſelf *juſticiare tenentes ſuos*, he often had a Writ of Aid directed to the Sheriff, to aſſiſt him. But ſometimes the Lord was forced to make Fine with the King *pro habendo ſcutagio ſuo*, to have his Eſcuage. *Roger de Verli* Fined in xxvj *s* and viij *d*, That he might have the Service or Eſcuage of his Men [or Tenants] (*r*). *Richard de Reimes* Fined with the King, as well for his Aid to Marry the Kings Daughter, as for the areres of his Eſcuage for ſeveral Armies. And had Reſpite for the ſame, becauſe he had not as yet levyed the Eſcuage of his Tenants (*s*). *Maud* Counteſs of *Warwick* Fined in xl marks, That ſhe might have her Eſcuage of xv Knights fees, and might not be obliged to ſend Knights into Service beyond-ſea (*t*). *Henry de Witefeld* gave iiij marks, That he might not go into the Army, though he held in Demeane the Fourth part of a Knights Fee (*u*). *John de Haſtings* Fined in xx marks, For Leave to Stay-away from the Army. And the Sheriff of *Glouceſter* was commanded to levy for him the Eſcuages due for the Knights fees which he held of the King in Chief, *viz.* Two marks for each Fee (*w*). *William de Munchenſy* Fined to the King, That he might be excuſed Perſonal Service, And that he might have the Eſcuage of his Tenants (*x*). *Cecilie* Counteſs of *Hereford* Fined to the King, That ſhe might have Eſcuage [of her Tenants] (*y*). *Henry de Braybrok* had a Writ of Aid directed to the Sheriff, to Diſtrain the Knights who held of him the Fees which he held of the King *in Capite*, for the Eſcuage which he ſtood charged with at the Exchequer (*z*). The Abbeſs of St. *Edward* obtained a Writ directed

---

um in excercitu &c. Dicit enim quod &c, *that* K. Henry 3d. *founder of their houſe* (de Loco S. Edwardi quam moderni Natele vocant) *gave them all the Land they hold in* Gomeſhulue, quietam de excercitibus & ſcutagijs & tallagijs &c, *and that the preſent King confirmed the Grant.* Ideo ad præſens ſine die &c. *Ib. Mich. Commun.* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *Parte* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*q*) De Primo Scutagio. P. Epiſcopus Wintonienſis debet C & Lix marcas de eodem; Sed non debet ſummoneri; quia recordatum eſt per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, & per W. Briewerre, & alios Barones de Scaccario, quod ipſe Epiſcopus nunquam conceſſit nec aſſenſum præbuit, ſed ſemper contradixit quod daretur illud Scutagium, & ita fuit conceſſum ei per W. Mareſcallum & Conſilium Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Subanteſc.*

(*r*) Rogerus de Verli r c de xxvj s & viij d, pro habendo ſervicio de Hominibus ſuis: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Norf. & Sudf. tit.* De Scutagio Hyberniæ.

(*s*) Ricardus de Reimes debet x l de prædicto Auxilio [ad maritandam filiam Regis], & de pluribus exercitibus. Sed nondum potuit juſticiare tenentes ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Eſſex. & Hurtf.*

(*t*) Matilda Comitiſſa de Warewich r c de xl marcis, pro habendo Scutagio ſuo de xv Militibus, & ne Milites ultra mare mittat. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*u*) Henricus de Witefeld debet iiij marcas, Pro habenda pace ne transfretet, qui habet in Dominico quartam partem j Militis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Deveneſc.*

(*w*) Gloc. Johannes de Haſtinges dat xx marcas, pro Licentia remanendi ne transfretet. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ei habere faciat Scutagia de Militibus quos tenet de Domino Rege in Capite, ſcilicet de Scuto ij marcas. *Oblat.* 2. *J. m.* 4.

(*x*) Willelmus de Muncheneſi r c de xl marcis & j Palefrido, Ne transfretet, & pro habendo Scutagio ſuo: In theſauro xl marcas & v marcas pro palefrido, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Eſſex. & Hurtf.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxv marcis de Comitiſſa de Clara ne transfretet. Cecilia Comitiſſa Herefordiæ r c de xl marcis, per quas finivit, ſicut recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, pro habendo Scutagio ſuo, & pro Paſſagio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 21. *Kent.*

(*z*) Norhamton, Bedeford, Cantebrug. Rex Vicecomiti; præcipimus tibi quod ſis in auxſilium Henrico de Braybrok, ad diſtringendum Milites ſuos quos tenet de nobis in Capite in bailiva tua, ad reddendum ei primum Scutagium noſtrum de Feudis Militum qui de ipſo tenent, ſcilicet de Scuto ij marcas; quod Scutagium exigitur ab eo ad Saccarium noſtrum. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*a*) Wilteſ.

directed to the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire*, commanding the Sheriff to Diſtrain the Knights who held of the Abbeſs, for Eſcuage of the Army of *Biham*, due from the Knights Fees which they held of Her, and which She held of the King *in Capite*, to wit, x *s* *de Scuto*; and to make Diſtreſs ſo effectually, that the Kings Eſcuage might not, through his default, remain unpaid (*a*). The Sheriff of *Herefordſhire* was commanded by Writ, to Diſtrain all the Knights and Freeholders of *Hugh le Poer*, to pay him Eſcuage for the Fees which they held of him and he of the King *in Capite*, to wit for all the Eſcuages within K. *Henry* the Thirds time hitherto (*b*). *William de Say* Did Perſonal Service in the Kings Army in *Gaſcoigne*: And thereupon the King granted him Eſcuage of the Fees which he held *in Capite* (*c*). The Sheriff of *Buckinghamſhire* was commanded by Writ, to aſſiſt the Abbot of *Woburn* to diſtrain his Free tenants, to render to him their Eſcuages towards the Aid *ad Sororem Regis maritandam*, to wit Two marks *per* Fee (*d*). The Sheriff of *Somerſet* was commanded by Writ, to aſſiſt *Henry de Tracy* to diſtrain his Knights and Free Tenants, to render to him their Eſcuages *de Scutagio Waſconiæ*, which they owed to him for the Knights which they held of Him and He of the King *in Capite*, to wit xl *s* *per* Fee (*e*). The Sheriff of *Bukinghamſhire* was commanded to aſſiſt *Alina La Mareſcall*, in like caſe, for the eſcuage of *Gannok* (*f*). A Writ was iſſued to the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire*, in Aid of *Peter de Maulay*, to levy for him the Eſcuage of *Gannok* upon the Fees which they held of him, to wit xl *s* upon Each Fee; *Peter* having fully anſwered his Eſcuage to the King (*g*). And a Writ was awarded to the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire*, for the King and *Elias de Rabayne*, Commanding the Sheriff to Aſſiſt *Elias* to Diſtrein his Tenants to pay him the Eſcuage of *Wales*, viz. xl *s* for each Fee; ſo that the ſame might be anſwered to the King at the Exchequer on the Morrow of St. *Hilary*, unleſs the Tenants would pay it either to the King or to *Elias* before

That

(*a*) Wilteſ. Rex Vieccomiti; præcipimus tibi quod diſtringas Milites tenentes de Abbatiſſa de Sancto Edwardo in balliva tua, ad reddendum eidem Abbatiſſæ Scutagium noſtrum de Excercitu noſtro de Biham, de feodis Militum quæ ipſi tenent de ea, & quæ ipſa de nobis tenet in Capite, ſcilicet de Scuto x s; & ita facias diſtrictionem illam, ne Scutagium illud pro defectu tuo nobis remaneat inſolutum. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2.

(*b*) Herefordia. Mandatum eſt eidem Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes Milites & libere tenentes Hugonis le Poer in Comitatu ſuo, ad reddendum ei Scutagium de feodis quæ de ipſo tenent & ipſe de Domino Rege in Capite, de omnibus ſcutagijs de tempore Regis hujus, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit quod ei reddere debeant. T. J. ix die Julij anno xiiij. *Trin. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*c*) Bed. Buk. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtravit nobis Willelmus de Say, quod cum conceſſerimus ei Scutagia ſua de feodis quæ de nobis tenet in Capite, eo quod transfretavit nobiſcum in Waſconiam: Tu levaſti Scutagium unius Militis quod Johannes de Gateſden tenet de hæredibus Stephani de Turnham in Brikehull, & prædicti hæredes de prædicto Willelmo, ut idem W. dicit: Et quia — —. *Trin. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*d*) Buk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod ſit in auxilium.. Abbati de Woburn, ad diſtringendum libere tenentes ſuos in Comitatu ſuo, ad reddendum ei ſcutagia ſua, quæ ei debent de feodis quæ de eo tenent in eodem Comitatu, de Auxilio Regi conceſſo ad ſororem ſuam maritandam, ſcilicet de ſcuto ij marcas, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit quod ei reddere debeant; Ne pro defectu ſui remaneat quin idem Abbas poſſit nobis reſpondere de prædicto ſcutagio ſuper compotum ſuum prox. ad ſcaccarium. Et interim eidem Abbati pacem habere permittat de prædicto Scutagio. Et habeat tunc breve: T. ut ſupra [i. e. Teſte A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ iiij die Octobris]. *Mich. Communia.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*e*) Sumerſet. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſit in auxilium Henrici de Tracy, ad diſtringendum Milites & libere tenentes ſuos in eodem Comitatu, ad reddendum ei Scutagia quæ ei debent de Scutagio Waſconiæ de feodis Militum quæ de ipſo tenent & ipſe de Rege in Capite in eodem Comitatu, ſcilicet de Scuto xl s, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare poterit quod ei reddere debeant. Ne pro defectu &c. T. J. Francigena iiij die Octobris. *Mich. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

The like Writ of Aſſiſtance, for the Aid ad Sororem Regis maritandam *iſſued to the Sheriff of* Norfolk, *for* Humfrey Fitz-Walter; *To the Sheriff of* Northumberland *for* John de Baylol; *Ib. juxt.*; *and to the ſeveral Sheriffs of* Herefordſhire, Somerſet, Surrey, Southampton, *and* Wiltſhire; *Hil. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *R.* 4. *b.*

(*f*) Buk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſit in Auxilium Alinæ la Mareſcall, ad diſtringendos Milites & libere tenentes ſuos in Comitatibus ſuis, ad reddendum ei Scutagium de Gannoc, de feodis quæ ipſi de ea tenent, & ipſa de Rege in Capite: ita quod habeat prædictum Scutagium ad Scaccarium &c, a die S. Johannis Baptiſtæ in tres ſeptimanas, ſolvendum prædictæ Alinæ; & habeat breve. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*g*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſit in auxilium Petro de Malo lacu, ad diſtringendum Milites & libere tenentes ſuos, ad reddendum Scutagium de Gannock, de feodis quæ ipſi de eo tenent, de ſingulis feodis xl s; Quia dictus Petrus ſufficienter Regi reſpondit de eodem. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Vice-

That Day (*h*). In fine; it ſeems that Eſcuage was due to the Lord from Lands which were holden by Knight-ſervice *ab antiquo*, but not from Lands holden by Knight-ſervice newly created. For where a Manour paſſed by Grant from the King with the Tenure of Knight-ſervice annexed to it, the Lord could not have Eſcuage of the Tenants of That Manour, if the Tenants were not wont to do any Military ſervice to the King, whilſt the Manour was veſted in the King. Thus it was in the caſe of *Roger de Sumervill.* The King granted to him and his heirs the Manour of *Alrewas* in Fee-ferm, at the Ancient Ferm with C s Increment, and under the Service of Half a Knights Fee. Hereupon, the Sheriff demanded of *Roger* Eſcuage to the Kings uſe for half a Knights Fee, and *Roger* diſtrained the Tenants to render Eſcuage to him for half a Knights Fee. But in regard the Tenants Did no Military ſervice to the King whilſt the Manour was holden by the King in Demeane, they were acquitted of paying Eſcuage to *Roger* (*i*).

IX. In the Elder times, in caſe the Lord was entituled to receive Eſcuage of his Tenants, ſuch Eſcuage was (as I take it) uſually collected by the Lord *per manum ſuam*; who uſed to Juſticiate or Diſtrein his Tenants to pay it. Whether it was all along neceſſary for the Lord to have the Kings Leave or Authority to collect his Eſcuage *per manum ſuam* or no; Such Leave or Authority was ſometimes granted by the King to particular Lords. The King granted to *Nigell de Mubray* leave to collect *per manum ſuam* his Eſcuage for the Army of *Montgomery*; to enable him to anſwer the ſaid Eſcuage at the Kings Exchequer (*k*). The King granted to *William de Sifrewaſt* leave to collect *per manum ſuam* the Eſcuage due from the Knights who held of him certain Fees which he held of the King *in Capite* (*l*). *Miliſent de Stafford* owed the King certain Areres of Six Scutages of the time of K. *John*. She transferred the ſame to the King, becauſe ſhe was not able to diſtrein the Tenants and levy the Scutage Her ſelf. Hereupon ſhe had Allowance *de tanto* for the ſaid Areres made to her at the Exchequer. And Then the Sheriff of the County levied the ſame to the Kings uſe: *viz.* Of *Walter de Witefeld* v marks for Half a Fee of the Honour of *Stafford*; of *William de Graenvill* v marks, for another Half-fee; and of *Jordan de Witacre* and *Iſouda* his wife x marks, for a Whole Fee belonging to the ſaid Honour (*m*). A writ of *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* Grand Juſticier was ſent to the Sheriff of

Notinghamſhire

(*h*) Vicecomiti Lincolniæ pro Rege & Elia de Rabayne. Præceptum eſt eidem quod ſit in Auxilium Elyæ de Rabayne ad diſtringendos Tenentes ſuos ad reddendum ei Scutagium Walliæ, videlicet de quolibet feodo Militis xl s; Ita quod de Scutagio illo poſſit Regi reſpondere ad Scaccarium apud Weſtmon. in craſtino S. Hillarij Regi reddendo, niſi prædicti Tenentes Regi vel eidem Elyæ prius inde ſatisfecerint. *Rec.* 1. & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*i*) Staff. Salop. Rex Vicecomiti; Queſti ſunt nobis homines de Alrewas, quod quia tu exigis a Rogero de Sumervill, qui Manerium illud tenet de nobis in feodi firmam, ſcutagium dimidij Militis de feodo quod nobis debet pro prædicto Manerio, una cum firma antiqua ejuſdem Manerij, & C s de cremento annuo, Idem Rogerus diſtringit dictos homines prædicti Manerij ad reddendum ſibi ſcutagium quantum pertinet ad feodum dimidij Militis quod nobis debet: Et quoniam idem homines, cum eſſent in manu & Dominico prædeceſſorum noſtrorum Regum Angliæ, nullum conſueverunt facere illis ſervicium Militare, nec ijdem Reges aliud conceſſerunt dicto Rogero vel hæredibus ſuis ad feodi firmam de prædicto Manerio, quam illi habuerunt ibidem, licet apponerent crementum C s, & ſervicium dimidij Militis, propter emendationem & meliorationem ejuſdem Manerij, ultra antiquam firmam, poſt tempus Regis H. Avi noſtri, cujus tempore fuit aſſiſa antiqua firma, Non videtur nobis quod homines illi debeant illud ſervicium Militare, ſet quod idem Rogerus & hæredes ſui illud adquietent de proficuo ejuſdem Manerij, pro quo illud Manerium ad feodi firmam receperunt: Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod de demanda quam facis prædictis hominibus de eiſdem ſcutagijs, eis pacem &c; Et averia &c; & diſtringas prædictum Rogerum ad reddendum nobis prædictum ſcutagium. T. &c. *Trin. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*k*) Dominus Rex conceſſit Nigello de Mubray, quod colligat Scutagium ſuum de exercitu de Muntgumery, ſcilicet de Scuto duas marcas, per manum ſuam, ad reſpondendum inde ad Scaccarium noſtrum, in Comitatibus Ebor. Linc. Noting. Warewic. & Leic. Norhamt. & Cantebr. T. Rege apud Brackel. xxiij die Decembris. *Fin.* 9. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

(*l*) Cuſtodibus Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ; Rex eiſdem; Sciatis quod conceſſimus Willelmo Sifrewaſt, quod colligat per manum ſuam ſcutagia ſua de feodis quæ de eo tenentur & quæ de nobis tenet in Capite: Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod permittas prædictum W. colligere ſcutagia ſua de feodis quæ de eo tenentur in balliva tua. T. &c. *Hil. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*m*) Walterus de Witefeld r c de v marcis de dimidio feodo Honoris de Stafford, pro areragijs vj Scutagiorum de tempore Regis J, quæ requirebantur in Staffordſira a Miliſſent de Stafford, quæ conceſſit Regi prædicta ſex ſcutagia colligere a præfato Waltero & ab alijs ſubſcriptis †;

Notinghamſhire, commanding him to juſticiate the Knights whom the Archbiſhop of *York* held by the Kings grant, to render unto the Archbiſhops bailiffs his eſcuage, to wit, two marks *per* Fee (*n*).

But in regard in proceſs of time it was very often Doubtful, Whether Lands were holden by Knights Service or by ſome other Tenure, Or (if they were holden by Knights ſervice) whether they were holden immediately of the King or of ſome other Lord, Or by How many Knights fees they were holden, and the like: I ſay, for theſe and other cauſes, it became almoſt neceſſary that Eſcuage ſhould be collected by the Sheriffs of Counties, who might take Inquiſitions by the Oath of Jurours, concerning theſe and ſuch like articles proper to be enquired into. In the 19th year of K. *Henry* III, the Earls Barons and all others of the Realm of *England* granted to the King an *efficax auxilium* for the diſpatching of his great affairs; to wit, Two marks of every Knights Fee holden of the King *in Capite* and of his Wards, as well of the New Feoffment as the Old: Hereupon, the Sheriff of *Somerſetſhire* was ordered by Writ, That at the inſtance of the Earls Barons and all others who Held of the King *in Capite* in That County, he ſhould Diſtrein all the Knights and Freeholders who Held of Them by Knights ſervice in the ſame County to pay Two marks *per Fee* in order to make good the ſaid Aid. In the body of the Writ, this *Aid* is called a *Scutage* (*quod prædictum Scutagium colligatur* &c). The Writ is printed in *Bradys* Introduction (*o*). When Eſcuage was granted to the King (in or about the 27th year of K. *Henry* III) by the Common Council of the Realm, Writs were awarded to the Sheriffs of the Counties, commanding them to take Inquiſitions by oath of Knights and Lawful men, to Find What Lands were holden of the King or of others who held of the King *in Capite*, whether of the New Feoffment or the Old; and to Diſtrain the Tenants of ſuch Fees to pay their Eſcuage for the ſame (*p*). The Form or articles of the Inquiſitions were, What Fees there are in each County, Who holds them and of Whom, In What Lands the Fees are, Of whoſe Honour they are holden, Whether they be Capital Honours or not; And touching thoſe who hold Capital Honours, What Fees they have in the Counties, and in What Lands. Theſe things were to be enquired touching the Fees. Touching the Towns, a Roll was to be made containing the names of all the Towns digeſted under their proper hundreds, and the names of the Tenants of the Towns, and by what Services they pretend to hold the ſame, and of Whom. And this Roll was to be brought to the Exchequer, together with the ſaid Roll of Fees (*q*).

And

ſcriptis †; eo quod non potuit illos juſticiare per manum ſuam; & quæ ſcutagia allocantur eidem Miliſſent in Magna Summa quæ ab ea exigebatur in Staffordſira pro prædictis ſex ſcutagijs. *Mag. Rot. 4. H. 3. Rot. 2. b. Oxenefordſire.*

† *Theſe were,* William de Graenvill *who anſwered v marks,* de dimidio feodo ejuſdem Honoris pro prædicto arreragio;

And Jordan de Witacre *and* Iſouda *his wife who anſwered x marks,* de j feodo ejuſdem Honoris. *Ib. juxt.*

(*n*) G. filius Petri &c, Vicecomiti de Notingeham. Præcipimus tibi quod juſticies Milites de balliva tua quos Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis tenet in Comitatu tuo de Dono Regis, quod ſine dilatione reddant baillivis ipſius Archiepiſcopi ſcutagium ſuum, ſcilicet ij marcas de ſcutagio. Et tu ipſe inquiras quantum ſcutagij provenerit de Militibus illis, ut inde certificare poſſis ſi opus fuerit. Teſte me ipſo apud Scireburn, 1° die Septembris. *Ex Memorand. anni. 1 Joh. Rot. 5. a.*

(*o*) *Append. p.* 43.

(*p*) Lincolnia. Rex Vicecomiti; Datum eſt nobis intelligi, quod plures ſunt in Comitatu tuo qui tenent per ſervicia Militaria, tam de nobis quam de alijs qui tenent de nobis in Capite, qui contradicunt ſolvere nobis Scutagium de feodis ſuis, & dicunt quod non tenent per ſervicia Militaria neq; de nobis neq; de alijs qui de nobis tenent in Capite: Et quia ſcutagia nobis ſunt conceſſa per Commune Conſilium Regni noſtri tam de novo Feoffamento quam de veteri: Tibi præcipimus, quod diligentem facias inquiſicionem in prædicto Comitatu tuo, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per ſacramentum xij proborum & legalium tam Militum quam aliorum, per quos rei veritas melius ſciri poterit, & qui tales ſint quod nos ad eos capere poſſimus ſi in aliquo deliquerint, quot feoda teneant tam de nobis quam de alijs qui tenent de nobis in capite, & tam de novo feoffamento quam de Veteri: Et diſtringas eos qui feoda illa tenent, ad reddendum nobis ſcutagia ſua de feodis ſuis, Ita quod tu habeas eadem Scutagia ad Scaccarium a die Sancti Hillarij in quindecim dies, & inquiſitionem, & hoc breve. T. A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ nono die Decembris. Eodem modo Mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus Sumerſ. Dorſ. Salop. Staff. Heref. Glouc. Kanc. Suſſex. Devon. Berk. Surr. Oxon. Warr. Leyc. Bed. Buk. Norhamton. Wygorn. Norhumbr. *Mich. Commun. 27. H. 3. Rot. 5. a.*

(*q*) Forma Inquiſitionum de Scutagijs. Inquirantur ſingula feoda in ſingulis Comitatibus, & qui teneant feoda, & de quibus, & in quibus terris ſint feoda, & de quorum Honore teneantur feoda, ſive ſint Honores Capitales in Com. vel non; & de hijs qui tenent Capitales

Honores

And it was then alſo Provided by the Common Council of the Realm, that the Eſcuage ſhould be collected by the Sheriffs of Counties. And therefore whereas *Pain de Clermund* diſtrained *William Hayrun*, and, contrary to That Proviſion or Statute, levyed Eſcuage of the Fee which *William* held of him by Knights ſervice, which Eſcuage the Sheriff of the County ought to have levyed; *Pain* was ſummoned before the Barons of the Exchequer to anſwer for ſo doing (*r*). Again. The King ſtraitly commands the Sheriffs of *England*, to get-in the Scutage-money lately granted for his Voyage into *Gaſcoigne*, viz. Three marks for each Fee, of all ſuch as held of the Kings Tenants *in Capite*; and alſo of ſuch as held of the King *in Capite*, unleſs they had Writs *de habendo Scutagio* (*s*). *Alexander de Balliol* Did his Service in the Army of *Wales* in the 5th year of the King. *Alexander* died. The King granted to *Alianor* his widow and to his other Executors, the Eſcuage of the Knights fees of his Inheritance for the ſaid Army, *viz.* xl *s per ſcutum*; and commanded the Barons of the Exchequer to levy it for them (*t*). K. *Edward* II, granted to *Iſabell* Queen Conſort the Eſcuage belonging to him for the Army of *Scotland*, due from the Knights Fees which the Queen held by Grant for Term of her Life: And commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to cauſe the ſame Eſcuage *viz.* Two marks *de Scuto* to be levied and paid to Her or Her Attorney. But this was *ex gratia ſpeciali* (*u*). For, as I take it, if a Baron or Tenant in chivalry did not hold hereditarily

---

Honores in Comitatibus, quot feoda habeant in Comitatibus, & in quibus terris. Et inquiſitis feodis & terris modo prædicto, de reſiduis villis totius Comitatus per Hundreda fiat Rotulus in quo contineantur nomina ſingularum Villarum & nomina tenentium eaſdem, & per quæ ſervicia dicunt ſe tenere & de quibus, Et habeat Vicecomes Rotulum illum ad Scaccarium una cum Rotulo de feodis. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*r*) Middelſex. Rex Vicecomiti; Datum eſt nobis intelligi quod deſicut proviſum fuit per Commune Conſilium Regni noſtri, quod Scutagia nobis conceſſa ad transfretationem noſtram in Waſconiam colligerentur per Vicecomites noſtros, Paganus de Clermund diſtrinxit Willelmum Hayrun, & levavit Scutagium de tenemento quod de eo tenet per ſervicium Militare, contra Proviſionem prædictam, quod tu levaſſe debuiſti, & etiam plus quam idem Willelmus recognoſcit ſe debere: Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod venire facias coram Baronibus prædictum Paganum, in Octabis S. Martini, ad reſpondendum quare hoc fecerit, & Breve. T. &c. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

The like caſe in the Perſon of Alexander *Treaſurer of St.* Pauls London; *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

Bedeford. *The like caſe of* Margery de Sumery; *Ibid. Rot.* 4. *a. juxtim, Sumerſet.*

(*s*) Hereford. Rex Vicecomiti; Præcipimus tibi in fide qua nobis teneris, & ſicuti vis quod nos non capiamus ad corpus tuum terras & cattalla tua, quod tu habeas in Octabis S. Andreæ apud Weſtmon. omnes denarios qui nobis debentur in balliva tua, de Scutagio nobis conceſſo contra transfretationem noſtram in Waſconiam, S. de Scuto iij marcas de ſingulis feodis Militum quæ tenentur de tenentibus de nobis in Capite in balliva tua, & quæ ipſi de nobis tenent in capite, qui quidem Brevia noſtra tibi non tulerint de habendo Scutagio ſuo, & ſimiliter de feodis, quæ tenentur in balliva tua de Wardis quæ ſint in manu noſtra: Interim autem diligenter inquiras, quot hujuſmodi feoda teneantur in balliva tua de ſingulis tenentibus de nobis in Capite, & de Wardis in manu noſtra exiſtentibus, & in quibus villis & de cujus Honore, tam de novo Feoffamento quam de Veteri, ut Barones noſtros de Scaccario ad præfatum Terminum inde diſtincte & aperte poſſis certificare; Et vide quod ita plene nobis reſpondeas de præmiſſis ad prædictum diem, per teipſum vel per aliquem de tuis qui compotum reddere ſciat & poſſit, quod ex bono reſponſo tuo videaris ſalvare defaltam quam feciſti, eo quod non feciſti venire prædictos denarios ad Scaccarium ad quindenam S. Michaelis, ſicut tibi fuit præceptum: Alioquin nos capiemus graviter ad te pro defalta illa: Et ſi quos inveneris tibi reſiſtentes quo minus colligere prædicta Scutagia & Inquiſitionem prædictam facere poſſis, ſummone eos per bonos ſummonitores, quod tunc ſint coram Baronibus, reſponſuri ſuper contemptu & contradictione ſuper præmiſſis nobis factis: Et habeas ibi ſummonitores & hoc breve, & nomina prædictorum reſiſtentium. T. R. Abbate Weſtm. apud Weſtm. xxix die Octobris. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Vic. Eſſex, Hertford, Bed. Buk. Oxon. Norhamton. Wylteſ. Suthampton. Surr. Berk. Linc. Notingham. Derb. Rotel. Weſtmerl. Devon. Norf. Suff. Middelſex. Warr. Leyceſtr. Suſſex. Sumerſ. Dorſ. Cantabr. Huntindon. Norhumbr. Kanc. Ebor. & Lancaſtr. Cumberl. Stafford. Salop. Wygorn. Glouc. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*t*) Baronibus. Rex conceſſit Conſanguineæ ſuæ Alianoræ quæ fuit uxor Alexandri de Balliolo defuncti & alijs executoribus ejuſdem, Scutagium ipſius Alexandri de feodis Militum quæ fuerunt ipſius Alexandri ut de hæreditate ſua, pro quibus ſervitium ſuum Regi in excercitu Walliæ anno Regis quinto fecit: Mandat eiſdem, quod eidem Alianoræ & alijs executoribus prædictis prædictum Scutagium habere faciant, videlicet xl s de ſcuto, pro excercitu ſuo prædicto. T. &c vj die Julij anno prædicto. *Trin. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*u*) Quia Rex ex gratia ſua ſpeciali conceſſit Iſabellæ Reginæ Angliæ conſorti ſuæ cariſſimæ ditarily or in fee ſimple, he was not chargeable to the King for Eſcuage or Aid, nor his Tenants to him; But the Tenants were anſwerable for the ſame immediately to the King, for their reſpective fees or tenancies. So it was taken in the 40th year of K. *Henry* III, in the caſe of *John de Pleiſſis* Earl of *Warwick*, in reference to the Aid pur faire fitz chevalier (*w*). In fine; ſeveral particulars relating to the manner of Collecting the Kings Eſcuage in the Latter part of our Second Period, may be obſerved from a Commiſſion made to *William de Hebbeden* and *Richard de Goldeſburgh*, in the Tenth year of K. *Edward* II. Thoſe Commiſſioners were appointed to levy and collect to the Kings uſe the Eſcuages of the Armies of *Scotland* of the 28th, 31th, and 34th years of K. *Edward* I. within the County of *York*, at the rate of xl *s* for each Fee. In order thereto, they were to Enquire by Oath of Lawful men of the County, What Fees were held *in Capite* of the King at the time of thoſe Armies, and What of Eſcheats, Honours, and Purchaces, What Heirs were under Age and in Cuſtody of K. *Edward* I; And What Archbiſhopricks, Biſhopricks, Abbeys, Priouries, and other Eccleſiaſtical Dignities, or Offices were Then Void, the Temporalities whereof did belong to the ſaid King, And Who held the Knights Fees belonging to ſuch Heirs, Archbiſhopricks, and other Dignities and Offices, And for what portion of a Knights Fee each one held, And Where. And the Sheriff of the County was commanded to ſummon Lawful men to appear before the Commiſſioners, to make Inquiſition touching the matters aforeſaid. And in regard ſeveral perſons as well Jurours, as Bailiffs of the King and of Lords of divers Liberties neglected to Attend the Commiſſioners, and to Aſſiſt or obey them: The King commands the Commiſſioners to Amerce ſeverely ſuch Jurours and Bailiffs, as they ſhould find rebellious or diſobedient, And to cauſe Eſtreats of ſuch Amercements to be ſent into the Exchequer, that the ſame might be levyed to the Kings uſe (*x*).

Scutagium ad ipſum pertinens de excercitu ſuo Scotiæ de anno regni ſui quarto de feodis Militum quæ eadem conſors ſua tenet ad terminum vitæ ſuæ ex conceſſione ſua, habendum de dono ſuo: Mandat Baronibus quod eidem conſorti ſuæ vel ejus attornato Scutagium prædictum de prædictis feodis, videlicet duas marcas de Scuto, habere faciant de dono ſuo. T. R. apud Ebor. xij die Julij anno tertiodecimo. Per ipſum Regem. *Trin. Brev.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 113. *a.*

(*w*) Warr. Quia Johannes de Pleiſſis Comes War. non poteſt babere Auxilium ad Primogenitum filium Regis Militem faciendum, de tenementis ſuis de prædicto Comitatu, eo quod illum Comitatum non tenet hæreditarie. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod [de] demanda quam facit prædicto Comiti de prædicto auxilio pro prædictis tenementis pacem &c, & diſtringat prædictos tenentes ad reddendum Regi prædictum auxilium, ita quod habeat denarios &c, & xl *s* de ſingulis feodis quæ tenentur de prædicto Com. de eodem auxilio, in craſtino S. Hilarij. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*x*) Quod rebelles & inobedientes Collectoribus Scutagij amercientur &c. Rex dilectis & fidelibus ſuis Willelmo de Hebbeden & Ricardo de Goldeſburgh, ſalutem. Cum aſſignaverimus vos ad Scutagia de excercitibus Scociæ, de annis regni Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ patris noſtri viceſimo octavo, triceſimo primo, & triceſimo quarto, in Com. Ebor. ad opus noſtrum levanda & colligenda, & ad inquirendum per ſacramentum proborum & legalium hominum de Com. prædicto per quos &c, Quæ feoda in eodem Com. tenebantur in Capite de prædicto patre noſtro, temporibus excercituum prædictorum & quæ de eſcaetis, Honoribus, & perquiſitis, & eciam qui hæredes fuerunt infra ætatem & in cuſtodia ipſius patris noſtri, & qui Archiepiſcopatus, Epiſcopatus, Abbaciæ, Prioratus, & aliæ Dignitates quæcunq; eccleſiaſticæ, vel officia, temporibus illis vacabant, temporalium quorum cuſtodia pertinuit ad dictum patrem noſtrum, & quot & qui tenuerunt feoda Militaria de eiſdem hæredibus, & Archiepiſcopatibus, & alijs dignitatibus & officijs, & pro quota portione feodi quilibet inde tenuit, & ubi, & ad levandum & colligendum ad opus noſtrum de quolibet feodo hujuſmodi quadraginta ſolidos, & mandaverimus Vicecomiti noſtro Com. prædicti, quod ad certos dies & loca quos ei ſcire faceretis, venire faceret coram vobis, tot & tales probos & legales homines de balliva ſua, per quos &c melius ſciri poſſit & inquiri, Jamq; intellexerimus, quod quidam hominum illorum quos prædictus Vicecomes per præmunicionem veſtram ſummoneri facit, ad veniendum coram vobis ex hac cauſa, coram vobis venire non curant, & ballivi tam noſtri quam diverſarum Libertatum in eodem Com., qui vobis in eodem negocio obedire deberent & aſſiſtere, vobis intendere contempnunt, in noſtri contemptum & grave dampnum, ac retardacionem negocij memorati manifeſtam. Nos nolentes hujuſmodi contemptum & rebellionem tranſire impunitos, vobis mandamus quod omnes tam juratores quam ballivos, quos de cætero rebelles ſeu inobedientes inveneritis, graviter amerciari, & extractas inde fieri, eaſq; ad Scaccarium noſtrum ſub ſigillis veſtris, prout moris eſt, mitti faciatis, ibidem Theſaurio & Baronibus noſtris de dicto Scaccario liberandas, ut ipſi hujuſmodi amerciamenta levari faciant ad opus noſtrum. T. Rege apud Beverl. vij die Septembris. Per Conſilium; & fuerunt Patentes. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *pars* 1. *m.* 22.

CHAP. XVII.

Of the REVENUE *ariſing by* TALLAGE.

I. *Of Danegeld.*
II. *Of Tallage under the name of* Donum *and* Aſſiſa.
III. *Of the Tallage of the Kings Demeanes, Eſcheats, and Wardſhips.*
IV. *By Whom tallage was wont to be aſſeſſed and collected.*
V. *Of Tallage* per Capita *and* In communi.
VI. *Of Fines for Tallage.*
VII. *Of Exemption from Tallage.*
VIII. *Of Tallage rendred to an Inferiour Lord.*
IX. *Of Tallage in* Normandy.

CHAP. XVII.

I. ANOTHER part of the Crown-Revenue was *Tallage.* Before I come to treat of It, I will ſpeak briefly of *Danegeld.* For though *Danegeld* was Different from either Aid, Eſcuage, or Tallage, I am not willing to paſs it in ſilence, and therefore have placed it Here. Tis well known that *Danegeld* was firſt ſet on foot in the *Angloſaxon* times. However, it continued for many years after the *Norman* Conqueſt. For example. In the Reign of K. *Henry* I (*viz.* A.D. 1114) it was paid throughout the Realm (*a*). In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, it was anſwered to the Crown in a punctual and orderly manner. For inſtance. In the Great Roll of the 5th year of That King, it is accompted-for in every County, as if it was a Settled yearly Revenue; that is to ſay, in the like words of Form which were Then wont to be uſed in accompting for the Settled yearly Revenue. Thus the *Danegeld* for the Firſt year (*viz.* the immediate year accounted-for) was called barely *Danegeldum* or *Novum Danegeldum*; The *Danegeld* for the next preceding year, *præteritum Danegeldum*; The *Danegeld* for the Third year preceding, *Vetus Danegeldum*, &c. After this manner the Sheriff of *London* and *Middleſex* accounted for *Danegeld* (*b*): Thus alſo *Pain Trenchard* was charged with the areres of *Danegeld* for the Iſle of *Wight*, for Six years paſt, to wit, for the Firſt Five years *de præteritis Danegeldis*, and for the Sixth or Laſt year *de Novo Danegeldo* (*c*). This was the manner of accompting for Ferms or other parts of the Yearly Revenue; as may be ſeen in many inſtances. For example. A Ferm for the Firſt year or the year immediately accompted-for, was called *Nova firma*, or barely *firma*; the Ferm for the Second or Next year paſt, *Firma anni præteriti* or *Vetus firma*; the Ferm for the Third year paſt, *Firma anni tertij*, or *Vetus firma*, &c. In this manner (for inſtance) the Sheriffs of *London* accompted (*d*): As did all the other Sheriffs of *England* at That time. However, I am not poſitive, that *Danegeld* was a ſettled

---

(*a*) Anno Gratiæ MCxiiij [Malt la filie le Rey Henri] ſuſt eſpoſe a Henri le quart Emperour de Rome, a Magunce en Almaigne, e corunnee a Emperice; la quele le Emperour dowa de CM † chivalers. A cel tens fu done Danegeld par mi Engletere. *Ex Chron. antiq. in Cod. MS. R. 9. 11. in Bibl. Coll. S. Trin. Cantab. p.* 36. † *I ſuppoſe he means*, DCCCC.

(*b*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de vij s de Veteri Dangeldo: In theſauro v s, Et in Perdonis, per Breve Regis, Gervaſio filio Rogeri ij s, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 15. *b. Middelſexa.* Et idem Vicecomes r c de xxvij l & xv s & iiij d, de præterito Danegeldo. *Ibid.*

Et idem Vicecomes r c de Danegeldo: In theſauro xxxv l & ij s, Et in Perdonis per Breve Regis, Regi Scotiæ x s, Archiepiſcopo Cantuar. xv l & vj s, Epiſcopo de Sancto David iiij s, Epiſcopo Ceſtrenſi v s, Abbati S. Trinitatis de Rothomago Lxij s, Monachis de Becco Lviij s, Brientio filio Comitis iiij l & viij s, Willelmo Elemoſinario xx s, — —. Summa [*of the* Perdona] xlix l & xviij s & vj d, Et Quietus eſt. *Ibid.*

(*c*) Inſula de Wicht: Paganus Trencardus debet iiij l de præteritis Danegeldis Inſulæ v annorum de tempore Hugonis Gern. Et idem Paganus r c de Novo Danegeldo Inſulæ: In theſauro xj l & viij s ——. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*d*) Quattuor Vicecomites Londoniæ reddunt compotum de firma Londoniæ.

Fulcheredus filius Walteri r c de CC & ix l & xv s & vij d Bl., de Veteri firma Londoniæ.

ſettled Yearly Revenue. The famous Author of the Dialogue concerning the Exchequer ſeems to have thought it was a Yearly Revenue in the times before the Conqueſt, but not afterwards (*e*). In the beginning of K. *Henry* the Seconds Reign, the Sheriffs continue to account for *Danegeld*. *Gervaſe* and *John* Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* accounted for it. They paid into the Treaſury xxxix *l* and odd, Part of the Danegeld of *Middleſex*. Other Part of it (*viz*. xxxv *l* xiiij *s*) was *in Perdonis*, that is, was remitted by vertue of the Kings Writs, and Sett-off from ſeveral perſons, namely, From *Reginald de St. Valery* xj *l*, From the Monks of *Bec* Lviij *s*, From the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* xiij *l* as Superhidage, From the Barons of *Walingford* iiij *l* viij *s*, From the Biſhop of *Ely* ij *s* &c. And the Sheriffs were Diſcharged of the Reſidue (*viz*. x *l*) becauſe it was *in waſto*. The Danegeld of *Middleſex* was, in the whole, Lxxxv *l* j *s* vj *d* (*f*). *Pain* Sheriff of *Surrey* accounted for the Danegeld of That County. He paid part of it (to wit, C *l* and odd) at the Kings Treaſury. Other part of it (*viz*. xxxvij *l* vj *s* vj *d*) was ſett-off from certain perſons by vertue of the Kings Writs: *viz*. C and iiij *s* charged on *Ralf de Fay*, xxxviij *s* on the Queens Brother *William*, xv *l* xiiij *s* Superhidage (or Surcharge) on the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, And other ſumms charged on other perſons. And other part was Allowed or Diſcounted as being *in waſto*. The Total of Danegeld in This County was C and Lxxxv *l* vj *s* (*g*). *Turſtin* Sheriff of *Hantſhire* accounted for the Danegeld of That County. He paid C Liij *l* and odd into the Kings Treaſury. And the Reſt of it was Diſcharged by vertue of the Kings Writs (*h*). The Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* anſwered for the Danegeld of That County. Part of it, *viz*. one hundred fourſcore and nineteen pounds and odd, he paid-in at the Receipt. And other part of it was Allowed or Diſcompted by vertue of the Kings Writs (*i*). At this time Danegeld was rendred to the Crown: And beſides It, another payment called *Donum* or *Aſſiſa*. For example. *Richard de Luci* Sheriff of *Eſſex* accounted for CCLiij *l* vj *s* for the *Danegeld* of That County. Then he accounted for CC marks of Silver as the *Donum* of That County; And for xx *l* for the *Scutage* of the Biſhop of *Londons* Knights Fees. At the ſame time, *John de Colecheſter* paid-in the Aid of the Burgh of *Colecheſter* (*k*). The like Account *mutatis mutandis* was yielded for the County of *Hertford* by the ſame *Richard*

Johannes filius Radulfi filij Ebrardi debet vij l & vjs & xjd Bl., de Veteri firma Londoniæ de tempore patris ſui. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 15. a.*

(*e*) *Dialog. L. 1. cap. 11.* Inſula noſtra ſuis.

(*f*) Middelſexa. Gervaſius & Johannes r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro xxxix l & vij s & vj d. Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Reginaldo de Sancto Walerico xj l; Et Monachis de Becco Lviij s; Et de Superhidagio Archiepiſcopi xiij l; Et Baronibus de Warengeford iiij l & viij s; Et Epiſcopo de Eli ij s; *and to others*. Summa xxxv l & xiiij s; Et in Waſto x l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Lund. & Midd.*

(*g*) Et idem Vicecomes [Paganus] r c de Danegildo; In Theſauro C l & C & xiij s & ij d; Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Radulfo de Faia C & iiij s, Et Willelmo fratri Reg. xxxviij s; *and to others*; Et in Superhidagio Archiepiſcopi xv l & xiiij s: Summa xxxvij l & vj s & vj d; Et in waſto xxx l & xij s & ix d; Et debet xj l & xiij s & vij d. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 2 a. Surreia.*

(*h*) Idem r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro C & Liij l & xvj s & x d. [Et in Perdonis] per brevia Regis, Reginaldo de Sancto Walerico ——, Et Ricardo de Humez Lxvij s, Et Willelmo Maled[octo] xxvj s, Et Gervaſio de Theſauro v s, Et Carcerarijs iij s & vj d, Et in Dominio Regis de Ulfretuna x s, Et Turſtino Vicecomiti xxviij s. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 11. a. m. 2. Hanteſcira.*

(*i*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In theſauro C & quater xx & xix l & x s & v d, Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Comiti de Pontiu iiij l & xj s. ——. Et Willelmo Archidiacono Elienſi iij s, Et Rogero Capellano Imperatricis x s, Et Johanni Mareſc[allo] viij l & xiiij s & ix d, Et Baronibus de Warengeſ[ord] viij l & vij s, *and to Others*. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 11. b. Wilt.*

(*k*) Eſſexa. Ricardus de Luci r c de firma Eſſexæ. In Theſauro C & xxxvij l xiij s & iiij d Bl.; Et in ſuo Superpluſagio, xv l & xiiij s & viij d numero. ——; Et in Corredio Reginæ, C & xj l & vj s & viij d; Et in reſtauratione de Nieweport, xij l.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro quater xx & xviij l & vj s. Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Reginaldo de Sancto Walerico xxiiij s, *And to ſeveral others*. Summa [*of the* In Perdonis] Lxxvj l & xviij s. Et in Soltis xv l & xviij s. Et in Waſto, Lxj l & iiij s. Et Q. e.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de CC marcis argenti de Dono Comitatus. In Theſauro xl l. Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Gilleberto de Munfichet ix l, Et Willelmo fratri Reginæ C & vj s & viij d, Et Gaufrido Monacho xiiij s & ij d, Et Warino filio Geroldi Lvj s & vij d, Et in Dominio Reginæ vj l & v s & ij d, Et Epiſcopo de Eli iiij l & xvj s, Et Willelmo fratri Reg. x l & xiij s; *And to others*. Summa [*of the* In Perdonis] Lxxvj l & iiij s & j d. Et in Soltis Reinero filio Berengarij, vij l & ij s. Et Debet x l & vij d.

Idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Epiſcopi Lundoniæ. In Theſauro xx l, Et Q. e.

de Luci Sheriff of That County *(l)*. *Henry de Eſſex* the *Conſtable*, as Sheriff of *Bukinghamſhire* and *Bedfordſhire*, anſwered, firſt for the *Danegeld* in the uſual manner, Then for the *Aſſiſa* of the Two Counties, and likewiſe for the *Aid* of the Burgh of *Bedford (m)*. *Pain* Sheriff of *Huntingdonſhire* accompted, in the uſual manner, for the *Danegild* of That County (which was Lxx *l* v *s*), For the *Donum Comitatus* (which was L marks), For the Aid of the Burgh of *Huntendon* (one half of Which was *in waſto*), And for the Eſcuage of the Knights fees belonging to the Abbey of *Ramſey (n)*. *Robert de Stafford* Sheriff of *Staffordſhire* accounted for the *Donum* of That County and for the *Aid* of the Burgh of *Stafford*, Then for the *Danegild* of That County, And likewiſe for an *Aid* from the Burgh of *Tamworth*, and another *Aid* from the Burgh of *Stafford*, And laſtly for the Scutage of the Biſhop of *Coventrys* Knights Fees *(o)*.

The *Great Roll* out of which I have cited the foregoing Entries about *Danegild*, paſſes for the *Great Roll* of the Second year of K. *Henry* II. And I believe it is of That year. For though the year is no where mentioned in the Body of the Roll (for ought that I find upon perſuing it): Yet I ſuppoſe we may ſafely rely, in This caſe, upon the opinion of *Alexander de Swereford*, a very Worthy man, who was a Baron of the Exchequer in the Forepart of K. *Henry* the Thirds Reign. It was reputed, in *Alexanders* time, the Roll of the Second year of That King. And he cites it as Such. Now that This was the Same Roll with That which he referrs to as the Roll of the Second year, appears by the things which he cites out of it. In proof of That, it may ſuffice to recollect an inſtance or two. The accompt of the *Danegild* of the County of *Kent* as it ſtands in this *Great Roll* and as it is cited by *Alexander*, may be ſeen here a little lower. And the accompt of the *Donum* rendred by the Abbot of St. *Auſtin*, as it ſtands in the ſame *Great Roll* and as it is cited by *Alexander*, is ſet forth in the XVIth Chapter [tit. Eſcuage] *ſect.* 1. *ad. ann.* 5. *H.* 2. *Alexander de Swereford*, ſpeaking of *Danegeld*, referrs to This Great Roll of the Second year of K. *Henry* II. In the County of *Kent* (ſaith he) *Ralf Picot* Sheriff accompts for *Danegeld*. He paid part of it, *viz.* fourſcore and eight pounds fifteen ſhillings, into the *Receipt*, And other part of it amounting to xvj *l* vij *s* iij *d* was diſcompted to him *in Perdonis* &c, as appears hereunder *(p)*. By this Great Roll and by what *Alexander* (as

---

Johannes de Coleceſtra r c de Auxilio Burgi de Coleceſtra. In Theſauro xij l & xiiij s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(l) Ib. juxt.

(m) Henricus de Eſſexa Conſtabularius r c de firma de Buchingehamſcira & de Bedefordſcira,

Et Idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In Perdonis per brevia Regis, Militibus de Templo xviij s, *And to ſeveral others.* Summa [*of the* In Perdonis] Quater xx l & xxiiij s & vj d. Et in Waſto C & vij l & xiiij s & iij d. Et debet vij l & xix s & vj d.

Et Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis de Aſſiſa duorum Comitatuum, & de x marcis de Auxilio Burgi de Bedeford. In Soltis Willelmo Cade xlvj l & xiij s & iiij d per breve Regis. Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, In Honore Simonis de Bellocampo viij l & iij s & vij d; *And to others.* Summa [*of the* In Perdonis] xxv l & xij s & ij d. Et debet xxj s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(n) Et idem Vicecomes [Paganus] r c de Danegildo; In Theſauro xxxv l & vij s & vj d; Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Ricardo de Sancto Remigio viij s, Et Epiſcopo de Eli xlj s; *and to others.* Summa xix l & viij s; Et in Waſto xiiij l & vj d; Et debet xxix s.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de viij l, de Auxilio Burgi de Huntenduna, In theſauro iiij l, Et Q. e.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de L marcis de Dono Comitatus: In theſauro &c.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Abbatiæ de Rameſeia, In theſauro iiij l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Huntend.*

(o) Robertus de Stafford r c de firma de Staffortſcira.

Idem Vicecomes r c de xl marcis argenti de Dono Comitatus. In Theſauro *ſo much* &c.

Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Auxilio Burgi. In th. l, Et Q. e.

Idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro xxv l & v s & vj d. Et in Perdonis, x l & vj d. Et in waſto viij l & viij s. Et debet vij s.

Idem Vicecomes r c de Auxilio Burgi de Tamewurda de xxv s, In th. l, Et Q. e.

Idem Vicecomes r c de Alio auxilio Burgi de Stafford de v marcis argenti, In th. l, Et Q. e.

Idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Epiſcopi Ceſtrenſis. In Theſauro xv l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(p) Kent. Radulfus Picot r c de firma Comitatus. In theſauro vj l. Idem r c de Danegeldo. In theſauro quater xx viij l xv s. Et in quietantia illorum qui annotantur in Rotulo, xvj l v s [leg. vij s] iij d. Et in vaſto viij s. Et debet vj s vij d. Summa, Cv l xvj s x d. Quid ſit Danegeldum, & propter quod aſſiſum, libro ſuperiori [*viz. in the Dialogue between* Magiſter & Diſcipulus] eſt expreſſum. Sed hoc notandum quod Danegeldi non fuit aliqua ſumma præpoſita in Rotulo, ſicuti nec aliqua ſumma Comitatus in aliquo Rotulo hujus Regis, nec Regis Ricardi uſq; in viij annum ejus. Et hac de cauſa; ut accepi a Theſaurario Willelmo de Ely; Ut ignorarent Vicecomites ſuper quo deberent reſpondere. Sed poſt ſcripturam conpoti Vicecomitis, calculatis miſis & expenſis de Corpore Comitatus, eduxit Rotulum continentem

(as cited in the margin) ſays concerning the uſual manner of accompting for *Danegeld*, it ſeemeth that *Danegeld* was a Settled Revenue, and accompted-for in like form with the yearly Ferms of the Counties. After the Second year of K. *Henry* II, I do not find it accompted-for in That manner. Tis true, in the Third and other following years of That King, ſeveral ſumms are anſwered to the Crown for *Danegild*. But perhaps Thoſe ſumms were for the arerages of Former years. Of That the Reader may judg from what I ſhall here ſubjoin. In the Third year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* accompted for C and viij *s de Danegildo* (q); And *Walter de Leutorp* for xviij *l* and odd *de Danegildo* (r). And in the ſame year the Sheriffs of other Counties anſwered for Danegeld in like manner. This Great Roll of the Third Year was once thought to be a Roll of an uncertain year of K. *Henry* II; But it appears to be a Roll of the Third year, by comparing it with the Roll next preceding. For example. In the Second year of That King, the Sheriff of *Surrey* accompted for vij *l* and ix *s*, the Aſſiſe of the Biſhop of *Chicheſter*, and of *Gregory*, and *Ralf Picot*; Part of it was ſet-off by *In perdonis* And there remained Lij *s* (s). For which ſumm of Lij *s* the Sheriff of *Surrey* accompts in this Great Roll of the Third year (t). So alſo, in the Roll of the Second year, the Sheriff of *Surrey* accompted for C *s* the Aid of the Burgh of *Geldeford*; he paid Lxv *s* of it, And there remained due xxxv *s*: And for C *s* the Aid of the Burgh of *Suthwerk*; he paid Lxiiij *s* of it, and there remained due xxxvj *s* (u). For which areres of xxxv *s* and xxxvj *s* the Sheriff of *Surrey* accompts in this Great Roll of the Third year (w). Other like inſtances might be produced. To proceed. In the 5th year of K. *Henry* II, *Pain* Sheriff of *Surrey* accompted for C and xiiij *s de Danegeldo* (x). In the 9th year, *William de Beauchamp* Sheriff of *Herefordſhire*, accompted for vj *l* and odd, the Danegeld of *Henry de Hereford* (y); And *Hugh de Raley* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* for iiij *l* iiij *s*, the *Danegeld* of Earl *Reginald* (z). But, manifeſtly, ſome of theſe Summs were only areres of *Danegeld*. For example. The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* anſwered in the Third year of K. *Henry* II, C and viij *s Danegeld*, as appears here above. Which ſumm was the Remainder of what he had anſwered in the Second year. For in the Second year, his Accompt was, Paid at the *Receipt* of Exchequer, C and xlj *l*; *In Perdonis* xlviij *l* xvj *s* x *d*; *In Waſto* Lxx *l* xiiij *s* x *d*; *Et debet* C and viij *s* (a).

So

---

tem ſummas Comitatuum ſingulorum, & ſummam ſupraпoſuit, & poſtmodum miſas ſubtraxit, & ita adquietavit vel in debito poſuit vel dedit ſuperpluſagium Vicecomiti. Simile factum fuit de Danegeldo. Sed illum Rotulum non vidi, licet alium viderim. Ideo poſui plene hoc Secundo anno Corpora Comitatuum & exitus Danegeldi; ut ex particulis poſſit ſumma probari utriuſq; *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 186. *a.*

Chent. Radulſus Picot r de Nova firma. In Theſauro vj l; Et in Elemoſina noviter conſtituta, Militibus de Templo ij marcæ argenti; Et in in Decimis conſtitutis &c; Et in Terris Datis &c; Et debet xj l & vij s & vj d Bl. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo; In Theſauro quater xx & viij l & xv s; Et in Perdonis, per brevia Regis, Gillæ de Sancto Audomaro iiij s, *and to others*: Summa [*of the* In Perdonis] xvj l & vij s & iij d; Et in Waſto viij s; Et debet vj s & vij d; Qui remanent in Terra Comitis Gloeceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. b. Chent. m.* 1.

(q) Idem Vicecomes r c de C & viij s de Danegeldo. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(r) Walterus de Leutorp r c de xviij l & xvij s & vij d de Danegildo. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Everwickſcira.*

(s) Et idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & ix s, de Aſſiſa Epiſcopi Ciceſtriæ & Gregorij & Radulfi Picot; In perdonis per breve Regis, Comiti Warennæ iiij l & xvij s; Et debet Lij s. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surr.*

(t) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lij s de Aſſiſa Epiſcopi Ciceſtriæ; In perdonis &c, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Surr. m.* 1. *a.*

(u) Et idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Auxilio Burgi de Geldeford: In theſauro Lxv s, Et debet xxxv s. Et idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Auxilio Burgi de Suthwerch; In theſauro Lxiiij s, Et debet xxxvj s. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surr.*

(w) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxv s de Auxilio Burgi de Geldeford. In waſto Burgi ejuſdem xxxv s, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxvj s de Auxilio Burgi de Suthwerch. In perdnois per breve Regis Comiti Warennæ xx s & iiij d; Et in waſto ipſius Burgi xv s & viij d, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Surr. m.* 1. *a.*

(x) Idem [i. e. Paganus] Vicecomes debet C & xiiij s, de Danegeldo. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. Surreia.*

(y) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Bello Campo] r c de vj l & x s & vj d, de Danegeldo Henrici de Hereford. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Herefortſcira in Walijs.*

(z) Et idem Vicecomes [Hugo de Ralea] r c de iiij l & iiij s, de Danegeldo Comitis Reginaldi; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(a) Idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro C & xlj l. Et in Perdonis *ſeveral ſumms amounting to* xlviij l & xvj s & x d; Et in waſto Lxx l & xiiij s & x d; Et debet C & viij s. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(b) Et

So in *Yorkſhire*, *Walter de Leutorp* (as appears here above) anſwered xviij *l* xvij *s* vij *d*. Which ſumm was the Remainder upon the Accompt rendred in the Second year. For in That year, the ſtate of the Accompt was, Paid at the *Receipt* Cxxiiij *l* x *s* x *d*; *In Perdonis* x *l* xix *s* iiij *d*; *In Waſto* xj *l* xx *d*; *Et debet* xviij *l* xvij *s* vij *d* (*b*). In *Surrey*, in the Second year *Pain* the Sheriff (after payment and diſcompt made in the uſual manner) ſtood charged with xj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* Danegild (*c*): And in the Third year, he accompted for xj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* (*d*). Of this xj *l* xiij *s* iiij *d* part was ſett-off by *In perdonis*. And then there remained C and xiiij *s*. And in the Fourth year he accompts for the ſaid C and xiiij *s* (*e*). In *Wiltſhire*, in the Second year Earl *Patrick* Sheriff of That County anſwered for the *Danegeld*. His Accompt was: Paid in the *Receipt* So much, *In Perdonis* So much, *In Waſto* So much, *Et debet* ix *l* vij *s* ix *d* (*f*). In the Third year, Earl *Patrick* the Sheriff of That County anſwered for the ſaid ix *l* vij *s* ix *d*; And it is expreſly called a *Remanent* or arere (*g*). Again, in the Twelfth year of K. *Henry* II, *Walter de Luitorp* accompted for the Danegeld of *Weſtmerland*. And There it is likewiſe called *Vetus Danegeldum*, an arerage of a Former year (*h*). But there is another thing that is puzzling. Namely, that although (as I ſaid before) *Danegeld* is not, for ought that I have obſerved, accompted-for in the *Great Rolls* as a yearly Revenue, after the Second year of K. *Henry* II: yet I find ſome things which would lead one to believe that it was paid ſeveral years after That Second year. For example. In the 20th year of K. *Henry* II, *Osbert de Brai* was amerced xl *l*, becauſe he hindred or forbad *Danegeld* to be paid out of the [Kings] Demeanes (*i*). This amerciament charged upon *Osbert* was not, as it ſeemeth, an Old debt ſtanding in arere, but was ſet upon him in this 20th year; becauſe, upon ſearch, I do not find it charged on him in the Great Rolls of the 18th or 19th year of this King. Further. In the 21th year of the ſame King, Writs of Summonce iſſued out of the Exchequer into the ſeveral Counties of *England*, for levying of *Danegeld* (*k*). And beſides That, we find in many Charters made in the Latter part of K. *Henry* the Seconds Reign, and in the Reigns of KK. *Richard* I, and *John*, grants of Freedom from *Gelds* and *Danegelds* and other exactions; though it does not (for ought that I know) appear, that any *Danegeld* was paid or anſwered to the Crown in the Reigns of the Two laſt-named Kings. To which, I cannot tell whether it be a ſatisfactory anſwer, to ſay, that theſe words were inſerted in Charters *pro forma*, amongſt ſeveral other words referring to *Angloſaxon* cuſtomes which were gone or going into diſuſe.

It may be obſerved, that in all or moſt of the Accompts of *Danegeld* rendred *anno* 2. *H. II*, there is a Large Deduction made, under the terms *In Waſto*. The reaſon of which might, I ſuppoſe, be This. In the Reign of K. *Stephen*, the Realm had been ſo waſted by the Long Inteſtine warrs moved between Him and the Empreſs, that at the beginning of K. *Henry* the Seconds reign, the Lands charged with *Danegeld* could not pay the ſame. Deductions were alſo made in ſeveral Towns under the terms *In waſto*. The Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire* had an Allowance or Diſcompt made to him out of the Ferm of his County, for the *Waſtum* of Lands in *Saham*, and for the *waſtum* in the Burgh of *Cambridg* and the Mill There (*l*). By the precedents cited above

---

(*b*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Danegeldo de Everwichſcira. In Theſauro C xxiiij l & x s & x d. Et in perdonis *ſo much*, viz. Summa, x l & xix s & iiij d. Et in waſto xj l & xx d. Et debet xviij l & xvij s & vij d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*c*) Paganus Vicecomes r c de Danegildo. In theſauro *So much*; In perdonis *So much*; In Waſto *So much*; Et debet xj l & xiij s & vij d [or iiij d]. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Surreia.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes [Paganus] r c de xj l & xiij s & iiij d de Danegildo. In perdonis *So much.* Et debet C & xiiij s; Qui remanent in Superhidagio Comitis Claræ in reſpectu per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Surreia.*

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes [Paganus] debet C & xiiij s de Danegildo. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Surreia.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes [viz. Comes Patricius] r c de Danegildo. In Theſauro *ſo much*, In Perdonis *ſo much*, In Waſto *ſo much*, Et debet ix l & vij s & ix d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b. Wilteſcira.*

(*g*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ix l & vij s & ix d de Remanente Danegildi. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Wilteſcira.*

(*h*) Walterus de Luitorp r c de vij l, de Veteri Danegeldo de Weſtmarieland. In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*i*) Osbertus de Brai r c de xl marcis de miſericordia, quia prohibuit Danegeldum dari de Dominijs. In Theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Berchſcira.*

(*k*) Et Heliæ Oſtiario j marcam, ad portandas Summonitiones de Danegeldo per Angliam, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Londonia & Middilſexa.*

(*l*) Cantebruggeſcira. Paganus Vicecomes r c de firma; In theſauro *So much*; In terris datis *ſo much*, In Waſto de Saham xvj l numero per deſtructionem Faramuſi, Et in defectu de Cumbertuna C s, Et in Waſto Burgi de Cantebrigia

above in this Section, it ſhould ſeem that *Danegeld* was a ſort of a *Hidage*, or a Revenue ariſing from Lands as divided or meaſured by Hides. In the accompts rendred of *Danegeld*, we find ſome Allowances or Diſcompts were made of certain ſumms *de Superhidagio*. For example. In the Accompt for the *Danegeld* of *Middleſex*, xiij *l* was ſet-off as *Superhidage* of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* (*m*): In *Surrey*, xv *l* xiiij *s* was ſet-off as *Superhidage* of the ſame Archbiſhop (*n*): And in the ſame County of *Surrey*, there was a Remanent of *Danegeld* put in reſpite, as *Superhidage* of the Earl of *Clare* (*o*). The like Deductions for *Superhidage* were made in other Counties. Again; it ſeems that the *Danegeld* was charged upon *Land*, becauſe it is paid by the Men of the Counties only; The Cities and Towns anſwering at the ſame time under the name of an *Auxilium* or *Donum*. Thus when the County of *Lincoln* yielded *Danegeld*, the Citizens of *Lincoln* yielded an *Auxilium* and a *Donum* (*p*). When the County of *York* paid *Danegeld*, the City of *York* paid an *Auxilium* or *Donum* (*q*). When the County of *Kent* paid *Danegeld*, the Burgeſſes of *Canterbury* paid an *Aid* and a *Donum*, and the Burgeſſes of *Rocheſter* an *Aid* (*r*). And other Counties and Towns paid in like manner.

II. Next of Tallage. There were Two ſorts of Tallage: One paid to the King; The other to a Subordinate Lord. We will firſt ſpeak of That rendred to the King, And afterwards lightly of the other. The Tallage rendred to the King (excluding the Tallage of the *Jews*; of which we do not treat in this Chapter), was raiſed upon his Demeanes, Eſcheats, and Wardſhips, and upon the Burghs and Towns of the Realm. In the Elder times it was uſually called *Donum* and *Aſſiſa*. *Donum* was a General word, and was uſed with great latitude. To avoid confuſion, I have in my own mind reduced its meaning to two or three particular heads: That is to ſay, When it was paid for or out of Lands which were not of Military tenure, it ſignified *Hidage*; When it was paid out of Knights Fees, it was *Scutage*; And when it was paid by Towns and Burghs, it was *Tallage*: Or, (if You pleaſe) being taken under this threefold reſpect, it may be compared to the ſaid Three Payments, *Hidage*, *Scutage*, and *Tallage*: Or, it ſignified in general, according as it was applied, either *Aid*, *Scutage*, or *Tallage*. In theſe ſenſes the word *Donum* ſeems to have been uſed in the Reign of K. *Stephen*; and likewiſe in the beginning of the Reign of K. *Henry* II; particularly in the Second, Fourth, and Fifth years of That King: as will (I ſuppoſe) appear by the Records of Thoſe times which are cited in this Volume under the ſeveral Chapters of *Aid*, *Scutage*, and *Tallage*. In the ſucceeding times (if I obſerve right), *Donum* came to be uſed chiefly for *Tallage*. I will here produce ſome precedents relating to the Payments which were ſtyled *Donum*, *Aſſiſa*, and *Tallagium*. Firſt of the *Donum*. In the Fifth year of K. *Stephen*, *Geoffrey Eſcolland* Then *Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick of *Durham* accompted to the King (amongſt other iſſues of That Biſhoprick) for Lviij *l* vj *s* viij *d* for the *Donum* of the Knights of That Biſhoprick (*s*). In the ſame year, the Burgeſſes of *Graham* and the Tenants of the Soke There were charged with xviij *l* and a mark of ſilver for the Kings

Donum

---

tebrigia & Molendini iiij l; Et debet *So much*. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 2. b.*

(*m*) Et de Superhidagio Archiepiſcopi, xiij l. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 1. a. Lund. & Midd. citat. hic paul. ſup.*

(*n*) Et in Superhidagio Archiepiſcopi, xv l. & xiiij s. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 2. a. Surr. citat. hic paul. ſup.*

(*o*) Et debet C & xiiij s; Qui remanent in Superhidagio Comitis Claræ in reſpectu per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 3. H. 2. Rot. 6. a. Surr. citat. hic paul. ſup.*

(*p*) Civitas Lincoliæ: Cives Lincoliæ r c de Nova firma &c. Et idem Cives r c de Lx l de Auxilio Civitatis; In theſauro xxv l; Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Epiſcopo Lincoliæ xl; Et in Waſto xxv l; Et Q. ſ. Et idem Cives r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d de Dono Civitatis. In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Danegildo de Everwichſcira. Et idem Vicecomes r c de xl l de Auxilio Civitatis Eboraci; In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de CCC & xxxiiij l & ij s & viij d, de Dono Comitatus & Civitatis; In Theſauro *ſo much*; Et in Soltis *ſo much* &c. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Archiepiſcopi; In theſauro vij l, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Scutagio Militum Epiſcopi Dunelmenſis; In theſauro x l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 5. b.*

(*r*) Burgenſes Cantuariæ debent xx marcas de Auxilio Civitatis. Et idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Dono Civitatis Cantuariæ; In theſauro xiij l & ij s & viij d; Et in perdonis iiij s, per breve Regis, Epiſcopo de Eli, Et Q. e. Burgenſes de Roueceſtria r c de x l, de Auxilio Civitatis Roueceſtriæ; In theſauro C s, Et in Soltis Willelmo Cade xxxiij s & iiij d, Et in Waſto Lxvj s & viij d, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 2. Rot. 12. b. Chent.*

(*s*) Et idem Gaufridus [Eſcollandus] r c de C & x l & v s & v d, de Cornagio Animalium Epiſcopatus; In theſauro quater xx l & xxxvj s & iij d; Et debet xxviij l & ix s & ij d. Et idem Gaufridus r c de Lviij l &

vj s

num (*t*). In the Second year, of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriff of *Kent* anſwered at the Exchequer for Cvj *l* and odd, the *Donum* of That County *&c* (*u*). The Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire* paid Liij *l* vj *s* viij *d*, for the *Donum* of the County (*w*). The Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire* paid Lx marks, for the *Donum* of That County (*x*). The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* C *quater xx l* for the *Donum* of That County (*y*). And other Sheriffs of Counties anſwered in like manner their reſpective ſumms, for the *Donum Comitatus*. The Towns alſo reſpectively paid their *Donum*: As the City of *Northamton* (*z*), and other towns. This *Donum* (if I miſtake not) was alſo called *Aſſiſa*. The County of *Rutland* paid xl marks of ſilver *de Aſſiſa* (*a*); And the Town of *Gipeſwiz* v marks of ſilver *de aſſiſa* (*b*). In the Fourth year of K. *Henry* II, a *Donum* was anſwered both for the Counties and for the Cities or Burghs. For example. The County of *Wiltes* paid Fourſcore marks of ſilver as the *Donum* of That County (*c*). The County of *Cumberland* paid L marks of ſilver for their *Donum*, And the City of *Carlile* xx *l* for Theirs (*d*). The County of *Somerſet* paid C *l* for their *Donum* (*e*): And *Berkſhire* xl *l* for Theirs (*f*). The County of *Eſſex* paid CC marks of ſilver *de Dono* (*g*); The County of *Lincoln* CC *l*, and the City of *Lincoln* Lxvj *l* and a mark (*h*). The County of *York* paid D marks of ſilver *de Dono*, and the Citizens of *York* CCCC xliiij *l* and a mark (*i*). The County of *Kent* rendred Fourſcore pounds for their *Donum*, and the Burgeſſes of *Canterbury* xx marks for the *Donum* of the foregoing year (*k*). The County of *Middleſex* rendred xl marks of ſilver for their *Donum*

---

vjs & viijd, de Dono Militum Epiſcopatus; In theſauro xlv l & vjs & viijd cum Militibus de Lindeſia; Et debet xij l & x s. Et idem Gaufridus r c de xlvj l & v s & iiij d, de Tainis & Dreinnis & Smalemannis inter Tinam & Teodam; In theſauro xxxvj l; Et debet x l & v s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 13. *b. in compoto de Epiſcopatu Dunelmi.*

(*t*) Burgenſes de Graham & homines tenentes de Soca debent xviij l & j marcam argenti de Dono Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 12. *a. Lincol.*

(*u*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de C & vj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Comitatus & de Murdro. Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Fratri Regis C & iij s, Et Fratri Reginæ Willelmo de Peiters iiij l; *And to others. Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Chent.*

(*w*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Liij l & vj s & viij d, de Dono Comitatus. In Soltis Willelmo Cade xx l &c. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Grentebrug.*

(*x*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Lx marcis, de Dono Comitatus. In theſauro xx l &c. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Hurtf.*

(*y*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de C & quater xx l, de Dono Comitatus. In theſauro C & Lvj l & iij s & ix d, &c. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Lincol.*

(*z*) Norhantuna. Robertus filius Sawini r c de firma Norhantunæ; In theſauro L l; Et in Soltis eidem Roberto L l, per breve Regis; Et in Elemoſina noviter conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marcam argenti; Et habet de Superplus j marcam argenti; Et idem r c de xl marcis, de Dono Civitatis Norhantunæ; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*a*) Et idem Robertus [filius Goeboldi] r c de xl marcis argenti, de Aſſiſa de Rotelandia; In theſauro vij l & viij s & v d; Et in perdonis &c: Et debet vij l & xj s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xv l & xvij d, de Aſiſa Comitatus & de Auxilio de Gipeſwiz. Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis argenti, de Aſiſa de Gipeſwiz; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx l, de Aſiſa Comitatus; In theſauro xiij l & xvij s & iij d; Willelmo Cade xxx l in Soltis Regis per taleam. Et Willelmo Cumin & Johanni Marſcallo C s in Soltis Regis; Et in Perdonis —. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Sudfolc.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx marcis argenti, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro xiij l & xvj s & viij d, Et in perdonis &c; Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes r c de L marcis argenti, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro xxix l, Et in perdonis &c, Et Q. e. Et idem Vicecomes r c de xx l, de Dono Civitatis Carleolij, In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Carleolium.*

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C l, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro Lj l & xiiij s & ij d, Et in perdonis &c, Et debet vij l & xij d, Qui remanent in hundredo Hugonis de Gundovill. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Sumerſeta.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro xiiij l & viij s, Et in Corredio Reginæ xiij l & ij s & x d, Et in perdonis &c, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Berchſcira.*

(*g*) Idem Vicecomes r c de CC marcis argenti, de Dono Comitatus; In Soltis, Willelmo Cade L l & ix s & v d, Et in perdonis &c, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſexa.*

(*h*) Idem Vicecomes r c de CC l, de Dono Comitatus, Et de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Civitatis; In theſauro &c. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Lincolieſcira.*

(*i*) Walterus de Luitorp r c de D marcis argenti de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro C & quater xx l & xx s; Et in perdonis &c; Et debet xxiiij l & viij s & viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſcira.*

Idem Vicecomes [Bertramus de Bulemer] r c de CCCC & xliiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Civium de Eboraco; In theſauro CC l & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d; Et in Soltis &c; Et debet Liij l & xiij s & iiij d. *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Burgenſes de Cantuaria r c de xx marcis argenti, de Dono Regis de præterito anno; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Nova P. & N. C: Idem

num (*l*); And the County of *Wireceſter* Lx marks of ſilver for Theirs (*m*). So alſo the Towns and Burghs rendred their reſpective *Donums*; and likewiſe particular perſons Theirs. The City of *London* paid Mxliij *l* for their *Donum* (*n*); the Burgh of *Oxford* paid Cxvij marks, the Moneyours of *Oxford* xiiij *l*, and the *Jews* of *Oxford* xx marks, for their reſpective *Donums* (*o*); the Burgh of *Colcheſter* paid xx marks *de Dono* (*p*); the City of *York* paid fourſcore marks and odd *de Dono* (*q*); And in like manner the Towns of *Marleburg* and *Calne* (*r*), The Burghs of *Stafford* and *Tamworth* (*s*), The Burghs of *Geldeford* and *Suthwerk* (*t*), the Towns of *Norwich* and *Ipſwich* (*u*), the Burghs of *Merleberg*, *Calne*, and *Ruſteſhal* (*w*), the Burgh of *Bedford* (*x*), the Burgh of *Chicheſter* (*y*), the Citizens of *Lincoln* (*z*), the Men of *Hereford* (*a*), and the City of *Exeter* (*b*). Again. The Barons and Knights paid to the King for their reſpective Fees and perhaps other lands, under the name of *Donum*. The Abbot of St. *Alban* paid C marks for his *Donum*, the Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire* anſwered xij marks for the *Donum* of the Abbots Knights, and xxij marks for the *Donum* of the Knights of *Hertfordſhire* (*c*). The Biſhop of *Bath* rendred D marks for his *Donum*, and the Sheriff of *Sumerſete* xl marks for the *Donum* of the Biſhops Knights (*d*). In like manner

---

Vicecomes r c de quater xx l, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro xxj l & iijs & iiij d; Et in perdonis &c. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Chent.*

(*l*) Idem Vicecomites r c de xl marcis argenti, de Dono Comitatus. In theſauro xiij l & vj s & v d Et in perdonis &c: Summa, xij l & xiiij s & xj d; Et debent xij s; Qui ſunt in reſpectu ſuper Barones de Warengeford, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Midd.*

(*m*) N. P. & N. C. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lx marcis argenti, de Dono Comitatus; In theſauro viij l & x s, Et in perdonis &c. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Wireceſtreſcira.*

(*n*) Idem Vicecomites reddunt compotum de M & xliij l, de Dono Civitatis Lundoniæ; In Theſauro DCCC & xxxvij l & x s & v d in octo tallijs; Et pro Ocreis Regis, Reinero de Valencia, xl s, Et in Soltis, per brevia Regis, Radulfo Waſpaill C marcæ de Gaufrido Burſario, Et Johanni Buch. iiij l & xiij s & iiij d, Et in auro ad Cuppas Regis xl s; Et debent C & xxx l & iiij s & vij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

(*o*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones: Idem Vicecomes [Henricus de Oilli] r c de C & xvij marcis, de Dono Burgi de Oxinefordia; Idem Vicecomes r c de xiiij l de Monetarijs de Oxinefordia; Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis pro Judæis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Oxinefortſcira.*

(*p*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Dono Burgi de Coleceſtra; In Theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Eſſexa.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx marcis & vj s & viij d, de Veteri Dono Civitatis. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſc.*

(*r*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Dono Burgi de Merleberga. Idem Vic. r c de ij marcis de Dono Burgi de Calna. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Wilt.*

(*s*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x l de Dono Burgi de Stafforda. Idem Vic. r c de C s de Dono de Tamewurda. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Staff.*

(*t*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis, de Dono Burgi de Geldeford. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Dono Burgi de Sutwerca. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a Surreia.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de CC l de Dono Norwici. In theſauro C & quater xx & ix l & vj s & viij d. Et debet x l & j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norf. & Suthf.* Idem Vicecomes r c de xxv marcis de Gipeſwico; In theſauro xv l &c. Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de Tefford; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Ib. juxt.*

(*w*) Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis, de Dono Burgi de Merleberga; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s, de Dono de Calna; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis, de Dono de Ruſteſhala. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Wilt.*

(*x*) Homines de Bedeford r c de xl marcis, de Dono Burgi de Bedeford; In theſauro liberaverunt in iiij tallijs, Et Q. ſ. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Buchingeh. & Bedef.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis, de Dono Burgi Ciceſtriæ; In liberatione Militum de Peveneſel v marcas, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b. Sudſexa.*

(*z*) Cives Lincoliæ r c de CC l de Aſſiſa; In theſauro C & xxxj l & iij s & iiij d in ij tallijs, Et debent Lxviij l & xvj s & viij d. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Linc.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis, de Doño de Hereford; In theſauro xij l & xij s & viij d, Et in perdonis, per breve Regis, Militibus de Templo xiiij s, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Heref. in Walijs.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx l de Dono Civitatis Exoniæ, In theſauro Liij l &c. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C marcis, de Dono Abbatis de Sancto Albano. Idem Vicecomes r c de xij marcis de Dono Militum ejuſdem Abbatis. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxij marcis, de Dono Militum de Hurtfordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Hurtf.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes [viz. Ricardus de Radduna] r c de D marcis, de Dono Epiſcopi Bathoniæ; In Theſauro CCCC marcas in duabus talleis, Et debet C marcas. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl marcis, de Dono Militum ejuſdem Epiſcopi. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxiiij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Dono Burgi de Ivelceſtria; In theſauro liberavit in iij Taleis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Sumerſeta.*

her payments were made under the name of *Donum*, by the Knights and Theines of *Northumberland* (*e*), the Knights of *Nigell de Luvetot* (*f*), the Abbot of *Eveſham* and his Knights (*g*), *Gerard Giffard*, *Henry Fitz-Herbert*, and *Humfrey de Bohun* (*h*), The Biſhop of *Bath* and the B. of *Wincheſter* (*i*), And the Counties of *Somerſet* (*k*) and *York* (*l*). In the 7th year of K. *Henry* II, *Pain* Sheriff of *Surrey* was charged with Lij *s* an arere of the *Donum* of That County for a Former year, which Lij *s* (ſaith the Record) remain the Superhidage of the Earl of *Clare* (*m*). Thus we ſee that in the moſt Ancient times, *Donum* was applied with great latitude of meaning. Afterwards, if I miſtake not, it came to be moſt generally uſed for *Tallage* (*n*).

In the reign of K. *Richard* I, the *Theines* and *Drenges* of *Northumberland* were Tallaged. They paid each of them So much *de Dono* (*o*). When the Kings Demeanes and Lands in *Staffordſhire* were tallaged, the Men of *New-Caſtle*, and others, paid So much *de Dono* (*p*). When the Kings Demeanes in *Yorkſhire* were tallaged, the Men of *Heſingwald* and of Forty or Fifty other Towns anſwered So much reſpectively *de Dono* (*q*). In *Yorkſhire*, *anno* 9. *R. I*, a Tallage was ſet or made by *Philipp* Biſhop Elect of *Durham*, *Hugh Bardolf*, and their Fellows. The Citizens of *York* paid it [by Poll]. It was paid [in groſs, or in common] by the Men of *Eſingwald*, the Men of *Wirkeburc*, the Men of *Brirelai*, the Men of *Lid*, *Schirai* Wapentake, the Men of *Danebi*, the Soke of *Scallebi*, the Men of *Clarbo* Wapentake, the Men of *Loneſdale* Wapentake, *Pikering* Wapentake, *Pikering*, *Aneſti* Wapentake, the Men of St. *Maries* Abbey in *York*, the Freemen of the Archbiſhop of *York* living without *Ripon*, the Men of *Stratford*, the Men of *Hatton*, the Men of *Scarborough*, the Men of *Dancaſter*, and the Men living betwixt the *Ouſe* and *Derwent*. It was alſo charged on or paid by *John* ſon of *Ernald*, *Asketil de Wetwong*, *Hugh* ſon of *Ranulf*, *Simon* the *Dyer*, *Gerard* Parſon of *Stoclai*, *Alexander* Parſon of *Clapham*, and other particular perſons, under the Terms *de Dono* (*r*). When the Burghs and Demeanes in *Wiltſhire* were

---

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx & xvj libris de Dono Militum & Tainorum. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norhumb.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx marcis de Dono Militum Nigelli de Luuetot. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Huntend.*

(*g*) Idem Vic. r c de xl l de Dono Abbatis de Eveſham. Idem Vic. r c de Scutagio Militum ejuſdem Abbatis de vj l & xiij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a. Wireceſtr.*

(*h*) Gerardus Giffard r c de iiij marcis de Dono ſuo. Henricus filius Hereberti r c de v marcis de Dono ſuo. Hunfridus de Buhun r c de Lx marcis de Dono ſuo. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Wilt.*

(*i*) Epiſcopus Bathon. debet L l de Dono ſuo. Epiſcopus Winton. debet xxxiij s & iiij d de Veteribus Militibus de Glaſtingeberia. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Sumerſeta.*

(*k*) Idem Vicecomes debet vij l & xij d de Veteri Dono Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Sumerſeta.*

Idem Vicecome [Warnerus de Liſorijs] r c de xiiij l & xv s & vj d, de Veteri Dono Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Sumerſ.*

(*l*) Walterus de Luitorp r c de xxiiij l & viij s & viij d, de Veteri Dono Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwichſe.*

(*m*) Idem Vicecomes [Paganus] debet Lij s, de Veteri Dono Comitatus; qui remanent in Superhidagio Comitis Claræ. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Surreia.*

(*n*) *Vid. prox. Sect.*

(*o*) Tallagium de Teinis & Drengis de Northumberland: Tomas filius Liulf debet C s de Dono; Gillebertus de Chalvelea debet xxx s de Dono; *And ſeveral others* de Dono. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*p*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & Terrarum per Robertum Marmiun & Socios ſuos: Homines de Novo Caſtro debent vj l & xiiij s & viij d de Dono; *And others, So much*, de Dono. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Staff.*

(*q*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis per Godefridum de Luci & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & j marca, de Hominibus de Heſingewalda cum pertinentijs ſuis de Dono, Et de ix l & xv s, de Hominibus de Pikeringe de Dono, Et de xij l & xix s & viij d, de Hominibus de Driffeld de Dono, Et de xxviij s & iiij d, de Hominibus de Niwebigginge cum pertinentijs de Dono, Et de vij l & dim. marca, de Hominibus de Pokelinton de Dono, Et de Lxxvj s de Hominibus de Setrinton de Dono, Et de vij l & xvj s & viij d, de Hominibus de Sneit, Et de xxj l & xviij s & iiij d, de Hominibus de Scardeburc; *Then follow the reſpective ſumms* de Dono *of about* 40 *or* 50 *Towns more: And it concludes thus*, Et de C & xlij l & vij s & x d de Dono Civitatis Eboraci, Et de Lvj s & viij d de Hominibus de Scallebi de Dono: Summa, CCC & xxxv l & iiij s & iiij d: In perdonis per breve Regis prædictis hominibus CCC & xxxv l & iiij s & iiij d; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*r*) Taillagium factum per P. Dunelmenſem Electum & Hugonem Bardolf & Socios ſuos: Cives Eboraci, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in theſauro, r c de quater xx & vij l de prædicto taillagio: In theſauro Lxxvij l & xviij d. Et debent ix l & xviij s & vj d. Homines de Eſingwald r c de xxxiiij l & v s & viij d. Homines de Wirkeburc r c de Lvj s & viij d, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Brirelai r c de xxxiij s & iiij d, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *The Men of ſome other Towns paid their money alſo in the Treaſury, and were Quit.* Homines de Lid debent xxxvij s. Schiraiwapentacum debet xxiiij s. Homines de Danebi debent xiij s. Soca de were tallaged to K. *Richard* I, the Men of *Merleberg*, *Calne*, *Deviſes*, and other Towns, anſwered So much reſpectively *de Dono* (*s*). When the Burghs and Demeanes in *Wiltſhire* were tallaged to K. *John*, the Men of *Merleberg*, *Calne*, *Diviſes*, and other Towns, anſwered in like manner *de Dono* (*t*). Tallage was alſo called *Aſſiſa*. *William de Nevill* Sheriff of *Norfolk* rendred at the Exchequer CC marks of ſilver, for the *Aſſiſa* of That County (*u*). *William de Fraxineto* Sheriff of *Suffolk* rendred xv *l* and xvij *d*, for the *Aſſiſe* of That County [and for the *Aid*] of *Ipſwich* (*w*). The word *Aſſiſa* ſignified (amongſt other things) an Aſſeſſment. It is uſed for the Common Charge or Aſſeſſment made upon a County for Defaults and other Amercements. The County of *Berk* were charged with xxxj *s* and iij *d*, *de Communi Aſſiſa* of That County for Defaults (*x*). And the County of *Warwick* were charged with Lxxviij *s* and j *d*, for Defaults and *Miſericordia's*, under the name of *Communis Aſſiſa* (*y*).

III. Thoſe Manours or Lands were properly Talliable to the King, which the King had in his Own hands. Hence it came to paſs, that the Tallages are commonly ſtyled, *Tallagia Maneriorum Regis*, *Tallagia Maneriorum & Terrarum Regis quæ tunc erant in manu ejus*, *Tallagia Dominicorum*, *Tallagia per Dominia Regis*, and the like. Under the terms, *Maneria* or *Terræ quæ erant in manu Regis* were comprehended the Kings Eſcheats and Wardſhips. For the King held Them (with the Lands thereto belonging) *tanquam in Dominico*. And in fact the Kings Eſcheats and Wardſhips were wont to be Tallaged, when Tallage was aſſeſſed upon his Demeanes. In the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, an Aſſiſe or Tallage was Sett upon the Kings Demeanes and Burghs in *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, by *Sefred* Archdeacon of *Chicheſter* and other Juſticiers, *viz.*, upon the Towns of *Waltham*, *Hertford*, and ſeveral others here named (*z*). In the ſame year an Aſſiſe was made upon the Kings Demeanes in *Oxford-*

---

de Scallebi debet xxj s. Homines de Clarho wapentaco debent Lij s & iiij d. Homines de Luneſdal wapentaco debent xj *s*. Pikering wapentacus r c de vij l & x s & viij d, In theſauro l, Et Quietus eſt. Pikeringa r c de iiij l, In theſauro liberavit, Et Quieta eſt. Aneſti wapentacum debet iiij l & xv s. Willelmus Sueteluve de Lutton debet v marcas de Dono. Johannes filius Ernaldi Capellani de Tikehul r c de j marca de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. e. Homines Abbatiæ S. Mariæ Eboraci debent xiij l & xviij s & viij d. Liberi homines Archiepiſcopi Eboracenſis extra villam de Ripun [debent] Liiij s & iiij d. Homines de Stratford r c de viij s In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Hatton r c de xvj s, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Scardeburc r c de xlix l & iij s & iiij d, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Danecaſtre r c de xxvij l & v s, In theſauro xxij l & xviij s, Et debent iiij l, & vij s. Homines inter Uſam & Derwent debent xx s. Asketil de Wetewong debet ij marcas & dimidiam de Dono. Hugo filius Ranulfi de Jarun debet ij marcas de Dono. Simon Tinctor debet ij marcas & dimidiam de Dono. Gerardus perſona de Stoclai r c de xv marcis de Dono, In th. l, Et Q. e. Uctredus filius Aſtin. debet j marcam de Dono. Alexander perſona de Clapham debet j marcam de Dono. Radulfus Fin de Eboraco debet v marcas de Dono. Robertus filius Odardi de Lodderden r c de ij marcis & dimidia de Dono, In th. l, Et Q. e. Hugo Ferling de Danecaſtre debet C s de Dono. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſ.*

(*s*) Taillagium factum de Burgis & Dominijs Regis per prædictos [*Referring probably, to the Title next Before, which is*, De Placitis per Willelmum de Sanctæ Mariæ Ecclesia, & Abbatem de Malmesberia, & Socios ſuos]: Homines de Merleberge [debent] xx l de Dono; Homines de Calna r c de vj marcis de Dono; Homines de Diviſis r c de xiij marcis de Dono, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Wilt.*

(*t*) Taillagium factum de Burgis & Dominijs Regis: Homines de Merleberge [debent] xx l de Dono; quæ debent requiri ab H. de Nevill, ſicut Vicecomes dicit. Homines de Calne r c de ij marcis de eodem, Homines de Diviſis r c de xij marcis de eodem, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 6. *a. Wilt.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Nova villa] r c de CC marcis argenti de Aſiſa Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Nortf.*

(*w*) Idem Vicecomes [Willelmus de Fraxineto] r c de xv l & xvij d, de Aſiſa Comitatus & de Auxilio de Gipeſwiz. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Sudfolc. Et vid. hic Sect.* 3. *&c.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes debet xxxj s & iij d, de Communi Aſſiſa Comitatus de Berchſcira pro defaltis. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes debet Lxxviij s & j d de Communi Aſſiſa Comitatus de Warewicſcira pro defaltis & miſericordijs. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. War. & Legerc.*

(*z*) De Aſſiſa facta per Dominia Regis, per Sefredum Archidiaconum Cyceſtr., & per Wimerum Capellanum, & Adam de Gernemue, & Robertum Mantell: Idem Vicecomes r c de xvij l & xiij s & iiij d de Aſſiſa de Waltham. Idem Vic. r c de vj l & xiij s & iiij d de Aſſiſa de Hertford. *The like*, de Aſſiſa de Niweport, de Writela, de Haveringes, de Priterewell, de la Duna, de Chelvedun, de Bumſteda, de Ceſtrehunte, de Eſenden & Begford, *and* de Weſtmulna. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

De Aſſiſa facta per Robertum Mantell & Socios ſuos: Idem [Willelmus de Windreſore] r c

Oxfordſhire, by *Nicolas de Sigillo* and *Richard* the Treaſurer. The Burgh of *Oxford*, and Great *Tew* paid it (*a*). In the ſame year, an Aſſiſe was made upon the Kings Demeanes in *Devonſhire*, by *Guy* the Dean, *Richard de Wilton*, *Hugh de Bockland*, and *William Ruffus*. It was paid by the City of *Exeter*, the towns of *Axeminſtre* and *Witeford*, That part of *Colinton* which belonged to the King, *Lidford* and nine other Towns (*b*). In the ſame year, an Aſſiſe was made upon the Kings Demeanes in *Glouceſterſhire*, by *John Cumin*, *Walter Map*, and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon*. *Waſcio* the Cook paid towards It three marks, *Ailwin* the Mercer C *s*, *Walter* the Cordewainer one mark, reſpectively *de Dono*; And the other Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter* fourſcore marks *de Dono*. So alſo *Dimmoch* paid vj marks, *Cirenceſter* v marks, the Land of the Abbey of *Weſtminſter* (which was Then in the Kings hand) paid Lxxiij *s* iiij *d*, and *Hamenel* the Land of *William Patrick* viij marks (*c*). An Aſſiſe was made upon the Kings Demeanes in *Wiltſhire* by *Guy* the Dean and his fellows: To It, *Malmesbery* paid v marks, *Calne* xl *s*, *Bedewinde* v marks, *Merleberg* xl marks, *Saresbery* xx *s*, *Wilton* C *s*, *Diviſes* xl *s*, *Weſtcumbe* Lviij *s* viij *d*, *Melkeſham* vj *l*, and *Gateſterde* xviij *s* (*d*). In the ſame 19th year, the Citizens of *London* rendred DC and Lxvj *l* and a mark *de Dono* (*e*). *Richard de Luci* in his Return from *Scotland* made an Aſſiſe on the City of *York*: In the 21th year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* anſwered to the King the Remanent of that Aſſiſe (*f*). *William Baſſet* and his Companions (Juſtices Errant) made an Aſſiſe upon the Kings Demeanes in *Notinghamſhire*: And *Reginald de Luci* and the Sheriff of That County made another Aſſiſe There: The Towns of *Oſwardisbech* and *Mainnesfeld* anſwered the ſame reſpectively (*g*). An Aſſiſe was Set upon the Kings Demeanes in the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* by *Sefred* the Archdeacon and his Fellows. To It the Towns of *Cambridge*, *Fordham*, *Cheſterton*, and *Huntendon* paid their reſpective ſumms (*h*). The Kings Demeanes in *Hantſhire* were

---

r c de xxij l de Aſſiſa Burgi de Berchamſteda, Et de xl s de Socha de Berchamſteda. *Ib. juxt. tit. Berchammeſteda.*

(*a*) De Aſſiſa facta per Dominia Regis de Oxinefordſcira per Nicholaum de Sigillo & Ricardum Theſaurarium: Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de xl l de Aſſiſa Burgi de Oxineford. Idem Vicecomes r c de x l de Tiwa magna. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*b*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, De Aſſiſa facta per Dominia Regis de Deveneſcira, per Widonem Decanum, & Ricardum de Wilton, & Hugonem de Bochland, & Willelmum Ruffum: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l, de Aſſiſa Civitatis Exoniæ; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Axeminiſtra, Et de v marcis de Witeford, Et de ij marcis de parte Regis de Colinton, Et de ij marcis de Lideford, *and other ſumms of Nine other Towns*; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Deveneſcira.* Comes Reginaldus, *Sheriff.*

(*c*) N. P. & N. C, De Aſſiſa facta per Dominia Regis de Gloeceſtreſcira, per Johannem Cumin, & Walterum Map, & Turſtinum filium Simonis: Waſcio Cocus r c de iij marcis de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. e. Ailwinus Mercerus r c de C s de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. e. Walterus Cordewanarius r c de j marca de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. e: *with Three others.* Alij Burgenſes † de Gloeceſtria r c de quater xx marcis de Dono; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Idem Vicecomes r c de vj marcis de Dimmoch; In th. l, Et Q. e. &c. Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Dono de Cireceſtria; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de Aſſiſa terræ Abbatiæ de Weſtmonaſterio quæ eſt in manu Regis; ſcilicet de ij marcis de Burtone; Et de xx s de Toddeham; Et de ij marcis de Sutton; Summa Lxxiij s & iiij d; In th. l, in iij tallijs, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij marcis de Aſſiſa de Hamenel terra Willelmi Patricij; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Gloec.* † *The word,* Cives, *is written in the line, and is cancelled by a ſtroke under it; And the word,* Burgenſes, *is interlined; and ſtands as authentick.*

(*d*) N. P. & N. C, De Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis per Widonem Decanum & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de Aſſiſa Dominiorum; ſcilicet de v marcis de Malmesberia, Et de xl s de Calna, Et de v marcis de Bedewinda, Et de xl marcis de Merleberga, Et de xx s de Saresberia, Et de C s de Wiltona, Et de xl s de Diviſis, Et de Lviij s & viij d de Weſtcumba, Et de vj l de Melkeſham, Et de xviij s de Gateſterde; Summa, Liij l & vij s & iiij d; In theſauro xxv l & vj s in iiij Tallijs; *And the reſt was disburſed in Liveries of Knights and Serjeants. Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Wilt.*

(*e*) Cives de Lundonia r c de DC & Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Novo Dono; In theſauro CCC & xxxvij l; Et debent CCC & xxix l & xiij s & iiij d. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes [Robertus de Stuttevilla] r c de Lxxvj l & ij s & viij d, de Remanenti Aſſiſæ Civitatis Eboraci, factæ per Ricardum de Luci in reditu ejus a Scottia. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*g*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in Notingehamſcira, per Willelmum Baſſet & Socios ejus: Grun de Levertona r c de xiij s & iiij d, de Aſſiſa de Oſwardisbech. Item de Aſſiſa Dominiorum per Reginaldum de Luci & ipſum Vicecomitem: Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxxiiij s & ij d. de Aſſiſa de Mainnesfeld. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*h*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis in eiſdem Comitatibus, per Sefredum Archidiaconum & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomites reddunt compotum were charged with an Aſſiſe by *Guy* the Dean and his Companions; namely, The City of *Wincheſter*, *Sumburn*, *Chelton*, and *Andover* (*i*). In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* an Aſſiſe was Set upon the Kings Demeanes by *Robert Mantel* and his Companions, to wit, Upon the Men of *Mildehale*, the Burgeſſes of *Norwich*, the Burgeſſes of *Thetford*, the Men of *Banham*, the Burgeſſes of *Ipſwich* and the Men of *Orford* (*k*).

In the Firſt year of K. *Richard* I, the Kings Demeanes and the *Terræ quæ tunc erant in manu ejus* were Tallaged. To That Tallage, the Men of the ſeveral Towns and Manours hereunder named paid reſpectively So much *de Dono*; namely, the Men of *Waltham*, the Men of *Kings Hadfeld*, and others (*l*). In the Third year of That King, the like Debts ſtand in charge upon ſeveral of the ſame Towns in the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* under the Terms of Tallage of the Kings Demeanes and Lands (*m*). In or about 7° *R.* I a Tallage was made by *W.* Biſhop of *Hereford*, *Hugh Bardulf*, *Simon de Pateſhell*, *Richard del Pec*, and their Companions, upon the Kings Manours and the Burghs; *viz.* Upon the Burgeſſes of *Glouceſter*, *Cirenceſter*, and *Winchecumbe*, Upon the Men of *Newham*, *Menſtreworth*, *Dimmok*, *Chiltham*, *Aura*, *Redley*, and *Berton*, And upon the Burgeſſes of *Briſtoll*, and the Fair of *Briſtoll* (*n*). In *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* a Tallage was ſet upon the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats, by *Hugh Peverel*, *John de Garland*, and *Walter de Creppinges* (*o*). A Tallage was ſet upon the Kings Demeanes, Eſcheats, and Wardſhips in *Lincolnſhire* by *Simon de Kime* then Sheriff of the County, *Robert de Ardre*, and other Juſtices Itinerant (*p*). In

Worceſter,

---

potum de xlvij s & viij d de Aſſiſa Burgi de Cantebriggia. Idem Vicecomites debent vj s & viij d de Aſſiſa de Fordham, qui remanſerunt pro Paupertate. Idem Vicecomites r c de xxij s de Aſſiſa de Ceſtreton, Idem Vicecomites r c de xvj l de Aſſiſa Burgi de Huntendona. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Cant.* & *Hunt.* Ebrardus de Beche & Warinus de Baſſingeburne, *Sheriffs.*

(*i*) De Aſſiſa per Dominia Regis de Hanteſira, per Widonem Decanum & ſocios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes [Hugo de Gundevill] debet viij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Aſſiſa Civitatis Wintoniæ, Idem Vic. r c de xlj s de Aſſiſa de Sumburna, Idem Vic. debet x l & v s & vj d de Aſſiſa de Chelton, Idem Vicecomes debet xvj s de Aſſiſa de Andeura. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*k*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum Regis per Robertum Mantell & ſocios ſuos in Norfolcia: Homines de Mildehala r c de xx marcis de eadem aſſiſa, Burgenſes de Norwico r c de xvj l de eadem aſſiſa, Burgenſes de Thedford r c de vj l & xij s & viij d de eadem aſſiſa, Homines de Banham r c de dim. marca de eadem aſſiſa. De Aſſiſa eorundem in Sudfolch: Burgenſes de Gipeſwico r c de x l & xvij s & viij d de eadem aſſiſa; Homines de Oreford debent vj l & xvij d de aſſiſa de Oreford. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*l*) De Tallagio Dominiorum & Terrarum Regis quæ tunc erant in manu ejus: Homines de Waltham debent vij l & xvj d, de Dono; Homines de Hadfeld Regis debent vij l de Dono; Homines de parva Bumſteda debent dimidiam marcam de Dono; Homines de Widermundesford debent dim. marcam de Dono; Homines de Haveringa debent C & xvj s & viij d de Dono; Homines de Niweport debent vj l & xx d de Dono; Homines de Writele debent C & x s de Dono; *The Like, of the Men of* Stiſteda, *of* Hallingeberia, *of* Mealdon, *of* Springefeld (quæ fuit Radulfi de Bueſevill), *of* Lageford (quæ fuit Radulfi Britonis), *of* Chigwell (quæ fuit ejuſdem Radulfi), *of* Wiggeberga (terra Roberti de Setuans qui eſt in cuſtodia Regis); *and the Burgeſſes of Coleceſter. Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*m*) De Tallagio Dominiorum & terrarum Regis: Idem Vicecomes r c de Lx s de hominibus de Hadfeld Regis, Et de xxxvj s & viij d de Haveringa, Et de xxvj s & viij d de Dono de Writela, Et de xiij l & xvj s & viij d de Burgenſibus de Coleceſtria, Et de dimidia marca de hominibus de parva Bumſteda, Et de dimidia marca de Stiſteda, Et de dimidia marca de hominibus de Lageford quæ fuit Radulfi Britonis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*n*) De Taillagijs Burgorum & Maneriorum Regis factis per prædictos [ſc. W. Epiſcopum Herefordenſem, & Hugonem Bardulf, & Simonem de Pateſhell, & Ricardum del Pec, & Socios ſuos:] Burgenſes de Gloeceſtria r c de C l de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Burgenſes de Cirenceſtria r c de x l de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Burgenſes de Winchecumbe r c de xl s de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Nieweham r c de j marca de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Menſtrewurda r c de ij marcis de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Dimmoc r c de xl s de Taillagio ſuo, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Homines de Chiltham r c de iiij marcis de Taillagio ſuo. Homines de Aura r c de xl s de Taillagio ſuo. Homines de Redlega r c de xl s de Taillagio ſuo. Homines de Bertona r c de xl s de Taillagio ſuo. Homines de Sloctres debent xl s de Taillagio ſuo. Burgenſes de Briſtou debent CC marcas de Taillagio ſuo, præter Feriam. Feria de Briſtou debet x marcas de Taillagio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Gloec.*

(*o*) Tallagium factum de Dominicis Regis & Eſcaetis, per Hugonem Peverell & Johannem de Garland, & Walterum de Creppinges. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Eſſex & Hurtfordſcira.*

(*p*) Tallagium Dominiorum & Eſcaetarum

&

Worceſterſhire, a Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the Cities, Burghs, and Demeanes, by *Hugh Bardolf* and his Fellows. It was paid by the Towns of *Worceſter*, *Wiche*, *Fekeham*, *Marteley*, *Suckeley*, *Bromeſgrave*, *Kideminſter*, *Saverneſtoke*, and *Hanley* (*q*). A Tallage was made of the Kings Manours and Eſcheats in *Middleſex*, by *Osbert Fitz-Hervey* and his Companions (*r*). A Tallage was made upon the Kings Eſcheats, Wardſhips, and Demeanes in *Cumberland*, by *William Fitz-Aldelm* and others (*s*). A Tallage was ſet upon the Kings Eſcheats and Wardſhips in *Berkſhire*, by the Archdeacon of *Berkſhire* and others (*t*). A Tallage was ſet upon the Burghs and Eſcheats which the King held in Demeane in *Norfolk*, by *Robert Fitz-Roger* and others: And the like in *Suffolk* (*u*). In the reign of K. *Richard* I, a Tallage was made in *Lincolnſhire* by *Hugh Bardolf* and *Philipp Fitz-Robert*, for the ſubſiſtence of Sergeants who were in the Kings ſervice: To It the Citizens of *Lincoln* paid CCL marks, the Burgh of *Caſtre* xx marks, and the Burgh of *Grimesby* L marks (*w*). About the ſame time the Men of *Southamton* were tallaged, by *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier, at L marks, for reteining of Sergeants (*x*). And the Kings Burghs in *Shropſhire* were tallaged towards the ſubſiſtence of five hundred Sergeants: *viz. Bridgnorth* at x marks, *Shrewsbury* at xxx marks, and other towns at their reſpective ſumms (*y*).

In the Firſt year of K. *John* there was a Tallage of the Kings Manours in *Wiltſhire*. To That Tallage, the Town of *Malmesbury* paid C *s*, *Calne* x marks, *Melkeſham* xij marks, *Cumb* xl *s*, *Saresbury* xl *s* and other Towns their reſpective Summs (*z*). The

---

& Cuſtodiarum in Lincollſcira, factum per ipſum Vicecomitem [Simonem de Kime], & Robertum de Ardre, & Euſtachium de Ledenham, & Hugonem de Boebi, & Rogerum de Stikeſwald [*Juſtices Itinerant*]: *Then follow the names of ſeveral Villates, and the ſumms at which they were tallaged. Ib. Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*q*) Taillagium de Civitatibus & Burgis & Dominicis Regis in Wireceſtreſcira, per Hugonem Bardolf & ſocios ſuos: Villata de Wigornia r c de quater xx marcis de taillagio. Villata del Wich r c de xx marcis de eodem tallagio. Villata de Fekeham r c de ij marcis de eodem tallagio. Villata de Martelega r c de xl s de eodem tallagio. Villata de Succhelega r c de C s de eodem tallagio. Villata de Brumeſgrava r c de C s de eodem tallagio. Villata de Kideminiſtre r c de xl s de eodem tallagio. Villata de Saverneſtoke r c de xl s de eodem tallagio. Villata de Hanelega r c de xl s de eodem tallagio. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*r*) Taillagium Maneriorum & Eſcaetarum in Middelſexa factum per Osbertum filium Hervei & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*s*) Taillagium factum anno præterito ſuper Eſcaetas, & Wardas, & Dominia Domini Regis, per Willelmum filium Aldelmi & Petrum de Ros, & Henricum filium Hervei, & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Cumb.*

(*t*) Taillagium Eſcaetarum & Wardarum Regis in Berchſcira, factum per Archidiaconum de Bercheſcita, & Henricum de Kingeſton, & Willelmum Achard, & Baldewinum de Cuſerugge: Villata de Eſſebiri r c de xix s de Taillagio; Villata de Kingeſton quæ eſt Radulfi Baſſet . . . *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. Bercſcira.*

(*u*) Taillagia facta de Burgis & Eſcaetis Dominicorum Regis in Norfolc, per Robertum filium Rogeri & Osbertum filium Hervei, & Willelmum de Glanvilla, & Michaelem Belet, & Magiſtrum Rogerum de S. Edmundo: Idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & xij s & vj d de Taillagio Hominum de Cauſton; Et de C & xvij s & viij d de Taillagio Hominum de Saham; quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro; In Theſauro liberavit in ij talijs, Et Q. e. *Ib Rot.* 16. *b.*

De Taillagijs factis per prædictos in Sudfolch: Idem Vicecomes r c de C & xv s & vj d, de Taillagio hominum de Oreford quorum nomina & debita annotantur in prædicto Rotulo. *Ib Rot.* 16. *b. juxt.*

(*w*) Taillagium factum per Hugonem Bardolf & Philippum filium Roberti ad retinendos ſervientes in ſervitio Regis. Leſſebi r c de ij marcis de eodem. Lincollia [debet] CC & L marcas de eodem. Burgus de Caſtre r c de xx marcis de eodem. Burgus de Grimesbi r c de L marcis de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(*x*) Homines de Sudhantona r c de L marcis, de taillagio facto, ad ſervientes retinendos, per H. Cantuarienſem Archiepiſcopum. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 2. *Suthanteſcira.*

(*y*) De Taillagijs Burgorum factis ad ſuſtentationem quingentorum ſervientum. Idem Vicecomes r c de x marcis de taillagio de Bruges, Et de xxx marcis de taillagio de Salopesbiria, Et de v marcis de Forde, Et de xx s de Novo Burgo, Et de x l de Werfeld, Et de iiij marcis de Claverlai, Et de iij marcis de Nordlega, Et de iij marcis de Cunedoure, Et de iiij marcis de Eginedon, Et de ij marcis de Weliton; In theſauro l, in x taleis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *a. Salopeſcira.*

(*z*) De Taillagio Maneriorum: Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de taillagio Malmesberiæ; Et de x marcis de taillagio de Calne; Et de xij marcis de taillagio de Melkeſham; Et de xl s de taillagio de Cumb; Et de xl s de taillagio de Saresbiria. Villata de Hectredesberia r c de x l, carrucagio eis conputato; Villata de Diviſis r c de v marcis de taillagio; Burgus de Merleberg [debet] xx marcas de eodem;

The Archbiſhop of *York*, *Sede plena*, had laid a Tallage upon his Men in *Yorkſhire*; And when the Archbiſhoprick became Void, ſo much of That Tallage as was then in arere was paid into the Kings Exchequer (*a*). In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage was Set upon the Kings Manours and the Towns in *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*. It was anſwered by the Men of *Colecheſter*, the Men of *Havering*, and other Towns (*b*). In the ſame year the Citizens of *Exeter* yielded CC marks for Tallage. But the King gave it them towards Walling of their Town (*c*). In the ſame year a Tallage was ſett upon the Kings Manours and the Towns in *Glouceſterſhire*. The Towns of *Glouceſter* and *Briſtoll* anſwered it (*d*). In the ſame year Tallage was ſett upon the Kings Manours and the Towns in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*. It was Paid by the Citizens of *Norwich*, the Men of *Gernemuth*, and Others hereunder named (*e*). K. *Henry* III, in the 5th year of his reign, raiſed a Tallage upon all his Lands and Demeanes throughout *England*; to wit, two ſhillings for each carue (*f*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, the town of *Shrewsbury* owed C marks for their laſt tallage. But the King gave it them towards walling of their town (*g*). In the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage was made in *Lancaſhire*, by Maſter *Alexander de Dorſete* and *Simon de Hal*. The town of *Lancaſter* paid xiij marks; the town of *Liverpul* xj marks vij *s* viij *d*, the town of *Weſtderby* vij marks iiij *s* iiij *d*, the town of *Preſton* xv marks vj *d*; and the Tenants in Theinage x marks, to have reſpite that they might not be tallaged (*h*). In *Yorkſhire*, the City of *York* paid D marks to the Tallage aſſeſſed There, the town of *Scardeburg* C *l*, the town of *Pikering* xx marks, the ſoke of *Pikering* Lx marks, and other towns their reſpective ſumms (*i*). In or about the 20th year of K. *H*. III, a Tallage was Set by *Hugh le Droeis* and *Richard de Derneford* upon the Kings Demeanes in *Wiltſhire*. It was paid by the Towns of *Melkeſham*, *Calne*, *Winterlowe*, &c (*k*). In or about the 30th year of the ſame King, there was a Tallage of the Demeanes in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*. It was Set upon the Town of *Notingham*, the Manour of *Carleton* in *Lindric*, the Soke of *Oſwardebek*, *Mainnefield*, and other

Towns

eodem; Bertona de Merleberg [debet] ij marcas de eodem; Lutegareſhal [debet] ij marcas; Scnide quæ fuit Wigani [debet] viij marcas; Winterburn [debet] j marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*a*) G. filius Petri, Jacobus de Poterne pro eo, r c de xx l & xv s de taillagijs hominum Archiepiſcopi Ebor., quæ ipſe Archiepiſcopus poſuerat ſuper eos: In Theſauro liberavit in vij taleis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira. tit.* Terra Archiepiſcopi Ebor.

(*b*) De Tallagio Maneriorum: Homines de Coleceſtria [debent] xv marcas de eodem. Homines de Havering x m. de eodem. Homines de Neweport vij m. & dim. de eodem. Homines de Hathfeld v m. de eodem. Homines de Hertford v marcas de eodem. Homines de Eſenden & Beiford ij m. de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*c*) Civitas Exoniæ r c de CC marcis de tallagio: In theſauro nichil; Et in Donis ipſis Civibus ad claudendum villam ſuam C marcas per breve Regis, Et debent C marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. Devon.*

(*d*) De Tallagio Maneriorum: Villata de Gloeceſtria r c de C l de tallagio. Villata de Briſtoll r c de CC marcis & x tonellis vini de taillagio. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Gloec.*

(*e*) De Tallagio Maneriorum Comitatuum: Cives Norwici [debent] C l de eodem; Homines de Gernemuth Lx marcas de eodem; Villata de Donewico C marcas de eodem; Villata de Gipewico xxx marcas de eodem; Villata de Oreford r c de xv marcis de eodem; Hundredum de Stowe r c de xx s de eodem; Rogerus Truſſebut & Ricardus Flandrenſis r c de dim. marca de eodem; Homines Regis de Huſſey debent ix marcas & dimid. de eodem; Alij Sokemanni Regis in Hundredo de Waineford debent iij marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(*f*) Anno Domini MCCxx°, Henricus Rex accepit tallagium per totam Angliam de ſingulis carucis duos ſolidos. *Ex Annal. Mertonenſ. MSS. ad ann. illum, in Bibl. Coll. Corp. Chriſti Cantab. notat.* D. 1.

(*g*) Villata de Salopesbiria r c de C marcis de ultimo tallagio: In theſauro nichil; Et in dono ipſi Villatæ C marcas, per breve Regis, ad claudendam villam ſuam, Et Quieta eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b. Salop.*

(*h*) Taillagio per Magiſtrum Alexandrum de Dorſete & Simonem de Hal. Villata de Lankaſtre r c de xiij marcis de eodem. Villata de Liverpul r c de xj marcis & vij s & viij d de eodem. Villata de Weſtderby r c de vij marcis & iiij s & iiij d de eodem. Tenentes in Theinnagio [debent] x marcas, pro habendo reſpectu ne tailientur. Villata de Preſton r c de xv marcis & vj d de eodem [taillagio]; *with ſeveral other Towns. Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lankaſtr.*

(*i*) Tallagium ultimo aſſiſum. Civitas Eboraci r c de D marcis de eodem. Villata de Schardeburc [debet] C l de eodem. Villata de Pikeringe [debet] xx marcas de eodem. Soka de Pikeringe [debet] Lx marcas de eodem. *The like from ſeveral other Towns. Ib. Everwic. m.* 1. & 2. *b.*

(*k*) Taillagium aſſiſum in Dominicis Regis per Hugonem le Droeis & Ricardum de Derneford: Melkeſham [debet] xv l de eodem; Kalna iiij l de eodem; Winterlowe ij marcas de eodem; Mere vj l de eodem; Terra Hodiernæ nutricis xl s de eodem; Rudes iiij marcas

Towns and Places (*l*). The Citizens of *London* were Tallaged at MM marks, for to get the Interdict taken-off [in the Reign of K. *John*]. They owed alſo CC marks, money impreſted to them to Wall their City. In All, MCCCC and Lxvj *l* and a mark. Of This Summ they paid at the Kings Treaſury DC and Lxxv *l*, by Seven Tallies ſtruck before the Barons Warrs, And other part of the Summ to ſeveral perſons by the Kings Command (*m*). *Anno* 11° *H.* III, a Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the City of *London*, partly by the Poll, and partly [in Common] upon the ſeveral *Wards* of the City. The latter was to be collected by the reſpective Aldermen of the *Wards* (*n*). In the 14th year of That King, a Tallage was aſſeſſed in the Counties of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet*. It was paid by the Towns and Manours following, *viz. Sumerton, Camel, Bathe, Meleburne, Bere, Porcheſter, Scheſtebiry, Bridiport, Poureſtok, Fordinton, Gillingham,* and *Corf* (*o*). In the ſame year a Tallage was aſſeſſed by *John de Kirkeby* in *Yorkſhire*, to wit, Upon the City of *York*, the Town of *Scarborough*, the Soke of *Pykering*, the Heirs of *William de Erghum*, the Tenants of *Euſtace de Stutevill*, the Town of *Killum*, the Tenants of *William de Veſcy* &c (*p*): In the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, upon the Towns of *Huntendon*, *Gomecheſter*, and *Cambridg* (*q*): In *Worceſterſhire*, Upon the Burgh of *Worceſter*, the Town of *Wyche*, the Manours of *Bremmeſgrave* and *Fekeham* (*r*). In the ſame 14th year, a Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the City of *London*, partly by the Poll (as it ſeems), and partly upon the ſeveral *Wards* of the City in Common. For example. Some of the Principal Citizens were aſſeſſed Singly: *Hugh de Baſinges* at xij marks, *Thomas de Stanes* at x marks, *William* ſon of *Adam* at C *s*, *Henry de Edmonton* at x marks, *John de Woburne* at xl marks, *Henry de Oxford* at x marks, and other perſons at their reſpective ſumms (*s*). Then immediately follows the Tallage which was Set upon the *Wards* of the City: *William* ſon of *Benet* was to anſwer xxxv marks for the Tallage of his *Ward*, *Andrew Bukerel* xxx *l* xvij *s* and viij *d* for the Tallage of his *Ward*, *Michael de St. Helen* C and vij *s*

and

---

cas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Wilt. m.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) De Taillagio Dominicorum Regis: Villa de Notingbam r c de Lx marcis de eodem; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Manerium de Carleton in Lindric r c de vij marcis & dimidia de eodem. Oſwardebec ſcilicet ſoka r c de xl marcis de eodem. Mainnefeld cum ſoka r c de xxxv marcis de eodem; quia Vicecomes dicit quod tailliata fuit ad xxxv marcas. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Not. & Dereb. m.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*m*) Cives Londoniæ r c de MM marcis de tallagio ad relaxationem Interdicti, Et de CC marcis de præſtito eis facto ad Civitatem claudendam; Summa, M & CCCC & Lxvj l & j marca: In theſauro per vij tallias ante Guerram DC & Lxxv l, Et Thomæ de Gawce xviij l per breve Regis, Et Comiti Sarreb. L marc. per breve Regis, Et Andreæ Bukerell Lxxiij & j marc. ad Coronationem Domini Regis ſicut Andreas recognovit, Et Merkatoribus Flandriæ M marcas per præceptum Regis. Hoc idem habes anno iij Regis. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*n*) Tallagium Civitatis Londoniæ aſſiſum per Capita anno Regis xj°: Michael Toloſanus r c de xl marcis; In th. l, Et Q. e; Henricus filius Emmæ r c de xx marcis; Robertus de Baſinges Mercerus r c de xx l; In th. l, Et Q. e; *There follow the names of about* 200 *perſons charged with their reſpective ſumms. Then it goes on.* Tallagium Wardarum Londoniæ, quod colligi debet per Aldermannos ſubſcriptos: Willelmus filius Benedicti r c de L l, de Cuſtodia fori; Andreas Bukerel r c de Lix l & iiij s & viij d; *moſt if not all of theſe Aldermen are the ſame perſons that are mentioned hereafter in this Section, ad Ann.* 14. *H.* 3. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. a. & b.*

(*o*) De Tallagio ultimo aſſiſo: Idem Vicecomes r c de x l de Sumerton de eodem; Et de x marcis de Camel de eodem; Et de xx l de Batthonia; Et de viij l de Meleburne de eodem; Et de xl s de Bera de eodem; Et de x l de Porceſtre de eodem: Et de ix l de Sxeſtebirie de eodem; Et de xx l de Bridiport de eodem; Et de j marca de Poureſtok de eodem; Et de vij l de Fordinton de eodem; Et de x l de Gillingham de eodem; In th. l, Et Q. e. Villata de Corf [debet xx s] de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sumerſ. & Dorſ. m.* 1. *b.*

(*p*) De Tallagio aſſiſo per Johannem de Kirkeby: Civitas Eboraci r c de CCC marcis de eodem; In th. l, Et Quieta eſt. Villata de Scartheburg r c de Lx marcis de eodem; In th. xxx l, Et debet x l. Soka de Pykeringg r c de Lx marcis de eodem; In th. xx l, Et debet xx l. Hæredes Willelmi de Erghum r c de C s de eodem; In th. xl s, Et debent Lx s. Tenentes Euſtachii de Stotevill in Cropton & Barton [debent] v marcas de eodem. Villata de Killum cum elemoſina debent xv marcas de eodem. Tenentes Willelmi de Veſcy in Snayton & Brumton debent x marcas de eodem. *Many other Towns and Tenancies paid it.* *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *tit.* Reſiduum Ebor. *Poſt Devoniam.*

(*q*) De Tallagio: Villata de Huntedon r c de xx marcis de eodem. Villata de Gomeceſtre r c de xxx marcis de eodem. Villata de Cantebrigia r c de Lx marcis de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Cauntebr. & Hunted. m.* 2. *a.*

(*r*) De Tallagio: Burgus Wygorniæ [debet] xl marcas de eodem. Villata del Wyz [debet] xx marcas de eodem. Manerium de Bremmegrave r c de xvij marcis de eodem. Manerium de Fekeham r c de vj marcis & dimidia de eodem. *Ib. Wygorn. m.* 2. *b.*

(*s*) De Tallagio Civitatis Londoniæ: Hugo de Baſigges [debet] xij marcas de eodem. Thomas de Stanes [debet] x marcas de eodem. Willelmus filius Adæ C s de eodem. Henricus

and x *d* for the Tallage of his *Ward*, And the other Aldermen their reſpective ſumms for their reſpective *Wards* (*t*). About the 30th year of K. *Henry* III, the Citizens of *London* were Tallaged at MM marks. They paid part of it in the Kings Wardrobe (*u*). In the ſame 30th year, a Tallage was aſſeſſed in *Yorkſhire* by *John Gumbaud* and *Richard de Tatiſden*. To It, the Town of *Scarborough* paid fourſcore marks, *Scalleby* ix marks, *Waleſgrave* iij marks, *Elmiſhall* with its appurtenances Lv *s*, *Karleton* with its appurtenances xliij *s* and iiij *d*, *Almanbiry* viij marks, the Cotagers of *Kainſal* v *s*, and other Towns their reſpective ſumms. The City of *York* paid D marks, the Soke of *Pikering* xlv marks, *Richard de Percys* Four Carues of Land in the ſame Soke iiij *l*, *Herbert de Nevills* Two Carues in the ſame Soke ij marks, Twelve Bovates of Land belonging to the *Templars* in the ſame Soke xx *s*, One Carue of Land of *Simon de Wytene* in the ſame Soke, And one Bovate of Land of *Peter Bardulf* There xv *s*, the *Villenage* of *Pikering* in Common xv marks, *Pontfrait* C and iij marks and half a mark, the Burgh of *Leedes* iij marks and half a mark, *Sleytteburne* iij marks, *Bradford* v marks, The Two *Bondi* There iiij *s* , *Dancaſter* xxvij marks, the Burgh of *Draxe* parcell of the Fee of *Hugh Paynell* ij marks, *Rowell* in Common iiij marks and half a mark, the *Villenage* of *Leedes* xxxv *s*, the Foreigners of *Allemanbiry* xxiiij *s*, *Sandale* Lx *s*, *Beautie* with its appurtenances xvj marks, *Skirpenbek* parcell of the Demeanes of *Robert de Cancy* ij marks and half a mark, And other Towns their reſpective ſumms (*w*). To the Tallage aſſeſſed This year in *Hantſhire*, the Men of *Southampton* paid CC marks, the Men of *Andover* C marks, the Men of *Baſingeſtoke*

xl

---

ricus de Edelmeton x marcas de eodem. Johannes de Wuburne r c de xl marcis de eodem. Henricus de Oxonia [debet] x marcas de eodem. Johannes de Wylebale xxv marcas de eodem. Philippus Waleran xx marcas de eodem. Euſtachius Mercerius xl marcas de eodem. Rogerius Burſerius xl marcas de eodem. Bartholomæus le Brun viij l de eodem. Johannes Norman xl s de eodem. W. Karliolenſis Epiſcopus x l de eodem, pro Waltero le Buffle. Robertus Cole C s de eodem. *And above Threeſcore perſons more are charged with their reſpective ſumms. Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*t*) Tallagium Wardarum Londoniæ: Willelmus filius Benedicti r c de xxxv marcis, de Warda fori. Andreas Bukerel r c de xxx l xvij s & viij d, de Warda ſua. Michael de Sancta Elena r c de C & vij s & x d, de Warda ſua. Joceus filius Petri r c de xxxij l xviij s, de Warda ſua. Robertus filius Johannis [debet] iiij l xvij s & iiij d de Warda ſua. Johannes Viel debet xxj l & xiij s, de Warda ſua. Ace le Mairener r c de xxvij l & xx d, de Warda ſua. Rogerus Blundus r c de xxviij l xj s & v d & ob., de Warda ſua. Stephanus le Gras r c de xj l viij d, de Warda ſua. Johannes Waleran [debet] xv l & xij s, de Warda ſua. Warinus filius Nicholai r c de xiiij l & xiij s, de Warda ſua. Ricardus de Ruſſye [debet] xj l & iiij s, de Warda ſua. Ricardus Raynger r c de xiiij l x s & iiij d, de Warda ſua. Radulfus Sperling r c de ix l & xiij s, de Warda ſua. Radulfus Steperingg r c de vj l & vj s, de Warda ſua. Gilbertus filius Fulconis [debet] xix s, de Warda ſua. Walterus de Inſula r c de Lxxiiij s, de Warda ſua. Portſoken [debet] xxiiij s, de Warda ſua. Johannes Travers iiij l xvj s, de Warda ſua. Petrus filius Rogeri iiij l xvij s, de Warda ſua. Jacobus Blundus viij l xj s & x d, de Warda ſua. Baſſuſhag xxxiij s de Warda ſua. Rogerus Burſerius r c de L s, de Warda ſua. Johannes de Solarijs debet xxviij s & iiij d, de Warda ſua. *Ib. juxt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Cives Londoniæ r c de MM marcis de Tallagio: In theſauro nichil, Et in Garderoba Regis P. Chaceporc C l, per breve Regis, Et debent MCC & xxxiij l & dimidiam marcam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *a.*

(*w*) Taillagium aſſiſum per Johannem Gumbaud & Ricardum de Tatiſden: Idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx marcis de Scardeburc de eodem. Et de ix marcis de Scalleby de eodem. Et de iij marcis de Waleſgrave de eodem. Et de Lv s de Elmiſhall cum pertinentijs de eodem. Et de xliij s iiij d de Karleton cum pertinentijs. Et de viij marcis de Allemannebiria de eodem. Et de v s de cotarijs de Kainſal de eodem. Et de j marca de Bradeford in Bonland. Et de iiij marcis de Eggeton de eodem. Et de iij marcis de Hoton de eodem. Et de iiij marcis de Litham cum participibus de eodem. Et de ij marcis de Likinton de eodem. Et de vj marcis iij s & iiij d de Boynton & Neſſewic de eodem. Et de ij marcis & dimidia de Briddehall de eodem. Et de iij marcis de Cliffe de eodem. Et de v marcis de Roſſinton de eodem. Et de j marca de Heeſtorp & Balleby de eodem. In th. l, Et Q. e. Civitas Eboraci r c de D marcis de eodem; In th. l, Et Quieti ſunt. Soka de Pikering r c de xlv marcis de eodem. Quatuor Karrucatæ terræ in eadem Soka quas Ricardus de Percy tenuit [debent] iiij l de eodem. Duæ carrucatæ terræ in eadem ſoka quas Herbertus de Nevill tenet [debent] ij marcas de eodem. Duodecim bovatæ terræ in eadem ſoka quas Templarij tenent [debent] xx s de eodem. Una carrucata terræ in Fairemanneby quam Simon de Wytene tenet, de eadem ſoka, & una bovata terræ quam Petrus Bardulf tenet, in eadem ſoka, [debent] xv s de eodem. Vilenagium de Pikering in communi r c de xv marcis de eodem. Ponsfractus r c de C & iij marcis & dimidia de eodem. Burgus de Ledes [debet] iij marcas & dimidiam de eodem. Sleyttebarne [debet] iij marcas de eodem. Bradeford [debet] v marcas de eodem.

Duo

xl marks, and the Men of *Aulton* Lx marks (*x*): In *Wiltſhire*, the Town of *Rudes* vj marks, the Town of *Melkeſham* xx *l*, the Men of *Merleburg* L marks, the Men of *Lutgareſhal* iiij marks, the Town of *Saresbiry* v marks, the Town of *Diviſes* xij marks (*y*): And other towns in other Counties. In the 31th year of the ſame King, the Citizens of *London* ſtood charged with MM marks for Tallage. And they paid it (*z*). In or about the 39th year of K. *Henry* III, it was Provided by the Kings Council at *Merton*, that the King ſhould Tallage his Demeanes in *England* towards the great expenſes he had been at in Foreign parts. The Citizens of *London* being called before the King and his Council at *Merton* about tallageing the City, *Ralf Hardell* the Mayor with ſeveral others came, And the King demanded of them a Tallage of Three thouſand marks. When they had conſulted with their Fellow-Citizens, they came and offered Two thouſand marks by way of *Aid*, ſaying, They could not nor would give More. Upon this, the King ſent his Treaſurer *Philipp Lovell* with others to St. *Martins*, to Receive of the City a Fine of Three thouſand marks for Tallage, in caſe they would Enter into Such Fine, and if they would not, then they were ordered to aſſeſs the Tallage *per Capita*. The City refuſing to Enter into That Fine, the Treaſurer and the other Commiſſioners were about to aſſeſs the Tallage *per Capita*, ordering the Citizens to Swear concerning the value of each others chatells. The Citizens refuſed to make ſuch Oath, or to Declare upon the Faith they owed to the King the value of each others chatells. So the Treaſurer and other Commiſſioners came back *re infecta*. Afterwards the Citizens came before the King and his Council at *Weſtminſter* on the Sunday after *Candlemaſs*. It was There diſputed whether This ſhould be called a Tallage or an Aid. The King ordered Search to be made, Whether the Citizens had formerly paid Tallage to the King or his Anceſtours. Upon Search, it was found both in the Rolls of the Exchequer and of the Chancery, That in the 16th year of K. *John*, the Citizens were Tallaged at Two thouſand marks, To have the Interdict taken-off; That in the 7th year of K. *Henry* III, they were Tallaged at one Thouſand marks; That in the 26th year of the ſame King, they paid one Thouſand marks by way of Tallage; And that in the 37th year, they gave one Thouſand marks and xx marks of gold by way of Tallage. Afterwards, on the morrow, the Mayor and Citizens came and acknowledged, that they were Talliable, and gave the King Three thouſand marks for Tallage (*a*).

The

Duo Bondy ibidem iiij s de eodem. Stainbur. xxij s de eodem. Sneith cum ſoka xj marcas de eodem. Wentale xvj s viij d de eodem. Danecaſtre r c de xxvij marcis de eodem. Burgus de Daxe ſeodum Hugonis Paynell ij marcas de eodem. Catton debet iij marcas de eodem. Lithom debet xxx s de eodem. Spotford debet xxx s de eodem. Eſingwald & Hoby debent ix marcas de eodem. Rowell in communi iiij marcas & dimidiam de eodem. Vilenagium de Ledes xxxv s de eodem. Grindlenton iij marcas de eodem. Berewic xxxv s de eodem. Mayngham L s de eodem. Forinſeci de Allemannebiria xxiiij s de eodem. Sandale r c de Lx s de eodem. Beautie cum pertinentijs debet xvj marcas de eodem. Scirpenbec terra Roberti de Cancy ij marcas & dimidiam de eodem. Naffreton debet iij marcas de eodem. Toppeclive debet iiij marcas de eodem. Tattcaſtre debet j marcam de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Ebor. m.* 1. *b.*

(*x*) Homines Sudhamtoniæ r c de CC marcis de Taillagio. Homines de Andoura r c de C marcis de eodem. Homines de Baſingeſtoc r c de xl marcis de taillagio. Homines de Aulton r c de Lx marcis de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) Idem N. de Luſteſhull Vicecomes r c de vj marcis de Villa de Rudes de tallagio, Et de xx l de villa de Melkeſham de eodem, Homines de Merleberge debent L marcas de tallagio, Homines de Lutegareſhal debent iiij marcas de eodem, Villa Sarresbiriæ r c de v marcis de tallagio, Villa de Diviſis debet xij marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Wilteſ. m.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) Cives Londoniæ debent MM marcas de Tallagio. Reddiderunt totum. *Memorand.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*a*) Pro Rege, contra Cives Londoniæ. Rex mandavit Baronibus, quod anno Regni ſui triceſimo nono, poſt reditum ſuum de Waſconia, poſt feſtum S. Hillarij apud Merton proviſum fuit per Conſilium Regis, quod talliaret Dominica ſua per Angliam, pro gravibus expenſis factis dum fuit in partibus Tranſmarinis. Et cum Cives Londoniæ vocati eſſent coram Rege & Conſilio, primo apud Merton, ad talliandam prædictam Civitatem, venit Radulfus Hardell tunc Major Civitatis Londoniæ cum pluribus alijs de Civitate eadem, & Rex petebat ab eis tria Millia marcarum nomine Tallagij, & illi habito Conſilio cum Concivibus ſuis venerunt ibidem, & optulerunt Regi duo Millia marcarum nomine Auxilij, & dixerunt præciſe quod plus non poterunt dare nec darent. Et tunc Rex de Conſilio ſuo miſit Philippum Lovell Theſaurarium ſuum, Henricum de Bathonia, Petrum de Rivalle, Rogerum de Thurkelby, & Edwardum de Weſtminſtre, apud Sanctum Martinum ad recipiendum Finem Trium millium marcarum pro Tallagio, ſi intrare vellent ſicut eis prius dictum fuit; & ſi nollent, tunc aſſiderent Tallagium illud in Civitate per Capita. Et omnes prædicti ibidem venerunt. Et cum prædicti Cives noluiſſent intrare Finem prædictarum Trium millium marcarum, prædicti

CHAP. XVII.

The Kings Eſcheats and Wardſhips were tallaged in like manner. The Lands of the Earl of *Leiceſter* were tallaged, to wit, *Chepwich* at x *l* viij *s* iiij *d*, and *Kingeſton* at xv *l* xx *d* (*b*). An Aſſiſe was made by the Kings Juſticiers upon the Lands of the ſame Earl in *Wiltſhire*. They aſſiſed the Men of *Colingeburn* at xj *l* xij *s*, and the Men of *Everlai* at x *l* and a mark (*c*). In the 33th year of K. *Henry* II, the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats in *Lincolnſhire* were tallaged by *Godfrey de Luci*, *Joſcelin* Archdeacon of *Chicheſter*, and *William Vavaſſur*. To this tallage, *Grimeſby* with the ſoke paid xlv *l* xv *s de Dono*, *Caſtre* with the ſoke xxxj *l* vj *s* viij *d*, *Stalingburc* a Demeane of the Archbiſhoprick of *York* xlvj *s* viij *d*, *Benigworth* the Land of the ſame Archbiſhoprick xl *s*, *Crul* belonging to the Abbey of *Seleby* xxxiiij *l* vj *s* viij *d*, *Birton* late the land of *Ralf de Walterville* Lxvj *s* viij *d*, *Billingley* the land of an heir who was in wardſhip to the Archbiſhoprick of *York* Liij *s* iiij *d*, *Liſſinton* belonging to the ſame Archbiſhoprick xx *s*. And the Citizens of *Lincoln* ſtood charged with CLxxvj *l* iiij *s de dono*, aſſeſſed on them by the Poll (*d*). In the ſame 33th year, *Appleton* the land of an heir who was the Kings Ward rendred v *s de dono* (*e*). In the reign of K. *Richard* I, a Tallage was made upon the Villains of the Abbey of

---

dicti Theſaurarius & alij voluerunt aſſidere illud Tallagium per Capita, & quod quilibet juraret catalla alterius. Et cum ipſi noluiſſent facere ſacramentum, nec etiam dicere in Fide qua Regi tenebantur de catallis ſingulorum, dicti Theſaurarius & alij inde receſſerunt infecto negotio illo. Poſtea venerunt prædicti Cives coram Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium die Dominica proxima poſt Purificationem B. Mariæ Virginis anno prædicto, & coram Conſilio ſuo videlicet R. Comite Cornubiæ Fratre Regis, R. de Clare Comite Glouceſtriæ & Hertfordiæ, A. Wintonienſi Electo, & W. Wygornienſi Epiſcopo, & alijs de Conſilio ſuo. Et cum contencio eſſet, utrum hoc dici deberet Tallagium vel Auxilium, Rex ſcrutari fecit Rotulos ſuos, utrum ipſi aliquid dederunt Regi vel Anteceſſoribus ſuis nomine Tallagij. Et ſcrutatis Rotulis compertum eſt tam in Rotulis de Scaccario quam de Cancellaria, quod tempore Domini J. Regis Patris Domini Regis anno ejuſdem J. ſextodecimo, talliati fuerunt prædicti Cives Londoniæ ad duo Millia marcarum ad Relaxationem Interdicti; & anno regni Regis ſeptimo talliati fuerunt ad Mille libras, & anno viceſimo ſexto dederunt Mille libras pro Tallagio ea vice; & anno triceſimo ſeptimo dederunt Mille marcas & xx marcas auri pro Tallagio. Poſtea in craſtino, ſcilicet die Lunæ proxima poſt feſtum Purificationis B. Mariæ venerunt prædicti Radulſus Major & Cives, & recognoverunt ſe eſſe Talliabiles; & dederunt Regi tria millia marcarum pro Tallagio. Teſte &c apud Weſtmonaſterium xiiij die Februarij anno &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) Terra Comitis Legreceſtriæ: Idem Vicecomes r c de xvj l & xvj s & iiij d de firma de Schepwich de parte Comitis & Militum ſuorum, de tercia parte anni antequam incenderetur; Et de xxvj l & iiij s & ij d de firma de Chingeſton de eodem termino; In th. l, in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de x l & viij s & iiij d, de Aſſiſa de Chepwich cum terra Militum ejuſdem villæ; Et de xv l & xx d de Aſſiſa de Kingeſton; In th. l, in ij tallijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. poſt Sumerſetam.*

(*c*) Terra Comitis Legreceſtriæ: Idem Vicecomes r c de xij l & xiij s & iiij d de firma de Colingeburn de termino S. Johannis antequam Manerium incenderetur; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xj l & xij s de Aſſiſa facta per Juſtic. ſuper Homines de Colingeburn; In theſauro xj l & v s, Et debet vij s. Idem Vicecomes r c de x l & xiij s & iiij d, de firma de Everlai terra ejuſdem Comitis; In th. l, Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & xij s, de Aſſiſa facta ſuper Homines ejuſdem villæ; *The like for the Ferm and for the Aſſize of ſeveral other of That Earls Lands. Ib. Rot.* 11. *a. Wilt.*

(*d*) De Scutagio Militum de Lincolſcira qui non abierunt cum Rege in Exercitum Galweiæ: Epiſcopus Lincolienſis r c de Lx l, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum de Veteri feffamento quos recognoſcit ſe debere Regi; In th. l, Et Q. e. Oliverus de Aiencurt debet xxxv l, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum. Philippus filius Roberti filij Hugonis debet xxv l, de Scutagio Militum ſuorum; *with two perſons more, One for a Fourth, the Other for a Sixth part of a Fee.*

De Tallagio Dominiorum & Terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu Regis, per Godefridum de Luci, & Goſcelinum Archidiaconum Cyceſtriæ, & Willelmum Vavaſſur: Idem Vicecomes r c de xlv l & xv s de Dono de Grimesbi cum Socha. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxj l & vj s & viij d de Caſtra cum Socha. Idem Vicecomes r c de xlvj s & viij d de Stalingburc Dominio Archiepiſcopatus. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Benigwurda terra Archiepiſcopatus. Idem Vicecomes r c de xxxiiij l & vj s & viij d de Crul cum pertinentijs Abbatiæ de Selebi. Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxvj s & viij d de Birton quæ fuit Radulfi de Waltervill. Idem Vicecomes r c de Liij s & iiij d de Billingleia cujus hæres eſt in cuſtodia Archiepiſcopatus Ebor. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Liſſinton in Archiepiſcopatu Eboracenſi. Cives Lincoliæ debent C & Lxxvj l & iiij s de Dono facto per ſingulos homines. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Linc.*

(*e*) De Tallagio Dominiorum &c: Idem Vicecomes r c de v s, de Dono de Appelton quæ eſt in Cuſtodia Regis cum hærede. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a. Berchſc.*

(*f*) Ruſtici

of St. *Mary* in *York*, at the time when *William de Chimill* had the Cuſtody of That Abbey: And at the ſame time a Tallage was made upon the Free tenants [in Socage] of the ſame Abbey by the ſaid *William* (*f*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, the Biſhoprick of *Durham* was in the Kings hands, and in the Cuſtody of *Gilbert Fitz-Reinfrey* and *Richard Briewerre* (*g*). They as *Cuſtodes*, and *Richard de Mareis* and Maſter *Anketill* as *Sub-cuſtodes*, accompted to the King for the Iſſues and Revenue of the Biſhoprick. They accompted, firſt for the Rents of Aſſiſe of the Manours belonging to the Biſhoprick: Then, for a Debt which *Hugh* the late Biſhop owed to the King; which (it ſeems) was to be raiſed out of ſundry Debts due from ſeveral perſons to the late Biſhop: Then they accompted for the *Tallages* of the Manours of the Biſhoprick which were Set by the ſaid *Cuſtodes*: Part of this Tallage was paid in hand to the *Cuſtodes*, and by Them into the *Receipt* of Exchequer: Other part of it (being in arere) was put in Charge upon ſeveral Towns and Perſons; namely, Upon the Villate of *Heſinton* and *Torp*, the Villate of *Stocton*, the Burgh of *Durham*, the Villate of *Gateſheved*, the Burgh of *Derlinton*, the *Drenges* and *Fermours* of ſeveral Lands, and upon the *Bund* of *Derlinton*, &c. Then they accompted for the *Aids* of the Churches and Parſons within the Biſhoprick: Some of theſe *Aids* were likewiſe paid in hand to the *Cuſtodes*, and by Them into the Kings Receipt: Other part thereof was ſet in Charge upon ſeveral Churches and Parſons, to wit, Upon Maſter *Walter de Hadinton*, *John de Middelton*, the Church of *Eggleſclive*, *Henry Delalege*, the Church of *Newcaſtle*, &c. Then they accompted for the Penſions of Churches of the Biſhoprick. Then for the Fines of *Clerks*, which were aſſeſſed by the

Cuſtodes:

(*f*) Ruſtici Abbatiæ S. Mariæ Ebor. [debent] xlj s & x d, de Taillagio facto tempore quo Willelmus de Chimilla habuit cuſtodiam: [*& mox poſt*],

Libere tenentes de eadem Abbatia r c de xviij l & x s & ij d, de Taillagio facto per prædictum W; Quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædictus W. liberavit in theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*g*) Compotus Gilleberti filij Reinfridi & Ricardi Briewerre de Epiſcopatu Dunelmenſi de tribus partibus anni dum fuit in manu Regis. Gillebertus filius Reinfridi & Ricardus Briewerre, Ricardus de Mariſco & Magiſter Anketillus pro eis, reddunt compotum de DCCCC & Lvij l & xiiij s & vij d, de Redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum prædicti Epiſcopatus de tribus partibus anni dum fuit in manu Regis: In Theſauro D & quater xx l & C s & ij d: Et in elemoſina conſtituta Yſoldæ de Langeceſtre, Lxvj s & viij d; Et ad Cuſtodiam Caſtelli de Norham xxix *l* & vj s & viij d, per breve Regis; Et Roberto de Mara xx l, ad ſe ſuſtentandum in Cuſtodia Comitatus ejuſdem Epiſcopatus, per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi; Et Priori & Monachis Dunelmenſis Eccleſiæ xl l, ad expenſas ſuas in eundo & redeundo pro electione eorum facienda, per breve ejuſdem; Et in reparatione Magnæ Navis quæ fuit Epiſcopi Dunelmenſis, xij l & xv s & iij d ob. per breve ejuſdem, & per Viſum Ricardi Oiſun, & Lamberti de Gateſheued, & Simonis filij Evæ, & Gerardi fratris ſui; Et in cuſtamento ducendi prædictam Navem Londoniam, x l, per idem breve; Et Roberto de Stocton qui duxit eandem Navem xiij s & iiij d, pro ſervitio ſuo, per breve ejuſdem; *and in other expenſes.*

De Debito quod H. Dunelmenſis Epiſcopus debuit Regi per Rotulum Regis: Idem reddunt compotum de vj l & xiij s & iiij d, de Rogero de Coiſnieres de eodem debito, Et de Liiij s de Priore de Kiſeburne pro eodem, *And other Debts upon Others.*

De hijs qui nichil reddiderunt de prædicto debito: H. Epiſcopus Exonienſis debet x marcas, pro eodem; Willelmus de Forde debet x marcas, pro eodem; Rogerus de Eccleſclive debet xij l, pro Relevio de prædicto debito; Eudo de Daivill debet x l, pro auxilio Epiſcopi habendo, de eodem debito; Euſtacius de Baillol debet C s de Mutuo, de eodem debito; Nicholaus perſona de Lech debet ij marcas, de miſericordia, de eodem: Rogerus filius Jukel de Alverton debet xl s pro quadam Domo pro eodem; Salomon de Norham debet xl s, de quadam loquela, de eodem; Gillebertus De la lege debet Lxxiij s & ix d, de firma Villæ & aquarum de Horde, de eodem; Ricardus Camerarius debet xij l, pro Decimis de Halecesira, de eodem; *And other ſumms upon Others.*

Tallagium Maneriorum Epiſcopatus per prædictos; De hijs qui totum reddiderunt: Idem reddunt compotum de CC l & Lv s & x d, de Tallagio Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, quorum nomina & particulæ debitorum annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti Cuſtodes liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Villata de Heſinton & de Torp r c de xiiij l & xij s & iiij d, de prædicto Tallagio; Villata de Stocton r c de vij l & iiij d, de eodem tallagio; Burgus Dunelmenſis r c de x l, pro eodem; Villata de Gateſheued r c de x l, pro eodem; Burgus de Derlinton r c de viij l, pro eodem; Drengi & firmarij r c de xix l & iij s & iiij d, pro eodem: In Theſauro xvj l & x s & viij d; Et debent Lij s & viij d; De quibus Ricardus & Willelmus firmarij de Rieſhope debent xliij s & iiij d, Et Willelmus de Herdewich dimidiam marcam, Et Ælſi de Corneford ij s & viij d. Bund de Derlinton r c de Lxix s & viij d, pro eodem; *And ſeveral other Villates their reſpective ſumms.*

De Auxilijs Eccleſiarum per prædictos; De hijs qui totum reddiderunt. Idem reddunt compotum de xxxij l & ij s, de Auxilijs Eccle-

ſiarum

Cuſtodes: Some of theſe Fines were paid in hand, and other-ſome put in Charge, namely, Upon Maſter *Nicholas*, *Elias*, and *Robert* Parſons of *Oſmundeſley*, the Parſons of the Church of *Norton*, the Parſons of *Eſinton*, the Parſons of *Weſſinton*, *Robert de Hadinton*, *Buchard* the Treaſurer of *York*, &c. Next, they accompted for the Eſcuage of the Biſhoprick, which was Set by the *Cuſtodes*: Part of this Eſcuage was paid in hand by the Knights of the Biſhoprick to the *Cuſtodes*, and by Them anſwered at the *Receipt*: Other part of it was ſet in Charge upon the Knights that were in arere; and *Gilbert Delalege* was diſcharged of his Eſcuage, becauſe he was in the Kings Service in the Army of *Normandy*. Then the *Cuſtodes* accompted for Fines of the *Serjeants* of Biſhop *Hugh*; Some of which Fines were paid to the *Cuſtodes*, and other-ſome ſtanding in arere: Then for the Fines for Lands holden of the Biſhoprick: Then for the Iſſues of the Baronies accruing during the Vacancy of the Biſhoprick; to wit, for the Ferm of the Barony of *Giles Hauſard*, for the Ferm of the Barony of *Robert de Amundevill*, for the Ferm of the Barony of *Robert* ſon of *Meldred*, for the Ferm of the Barony of *Henry del Broch*, for the Ferm of the Barony of *Alden.*, and for the ſeveral Ferms of the ſeveral Baronies of *Ewurth*, *Tremeldon*, *Herdewich*, *Sigeſton*, and *Holton*; The total of the ſaid Ferms being, CCC and xxvj *l* and xviij *s*: And laſtly, for the Profit of the *Mines* and the *Exchange*. In the Third year of K. *John*, the Biſhoprick of *Lincoln* (being Void, and in the Kings hands) was Tallaged (*b*). In the 8th year of K. *John*, the Archbiſhoprick of

---

ſiarum & Perſonarum quarum nomina & particulæ debitorum annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Magiſter Walterus de Hadinton r c de xiijs & iiij d, pro eodem; Johannes de Middelton r c de viij s, pro eodem; Eccleſia de Eggleſclive debet iij marcas; Henricus De la lege debet xx s; Eccleſia de Novo caſtro debet Lx s; *and other Churches.* Idem reddunt compotum de xviij l & xiij s & iiij d, de Penſionibus Eccleſiarum Epiſcopatus Dunelmenſis; In theſauro liberaverunt, Et Q. ſ.

Fines Clericorum per eoſdem; Qui totum reddiderunt. Idem reddunt compotum de CC & Lxxij l & vj s & viiij d, de finibus Clericorum, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo prædictorum quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, In xj Tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Magiſter Nicholaus, & Elyas, & Robertus, Perſonæ de Hoſmundeſlea r c de xl l, de fine ſuo; Perſonæ Eccleſiæ de Norton r c de Liij l & vj s & viij d, pro eodem; Perſonæ de Eſinton r c de Lxvj l & j marca, pro eodem; Perſonæ de Weſſinton r c de xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, pro eodem; Robertus de Hadinton r c de xx marcis; Buchardus Theſaurarius Eboracenſis r c de CC marcis; Idem Buchardus debet xxiij l de Plata, ſicut prædicti Cuſtodes dicunt; &c. [*Rot.* 20. *a.*].

Scutagium ejuſdem Epiſcopatus factum per eoſdem. De hijs qui totum reddiderunt. Idem reddunt compotum de xxxvj l & viij s & ix d de Scutagio Militum Epiſcopatus, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo prædictorum quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, in xxxj tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Rogerus de Coiſnieres r c de Liij s & iiij d de eodem Scutagio; Jordanus Eſcotland r c de Lx s pro eodem; [*with about* 24 *perſons more*]. Gillebertus De la lege r c de v marcis, de Scutagio ſuo; In Perdonis ipſi Gilleberto v marcas, per breve Regis; Quia fuit in Exercitu Normanniæ in Servitio Regis; Et Quietus eſt.

Fines Servientum H. Epiſcopi. De hijs qui totum reddiderunt. Idem reddunt compotum de CC & xx l, de Finibus Servientum Epiſcopi; Quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo prædictorum quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, in xxxj tallijs, Et Q. ſ. Robertus Puleiu r c de iiij marcis, pro fine ſuo. Willelmus Hay r c de xx l, pro eodem; *There are about* 20 *perſons more.*

De Finibus pro Terris. De hijs qui totum reddiderunt. Idem r c de CC & xxv l & xvj s, de Finibus hominum Epiſcopatus pro Terris, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo prædictorum quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; In th. l, in C & xlij tallijs, Et Q. e. Ricardus de Abrincis r c de x marcis, de fine terræ ſuæ; *There are about* 28 *perſons more* pro eodem.

Exitus Baroniarum, Dum fuit Epiſcopatus in manu Regis. Idem Cuſtodes r c de C & Lxj l & xix s & iiij d, de anno integro de firma Baroniæ Gilonis Hauſard; Et de xxxvj l & x s & iiij d, de firma Baroniæ Roberti de Amundevill de anno integro; Et de Lj l de firma Baroniæ Roberti filij Meldredi de dimidio anno; Et de xiiij l & iij s & iiij d, de firma Baroniæ Henrici del Broch de anno integro; Et de C s de firma Baroniæ de Alden. de tribus partibus anni; Et de xxx s de firma Baroniæ de Ewurth de eiſdem terminis; Et de xl s de firma Baroniæ de Tremeldon de anno integro; Et de L s de firma Baroniæ de Herdewich de tribus partibus anni; Et de Lxxvj s & vj d de firma Baroniæ de Sigeſton de eodem termino; Et de xj l & vj s de firma Baroniæ de Holton de prædicto termino. Summa, CCC & xxvj l & xviij s & x d: *Which was anſwered, part in money, And part in Diſcompt.*

Idem reddunt compotum de C & Lxxiiij l & iiij d in Plata, de proficuo Minariæ & Cambij; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Prior Dunelmenſis r c de xxxij marcis, de Dono Anketilli Presbiteri; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *a.* & *b.*

(*b*) Robertus de Harecurt [debet] xxxix libras & x s de Tallagio Epiſcopatus Lincollienſis de anno præterito: De quibus vj l & xl d ſunt ſuper ipſum Robertum: Et L marcæ ſunt ſuper Henricum Coſtein, ſicut idem Robertus dicit. Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, & per

of *Canterbury* was Void and in the Kings hands. In That year, the Manours of the Archbiſhoprick were Tallaged at M and Lxv *l* and ij *s* and iij *d* (*i*). In the 15th year of K. *John*, *Guy de Chancels*, Farmer or *Cuſtos* of the Barony of *William de Beauchamp*, accompted to the King for CCCLviij *l* iiij *s* viij *d* ariſing by tallage within the ſpace of two years paſt, and for C marks more, being the tallage of the Men in the ſuburb of *Worceſter* (*k*). In the 11th and 12th years of K. *Henry* III, the Biſhoprick of *Durham* was in the Kings hands. Maſter *Stephen de Lucy* accompted to the Crown for the iſſues and revenue of it ariſing in the Vacancy. He anſwered to the King (amongſt other iſſues) CCC and Lj *l* and xiij *s* and vij *d*, for the *Aid* of the Knights and Freeholders of the Biſhoprick, And xlij *l* vj *s* and viij *d* for the *Aid* of the Burghs of the Biſhoprick, And CCCC and v *l* and odd, for the *Tallage* of the Drenges, Theines, and Villans, of the Biſhoprick (*l*). The *Aid* in this caſe was aſſeſſed upon the Manours of the Biſhoprick, by the ſaid Maſter *Stephen*, *William de Tornour*, *W. de Blockele*, and *H. Deveneis* (*m*). About the ſame time, the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* was Void, and the Iſſues of it were anſwered for at the Exchequer by *Bertram de Crioil* and *Alan Punnaunt* the *Cuſtodes*. They accompt for DCC fourſcore pounds and odd, Rents of Aſſiſe, for DCLxvj *l* and a mark for Tallage, for fourſcore and nine pounds xv *s* and iiij *d* for the Scutage of *Kery*, to wit, for Lxvij Fees and a Fifth and an Eighth part of a Fee, and for divers other iſſues and profits of the Archbiſhoprick (*n*). In the 37th year of K. *Henry* III, the Biſhoprick of *Cheſter* [or *Coventry*] being Void and in the hands of a *Cuſtos*, a Writ iſſued to the *Cuſtos*, commanding him, to Aſſeſs and Levy a Tallage upon all the Manours of the Biſhoprick, for

---

per breve ſuum quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quod prædictus Henricus non fuit tailliatus niſi ad v marcas, de feodo † ſcilicet quod tenet de Epiſcopatu; & per illas v marcas debet eſſe Quietus. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 20. *a. tit.* Compotus Epiſcopatus Lincolliæ, de quibus Hugo de Welles & Hugo de Bobi reſpondent de anno integro. † Feodo *ſeems to be here uſed for baſe fee or Land in general.*

(*i*) Compotus Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ, a feſto S. Johannis anni vij uſq; ad feſtum S. Micaelis ejuſdem anni, & de toto anno viij°. W. Archidiaconus Tantoniæ & R. de Cornhull r c de —, Et de M & Lxviij l & xviij s & ob. de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum ejuſdem Archiepiſcopatus de anno viij° integro, Et de M & Lxv l & ij s & iij d de Taillagio eorundem Maneriorum de prædicto anno integro. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*k*) Idem G. [Guido de Chancels] r c de CC & Lx l & xv s & ix d, de redditu aſſiſo de Baronia Willelmi de Bello Campo de duobus annis; Et de CCC & Lviij l & iiij s & viij d, de Taillagio de prædicto tempore; Et de C marcis de Taillagio Hominum in ſuburbio de Wireceſtria; Et de C & xv l & ij s & iij d de blado vendito &c; *And in other iſſues.* Summa, DCCCC & xvij l & vij s & iij d ob. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*l*) Compotus Magiſtri Stephani de Lucy de exitibus Epiſcopatus Dunelmi, a xij° die Septembris anno Regis x°, uſq; ad xij diem Auguſti anno ejuſdem Regis xij°. Idem Magiſter S. reddit compotum de M & DCCCC & Lx l & dimidia marca, de redditu aſſiſo Epiſcopatus & firma Civitatis Dunelmi & Burgorum Epiſcopatus de prædicto tempore; Et de DCCCC & xxvj l xij s & v d & ob., de firmis Molendinorum de eodem tempore; [*And of ſeveral other iſſues and profits*;] Et de xij l de Wardis debitis Caſtro de Norham per idem tempus; Et de CCC & Lj l & xiij s & vij d & obolo, de Auxilio Militum & libere tenentium Epiſcopatus gratis conceſſo; Et de xlij l & dimidia marca de Auxilio Burgorum Epiſcopatus; Et de CCCC & v l & v s & vj d de tallagio Drenggorum Theinorum & Villanorum Epiſcopatus; Et de C & xxij l & xiiij s de finibus & miſericordijs hominum & villarum, quorum nominibus præponitur Littera T, in Rotulo de Itinere Hugonis de Bolebec & ſociorum ſuorum, quem Cancellarius liberavit in Theſauro. Summa, Sex mille & CCCC & viij l & x s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in Rotulo Compotorum. m.* 1. *a.*

(*m*) Et in expenſis dictorum Magiſtri S. & W. de Thornoure W. de Blockele & H. Devonienſis auxilium aſſidencium per Maneria Epiſcopatus x l; Et in expenſis eorundem euntium ad Placita tenenda per Epiſcopatum, C & iiij s; Et in expenſis W. de Thornoure venientis a Londonia uſq; Dunelmum, ad aſſidendum Auxilium, & revertentis uſq; Londoniam v marcas. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *a.*

(*n*) Compotus Archiepiſcopatus Cantuariæ a xvij° die Julij anno xij Regis uſq; ad ultimum diem Marcij anno ejuſdem xiij°. Bertramus de Crioil & Alanus Punnaunt r c de DCC & quater xx & xiij l & xj s & iij d & ob., de redditu aſſiſo in terris per Archiepiſcopatum; [*and in other iſſues and profits*]; Et de xxxj s & iij d de ſuperpluſagio de Romſcot; Et de xxxiiij l & xj s & viij d, de Padnagio & daungerijs padnagij; Et de DC & Lxvj l & j marca de Tallagio; Et de C & Lj l & vj s & vj d de placitis & perquiſitis; Et de x l & xiiij s & xj d & ob., de exitibus Portus de Romenal & de Hee; Et de quater xx & ix l & xv s & iiij d, de Scutagio de Kery, ſcilicet de Lxvij feodis & quinta & octava parte j feodi; Et de xv l vj s & xj d & ob. de proficuo Cuneorum Civitatis Cantuariæ. Summa, M & DCCCC & xxvij l & xv s & v d & ob. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in Rot. compotor. m.* 2. *b.*

(*o*) Man-for the Kings uſe, and to aſseſs the ſame ſo moderately, that the Men of the ſaid Manours might not be aggrieved (*o*). In the 52d year of K. *Henry* III, *John le Bel Cuſtos* of the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter*, accounted to the King for xxx *l* and a mark, for the Fine made by the Cuſtomary Tenants of the Manours of That Biſhoprick, for Tallage, ariſing within the time of his preſent Accompt, to wit, from the 25th day of *May* in the 46th year of the King, untill the 20th day of *June* in the ſame year (*p*). In the ſame 52d year, *John le Bel* accompted to the King for the iſſues of the Biſhoprick of *Salisbury* (being Then void), to wit, from the 15th day of *December* in the 47th year of the King, unto the 6th day of *April* in the ſame year. And amongſt other iſſues, he paid-in fourſcore and ſixteen pounds five ſhillings and ten pence, for the Recognition of the Free men and the Tallage of the Cuſtomary men belonging to the Manours of That Biſhoprick (*q*). In the ſame Roll, *Walter de Burges* accompted to the King for the iſſues of the Biſhoprick of *Wincheſter*, from the 25th day of *February* to the 2d day of *May* in the 52d year of the King. He rendred CCCL *l* v *s* j *d* ob. for the rents of Aſſiſe accruing at *Eaſter*, together with the Ferm of the Burghs of *Taunton* and *Farnham*, and with the Biſhops Soke in the ſuburbs of *Wincheſter*, And iij *s* ij *d* for the Tallage and Stallage of the Burgh of *Alreford*, And C *s* for the yearly *Donum* of the Manour of *Wargrave*, And four hundred fourſcore and ſeven pounds ſixteen ſhillings and ten pence, for the Aid and Recognition made to the King in the Manours of the Biſhoprick within the time of this Accompt (*r*). In the 10th year of K. *Edward* I, Maſter *Thomas le Butiller* (ſon and heir of *Adam le Butiller)* accompted for the Iſſues of the Abbey of *Eveſham* Then lately Void and in the Kings hands. Upon his Accompt, he anſwered to the King xlvij *l* and odd, for the Rents of Aſſiſe, xlij *l* and odd for Halimot-Fines, xviij *l* and odd for the Acknowledgment of Free and Cuſtomary Tenants, and Cxxvij *l* and a mark, for Tallage aſſeſſed upon the Manours of the Abbey, during the Voidance (*s*). In the 11th year of K. *Edward* I, the Biſhoprick of *Durham* was in the Kings hands. *Malcolm de Harley* and *Guichard* (or *Givehard*) *de Charne*, to whom the Cuſtody of it was committed by Writ Patent, accompt for the iſſues thereof during the Vacancy: *viz.* DCCC ix *l*, in Rents of aſſiſe of the Manours, in the Ferm of the City of *Durham*, and in *Certainties* for Guard of Burghs and Ovens or Bakehouſes; DC fourſcore and thirteen pounds xix *s* and j *d*, in Tallage aſſeſſed upon the Manours of the Archbiſhoprick; and other ſumms for other parts of the Revenue

---

(*o*) Mandatum eſt Adæ de Aſton Cuſtodi Epiſcopatus Ceſtriæ, quod per omnia Maneria ejuſdem Epiſcopatus tallagium aſſideri & ad opus noſtrum quamcito poteritis levari faciatis; illud tamen moderate aſſideatis, ita quod homines eorundem Maneriorum ultra modum non graventur. T. R. apud Havering vj die Aprilis. *Cl.* 37. *H* 3. *m.* 13.

(*p*) Compotus Johannis le Bel de exitibus Epiſcopatus Ciceſtriæ, a xxv die Maij anno xlvj, per breve Regis patens, uſq; ad xx diem Junij anno eodem, per aliud breve Regis patens, antequam liberaret dictum Epiſcopatum Magiſtro Stephano de Berkſted electo in Epiſcopum ejuſdem loci. Idem r c de xxx l xiij s iiij d, de fine cuſtumariorum de Manerijs prædicti Epiſcopatus, pro tallagio, per idem tempus; Et de ix l xvj s ij d, de herbagio & paſtura venditis per idem tempus; *And for other iſſues.* Summa, Lxxv l vj s iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. m.* 2.

(*q*) Compotus ejuſdem J. de exitibus Epiſcopatus Sar., a xv die Decembris anno xlvij, uſq; ad vj diem Aprilis anno eodem, antequam liberaret dictum Epiſcopatum Waltero de Wich. Canonico Sar. electo in Epiſcopum ejuſdem loci, per breve Regis. Idem r c de CC xxij l xv s xj d, de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum Epiſcopatus per idem tempus; Et de vj l x s, de firma de Port gabel de Schireborne, & Mercati de Schireburn, de termino Natalis Domini; *and divers other iſſues*; Et de quater xx xvj l v s x d de rec[ognitione] Liberorum hominum, & tallagio Cuſtumariorum, de Manerijs dicti Epiſcopatus, per idem tempus; Et de vij s j d de catallis quinq; fugitivorum. Summa ſummarum, CCCC Lxxix l xvj s & xj d. *Ib. juxt.*

(*r*) Compotus Walteri de Burges, pro ſe & Nicholao de Romeſey, de exitibus Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ, a xxv die Februarij anno Lij, per breve Regis patens, uſq; ad ſecundum diem Maij anno eodem, antequam liberarent dictum Epiſcopatum Nicholao prius Wigornienſi Epiſcopo nunc Wintonienſi Epiſcopo per proviſionem Domini Papæ, per aliud breve Regis patens. Idem r c de CCCL l v s j d ob., de redditu aſſiſo per Maneria Epiſcopatus de termino Paſchæ, una cum firma Burgorum [de] Taunton & Farnham, & cum Soka Epiſcopi in ſuburbio Civitatis Wintoniæ; Et de iij s ij d, de tallagio & ſtallagio de Burgo de Alreford, per totum prædictum tempus; Et de C s de Dono annuo in Manerio de Weregrave per idem tempus; Et de CCCC quater xx vij l xvj s x d, de auxilio & recognitione Regi factis in prædictis Manerijs per prædictum tempus; *and in other iſſues.* Summa, DCCCC Lxvj l. *Ib. juxt.*

(*s*) Compotus Magiſtri Thomæ le Botiller filij & hæredis Adæ le Botiller pro eodem Ada, de exitibus Abbaciæ de Eveſham, a primo die Auguſti anno x, per breve Regis patens, uſq; feſtum S. Hillarij proximo ſequens, antequam idem Adam moreretur. Idem r c de xlvij l v s vij d, de redditu aſſiſo in Manerijs Abbaciæ prædictæ;

venue of That See (*t*). The names of the Manours and Towns tallaged in the Vacancy of the Biſhoprick are contained in the Great Roll hereunder referred-to. Some of them were Theſe. The Town of *Eſington*, with the tallage of the Free men There and the tallage of the adjacent Towns, The Burgh of *Durham*, The Burgh of *Stoketon* with the tallage of the Bondmen There, The Town of *Norton*, *viz.* the tallage of the Fermours, Bondmen, and Cotagers There; and ſeveral other Towns (*u*). In the 22th year of K. *Edward* I. *John de Crokeſle* accompted for the iſſues of the Manour of *Skipton*. He paid-in xxiiij *l* iiij *s* Rent of aſſiſe of the Free and Cuſtomary Tenants; xij *s* in Fines made by the Cuſtomary Tenants for Licence to Full cloth; xvij *l* x *s* for the Tallage of the Cuſtomary Tenants; xiij *l* iij *s*, the fines and perquiſites of the Courts of the Military tenants; xlj *s* viij *d*, the pleas and perquiſites of the Burgh; and iiij *l* xvij *d*, for the pleas and perquiſites of the Courts of *Halemot* (*w*). At the ſame time *John de Crokeſle* accompted for the Manours of *Longbeniton* and *Foſtone*; particularly, for xxxiiij *l* xij *s* x *d* q., the aſſiſed rent of Freemen and Bondmen; and xx *l*, the tallage of the Cuſtumary tenants ariſing That year (*x*). This was the manner of tallaging the Kings Demeans Eſcheats and Wardſhips.

Moreover; ſome Serjanties were wont to be tallaged together with the Kings Demeanes: that is (I ſuppoſe), certain Petit Serjanties of an ignoble and inferiour kind, and ſuch as had no Military ſervice annexed to them. For inſtance. About the 3d year of K. *John*, a Tallage was ſet upon the Serjanteries and the Demeanes in *Oxfordſhire*. *Gilbert Maleſmains* paid it for his Serjantery, with others (*y*). But it is to be underſtood, that the Kings Serjeanties were not to be tallaged without ſpecial precept. So it was holden in the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, in the caſe of *Lambert de Bedeford*. The caſe was This. K. *Henry* II, granted to *Lambert de Bedeford* and his heirs certain land in *Turvey* and *Braham*, to be holden by the Serjanty hereunder mentioned. In the reign of K. *Henry* III, *Lambert*, heir of *Lambert* the grantee, complained to the King, that the Men of *Turvey* and *Braham* diſtrained him and

---

prædictæ; Et de xiij l xix s iiij d, de finibus de Halimot in Manerijs, de certa conſuetudine, per idem tempus; Et de xviij l xv s v d, de recognitione tam liberorum quam cuſtumariorum in eiſdem Manerijs, per idem tempus; Et de Cxxvij l j marca, de tallagio aſſeſſo per Maneria, per idem tempus; *And in other Iſſues. Mag. Rot.* 10. *E.* 1. *m.* 2. *a. in Rotulo Compotor.*

(*t*) Compotus Malcolmi de Harle pro ſe & Guichardo de Charne de exitibus Epiſcopatus Dunolmenſis, a xiij die Junij anno xj per breve Regis patens, uſq; iiij diem Septembris anno eodem, antequam liberaret dictum Epiſcopatum Antonino Bek tunc Archidiacono Dunolmenſi Electo in Epiſcopum loci prædicti, per aliud breve Regis patens: Idem r c de DCCC ix l xix s x d de redditu aſſiſo Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, cum firma Civitatis Dunolmi, certo redditu Ward. quorundam Burgorum & Furnorum per prædictum Epiſcopatum, per idem tempus; *And for divers other Iſſues of the Biſhoprick*; Et de DC quater xx xiij l xix s j d q;, de tallagio aſſeſſo per Maneria Epiſcopatus per idem tempus; Nomina quorum Maneriorum notantur infra. Summa, MMDC xx l vij s ix d ob. q. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. in Rot. Compotorum.*

(*u*) Nomina Maneriorum & Vill[arum] talliatorum in Vacatione Epiſcopatus Dunolmenſis, ſicut ſupra continetur, & ſicut continetur in Rotulo de particulis; videlicet: Tallagium Villatæ de Eſington; Villatæ de Schotton cum tallagio liberorum de eadem, & tallagio villarum adjacentium; Villæ de Weremuth & Tounſtal; Villæ de Reſhop & Byriden; Villæ de Houton, cum tallagio libere tenentium & villarum adjacentium; Villæ de Wardon; Villæ de Neubotel; Burgi Dunolmi; Burgi de Stoketon, cum tallagio Bondorum ibidem; Villæ de Herteburn, cum tallagio liberorum de eadem; Villæ de Norton, viz. tallagium firmariorum Bondorum & Cotariorum; *And many other Towns. Ib. juxt.*

(*w*) Compotus Johannis de Crokeſle de Manerio de Skipton a craſtino S. Michaelis anno R. R. E. xx, uſq; ad idem feſtum anno R. R. E. xxj, viz. de anno xxj. Idem r c de xxiiij l iiij s, de redditu aſſiſo liberorum & cuſtumariorum per annum, Maneriorum de Skipton Skipdon Sileſdene Stratton & Thornby; Et de xij s de finibus Cuſtumariorum, pro licentia habenda fullandi pannos hoc anno; Et de xvij l x s, de Talligio Cuſtumariorum de Seileſdene Skipdon Stratton & Thorleby; Et de xiij l iij s, de finibus & perquiſitis Curiarum Militum hoc anno; Et de xlj s viij d, de placitis & perquiſitis Burgi hoc anno; Et de iiij l xvij d, de placitis & perquiſitis Cur. de Halemot. hoc anno; *And in other iſſues.* Summa, CC xxxiij l x s vj d q. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *E.* 1. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Compotus prædicti Johannis de Crokeſle de Manerijs de Langebeniton & Foſtone de anno ſupradicto. Idem r c de xxxiiij l xij s x d q. de redditu aſſiſo Liberorum & Bondorum per annum. Et de xx l de tallagio Cuſtumariorum hoc anno. *And in other iſſues.* Summa totius Receptæ, C quater xx vj l vij s ix d ob. q. *Ib. m.* 2. *a.*

(*y*) Taillagium factum de Serjanterijs & Dominicis Regis: Gilebertus Maleſmains r c de iiij l & xij s de taillagio de Serjanteria, Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca de Orton Roberti,

and his tenants of the ſaid Serjanty, to partake with them in common tallages and amercements; whereas (ſaith the writ) Our Serjanties ought not to be tallaged without our ſpecial command (z).

If men were not the Kings immediate Tenants, they were not Tallageable to the King but to their immediate Lord. When the Abbot of *Tewkesbury* and the Archdeacon of *Stafford* made the Kings Tallages [in *Berkſhire*], the Priour of *Hurley* would not yield to be tallaged by them, Becauſe his Church (he ſaid) was a Cell, and *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter* was his Lord and Founder (*a*). A Tallage was aſſeſſed in *Yorkſhire* by *Richard de Malebiſſe* and his companions. The City of *York*, beſides out-lyers, was charged at C marks, to That tallage. *Roger de Schipton* was charged C s to the ſame tallage: but was afterwards diſcharged of it; becauſe it was found, by an Inquiſition taken by the Juſticiers command, that *Roger* held nothing of the King (*b*). The Abbot of *Peterburgh* exhibited a Petition to the King, and thereupon obtained a remedial writ hereunder ſet forth, directed to the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire*. His caſe was this. The Town of *Stanford* was in the Kings hands by reaſon of Wardſhip. And was tallaged by the Kings command. The Abbots Men who held of him in the ſaid Town, were diſtrained by the Sheriff to partake with the Kings Men in That Tallage; whereas the Abbots Men were never wont to be tallaged with the other Townſmen, or to bear part with them in any tallage, nor did they hold of the King *in Capite* by reaſon whereof they might be tallaged to the King: So this Writ iſſued for their relief (*c*). The like courſe was taken in relation to the Manour of *Tydeſwell* in *Derbyſhire* (*d*); and in other inſtances.

The

---

berti, Idem r c de dim. marca de terra de Blecchesdon, Idem Vic. r c de ij marcis de Overorton, & de j marca de Elſeiſcote, & de ij marcis de Hethe de taillagio, Idem Vic. debet vj marcas de terra de Bureford. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Oxenef.*

Taillagium factum de Serjanterijs & Dominicis Regis: Gilebertus Maleſmains [debet] xl s de taillagio; Idem Vicecomes r c de xl d de Orton Roberti, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *a. Oxenef.*

(z) Bedford & Buk. Rex Vicecomiti. *The Writ recites, that* K. Henry II. *had granted certain land in* Turvey *and* Braham *to* Lambert de Bedeford, habendam & tenendam ſibi & hæredibus ſuis, pro quibuſdam aczonibus ad dextrarium, & alijs ad paleſridum, pro omni ſervicio. Lambert, *heir of the ſaid* Lambert, qui terras prædictas tenet per ſerjantiam prædictam, *complained to the King, that the* homines de Turveye & Braham in communi tallagio villarum ſuarum, diſtringunt illum & homines ſuos qui de eo tenent de eadem ſerjantia, ad participandum cum eis in prædicto tallagio, & amerciamentis in quæ aliquando incidunt; Cum ſerjantiæ noſtræ ſine ſpeciali mandato noſtro non debeant talliari. Tibi præcipimus, quod non permittas illos participare cum prædictis hominibus in communibus tallagijs eorundem, vel amerciamentis, niſi ſuper eiſdem ſpeciale mandatum noſtrum habueris; Et ſi quid ab eiſdem ſive de tallagio vel amerciamentis extorſerunt, id eis ſine dilatione reddi facias. Et venire facias coram Baronibus de Scaccario, in Craſtino Cinerum, Abbatem de Wardon & Ricardum de la Le, & omnes alios quibus aliquid venditum eſt de prædicta ſerjantia noſtra, ad oſtendendum quo waranto ipſi ingreſſi ſunt prædictam ſerjantiam noſtram; Quia ſecundum conſuetudinem regni noſtri ſerjantiæ noſtræ non debent ſeparari ſine ſpeciali præcepto noſtro. Et habeas tunc breve. T. A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ, xv die Februarij. Poſtea Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti ut habeat corpora prædictorum, a die Paſchæ in xv dies. *Hil: Communia* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*a*) Prior de Hurle nichil voluit promittere quando Abbas de Theokesbiria & H. Archidiaconus Staffordiæ taillagia fecerunt; Quia dixit quod Eccleſia ejus Cella eſt, & G. filius Petri eſt Advocatus Eccleſiæ ſuæ. *Ex Memor.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*b*) De Taillagio facto per Ricardum Malebiſſe & ſocios ſuos. Civitas Ebor[aci] debet C marcas de eodem; exceptis extra manentibus: Johannes de Hologate r c de x marcis de eodem; In th. l, Et Q, e: Rogerus de Schipton debet C s de eodem; Sed non debent exigi, quia per inquiſitionem factam præcepto Juſtic[iarij] nichil tenet de Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *Joh. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwicſcira.*

(*c*) Lincoln. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtravit nobis Abbas de Burgo, quod cum Villa de Staunford quæ eſt in cuſtodia noſtra, per præceptum noſtrum nuper eſſet talliata, tu diſtringis homines ſuos qui de eo tenent in eadem Villa, ad participandum cum hominibus noſtris in prædicto tallagio, deſicut dicti homines nunquam cum eis talliari vel in aliquo tallagio participare conſueverunt, nec de nobis tenent in Capite quare talliari debeant, ut dicit: Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod per Sacramentum &c, ſi homines prædicti Abbatis conſueverunt aliquo tempore talliari vel in aliquo tallagio participare cum prædictis hominibus noſtris; Et ſi conſueverunt, qua ratione; Et inquiſitionem habeas coram Baronibus in Octabis S. Hillarij ſub ſigillo &c: Et interim hominibus prædicti Abbatis de prædicta diſtrictione pacem habere permittas. T. A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ viceſimo die Octobris. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*d*) Ex parte Ricardi filij Johannis Danyel Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum ipſe per Cartam

Domini

The Tallages aſſeſſed upon the Kings Ancient Demeanes were more heavy than the Tallages upon other perſons living in the Counties at large. For which reaſon, men ſometimes petitioned that they might be tallaged with the Community of their County, and not with the Tenants in Ancient Demeane. The Men and Tenants of the Soke of *Oſwardkirk* in the County of *Notingham* petitioned the King, ſetting forth, That the ſaid Soke was formerly Ancient Demeane of the Crown of *England*: That K. *Henry* III, granted the ſaid Soke to *Henry de Haſtings*, To be holden at the *Common Law*, in exchange for certain Lands and tenements in *Cheſhire* which were So holden: And that, although the ſaid Men and Tenants and their anceſtours uſed, from and after the time of the ſaid Exchange, to be taxed with the Community of the ſaid County of *Notingham*, and not with the Tenants of the Kings Ancient Demeanes; yet the Aſſeſſours of the Kings Tallage for That County cauſed them to be tallaged with the Men of the Kings Demeanes; and the Tallage ſo aſſeſſed on them ran in Summonce of the Exchequer: Hereupon the King ordered the Barons, That if it appeared to them, that the ſaid Soke was ſo given in Exchange, and that after the time of the ſaid Exchange the Men of That Soke uſed to be tallaged with the Community of the County, and not with the Tenants of Ancient Demeane, Then they ſhould diſcharge the Petitioners of the ſaid Tallage; provided they were taxed to the ſaid Tallage with the Community of the County (*e*). The Men of the Towns of *Okham Egilton* and *Langeham* complained to the King, That their lands and tenements in thoſe Towns were not of the Tenure of Ancient Demeane of the Crown of *England*, and that when the Kings Progenitours cauſed their Demeanes to be tallaged, the ſaid Men and their anceſtours were not wont to be tallaged, for or in reſpect of their ſaid lands and tenements, amongſt the ſaid Ancient Demeanes, but in all Aids granted to the King and his Progenitours by the Community of the Realm, were wont to contribute with the Community of the County of *Rutland*: And that lately, when the King aſſeſſed a Tallage upon his Demeanes in the Sixth year of his Reign, they were tallaged as Tenants in Ancient Demeane; and ſuch Tallage was demanded of them by Summonce of the Exchequer. Upon this, the King commands the Barons to acquitt the ſaid Men of the ſaid Demand, in caſe they found, upon Search of *Domeſday Book* [and other Records], that the ſaid Towns were not Ancient Demeane, and that the ſaid Men were

---

Domini J. quondam Regis Angliæ Progenitoris Regis, teneat ſibi & hæredibus ſuis Manerium de Tydeſwell in Comitatu Derbiæ ad feodi firmam, Aſſeſſores tallagij quod celebris memoriæ Dominus E. quondam Rex Angliæ pater Regis nunc, nuper in Civitatibus, Burgis, & Dominicis ſuis per Angliam aſſideri fecit in Comitatu Derbiæ aſſignati, ipſum Ricardum & Tenentes ſuos de Manerio prædicto, ac ſi Manerium illud in manu dicti Patris Regis tempore aſſeſſionis tallagij prædicti extitiſſet, cum non fuerit, talliari fecerunt; Cujus prætextu ipſum Ricardum & Tenentes ſuos de Manerio prædicto per Summonicionem Scaccarij prædicti jam inquietari faciunt & diſtringi, in ipſorum dampnum non modicum & gravamen. Et quia Rex non vult quod prædicto Ricardo aut Tenentibus ſuis de Manerio prædicto injurietur in hac parte, Mandat Baronibus, quod inſpecta Carta prædicta, & audita querela ipſius Ricardi & Tenentium ſuorum prædictorum, eis inde faciant debitum & feſtinum juſticiæ complementum. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. primo die Decembris anno ſecundo. *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *a.*

(*e*) Monſtraverunt Regi Homines & Tenentes de Soca de Oſwardkirke in Comitatu Notinghamiæ, quod cum Soka illa dudum fuiſſet antiquum Dominicum Coronæ Angliæ, & Dominus H. quondam Rex Angliæ Progenitor Regis Socam illam cum pertinentijs dediſſet & conceſſiſſet Henrico de Haſtyngges, habendam & tenendam ad Communem Legem, in eſcambium pro quibuſdam terris & tenementis in Comitatu Ceſtriæ quæ ſic ſimiliter tenebantur; Ac licet homines & tenentes prædicti, & anteceſſores ſui homines & tenentes de Soca illa, inter homines Communitatis Comitatus Notinghamiæ, & non cum tenentibus de antiquis dominicis Coronæ Regis, a tempore eſcambij prædicti, talliari conſueverint: Aſſeſſores tamen tallagij Regis in Dominicis in Comitatu Notinghamiæ prædicto, prædictos homines & tenentes, quamquam cum communitate ejuſdem Comitatus talliati fuiſſent, una cum illis de Dominicis Regis prædictis talliari fecerunt: *And the Tallage ran in Summonce of the Exchequer. The King commands, that if it appears to them, that the ſaid Soke,* Socam prædictam præfato Henrico per dictum Progenitorem Regis de Dominicis ſuis in eſcambium datam, ac homines & tenentes de eadem Soca cum Communitate Comitatus Notinghamiæ prædicti, & non cum illis de dominicis prædictis, a tempore eſcambij prædicti ſemper hactenus talliatos fuiſſe, ſicut prædictum eſt; *Then they ſhould acquit them of the ſaid Tallage*; Proviſo tamen quod ijdem homines & tenentes cum Communitate prædicta taxentur, prout a tempore prædicto taxari conſueverunt. —— —— T. Rege apud Kyngeſclipton primo die Decembris anno nono. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 84. *a.*

were not wont to be tallaged with the Tenants of Ancient Demeane, but uſed to contribute to all Aids with the Community of the County (*f*).

When a Town was tallaged, the Tallage was raiſed upon the Men of the Town: And They were properly the Men of the Town, who belonged to the Gild, and made Merchandiſe in the Town. In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage was aſſeſſed in *Norfolk* by *Godfrey de Craucumbe* and *William de Haverhull*. It was charged upon the Kings Demean-men in *Norwich*, and upon the Town of *Yarmouth*, upon *Ludingland* and the Towns of *Dunwich* and *Orford*, upon the Sokemanns of *Weſton*, the Sokage of *Huſſaye*, the Sokage of *Chelmodeſton* and the Suitors There, the Sokage of *Thorney*, and upon the Men of the Priour of *Norwich*, who enjoyed all the Liberties that the other Citizens did Within the Town and Without (*g*). In the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, the ſaid Men of the Priour of *Norwich*, who hold of the King in *Norwich*, and have all the liberties that the other Citizens have, within the Town and without, were charged with Tallage (*h*). And in the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, they were charged with Tallage in like manner (*i*). According to this uſage, in the 5th year of K. *Edward* I, it was adjudged in the Court of Exchequer, That all perſons merchandizing in the City of *Norwich* with the Citizens, ſhould contribute with Them in Tallages and other Aids. Whereupon a Writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Norfolk*, commanding him to permitt the Tenants holding of the Kings Caſtle of *Norwich*, or other perſons that merchandized in the City, to Contribute with the Citizens in Tallages and other Aids, according to the ſaid Judgment (*k*). On the other part, they who were not Townſmen, and did not exerciſe merchandiſe in the Town, were not to contribute in the Tallages aſſeſſed upon the Town. The Mayor and Bailiffs of the town of *Northampton* were ſummoned to appear at the Exchequer, to ſhew by what warrant they diſtrein *Hugh Gubyon* to partake with the

---

(*f*) Ex parte Hominum villarum de Ocham Egilton & Langeham in Comitatu Rotelandiæ, Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum terra & tenementa ſua in Villis prædictis de tenura de Antiquo Dominico Coronæ Angliæ non exiſtant, nec homines ipſi nec eorum anteceſſores, occaſione terrarum & tenementorum ſuorum in eiſdem Villis, aliquibus temporibus Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ, quando ipſi Progenitores Regis Dominica ſua in Regno prædicto talliari fecerunt, inter prædicta Dominica talliati fuerint, ſet ipſi ſemper omnibus auxilijs Progenitoribus Regis prædictis & Regi nunc poſtquam Regni gubernacula Rex ſuſcepit, per Communitatem dicti Regni conceſſis, cum Communitate Comitatus prædicti contribuere conſueverunt. *The Barons now exacted of the ſaid men ſo much*, occaſione Tallagij in Dominicis Regis, anno regni Regis nunc ſexto per Regem aſſeſſi, ac ſi villæ prædictæ de tenura de antiquo Dominico Regis prædicto fuiſſent, & ea occaſione homines Villarum prædictarum inter Dominica prædicta tunc talliari debuiſſent, cum non debeant, *by Summons of the Exchequer to the Kings uſe. The King commands the Barons*, quod Scrutato libro Regis qui vocatur Domus dei, ſi per inſpectionem Libri prædicti eis conſtare poterit, prædictas Villas de tenura de Antiquo Dominico prædicto non eſſe, nec homines Villarum illarum inter prædicta Dominica aliquibus temporibus retroactis talliatos non fuiſſe ſet ipſos ſemper cum Communitate prædicti Comitatus omnibus auxilijs Progenitoribus Regis prædictis & Regi nunc temporibus retroactis conceſſis contribuere conſueviſſe, ut prædictum eſt; *Then to acquit them of the ſaid Demand, and releaſe the Diſtreſſes.* T. Rege apud Lincolniam vj° die Febr. anno nono. *Paſ. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 34. *a.*

(*g*) De Tallagio aſſiſo per Godefridum de Craucumbe & Willelmum de Haverhull. Idem Vicecomes r c de C l de Villata de Norwyz de proprijs Hominibus Regis; Et de Lx marcis de Villata de Gernemue, de eodem tallagio; Et de L marcis de Ludhigland, de eodem: Et de C marcis de Villata de Dunwyz, de eodem; Et de xv marcis de Villata de Orford, de eodem; In theſauro nichil; Et in perdonis prædictis Villatis totum prædictum tallagium, per Regem; Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s de Sokemannis de Weſton, de eodem; Et de xx s de Sokagio de Huſſaye, de eodem. Homines qui ſunt de parvo Sokkagio de Chelmodeſton cum ſectatoribus r c de iiij marcis, de eodem. Sokkagium de Thorney r c de xx s de eodem. Homines Prioris de Norwyz, qui tenent de Rege in Norwyz, & habent omnes Libertates quas ipſi de Civitate habent infra villam & extra, debent xx l de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Norf.* & *Suff. m.* 2. *b.*

(*h*) Homines Prioris de Norwico qui tenent de Rege in Norwico, & habent omnes libertates quas ipſi de Civitate habent, infra villam & extra, [debent] xx l de taillagio. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norf.* & *Suff.*

(*i*) Homines Prioris de Norwyco, qui tenent de Rege in Norwico, & habent omnes libertates quas ipſi de Civitate habent infra villam & extra, [debent] Cxxxiij l vj s viij d, de pluribus tallagijs, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Lv°. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *E.* 1. *Norf.* & *Suff. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*k*) Vicecomiti Norfolciæ, pro Civibus Norwici. Quia in Curia Regis coram Baronibus de Scaccario ſuo conſideratum fuit, quod quicumq; velint mercandizare in Civitate ſua Norwici cum Civibus ejuſdem Civitatis, contribuant

the Townſmen in Tallage, whereas he exerciſeth no Trade in the ſaid Town *(l)*. It was found by Inquiſition, that the Abbot of St *Auſtin* at *Canterbury*, and the Priours of the *Trinity* and of St. *Gregory* There, were not wont to be tallaged with the Citizens of *Canterbury* for or by reaſon of the tenements which they had in That City: and that the anceſtours of *Hamon Doge* and *Thomas Chiche* were wont to be tallaged by reaſon of the merchandiſe which they exerciſed in That City; but not the ſaid *Hamon* and *Thomas*, becauſe they did not exerciſe merchandiſe There. And therefore the King by his Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Kent*, to forbear demanding tallage of them the ſaid *Hamon* and *Thomas* (*m*). The like order was taken in the caſe of *John de Bloxham*. He by a Petition exhibited to the King, ſuggeſted, That he was not a Citizen of *London*, nor uſed Merchandize There, nor had any certain dwelling in the City, except a Houſe which he had hired for a Term of years: So that he ought not to contribute to the Common Tallages aſſeſſed upon the City, nor ought his goods and chatells to be taxed with Thoſe of the Citizens: That nevertheleſs the Citizens of *London* had taxed his chatells which were found in the City, towards the Quinzime granted to the King by the City out of their Goods, and intended to levy xx marks upon his chatells to the ſaid Tax, arbitrarily and unjuſtly: Hereupon, the King by Writ commands the Barons, to call before them ſuch of the Citizens as they ſhould think fit, and having heard what could be offered on the part of the ſaid Citizens and of the ſaid *John*, to Do Right to *John* upon his caſe (*n*). So alſo *John le Chaundeler* by his Petition to the King ſhewed, That although he did not conſtantly reſide in the Kings City of *London*, nor exerciſed merchandize There, nor did in any ſort enjoy or uſe the Liberties or Cuſtoms of the City as a Citizen; whereby he might be ſubjected to the Tallages aſſeſſed within the City: Yet the Mayor and Sheriffs of *London* cauſed his goods and chatells within the City to be tallaged to the Quinzime granted to the King from the Cities and Burghs of *England*, and diſtreined him to render Tallage for the ſame, To his great dammage. Hereupon the King, willing that *John* ſhould not be wronged in this caſe, commands the Barons by Writ, That if it evidently appeared

---

tribuant cum eiſdem in tallagijs & alijs auxilijs, ſicut ipſi Cives; Rex præcepit eidem, quod homines tenentes de feodo Caſtelli ſui prædictæ Civitatis, ſeu alios quoſcumq; mercandizantes in eadem Civitate cum Civibus prædictis, permittat contribuere cum eiſdem in tallagijs & alijs auxilijs, juxta conſiderationem prædictam. Teſte Rogero de Northwode &c. Per Rotulum placitorum de anno R. Domini H. Regis viceſimo primo. *Mich. Communia* 4. & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod venire faciat &c a die S. Michaelis in quindecim dies Majorem & Ballivos villæ Norhamtoniæ, ad oſtendendum quo waranto ipſi diſtringunt Hugonem Gubyun, ad participandum cum Hominibus villæ prædictæ in Tallagio, deſicut ipſe nullas in prædicta villa exercet mercandizas ut dicit; Et interim &c; Et habeat Breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*m*) H. Dei gratia &c Vicecomiti Kanciæ Salutem. Conſtat nobis per Inquiſitionem quam nuper fieri fecimus, quod Abbas S. Auguſtini Prior Eccleſiæ S. Trinitatis, & Prior S. Gregorij Cantuariæ, nunquam conſueverunt talliari ratione tenementorum Suorum quæ habent in eadem villa, quando Cives ejuſdem Civitatis talliati fuerint; & quod anteceſſores Magiſtri Hamonis Doge & Thomæ Chiche conſueverunt talliari ratione mercandiſarum ſuarum quas exercuerunt in eadem Civitate, ſet non præfati Hamo & Thomas, eo quod nullas exercent mercandiſas ibidem. Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod de demanda quam facis per ſummonitionem Scaccarij noſtri, prædictis Abbati Prioribus, Hamoni, & Thomæ, de talliagio ratione tenementorum ſuorum quæ habent ibidem, pacem habere permittas, & averia ſua ſeu catalla, ſi quæ capta fuerint occaſione prædicta, eis deliberari facias. T. Simone Paſſeleauwe apud Weſtm. vij die Junij, anno regni noſtri Liij°. *Regiſt.* A. *in archivo Eccleſ. Chriſti Cant. fol. DLxxj, a.* & *b.*

(*n*) Ex parte Johannis de Bloxham Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum ipſe Civis Civitatis Londoniæ non ſit, nec mercandizas aliquas ibidem exerceat, nec certa domicilia vel tenementa aliqua in Civitate illa, niſi quamdam domum quam ad Terminum conduxerat, non habeat, per quod communibus Tallagijs ſuper dictam Communitatem aſſeſſis vel aſſidendis cum Civibus ejuſdem Civitatis contribuere, ſeu etiam bona & catalla ſua in eadem Civitate inventa ratione Conceſſionis alicujus Regi per dictam Communitatem factæ, cum bonis & catallis Civium prædictorum taxari non debet, nec aliquid inde ad opus Regis levari: Cives prædicti, nulla habita conſideratione ad præmiſſa, bona & catalla prædicti Johannis in eadem Civitate inventa, ratione Quintædecimæ Regi per dictam Civitatem de bonis ſuis nuper conceſſæ, quamquam alibi in Regno Angliæ ratione Viceſimæ Regi a Communitate ejuſdem Regni conceſſæ taxata fuerunt, jam taxarunt, & viginti Marcas de bonis illis ſic taxatis ad opus Regis levare intendunt, voluntarie & injuſte. Et quia Rex præfato Johanni non vult taliter injuriari, Mandat Baronibus, quod vocatis coram eis quos de Civitate prædicta fore viderint evocandos, & auditis tam ipſorum Civium quam prædicti Johannis

peared to them, that *John* did not conſtantly reſide in *London*, nor exerciſe merchandize There, nor enjoy the Liberties and Cuſtoms of the City as aforeſaid, Then they ſhould Diſcharge him of the Tallage aſſeſſed upon him for the cauſe aforeſaid (*o*). A Like Writ iſſued for *John le Knyght* ſervant to *Gilbert de Clare* Earl of *Glouceſter* and *Hertford* (*p*).

It hath been ſhewn above, that Tallage was payable to the King by the Demeane-men of his Manours and Towns. But if the King granted away a Demeane-Manour or Town (that was wont to be tallaged), *una cum Tallagijs hominum*; then ſuch Manour or Town became tallageable to the Grantee. However, when the King demiſed any ſuch Manour, or granted a temporary eſtate in it, he uſed to reſerve the tallages to himſelf and his heirs. K. *Henry* III granted the Town of *Burewell* to the Townſmen at Ferm; Saving to the King the Tallages and Aids of the Town (*q*). King *Edward* I, granted to the Burgeſſes of *Retford*, that they might hold their town of the King and his heirs at Fee-ferm, Rendring x *l* yearly *per manus ſuas proprias* at the Exchequer of St. *Michael*; Saving to the King and his heirs their Tallage, when He or his heirs ſhould cauſe their Demeanes in *England* to be tallaged; And that they might chuſe their Bailiffs out of the Community of their town, yearly or when they ſhould think meet (*r*). The ſame King granted to Queen *Alienor* ſeveral Manours for the more decent ſupport of Her and her Family; Saving to Himſelf the Tallages thereof, when he tallaged his other Demeanes in *England* (*s*). And *Robert* Biſhop of *Bathe* and *Wells* made a Leaſe to *William de Calehull*, of the Manour of *Sokele, excepto tallagio tenencium quando Rex talliat Maneria ſua* (*t*).

There was alſo in ancient time a Duty paid to the King under the name of Carucage; to wit, ſo much for each carue of Land holden by baſe or inferiour tenure. Though I find very little about it in the Revenue-rolls, under the name of Carucage; Yet I muſt not wholly paſs it over in ſilence. In the 10th year of K. *Henry* III, *William de Mara* ſtood charged in the Great Roll with xxv *l* vj *s* ij *d* for the carucage of *Surrey*; the particulars whereof appeared in the carucage-roll (*u*). He alſo ſtood charged with vj *s* for the carucage of the Earl of *Warenns* Men in *Surrey* (*w*). In the ſame 10th year, the Abbot of *Chertſey* owed iiij *l*, for the Carucage of his Men,

---

Johannis rationibus in hac parte, eidem Johanni inde fieri faciant debitum & feſtinum juſticiæ complementum. T. Rege apud Weſtm. quarto die Marcij anno ſecundo. *Paſ. Brevia 2. E. 2. Rot. 65. b.*

(*o*) Monſtravit Regi Johannes le Chaundeler, quod licet ipſe moram continuam in Civitate Regis Londoniæ non facit, nec mercandizas aliquas ibidem excerceat, ſeu Libertatibus vel conſuetudinibus Civitatis illius tanquam Civis ejuſdem aliqualiter gaudeat vel utatur, per quod idem Johannes Talliagijs aliquibus in Civitate prædicta aſſeſſis contribuere teneatur: Major tamen & Vicecomites Civitatis prædictæ bona & catalla ipſius Johannis in Civitate prædicta, ratione Quintædecimæ Regis nuper de Civitatibus & Burgis infra Regnum Angliæ conceſſæ, talliari fecerint, & ipſum ad Tallagium inde Regi præſtandum diſtringant, & ea occaſione multipliciter moleſtantur, in ipſius Johannis diſpendium non modicum & gravamen. Et quia Rex non vult eidem Johanni injuriari in hac parte, Mandat Baronibus, quod ſi ipſis evidenter conſtare poſſit, ipſum Johannem moram continuam in Civitate prædicta non facere, nec mercandizas aliquas ibidem exercere, ſeu libertatibus vel conſuetudinibus Civitatis illius uti & gaudere, ut eſt dictum, Tunc ipſum a Tallagio prædicto ſuper ipſum occaſione prædicta aſſeſſo, prout juſtum fuerit, quietum eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Kenyngton triceſimo die Maij anno ſecundo. *Trin. Brevia 2. E. 2. Rot. 79. a.*

(*p*) *Ib. Rot. 83. b.*

(*q*) Homines de Burewell r c de C *s* de firma Villæ: In theſauro nichil: Et Philippo Marc C *s*, ad ſe ſuſtentandum quam diu Regi placuerit; Salvo Regi tallagio & auxilio ejuſdem Villæ; Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot. 7. H. 3. Rot. 2. b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*r*) Datum per manum noſtram apud Weſtmonaſterium xij die Novembris anno r n quarto. *Mich. Commun. 5. & 6. E. 1. Rot. 2. b.*

(*s*) Baronibus, pro A. Regina Angliæ matre Regis. *The King granted to her ſeveral Manors* in augmentum ſuſtentationis ſuæ & familiæ ſuæ; ſalvis Regi Tallagijs ad ipſum inde ſpectantibus, cum contigerit Dominica ſua per Angliam talliari. T. R. apud Weſtm. octavo die Junij anno octavo decimo. *Trin. Commun. 18. E. 1. Rot. — b.*

(*t*) *Trin. Memor. 8. E. 1. Rot. — a.*

(*u*) Willelmus de Mara debet xxv l & vj s & ij d, de Carrucagio Comitatus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Carrucagio. *Mag. Rot. 10. H. 3. Surreia, m: 1. a.*

Idem W. [Willelmus de Mara, debet] xxv l vj s & ij d, de Carucagio Comitatus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo x°. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 3. Rot. 1. a. Surreya.*

Willelmus de Mara [debet] xxv l vj s & ij d, de Carrucagio Comitatus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo x°. *Mag. Rot. 19. H. 3. m. 2. b. Surr.*

(*w*) Willelmus de Mara debet vj s de Carrucagio Hominum Comitis Warennæ, ſicut con-

Men, as appeared by the Roll of Carucage; And the Men of *Kingeſton*, Lxxij *s* for the Carrucage of the Men of the Hundred of *Kingeſton*, as appeared by the ſame Roll (*x*). In the *Great Roll* of the 19th year of this King, this Carucage of the Abbots is expreſly differenced from his Eſcuage; The Abbot being There charged ſeverally with the one and the other (*y*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, the Biſhop of *Exeter* owed xviij *s*, the remanent of the Carucage of the Religious houſes in *Devonſhire*; And *William Talebot* and his companions xiij *s*, the remanent of the carucage of That County (*z*).

To the Head of *Tallage* (or elſe to That of *Aid*) we may referr the *None*, *Diſme*, *Quinzime*, *Vintiſme*, *Trentiſme*: Which were ſo called from the quantity or proportion of the payment; as their ſeveral names do import. The moſt ancient inſtance of a Tallage called by the name of *Decima*, that I have met-with to my remembrance, is in the Sixth year of K. *Richard* I. In That year, ſeveral towns of *Devonſhire* ſtood charged with the areres of a Tallage impoſed by K. *Henry* II. But K. *Richard* I, remitted to them thoſe areres, by reaſon of the *tallagium decimarum* then lately aſſeſſed on them (*a*). The Nones, and the reſt of the quotas abovementioned, and ſome others, were, (I think) partly *Seigneurial* and partly *Mixt*. Many things might be ſaid concerning them. But the Records which contain the Form wherein they were to be aſſeſſed and levyed, are generally too Long to be recited here *verbatim*. I will content my ſelf to referr to ſome of them. Which may be viewed upon the Rolls by ſuch perſons as are deſirous to ſee the matter at large. For example. The Form of Taxing and levying the *None* in the 25th year of K. *Edward* I, the Oath of the Taxours, and other matters relating to the ſame, may be ſeen in the Record hereunder cited (*b*). The Record hereunder cited ſheweth, The Form deviſed by the Kings Council, for taxing and levying the *Trentiſme* and *Vintiſme* granted to K. *Edward* I, in the 34th year of his reign, The Oath to be taken by the Taxours of the ſaid *Trentiſme* and *Vintiſme*, The names of the Knights and others choſen by the Kings Council, to tax and levy the ſame in the Counties of *England*, And the Form of the Commiſſion made to the Taxours and Collectours (*c*). The Form of Taxing the Vintiſme and the Quinzime granted to the King by the Layty *Anno* 1°. E. II, And the Form of the Oath of the ſaid Taxours, with

---

tinetur in Rotulo de Carrucagio. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Surr. m.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Abbas de Certeſeia debet iiij l, de Carrucagio Hominum ſuorum, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Carrucagio. Homines de Kingeſton debent Lxxij s de Carrucagio Hominum Hundredi de Kingeſton, ſicut continetur ibidem. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Surr. m.* 1. *a.*

Abbas de Certeſſeye [debet] iiij l de Carucagio hominum ſuorum; *and others. Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Surreya.*

(*y*) Abbas de Certeſeye [debet] xxvj marcas de v Scutagio, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xj, Et iiij l de Carrucagio Hominum ſuorum. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Surreia. m.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) Epiſcopus Exonienſis [debet] xviij s, de remanente Carrucagij religioſorum in hoc Comitatu. Willelmus Talebot & ſocij ſui [debent] xiij s, de remanente carrucagij Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Devonia. m.* 1. *a.*

(*a*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu Regis H. Patris: Idem Vicecomes r c de xlvj s & viij d de Dono Hominum de Witford, *and other ſumms from other towns*; Summa xxxix l & v s & ij d: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, prædictis Hominibus, xxxix l & v s & ij d, propter Tallagium Decimarum: Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*b*) Forma taxationis & levationis Nonæ. Ceo eſt la fourme qe les Taxours & les Cuilleurs del Nevime deivent garder en meſme le Nevime aſſoer & lever, Ceſt a ſaver. Primes qen cheſcun Counte ſeient deaus Chiefs Taxours & Cuilleurs —. *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 38. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

Le Serement des Taxurs del Noefime. *It beginns,* Ceſt le Serment as Taxours e Cuillurs —, *and ends,* ne pur autre choſe forſpris maungier e beivre. *Ib. Rot.* 38. *a.*

Literæ patentes factæ Taxatoribus. *This is for all the Counties of* England. *Then follow the appointments of Taxours for the City of* London *and other Cities and Burghs; with an Additional Form for them. Ib. Rot.* 38. *a* & *b.* 39. *a.* Sacramentum taxatorum. *Ib. Rot.* 39. *a.* Taxatores aſſignati. *Ib. Rot.* 39. *a.* De Taxatoribus amotis. *Ib. Rot.* 39. *b.* Aſſignatio Clericorum ad Taxationem Nonæ ſupervidendam. *Ib. Rot.* 39. *b.*

Literæ patentes factæ Taxatoribus. *Ibi Rot.* 38. *a.*

(*c*) Anglia. Forma taxandi & levandi Tricesimam & Viceſimam Domino Regi conceſſas, facta per Conſilium Regis modo in craſtino S. Jacobi &c, ſubſequitur &c. *Trin. Communia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 47. *a. in Bundello notato* 33 & 34. *E.* 1.

Forma Sacramenti Taxatorum xxx^a^ & xx^a^. *Ib. juxt.*

Nomina Militum & aliorum electorum per Conſilium Regis, ad taxandas & levandas Triceſimam & Viceſimam prædictas ſingillatim in diverſis Comitatibus. *Ib. juxt.*

Forma Commiſſionis factæ Taxatoribus & Collectoribus Triceſimæ & Viceſimæ. *Ib. juxt.*

(*d*) *Mich.*

with other things relating thereto, may be ſeen in the Record hereunder cited (*d*). The form of taxing the Vintiſme granted to K. *Edward* II, *anno regni* 8° *circiter* is contained in the Roll here quoted (*e*). The Form of Taxing the Fifteenth and Sixteenth in the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, in the Counties and in the Towns, Burghs, and Demeanes of the King, appears in the Rolls cited underneath (*f*). In theſe caſes; the Goods of the Chief Taxours were to be Taxed by the Treaſurer and Barons (*g*): And the Robes and *Jocalia* of the Citizens and Burgeſſes were not uſually taxed with their other goods and moveables. In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, the Citizens and Burgeſſes of *England* granted to the King a *Fifteenth* of all their goods and moveables: And the King granted to the ſaid Citizens and Burgeſſes, that the Robes of them and their wives and certain of their *Jocalia* ſhould not be taxed to the ſaid *Fifteenth*. And the Barons of the Exchequer having cauſed the Robes and *Jocalia* of the Burgeſſes of *Derby* to be taxed to the ſaid *Fifteenth* (whereas the Robes and *Jocalia* of other Citizens and Burgeſſes in *England* were not taxed to it), as the Burgeſſes of *Derby* ſhewed by their Petition to the King: Hereupon the King commanded the ſaid Barons to forbear diſtreining them upon That occaſion (*h*). And if the Taxours made any omiſſion, or committed any other miſdemeaner, in the execution of their office, they were reſponſible for it before the Barons of the Exchequer (*i*).

IV. In the moſt Ancient times, the Tallages were uſually Impoſed and Sett by the Kings Juſticiers in their reſpective *Iters*: Afterwards, by Commiſſioners appointed by the King for That purpoſe. It appears by many Records cited Before in the 10th Section of the 3d Chapter, *Of the Judicature* &c, and in the 3d Section of This Chapter, That Anciently the Tallages were Aſſiſed or Sett by the Juſticiers of the Kings Court or the Juſticiers Itinerant. Let ſome other precedents be added Here. In or about the 2d year of K. *Henry* II, an Aſſiſe was made upon the County of *Eſſex*, by the Kings Chancellour and *Henry de Eſſex* (*k*). In or about the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, a Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the Kings Demeanes in *Surrey*, by *Reginald de Warenne* and [*Gervaſe de Cornhill*] the Sheriff (*l*). In the 24th year of K. *Henry* II, a Tallage was Sett by *Ralf Fitz-Stephen* and *Turſtin Fitz-Simon* [Juſticiers Itinerant] in *Devonſhire* (*m*). In the 9th and 10th year of K. *Richard* I, a Tallage was made upon the Town of *Colecheſter* by *Geoffrey Fitz-Peter*, *Theobald Walters*, and their Companions (*n*): And upon the Kings Burghs and Manours in *Glouceſterſhire* by *W.* Biſhop of *Hereford* and his Companions (*o*): Upon the Men and Towns in the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby*, by *William Briewerre*, *Simon Baſſet*, *William de Rideware* and their Fellows (*p*): Upon the Burghs and Towns in

---

(*d*) *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 24. *a* & *b.*

(*e*) Anglia. Forma taxandi & levandi Viceſimam Regi conceſſam. *Hil. Commun.* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

Kancia. Commiſſio facta Taxatoribus. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*f*) Anglia. Forma taxandi Quintamdecimam in Civitatibus, Burgis, Villis, & Manerijs de Dominicis Regis. *Trin. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 105. *a.*

Commiſſio facta Taxatoribus & Collectoribus. *Ib. Rot.* 105. *a.*

Anglia. Forma taxandi Sextamdecimam. *Ib. Rot.* 106. *a.*

Commiſſio facta Taxatoribus Sextædecimæ. *Ib. Rot.* 106. *a* & *b.*

(*g*) Memorandum quod ad feſtum S. Michaelis fiat aliqua Ordinatio de Taxatione propriorum bonorum Capitalium Taxatorum, tam Quintædecimæ quam aliorum ſubſidiorum Regi conceſſorum in Anglia; quæ reſervatur Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario. *Trin. Communia* 26. & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31.

(*h*) *Trin. Brevia E.* 2. *Rot.* 82. *b.*

(*i*) Lincolnia. De Taxatoribus xx^{e} in Lincolnia implacitatis de omiſſione in Taxatione ejuſdem xx^{e}. Willelmus de Notingham ſequitur pro Rege *in this caſe. Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 62. *b.*

(*k*) Et idem Vicecomes [Ricardus de Luci] r c de xiiijl & ijs, de Aſſiſa Cancellarij & Henrici de Eſſexa; In perdonis, per breve Regis, Comiti Warennæ xiiijl & ijs, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſexa.*

(*l*) Idem Vicecomes [Gervaſius de Cornhill] debet iiijl de Remanenti Aſſiſæ factæ ſuper Dominia Regis in Surreia per Reginaldum de Warenna & Ipſum Vicecomitem. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Surr.*

(*m*) Johelus de Eſpretun debet xxs de Tallagio, per Radulfum filium Stephani & Turſtinum filium Simonis. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Deveneſcira.*

(*n*) Taillagium factum per Galfridum filium Petri, & Teobaldum Walteri, & Socios ſuos, de Villa de Coleceſtria. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Eſſex* & *Hertf.*

(*o*) Taillagium Burgorum & Maneriorum Regis, per prædictos [viz. W. Herefordenſem Epiſcopum & Socios ſuos]. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Glouc.*

(*p*) Taillagium in Notingham & Derbiſcire, factum per Willelmum Briewerre, & Simonem Baſſet, & Willelmum de Rideware, & Socios ſuos, de Hominibus & Villis quorum nomina & debita ſunt in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in theſauro: Idem Vicecomes r c de xjl & iiijs & xd de Taillagio de Soca de Oſwardesbech;

in *Shropſhire*, by *Hugh Bardolf* and his Fellows (*q*): Upon the Towns in *Lincolnſhire*, by the Biſhop Elect of *Durham* and *Hugh Bardolf* (*r*): Upon the Kings Demeanes in *Surrey*, by *Stephen de Turneham*, *Ranulf* Treaſurer of *Saresbury*, and Maſter *R. de St. Martin* (*s*). In the Reign of K. *John*, a Tallage was made or ſet upon the Towns in *Cornwall*, by G. Biſhop of *Wincheſter* and his Companions (*t*), And by Maſter *Michael Belet*, and *Robert Belet*, and their Companions (*u*). In *Glouceſterſhire*, by *Hugh Bardolf* and *William Briewer* and their fellows (*w*). The Tallage of the town of *Southampton* was admeaſured at Cxx marks, by *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier (*x*). A Tallage was made in *Hantſhire*, by *Stephen de Turneham* and his Fellows (*y*): In *Shropſhire*, by *Simon de Pateſhull* and Maſter *Ralf de Stokes* (*z*): In *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* by *Simon de Pateſhull* and his Fellows (*a*): In *Lincolnſhire*, by *Joſlan de Nevill*, *Alexander de Pointon*, and *Walter Malclerc* (*b*): In *Sudwerc* in the County of *Surrey*, by *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* (*c*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage was aſſiſed upon the Kings Manours and Demeanes in *Staffordſhire*, by *Henry de Audeley* Sheriff, *William Rufus*, and *William Pantolf*. The Towns of *Stafford*, *Wolverhampton*, and *Tamworth* paid it (*d*). A Tallage was aſſiſed upon the Manours in *Northumberland*, by

---

desbech; Et de xl s de Communi Villatæ de Radford de Taillagio; Et de x l & iiij s & iiij d de Soca de Mainesfeld de Taillagio; *Then follow the names of ſeveral other Towns, and of two or three Men. Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes [debet] quater xx & ij marcas & dimidiam, de Taillagio facto per Hugonem Bardolf & Socios ſuos, de Burgis & Villis quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo præcedenti. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Salopeſcira.*

(*r*) Taillagium factum in Lincollſcira, per Dunelmenſem Electum & Hugonem Bardulf: Idem Vicecomes r c de xx s de Taillagio Villatæ de Bradelega, Et de xxj s & iiij d de Villata de Cothun &c. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Linc.*

(*s*) Taillagium factum per Stephanum de Turneham & Rannulfum Theſaurarium Sareſbirienſem, & Magiſtrum R. de Sancto Martino, de Dominicis Regis in hoc Comitatu: Idem Vicecomes r c de xlix l & vj s & viij d, de Taillagio facto de Hominibus Villæ de Sudwerch, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro; Idem Vicecomes r c de xj l & j marca, de Taillagio hominum de Kingeſton, quorum nomina & debita &c. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Surreia.*

(*t*) Taillagium factum per G. Wintonienſem & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de xviij s de villata de Helleſton, Et de Lx s de villata de Carenton, Et de vj s de villata de Wireton, Et de vij s de villata de Merethin, Et de xv s de villata de Arwrthel, Et de x s de vill. de Bleiſton, Et de xxxvij s & iiij d de Burgo de Helleſton, Et de ij marcis de Burgo de Lancaueton, In theſauro liberavit in viij talijs, Et Quietus eſt. Villata de Tewiton debet v s de taillagio. Galfridus de Mandevill nepos Elyæ r c de dimidia marca quia retraxit ſe. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Cornewallia.*

(*u*) Taillagium factum per Magiſtrum Michaelem Belet, & Robertum Belet, & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de xl l & vj s & viij d de taillagio Villarum quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro: In theſauro liberavit in xiiij tallijs, Et Quietus eſt. Heneton & Tamerton r c de v marcis de eodem taillagio. Item Nova Oblata &c. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Cornewallia.*

(*w*) Taillagium factum per H. Bardolf & W. Briewer & ſocios ſuos: Burgenſes de Gloeceſtria [debent] CCC marcas de eodem taillagio. Burgenſes de Briſtou debent D marcas de eodem. Homines de Berkelai extra Burgum de Briſtou r c de C marcis de eodem. Homines Templariorum [debent] L marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(*x*) Homines de Suthanton r c de C & xx marcis de tallagio; quia fuit ammenſurata ad hanc ſummam per H. Cantuarienſem Archiepiſcopum. In th. Lxvj l & vj s & viij d, Et debent xiij l & xiij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 14. *b. m.* 2.

(*y*) Homines Wintoniæ [debent] DCCC & vij marcas de Taillagio facto per S. de Turneham & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. Sudhanteſcira.*

(*z*) Taillagia facta per Simonem de Pateſhull & Magiſtrum Radulfum de Stokes: Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l v s & viij d de taillagio de Egmendon, Et de Lxvj s de taillagio de Nordlega, Et de C & vij s & iiij d de taillagio de Cunedoure. Burgus de Bruges r c de xvij l & xiiij s de taillagio, In th. l, Et Quietus eſt. Henricus Tinctor r c de iiij marcis de eodem. Willelmus la Yaie r c de iij marcis de eodem. Burgus de Salopesbiria r c de Lix l & vj s & iiij d de eodem, In th. l, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Salop.*

(*a*) Amerciamenta & Taillagia facta per S. de Pateſhull & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Norf. & Sudf.*

(*b*) De Taillagijs & Amerciamentis per Joſlanum de Nevill, & Alexandrum de Pointon, & Walterum Malclerc. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Linc.* Taillagium per Walterum Malclerc, & Alexandrum de Puinton, de Villa de Lincolia. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Civit. Linc.*

(*c*) Taillagium factum per G. filium Petri in Sudwerc. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *Surreia.*

(*d*) Tallagium Maneriorum & Dominicorum Regis in hoc Comitatu aſſiſum per Henricum de Aldithelega Vicecomitem, & Willelmum Rufum, & Willelmum Pantolf; Burgus de Stafford r c de x l de eodem; Villata de Wulu-

by *W. Mauclerc* and *Simon de Hal.* The Men of *New Caſtle* paid their Part of it (*e*). A Tallage was aſſeſſed upon the Towns in *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* ſhires by *Thomas de Hemmegrave* and his Companions, And *Henry de Colevill* and his Companions (*f*). A Tallage was ſett upon the Towns in *Cumberland*, by *Thomas de Muleton* and his Companions (*g*). In *Herefordſhire* a Tallage was ſett by *Nicolas le Seculier*, *Richard Pancevot*, and the Sheriff of the County (*h*): In the Counties of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* by *William de Wudiete* and his Companions (*i*). The King cauſed the Cities towns and all his Demeanes throughout *England* to be tallaged: and appointed *John de Grey* Juſtice of *Cheſter* and *Henry de Wingham* to aſſeſs the ſaid tallage in the town of *Cheſter* (*k*). A Tallage was made or impoſed upon the Town of *Briſtoll* before the King [in an *Iter*] (*l*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, The Manours of the Biſhoprick of *Exeter* being in the Kings hands were charged with Tallage, and the Knights Fees with Scutage (*m*). If the Men of a Town took upon them to Aſſeſs a Tallage without the Direction or Conſent of the Juſticiers, They were to be Fined or Amerced for it: The Citizens of *Lincoln* Fined [or were Amerced] in xv marks, For making a Tallage [in their City] without Leave [of the Kings Juſticiers] (*n*).

In the moſt ancient times, after the Tallages had been aſſeſſed, they were uſually collected by the Sheriffs of the ſeveral Counties; as may appear by many inſtances cited in this Chapter, and elſewhere. But if a Town hapned to be let at Ferm to a particular perſon not being Sherif of the County, then the tallage of ſuch Town was, I think, commonly collected and anſwered-for by the Farmer or Provoſt thereof; as may alſo appear by ſome inſtances quoted in this Chapter.

V. Tallage was wont to be aſſeſſed upon the Men of the Demeanes and Towns, ſometimes in Groſs, *in Communi*; ſometimes by the Poll, *per Capita* or *per ſingulos*; at other times, partly one of thoſe ways, and partly the other: As may appear by ſeveral of the inſtances cited in this Chapter and elſewhere. In the 33th year of K. *Henry* II, a Tallage was ſet upon the Kings Demeanes and Lands in *Kent*, by the Archdeacon of *Colcheſter*, *Roger Fitz-Renfrey*, *Michael Belet*, and *Robert de Witefeld.* To It, the town of *Rocheſter* paid vij *l* x *s de dono*, the ſame being aſſiſed by the ſaid Juſticiers upon the Townſmen ſeverally; [the City of *Rocheſter*] xx *l de Dono* in Common;

Wulurunehamton r c de ji m. de eodem; Villata de Tameworde r c de iij m. de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. Reſid. Staffordſiræ.*

(*e*) De Tallagio Maneriorum aſſiſo per W. Mauclerc & Simonem de Hal: Homines de Novo Caſtello r c de C & xx l de eodem —. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a. Norhumb.*

(*f*) Taillagium aſſiſum per Thomam de Hemmegrave & ſocios ſuos in anno xix°: Villata de Cantebrigia r c de xl m̅ de eodem. Villata de Huntedona [debet] xx m. de eodem. Taillagium aſſiſum per Henricum de Colevill & ſocios ſuos in anno xviij°. Villata de Cantebrigia r c de Lxv m. de eodem. Villata de Hunt. r c de xx m. de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Cant. & Hunt. m.* 2. *a.*

(*g*) Taillagium aſſiſum per T. de Muleton & ſocios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de L m. de Civitate Karlioli de eodem; Et de x l de Villata de Penred de eodem: (*The like of other Towns; Then*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij s de Alano de Thoresby de Auxilio. *And ſo, of ſome other men, and Towns. Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *ſub Cumberl. m.* 2. *a.*

(*h*) Taillagium aſſiſum per Nicolaum Secularem, Ricardum Pancevot, & Vicecomitem Herefordſciræ: Manerium de Maurdyn [debet] vj marcas de eodem; Manerium de Lugwardin [debet] iiij marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Heref. in Wallia, m.* 2. *a.*

(*i*) Taillagium aſſiſum per Willelmum de Wudiete & ſocios ſuos: Manerium de Meleburne [debet] v marcas de fine pro eodem. Villata de Schaſtebiria [debet] C s de eodem. Villata de Bridiport x marcas de eodem. Villata de Briges xx marcas de fine pro eodem. Villata de Doreceſtre x marcas de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Dorſete & Sumerſete, m.* 1. *b.*

(*k*) De tallagio aſſidendo. Quia Rex talliari fecit Civitates Burgos & omnia dominica ſua per totam Angliam, Rex aſſignavit Johannem de Grey Juſticiarum Ceſtriæ & Henricum de Wingeham ad tallagium in villa Ceſtriæ aſſidendum. Et mandatum eſt Majori ballivis & probis hominibus Ceſtriæ, quod eis ad hoc intendentes ſint & reſpondentes. In cujus &c. T. Rege apud Oxoniam xxj die Novembris. *Pat.* 30. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

(*l*) Taillagium factum coram Rege: Villata de Briſto r c de CCCC & Lxix l & vj s & viij d de taillagio. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Briſtou.

(*m*) De Tallagijs Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Exoniæ exiſtentis in manu Regis, & Scutagijs ejuſdem Epiſcopatus tam de feodis quæ recognoſcit quam quæ non recognoſcit. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b. Devonia.*

(*n*) Cives Lincolliæ [debent] C marcas, Ne occaſionentur coram Juſticiarijs; Et C libras, pro licentia concordandi; Et xv libras, pro Taillagio quod fecerunt ſine præcepto. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 17. *a.*

mon; the town or Manour of *Ho* xj *l* [in Common]; *Seborneſs* iiij *l* [in Common]; and other towns in like manner (*o*). Part of theſe tallages was anſwered in this 33th year, and other part in the 34th year (*p*). To the ſame Tallage ſeveral towns in *Hamſhire*, to wit, *Mapeldoreham*, *Peteresfeld*, *Andever*, *Southampton*, and others, were charged in Common. In the City of *Wincheſter* it was aſſeſſed by the Juſticiers *ſuper ſingulos* or by the Poll (*q*). In the Reign of K. *Richard* I, a Tallage was ſett upon the Kings Demeanes and the Lands Then in his hands, by *Godfrey de Luci* and his Companions [Juſtices Itinerant] in *Lincolnſhire*. In the City of *Lincoln*, it was impoſed *per ſingulos homines* (*r*). The Citizens of *York* were charged by *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, with CC marks *de Dono ad Auxilium Regis*, in Common; the town of *Scardeburc* with C *l* for the ſame; and the town of *Danecaſtre* with L marks for the ſame (*s*). In the reign of K. *John*, *Stephen de Turneham* aſſeſſed a Tallage *per Capita* upon the City of *Canterbury*: to wit, upon *Goldwin* the Mercer xxx marks, upon *Terrick* the Goldſmith v marks, upon *Mainer le Riche* two marks and a half, upon *Richeward* the *Fleming* x *s*, upon *John le Volt* x *s*, upon *Nicolas Verrier* half a mark, and other ſumms upon other perſons (*t*). A Tallage was alſo made *per Capita* in the City of *Lincoln*, by *Simon de Pateſhull* and *Euſtachius de Fauconberg* (*u*). To That Tallage *Ivo* ſon of *Brand* was charged with v marks, *Richard* ſon of *Jacob* with Two marks, *Alan* ſon of *Brand* with C *s*, *Baldwin* the *Tanner* with v marks, *Leſwin* the *Moneyour* with v marks, the *Communia* of the City with Fourſcore and nine pounds and odd, *Robert de Nenn.* with ij marks, *Adam de Colcheſter* with ij marks, And many others with their reſpective ſumms (*w*). In the reign of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage [by the Poll] was Set upon the Townſmen of *Cambridg*. There were areres of it charged on *John* ſon of *Seled*, *Gregory*

(*o*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu ejus, per Archidiaconum de Coleceſtria, & Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Michaelem Belet, & Robertum de Witefeld: Idem Vicecomes r c de vij l & x s de Dono de Roſſa aſſiſo per ſingulos homines per prædictos. Idem Vicecomes r c de xx l de Dono in Communi promiſſo. Idem Vicecomes r c de xj l de Dono de Ho. Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij l de Dono de Schornes; *and the* Donums *of other Towns. Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 15. *a. Chent.*

(*p*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu ejus, per Archidiaconum de Coleceſtria, & Rogerum filium Renfridi, & Michaelem Belet, & Robertum de Witefeld: Idem Vicecomes debet Lxxv s, de Dono de Roſſa aſſiſo per ſingulos homines per prædictos; Idem Vicecomes debet xl de Dono in communi Civitatis Chantuariæ; Idem Vicecomes debet C & x s de Dono de Ho, Hugo Bardul debet iiij l & xvj s & viij d, de Dono de Bradeſteda, &c. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot. ult. a. Chent.*

(*q*) De Tallagio Dominiorum &c: Idem Vicecomes r c de vj l & xix s de Dono de Mapeldoreham. Idem Vicecomes r c de vj l & ij s de Dono de Peteresfeld. Idem Vicecomes r c de xvij l & xv s & vj d de Dono de Andeura; *with the* Donums *of many other Towns.* Burgenſes de Hantona [debent] xxxij l & xiij s & iiij d de Dono. Cives Wintoniæ r c de quater xx & xiij l & xj s & vij d de Dono ſuo aſſiſo per Juſticias ſuper ſingulos. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Sudhant.*

(*r*) De Tallagio Dominiorum Regis & terrarum quæ tunc erant in manu ejus per Godefridum de Luci & Socios ſuos: Cives Lincolliæ debent C & Lxxvj l & iiij s de Dono facto per Juſtic. per ſingulos homines. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Linc.*

Cives Lincolliæ [debent] C & Lx l & iiij s de Dono facto per Juſticiar. per ſingulos homines. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Linc.*

Cives Lincolliæ [debent] C & Lx l & iiij s, de Dono facto per Juſticiar. per ſingulos homines. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*s*) De Placitis & Promiſſis per H. Cantuarienſem Archiepiſcopum: Walterus de Hou & Tomas frater ejus debent xl s, pro habendo brevi ad Præpoſitos de Beverlaco, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti. Galfridus Archidiaconus de Cliveland & Willelmus de Stigandebi & Magiſter Erardus [debent] C l, pro habenda gratia Domini Regis & Redditibus ſuis in pace. Cives de Everwic r c de CC marcis, de Dono ad Auxilium Domini Regis; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. Villa de Scardeburc [debet] C l pro eodem. Villa de Danecaſtre r c de L marcis de eodem Dono, excepto Reginaldo de Danecaſtre, In theſauro xxij l &c. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b. Everw.*

(*t*) Taillagium Civitatis Cantuariæ per eoſdem [Stephanum de Turneham & Socios ſuos]: Robertus filius Ricardi r c de Lx marcis: In theſauro nichil, Et Hoſpitalarijs in Perdonis Lx marcas, per breve Regis & per Libertatem Cart., Et Q. e. Goldwinus Mercerius r c de xxx marcis. Idem Vicecomes r c de v marcis de Terrico Aurifabro, Et de ij marcis & dimidia de Mainerio le Riche, Et de x s de Richewardo Flandrenſi, Et de x s de Johanne le Volt, Et de dimidia marca de Nicolao Verrario, *and others. Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 5. *b. Kent.*

(*u*) Cives Lincoliæ debent CC & xxxvj libras & viij s & viij d, de Taillagio facto per Capita per Simonem de Pateſhull & E. de Faukenberge, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Regis quarto. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*w*) De Taillagio Civitatis Lincolliæ per S. de Pateſhull & E. de Faukeberge: Yvo filius Brand debet v marcas, Ricardus filius Jacob debet

Gregory ſon of *Hugh*, and many others (*x*). In the 19th year of the ſame King, a Tallage [by the Poll] was aſſeſſed upon the City of *London*. Towards It, *Hugh de Baſing* was charged viij marks and xl *d*; Whereof he paid iiij *l* x *s* in the Kings Treaſury, and was to pay the reſt at xx *s* a-year: *John de Wuburne* was charged xxij marks; In Hand iiij marks, The Reſt to be paid at iiij marks a-year: *Simon Marchant* was charged iij marks and a half; In Hand x *s*, The Reſt at x *s* a-year: *Euſtace* the *Mercer* was charged xxxij marks and a half; And divers other perſons were charged their reſpective ſumms (*y*). This ſeems to have been an Aſſeſſment by Poll. The ſame Tallage was alſo aſſeſſed in *London* [in *Groſs*] upon the ſeveral Wards. Towards It, *William* ſon of *Beneit* accompted for xxxiij *l* and odd, for His *Ward*; *Michael de St. Helen* for iiij *l* and odd, for his *Ward*; *John Viel* for xxj *l* and odd, for his *Ward*; And others, reſpectively for Their *Wards* (*z*). Part of theſe ſumms was accompted for in this 19th year, and other part in the 20th year (*a*). In the 21th year of K. *Henry* III, a Tallage by the Poll was aſſeſſed

---

debet ij marcas, Alanus filius Brand debet C s, Baldewinus tannator debet v marcas —, Leſwinus Monetarius debet v marcas, Communa Lincolliæ debet quater xx & ix l & xv s & iiij d, Robertus de Nenn. debet ij marcas, Adam de Coleceſtre debet ij marcas, *with many others, in all four or five ſcore perſons. Mag. Rot. 4. J. Rot. 17. b.*

(*x*) Vetus tallagium villæ de Cantebrigia: Johannes filius Seled r c de xv s & ix d; Gregorius filius Hugonis r c de vij s & vij d. *There are about three or four ſcore perſons named under this title. Mag. Rot. 7. H. 3. Rot. 14. a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*y*) De Taillagio Civitatis Londoniæ: Hugo de Baſinges r c de viij marcis & xl d, de eodem; In Theſauro xx s, Et debet iiij l x s; per annum xx s. Johannes de Wuburne r c de xxij marcis, de eodem; In Theſauro iiij marcas, Et debet xviij marcas; per annum iiij marcas. Simon Marchant r c de iij marcis & dimidia, de eodem, In Theſauro x s, Et debet xxxvj s viij d; per annum x s. Euſtachius Mercer r c de xxxij marcis & dimidia, de eodem, In theſauro Lx s, Et debet xxviij marcas. Idem Vicecomes r c de vj marcis de Henrico de Oxonia, de eodem; Et de x s de Philippo de Wintonia de eodem, Et de j marca de Henrico Fige de eodem, Et de j marca de Ricardo de Sabricteſworth de eodem, Et de xij s iiij d de Petro de Baſinges de eodem. Bartholomæus le Brun r c de vj l & dimidia marca, de eodem; In theſauro j marca, Et debet viij marcas & dimidiam; per annum j marca. *With Many others. Mag. Rot. 19. H. 3. London. & Midd. m. 1. b.*

(*z*) De eodem [taillagio] de Wardis: Willelmus filius Benedicti r c de xxxiij l xviij s de eodem, de Warda ſua: In theſauro xxviij s & viij d; Et in Quietancia Cruceſignatorum mortuorum, & eorum qui peregrinationem ſuam fecerunt, xvij l viij s iiij d, per breve ſuperius allocatum; Et debet xv l & xij d. Michael de Sancta Elena r c de iiij l xiiij d de de eodem, de Warda ſua; In theſauro [nichil], Et in quietancia Cruceſignatorum mortuorum, & eorum qui peregrinationem ſuam fecerunt, xx s & viij d, per breve ſuperius allocatum; Et debet Lx s & vj d. Johannes Viell r c de xxj l xiij s de eodem, de warda ſua; In theſauro nichil, *And in Quitance by vertue of the ſame writ as above. And the reſt of the Aldermen or perſons that anſwered the Tallage for their reſpective Wards, had, in like manner, Quitance by the ſame Writ,* [viz.]; Aceus le Meiremer r c de xxiiij l xviij s & iiij d de eodem. Stephanus Craſſus r c de xl vij s & iiij d de eodem. Warinus filius Nicholai r c de vij l xiij s de eodem. Ricardus Reinger r c de ix l xiij s & viij d de eodem. Radulfus Steperang. r c de C & xj s & iij d de eodem. Walterus de Inſula r c de xlvij s & iiij d de eodem. Johannes Travers r c de iiij l xvj s de eodem. Jacobus Blundus r c de viij l xj s & x d de eodem. Rogerus Burſarius r c de xxxj s & iiij d de eodem. Andreas Bukerell r c de xxvij l & iij s de eodem. Joſceus filius Petri r c de xxxj l xj s & iiij d de eodem. Robertus filius Johannis r c de iiij l xvij s & iiij d de eodem. Rogerus Blundus r c de xxv l xvij s v d & ob. de eodem. Johannes Waleram r c de xv l xij s de eodem. Ricardus de Ruſſie r c de x l x s viij d de eodem. Radulfus Sperleng r c de vj l xiiij s vj d de eodem. Gilbertus filius Fulconis r c de xix s de eodem. Portſockene r c de x s de eodem. Petrus filius Rogeri r c de iiij l xvij s de eodem. Baſſieſaye r c de xxxiij s de eodem. Johannes de Solarijs r c de xxviij s & iiij d de eodem. *Mag. Rot. 19. H. 3. juxt. m. 1. b.*

(*a*) Taillagium Civitatis Londoniæ: Hugo de Baſinges r c de iiij l x s de eodem. Johannes de Wuburne r c de xviij marcis de eodem. Simon Marchant r c de xxxvj s viij d de eodem. Euſtachius le Mercer r c de xxviij marcis de eodem. *There follow the names of about Thirty perſons more. Then it immediately goes on Thus,* De eodem de Wardis: Willelmus filius Benedicti r c de xv l de eodem de Warda ſua. Michael de S. Helena r c de Lx s vj d de eodem de warda ſua. Johannes Viell r c de xvj l xvj s viij d de eodem de warda ſua. Aſceus le Meyremer r c de xvj l ix s iiij d de warda ſua. Stephanus Craſſus r c de Lx s de eodem de warda ſua. Jacobus Blundus debet xlij s & iiij d de warda ſua. Warinus filius Nicolai r c de Lxxvj s de eodem de warda ſua. Radulfus Steperang r c de xxiiij s vij d de warda ſua. Johannes Travers r c de Liij s iij d de warda ſua. Rogerus le Burſer r c de xviij s de warda ſua. Andreas Bukerell r c de xij l v s ij d de warda ſua. Joſceus filius Petri r c de xvj l xvj s

ſeſſed upon the Men of *Rocheſter per capita*, according to a Tallage-Roll delivered into the Exchequer (*b*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, the City of *London* was tallaged, partly by the Poll and partly by the Wards of the City. Some perſons (perhaps the Wealthier ſort) paid by the Poll: *Bartholomew le Brun* paid xliij *s* iiij *d*, *Laurence Alanſon* half a mark, *John Chamberlain* xvj *s*, and others their ſeveral ſumms. And the Aldermen paid-in certain ſumms in groſs raiſed within their reſpective Wards: *William* ſon of *Benet* paid-in xiij *l* ij *s* for his Ward, *John Vyell* xvj *l* and xl *d* for his Ward, and others for the reſt of the Wards (*c*). In or about the 40th year of K. *Henry* III, the Men of the Town of *Bedford* were tallaged *per Capita*. The Sheriff of the County diſtrained the *Community* of the Town for the areres of That Tallage, whereas it was aſſeſſed [not in Common, but] upon particular perſons: Hereupon, the Sheriff was commanded by Writ, to diſtrain thoſe particular perſons for the ſame, and not the *Community* (*d*). In or about the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, a Tallage was impoſed upon the Moveables and Rents within the ſeveral *Wards* of the City of *Canterbury*. The Abbot of St. *Auſtin* There paid viij *l* for Tallage of his Moveables in the *Ward* of *Burgate*, and xix *s* xj *d* for Tallage of his Rents in the ſame *Ward*. And the Priour of *Chriſtchurch* paid to That Tallage in like form (*e*). This Tallage was alſo aſſeſſed in *Kent* by *Roger de Heigham*, *Walter de Glouceſter*, and *John de Sandale*, who were aſſigned by Writ Patent to aſſeſs the ſame either by a *Poll* or in *Groſs*, and to chuſe certain perſons to levy it. This is called *Primum Tallagium de tempore Regis Edwardi* I. It was aſſeſſed *per Capita* in the City of *Canterbury*: And was paid by divers perſons, as well for their Moveables as their Rents in the Ward of *Burgate* (*f*). It was aſſeſſed in the City and ſuburbs of *Canterbury* [and in the whole County of *Kent*], by *Roger de Hegham*, *Walter de Glouceſter* and *John de Sandale*, in the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, by the oath of Six Aldermen of *Canterbury* hereunder named (*g*). In the ſame 32th year, the City of *London* was tallaged in Common and by Poll. The Alderman of each Ward anſwered for the tallage that was aſſeſſed in Common, ſingle perſons for what was charged ſingly on them-

---

xvjs x d de warda ſua. Robertus filius Johannis r c de xlix s de eodem. Johannes Waleram r c de xijl viijs de eodem. Ricardus de Ruſſye r c de ix l & xvjd de eodem. Radulfus Sperleng r c de vjl xjs vjd de eodem. Portſochene r c de iijs & iiijd de eodem. Petrus filius Rogeri r c de xxix s vjd de eodem. Johannes de Solarijs r c de xxviijs & iiijd de eodem. Rogerus Blundus r c de ix l xjs iijd ob. de warda ſua. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 1 & 2. *a.*

(*b*) Taillagium Roffæ aſſiſum per Capita: Idem Vicecomes r c de vijl xvs vjd, de taillagio hominum Roffæ, quorum nominibus præponitur Littera T. in Rotulo de eodem taillagio. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Kancia.*

(*c*) De Tallagio Civitatis Londoniæ: Bartholomæus le Brun r c de xliijs & iiijd de eodem; Laurentius filius Alani r c de dimidia marca de eodem; Johannes Camerarius [debet] xvjs de eodem; *And ſeveral others*, de eodem. *Then it follows*, De eodem de wardis: Willelmus filius Benedicti debet xiijl & ijs de eodem de warda ſua; Johannes Vyell xvjl & xld de eodem; *And One and twenty perſons more, each ſo much* de eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

(*d*) Oſtenſum eſt ex parte Hominum de Bedford, quod cum Homines ejuſdem villæ talliati ſint per Capita, Vicecomes injuſte diſtringit Communitatem prædictæ villæ, ad reddendum tallagium quod aſſeſſum eſt ſuper certas perſonas: Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de demanda &c prædictæ Communitati pacem &c; & diſtringat illos qui talliati ſunt per capita. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*e*) Abbas St. Auguſtini [debet] viijl de tallagio mobilium ſuorum apud la Bretton in Warda de Burgate, Et xixs xjd de tallagio redditus ſui in eadem Warda, &c.

Prior Chriſti Cantuariæ [debet] xvs ij d de tallagio redditus ſui in warda de Burgate, Et iiijl xixs xd de tallagio mobilium ſuorum apud la Breton in warda de Northgate. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *tit.* Item Kanc. *m.* 1. a.

(*f*) Primum Tallagium de tempore Regis Edwardi filij Regis Henrici in Comitatu Kanciæ aſſeſſum anno xxxij, per Rogerum de Heigham, Walterum de Glouceſtre, & Johannem de Sandale, ad idem tallagium ſeparatim per Capita vel in Communi aſſidendum aſſignatos, & ad certas perſonas eligendas ad dictum tallagium levandum, & inde ad Scaccarium reſpondendum, per breve Regis, ſicut continetur in Originali dicti anni xxxij: Tallagium Civitatis Cantuariæ per Capita: Thomas Chiche electus per aſſeſſores prædictos ad idem tallagium colligendum in Warda de Burgate Civitatis prædictæ r c de xxxvjl vijs iiijd, de tallagio tam mobilium quam reddituum diverſorum in Warda prædicta, quorum nominibus præponitur Litera T. in Rotulis de dicto Tallagio quos ijdem Rogerus Walterus & Johannes liberaverunt in Theſauro, Et xiijd pro Abbate S. Radegundæ de tallagio redditus ſui in eadem Warda, Et xjd pro Hoſpitali pauperum Sacerdotum de eodem, Et xjd pro Hoſpitali de Eſtbrigg de eodem; &c. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *E.* 1. *tit. Kanc. m.* 2. *in dorſo.*

(*g*) Talliagium Dominicorum Domini Regis aſſeſſum in Civitate, & ſuburbio Cantuariæ & in toto Comitatu Kanciæ, per Dominum Rogerum de Hegham, Walterum de Glouceſtre &

themſelves, and the Religious houſes for the tallage of their Rents in each Ward. *John le Corouner* Alderman of the Ward of *Vintry* accounted for the tallage of the chatells and rents within his Ward; *William de Coumbemartyn* Alderman for the tallage of the *Tower-Ward*; and the other Aldermen in like manner (*b*). In the 33th year of K. *Edward* I, Commiſſioners were appointed to aſſeſs a Tallage upon the Towns of *Staunton* and *Grantham* in *Lincolnſhire*, either *per Capita* or *in Communi*, as ſhould be thought moſt for the Kings profit. Theſe Towns were Ancient Demeane of the Crown, and were now in the Kings hands by the Nonage of the heir of *John de Warenne*. The Commiſſion to aſſeſs the Tallage was in the form hereunder ſet forth (*i*).

If the aſſeſſors of Tallage over-rated any man, he uſed to obtain a Writ formed upon his caſe, directed to the Barons of the Exchequer; who by vertue thereof, and upon conſideration of the matter, would relieve him according to Equity. This was done in many inſtances; particularly in the caſe of *John Fiſh* and *Robert Burre*. The aſſeſſours of the Tallage ſet upon the town of *Shafton*, had taxed *John Fiſh* at fifteen marks, whereas his goods were hardly ſufficient to pay the ſame. Hereupon, the Barons of the Exchequer were commanded by Writ, to conſider the caſe, and to moderate the tallage according to the ſaid *Johns* ability (*k*). And *Robert Burre* having complained to the King, that in the laſt Tallage for the City of *Canterbury*, he was unequally Taxed: The King commands the Barons, ſo to mode-

rate

& Johannem de Sandale ſocios ſuos aſſeſſores ejuſdem talliagij, anno regni R. E. filij Regis H. xxxij°, per ſacramentum ſex Aldermannorum Cantuariæ, videlicet Simonis Bertelot Aldermanni de Northgate, Johannis Holte Aldermanni de Newingate, Johannis de Terue Aldermanni de Worgate, Johannis Andreu Aldermanni de Redingate, Thomæ Chiche Aldermanni de Burgate, & Reginaldi Hurel Aldermanni de Weſtgate. Warda de Burgate de Mobilibus: De Abbate S. Auguſtini pro mobilibus ſuis apud la Berton, viij l. Talliagium de redditibus Wardæ de Burgate: De Priore Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ, xv s ij d. De Abbate S. Auguſtini, xix s xj d. De Priore Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ, vij l. De Abbate S. Auguſtini, viij s.—— &c. *Regiſtr.* A. *in theſaurar. Archieccles. Cant. fol.* 572. *a.* & *b.* & 573. *a.*

(*b*) Johannes le Corouner Aldermannus [debet] Lxj l xiij s ij d, de tallagio catallorum & reddituum diverſorum aſſeſſo anno xxxij Regis E. patris Regis hujus, in Warda Vinetriæ ſicut continetur in compoto ejuſdem Johannis de eodem tallagio, In Rotulo xxxv, Rotulo Compotorum; *Then follow the names of above forty perſons and Religious houſes who were aſſeſſed for their chatells or rents within the ward of* Vintry: Willelmus de Coumbemartyn Aldermannus [debet] $\overset{xx}{iiij}$ vij s iiij d, de tallagio catallorum & reddituum diverſorum aſſeſſo anno xxxij in Warda Turris, ſicut continetur in Compoto ejuſdem Willelmi de eodem tallagio, In Rotulo xxxv, Rotulo Compotorum; *Then follow the names of perſons and Houſes tallaged in the* Tower-Ward. *In like manner the other Aldermen of* London *ſtand charged for the tallage of their ſeveral Wards, as above,* mutatis mutandis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *E.* 2. *tit.* Item Londonia Midd. & Adhuc Item Londonia Midd.

(*i*) Rex dilectis & fidelibus ſuis, Lamberto de Thrikingham & Thomæ de Burnham, ſalutem. Sciatis quod conſtituimus vos ad aſſidendum tallagium ad opus noſtrum in villis de Staunton & Grantham, quæ ſunt de Antiquo Dominico Coronæ noſtræ, & quæ per mortem Johannis de Warenna quondam Comitis Surreiæ defuncti, qui de nobis tenuit in Capite, ratione minoris ætatis hæredis ejuſdem Comitis in manu noſtra exiſtunt, ſeperatim per Capita vel in Communi, prout ad Commodum noſtrum magis videritis expedire: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ſine dilatione accedatis ad Villas prædictas, ad dictum Tallagium ſecundum facultatem Tenencium earundem Villarum aſſidendum; Ita quod Tallagium illud ad citius quod poteritis aſſideatur, & quod Divitibus non deferatur, nec Pauperes nimis in hac parte graventur: Et extractas tocius Tallagij prædicti liberetis ſub ſigillis veſtris, certis perſonis per vos eligendis, ad Tallagium illud ſine dilacione levandum, & nobis ad Scaccarium noſtrum inde reſpondendum: Et talem circa præmiſſa expedienda diligenciam apponatis, quod vos inde merito commendare debeamus; Nullatenus omittentes quin ſitis ad Scaccarium prædictum quam-cito commode poteritis, ad certificandum Theſaurarium & Barones noſtros de eodem Scaccario de eo quod feceritis in præmiſſis: Mandavimus enim Vicecomiti noſtro Lincolniæ, quod cum a vobis fuerit præmunitus, venire faciat coram vobis omnes illos de Villis prædictis, quos ad dictum Tallagium aſſidendum videritis neceſſarios, & vobis ad hoc ſit auxilians & intendens, prout ei injungetis ex parte noſtra. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. decimo die Martij. *Ex Originali de anno* 33. *E. I. m.* 5.

(*k*) Baronibus pro Johanne Fiſh de Shaftonia. Monſtravit Regi prædictus Johannes quod quando Thomas Trevet & Godefridus de Skydemor, tallagium ſuper prædictam Villam per præceptum Regis ultimo aſſideri fecerunt, ijdem Thomas & Godefridus ipſum Johannem ad quindecim marcas, ad quarum ſolucionem bona & catalla ſua vix ſufficiunt, talliarunt, & Vicecomes Dorſetæ ipſum Johannem per omnia bona ſua quæ habet in eodem Comitatu,

pro

rate and adjuſt the Tallage ſet upon *Robert*, that neither he might be aſſeſſed higher than his Equals, nor the Kings Tallage be diminiſhed (*l*).

VI. Sometimes men were admitted to Compound for the Tallage impoſed on them; by paying a Fine to the King for the ſame. *Stephen de Turneham* tallaged the Men of *Wincheſter* at DCCC marks. But they were afterwards admitted to make Fine for the ſaid tallage in CCCC marks, to be paid at C marks *per annum* (*m*). The town of *Colcheſter* owed xj *l* upon the laſt tallage. Day was given them, that they might conſult with their neighbours about making a Fine for That and their other debts (*n*). Earl *Patric* had reſpite till the quinzime of St. *Marc*, to purchace-off the Tallage demanded of him for the Three *Middeltons* which he held of the King in Theinage (*o*). The Burgeſſes of *Oxford* profered C marks for the Tallage of their Town: And if they would give C *l* for it, the King ordered the Aſſeſſours of the Tallage for *Oxfordſhire* to accept That ſumm (*p*). The Men of *Worceſter* made Fine with the King at L marks, for the Tallage of their Town of *Worceſter* (*q*). The Towns of *Diviſes*, *Old Saresbery*, and *Lutegareſhall*, made ſeveral Fines for their ſeveral tallages (*r*). The Citizens of *Wincheſter* Fined for their Tallage (*s*). And the Citizens of *York* for Theirs (*t*). The Maſter and Brothers of the Order of the *Temple* in *England* Fined in DC marks, for the Unzime of the Temporal Goods of themſelves and their Villains. And the Priour and Brothers of the Hoſpital of *Jeruſalem* in *England* made Fine in the ſame ſumm of money and in the ſame words (*u*). In the ſixth year of K. *Edward* II, a Tallage was aſſeſſed in *Surrey* by *John Abel* and *John de Ifeld*. The Men of *Kingſton* Fined in xx *l* to That tallage; the Men of *Banſtede* in x marks; the Men of *Guldeford* in xx *l*; and the Men of *Witle* in x marks

---

pro illis quindecim marcis jam diſtringit. Et quia Rex vult, quod ſi ita eſt, cum ipſo Johanne ſuper hoc micius agatur, Mandatum eſt Baronibus, quod vocatis coram eis prædictis Thoma & Godefrido, & inquiſita in præſencia eorum ſuper præmiſſis plenius veritate, prædictum tallagium ſuper præfatum Johannem ſic aſſeſſum, juxta facultates ſuas moderari, & prædictam diſtrictionem ſibi interim relaxari faciant. Teſte &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. 8.

(*l*) Baronibus, pro Roberto Burre. Monſtravit Regi Robertus Burre, quod per aſſeſſores ultimi tallagij Regis aſſeſſi ſuper civitatem Cantuariæ talliatus fuit ad xx marcas, ubi pares ſui & diciores ipſo non fuerunt talliati niſi ad Cs: Et quia Rex non vult ipſum ſic indebite gravari, mandat eiſdem, quod ſi invenerint ita eſſe, tunc tallagium ſuper ipſum aſſeſſum taliter modificari & amenſurari faciant, quod ipſe plus quam pares ſui in prædicto tallagio non gravetur, & tallagium Regi debitum propter hoc non minoretur de Civitate prædicta. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) Homines Wintoniæ r c de CCCC marcis de fine ſuo quem fecerunt pro DCCC marcis quas S. de Turneham tailliaverat ſuper eos: In theſauro C marcas, Et debent CCC marcas; De quibus debent reddere per annum C marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 6. *a. Sudhant.*

(*n*) Villata de Coleceſtria debet xj libras de ultimo talliagio. Habent diem ad diem Aſcenſionis ad loquendum cum vicinis de fine faciendo pro omnibus debitis, & niſi afferant warantum Vicecomitis infra xv dies, Vicecomes diſtringat. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*o*) Norhumberland. Comes Patricius habet reſpectum uſq; ad xv dies a feſto S. Marci Ewangeliſtæ, ad purchaciandum ſe de talliagio quod ab eo exigitur de tribus Middelton, quas tenet de Domino Rege in Thynagio. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*p*) Mandatum eſt aſſeſſoribus tallagij in Comitatu Oxoniæ, quod ſi Burgenſes Oxoniæ, qui offerunt eis ad opus Regis C marcas pro tallagio villæ ſuæ, dare voluerint C l pro tallagio Burgi & ſuburbij Oxoniæ, inde ſint contenti pro tallagio illo. T. Rege apud Glouc. x die Jan. *Fin.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

(*q*) Homines Wigorniæ finem fecerunt cum Rege per L marcas, pro tallagio villæ ſuæ Wigorniæ. Et mandatum eſt aſſeſſoribus Tallagij in Comitatu illo, quod de tallagio in ipſa villa Wigorniæ ſe non intromittant. T. Rege apud Glouc. vj die Jan. *Fin.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

(*r*) Villata de Diviſis debet C s de fine pro taillagio. Villa Veteris Sarr-[eſberiæ] ij marcas de fine pro eodem. Villata de Lutegareſhall j marcam de fine pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Wilt. m.* 1. *a.*

(*s*) Cives Wintoniæ r c de CC marcis, de fine pro tallagio. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudhamt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*t*) Civitas Eboraci r c de CCCC marcis de tallagio. Et reſpondent infra. *The Citizens had it diſcompted to them in a greater ſumm.* Et [eiſdem] CCCC marcæ, per quas ijdem Cives finem fecerunt cum Rege pro tallagio. *Mag. Rot.* 54. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. 2. *a. Reſid. Ebor.*

(*u*) Londonia. Magiſter Miliciæ Templi in Anglia & Fratres ejuſdem Ordinis, fecerunt finem cum Rege per Sexcentas marcas, pro Undecima Bonorum Temporalium ipſorum Magiſtri & Fratrum & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia. *Mich. Fines.* 24. *E.* 1. *b. in bund.* 23 & 24. *E.* 1.

Londonia, Midd Prior Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia & Fratres ejuſdem Ordinis, fecerunt Finem cum Rege per ſexcentas marks (*w*). In the ſame year, a Tallage was aſſeſſed in *Suſſex* by the ſame perſons. The Men of *Colcheſter* fined to It in fifty marks, and the Tenants of the Manour of *Boſeham* in x *l* (*x*). In the ſame year, in *Hampſhire*, the Community of *Weſtoure*, the Community of the town of *Burton*, the four Villains of *Douketon*, the Community of the town of *Ryngwood*, and the Community of the Villains of *Lyndhurſt*, made Fine reſpectively in ſeveral ſumms, for the tallage of their chatells (*y*).

VII. In the next place we may conſider, In What caſes Tallage was not demandable. Firſt, it was not demandable from Lands holden in Frankalmoigne. K. *Henry* III, held the Manour of *Kyllum* in Demeane. Certain lands holden in Frankalmoigne (which were called the *eleemoſyna*) belonged to That Manour. When the Manour was tallaged to the King, the Frankalmoigne was tallaged with it, at an entire ſumm of money. The King, upon complaint made to him, commanded the Barons of the Exchequer by writ, to ſtop the diſtreſs made upon the Frankalmoigne for the ſaid tallage (*z*). Upon the Petition of *Adam de Oſgodeby* Warden of the Houſe for *Convert Jews*, which was founded in Frankalmoigne, a Writ iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer, ordering them to acquit him of Tallage aſſeſſed upon certain of his tenements in *London*. And the like writs iſſued for the relief of ſeveral other Religious hereunder mentioned (*a*). Again; Tallage was not chargeable (as I take it) upon Lands holden by Knights Service. The Town of *Wicumbe* was charged with xxx *l* and viij *d* for Tallage; But was acquitted thereof, becauſe

---

ſexcentas Marcas, pro undecima Bonorum Temporalium ipſorum Prioris & Fratrum & Villanorum ſuorum in Anglia. *Ib. juxt.*

(*w*) Tallagium aſſeſſum in Comitatu Surriæ hoc anno ſexto, per Johannem Abel & Johannem de Iſeld. Homines de Kyngeſton debent xx l de fine pro tallagio ſuo, In Rotulo de eodem tallagio, De quibus Vicecomes reſpondet infra, Et Quieti ſunt. Homines de Banſtede [debent] x marcas, de fine pro tallagio ſuo, ſicut continetur ibidem. Homines de Guldeford debent xx l, de fine pro tallagio ſuo, ſicut continetur ibidem, De quibus Vicecomes reſpondet infra, Et Quieti ſunt. Homines de Witle [debent] x marcas de fine pro tallagio ſuo, ſicut continetur ibidem. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *E.* 2. *Surr. Suſſex. m.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Tallagium aſſeſſum in Comitatu Suſſexiæ hoc anno ſexto, per Johannem Abel & Johannem de Iſeld. Cives Ciceſtriæ debent L marcas, de fine pro tallagio ſuo. Tenentes Manerij de Boſeham [debent] x l, de fine pro tallagio ſuo. *Ib. m.* 2. *b.*

(*y*) Communitas de Weſtoure [debent] x marcas, de fine pro tallagio catallorum ſuorum; ſicut continetur in Rotulo de tallagio prædicto. Communitas villæ de Burton [debent] iiij marcas, de fine pro tallagio catallorum ſuorum, ſicut continetur ibidem. Quatuor Villani de Douketon [debent] xx s, de fine pro tallagio catallorum ſuorum, ſicut continetur ibidem. Communitas villæ de Ryngewode [debent] xj marcas, de fine pro tallagio catallorum ſuorum, ſicut continetur ibidem. Communitas Villanorum de Lyndhurſt [debent] Lx s, de fine pro tallagio catallorum ſuorum, ſicut continetur ibidem. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *E.* 2. *tit.* Item Suhamton. *m.* 2. *a.*

(*z*) Eborac. Rex Vicecomiti; Conſtat nobis per Inſpectionem Rotulorum noſtrorum de anno regni noſtri xiiij°, quando Dominica noſtra talliata fuerunt, quod Manerium de Kyllum cum elemoſina fuit talliatum ad xv marcas per Johannem de Kyrkeby. Et quia non conſtat nobis quantum de prædicto Tallagio fuit aſſiſum ſuper elemoſinam, & quantum ſuper dominicum noſtrum. Tibi præcipimus, quod diligenter inquiras per ſacramentum &c, quantum fuit aſſiſum ſuper prædictam elemoſinam, & quantum ſuper dominicum noſtrum. Et inquiſitionem habeas coram Baronibus in craſtino S. Andreæ. Et interim pacem habere permittas tenentibus de prædicta elemoſina de prædicto tallagio. Et averia &c. & breve. Teſte A. [Alexandro de Swereford] Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ xv° die octobris. *Mich. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*a*) Ex parte Adæ de Oſgodeby, Cuſtodis Domus Regis Converſorum Londoniæ, Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod licet redditus ipſorum Converſorum provenientes de quibuſdam domibus in Civitate Regis Londoniæ, ad ſuſtentationem eorundem Converſorum per Progenitores Regis de elemoſina ſua ſint deputati: Aſſeſſores tamen Tallagij in Civitate prædicta nuper aſſeſſi, ipſos Converſos ad ſeptem ſolidos Regi pro hujuſmodi Tallagio de redditibus illis præſtando aſſiderunt: *The King commands the Barons, to ſurceaſe the demand thereof and acquit them of it.* T. R. apud Weſtmon. xxv die Aprilis Anno nono. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *b.*

The like Writ, mutatis mutandis, *for* John de la Chapel *Parſon of the Chapell of St.* Thomas *the Martyr upon* Lincoln-bridg, *for the Lands annext to his Chapell, to be quit of the Tallage of* anno 32. E. 1, *aſſeſſed* in Civitatibus, Burgis, & Dominicis Regis. Teſte primo die Maij anno octavo. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* *The like Writ, for the Abbot of* Bardenay, *to be Quit of Tallage. Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. For the Dean and Chapter of St.* Paul London; T. ſecundo die Octobris anno nono. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. For the Dean and Canons of St.* Martin le Grand *in* London: *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. For* Roger *Biſhop of* Saresbury, *for his Rents in* London becauſe *Alan Baſſet* Did Knights Service for That Manour (*b*). The Abbot of *Cirenceſtre* was ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer Why or by What right he diſtrained the Tenants of *Richard de la Pyrie* who held certain land of the King *in Capite* by Knights ſervice, to render tallage for the ſaid land (*c*). *Robert de Holt* was not to pay Tallage, becauſe he was *libere feoffatus* of his land, or enfeoffed in Chivalry (*d*). And *Richard de Wygeden* was not to be tallaged amongſt the Kings Demeane-men of the Manour of *Havering*, becauſe he was not one of the Demeane-men of That Manour, but held his land of the King *in Capite* by a particular charter [of enfeoffment] from the King (*e*).

Moreover, the King, if he pleaſed, granted to particular perſons a Freedom from Tallage. For example. The *Templars* and the *Hoſpitalers* of *Jeruſalem* [by very ancient Grant from the Crown] had the privilege of having each of them one Man (he was called their *Liber Hoſpes*) in every Burgh in the Realm, who was to be quitt of Common aſſiſes or tallages aſſeſſed within his Burgh. This privilege was ſundry times allowed to them. In the Tallage impoſed on the City of *London* for the Army of *Wales*, xx*s* were ſett-off from *Henry de Caſſel* by vertue of the ſaid privilege of the *Templars*, and a mark from *Herbert* the *Tanner* by vertue of the like privilege of the *Hoſpitalers* (*f*). The ſame privilege was allowed to the *Templars* and *Hoſpitalers* for the ſaid *Henry de Caſſel* and *Herbert* the *Tanner*, in the Aid levied for the Mariage of *Maud* K. *Henry* the Seconds daughter (*g*). In a Tallage ſet upon the Kings Demeanes in *Glouceſterſhire*, *Wulfward* the *Fuller* was charged with iiij marks, but had quittance thereof as being the Man of the *Templars* (*h*). *Godard* who be-

longed

---

don. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. For the Prioreſs of* Clerkenwell; *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a. For the Abbot of* La Dale; *Ib. Rot.* 17. *b. For the* Cuſtos Domus Scolarium de Merton Oxoniæ, *who was* Perſona Eccleſiæ St. Petri infra Portam orientalem Oxoniæ, *and held* quædam tenementa in ſuburbio villæ prædictæ tanquam glebam Capellæ S. Crucis de Haliwell, quæ quidem Capella Eccleſiæ prædictæ eſt annexa, ita quod nec idem Cuſtos nec prædeceſſores ſui Cuſtodes Domus prædictæ, ſeu Perſonæ Eccleſiæ vel Capellæ prædictarum temporibus retroactis alicui Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ, quando ipſi Civitates & Burgos Regni ſui fecerunt talliari, Tallagium hujuſmodi de tenementis prædictis præſtare conſueverunt —. *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a. The like Writs for many of the Religious and other Eccleſiaſtical perſons may be ſeen in Records.*

(*b*) Villata de Wicumba debet xxx l & viij d de Taillagio. Sed conſideratum eſt per Juſticiarium & Barones, quod Manerium illud non debet tailliari, quia inde facit Alanus Baſſet ſervitium Militare, ſicut continetur in Carta ipſius. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. Buk. & Bed. tit.* De v° Scutagio.

(*c*) Glouc. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti ſicut pluries, quod ingrediatur Libertatem Abbatis de Cyrneceſtria, & diſtringat prædictum Abbatem per terras & catalla ſua &c, Ita quod habeat &c corpus ejus in Octabis Purificationis Beatæ Mariæ, ad reſpondendum Ricardo de la Pyrie, qui tenet de Rege quandam Terram in Capite in villa de Cyrneceſtria per ſervicium Militare, Quo jure ipſe diſtringit tenentes prædicti Ricardi de prædicta terra ad dandum ei Tallagium. *Ex Mich. Rec.* 40. *H.* 3. *incip.* 41. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*d*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod &c venire faciat &c in octabis S. Martini, xij &c Manerij Regis de Melkeſham, ad oſtendendum quo waranto ipſi talliaverunt Robertum de Holt, qui libere feoffatus eſt de terra quam tenet per Cartam Regis: Et interim &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*e*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c a die S. Martini in tres ſeptimanas, Ballivum Manerij de Havering, & ſex de melioribus & dicioribus hominibus ejuſdem Manerij, ad oſtendendum quo waranto ipſi talliaverunt Ricardum de Wygeden, pro quadam terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in prædicto Manerio, per Cartam Regis quam inde habet; Et interim pacem &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Eſſex.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomites reddunt compotum de xxj l & xiij s & vj d de Veteri Exercitu Waliæ, unde debent recipere Scriptum de particulis a Reinero filio Berengariæ & Willelmo filio Yſabel: In Perdonis per Barones j Leproſo x s; Et Henrico de Caſſel xx s per Libertatem Templariorum habendi j Hominem quietum de Communi Aſſiſa in quolibet Burgo; Et Hereberto Tannatori Homini Fratrum Hoſpitalis j marcam, per prædictam Libertatem. Et in Perdonis per breve Regis Homini infirmorum de Lundonia dimidiam marcam, Et debent xix l & iij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Lundonia & Midd.*

(*g*) Idem Vicecomites r c de DC & xvij l & xvj s & viij d, de Auxilio Civitatis ad maritandam filiam Regis: In Theſauro D & xiij l & vj s & viij d: Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Roberto Blundo xl s, Et Militibus de Templo C s pro Henrico de Caſſel Homine eorum, Et Fratribus Hoſpitalis Liij s & iiij d pro Herberto Tannatore Homine eorum, per Cartam Regis de Quietantia unius Hominis ſui in Burgo: Et debent quater xx & xiiij l & xvj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundon. & Midd.*

(*h*) De Aſſiſa Dominiorum per Johannem Cumin & Socios ſuos: Wulfwardus Fullo r c de iiij marcis de Dono. In Perdonis Militibus

de

longed to the *Hoſpitalers* was diſcharged of xl *s*, part of a Tallage raiſed in the Burgh of *Cambridg* (*i*). *Roger Bunch* was acquitted of xvj marks Tallage, as being the *Templars* Man reſiding in the town of *Hereford* (*k*). *Herbert* the *Mercer* was diſcharged of iiij marks, of the tallage aſſeſſed on the town of *Bedford*; he belonging to the *Hoſpitalers* of *Jeruſalem* (*l*). K. *Henry* III, by a Cloſe Writ of the Great ſeal, commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to cauſe the Men or *Liberos hoſpites* of the *Templars* reſiding in the ſeveral Cities and Towns of *England*, to be diſcharged of Tallage, as they were formerly wont to be (*m*). And *John Martin* a *Liber Hoſpes* of the *Hoſpitalers* of *Jeruſalem* was ordered to be quitt of the Tallage aſſeſſed on the town of *Ipſwich* (*n*). Again. K. *Henry* II, by his Charter granted to *Roger le Follutrier*, the liberty of having [Two] Men of his, free from Tallage. And accordingly, *Ralf* and *Henry* his Men reſiding in *Ailesbiry*, were diſcharged of the tallage laid upon That town by *G. de Norwiz* and his companions (*o*). K. *John* by his Charter granted, that the Monks of the H. *Trinity* of *Norwich*, and their Demeane Burgeſſes reſiding in their Lands, ſhould be quit of Tallage &c (*p*). K. *Henry* III, granted to the officers of the Exchange at *Canterbury*, that they ſhould not partake with the Citizens in the common Tallages of That City (*q*). The like privilege was granted to the Keepers of the Exchange, and the Moneyours of *London* (*r*), to the Tinners of

---

de Templo iiij marcas per Libertatem quam habent habendi j hominem quietum de tallagio in quolibet Burgo Reg[is], Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Gloec.*

(*i*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xvj l de Aſſiſa Burgi de Cantebrigia, In Theſauro xj l & vij s & iiij d, Et in Perdonis Fratribus Hoſpitalis xl s de Godardo Homine eorum, per Libertatem habendi unum hominem quietum in quolibet Burgo Reg. Et debet Lij s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *b. Cantebr. & Hunt.*

(*k*) De Placitis Epiſcopi Herefordenſis, & Simonis de Pateſhelle, & Ricardi de Pech, & Roberti de Haſel.: Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis de Tallagio Manerij de Maurdin, Et de xx s de Manerio de Lugwurdin, Et de j marca de Tallagio de Stanford; In theſauro liberavit in iij tallijs, Et Q. e. Tallagium Villæ de Herefordia: Robertus filius Rohardi r c de xl marcis de tallagio Civitatis Herefordiæ. Ailmundus de Herefordia r c de xxiiij marcis de Dono ſuo. Rogerus Bunch r c de xvj marcis de eodem Tallagio; In Perdonis per Libertatem Cartæ Regis Militibus de Templo xvj marcæ, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*l*) Taillagium factum per G. de Norwiz & Socios ſuos: Homines de Bedeford præter Herebertum Mercerium [debent] viij l & vij s & iiij d, quorum nomina & debita annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro. Idem Herebertus r c de iiij marcis de eodem tallagio, In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis Fratribus Hoſpitalis Jeruſalem iiij marcæ de taillagio prædicti Hereberti, qui Hoſpes eorum eſt, per breve G. filij Petri. Homines de Aillesbir. quorum nomina & debita annotantur in prædicto Rotulo r c de vij l & xj s & viij d In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis Radulfo & Henrico qui fuerunt Homines Rogeri le Follutrier vj s per Libertatem Cartæ Regis H, Et debent vij l & v s & viij d, Homines de Wicumb quorum nomina & debita annotantur in prædicto Rotulo [debent] C & xij s & viij d de eodem taillagio. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Bed. & Buk.*

(*m*) Pro Magiſtro Militiæ Templi in Anglia. Mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Liberos Hoſpites Magiſtri & Fratrum Militiæ Templi in Anglia, in omnibus Civitatibus & Burgis Regni Regis, quietos eſſe faciant de Tallagio, ſicut eſſe conſueverunt; quia Rex vult, quod prædicti Hoſpites quieti ſint penitus de tallagio prædicto, ſicut prædictum eſt. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 7.

(*n*) Norf. & Suff. Conſtat Regi per Inſpectionem Cartæ Regis, quod Prior & Fratres Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia, debent habere in unaquaq; Civitate & Burgo ſive Villa per totam Terram Regis, unum Hoſpitem, liberum & quietum de omnibus conſuetudinibus & omnibus exactionibus quæ a Civibus vel Burgenſibus exiguntur: Et ideo Rex mandat, quod ſi Johannes Martin ſit Liber Hoſpes eorundem Prioris & Fratrum in Gepwyco, tunc de demanda quam ei faciunt de Tallagio, ei pacem habere permittant &c. *Mich. Communia* 52. *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*o*) *Hic paulo ſupra, ad ann.* 1. *R. Joh.*

(*p*) Pro Priore S. Trinitatis Norwyci. *The ſaid Charter of* K. John *is here recited. Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*q*) Rex mandat Ballivis Civitatis Cantuariæ, quod conceſſit Miniſtris Cambij, quod ipſi non debeant participare cum eis in communibus tallagijs prædictæ Civitatis. Et ideo præcipit Rex ſicut alias, quod de demanda quam faciunt Henrico Clerico & alijs Miniſtris de prædicto Cambio, de prædictis tallagijs, pacem &c; Et averia & catalla &c. Et Baillivi &c ſint ad Scaccarium &c, a die Paſchæ in xv dies, ad audiendum Judicium ſuum de hoc quod diſtringunt prædictum Magiſtrum Henricum &c contra preceptum &c. Et habeant breve &c. *Ex Hil. Record.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*r*) Baronibus, pro Cuſtodibus Cambiorum, Operarijs, & Monetarijs Civitatum Londoniæ & Cantuariæ. *That they be Free from Tallage, according to the Charter of* K. E. I. *Trin. Brevia* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 61. *a.*

(*s*) Baro-of *Cornwall* (*s*), and to ſeveral Lords of Manours and Towns (*t*). K. *Henry* III, granted, that all thoſe who were *Cruce ſignati* for the Holy Land, at the time when the laſt Great Tallage was aſſeſſed, whether they made peregrination or not, and were once ready to make their peregrination; and the heirs of ſuch *Cruce ſignati* as were dead, ſhould have quittance of the ſaid Tallage. And by vertue of That Grant, in the Tallage of the City of *London*, C *s* were ſet-off from *William Adamſon*, x marks from *Bernard de Theokesbiria*, and other ſumms from ſeveral other perſons (*u*).

So alſo, the King ſometimes granted to ſundry perſons, that they ſhould be free from Tallage during their life, or duriug ſome other ſpace of time, or from paying ſome particular tallage then accruing, or otherwiſe as he thought fit. K. *Henry* III, granted to Maſter *John de Glouceſtre*, That he the ſaid *John* ſhould for his whole Life-time be Free from paying Tallage or Toll throughout the Kings Dominions (*w*). The ſame King granted to *William de Peteresfeld*, to be quit of the next Tallage that ſhould be impoſed on the town of *Guldeford* (*x*). The ſame King, at the inſtance of the *Friers Minours* of *Northampton*, granted to *Simon le Mercer*, to be quit of Tallage whilſt he was in the ſervice of the ſaid Friers (*y*). K. *Edward* II, granted by his Letters Patent to *John de Triple* Citizen of *London*, That from the 12th day of *March* in the Third year of the Kings reign, he ſhould, during his whole life, be quitt of all tallages, aids, watch and ward, or other contributions, demandable of him by reaſon of his lands tenements rents or merchandiſes within the City of *London*; ſaving to the King his due and accuſtomed priſes. The like Grant was made to *John le Luter* (*z*), to

---

(*s*) Baronibus, pro Stannatoribus Com. Cornubiæ. *That they were to be Quit of Tallages and Aids. Ib. Rot*. 36. *b.*

(*t*) De Taillagio facto per J. Archidiaconum Wigornenſem & H. de Chaucumbe: Idem Vicecomes debet xliij s & ij d de Taillagio de Fulborne; Sed per Recordum Juſticiarij non debent exigi, Quia Dominus illius Villæ ſcilicet Rogerus de Molbrai habet inde quietantiam. *Then follow the Tallages of the Villates of* Wilburgeham, Suaueſhee, Mordone, Barenton, Fuelmere, *and others; with this Award againſt them All*, Sed per Recordum Juſticiarij, Domini Villarum illarum habuerunt quietantiam. *Mag. Rot*. 9. *J. Rot*. 10. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de C s de Willelmo filio Adæ de eodem [Taillagio Civitatis Londoniæ]; Et de x marcis de Bernardo de Theokesbiria de eodem, Et de v marcis de Roberto Godchepe de eodem, Et de xl s de Willelmo de Cudinton de eodem [*and other ſumms due from other perſons*]: Summa Liiij l vj s viij d, In Theſauro nichil; Et in Quietancia Cruce ſignatorum Liiij l vj s viij d, per breve Regis, in quo continetur, quod Rex conceſſit, quod omnes illi qui Cruce ſignati fuerunt tempore quo Magnum Taillagium fuit aſſiſum, ſive iter ſuæ peregrinationis fecerint ſive non, & parati fuerint peregrinationem ſuam facere; & quod hæredes prædictorum Cruce ſignatorum qui mortui ſunt, habeant quietantiam de prædicto taillagio; & ſimiliter quod omnes illi qui tempore prædicto taillati fuerunt ad duos ſolidos tantum & minus, & hæredes talium qui mortui ſunt, quieti ſint de prædicto taillagio ſuper eos aſſiſo: Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. juxt. m.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Rex conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis Magiſtro Johanni de Glouceſtre Cæmentario ſuo, quod toto tempore vitæ ſuæ quietus ſit de omnimodo Tallagio & Theloneo ubiq; per totam Poteſtatem Regis. Et ſic mandavit Baronibus per breve ſuum quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Memor*. 39. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 11. *a.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Petresfeld. Cum Rex per Litteras ſuas Patentes [conceſſerit] eidem Willelmo, quod de primo Tallagio quod aſſideri contingeret ſuper Villam de Guldeford, quando Dominica Regis per Angliam faceret talliari, quietus eſſet, de gracia ſpeciali; nec Dominica prædicta poſt conceſſionem illam uſq: nunc talliari fecerit: Rex nolens quod idem Willelmus in inſtanti Tallagio contra conceſſionem prædictam prægravetur, Mandat quod Litteras prædictas coram eis legi, & ipſum &c aſſeſſo ad præſens quietum eſſe faciant. T. &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mich. Communia* 52. *incip*. 53. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 2. *a.*

(*y*) Cum Rex dudum, ad inſtantiam Fratrum Minorum Norhamtoniæ, conceſſerit Simoni le Mercer de Norhamtonia, quod quietus ſit de Tallagio quamdiu ſteterit in ſervicio Fratrum prædictorum; Et idem Simon dictorum Fratrum adhuc, ut Rex intellexit, immoraretur obſequijs: Mandat Baronibus, quod ad inſtantiam Fratris Willelmi de la Batayle, [quatinus] præfatum Simonem de xl s, ſuper ipſum in ultimo Tallagio per Priorem de Wymundeham aſſeſſis, quietum eſſe faciant. T. &c. *Hil. Commun*. 52 & 53. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 7. *a.*

(*z*) Cum Rex per Litteras ſuas Patentes conceſſerit Johanni de Triple Civi Civitatis Londoniæ, quod ipſe, a duodecimo die Martij anno regno ſui tertio, toto tempore vitæ ſuæ has Libertates habeat, videlicet quod ſit quietus de omnibus Tallagijs, Auxilijs, vigilijs, & contributionibus quibuſcunq; quæ ab ipſo ratione terrarum ſeu tenementorum, vel reddituum ſuorum, aut aliarum rerum ſeu mercandizarum ſuarum, infra eandem Civitatem vel extra, per Regem aut hæredes ſuos, Ballivos ſeu miniſtros ſuos quoſcunq;, exigi poterunt in futurum; ſalvis Regi priſis ſuis debitis & conſuetis; Et quod ſi bona aliorum Civium Civitatis

to *Simon de Swaneſlond* the Kings merchant of *London* (*a*), to *Juliana Hardel* (*b*), to *John Vanne* and two other merchants (*c*), to *William Trent* the Kings Butler (*d*), and to others.

VIII. As the King had Tallage of his Demeane-men, So ſome Subordinate or Private Lords had Tallage of Theirs. If I am not miſtaken, moſt of theſe latter tallages were alſo Seigneurial. I cannot here give a hiſtory of this matter. But I find by ancient Records, that many of the lands which were Talliable to Private Lords, were ſuch as at one time or other moved from the King, and were wont to be tallaged to Him, whilſt they were veſted in the Crown. As, when the King granted to a Subject a Demeane-Manour or Town, together with the Homages, Aids, Tallages, and other profits thereof, To hold to the Grantee and his heirs: In ſuch caſe, the Grantee and his heirs had power to Tallage the Men of ſuch Manour or Town to their Own uſe, When the King Tallaged his Demeanes and Manours throughout *England*, But not otherwiſe or at other Times. But ſuch Inferiour Lord could not rightfully raiſe Tallage Oftner or in Other manner than the King raiſed Tallage upon his Own Demeanes. For the Tenants were not by the Kings Grant Tallageable to the Private Lord in any other manner, than they would have been to the King if the Seigneury had ſtill reſted in the Crown. And when ſuch Private Lord went to raiſe Tallage, he uſed to have a Writ (*de habendo rationabili tallagio*) to the Sheriff of the County to Raiſe the ſame. This I think was the Uſual Method in the Reigns of KK. *Henry* III and *Edward* I. Some inſtances muſt be produced in relation to theſe matters. K. *Henry* III, granted to the Biſhop of *Salisbury* and his Succeſſours, that for the preſſing occaſions of Them and their Church, they might take a *Tallage* or reaſonable *Aid* of their Citizens of *Salisbury*, at ſuch times as the King or his heirs tallaged their Demaines (*e*). King *Henry* III, when he tallaged his Domaines throughout *England*, ſent a Writ to the Sheriff of *Buckinghamſcire*, commanding him to levy a Tallage, for the uſe of *John Fitz-Geoffrey*, upon

the

---

tatis prædictæ, occaſione alicujus conceſſionis Regi ſeu hæredibus ſuis per Communitatem ejuſdem Civitatis in poſterum faciendæ, taxari, aut aliquod Tallagium in eiſdem bonis aſſideri contigerit, propria bona & catalla ipſius Johannis ubicumq; infra dictam Civitatem exiſtentia, occaſione conceſſionis hujuſmodi non taxentur, quamdiu vixerit, nec aliquid inde ad opus Regis vel hæredum ſuorum levetur; prout in Litteris prædictis plenius continetur: Mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Johannem de omnibus Tallagijs, auxilijs, vigilijs, conceſſionibus, & contributionibus quibuſcunq;, quæ ab ipſo ratione terrarum ſeu tenementorum, vel redditiuum ſuorum, aut aliarum rerum ſeu mercandiſarum ſuarum infra eandem Civitatem vel extra, a prædicto duodecimo die Marcij anno regni Regis tertio, per ſummonitionem Scaccarij exiguntur, & ad Scaccarium exonerari & quietum eſſe faciant. T. Rege apud Kyngeſclipſton, ſecundo die Novembris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 19. *a.*

The like Grant from K. Edward I, *to* John le Luter *Citizen of* London, *to the words* priſis debitis & conſuetis; Et quod in eadem Civitate non ponatur in aſſiſis, juratis, aut recognitionibus aliquibus, & etiam quod non fiat Major, Vicecomes, Eſcaetor, Coronator, Præpoſitus, Aldermannus, ſeu alius Miniſter ibidem, contra voluntatem ſuam; quas quidam Literas Rex per Literas ſuas confirmavit. *With the ſame Mandate to the Barons as in* John de Triples *Patent, and* Teſte *as there. Mich, Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*a*) Cum Rex nuper, antequam dediſſet poteſtatem aliquibus Prælatis, Comitibus, & Baronibus regni ſui, ad diſponendum de Statu ejuſdem regni, conceſſerit Simoni de Swaneſlond Mercatori ſuo Londoniæ, quod ipſe ad totam vitam hanc habeat Libertatem, videlicet quod quietus ſit de omnibus priſis, tallagijs, auxilijs, vigilijs, & contributionibus quibuſcumq; tam in Civitate Regis Londoniæ quam alibi infra regnum ſuum; Salvis Regi & hæredibus ſuis priſis ſuis debitis & conſuetis; Et quod idem Simon in Civitate Regis prædicta vel alibi, non fiat Major, Vicecomes, Coronator, Aldremannus, vel alius Miniſter Regis, contra voluntatem ſuam; nec ponatur in aſſiſis, juratis, ſeu recognitionibus aliquibus; prout in Literis Regis patentibus eidem Simoni inde confectis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Simonem, contra tenorem literarum Regis prædictarum, non moleſtent in aliquo ſeu gravent. T. R. apud Ebor. v die Julij anno xij. *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 117. *a.*

(*b*) Rex conceſſit Julianæ Hardel., quod toto tempore vitæ ſuæ quieta ſit de contributione viginti milium marcarum, per quas Cives Londoniæ finem fecerunt cum Rege pro bona voluntate ſua habenda, & de omnibus tallagijs, priſis, præſtitis, redemptionibus &c. *Ex Memorand.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*c*) *Trin. Brevia* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*d*) Teſte Rege apud Clipſton x° die Novembris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*e*) Concedimus inſuper eidem Epiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis, quod pro neceſſitatibus ſuis & Eccleſiæ ſuæ tallagium vel rationabile auxilium capiant de prædictis Civibus ſuis, quando nos vel hæredes noſtri tallagium faciemus in

Dominicis

the Men of *Ailesbury*; which town *John* held of the King at Fee-farm (*f*). The like Writs *mutatis mutandis*, were awarded to the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, for *John de Burgh* (*g*); and to the Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* for Prince *Edward* (*h*). A Writ was alſo awarded to the Barons of the Exchequer, for the ſame purpoſe, on behalf of *John de Britannia* (*i*). *Geoffrey de Lezinan* claimed Tallage of the Tenants of the Manour of *Hengham* (which was of the Ancient Demeane of the Crown) (*k*). *Thomas de Brotherton* Earl of *Norfolk* had the Tallages of his Tenants of the Manour of *Boſeham*, at the time when the King Tallaged his Demeanes (*l*). The Abbat of *Cirenceſter* claimed to have the Tallages of his Tenants of the Manour of *Cirenceſter* (which was of the Ancient Demeane of the Crown), when the King and his Anceſtours levyed a Tallage upon the Tenants of their Demeanes (*m*). The Prioreſs of *Aumbresbury* alleged [in her Petition to the King], That the Manour of *Melkeſham* was Ancient Demeane of the Crown of *England*, That ſhe held it by Charters of the Kings Progenitours in Frankalmoigne, That whenſoever the Men of the ſaid Manour were tallaged they ought to be tallaged by the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire*, and their tallages be levied for the uſe of the Prioreſs by her own bailiffs, That ever ſince the making of the ſaid Charters, the Tallages of the ſaid Men were wont to be aſſeſſed and levied in That manner to the uſe of the Prioureſs of That Houſe, And

that

Dominicis noſtris. *In Chart. Hen.* 3. *dat.* 30 *die Jan. anno regni* 11°. *per Inſpex. Pat.* 1. *E.* 4. *p.* 6. *m.* 12.

(*f*) Quia Rex Dominica ſua per totum Regnum ſuum talliari fecit, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Buk., quod de hominibus Villæ de Ailesbir., quam Johannes filius Galfridi tenet de Rege ad feodi firmam, taillagium rationabile eidem Johanni habere faciat. T. Rege apud Grimeſton xix die Decembris. *Cl.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 20.

(*g*) Pro Johanne de Burgo. Quia Rex talliari fecit Dominica ſua per Angliam, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Norfolciæ & Suff., quod Johanni de Burgo habere faciat rationabile tallagium de hominibus ſuis de eo tenentibus in Manerijs de Cauſtun & Sutherton, ſi aliquando fuerit Dominicum Regis vel prædeceſſorum ſuorum Regum Angliæ, & talliari conſueverint. T. &c. *Cl.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*h*) Pro Eduuardo filio Regis. Quia Rex talliari fecit Dominica ſua per Angliam, mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Ebor., quod ſi Manerium de Tikehill cum pertinentijs fuerit antiquum dominicum Regis, & talliari conſueverit, tunc Eduuardo filio Regis de tenentibus ſuis in eodem Manerio rationabile tallagium habere faciat. T. Rege apud Wintoniam xxj die Junij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*i*) *The King granted to* John de Britannia *Reaſonable Tallage of the Tenants of the Manours which are Ancient Demeane of the Crown, and which were* John de Balliols. *So the King commands the Barons of the Exchequer, to cauſe* John de Britannia *to have the Tallage ſet by* Lambert de Thrikingham *and* Thomas de Burnham *upon the Tenants in* Thorkeſey, *and the Half hundred of* Ludingland, *which were Ancient Demeane. Paſ. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 29. *a.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Rogero de Flotthorp & Ricardo de Brandon Euſtachio.. & Nicholao de Kyneburle. Rex mandat, quod ipſi monſtraverunt Regi quod tallagio hominum Manerij de Hengham, quod eſt de Dominico Regis, contribuere non debeant, & ipſi & eorum prædeceſſores nunquam hujuſmodi tallagijs ſuper homines Manerij prædicti aſſeſſis contribuere conſueverunt: Galfridus de Lezinan cui Manerium prædictum Rex conceſſit, prætextu cujuſdam brevis Regis Vicecomiti Regis Norfolciæ directi, de habendo rationabili tallagio ſuo de hominibus Manerij prædicti, a præfatis Rogero, Ricardo, Euſtacio & Bartholomæo hujuſmodi tallagium exigit minus juſte. Et ideo mandat &c. T. &c. *Trin. Communia* 52. & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*l*) Cum nuper, pro eo quod Rex Dominica ſua per Angliam fecit talliari, mandaverit Vicecomiti Suſſexiæ, quod ſi Manerium de Boſeham aliquando fuerit Dominicum ſuum vel Progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ, & conſueverit talliari; Tunc Thomæ de Brotherton Comiti Norfolciæ, de Tenentibus ſuis in Manerio prædicto rationabile Tallagium ſuum habere faceret, ſicut alias fieri conſuevit; Ac jam ex parte ipſius Comitis Regi ſit datum intelligi, quod licet præfatus Vicecomes, virtute Mandati Regis prædicti, præfato Comiti Tallagium ſuum de Tenentibus ſuis prædictis habere fecerit: *Yet becauſe the Aſſeſſors of the Kings Tallage in that County, had before aſſeſſed the ſaid Tenants to that Tallage, and had delivered in at the Exchequer their Rolls of the Tenants names, and of the Tallage aſſeſſed upon them, the Barons demanded the Tallage of them by Summons of the Exchequer to the Kings uſe — : The King commands the Barons,* quod ſi eis conſtare poſſit, ipſum Manerium Dominicum Regis ſeu Progenitorum ſuorum extitiſſe, & temporibus quibus dicti Progenitores Regis Dominica ſua per Angliam talliare conſueverunt, talliatum fuiſſe; Tunc ipſos Tenentes de Tallagio ſuper ipſos, ut prædictum eſt, per dictos Aſſeſſores aſſeſſo, ad dictum Scaccarium exonerari & quietos eſſe faciant; ipſum Comitem Tallagium ſuum de Tenentibus ſuis prædictis, prout juſtum fuerit, habere permittentes. T. Rege apud Clipſton Regis, duodecimo die Novembris anno nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*m*) Ex parte Abbatis de Cirenceſtria Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum ipſe Manerium de Cirenceſtria, quod eſt de Antiquo Dominico

Coronæ

that the Aſſeſſours of the Kings Tallage in *Wiltſhire* had lately aſſeſſed Tallage upon the ſaid Men, intending to levy it to the Kings uſe. Hereupon the King commands the Barons to ſearch the Rolls and *Memoranda* of his Exchequer, and if they found the caſe to be as the Prioureſs had ſet-forth, to cauſe the ſaid Aſſeſſours to forbear aſſeſſing the ſaid Tallage to the Kings uſe, and to let the ſame be aſſeſſed by the ſaid Sheriff and be levied to the uſe of the Prioreſs by her own bailiffs (*n*). K. *Edward* I, when he cauſed his Demeanes throughout *England* to be Tallaged, granted to the Great men of the Realm, that they ſhould have the like Tallage of their Tenants of ſuch Manours as were formerly Ancient Demeane of the Crown: And by his Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Dorſetſhire*, That if the Manour of *Fordington* was Ancient Demeane and was formerly wont to be tallaged, Then he ſhould cauſe *Margaret* late wife of *Edmund* Earl of *Cornwall* to have the Tallage of That Manour, which ſhe then held in Dower (*o*). The ſame King cauſed his Demeanes throughout *England* to be Tallaged, and granted to the Great Men of the Realm that they might raiſe a Reaſonable Tallage upon ſuch of the ſaid Demeanes as were in their hands, and which were heretofore wont to be tallaged (*p*). K. *Edward* II, by Privy

---

Coronæ Angliæ, & de Mynty, quod eſt Membrum ejuſdem Manerij, in Comitatu Glouceſtriæ, per Cartam celebris memoriæ Domini Ricardi quondam Regis Angliæ Progenitoris Regis nunc, teneat pro trignita libris Regi ad Scaccarium reddendis, pro omnibus Servicijs annuatim: Et idem Abbas & prædeceſſores ſui Abbates ejuſdem loci, prædicta Manerium & Membrum tenentes, a tempore confectionis Cartæ prædictæ hucuſq; tallagium ſuper tenentes ſuos in Manerio & Membro prædictis aſſidere, & ad opus proprium levare conſueverint, quociens Rex & Progenitores ſui tallagium ſuper tenentes ſuos in Dominicis Regis aſſidere, & ad opus ſuum levare fecerint: — *The King commands, that the demand of tallage made on the Abbot for the Kings uſe ſhould ceaſe, till it be diſcuſſed in the Exchequer* utrum ad Regem vel ad prædictum Abbatem, Tallagium hujuſmodi de tenentibus prædictis de jure debeat pertinere. R. apud Weſtm. ſeptimo die Maij anno nono. *Paſ. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 38. *b.*

(*n*) Ex parte Prioriſſæ de Aumbresbury Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod cum Homines de Manerio de Melkeſham in Comitatu Wylteſiæ, quod eſt de antiquo Dominico Coronæ Angliæ, & quod ipſa Prioriſſa, per cartas progenitorum Regis quondam Regum Angliæ, tenet in liberam & perpetuam elemoſinam, per Vicecomitem Comitatus prædicti talliari, & talliagia eorundem ad opus ipſius Prioriſſæ per Ballivos ſuos proprios levari debeant, quocienſcunq; homines de Dominico prædicto talliari contigerint; Homineſq; de Manerio prædicto, a tempore confectionis cartarum prædictarum ſemper hactenus, ut prædictum eſt, talliari, & talliagia eorundem ad opus Prioriſſæ Loci prædicti quæ pro tempore fuit, levari conſueverint: Aſſeſſores tallagij Regis in Comitatu prædicto, tallagium ſuper homines de Manerio prædicto jam de novo aſſederunt, & illud ab eis levare intendunt ad opus Regis, minus juſte, in ipſius Prioriſſæ dampnum non modicum, & contra tenorem cartarum prædictarum, ac conſuetudinem prædictam: Rex eidem Prioriſſæ injuriari nolens in hac parte, mandat Baronibus, quod inſpectis Rotulis & Memorandis Scaccarij prædicti, ſi eis conſtare poterit, Homines de Manerio prædicto per Vicecomitem prædictum talliari, & tallagia eorundem ad opus Prioriſſæ loci prædicti qui pro tempore fuit per ballivos ſuos proprios levari, ſicut prædictum eſt, Tunc aſſeſſores prædictos de tallagio hujuſmodi ſuper homines de Manerio prædicto aſſidendo, & de eodem tallagio ad opus Regis levando ſuperſedere faciant; Eoſdem homines per Vicecomitem prædictum talliari, ac talliagia eorundem ad opus Præfatæ Prioriſſæ per ballivos ſuos levari permittant; & ea ei ad dictum Scaccarium allocari faciant, prout retroactis temporibus in conſimilibus tallagijs fieri conſuevit. T. Rege apud Wyndeſore, x° die Julij anno decimo. *Trin. Brevia* 9. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 59. *a.*

(*o*) Cum celebris memoriæ Dominus E. quondam Rex Angliæ pater Regis nunc, tempore quo ultimo Dominica ſua per Angliam fecit talliari, conceſſerit Magnatibus de Regno Regis hujuſmodi tallagium habendum de Tenentibus ſuis in Manerijs ſuis quæ ſunt de Antiquo Dominico Coronæ Angliæ, & tunc temporis præcepit Vicecomiti Dorſetæ, quod ſi Manerium de Fordington eſſet Antiquum Dominicum dicti Patris Regis, & antea conſueviſſet talliari, tunc Margaretam quæ fuit uxor Edmundi quondam Comitis Cornubiæ hujuſmodi tallagium habere faceret in Manerio antedicto, quod eadem Margareta tunc tenuit in Dotem & adhuc tenet, ſicut per inſpectionem Rotulorum Cancellariæ ipſius Patris Regis Regi conſtat: Ac jam ex parte ipſius Margaretæ Regi ſit oſtenſum, quod vos [*the Barons of the Exchequer*] Tallagium illud de Tenentibus ejuſdem Margaretæ in dicto Manerio, ac ſi idem Manerium in manu dicti Patris Regis tunc fuiſſet, per ſummonicionem dicti Scaccarij ad opus Regis exigi, & tenentes ſuos in eodem Manerio ea occaſione graviter diſtringi facitis: *Hereupon the King commands the Barons, That if they found the caſe to be So, they ſhould ſurceaſe the ſaid Demand made for the King.* T. Rege apud Langele xvij die Junij anno regni ſecundo. *Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 82. *a.*

(*p*) Baronibus, pro Priore de Novo loco in Shyrewode. Cum Rex Dominica ſua per Angliam nuper fecerit talliari, & inſuper conceſſerit Magnatibus Regni, quod ipſi de hujuſmodi

vy Seal commanded the Barons, to let *Iſabel* late wife of *John de Haſtynges* have the Tallages of her Tenants of the Manour of *Brampton* (being Ancient Demeane of the Crown), As the ſaid *John* and his Anceſtours had from the time of K. *John* till Now, *viz.* at ſuch times as the Kings Anceſtours cauſed their Ancient Demeanes and the Burghs to be Tallaged (q). It being Found by Inquiſition taken by the Sheriff of *Glouceſter*, that the Manour of *Cherleton*, which was granted by K. *Henry* II, to *Walter de Eſſelega*, was never, from the time of That grant, wont to be tallaged to the Crown, when the Crown tallaged their Demeanes: K. *Henry* III, by his Writ commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to acquitt *Mabel Revel* Heireſs of the ſaid *Walter*, and her Men of the ſaid Manour, of the Tallage lately aſſeſſed upon them for the Kings uſe (r). The Rolls of the Exchequer were ſearched, and an Inquiſition was taken by vertue of the Kings writ, on behalf of the Abbot of St. *James* without *Northampton*, to diſcover, whether the ſaid Abbot was wont in times paſt, to be tallaged for the Rents which he received of his Men in the Town of *Northampton*. Hereupon the King commands the Barons of the Exchequer, that if they found, that the ſaid Abbot and his predeceſſours were not wont to be tallaged for the ſaid Rents, then they ſhould diſcharge him [the Abbot] of twelve marks and a half, tallage aſſeſſed upon him by *Richard de Shyreburn* (s).

As the King had divers ways of raiſing money upon his Demeane-men; So Inferiour Lords (if I have obſerved right) dealt with their Demeane-men after the like manner. It is true, the Tallages and duties paid to the King by his Demeane-men in ſeveral ages, do readily fall under the notice of inquiſitive perſons; the ſame being entred in publick Records, and eſpecially in the Revenue-rolls; by which means alſo, they appear to have been frequent and numerous. Whereas the Tallages and duties formerly rendred to Inferiour Lords by their Demeane-men are not

modi Dominicis quæ tenent, & quæ hactenus talliari conſueverint, rationabile talliagium haberent; & Rex Vicecomiti Notinghamiæ pluries præceperit, quod ſi Maneria de Waltringham Miſterton & Papewyk aliquando fuerint antiqua Dominica Regis vel Progenitorum ſuorum quondam Regum Angliæ, & hactenus conſueverint talliarie, Tunc Priori de Novo Loco in Shirwode, de tenentibus ſuis in Manerijs prædictis rationabile talliagium habere faceret —— &c. *Ex Paſ. Memor.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 29. *a. inter Brevia.*

(q) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Por ce qe noſtre bien amee Iſabelle que feut la femme Johan de Haſtynges, nous ad fait entendantz, qe ja ſoit ce qe le dit Johan & ſes aunceſtres, tenantz le Manoir de Brampton en Countez de Notingham, qeſt del auncyene demeyne de noſtre Corone, du temps le Roi Johan noſtre aunceſtre encea, es temps qant noz aunceſtres ount fait taillier lour auncyenes demeynes & Bourghs, eyent eu les taillages des tenantz du Manoir avantdit; Nepurqant noſtre Viſconte de Huntyngdon, par mandement qe lui eſt venuz de noſtre dit Eſcheker, demande de lui & de ſes tenantz de meiſme le Manoir qeſt en ſa meyn, xv l ijs iijd ob. q. por le taillage qe nous feiſmes aſſeer en noz auncyenes demeynes & Bourghs, en lan de noſtre [regne] ſiſme, & les deſtreynt & greve par cele encheſon; ſur quoy elle nous ad priez de remedie: Et por ce qe nous ne voloms qe la dite Iſabelle ne ſes tenantz du dit Manoir, ſoient grevez contre reſon en cele partie, Vous mandoms, qe ſercheez les roulles & autres remembrances du dit Eſchekier des temps de noz aunceſtres, touchaunts tieux taillages, ſi vous troeſſes qe les aunceſtres le dit Johan & il eyent eu les taillages des tenantz du dit Manoir, ſicome avant eſt dit, adonqes par bref de noſtre Eſcheker, facez mander au dit Viſconte, qil surſeſſe de cele demande du tot, & ſoeffrez la dite Iſabelle, ſicome faire deit par reſon, & ſicome le dit Johan & ſes aunceſtres les ount eu reſnablement es temps avantditz; & ſil y eyt nule difficulte, nous certifiez pleynement ſouz le ſeal de noſtre dit Eſchekier. Donne ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Novel lieu en Shirewode, le xxix jour Doctobre lan ix. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *a.*

(r) Baronibus, pro Mabilia Revel. Rex eiſdem; Quia accepimus per Inquiſitionem quam fieri fecimus a Vicecomite noſtro Glouceſtriæ, quod Manerium de Cherleton, quod Walterus de Eſſelega habuit de Dono H. quondam Regis Angliæ Avi noſtri, nunquam poſtea talliari conſuevit, quando Prædeceſſores noſtri Reges Angliæ & nos talliari fecimus dominica noſtra: Vobis mandamus, quod Mabiliam Rivel hæredem ejuſdem Walteri, & homines ſuos de Cherleton, de Tallagio aſſiſo ſuper Manerium illud quietos eſſe faciatis. Breve eſt in forulo Mar. Et Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Mich. Communia.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(s) Baronibus, pro Abbate S. Jacobi extra Norhamton. Rex mandat, quod Scrutatis Rotulis Scaccarij ſui, & inſpecto tenore inquiſitinis quam dudum fieri mandavit, utrum Abbas prædictus unquam temporibus retroactis talliari conſueverit, pro redditibus quos percepit de hominibus ſuis in Villa Norhamtoniæ, ſi invenerint quod præfatus Abbas vel Prædeceſſores ſui, pro hujuſmodi redditibus quos perceperunt vel percipiunt talliari non conſueverint, Tunc ipſum Abbatem de xij marcis & dimidia ſuper ipſum aſſeſſis de Tallagio per Ricardum de Shyreburn quietum eſſe faciant. *Paſ. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(t) Memonot eaſily diſcovered by us at this day; the ſame having in great meaſure paſſed under privacy and ſilence; ſave that they are ſometimes diſcloſed in Pleas moved between ſuch Lords and their Men, and likewiſe in the Kings Revenue-rolls when the Seigneuries of thoſe Lords hapned to come into the Kings hands by Eſcheat, Vacancy, or Wardſhip. But one would be apt to think, the Private Lords were wont to treat their Talliable Men with greater ſeverity than the King treated His. For ſometimes the Men claimed by Inferiour Lords, have choſen to be Talliable to the King rather than to ſuch Lords; and accordingly, have come to the Kings Court, and alleged there, that they were Talliable to the King and not otherwiſe. For example. In the 27th year of K. *Henry* III, the Men of *Staunford* came and acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer, that the King ought to have the tallage of *Staunford* as he had from his Demeanes, and that He and no other Lord ought to tallage them (*t*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, the Men of *Kings Ripton* came and alleged before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, That their Town is Ancient Demeane of the Crown of *England*; That they and their anceſtours were never wont to be tallaged except only to the Kings uſe, when the King cauſed the Cities, Burghs, and Demeanes to be tallaged; That neverthleſs the Abbot of *Ramſey* had lately cauſed a Tallage to be aſſeſſed on them, and greatly diſquieted them by means thereof. The Abbot was commanded to appear at the Exchequer in the octaves of St. *Hilary*, to ſhew How he claimeth to hold the ſaid Town, and to have Tallage of them. The Abbat came and pleaded, that he held the ſaid Town at Fee-ferm by vertue of a Charter made by K. *Henry* I, to Abbot *Walter*, one of his predeceſſours. And ſhewed-forth the Charter. The Men of *Kings Ripton* reply, that they were never tallaged to the uſe of any Abbot of *Ramſey*, and that therefore the preſent Abbot ought not to have of them any tallage, but that if any be aſſeſſed upon them and levied, the ſame ought to be to the Kings uſe. The parties were adjourned to the next Eaſter-term, and then to Michaelmaſs-term. Search was made in the Kings Rolls. And it was found in the *Great Roll* of the 7th year of K. *Henry* III, that amongſt the Manours tallaged in the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, an account was rendred of xx *s* for the tallage of the town of *Ripton*, which xx *s* was paid into the *Receipt*. At the quinzime of St. *Michael* the Abbot appeared by his attorney. And the Men of *Ripton* made default. The Barons would not at preſent give judgment in the caſe, becauſe the Treaſurer was then abſent But adjourned the Abbot to the octaves of St. *Hilary* (*u*). The Burgeſſes of St. *Alban*, as it ſeems, choſe rather to be anſwerable to the King, than to their Lord the Abbot of That name. To accompliſh their purpoſe, they made uſe of this ſtratageme. In the 8th year of K. *Edward* II, they exhibited a Petition to the King, wherein they alleged, That they held their Town of Him *in Capite*; That they were wont (as the other Burgeſſes of the Realm were), to attend at his Parliaments by two of their Comburgeſſes; which attendance

(*t*) Memorandum quod Homines de Staunford recognoverunt coram Boronibus iiij° die Marcij, quod Dominus Rex debet habere Tallagium de Staunford ſicut de Dominicis ſuis, & ipſe debet eos talliare & nullus alius. *Hil. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*u*) Hunt. Homines Regis de Kinges Ripton nuper venientes hic, monſtrarunt Theſaurario & Baronibus, quod cum Villa prædicta ſit de antiquo Dominico Coronæ Regis Angliæ, nec ipſi vel Anteceſſores ſui unquam conſueverunt talliari niſi tantummodo ad opus Regis &c, quando Rex Civitates, Burgos & Dominica ſua faceret talliare: tamen Abbas de Ramſeye quoddam Tallagium ſuper ipſos jam fecit aſſideri &c; & ipſos ea occaſione multipliciter inquietat &c; propter quod, mandatum fuit eidem Abbati quod eſſet hic modo in Octabis Sancti Hilarij, ad oſtendendum qualiter clamat tenere Villam prædictam, & habere Tallagium de Hominibus prædictis &c.

Et Abbas venit per Attornatum, & dicit ſe tenere Villam prædictam ad feodi firmam, per Cartam Regis H. quondam Regis Angliæ, inde factam cuidam Waltero Abbati de Ramſeye Prædeceſſori ſuo, quam profert in hæc verba.

H. Rex Angl., Juſticiarijs & Vicecomitibus & Baronibus & fidelibus ſuis de Hunteduneſhire, Salutem. Sciatis me conceſſiſſe Waltero Abbati de Rameſeye, habere & tenere in feodi firma imperpetuum Manerium meum de Riptona; Reddendo per annum octo libras de firma. Et ideo volo & præcipio, quod Eccleſia de Rameſeye, & quicunque ſit Abbas, teneat a modo Manerium illud bene & in Pace, & libere & quiete de omnibus rebus, per prædictam firmam. Teſtibus R. de Ver & A. de Ver apud Argentomium. Et Dicit quod Dominus Rex nuper mandavit Vicecomiti Huntendoniæ per breve ſuum, quod habere faceret eidem Abbati Tallagium de Hominibus prædictis, ratione Tallagij nuper aſſeſſi ſuper Dominica Regis &c. Et prædicti Homines dicunt, quod ipſi nunquam aliquo tempore talliati fuerunt ad opus alicujus Abbatis loci prædicti. Unde Dicunt, quod Abbas qui nunc eſt non debet abeis aliquod Tallagium habere; Set ſiquod ſuper eis aſſideri debeat, & de eis levari, hoc eſſe debet ad opus Regis ut prædictum eſt. Dicunt etiam, quod non intelligunt quod Vicecomes

tendance was in lieu of all ſervices due from them to the King; That they and their anceſtours had conſtantly, untill this preſent Parliament, done the ſaid ſervices [of attendance], as well in the time of K. *Edward* I, and of his Royal Anceſtours, as in the time of K. *Edward* II, now reigning; and that the names of their ſaid Burgeſſes ſo coming to the Kings Parliaments, were always enrolled in the Rolls of the Chancery: That nevertheleſs, the Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire*, by the procurement of the Abbot of St *Alban* and in his favour, did utterly refuſe to ſummon the ſaid Burgeſſes, or to return their names, in order to their doing their ſaid ſervice [at the preſent Parliament], in contempt of the King, and in manifeſt prejudice and diſheriſon of the ſaid Burgeſſes: Whereupon they Pray relief. To this Petition the Kings Council anſwered thus: Let the Rolls of the Chancery be ſearched, to find whether the ſaid Burgeſſes were wont to come [to Parliaments] or no; And Then let juſtice be done them in the caſe. This is the ſubſtance of their Petition. In which, there are ſeveral matters to be remarked. The principal thing, in appearance, againſt which they deſire in this Petition to be relieved, was the interruption given them by the Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire*, in their ſending Burgeſſes to the Parliament. And therefore the Kings Council, in their Anſwer, had regard only to That Point. But in truth, the Petition imports much More. For example. The Burgeſſes ſuggeſt, Firſt, that they held their town of the King *in Capite*; and ſecondly, that their ſending of Burgeſſes to Parliament, was in lieu of all ſervices due from them to the King. The matter of theſe two ſuggeſtions, if it had been true, would have proved of great advantage to the Burgeſſes, and of great detriment to the Abbot. For if the Burgeſſes held their town *in Capite* of the King, then they were not the Demeane-men of the Abbot, nor were reſponſible to him for tallage, aid, toll, or other duties; which, as I take it, the Abbot was entituled to receive of them. At the ſame time, if they held *in Capite* of the King, they pretended to be acquitted againſt Him of all ſervices, by ſending Burgeſſes to his Parliament. By which compendious method, they projected, as it ſeems, to ſhake-off their obedience to the Abbot, and to obtain an exemption from all other ſervices except That of ſending Burgeſſes (*w*). Hereunder in the margin I ſhall enquire briefly, whether the matter of the two ſuggeſtions juſt above mentioned, was true or not. But the uſe which I at preſent make of this inſtance of the Burgeſſes of St. *Alban*,

---

comes habeat aliquod breve ad ipſos talliandos ad opus Abbatis. Et pecierunt quod Curia plenius inde cercioretur priuſquam ulterius &c. Et ſuper hoc præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat hic prædictum breve, ſi quod tale habeat, a die Paſchæ in Quindecim dies, ad oſtendendum &c. Idem dies datus eſt prædictis Abbati & Hominibus &c. Ad quem diem Abbas & Homines &c venerunt. Et adjornantur ulterius in eo ſtatu quo nunc, in Quindena ſancti Michaelis. Ac interim ſcrutandi ſunt Rotuli &c. Poſtea ſcutatis Rotulis, compertum eſt in Rotulo ſeptimo Regis H. Patris Regis nunc, in Comitatibus Cantebrigiæ & Huntendoniæ, inter Maneria talliata, quod Compotus redditur ibidem de viginti ſolidis de Tallagio Villatæ de Ripton, & liberantur in Theſauro. Et ad prædictam Quindenam ſancti Michaelis, Abbas venit per Attornatum. Et prædicti Homines non venerunt. Et Barones tractatum habentes ſuper præmiſſis, habita conſideratione ad hoc quod compertum eſt de dicta Villa alias talliata ad opus Regis &c, Ac etiam ad Breve Regis directum Vicecomiti de habere faciendo dicto Abbati Tallagium de Villa prædicta, ijdem Barones Theſaurario inconſulto nolentes procedere ad Judicium, præfixerunt diem dicto Abbati, propter abſenciam Theſaurarij, in ſtatu quo nunc uſque ad Octabas ſancti Hilarij &c. *So they were adjourned once or twice more. And no Judgment is entred. Hil. Rec.* 34. *E.* I. *Rot.* 20.

(*w*) Ad Petitionem Burgenſium villæ de Sancto Albano, ſuggerencium Regi, quod licet ipſi teneant villam prædictam de Rege in Capite, & ipſi ſicut cæteri Burgenſes Regni ad Parliamenta Regis cum ea ſummoniri contigerit, per duos Comburgenſes ſuos venire debeant, prout totis retroactis temporibus venire conſueverunt, pro omnimodis ſervicijs Regi faciendis, quæ quidem ſurvicia ijdem Burgenſes & anteceſſores ſui Burgenſes villæ prædictæ tam tempore Domini E nuper Regis Angliæ patris Regis & progenitorum ſuorum, quam tempore Regis nunc, ſemper ante inſtans Parliamentum, ut præmittitur, præſtiterunt. Nomina quorum Burgenſium ſic pro dicta villa ad Parliamenta Regis veniencium in Rotulis Cancellariæ ſemper irrotulata fuerunt. Nichilominus Vicecomes Regis Comitatus Hertfordiæ ad procurationem & favorem Abbatis de Sancto Albano & ejus conſilium, Burgenſes prædictos præmunire, ſeu nomina eorum prout ad ipſum pertinuit retornare, ut ipſi ſervicium ſuum prædictum facere poſſent, penitus recuſavit, in contemptum Regis & Burgenſium prædictorum præjudicium & exhæredationis periculum manifeſtum. Super quo petunt remedium oportunum. Reſponſum eſt per Conſilium: Scrutentur Rotuli &c de Cancellaria, ſi temporibus progenitorum Regis Burgenſes prædicti ſolebant venire vel non. Et tunc fiat eis ſuper hoc juſticia, vocatis evocandis ſi neceſſe fuerit. *Rot. Parl.* 8. *E.* 2. *n.* 233.

ban, is to ſhew, that men often choſe to be anſwerable to the King, for their duties and ſervices, rather than to an Inferiour Lord (x). *Geoffrey* Subpriour of *Canterbury*

ſeems

(x) *In truth, I have not as yet found, that any Town, City, or Burgh in* England, *did in ancient time hold of the King or of any other Lord upon theſe terms,* viz. *To be quit of all preſtations and ſervices by ſending Burgeſſes to Parliament: or, that they could acquit themſelves towards their Lord any otherwiſe, than by paying their Ferms, aids, tallages, and ſuch like duties chargeable on them.*

As to the other point, Whether the Burgeſſes of St. Alban *held immediately of the King; let it be conſidered a little; becauſe it is the Hinge upon which the whole Petition turns. In the reign of K.* William I, *the Abbot of St.* Alban *held the Town of St.* Alban *in Demeane. It was Then part of the poſſeſſions of That Abbey, if I underſtand* Domeſday-Book *rightly in the caſe.* In That Book the *Town is placed under the Head or title,* Terra Eccleſiæ S. Albani, *amongſt the other towns and lands of the Abbey, in theſe words, viz.* Terra Eccleſiæ Sancti Albani. In Albaneſtou hundredo. Villa S. Albani pro x hidis ſe defendit. terra eſt xvj carucatarum. terra eſt xvj carucatarum (*verba iſta bis ſcribuntur in ipſo Libro* Domeſday). in dominio iij hidæ. & ibi ſunt ij^{e} carucatæ & tercia poteſt fieri. Ibi iiij francigenæ & xvj villani cum xiij bordarijs. habent xiij carucatas. Ibi xlvj burgenſes. de theloneo & de alijs redditis villæ xj libræ & xiiij ſolidi per annum. & iij molend[ina] de xl ſolidis. pratum ij carucarum. Silva mille porc[orum] & vij ſol. In totis valentijs valent xx libras. Quando recep., xij libras. T R E xxiiij libras. In eadem villa ſunt adhuc xij cotarij. & unus parcus ibi eſt beſtiarum ſilvaticarum, & unum vivarium piſcium. Prædicti burgenſes dimidiam hidam habent. *Lib. Domeſd. fol.* 135. *b. col.* 1. *tit.* Herfordſcire. *During the reigns of the next ſucceeding Kings after the Conqueſt, the Abbots of* St. Alban *continued (in all appearance) to hold the Town of That name in demeane. I cannot find by any of the moſt ancient Revenue-Rolls (though I have ſearched many of them purpoſely upon this matter), that it was a Demeane-town belonging to the King, or rendred to the King (when the* ſedes Abbatialis *was full) any ferm, aid, tallage, or other duty, as all the reſt of the Kings towns did from time to time. A ſure token that the Townſmen did not hold it immediately of the Crown. For example. In the* 19*th year of* K. Henry II, *there is an Entry of the Tallage at That time aſſeſſed to the Kings uſe in* Eſſex *and* Hertfordſhire: *Several towns of the Kings were tallaged. The town of* St. Alban *is not mentioned to have been tallaged; Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. In the* 33*th year of the ſame King, in the Counties of* Eſſex *and* Hertford *amongſt the tallages of other towns, no tallage of the town of* St. Alban *is mentioned; Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8; *nor in the* 34*th year of That King: Mag. Rot.* 34. *H.* 2. *Rot.*—. *The like obſervation* mutatis mutandis, *may be made upon the Tallages entred, in the Firſt year of K.* Richard I, *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a; in the ſecond year of K.* Richard I; *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* ——; *in the 8th year of That King; Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b; in the ſecond year of K.* John; *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *b; in the 4th year of K.* Henry III, *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b; in the 9th and 10th years of* K. Henry III, *in the 11th and 52th years of the ſame King; as may appear by the Great Rolls of thoſe years.*

K. Richard I. *by his Charter confirmed to the Abbey of* St. Alban *all their poſſeſſions; amongſt other,* the Town of St. Alban, with the Market and with all the liberty that belonged to a Burgh. *The Charter runs in this manner.* Ricardus D. g. &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac carta noſtra confirmaſſe Deo & Eccleſiæ S. Albani & Monachis ubicumq; fuerint, omnes cellas ſuas & terras, & omnes poſſeſſiones ſuas tam Eccleſiaſticas quam laicas, ſcilicet, Cellas de Tynemuth, & de Binham, & de Wymundham, & de Belveher, & de Walingford, & de Hertford, & de Hethfeld, & de Bello loco, cum eccleſijs, terris, & homagijs, redditibus, & omnibus rebus ad eaſdem cellas pertinentibus, & villam Sancti Albani, cum foro & omni libertate quam Burgus debet habere, & villam de Watford cum foro &c. Hæc omnia concedimus Deo & eccleſiæ St. Albani —, ut habeant ſuper omnes terras ſuas, & ſuper omnes homines ſuos ubicumq; ſint intra burgum & extra, in tantum & tam pleniter ſicut proprij miniſtri noſtri exquirere deberent ad opus noſtrum. — Teſtibus ——. Data xiij die Novembris anno regni noſtri decimo. *Rot. Cart.* 29. *E.* 1. *nu.* 21. *per Inſpeximus. And Pope* Honorius III *confirmed to the Abbey of St.* Alban *all their poſſeſſions, thus,* videlicet Monaſterium ipſum beati Albani cum villa tota, eccleſiam beati Petri &c. Data Laterani x kal. Marcij A.D. 1218. *Mon. Angl. P.* 1. *p.* 179.

K. Henry III, *in the* 38*th year of his reign, cauſed two Letters Patent of one and the ſame tenour to be made to the Abbey of* St. Alban. *They recite that by the charters of former Kings of* England, *granted to the Abbots of St.* Alban, *the Men of the ſaid Abbot ought not to come out of the ſaid Abbots Liberties, upon any ſummonce or occaſion, before any Juſtices or Inquiſitours: And therefore the King thereby remitted to the ſaid Abbot one hundred Pounds, an amerciament ſet upon the Town of St.* Alban *and the Liberty thereof, for that the Men of the ſaid Liberty did not come before* Henry de Mara *and* William de Wilton *at* Ceſtrehunt, *which is out of the ſaid Liberty, to make inquiſitions concerning a Treſpaſs of the* Cambium, *and to amerce the treſpaſſers of the ſaid* Cambium: *And the King alſo thereby remitted to the ſaid Abbot two marks and a half, at which ſumm* Nicolas le Eſpecer, Alexander Stoile, William de Sanrige, *and* Reginald *the* Goldſmith; *Men of the ſaid Ablot of his ſaid Liberty, were amerced before the*

ſaid

ſeems to concurr in this ſentiment, in a Letter which he wrote on behalf of the Monks of his Prioury to K. *Henry* II. In That letter he alledgeth, that the Prioury did not hold their poſſeſſions of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, but of the King *in Capite*,

---

ſaid Henry *and* William *for the ſaid Treſpaſs. Theſe Letters Patent happned to be entred in the Cloſe-Roll of That year; which occaſioned the following* Memorandum *to be made in the Patent-Roll: viz.* Memorandum quod Abbas de Sancto Albano habet quietantiam de amerciamentis provenientibus de tranſgreſſione Cambij, per breve Clauſum quod inrotulatur in Rotulo Clauſarum, apud Windeſore xvj die Maij; & poſtea per illud breve Clauſum habuit idem Abbas breve patens; & ideo hic non fuit inrotulatum. *Rot. Pat. 38. H. 3. m. 1. The Letters Patent were of this tenour, to wit:* Quia conſtat Regi per inſpectionem Cartarum prædeceſſorum Regis Regum Angliæ, quas Abbas Sancti Albani habet, quod homines ipſius Abbatis venire non debent extra Libertatem ejuſdem Abbatis, pro aliqua Summonitione vel occaſione, coram aliquibus Juſticiarijs vel Inquiſitoribus: Rex remiſit eidem Abbati Centum Libras, ad quas Villata & Libertas Sancti Albani amerciatæ fuerunt, eo quod non venerunt coram H. de Mara & Willelmo de Wilton apud Ceſtreſhunt, quæ eſt extra Libertatem prædictam, ad faciendum Inquiſitiones de tranſgreſſione Cambij, & ad amerciandum tranſgreſſores ejuſdem Cambij, & etiam duas marcas & dimidiam ad quas Nicholaus le Eſpecer, Alexander Stoyle, Willelmus de Sandrig, & Reginaldus Aurifaber, homines ipſius Abbatis de Libertate prædicta, amerciati fuerunt coram prædictis Henrico & Willelmo pro tranſgreſſione prædicta. Et mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Villatam & Libertatem prædictam de prædictis Centum libris, & prædictos Nicholaum Alexandrum Willelmum & Reginaldum, de prædictis duabus marcis & dimidia quietos eſſe faciant, per Libertatem prædicti Abbatis. Teſtibus A. Regina, & R. Comite Cornubiæ, apud Windeſhore xvj die Maij. per Concilium Regis. Poſtea habuit idem Abbas inde Literas Patentes per eadem Verba, apud Weſtm. xiij die Octobr. *Rot. Claus. 38. H. 3. m. 7. This laſt Patent dated the 13th day of October is alſo enrolled by* Inſpeximus, *in Trin.* Memor. 21. *Edw. 3. Rot. 13. The Reader will, no doubt, readily diſcern the true ſtate of this matter. The Confirmation, and the Grant of franchiſes in theſe caſes, are made to the Abbot as Lord of the Town. There are many parallel inſtances to be ſeen of grants made in ancient times to the Lords of other Towns: wherein the King granted to the Lord of ſuch a Town, that his Men of That town ſhould have and enjoy ſuch or ſuch a franchiſe: Which franchiſe was for the improvement of the town like as of a Manour or other eſtate. On the other part, if a Town was the Kings town, the grant of a franchiſe would have been to the Townſmen themſelves, or (as the phraſe formerly was) to the Kings Men of ſuch a Town.*

At the time of the Diſſolution of Monaſteries, the Town of St. Alban *together with the profits of Fairs, markets, tolls &c There, came to* K. Henry VIII *as parcel of the Poſſeſſions of the Abbot of* St. Alban. *From* K. Henry VIII *the ſame deſcended to* K. Edward VI; *who, being ſeized in Fee of the ſaid Town and profits, did by his Letters Patent dated the 12th day of* May *in the ſeventh year of his reign, grant his intereſt in the Town of* St. Alban *to the Burgeſſes There and to their ſucceſſours, in Fee-ferm; that is to ſay, He made the Town of* St. Alban *a Body Corporate and Politick in perpetual ſucceſſion, by the name of Mayor and Burgeſſes, under ſeveral regulations; and granted to the ſaid Mayor and Burgeſſes and their ſucceſſours, the ſaid profits and other franchiſes; They to hold the premiſſes in free burgage; and to render yearly to the Crown x l as a Fee-ferme, at the feaſt of* St. Michael. Concedimus (*ſaith the Patent*) quod dicta villa Sancti Albani in dicto Comitatu noſtro Hertfordiæ decætero ſit & erit Liber Burgus corporatus; ac quod dicti Major & Burgenſes ſint una Communitas & unum corpus corporatum & politicum —: Habendum *to the Mayor and Burgeſſes and their ſucceſſours* imperpetuum: Tenendum de nobis hæredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris, per fidelitatem tantum, in libero Burgagio dicti Burgi Sancti Albani, pro omnibus ſervicijs & demandis, & non in Capite: Ac reddendo annuatim nobis hæredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris decem libras nomine feodi-firmæ legalis monetæ Angliæ, ad Curiam noſtram augmentationum & reventionum Coronæ noſtræ ad feſtum S. Michaelis tantum. *Ex 1. parte Orig. 7 Edw. 6. Rot. 32.*

In relation to the Tenure of the Town of St. Alban, *I think the true ſtate of the caſe was This. When a town was committed, by the Lord of it, to the Men or Burgeſſes at ferm; Then they might be ſaid to* Hold *their Town. Otherwiſe (to ſpeak properly) they were* Holden. *The Town of* St. Alban *was granted to the Abbey of* St. Alban, *by one of the Ancient Kings of* England: *The Abbot and Convent Held the Town* in Capite *or immediately of the King [in Burgage], as parcell of the endowment of the Abbey; and they held the town or Burgeſſes in demeane, or (if you pleaſe) the Burgeſſes were the Demeane-men of the Abbey. So it was alſo in the caſe of the City of* New Sarum. *That City was granted to the Biſhop of* Sarisbury, *by one of the Ancient Kings of* England, *as parcell of the Temporalities of the Biſhoprick of* Sarisbury. *What then? The Biſhop held the City of the King* in Capite; *and the Citizens were the Biſhops Demeane-men*; — & quod dicta tenementa ſunt parcella Civitatis Novæ Sarum, quæ quidem Civitas de nobis tenetur in Capite ut parcella temporalium epiſcopatus prædicti, ex dono & conceſſione progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum Angliæ facta —. *In charta R. Hen. 3. data* xx die octobris anno regni xliiij, *per Inſpex. in Rot. chart. 15. Ric. 2. n. 5.*

Capite, like as the Archbiſhop himſelf held (*y*). He flieth for refuge, from the Archbiſhop to the King.

Theſe are ſome of the notices relating to Tallage, which the ancient Records furniſh us withall. In the ſucceeding times, a Different Law and Uſage were, as I take it, by degrees introduced. There is a Piece publiſhed by *Tothill* and *Redman* (*z*) amongſt the old Statutes under the title, *Statutum de tallagio non concedendo*. It conſiſts of four ſhort clauſes. It beginns *Nullum tallagium*, and ends *ſint imperpetuum*. But in regard I cannot as yet find this Statute (if it be one) in any Roll or Record, I ſhall forbear to take further notice of it here.

IX. Tallage was paid in *Normandy* (as it ſeems) in like manner as it was in *England*. K. *John, anno Regni* 2°, granted to *Robert de Liſieux* and his heirs, Quittance or Freedom from Tallage, with other immunities mentioned in the Charter hereunder cited; And granted and confirmed to him the Land which was *Adam Tanckins* at *Caen* and elſewhere, as entirely as *Adam* held the ſame at the time when he forfeited it by Felony, whereof he was convicted in K. *Henry* the Seconds Court; To hold to *Robert* and his heirs and aſſignes, free from all Cuſtome, at the Rent of xx Capons to be rendred yearly to the King and his heirs, in lieu of all other ſervice cuſtom and tallage (*a*). The ſame King by his Letters Patent, granted to *Philipp de Adnebec* quittance of two ſeveral Tallages impoſed on him; and commanded the Steward of *Anjou* to acquit him accordingly (*b*). And in a Charter of certain Liberties which were granted and confirmed to the Citizens of *Roan* by *Philipp* King of *France*, one article was, That they ſhould not be compelled to render Tallage as a Cuſtomary Duty, without their own free Grant thereof (*c*). Thus far of the Revenue ariſing by Tallage.

(*y*) *Sommers Gavelk. append. p.* 211. *citat. hic cap.* 10. *ſect.* 3.

(*z*) *Tot. Statt. vett. P.* 2. *f.* 36. b. 37. a. *Redm. Statt. vett. P.* 2. f. 37. b. *Sir Edward Coke*, 2 *Inſtit. p.* 532, *referrs this Statute (if it be one) to the* 34*th year of K. Edward I: Concerning which and other matters, the Reader may pleaſe to conſult Mr. Prynn, Hiſt. of Papal uſurpations, temp. Edw. I. p.* 742, 743, 747.

(*a*) *Rot. Chart. & Cyrogr. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 1. *n.* 42. *citat. in Cap.* 3. *ſect.* 9.

(*b*) Rex &c. W. de Rupibus Seneſcallo Andegaviæ &c. Sciatis quod quietavimus Philippum de Adnebec patrem uxoris Theobaldi Freſure Baliſtarij noſtri, de Tailliagio ſuper eo poſito apud Cenomanniam in hoc anno, & ſimiliter de quodam alio Taillagio de uno anno alio, Ita quod ij annis quietus ſit de Tailligijs illis. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum inde quietum eſſe faciatis. T. me ipſo apud Pontem Arch. xxix die Junij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 13.

(*c*) Nec eos [*the Citizens of* Roan] cogeremus ad reddendum nobis talliam per conſuetudinem, niſi ſponte ſua nobis dare voluerint. *In Charta Phil. Regis Franc. data A. D.* 1207. *intit.* Charta Rothomagenſis; *ap. Ducheſn. de Striptor. Norm. p.* 1063. *a.*

CHAP. XVIII.

Of the Revenue *ariſing by* Customes.

I. *Of the term,* Cuſtome.
II. *Of Prize.*
III. *Of the Diſme and Quinzime of Merchants, Avalage* &c.
IV. *Of the Chamberlainſhip of* London, *Tronage,* &c.
V. *Of Cuſtomes and Duties in general.*

CHAP. XVIII.

I. THE Cuſtome paid to the King was anciently wont to be called in *Latin, Conſuetudo* and *Cuſtuma. Conſuetudo* was uſed in an extenſive ſenſe, for Payments or Duties of many kinds. For inſtance. K. *William* I, granted to the Abbey of *Weſtminſter*, eight hides of his Demeane-land belonging to the Manour of *Piriford*, free and quit *ab omni mea conſuetudine & conſu pecuniæ quæ* Geld *vocatur anglice* [quit of all manner of Cuſtome or tribute] (*a*). K. *Stephen* remitted to *Richard Fitz-William* x *s* a Duty payable out of *Richards* land [*de conſuetudine terræ ſuæ*] (*b*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, an accompt was rendred to the Crown, of certain yearly duties, *Conſuetudines annuæ*, which accrued in the Manour of *Linlee* and were turned into money (*c*). In an Accompt of the iſſues of the Biſhoprick of *Winchester* during an avoidance, there was anſwered to the Crown the ſumm of xvij *l* vij *s* viij *d* ob., ariſing out of a certain Payment or Duty [*de quadam conſuetudine*] called *Kirkethet*, by ſale of three thouſand fourſcore and ſeven hens (*d*). In fine, *Conſuetudines* ſignified Regal Dues (*e*), and Epiſcopal (*f*), or other Eccleſiaſtical Dues (*g*), and Dues or Payments and exactions of many kinds (*h*). But I leave this matter to the *Gloſſariſts*.

II. There was a *Cuſtom* or Duty, paid to the King for Wines, which was called *Priſa* and *Recta priſa*. The proportion of it was one *dolium* before the Maſt, and another behind the Maſt. Tis true, *Priſe* was a word of equivocal meaning. Properly, it ſignified *Capture*: And was ſometimes uſed for Captures taken in war, ſometimes for Purveyance, Impoſt, or capture of other kinds. For example. An Accord was made between *John Mareſchall* Keeper of the Caſtle of *Diviſes*, and the Men of That Town, *de priſis*, concerning the Captures made upon the Townſmen by the Warders of the Caſtle (*i*). And it was ordained, that no perſon ſhould take *priſes* within the Realm, ſave only the Purveyours for the Kings Houſhold (*k*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, a Statute was made to prevent the committing of treſpaſſes upon

---

(*a*) *Form. Angl. num.* CCCXCVI.

(*b*) Et in perdonis per breve Regis, Ricardo filio Willelmi x s, de conſuetudine terræ ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 16. *b.* Cornualia.

(*c*) —— de aratura & alijs conſuetudinibus annuis ejuſdem Manerij [de Linlee] converſis in denarios. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. Berk.*

(*d*) Et de xvij l vij s viij d ob. de iij Mille quater xxvij gallinis, provenientibus de quadam conſuetudine quæ vocatur Kirkethet per Maneria ejuſdem Epiſcopatus venditis per idem tempus. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *Comp. Epiſcopat. Winton. m.* 1. *a.*

(*e*) Salvo nobis jure noſtro & conſuetudinibus noſtris. *Pat.* 5. *Joh. m.* 2. *citat. cap.* 7. *ad finem ſect.* 3. Rex &c. Seneſcallo.
—— ex omni exactione & conſuetudine Regia. *Form. Angl. nu.* LXIV.

(*f*) Nullus laicus habeat conſuetudines Epiſcopales, vel juſtitiam quæ pertinet ad curam animarum. [*This is a Canon of the Council of Roan*]. *Ord. Vit. ap. Ducheſn. p.* 722, *a, ad ann.* 1095.

(*g*) —— et omnes conſuetudines quas Eccleſiæ per rectum habere debent. *Form. Angl. nu.* LXIII.

(*h*) *Mon. Angl. paſſim & Form. Angl. paſſim.*

(*i*) Wilteſira. Ita convenit inter Johannem Mareſcallum & homines de Diviſis —, de priſis *taken by* Johns *men whilſt he kept the Caſtle There. Mich. Commun.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*k*) Ceſt larticle touchant priſes en le Royalme, fait per le Roy E. pere noſtre Seignour le Roy qui ore eſt ——. Ordeygne eſt, que nul ne preigne priſes per mye le Royalme, mes forſq; les purveuours pour loſtel le Roy &c. *Tott. Stat. P.* 1. *fol.* 125. *a & b.*

(*l*) *Tot.*

upon the Clergy, by capture of their corn, victuals, catell, or other goods, againſt their will. In the tenth year of K. *Edward* II, a Letter patent of the Great Seal was iſſued, to enforce the ſaid ſtatute and put it in execution; Which Letter patent is entituled, *Litera patens ſuper priſis bonorum Cleri* (*l*). K. *Henry* III, by writ Patent granted to *Simon de Campis* Merchant of *Douay*, that he might Trade throughout *England*; he paying to the King his rightful Duties; And that no impoſt or Priſe ſhould be taken to the Kings uſe for *Simons* Cloth during the ſpace of three years (*ll*). But I am here to conſider the word *Priſe*, as it ſignified the Duty paid to the King for Wine.

In ancient times, the Duty for Wines called *Priſa* was received, for the Kings uſe, by divers officers. In the reign of K. *Richard* I, K. *John*, and part of K. *Henry* the Thirds reign, it was commonly accounted-for at the Exchequer, by the Chamberlains of the Kings wines, under the title of *Camberlengaria* or *Cameraria Londoniæ*. In part of K. *Henry* the Thirds reign, and in the reigns of K. *Edward* I, and K. *Edward* II, it was uſually accounted-for by officers ſtyled *Captores* and *emptores vinorum Regis*: In the reign of K. *Edward* III, and afterwards, by the Kings *Pincerna* or Butler, under the title of *Pincernaria Regis*. For example. In the 10th year of K. *Richard* I, *Gervaſe de Aldermannesbiria* rendred an accompt of the Miniſtry or office of the *Camberlengaria* or Chamberlainſhip of *London*. In it, he accompts for ſeveral duties payable to the King, and (amongſt others) for Priſage of wines (*m*). In the twelfth year of K. *John*, *Engelard de Cygoini* accounted to the King for the ferm of *Briſtoll*. He was Allowed out of his ferm, Lx *s*, which he had paid, by vertue of the Kings writ, for four *tonella* of Red Wine *de priſa*, to wit, xv *s per* tonell, and xxx *l* and a mark for xxij tonells of Red wine which were bought for the Kings uſe (*n*). K. *John* by his Charter, granted to the Monks of *Chriſtchurch Canterbury* that the Hundred *modij* of wine which the King of *France* gave them, ſhould be for ever free of Modiation and all other Cuſtome belonging to the King, at what part ſoever of *England* they ſhould arrive (*o*). K. *John* (*anno Regni* 5°) by Letters Patent took into his Protection Two Ships of *Alan de Sorbams*, having on board the Wines of *Osbert de Kileboe*: And thereby commanded, that no Priſe ſhould be taken for Thoſe Wines beſides the Kings *recta priſa* (*p*). The ſame King granted the like Protection for two other Ships; and commanded, that no Priſe ſhould be taken for the Freight of them, beſides the Ancient and Uſual Priſe (*q*). In the 11th year of K. *John*, *Bernard*

(*l*) *Tot. Stat. Vet. P.* 2. *fol.* 46. *a.*

(*ll*) Rex conceſſit Simoni de Campis mercatori de Duay, quod negociari poſſit per totum Regnum Angliæ, faciendo rectas & debitas conſuetudines; Ita quod nulla priſa fiat ad opus Regis de pannis ſuis, ab inſtantibus nundinis S. Botulfi anno &c xxx, uſq; in iij annos ſequentes. In cujus &c, T. Rege apud Cantuariam xij die Maij. *Pat.* 30. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*m*) *Hic, cap.* 18. *ſect.* 4.

(*n*) Engelardus de Cygoini, Ricardus Burgeis pro eo, r c de C & xlv l de firma de Briſto: In theſauro nichil: Et in elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marcam; — Et in eſtuverio xiiij equorum & vij garcionum, a xxv die Maij anno ix, uſq; ad diem Dominicam proximam ante Natiuitatem B. Mariæ anni xij^{mi}, C l & xj s & viij d, per breve Regis; Et pro iiij Tonellis de vino Rubeo de priſa, Lx s, ſcilicet xv s pro tonello, per breve [Regis]; Et pro xxij tonellis vini Rubei emptis ad opus Regis, xxxj l & xiij s & iiij d, per idem breve; *and divers other ſumms disburſed by the Fermer were allowed to him. Mag. Rot.* 12. *Joh. Rot.* 10. *b. m.* 2.

(*o*) Johannes D. g. R. A. Dominus Hyberniæ, Dux N, A, & C A, Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Juſticiarijs, Vicecomitibus, Præpoſitis, Miniſtris, & omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus ſuis ſalutem. Sciatis nos intuitu Dei, & ob reverentiam Beati Thomæ Martyris, & pro ſalute animæ noſtræ, & animarum anteceſſorum & ſucceſſorum noſtrorum, conceſſiſſe & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe, Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cantuariæ & Monachis ibidem Deo ſervientibus, quod Centum Modii vini quos Rex Franciæ eis dedit, ſint quieti inperpetuum de Modiatione, & omni alia conſuetudine ad nos pertinente, ubicunq; devenerint in poteſtate noſtra. Teſtibus, Willelmo Mareſcallo Comite de Penbroc, Hugone de Gornaco, Roberto de Harecourt, Johanne de Pratellis, Gyrardo de Fornivall. Datum per manum Simonis Archidiaconi Wellenſis, apud Inſulam Andeliaci xxj die Octobris anno R n tertio. *Ex Autogr. in Archiv. Eccl. Metrop. Cant.*

(*p*) Rex &c Omnibus Ballivis ſuis ad quos &c. Sciatis quod duæ naves quas Alanus Junior de Sorham ducit, in quibus vina Osberti de Kileboe ſunt, in cuſtodia & protectione noſtra ſunt. Unde vobis mandamus, quod de Vinis prædictis nullam priſam capiatis, præterquam rectam priſam noſtram. Et valeant hæ Litteræ uſq; ad mediam Quadrageſimam anno regni noſtri quinto. T. G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ apud Frigidam Matell. xvij die Jan. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 3.

(*q*) — Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod naves illas cuſtodiatis & manuteneatis, & nullam priſam de navibus illis capiatis, niſi ubi priſa ſolet antiquitus capi. Valeant autem Litteræ iſtæ

nard Achard and his fellows Fined to the King in xl marks and two tonells of wine, That no Priſe or Cuſtome might be taken of him for two Ships-freight of wine (*r*). In the 14th year of K. *John*, divers ſumms of money (being the Price or Value of certain Prize-Wines) were anſwered to the King; *viz.* for Wines of *Anjou*, *Gaſcony*, *Auxerres*, *French* Wines, and Wines of *Saxony* (*s*). In the 19th year of K. *Henry* III, the fermer of the town of *Sudbamton* was allowed ſeveral ſumms, for carrying eight barrels of the Kings Priſe-wine to *Winchester*, one barrel of Priſe-wine to *Bellieu*, one barrel of Priſe wine to *Chriſtchurch*, one barrel of Bought wine to *Brumore*, three of Bought wine to *Clarendon*, and three barrels of wine, which the Bailiffs of *Suthampton* gave the King, to *Wudeſtok* (*t*). In the 30th year of K. *Henry* III, *William de Haverhull* rendered an accompt of the Chamberlainſhip of *London* and of *Sandwich*, for three years: He accounted for MDCCCCLxxviij *l.* xv *s.* iiij *d*, impreſted to him out of the Kings Treaſury by divers writs; and for C$\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ij *l* viij *s* for Dv *Doliums* of Priſe-wine, which were ſold at *London* and at *Sandwich*; The whole *Onus* of his accompt was, MMCLvij *l* iij *s* iiij *d*: He paid part of his ſaid *onus* into the *Receipt* of Exchequer, *viz.* xxxvj *l* x *s*; He was Allowed CCCCiiij *l*, in acquittance of CCCCiiij *doliums* of *French*, *Gaſcoigne*, and *Anjouvin* Wines, at *London* and *Sandwich*, viz. at xx *s per dolium*; and xxxix *l* and half a mark, in acquittance of xxij *doliums* of Wine of St. *John* and of *Rheniſh*, viz. at two marks *per dolium*; and xxx *l* for xx *doliums* of *French* wine upon the lee; and MDCCCxlvj *l* xvj *d* for DCCCC$\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$xix *doliums* of wines of *Gaſcony*, *Anjou*, *French* wine, *Rheniſh*, and wine of *St. John*, which were bought; and for unlading, houſing, barring, hooping of casks, and in other incident expenſes, the ſeveral ſumms hereunder mentioned (*u*). In the 30th year of K. *Henry* III, *Benet Aoe* and *Richard del Priſe* were charged to accompt

---

iſtæ uſq; ad mediam Quadrageſimam anno &c quinto. T. G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ xviij die Januarij. *Pat.* 5. *J.* m. 4.

(*r*) Bernardus Achard & ſocij ſui debent xl marcas & ij tonella vini, Ut nulla Priſa vel conſuetudo capiatur de duabus navatis vini. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *Joh. Rot.* 11. *b. Not. & Dereb. tit.* Debita in Epiſcopatu Dunelmi.

(*s*) Et xxj l & v s de proficuo Lxxiij tonellorum, de quibus xxxj tonelli ſunt de priſa, & xlij empti; qui omnes fuerunt venditi. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. m.* 1. Et pro v tonellis Andegavenſis [vini] de priſa, & tribus emptis; & pro xlv tonellis vini Gaſconiæ de priſa, & CC & xxij tonellis emptis; & pro ij tonellis Autiſiodorenſis de priſa, & xiiij tonellis emptis; & pro xxxj tonellis Franciſeis de priſa, & xxiij tonellis emptis; & pro iij tonellis de priſa de Saxonia, D & vij l & xj s. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a. m.* 2.

(*t*) Et in cariagio viij doliorum vini de priſa Regis uſq; Wintoniam, x s & ix d, per breve Regis; Et in cariagio vinorum Regis tam de Priſa quam de empto, ſcilicet unius dolij de priſa uſq; Bellum locum, & unius dolij de priſa uſq; Criſteſcherche, & unius dolij de empto uſq; Brumore, & trium de empto uſq; Clarendon, viij s viij d & ob., per breve Regis; Et in cariagio iij doliorum vini, quæ Baillivi Suthamtoniæ Regi dederunt, uſq; Wudeſtok, xv s vj s & ob., per breve Regis — —. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *in compoto de villa Sudhamtoniæ m.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Compotus Willelmi de Haverhull de Cameraria Londoniæ & Sandwici, a xxiij die Julij anno xxvij uſq: ad eundem diem anno xxx°, ſcilicet per tres annos integros. Idem W. reddit compotum de M & DCCCCLxxviij l xv s iiij d, receptis de Theſauro Regis in pluribus particulis per diverſa brevia Regis repoſita in Theſauro per prædictum tempus: Et de C & $\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ij l viij s de C & v dolijs vini de priſa Regis, venditis tam apud Londoniam quam apud Sandwicum: Summa, MM & CLvij l iij s & iiij d: In theſauro xxxvj l & x s: Et in aquietando CCCC & iiij dolia vini Gallici, Waſcon[iæ], And[egaviæ] ſcilicet precium dolij xx s, apud Londoniam & Sandwicum, CCCC & iiij l: Et in aquietando xxij dolia de vino S. Johannis & de Oblinquo, ſcilicet precium dolij ij marcas, xxix l & dimidiam marcam; de quibus dolijs reſpondet infra: Et pro xx dolijs muſti Gallici xxx l: Et pro DCCCC & $\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ & xix dolijs vini Gaſconiæ, And[egaviæ], & Gallic[i], & Oblinqui, de S. Johanne, diverſimode emptis per prædictum tempus, de quibus reſpondet infra; quorum empcionis particulæ & precia continentur in Rotulo quem liberavit in Theſauro, M & DCCCxlvj l xvj d: Et pro reponendis in celario Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium Lxv doliis vini, & eis barrandis, circulandis, Lxvj s: Et in C & v dolijs vini diſcarcandis & hoſpitandis, barrandis, circulandis, domibus conductis apud Sandwicum, conductione batallorum portancium Camerarium ad Naves per prædictum tempus, xlvij s xj d: Et in cariando xxij dolia vini de priſa a Sandwico uſq; Londoniam, xxij s: Et in vino empto ad Aulcagium apud Sandwicum xxiij s: Et exploratori vinorum veniencium ad portum de Sandwico per prædictum tempus, dimidiam marcam: Et eidem W. pro cuſtodiæ Cameriæ Londoniæ & Sandwici per prædictum tempus, xxx l, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xxvj in compoto ejuſdem: Et in cariando CCxxij dolia vini per diverſa loca, & in eiſdem cerclandis, barrandis, & eorum cuſtodia, xv l xviij s ix d, per breve Regis, ſicut continetur in eodem brevi: Et habet de Superpluſagio CCxlij l xix s: De quibus, CC & xlj l xviij s deben-

CHAP. XVIII.

compt for the Priſe of the Kings wines, for the whole time during which they were aſſigned to collect the ſaid Priſe (*w*). In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, *John de Swineford* rendred an accompt of the Kings Wines which he had received at divers places, from Michaelmaſs in the 47th, to Michaelmaſs in the 49th year of the King. He accompted for Lxvj *doliums* received at *Southampton*, of the *recta priſa*, which were acquitted by the Bailiffs of *Southampton*, And for Lix *doliums* more, of the ſame *recta priſa*, which were alſo acquitted by the ſaid Bailiffs, And for Lx *doliums* more of the ſame *priſa*, And for L *doliums* more of the ſame *priſa* at *Boſton*: Total of the doliums of the priſa, CCxxxv. He accompted alſo for ſeveral wines by him bought and ſold (*x*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* I, *Poncius de Mora* and *Gregory de Rokele*, accompted at the Exchequer for the Chamberlainſhip of *London*, and the Kings Priſe of Wines ariſing at *Southampton* and *Boſton*, and for a certain Cuſtome called *Gauge*, to wit, from Wedneſday next after the feaſt of St. *Martin* in the 57th year incipient of K. *Henry* III, unto the feaſt of St. *Edmund the King* before K. *Henries* death, and from thence unto the feaſt of St. *Michael* in the firſt year of K. *Edward* I: They accompt for C *l* vj *s* viij *d*, for forty three barrels of Wine of the Kings *recta priſa* payable at *London*, which Wines were ſold for the ſaid ſumm of money; And they accompt for Cvj *l* iij *s* iiij *d*, for fifty one barrels of Wine *de recta priſa* ariſing at *Southamton*, and ſold at That price; And for a hundred ninety eight pounds for fourſcore and nine barrels of wine *de recta priſa* from *Boſton*, ſold at That price; And for xv *l* xvj *s* vij *d* ariſing by the New Cuſtome called *Gauge*, for Wines imported into *London*, to wit one penny *per* barrel or *dolium*, beſides the *recta priſa*, of which he collected nothing; And for xiij *l* ij *s* iij *d* ariſing by the ſame Cuſtom at *Southamton* and *Porteſmuth*; And for vij *l* xviij *s* iiij *d* ariſing by the ſame Cuſtome at *Sandwich* (*y*). In the 5th and 6th year of K. *Edward* I, *Gregory de Rokeſle* and *Poncius de Mora* accompted to the King, as Chamberlains of *London* and Captors of the Kings Wines throughout *England* (*z*). K. *Edward* I, by his Charter dated in the 6th year of

---

debentur mercatoribus pro vinis, quorum nomina liberavit in Theſauro; Et reſtant de Superpluſagio xxj s. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot. ult. m.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Benedictus Ace & Ricardus de Priſa [debent] … de Priſa vinorum Regis; Et toto tempore quo aſſignati fuerunt ad dictam Priſam cuſtodiendam. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *tit.* Reſiduum Suthampt. *poſt Berk. m.* 2. *b.*

(*x*) Compotus Johannis de Swineford de Vinis Regis receptis in diverſis locis, a feſto S. Michaelis anno xlvj° incipiente anno xlvij°, uſq; ad idem feſtum incipiente anno xlix°:

Idem reddit compotum de Lxvj dolijs, receptis apud Suthampton de recta priſa anno xlvj°, acquietatis per Ballivos Suthamptonæ, Et de Lix dolijs de eadem priſa ibidem anno xlvij°, acquietatis ibidem per eoſdem, Et de Lx dolijs de eadem priſa ibidem anno xlviij°, Et de L dolijs de eadem priſa apud Sanctum Botulphum anno eodem: Summa doliorum de priſa, CCxxxv dolia.

Idem reddit compotum de xxx dolijs emptis apud Suthampton anno xlvij°, Et de xx dolijs emptis ibidem anno xlviij°, Et de vj dolijs emptis ibidem per Johannem de Somerſet anno eodem, Et de x dolijs emptis apud S. Botulphum anno eodem: Summa doliorum de empto, Lxvj dolia. Summa ſummarum tam de priſa quam de empto, CCCj dolia: De quibus in venditione C & Lxxij dolia: & reſpondet de denarijs in Rotulo præcedenti in Compoto ſuo de Vinis Regis, ſicut continetur ibidem in Rotulo compotorum: Et remanent C & xxx dolia; & CCCC$^{\text{xx}}_{\text{iiij}}$x dolia de remanente compoti ſui de vinis Regis in Rotulo præcedenti in Rotulo compotorum: De quibus, Reginaldo de Drumar de dono Regis, j dolium, per breve Regis; *and ſo he anſwers for many other* doliums; *and then at the foot of his accompt*, Et debet CCxvij dolia. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotorum, m.* 2. *a.*

(*y*) Compotus Poncij de Mora & Gregorij de Rokele de Cameraria Londoniæ, & de Priſa Vinorum Regis apud Suthamtoniam & S. Botulphum, Et de quadam Conſuetudine quæ vocatur Gauge, a die Mercurij proxima poſt feſtum S. Martini anno R. R. H. Lvij incipiente, uſq; ad feſtum S. Edmundi Regis, antequam idem Rex moreretur, & ab eodem feſto uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno Regni Regis E. primo. Idem r c de C l vj s & viij d, de xliij dolij s Vini de recta priſa Regis apud Londoniam, venditis per idem tempus, Et de C & vj l iij s, & iiij d de Lj dolijs de Recta priſa Regis apud Suthamtoniam venditis per idem tempus, Et de C quater xx xviij l de quater xx & ix dolijs vini de recta priſa Regis apud S. Botulphum venditis per idem tempus. Et de xv l xvj s & vij d de quadam Nova conſuetudine quæ vocatur Gauge, videlicet de quolibet dolio j d, de vinis venientibus Londoniam, præter de dol. de recta priſa de quibus nichil capit, Et de xiij l ij s iij d de eadem conſuetudine apud Suthamtoniam & Porteſmuth per idem tempus, Et de vij l xviij s & iiij d de eadem conſuetudine apud Sandwicum per idem tempus. Summa, CCCCxl l viij s & ij d. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *E.* 1. *in* 1°. *Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) De die dato Gregorio de Rokeſle & Poncio de Mora, ad computandum [de Cameraria Londoniæ, de tempore quo inde habuerunt cuſtodiam]. *Mich. Communia* 5. & 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

Several

of his reign, granted to the Barons of the Five ports, that for their own wines with which they traded, they ſhould be quitt of paying to him any *recta priſa*, to wit, one *dolium* from Before and one other from Behind the Maſt (*a*). K. *Edward* I, in the 26th year of his reign, by Commiſſion under the Exchequer-ſeal, appointed *Alan de Suffolk* and *Reginald le Barber*, to collect and receive, during his pleaſure, in the city of *London*, his Cuſtom payable for wines imported from *Briggerak* and *St. Emilion*, to wit, ij *s per dolium* (*b*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, *Edmund de Wyndeſore* the Kings Panetier, was diſtrained to accompt to the King, for the office of *Gauge* of Wines in the Port of *Briſtoll* (*c*).

III. Beſides the Cuſtome paid to the King for Wines, there were other Duties payable to him by Merchants or Traders for and in reſpect of their merchandiſes imported or exported, and for commodities conveyed along the River of *Thames*. The Duties paid by Merchants were anciently called, *Diſme*, Quinzime, &c. The Duty paid for trafficking along the *Thames*, or at leaſt one ſort of That Duty, was called *Avalagium Thamiſiæ*. Of theſe ſeveral Duties I will ſet-down ſome inſtances, which ſhall be ranked in order of time. K. *John* (*anno regni* 2°) granted by his Charter to the Canons of *Neubote*, To be Cuſtom-free for all things which they ſhould buy or ſell for their Own [immediate] uſe (*d*). In the 5th year of K. *John*, the Merchants of *England* uſed to pay to the Crown a Quinzime for their goods and merchandiſes. Of That Duty the King acquitted *John de Spanny*, the Earl of *Leiceſters* demeane-merchant (*e*). *Andrew de Leſchequer* (Uſher of the Exchequer) had K. *Johns* Letters Patent of Protection, with a Clauſe therein, That he might have a Ship or Veſſel to carry his Corn, Victuals, and other neceſſaries for his houſe, from *Abendon* to *London*, free from all Cuſtoms in going and returning, whilſt *Andrew* was in the Kings Service at the Exchequer (*f*). In the 5th year of K. *John*, *Hugh Oiſel* profered M marks, That he might have the Quinzime ariſing from Merchandiſes throughout *England*, To hold the ſame from year to year, as *William de Furnell* and *William de Wrotebam* held it, And to render to the King by the year, as much as was rendred the laſt year paſt (*g*). But it ſeems this Ferme or Cuſtody of the Quinzime and *Cambium* was not committed to *Hugh*, but to another (*h*). In the 6th

---

Several allowances were made to them upon their Accompt as Camerarijs Londoniæ & captoribus vinorum Regis per Angliam ——. *Hil. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*a*) Et quod de proprijs vinis ſuis de quibus negociantur, quieti ſint de recta priſa noſtra, videlicet de uno doleo vini ante malum & alio poſt malum. *The Charter is to the Barons of the* Cinque-ports; Hijs teſtibus ——. Datum per manum noſtram apud Weſtmonaſterium, xvij° die Junij anno r n ſexto. *Rot. Chart.* 6. *E.* 1. *m.* 2. *in Ced.*

(*b*) De Cuſtuma vinorum in Londonia colligenda. —— ad colligendum & recipiendum Cuſtumam noſtram in Civitate Londoniæ de doleis vini venientibus de Briggerak & Sancto Emilione, videlicet de quolibet dolio duos ſolidos; Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus, nobis ad Scaccarium noſtrum reſpondeant. Teſte Theſaurario xiiij° die Maij anno xxvj°. *Hilarij Recorda* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. ex parte Remem. Theſ.*

(*c*) Londonia. Præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus, quod diſtringant Edmundum de Wyndeſore Panetarium Regis per terras & catalla &c, ita &c in octabis S. Hilarij ad reddendum Regi compotum de officio gaugeti vinorum in portu villæ Briſtolliæ de tempore quo &c. T. J. de Foxle xxxj die octobris. Per Originale de Cancellaria de anno xij in Glouceſtria. *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *b.*

(*d*) Canonici de Neuboth dant Domino Regi j palefridum, pro habenda in Carta ſua hac Clauſula, Concedimus etiam eiſdem Canonicis, quod de omni Conſuetudine quieti ſint in omnibus quæ ad uſus ſuos proprios emerint vel vendiderint. *Oblata* 2. *J. m.* 7.

(*e*) Rex &c Juſtic. & Omnibus &c Angliæ &c; Sciatis quod quietavimus Johannem de Spanny mercatorem dilecti & fidelis noſtri R. Comitis Leirceſtriæ, de Quindecima danda de rebus & merchandiſis ſuis proprijs, quam alij Merchatores dant in terra noſtra ——. T. W. de Breoſa apud Roth. vij die Junij anno &c quinto. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 9.

(*f*) Andréas de Scaccario habet Literas Domini Regis Patentes de Peticione †; & in fine ponitur quod Dominus Rex conceſſit ei quod habeat quandam Navem quæ ducat blada & victualia, & alia neceſſaria ad victum ſuum & ſuorum, ab Abbendon uſq; London, quietam ab omni conſuetudine in eundo & redeundo, quamdiu idem Andreas fuerit in ſervicio Domini Regis ad Scaccarium. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 3. † *legendum* Protectione.

(*g*) Hugo Oiſel debet M marcas, pro habenda quindecima Angliæ, quamdiu Regi bene ſervierit, de anno in annum, de Mercandiſis Mercatorum, ſicut Willelmus de Furnell & Willelmus de Wroteham eam habuit anno præterito; Et Rex aſſignabit Clericos ſuos ad pecuniam inde provenientem percipiendam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*h*) Idem H. [Oiſel] debet M marcas pro habenda Quindecima Angliæ, ſicut ſupra continetur. Sed habet inde quietantiam per ſupra-

6th year of K. *John*, *William de Wrotebam* and others, accompted to the Crown for the Quinzime of Merchants ariſing at the ſeveral Ports of *England* except *Len*, from the feaſt of St. *Margaret* in the 4th year of the King, unto the feaſt of St. *Andrew* in the 6th year; Which time, according to the computation of the Exchequer, begann at the feaſt of St. *Margaret* in the 6th year and laſted to the feaſt of St. *Andrew* in the 7th year: They alſo accompt, for the iſſues of the Fairs of *Boſton* and of *Len*, And for the Quinzimes of the towns or ports of *Newcaſtle*, Jarum, *Cotun*, *Whitby*, *Scardeburc*, *Hedun*, *Hull*, *York*, *Selby*, *Lincolne*, *Barton*, *Ymmingham*, *Grimesby*, *Boſton*, *Len*, *Yarmouth*, *Norwich*, *Dunwich*, *Orford*, *Ipſwich*, *Colcheſter*, *Sandwich*, *Dover*, *Rie*, *Winchelſea*, *Peveneſel*, *Saford*, *Scorham*, *Chicheſter*, *Southamton*, *Exmouth*, *Dertmouth*, *Eſſe*, *Fowy*, and *London*. The total of the ſumms here accompted-for was, four thouſand nine hundred fifty eight pounds, ſeven ſhillings, three pence halfpenny. The Quinzime for the port of *London* was eight hundred thirty ſix pounds, twelve ſhillings tenn pence; the Quinzime of *Boſton* was, Seven hundred and fourſcore pounds fifteen ſhillings and three pence; the Quinzime of *Len* was, ſix hundred fifty one pounds, eleven ſhillings eleven pence; the Quinzime of *Southamton* was, ſeven hundred and twelve pounds, three ſhillings and ſeven pence (*i*). In the 9th year of K. *John*, the Citizens of *London* fined in CC marks, That they might be quit of the Quinzime [impoſed on Merchants] (*k*). In the 15th year of K. *John*, *W.* Earl of *Sareſbery* (*Geoffrey de Frenigham* for him), *Matthew Fitz Herbert* (*James le Clerk* for him), and *Roeland Bloet*, Keepers or Wardens of the Sea-ports, rendred to the Crown an Accompt of the ſeveral Duties following: They accompt for vij *l* xj *s* ix *d* ob. for licences for Ships outward-bound; And for Ciij *l* xiij *s* iij *d*, the aſſiſe or duty of Woad in *Kent* and *Suſſex* (the port of *Dover* excepted). At the ſame time, *G. Fitz-Reinfrey* and *Brian del Iſle* (*John de la Lade* and *William de Scardeclive* for them), accompted for fourſcore and xviij *l* and a mark, for the aſſiſe of Woad at the ports of *Yorkſhire*; And for xviij *l* ix *s* j *d*, for the Cuſtome of Corn and greaſe *per circuitum maris*; And for Cvij *s* ix *d* ob., by money received for Wines, to wit, iiij *d per* Tonell. At this time alſo *William de Albenni*, *Brian de Liſle*, and *G. Fitz-Reinfrey* (*William Chaplain* and *Walter de Monte aureo* for them), accompted for xvij *l* iij *s* iiij *d*, the aſſiſe of Woad in the County of *Lincoln*; And for Cxiiij *l* viij *s* ix *d*, moneys received by duties payable for Corn, ſalt, greaſe, honey, and ſalmon. Then likewiſe, Earl *Alberic*, *Robert Fitz-Roger*, and *William de Huntingfeld* (*Ranulf Wolf*, *Hugh de Riparia*, and *Euſtace de Baſingham* for them), accompted for Liij *l* vj *s* the aſſiſe of Woad at the ſeveral ports of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*; And for Lv *l* xix *s*, accruing by Corn, ſalt, a boat ſold, and for fifty quarters of corn carried and ſold againſt the Prohibition; And for xx marks of the chatells of certain pledges of *Alexander Horn*, forfeited by committing a treſpaſs; And for xij marks ariſing by ſale of a certain *Normans* wines. Again; *Hugh de Nevill* (*William de Hanton* for him) accounted for Lxxij *l* xxij *d*, the aſſiſe of Woad ariſing at *Southamton*; And for CLxx *l* xj *s* by ſundry caſual profits ariſing at the ports of *Devonſhire*, *Cornwall*, *Hantſhire*, and *Dorſetſhire*; Out of the Total whereof, the Accountants were allowed (amongſt other things) for the charges of arreſting a Ship that put-in at a place which was no port. The ſaid Earl *Alberic* and his Companions accompted for iiij *l* ij *s* iiij *d*, for the aſſiſe of Woad in the ſeveral ports of *Eſſex*; And for Lxiiij *s* ij *d* for the duty ariſing from corn and cheeſe (*l*). In the ſame year, *John Fitz-Hugh* accompted for CCCxxj

marks

---

dictum breve; quia non habuit Cuſtodiam prædictæ Quindecimæ & Cambij. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 1. b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*i*) Compotus Willelmi de Wrotebam Archidiaconi de Tantona & Reginaldi de Cornhull & Willelmi de Furnell., de Quindena Mercatorum per Portus maris, præter partem in Portu de Len a feſto S. Margaretæ anni Quarti, uſq; ad feſtum S. Andreæ anni Sexti, ſicut ipſi dicunt, Quod tempus ſecundum annotationem Scaccarij incepit in feſto S. Margaretæ anni Sexti durans uſq; ad feſtum S. Andreæ anni Septimi; Et de Exitu Nundinarum S. Botulfi & de Len de anno vij°. Idem reddunt compotum de C & Lviij l & vs & xjd de Quindecima Novi Caſtelli, *Then follow the ſeveral Quinzimes of* Jarum, Cotun, Whitebi, Scardeburc, Hedun, Hul, Ebor., Selebi, Lincolne, Barton, Ymmingham, Grimesbi, St. Botulf [*or* Boſton, *Whoſe Quinzime was* DCC & quater xx l & xv s & iij d], Len [*whoſe Quinzime was* DC & Lj l & xj s & xj d], Gernemue, Norwiz, Dunwiz, Oreford, Gipeſwiz, Coleceſtre, Sandwiz, Doura, Ria, Winchelſea, Peveneſel, Saford, Scorham, Ciceſtre, Sudhanton [*whoſe Quinzime was* DCC & xij l & iij s & vij d], Exemue, Dertemue, Eſſe, Fawi, *and* London [*whoſe Quinzime was* DCCC & xxxvj l & xij s & x d. Summa MMMM & DCCCC & Lviij l & vij s & iij d ob. *Mag. Rot. 6. J. Rot. 16. b. poſt Kent.*

(*k*) De Oblatis: Cives Londoniæ [debent] CC marcas, Ut ſint quieti de Quindena. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 5. b. Lond.*

(*l*) Compotus Cuſtodum Portuum Maris, a feſto S. Michaelis anni xij, uſq; ad Mediam Quadrageſimam anni ſequentis hunc annum.

W.

marks xij *s*, for the Cuſtome of Woad; And for Ciiij *s* vj *d* ob., to wit for xx tonells being the *proficuum* of certain tonells of Priſe-wines amounting to xvj *l* x *s*; And for xx *l* viij *s* the *proficuum* of Lx tonells of wines bought and ſold (*m*). In the 19th year of K. *Henry* II, *Osbert de Brai* fermer of *Windreſor*, accompted for iiij *l* vj *s* and vj *d*, ariſing by the Cuſtoms of Ships paſſing along the *Thames* (*n*). In the 41th year of K. *Henry* III, *William de la Loke* was in arrere Six marks and a half for the ferm of *Avalage* of the *Thames* (*o*). This avalage (as I ſuppoſe) was a ſort of Toll (*p*).

IV. To the inſtances mentioned in the Third ſection of this Chapter, add if you pleaſe the Duties paid to the Kings Chamberlains of *London* for his uſe, the Duties ariſing at *Billinſgate*, and by Tronage *&c.* In the 8th year of K. *Richard* I, *Henry de Caſteillun* accompted at the Exchequer for the Miniſtry or office of the Chamberlainſhip of *London* for two years: To wit, for CCCLxxix *l* xviij *d*, ariſing by the Fines and Diſmes of Merchants, for Tin and other mercatures at *London*; fourſcore and ſixteen pounds and half a mark paid in Fines by Merchants for leave to import Woad

---

W. Comes Sareſberiæ Galfridus de Frenigham pro eo, Mathæus filius Hereberti Jacobus Clericus pro eo, Et Roelandus Bloet, r c de vijl & xjs & ixd & ob., de navibus pro licentia recedendi; Et de C & iijl & xiijs & iijd, de Aſſiſa Waiſdiæ in Kent & Sudſex, ſicut continetur in Rotulo quem liberaverunt in Theſauro, præter Doure. Summa, C & xjl & vs & ob. In theſauro Ljs, Et debent C & vjl & xiiijs & ob.

G. filius Reinfridi & Brianus de Inſula, Johannes de la Lade & Willelmus de Scardeclive pro eis, r c de quater xx & xviijl & xiijs & iiijd, de aſſiſa Waiſdiæ Portuum Comitatus Ebor., ſicut continetur in Rotulo quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; Et de xviijl & ixs & jd, de Conſuetudine bladi & pinguedinis per circuitum maris; Et de Cs & vijs & ixd & ob. de denarijs captis de vino, ſcilicet de Tonello iiijd. Summa, C & xxijl & xs & ijd. In th. l, Et Q. ſ.

Willelmus de Albenni & B. de Inſula & G. filius Reinfridi, Willelmus Capell. & Walterus de Monte aureo pro eis, r c de xlvijl & iijs & iiijd, de aſſiſa Waiſdiæ in Comitatu Lincollſciræ; Et de C & xiiijl & viijs & ixd, de denarijs captis de blado, & ſale, & craſſo, & melle, & ſalmone, ſicut continetur in Rotulo quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; In theſauro *So much and ſo much*; Et Q. ſ.

Comes Albericus Robertus filius Rogeri Willelmus de Huntingefeld, Rannulfus Lupus & Hugo de Riparia & & Euſtacius de Baſingham pro eis, r c de Liijl & vjs, de aſſiſa waiſdiæ per portus Norfolciæ & Sudſolciæ; Et de Lvl & xixs, de blado, & ſale, & j batello vendit., & de L quarterijs frumenti ductis contra aſſiſam & venditis, ſicut continetur in Rotulo quem liberaverunt in Theſauro; Et de xx marcis de catallis plegiorum Alexandri Horn pro tranſgreſſione; Et de xij marcis de vinis cujuſdam Normanni venditis. Summa, C & xll & xjs & viijd. In theſauro *ſo much*; Et debent *ſo much*.

Hugo de Nevill, Willelmus de Hanton pro eo, r c de Lxxijl & xxijd, de aſſiſa waiſdiæ apud Sudhantonam; Et de C & Lxxl & xjs, de pluribus occaſionibus per portus Devoniæ, Cornubiæ, & Sudhanteſiræ, & Dorſetæ; Summa, CC & xlijl & xijs & xd; In Theſauro nihil; Et in pluribus paſſagijs Lvijl & xiijs & vjd, per brevia Regis; Et in conducendis Navibus ad vehendum Bladum Regis apud Cardigan, viijl & xjs per breve Regis; Et in emendatione Domorum Regis apud Porteſmue xlijs & vjd; Et in cuſtodia Galiarum Regis apud Suhanton xlvjs & viijd; Et in cuſtodia Navis Regis quæ venit de Gerneſi, xijs; Et in cuſto areſtandi j navem quæ applicuit alibi quam in portu, viijs; Et debet C & Lxxl xixs & ijd.

Item Comes Albericus & Socij ſupradicti r c de iiijl & ijs & iiijd, de aſſiſa waiſdiæ per portus Eſſexiæ; Et de Lxiiijs & ijd, de blado & caſeo. Summa, vijl & vjs & iiijd; In theſauro Lxs & jd; Et in paſſagio Walerammi de Lemburec, iiijl & iijs & ixd; Et debent ijs & vjd.

Homines Colecestriæ r c de ijs & vjd de blado capto, In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *Joh. Rot.* 15. *b. poſt Sudhanteſcir.*

(*m*) Idem [Johannes filius Hugonis] r c de CCC xxj marcis & xijs, de Conſuetudine Waiſdiæ de prædicto tempore; Et de C & iiijs & vjd & ob., ſcilicet de xx tonellis de proficuo tonellorum de priſa xvjl & xs; Et de xxl & viijs, de proficuo Lx tonellorum qui fuerunt empti & venditi. Summa, CC & xixl & viijs & vjd & ob.

Idem r c de xxxjl de vinis venditis quæ receperunt a ſervientibus Roberti de Turneham poſt mortem ipſius in Archiepiſcopatu Cantuariæ; *and of other Receipts*; Summa, C & quater xx & vijl & xiiijs & viijd. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *J. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*n*) Osbertus de Brai r c de iiijl & vjs & vjd de Conſuetudine Navium per Tamiſam: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. tit.* Windreſor.

(*o*) Willelmus de la Loke debet vj marcas & dimidiam de remanente firmæ Avalagij Tamiſiæ. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(*p*) Godefrido de Liſton pro Rege. Mandatum eſt eidem, quod ſine dilatione deliberari faciat Namia capta apud Braye pro theloneo Maereni noſtri cariati per avalagium Tamiſiæ apud Braye, Ne &c. *Mich. Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

J. la Lok *was proſecuted in the Exchequer, for taking Avalage for the paſſage of the Kings Timber*

Woad into *England*, and to ſell it There; twenty ſix pounds three ſhillings, [forfeited] chatells of the Kings enemies; ſixteen ſhillings ten pence, the chatells of certain Clippers; twenty four marks for *griſiam opus* which was taken from the Kings enemies; and twenty eight pounds two ſhillings and ſix pence, the price of certain Prize-wines (*q*). In the tenth year of K. *Richard* I, *Gervaſe de Aldermanbiry* rendred an accompt of the Chamberlainſhip of *London*, from Whitſontide in the eighth year of K. *Richard* I, to the feaſt of SS. *Philipp* and *James* next before the Coronation of K. *John*, except nine weeks, whilſt *Nicolas Duket*, and *Peter le Clerk* had the cuſtody of that Chamberlainſhip: He accompted for xviij *l* vj *s* vj *d*, the diſmes of merchants for ſeveral merchandiſes; Lxxj *l* xiiij *s* ix *d*, the fines of ſundry merchants for leave to import and ſell Woad into *England*; xxiij *l* xij *s*, the fines of merchants for leave to export wool and leather out of *England*; xlvij marks ariſing by ſale of Woad which was taken from the Kings enemies; C marks the fine of *Walter Blome* one of the Kings enemies; xx *l* ariſing by ſale of wool belonging to *William de Boloigne*; x marks the fine of *Guy Tuſart*; v marks the fine of *Nicolas* couſin to *Guy de Vou*; v marks and half a mark the price of Silk that was taken from the *Flemings*; xj marks for filet taken from *John de Berchamſtede*, which he intended to convey into *Flanders*, contrary to the liberties of the City of *London*; one mark for Salmon that was ſold; viij *l* xiiij *s* the price of certain Bacons and gammons of *William le Gut*; xxxiij *l* xj *s* for priſe-wines; iij *s* iiij *d* for linen and walebrun; CCxxv marks for wool, to wit xlv ſacks which were taken at *Hul* and ſold; xiij *l* xiiij *s* iiij *d* for Corn taken from the Men of *Rye*; C *s* taken from the Men of *Hugh de Gurnai* who was then the Kings enemy; two marks ariſing by ſale of two anchors and a cable belonging to a ſhip of the Kings; and vj *s* for the maſt of the ſame ſhip (*r*). In the 4th year of K. *John*, *Gervaſe of Aldermanbiry* paid part of the *Remanent* due upon his Accompt of the ſaid Chamberlainſhip, for the Tenth year of

---

to Windſor. *The Defendant pleads, that he asked for it once, but did not receive it; and Diſclaims the right to it. Rot. Placit.* 45. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*q*) Compotus Henrici de Caſteillun de Miniſterio Chamberlengariæ de Londonia, ſcilicet a Pentecoſte Sexti anni in duos annos. Henricus de Caſteillun r c de CCC & Lxxix l & xviij d, de Finibus & Decimis Mercatorum de Stagno & alijs Mercaturis apud Londoniam; Et de quater xx & xvj l & vj s & viij d de Mercatoribus, pro Licentia ducendi waſdiam in Angliam & vendendi eam; Et de xxvj l & iij s de catallis Inimicorum Regis —; Et de xvj s & x d de catallis quorundam Retontorum; Et de xxiiij marcis in Griſio opere ſic appreciato, quod captum fuit ab Inimicis Regis; Et de xxviij l & ij s & vj d de vinis captis ad priſam venditis; Et de x l de Petro filio Neuelun pro hoſpitibus ſuis: Summa, D & Lxxiij l & viij s & x d: In Theſauro C l: Et Comiti de Limingis iiij l pro una navi locata ad opus ejuſdem a Londonia uſq; ad Andwers; Et pro victualibus ad deferendum cum eodem iiij l & xx d & ob., per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi; Et Keuewrecco filio Reg[is] Wall[iæ] v marcas & j d, pro uno palefrido ad opus ſuum; Et præterea xxviij s & j d pro uno equo ad opus clerici ſui, per breve ejuſdem; Et Emmæ de Bendevill xl s de Dono Regis, pro Calumpnia ſua quam habuit in tribus Milibus griſij operis quod Rex habuit, per breve ejuſdem; Et ad negocia Regis facienda in Wallia & in Marchia Walliæ, & in Militibus & Servientibus ibi tetinendis in ſervitio Regis, CC & Lx l & xij s & iij d, per breve ejuſdem; Et Radulfo de Hauuill x l de præſtito ad ſuſtentationem avium Regis, per breve ejuſdem; *and in divers other payments or deductions. Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*r*) Compotus Gervaſij de Aldermannesbiria de Miniſterio Camberlengariæ de Londonia, a Pentecoſte octavi anni Regni Regis Ricardi, uſq; ad feſtum Apoſtolorum Philippi & Jacobi proximum ante Coronationem Regis Johannis, præter ix ſeptimanas per quas Nicolaus Duket & Petrus Clericus habuerunt cuſtodiam prædicti Miniſterij, ſcilicet a feſto Aſcenſionis anni præteriti uſq; ad feſtum S. Grimbaldi: De quibus novem Septimanis prædicti Nicolaus & Petrus debent reſpondere, ſicut prædictus Gervaſius dicit.

Idem G. reddit compotum de xviij l vj s & vj d, de decimis Mercatorum de pluribus mercaturis quas recep[it] per x dies in primo anno, ſicut dicit; Et de Lxxj l & xiiij s & ix d de finibus Mercatorum pro licentia ducendi Waiſdiam in Angliam & vendendi eam; Et de xxiij l & xij s de finibus Mercatorum, pro licentia abducendi ab Anglia Lanam & Coria; Et de xlvij marcis de Waiſda vendita, quæ capta fuit ab inimicis Regis ſuper Johannem de Croi & ſocios ſuos; Et de C marcis de fine Walteri Blome inimici Regis; Et de xx l de Lana Willelmi de Bolonia, vendita per viſum Stephani Craſſi & Yvonis Clerici Conſtabularij & Petri Bat; Et de x marcis de fine Widonis Tuſart; Et de v marcis de fine Nicolai cognati Widonis de Vou; Et de v marcis & dimidia de Serico vendito & capto a Flandrenſibus; Et de xj marcis de fileto capto de Johanne de Berchamſtede, quod voluit ducere in Flandriam contra libertatem Civitatis Lond[oniæ]; Et de j marca de Salmone vendito; Et de viij l & xiiij s de Baconibus & Pernis Willelmi le Gut venditis; Et de xxxiij l & xj s de priſis vini; Et de

of K. *Richard* I (*s*). In the 5th year of K. *John*, *William de St. Michael* Fined to the King in C *l*, To have the Camberlainry of *London*; and beſides, was to pay C marks for it yearly (*t*). In the 7th year of K. *Henry* III, *William Joymer* owed C *l*, for the iſſues of the Chamberlary of *London*, which the King committed to him for two years, yielding That ſumm by way of ferm yearly; Saving to the King the Priſe of the *griſium opus* of wax, and of Silks, which *William* was to deliver by his own hand for the Kings uſe (*u*). The ſaid *William Joimer* accompted for the iſſues of the ſaid Chamberlainſhip for the year next following: And then That office was committed to *Richard Reinger* and *John Travers* (*w*); Who, in the Roll of the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, were charged to accompt for the ſaid Chamberlainſhip for the Tenth year (*x*); and in the Twelfth year they did accompt for it accordingly (*y*). In the Thirteenth year, *Richard Renger* accompted for the Remanent of his Accompt of that *Cameraria*: And *William Joimer* for His (*z*). In the fourteenth year, the ſaid *Richard* and *William* accompted for the *remanent* of former years (*a*). In the 57th year of the ſame King, *Poncius de More* rendred an accompt in the Kings Wardrobe, for the whole time that he had been Chamberlain of *London* and Buyer of the Kings wines (*b*). In the third year of K. *Richard* I, *Alberic de Billingeſgate* ſtood charged with Lxxij *s* iiij *d*, for the Cuſtomes ariſing from *Billingeſgate*, *Botulfeſgate*, and

Garſcherche

---

de iij s & iiij d de tela linea & walebruno emptis ad faciendum inde commodum Regis; Et de CC & xxv marcis de Lana, ſcilicet de xlv ſaccis venditis & captis apud Hul; Et de xiij l & xiiij s & iiij d de blado capto ab Hominibus de Ria; Et de C s qui capti fuerunt ab Hominibus Hugonis de Gurnai qui tunc fuit inimicus Regis; Et de ij marcis de duabus ancoris & uno Cabulo venditis quæ fuerunt de Nav[i] Regis; Et de vj s de Malo ejuſdem Navis vendito: Summa, CCCC & Lxvj l & xxiij d: In Theſauro nichil: Et Gervaſio de Aldermannesbiria xxiij marcas & iij s & iiij d pro quatuor penulis de minuto vario —— *and in divers other deductions*: Et debet C & xxj l & xix s & vi d. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*s*) Gervaſius de Aldermannesbiria r c de L l & vj s & ij d de Camberlengaria anni decimi. In Theſauro nichil, Et Regi Ricardo L marcas, per breve ipſius, Et debet xxv marcas & vj s & ij d. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2c. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*t*) Willelmus de Sancto Michaele debet C l, pro Camberlengaria Londoniæ, & C marcas ſingulis annis reddendas pro eadem Cameraria. Et idem Willelmus reddidit Regi in Normannia L l de fine prædictarum C l; & alias L l reddet Ricardo de Uvedal Clerico, qui litteras ipſius Willelmi habet quouſq; illas L l ab ipſo Willelmo habuerit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*u*) Willelmus Joymer [debet] C l, de exitu Chamberlariæ Londoniæ, quam Rex ei commiſit tenendam per talem firmam, a feſto Annuntiationis B. Mariæ anno Regni ſui ſeptimo uſq; in ij annos, per annum reddendam ad Scaccarium; Salva Regi priſa griſij operis, ceræ, & pannorum ſericorum, per manum ſuam ad opus Regis liberanda. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *tit. Londonia & Midd.*, *Nova Oblata.*

(*w*) Willelmus Joimer r c de C l, de exitu Camerariæ Londoniæ de uno anno, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de anno præcedenti. Idem W. [debet] Lxxv l de eadem firma a feſto Annuntiationis B. Mariæ anni hujus uſq; ad Natale Domini anni ſequentis, quando Chaunberlenggeria tradita fuit Ricardo Reinger & Johanni Travers, per præceptum Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *tit. Londonia & Midd.*

(*x*) Willelmus Joimer [debet] Lxxv l, de firma Camberlengeriæ Londoniæ, a feſto Annunciationis B. Mariæ Anni viij, uſq; ad Natale Domini anni ix.

Ricardus Renger & Johannes Travers debent reſpondere de eadem Camberlengeria, a prædicto feſto Natalis Domini uſq; ad feſtum S. Luciæ anni x. Et reſpondet in Rotulo ſequenti in Rotulo Compotorum. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*y*) Compotus Camerariæ Londoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 3. *Rot. intit.* Rotulus diverſorum Compotorum.

(*z*) Ricardus Reinger r c de vij l & xl d, de Remanente Compoti ſuo de Chaunberlengeria Londoniæ.

Willelmus Joimer r c de Lxxv l de firma Chaunberlengeriæ Londoniæ; ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *tit.* Londonia & Midilſeiſſ.

(*a*) Ricardus Reynger debet vij l xl d, de remanenti compoti ſui de Camberlania Lundoniæ. Solvit. Willelmus Joimor debet C l de firma Chamberlaneriæ. R. Renger & Major Lundoniæ manuceperunt quod ſatisfaciet ad quindenam S. Hylariæ. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*b*) Rex Omnibus &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod Poncius de Mora Camerarius noſter Londoniæ, reddidit compotum ſuum in Garderoba noſtra coram Roberto Aguillun, & Petro de Wintonia Cuſtode ejuſdem Garderobæ, de toto tempore quo fuit Camerarius noſter Londoniæ & Emptor Vinorum noſtrorum, uſq; ad diem Martis proximum poſt feſtum B. Martini, anno regni noſtri Quinquageſimo ſeptimo: Quo quidem compoto audito, & allocatis hinc inde quæ fuerunt allocanda, tenemur eidem Poncio in Mille treſcentis ſexaginta & duodecim libris, novem ſolidis, ſex denarijs & obolo, pro omnibus arreragijs in quibus ei tenebamur, pro vinis per ipſum captis ad opus noſtrum — .

Quietamus

Garſcherche (*c*). In the 8th year of That King, *William de Haverhill* accompted for the ſaid Cuſtomes charged on *Alberic de Billingeſgate* who was only *Williams* baillee (*d*). In the 52th year of K. *Henry* III, *Walter Hervy* and *William de Durham*, Bailiffs of the City of *London*, rendred to the Crown as *Cuſtodes*, an accompt of ſeveral iſſues of the City for one half year: that is to ſay, they accounted for fourſcore and ſeventeen pounds thirteen ſhillings and eleven pence halfpenny, for the iſſue of divers Tronages with ſeveral ſmall ſtrandages; For Lxxv *l* vj *s* x *d* the Cuſtomes of all ſorts of merchandiſes brought from beyond-ſea to the ſaid City, for which the Cuſtome called *Scavage* was payable, and likewiſe for the iſſues of divers peſages within the ſaid half-year; And for Cxviij *s* vij *d* ob. for the iſſues of the Corn mete at the port of *Billingeſgate*, and the Cuſtomes There; And for vij *l* ij *d* ob., the Cuſtome of Fiſh brought to *London-bridge-ſtreet*, and other Cuſtomes There; And for iiij *l* vij *s* vj *d*, the iſſues of the Field and Barrs of *Smithfield*; And for viij *l* xiij *s* ij *d* ob., by Toll received at the City-gates, and by the Cuſtomes of the River *Thames* Weſtward; And for xlij *l* v *d*, by Stallages, Cuſtomes of Butchers and others exerciſing divers trades in the market of *Weſtchepe*, by ſmall tolls and iſſues of the ſame market, with the profits of the market of *Garſchirche* and *Wollechirchehawe*, and with a certain yearly ſocage of the Butchers of *London*; And for xvij *l* xj *s* ij *d*, the iſſues of the *Queens hithe* then being in the Kings hand; And for x *l* xj *s*, the chatells of ſundry foreigners who forfeited by buying and ſelling in the City, againſt the ſtatutes and cuſtomes thereof; And for fourſcore and vj *l* v *s* ix *d* ob., by pleas and perquiſites within the ſame City; And for xj *l* vj *s* viij, ariſing by the *Waidarii* and *Ambiani* of *Corbye* and *Neele*. Which ſeveral ſumms amounted in the whole, to CCCLxvj *l* xv *s* iiij *d* ob. (*e*). In third year of K. *Richard* I. *Stephen le Blund* accompted for the ferm of the Trone and Sextary of *London* (*f*); and again in the 9th year of That King (*g*); and in the 2d year of K. *John* (*h*). King *Edward*

ward

Quietamus eciam præfatum Poncium de omnimodis compotis & ratiocinijs, in quibus nobis tenebatur, de tempore quo fuit Camerarius noſter Londoniæ, ſicut prædictum eſt. In cujus &c, T. R. apud Weſtmon. xv die Novembris. *Rot. Pat. & al.* 57. *H.* 3. *m.* 1.

(*c*) Albricus de Billingeſgate [debet] Lxxij s & iiij d, de Conſuetudine de Billingeſgate, & Botulfeſgate & Gerſcherche, de anno præterito. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*d*) Willelmus de Haverhill r c de Lxxij s & iiij d, de conſuetudinibus de Billingeſgate, & Botulfeſgate, & Garſcherche; qui exigebantur ab Alberico de Billingeſgate qui habuit Bailliam per ipſum Willelmum. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*e*) Lucas de Batencurt & Johannes Adrian [debent] Cxx l Bl. de firma Civitatis Londoniæ, ab xij die Novembris uſq; ad Vigiliam Paſchæ, antequam Rex committeret eandem Civitatem cum Comitatu Middilſexiæ Waltero Hervy & Willelmo de Dunolmo, electis per Cives, ad reſpondendum de exitibus ejuſdem Civitatis, per recordum Theſaurarij.

Walterus Hervy & Willelmus de Dunolmo Ballivi, ut Cuſtodes, a Vigilia Paſchæ uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis, ſcilicet de ultimo dimidio anno, r c de quater xx xvij l xiij s xj d ob., de exitibus diverſorum tronagiorum, cum quibuſdam parvis ſtrandagijs, per totum prædictum tempus; Et de Lxxv l vj s & x d, de conſuetudinibus omnimodarum mercandiſarum venientium de partibus tranſmarinis ad Civitatem prædictam, de quibus conſuetudo debetur quæ vocatur Scavagium, Et de exitibus peſagiorum per idem tempus; Et de Cxviij s vij d & ob., de exitibus menſuræ bladi venientis ad portum de Billingeſgate, & conſuetudine aquæ ibidem; Et de vij l ij d & ob. de conſuetudine piſcis venientis ad vicum Pontis Londoniæ, & quarundam aliarum conſuetudinum ibidem, per idem tempus; Et de iiij l vij s & vj d, de exitu campi & barrarum de Smethefeud; Et de viij l xiij s ij d & ob., de theolonio recepto ad portas Civitatis, & de conſuetudine aquæ Tamiſiæ verſus occidentem; Et xlij l & v d de ſtallagijs, conſuetudinibus carnificum & aliorum exercentium diverſas mercandiſas in mercato de Weſtchep, parvis theolonijs & exitibus ejuſdem mercati, cum exitibus mercati de Garſchirche & Wollechirchehawe, cum quodam annuo ſocagio carnificum ejuſdem Civitatis; Et de xvij l xj s & ij d, de exitibus Ripæ Reginæ tunc exiſtentis in manu Regis; Et de x l xj s, de catallis quorundam forinſecorum, qui emunt & vendunt in Civitate, contra ſtatuta & conſuetudines ejuſdem, forisfactis; Et de quater xx vj l v s & ix d ob., de placitis & perquiſitis in eadem Civitate, per prædictum tempus; Et de xj l vj s & viij d, de Waidarijs de Ambianis Corbye & Neele de termino S. Michaelis. Summa, CCCLxvj l xv s iiij d ob. *Mag. Rot.* 52. *H.* 3. *Londonia & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

(*f*) Stephanus Blundus r c de C & xv s, de firma Throſni & Sextarij cum pertinentijs de anno præterito, *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*g*) Stephanus Blundus r c de xlv s de firma Troni & Sextarij de Londonia cum pertinentijs; In theſauro x s, Et debet xxxv s. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*h*) Stephanus Blundus r c de xxvij s, de firma Throni & Sextarij de Londonia cum pertinentijs. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

Stephanus Blundus [debet] xviij s, de firma Throni & Sextarij cum pertinentijs. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*i*) Rex

ward II, *anno regni* 2°, committed to *Alexander le Peyntur*, the office of Tronage in *London*, during his pleaſure; and to *Gilbert Haukyn*, the office of Tronage and Clerk of the Market at *Newcaſtle* upon *Tine*, during pleaſure (*i*). In the 19th year of K. *Edward* II, the Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to diſtrain *John le Lung* (whom the King had appointed to exerciſe the office of *Tronage* in the City of *London* during the Kings pleaſure) by his lands and chatells, to come and render an Accompt of the ſaid *Tronage*. *John* came and pleaded, That he ought not to render any accompt thereof, for that no man who ever held the ſaid office before him by Commiſſion from the King ever accompted for it, and that there was no profit belonging to That office for which he could accompt to the King. Upon ſearching the Rolls of the Exchequer, it was not found that any Keeper of the ſaid *Tronage* ever accompted for it, or anſwered to the King for any profit ariſing from it. Whereupon, Judgment was given, that *John* ſhould be quit of accompting for the ſaid Tronage (*k*). But by What Grant or other means the Keepers of the *Tronage* at That time came to be free from accompting I have not obſerved.

In the 23th year of K. *Henry* II; *William le Brun* and *William le Blund* accompted for xxxvj *l* for the ferm of the *Queens Hithe* (*l*), In the 28th year *William le Brun* accompted for xlij *l*, the ferm of the *Queens Hithe* (*m*); In the 29th, 31th, and 33th years of the ſame King, the Citizens of *London* accompted for the ferm of the ſaid *Hithe* (*n*). In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, *Andrew Bukerell* and *John Travers* had the *Ripa Reginæ* [the *Queens Hithe*] in ferm (*o*); In the 11th year of That King, it was granted to *Richard Renger* at the ferm of xl *l per annum* during the Kings pleaſure (*p*); Afterwards, it was holden by *Andrew Bukerel* and *John Travers*, and by the Citizens of *London* and *Thomas de Cirenceſtre* as *Cuſtodes* (*q*).

V. In proceſs of time, the Kings Cuſtoms came to be moſt generally called *Cuſtuma*. In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, there was payable to the King for Cuſtomes, For every ſack of Wool carried out of the Port of *Len* half a mark, for every

---

(*i*) Rex xiiij die Marcij anno ſecundo aſſignavit dilectum ſervientem ſuum Alexandrum le Peyntur ad officium Tronagij in Civitate Londonia exercendum quamdiu Regi placuerit. T. Theſaurario &c.

Et eodem die mandatum eſt Willelmo Servat & Willelmo Cuſyn Cuſtodibus Cuſtumæ Lanarum &c in Civitate Londoniæ. *Hil. Commiſſion. 2. E. 2. Rot. 10. b.*

Officium Tronatoris & Clerici Novæ Cuſtumæ apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam *was committed to* Gilbert Haukyn quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Hil. Commiſſ. ib. Rot. 11. a.*

(*k*) Londonia. Memorandum quod, cum Dominus Rex ix° die octobris anno primo Regis nunc aſſignaverit Johannem le Lung Civem Civitatis Londoniæ, ad officium tronagij in eadem Civitate exercendum quamdiu Regi placeret, præceptum fuit Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, quod diſtringant prædictum Johannem per terras & catalla &c, ita quod haberent corpus ejus hic modo in craſtino S. Michaelis, ad reddendum Regi compotum de tronagio prædicto de tempore &c.

Et idem Johannes venit hic modo ad prædictum craſtinum, & dicit quod nullum compotum inde reddere tenetur, quia dicit quod nullus qui dictum officium ante ipſum tenuit ex commiſſione Regis, umquam inde computavit, nec eſt aliquod proficuum ſpectans ad officium illud de quo compotum aliquem Regi reddere debet. Et ſuper hoc ſcrutatis Rotulis [non] eſt compertum, quod nullus cuſtos tronagij prædicti umquam inde computavit, nec quod reſpondeatur Domino Regi de aliquo proficuo proveniente de eodem tronagio. Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod idem Johannes quoad compotum prædictum recedat quietus. *Mich. Commun. 19. E. 2. Rot. — a.*

(*l*) Willelmus Brunus & Willelmus Blundus r c de xxxvj l, de firma Hedæ Reginæ. *Mag. Rot. 23. H. 2. Rot. 11. b. Lundonia.*

(*m*) Willelmus Brunus r c de xlij l, de firma Hedæ Reginæ. *Mag. Rot. 28. H. 2. Rot. 12. b. Lund.*

(*n*) Cives Londoniæ r c de xlij l de firma Hedæ Reginæ. *Mag. Rot. 29. H. 2. Rot. 13. b. Londonia & Midd.*

Cives Londoniæ debent xxj l & xvj s & viij d, de Veteri firma hedæ Reginæ. *Mag. Rot. 31. H. 2. Rot. 13. b.*

Cives Londoniæ r c de xviij l & xvj s & viij d, de Veteri firma Hedæ Reginæ. *Mag. Rot. 33. H. 2. Rot. 3. b.*

(*o*) Andreas Bukerel & Johannes Travers [debent] xx l & x s de firma Ripæ Reginæ de anno ix°; De quibus Infirmi Hoſpitalis S. Egidij Londoniæ debent habere xxx s de elemoſina conſtituta. *Mag. Rot. 11. H. 3. Lond. & Midd. m. 1. a.*

(*p*) Ricardus Renger [debet] xl l de firma Ripæ Reginæ, quam Rex conceſſit ei per talem firmam annuatim quamdiu Regi placuerit. *Ib. juxt.*

(*q*) Andreas Bukerel & Johannes Travers debent xx l & x s de firma Ripæ Reginæ. Sed ipſi non debent ſummoneri pro illo debito, ſed Cives Londoniæ & Thomas de Cyrenceſtria debent inde reſpondere, Quia probatum eſt per inſpectionem Rotulorum præcedentium, quod iſtud debitum quod petebatur de dictis Andrea & Johanne, debent peti de dictis Civibus

every Three hundred *pelles lanutæ* half a mark, and for every Laſt of Leathers one mark. The King appointed *Hugh de Maſſingham* and *Ranulph le Keu* to collect receive and keep the ſaid Cuſtomes at *Len* during his Pleaſure, and to accompt for them at the Exchequer. And a Writ iſſued to the Sheriffs of the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, *Notingham* and *Derby*, *Bedford* and *Buckingham*, *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*, *Rutland*, and *Norfolk*, commanding them to make Proclamation in their ſeveral Bailywicks, that all Merchants ſhould carry merchandiſes of That ſort to the ſaid Port, whenever they exported them, Saving to the King his ſaid Cuſtomes for the ſame. In like manner, Cuſtomers or *Cuſtodes Cuſtumæ* were appointed for the ſeveral Towns or Ports of *New Caſtle upon Tine*, *Kingſton upon Hull*, *Boſton*, *Yarmouth*, *Ipſwich*, *Southampton*, *Briſtoll*, and *London* (r). The Mayor of *London* and other Citizens, in obedience to the Kings orders, cauſed a Scale to be made for weighing of Wools. They brought it to the Treaſurer and Barons at the Exchequer, aſſuring them it had been examined and approved by the Scale [or Beam] which was uſed for weighing the Wools in *London*. The Treaſurer and Barons ſtraitway delivered it to *William de Barton* to be carried to *Hugh de Maſſingham* and *Ranulph le Keu*, Commiſſioners of the Kings Cuſtoms of Wools and Leathers at *Lenn*, to be uſed There for weighing the Wools exported. And they delivered the ſaid *William* in a Purſe ſealed with the Exchequer-Seal the Seals appointed to be uſed by the ſaid Cuſtomers for the *Cocket* in cuſtoming the Wools and Leathers at *Len*; who was to convey them to the ſaid *Hugh* and *Ranulph* (s). About this time the Community of the Realm granted to the

---

bus & Thoma de ultimo dimidio anno x°, quando ipſi Cives & Thomas fuerunt Cuſtodes ejuſdem Ripæ. *Mag. Rot. 14. H. 3. Lond. & Midd. m. 1. a.*

(r) De Cuſtodia Cuſtumæ Regis apud Len commiſſa. Rex decimo die Aprilis anno xxv° aſſignavit Hugonem de Maſſingham & Ranulphum le Keu, ad Cuſtumam ſuam Lanarum pellium lanutarum & coriorum exeuncium Regnum ſuum apud Len colligendam recipiendam & Cuſtodiendam quamdiu Regi placuerit; videlicet de quolibet ſacco Lanæ dimidiam marcam, & de treſcentis pellibus lanutis dimidiam marcam, & de quolibet Laſto coriorum unam marcam; Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus Regi reſpondeant ad Scaccarium: Et ideo mandatum eſt omnibus ad quos &c, quod eiſdem Hugoni & Ranulpho in præmiſſis, & in omnibus quæ ad præmiſſa pertinent, ſint intendentes & reſpondentes in forma prædicta. In cujus &c; T. Theſaurario die & anno ſupradictis [i. e. quinto die Marcij anno xxvj°] De Proclamatione ejuſdem. Et mandatum & Vicecomitibus Cant. & Hunt. Not. & Derb. Bed. & Buk. Warr. & Leic. Rotel. & Norf., quod per ballivas ſuas, in ſingulis Burgis & Civitatibus & villis Mercatorijs proclamari faciant, quod omnes mercatores hujuſmodi Mercandizas ſuas ad portum prædictum ducere & cariare faciant, quandocunq; & quocienſcumq; ſibi viderint expedire, ad quaſcunque partes extra regnum noſtrum voluerint, eas ducant & duci faciant; ſalva nobis prius cuſtuma noſtra inde debita in forma prædicta. T. ut ſupra. Norhumbria. De cuſtodia cuſtumæ apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam. Per conſimiles Litteras aſſignantur Henricus le Eſcot & Petrus Graper ad cuſtodiendum prædictam cuſtumam apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam. T. Theſ. apud Weſtmonaſterium v° die Maij anno viceſſimo ſexto. Et mandatum Hugoni de Cardoil & Adæ de Eboraco clerico, nuper cuſtodibus novæ cuſtumæ ibidem, vel uni eorum, quod illam partem ſigilli Regis quod vocatur Coket, & quod Rex ad dictam cuſtumam deputari fecit in portu prædicto, quam ijdem Hugo & Adam in cuſtodia ſua habent, dictis Henrico & Petro liberari faciant. T. Theſaurario apud Weſtmon. eodem quinto die Maij anno prædicto. Ebor. Kingſton ſuper Hul. Per conſimiles Litteras aſſignantur Linc. apud S. Botulphum. per conſimiles litteras aſſignantur Norf. Jernemuta. per conſimiles litteras aſſignantur —.

Suff. Gypewicus. per conſimiles Litteras aſſignantur —. *Rot.* 10. *a.* Suhamton. per conſimiles litteras aſſignantur —. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

Briſtoll. per conſimiles litteras aſſignantur —.

London. per conſimiles litteras aſſignantur Adam de Rokeſle & Johannes de Cantuaria apud London. T. ut ſupra.

Et conſimili modo mandatum eſt Albrico de Fiſcampo clerico dictæ cuſtumæ ibidem ut ſupra; T. ut ſupra eodem quinto die Maij &c.

Poſtea quinto die Maij anno xxvj°, aſſignantur Adam de Rokeſle & Albricus de Fiſcampo ad cuſtodiam lanarum, pellium lanutarum, & coriorum apud London; ſicut continetur alibi inter memoranda hujus anni, inter commiſſiones de Termino Paſchæ †. *Hil. Communia 25 & 26. Ed. 1. Rot. 10. a. & b.* † *Paſ. Commun. ibidem Rot. 11. b.*

(s) De Coketto & Trona de Len miſſis ibidem. Memorandum quod Nono die Maij anno præſenti Henricus le Galeys Major Civitatis Londoniæ & Willelmus de Betoyne Camerarius ejuſdem, & alij Cives Civitatis illius, venerunt hic & protulerunt coram Venerabili Patre W. Coventrenſi & Licheſeldenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario, & Baronibus, quandam Tronam pro lanis ponderandis, quam per mandatum Regis fieri fecerant, aſſerentes eam bene & fideliter fore examinatam & probatam poſt Tronam ſuam qua utitur in Londonia, de lanis a portu illo exeuntibus ponderandis &c. Et in continenti Theſaurarius & Barones Tronam prædictam a Majori Camerario & Civibus admittentes,

the King, in Aid of his Warr againſt *France*, the Cuſtom or Duty of xl *s* for every Sack of Wool and v marks for every Laſt of Leathers exported out of the Realm, for the ſpace of Two years or Three, if the ſaid War laſted ſo long. And at the ſame time the King granted, that he would take no Cuſtome of the ſaid Community without their Common aſſent; Saving to the King and his heirs the Cuſtomes of Wools Woolfels and Leathers granted to him by the ſaid Community Before That time. The King releaſed to the ſaid Community of the Realm the ſaid Cuſtome or Subſidy of xl *s* and v marks. And thereupon commanded the *Cuſtodes* of his Cuſtomes in the ſeveral Ports of *England* to forbear receiving the ſame: And likewiſe commanded the Sheriffs of the ſeveral Counties to make Proclamation in their Bailywicks, That all merchants and others who deſigned to export Wools, Woolfells, and Leathers, might ſafely carry them to the ſeveral Ports where the King had a Cocket, paying the Old Duties onely, *viz.* Half a mark for every ſack of Wools and Woolfels, and a mark for every Laſt of Leathers (*t*). In the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, the ſaid Cuſtoms were payable to the King, *viz.* For every Sack of Wool carried out of the Port of *Briſtoll* half a mark, for every Three hundred *pelles lanutæ* half a mark, and for every Laſt of Leather one mark (*u*).

If merchants defrauded the King of his Cuſtoms, they forfeited their goods uncuſtomed. The Treaſurer and Barons ordered Inquiſitions to be taken in all Maritime places about the Concealment of the Kings Cuſtoms for Wool *&c*, and to be returned into the Exchequer (*w*). A Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer, for arreſting the Wools of certain *Foreign* and *Engliſh* Merchants, exported Uncuſtomed.

Ralph

---

mittentes, eam liberarunt Willelmo de Barton Clerico, deferendam Hugoni de Maſſingham & Ranulpho le Keu de Lenn, deputatis ibidem ad Cuſtumam lanarum & coriorum a portu illo exeuncium ad opus Regis cuſtodiendam, ut eadem pro lanis ponderandis utantur in hac parte. Liberarunt inſuper eidem Willelmo de Barton ſub pede Sigilli Scaccarij, in quadam burſa, illa Sigilla quæ deputantur pro Coketto quo dicti Cuſtodes uti debent cuſtumando lanas & coria in prædicto portu de Lenn, ut idem Willelmus Sigilla illa ſic ſigillata dictis Hugoni & Ranulpho deferat, eiſdem liberanda, facturis inde quod prædictum eſt. *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 71. *in Bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*t*) Cuſtodibus Novæ Cuſtumæ apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam. Rex Cuſtodibus Novæ Cuſtumæ ſuæ apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam ſalutem. Cum nos, ad inſtanciam Communitatis Regni noſtri, remiſerimus cuſtumam quadraginta ſolidorum, nobis nuper in ſubſidium Guerræ noſtræ contra Regem Franciæ conceſſam, de quolibet ſacco Lanæ exeunte Regnum noſtrum, percipiendam per biennium, vel triennium, ſi tantum duraſſet Guerra illa, concedentes quod cuſtumam illam vel aliam ſine voluntate & communi aſſenſu ejuſdem Communitatis minime capiemus; Salva tamen nobis & hæredibus noſtris, cuſtuma Lanarum Pellium & coriorum per communitatem dicti Regni nobis prius conceſſa: Vobis mandamus, quod recepta cuſtuma dimidiæ Marcæ de quolibet Sacco lanæ & pellium lanutarum, & ſimiliter cuſtuma unius Marcæ de quolibet laſto coriorum, exeuncium dictum Regnum, prout prius fieri conſuevit, captioni dictorum quadraginta ſolidorum de Sacco Lanæ & pellium, & quinq; Marcarum de Laſto coriorum, Superſedeatis omnino. T. W. Conventrenſi & Lychfeldenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro, apud Weſtmonaſterium, xxiiij° die Novembris anno Regni noſtri xxvj°. per Conſilium. Conſimili modo mandatum eſt cuſtodibus ejuſdem cuſtumæ apud Kingeſton. ſuper Hull, Sanctum Botulphum, Jernemutam, Gypewycum, Londoniam, Sandwicum, Suhamtoniam, & Briſtolliam. T. ut ſupra. *Mich. Brevia Irretornab.* 25 & 26. *Ed.* 1. *Rot.* 27. *a.*

(*u*) Rex Majori Ballivis & toti Communitati Villæ Briſtolliæ ſalutem. Querelam Martini de Horncaſtel recepimus continentem, quod licet nuper aſſignaſſemus ipſum Martinum ad colligendos & recipiendos omnes exitus provenientes de Cuſtuma Lanarum, pellium lanutarum, & coriorum in portu Briſtolliæ, una cum Johanne de la Maryne, videlicet de quolibet ſacco Lanæ exeunte portum prædictum dimidiam marcam, de CCC pellibus lanutis dimidiam marcam, & de quolibet laſto coriorum unam marcam, ita quod idem Martinus de exitibus inde provenientibus nobis reſpondeat ad Scaccarium noſtrum: *Neverthele*ſ*s, the ſaid Mayor and Bailifs had for a great while collected the ſaid Cuſtomes and applied them to their own uſe*, ad grave dampnum noſtrum & contemptum manifeſtum, necnon juris noſtri Regij præjudicium manifeſtum, præſertim cum Cuſtuma prædicta ad nos & non alium in Regno noſtro de jure noſtro Regio pertineat: *And therefore the King commanded the ſaid Mayor and Six of the Better men of their Community, to appear at the Exchequer* in craſtino Cinerum, *to anſwer touching the premiſſes, and to hear the Judgment of the Barons therein.* T. H. de Stanton v die Februarij &c. Per præceptum Baronum. *An* Alias *Writ was awarded in the caſe*; T. H. de Stanton iiij die Marcij. *Hil. Brevia Retornab.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 167. *a.*

(*w*) Memorandum pro Inquiſitione facienda ſuper Concelamento Cuſtumæ Lanarum &c. Memorandum quod xiij° die Octobris, Theſaurarius & Barones ordinarunt, quod Walterus de Glouceſtre & Johannes Randolf aſſignantur adeundi omnes Portus Maritimos Angliæ, &

Ralph de Dalton and *John de Aſlagby* were ordered to arreſt them (x). K. *Edward* I, *anno regni* 25, by his Writ of Privy Seal, commanded the Treaſurers Lieutenant and Barons, to ſuffer *Aymer de Valence* or his attorneys to export twenty ſacks of Wool free from Cuſtome or other Duties demandable for them; ſo that the ſame was done with as much privacy as could be, that other perſons might not take example thereby to deſire the like permiſſion (y). *Perot le Taillour* who held the office of Alnager of Cloth in the ſeveral Faires of the Realm having forfeited it, the King by Writ of Privy Seal commands the Treaſurer to let *Pieres de Edelmeton* have it, if he was Fit for it (z). And a Writ was made-out, *Teſte Theſaurario*, whereby the King committed the Cuſtody of the Alnage and Aſſiſe of Cloth throughout *England*, during the Kings pleaſure, to the ſaid *Peter de Edelmeton*; Who took the Oath for That office before the Treaſurer and Barons (a). K. *Edward* II, granted to *Thomas de Wyght*, the Cuſtody of the Paſſage of *Lead* of *Averdupoiſe*, and of the Tronage, and of Wools, in the Town of *Kingſton* upon *Hull*, To hold the ſaid Cuſtody during the Kings pleaſure (b).

---

omnia loca Maritima ubi aliquod Paſſagium verſus partes tranſmarinas fuiſſe dinoſcitur, ad inquirendum per Sacramentum legalium hominum partium illarum, ſi quæ Lanæ pelles aut Corea a partibus illis tranſducta fuerunt uſq; partes Tranſmarinas occulte vel aperte, Cuſtuma Regis debita minime ſoluta, & per quem aut quos, & ubi, & quantum lanæ Coriorum aut Pellium. Et inquiſitiones inde factas retornent hic ſine dilatione, ſub ſigillis ſuis & eorum per quos factæ fuerint &c. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(x) De Lanis in Portu de Jarum ſuper Theſe arreſtandis. *Trin. Brevia Irretornab.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 91. *b. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(y) Edward par la grace de Dieu Roi Dengleterre &c, A Lieu tenant noſtre Treſorier e as Barons del Eſchekier ſalutz. Nous vous mandoms, qe vous ſuffrez noſtre chier e amy Coſin Monſieur Aymer de Valence ou ſes attornez pur luy, paſſer la outre juſqes a vint ſakes de ſa Layne, quites de la cuſtume, e de tot ceo qui a nous en appent, quil homme quil vodra ou qe ſes gentz voudront, iſſint totes voies qe ce ſoit fet le plus privement qe vous porrez, ſi qe autres ne preignent enſample de nouz chargier de tieu choſe. Done ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Wynchelſe, le xxij jour dauſt lan de noſtre Regne xxv. *Mich. Communia* 25 & 26. *Ed.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. inter Brevia.*

(z) Perot le Taillour — qui avoit Launerie des Dras es foires de noſtre Realme *having forfeited the ſame by ſome Default in the Exchequer: The King, at the inſtance of his Daughter* Margaret *Ducheſs of* Brabant, *commands the Treaſurer to let* Pieres de Edelmeton *have it, in caſe he was found Fit for That Bailywick. The Writ of Privy Seal is dated at* Gaunt *the Laſt day of* January lan 26. *Hil. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 56. *b. inter Brevia.*

(a) Rex xxj die Martij anno xxvj°, commiſit Petro de Edelmeton Cuſtodiam Ulnariæ & Aſſiſæ panniorum tam ciſmarinorum quam tranſmarinorum, venalium per totum regnum Angliæ, ad voluntatem Regis cuſtodiendam. Ita quod de exitibus foriſfacturæ contra aſſiſam prædictam inventorum Regi reſpondeat ad Scaccarium. Et mandatum eſt omnibus Ballivis & fidelibus Regis, quod prædicto Petro tanquam Cuſtodi Ulnariæ & Aſſiſæ prædictæ, in hijs quæ ad cuſtodiam illam pertinent, ſint intendentes & reſpondentes in forma prædicta. T. Theſaurario die & anno ſupradictis. Et memorandum quod Cuſtodia Aſſiſæ prædictæ committitur præfato Petro, prætextu cujuſdam Brevis Regis de privato ſuo ſigillo, Theſaurario inde directi, ad inſtanciam Margaretæ filiæ Regis uxoris ducis Brabanciæ, quod quidem breve invenietur in forulo Mareſcalli inter Communia de anno præſenti. Et prædictus Petrus præſtitit Sacramentum hic, coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, die ſupradicto, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in prædicto officio &c. Et mandatum eſt Hugoni Ciſſori, nuper Cuſtodi Aſſiſæ prædictæ, quod de Cuſtodia prædicta ulterius ſe non intromittat. T. ut ſupra. *Hil. Commun.* 25 & 26. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. inter Commiſſiones.*

(b) Baronibus, per Regem, pro Thoma de Wyght. Cum decimo octavo die Aprilis anno regni ſui ſecundo, Rex conceſſerit dilecto ſibi Thomæ de Wyght cuſtodiam Paſſagij Plumbi averij de pondere, & tronagij, & lanarum, in villa Regis de Kyngeſton ſuper Hull, Habendam quamdiu Regi placuerit — &c. *Trin. Brevia* 6. *Edw.* 2. *in bund. anni* 5. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 55. *a.*

CHAP. XIX.

Of the DIVISION *of the Kings* COURTS.

I. *Of the erection of the* Bank *or Common Bench.*
II. *Of the time and manner of its erection.*

CHAP. XIX.

I. FROM what hath been ſaid in the Former part of this Volume (*a*) it appears, that the Kings Palace or Court was anciently the Great and Principal Seat of Judicature in this Realm. But in proceſs of time (towards the end of this Firſt Period, as I ſuppoſe), the Judicature of the *Kings Court* came to be Divided. And by That Diviſion, Common Pleas were reſerved to a Court then newly erected; Which Court was called the *Bank*, becauſe it was fixed at *Weſtminſter*; at which Place the Juſticiers thereof were to Sit, and not to follow the *Kings Court*. The *Bank* was, probably, ſet-up in Aid of the *Kings Court*, as the *Iters* formerly were. It hath been indeed for ſome time paſt a Received opinion, That the Four Superiour Courts holden at this day in *Weſtminſter-hall*, are of Coeval original and antiquity. This may be a Uſeful and wholeſome propoſition amongſt Lawyers; as it ſerves to prevent or ſilence needleſs diſputes concerning the preeminence of one or other of the Queens Courts: Nor is it my part or deſign, to oppoſe what may ſeem to be admitted amongſt the Learned Gentlemen of the Faculty of *Common Law*. However, one may be permitted to balance this matter as it were *in pulvere ſcholaſtico*; or even to diſcourſe of it in a Hiſtorical way, for the diverſion or ſpeculation of inquiſitive Readers. It is to be remembred, that in the ancient times next after the *Norman* Conqueſt, the Superiour Judicature was uſually called *Curia Regis*; as hath been ſhewn before in the Third and other chapters of this Volume. This *Curia Regis* did Then ordinarily exerciſe juriſdiction both in Criminal and Common Pleas. And the name or ſtyle of the *Bank* or Juſticiers of the *Bank* doth not (I think) occurr till a great while afterwards. From hence it may ſeem likely, that the *Bank* or *Common Bench* was a Court different from the *Curia Regis*, and erected at ſome ſubſequent time. And as the *Bank* hath all along, ſince the time in which we have the Firſt notice of it, dealt Only or Chiefly in Common Pleas: So it falls out, that the *Curia Regis* ceaſed to deal ordinarily in Common Pleas, about the ſame time that we ſuppoſe the *Bank* was erected. This leadeth us to conclude, that the *Bank* was erected by the Diviſion that was at ſome time or other made of the *Kings Court*, or (if you pleaſe) by the Separation of Common Pleas from It. Concerning which matter we are now to enquire further.

II. It is not eaſy to fix preciſely the Time, When the Diviſion of the *Kings Court* was made. Peradventure, it might be Begunn in the Reign of K. *Richard* I, or K. *John*, and Compleated in the Reign of K. *Henry* III. The Great Charters of the Two laſt-named Kings were, no doubt, of great force to bring about this Diviſion. But it is likely the thing was effected, partly by an Uſage which prevailed in ſome meaſure before the making of thoſe Great Charters, and partly by vertue of the Great Charters themſelves. However, one may reaſonably believe, it was not effected *uno ictu*, but by Degrees. Let us conſider ſome particulars referrible to This ſubject. In K. *Johns* Great Charter of Liberties dated in the 17th year of his Reign, it is ſaid, *Communia placita non ſequantur Curiam noſtram, ſed teneantur in aliquo certo loco* (*b*). Here by *Curiam noſtram*, may, probably, be underſtood the *Kings Court* holden in his Palace; And by *aliquo certo loco*, the *Bank*. So that by vertue of this Clauſe, and of the like Clauſe (which I ſhall mention by and by) contained in K. *Henry* the Thirds Great Charter of Liberties, the *Bank* might be erected, or rather confirmed and eſtabliſhed. It is likely however, that the *Bank* was not Firſt and *de novo* erected in the ſaid 17th year of K. *John*. For in the ſame Charter of K. *John* dated in That year, there is mention made of the *Juſticiarij noſtri de Banco* (*c*): Which

---

(*a*) *Chap.* 1, 2, 3.

(*b*) *Mag. Chart. R. Joh. apud Brad. in Hiſt. Angl. viz. App. p.* 132. *cap.* 22.

(*c*) *Ib. Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 23, 24.

Which ſhews, that there was a Court called the *Bank*, in Being either Before or at leaſt At That time. In truth, there was a Court called the *Bank* and Juſticiers ſtyled *Juſticiarij de Banco*, ſeveral years before the 17th year of K. *John*; as will appear from the Records which I ſhall cite by and by in this Section. About the time when Common Pleas were, as we ſuppoſe, moving-off from the *Kings Court*, certain phraſes were introduced which, for ought that I have obſerved, were not Before in general uſe; ſuch as *Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium*, *Juſticiarij Regis de Weſtmonaſterio* or *apud Weſtmonaſterium*, *Bancus*, and *Juſticiarij de Banco*. For example. In the 7th year of K. *Richard* I, *William des Blez* gave x *s*, To have a Recognition of Novelle Diſſeiſine at *Weſtminſter* (*d*). *Robert le Salvage* gave xx *s*, To have his Plaint in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter* againſt *John de Cumbe*, for the Mariage of *Agnes* daughter of *John*, whoſe Mariage (he ſaid) was in his Guiſt (*e*). *John de Cumbes* gave ij marks, That a Recognition might be re-ſummoned in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter*, which had been ſummoned There once before, between Him and *Robert Falconer* and others, for one Knights Fee (*f*). *William Aguillon* Fined in C *s*, To have Right in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter*, for one Knights Fee in *Nordborne* (*g*). In the 9th year of K. *Richard* I, *Robert Blund* prayed that a Concord made between him and *Roger de Ginges* in the *Kings Court* might be written in the Great Roll. The import of which Concord was, That *Roger* enfeoffed *Robert* in fee of certain Land in *Ginges* in the tenure of *Richard Dolfin*: And that *Richard* quitclaimed the ſame Land to *Roger* before the Kings Juſticiers [or Juſticier] at *Weſtminſter* (*h*). Tis true, in this caſe of *Robert Blund*, the Concord was made in the *Kings Court*. And it does not appear, whether the word *Juſtic.* in the Record, be Singular or Plural. If it be Singular, then the Concord and Quitclaimer therein mentioned might be made before the High Juſticier at *Weſtminſter* in the *Curia Regis*. For which reaſon tis doubtful, whether this inſtance be appoſite or not. In the ſame 9th year of K. *Richard* I, *Henry de la Pomeraie* enfeoffed *Henry de Furnell* of certain Land. And thereupon the Feoffer received the Feoffees Homage in the Kings Court at *Weſtminſter* (*i*). In the Second year of K. *John*, there were *Juſticiarij de Weſtmonaſterio*. *Ralf de Rocheſter* gave a hawk and a palfrey, That a Recognition might come before the Juſticiers of *Weſtminſter* three weeks after *Eaſter*, which was ſummoned to be there at the ſame Term, and which the King had commanded ſhould come before Him at That Term *ubicunq; eſſet*; And that the Recognition might proceed before the Juſticiers, notwithſtanding the Kings ſaid Command for removing it (*k*). In the third year of K. *John*,

one

(*d*) De Novis promiſſis poſt Reditum Regis ab Alemannia: Willelmus des Blez r c de x *s*, pro habenda Recognitione de Nova Diſſaiſina apud Weſtmonaſterium; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*e*) Robertus le Salvage r c de xx *s*, pro habenda loquela ſua de donatione Agnetis filiæ Johannis, quam dicit ad ſe pertinere, in Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, verſus Johannem de Cumba; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*f*) Johannes de Cumbes debet ij marcas, pro reſummonenda recognitione in Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, quæ ſummonita fuit antea in eadem Curia ibidem, inter ipſum, & Robertum Falconarium & Matildam de Haguniere uxorem ejus, de feodo j Militis in Hen & in Melchegrave. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*g*) Willelmus Aguillum debet C *s*, pro habendo recto in Curia Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, de feodo j Militis in Nordborne, verſus Manſel Aguillun & Ricardum Aguillun. *Ib. juxt. Sudſex.*

(*h*) Robertus Blundus filius Bartholomæi Blundi de Londonia r c de dimidia marca, Ut Concordia facta inter ipſum & Rogerum de Ginges in Curia Regis ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo, ſcilicet quod prædictus Rogerus dedit & conceſſit prænominato Roberto Blundo & hæredibus ſuis, pro homagio & ſervitio ſuo, totam terram quam Ricardus Dolfin tenuit de ipſo Rogero in Ginges, quam terram ipſe Ricardus quietam clamavit prænominato Rogero coram Juſtic. Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, & duos Campos quorum unus vocatur Aisfeld, *and divers other Lands* &c. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *Londonia & Midd.*

(*i*) Henricus de Furnell [debet] j marcam, Ut ſcribatur in Magno Rotulo quod Henricus de la Pomeraie conceſſit & dedit & carta ſua confirmavit ei & hæredibus ſuis, pro homagio & ſervitio ſuo medietatem totius terræ de Ar, cum omnibus ad eandem terram pertinentibus, præter medietatem molendini quæ eſt in litigio —. Et Henricus de la Pomeraie de prædicta terra cepit Homagium ſuum in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. poſt Staffordſciram.*

(*k*) Radulfus de Roueceſtria r c de j Accipitre & j Palefrido, Pro habenda Recognitione coram Juſticiarijs de Weſtmonaſterio a die Paſchæ in tres ſeptimanas, quæ prius fuit ſummonita ibi ad eundem terminum; quam Rex præceperat venire coram eo ad terminum illum ubicunq; eſſet; ita quod non remaneat propter illud præceptum: In Theſauro j marcam pro Accipitre & v marcas pro Palefrido, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 3. *b. Eſſex & Hurtford.*

(*l*) Johannes

one *John de Birikin* gave x marks, That the King would warrant to him a certain Day wherein he ought to have appeared before the Juſticiers of *Weſtminſter* (*l*). In the Ninth year of K. *John*, *Robert de Haſtings* gave xx marks, That Twelve lawful Knights of the Rap of *Haſtings* might be ſummoned to appear before the Kings Juſticier [or Juſticiers] at *Weſtminſter*, To Find whether the ſaid *Robert* or *Simon de Ecchingham* had the Beſt Right to the Stewardſhip of the Honour of the Earl of *Ou* in the Rap of *Haſtings* (*m*). Again; in the Sixth year of K. *John* there were *Juſticiarij de Banco*. *David Ruffus* and *Amable* his wife Fined in half a mark, That a Recognition of Mortdanceſtour which pended before the *Juſticiarij de Banco* might be brought before the King (*n*). In the 7th year of That King, *William de Mendham* Fined in xl l, To have a Writ whereby the Plea which pended between him and *Richard* ſon of *Drue* before the Juſticiers of the *Bank*, might be removed before the King (*o*). In the 8th year of the ſame King, there were *Amerciamenta de Banco* impoſed by *S. de Pateſhull* (*p*); The like in the 16th year (*q*), and other years of That King. Theſe Amerciaments, ſtyled *Amerciamenta de Banco* were impoſed before *Simon de Pateſhull*, and eſtreated by him into the Exchequer. Which may give us occaſion to enquire, In What Poſt or Office *Simon de Pateſhull* was at That time. *Matthew Paris* ſpeaking of him after he was Dead, ſays he was formerly Chief Juſticier of *England* (*r*). In the ninth year of K. *John* he ſat (perhaps as Chief Juſticier) in the *Kings Court* at *Weſtminſter*: For in that year a Final Concord was made in *Curia Regis apud Weſtmon.*, before the King Himſelf, *Simon de Pateſhull*, and Two other Juſticiers, Between *Thomas de Preſton*, And *Ralf* Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, touching the Advouſon of the Church of *Perham*, whereof a Recognition of Darrein preſentment was ſummoned between them in the ſaid Court (*s*): And in the ſame year, a Plea of Mortdanceſtour pended before *Simon de Pateſhull* and his Companions, between *Henry Fitz-Gerold*, and *William de Alneto* (*t*): Tis not indeed expreſly ſaid, that this Plea was in the *Bank*: But tis likely it pended There, partly becauſe Mortdanceſtour was one of that ſort of Pleas, which Now begann to be withdrawn from the *Curia Regis*, and were a few years afterwards, by K. *Johns* Great Charter, expreſly reſerved to the *Bank*, in caſe they could not be determined in the Counties where they aroſe (*u*); And partly becauſe tis certain that about this time, *Simon de Pateſhull*, who was either Chief Juſticier, or at leaſt one of the Kings Juſticiers (*w*), ſat in the *Bank* (*x*). But whether *Simon de Pateſhull* was, properly, Chief Juſticier of the *Bank*, or whether there was at That time any Officer ſo ſtyled, I have not yet diſcovered. Again; in the 14th year of K. *John*, there were Pleas in the

Kings

(*l*) Johannes de Birikin debet x marcas, Ut Rex warantizet ei quendam diem, quo debuit eſſe coram Juſticiarijs de Weſtmonaſterio, de placito Terræ, verſus Robertum de Budliers & Ylariam uxorem ejus, & ne pro abſentia illius diei ponatur in defalta nec in aliquo ſit perdens. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 12. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*m*) Robertus de Haſtinges debet xx marcas, Per ſic quod xij Legales Milites de Rappo de Haſtinges ſummoneantur, quod ſint coram Juſtic. Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, ad recognoſcendum utrum prædictus Robertus vel Simon de Ecchingham majus jus habeat in Seneſcalcia de Honore Comitis Augi in Rappo de Haſtinges. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*n*) David Ruffus & Amabilia uxor ejus debent dimidiam marcam, Pro removenda Recognitione de Morte Anteceſſoris quæ eſt coram Juſticiarijs de Banco, coram Rege, de dimidia carrucata & quarta unius carrucatæ in Sutton. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*o*) Willelmus de Mendham debet xl l, Pro habendo brevi, quod loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Ricardum filium Drogonis coram Juſtic. de Banco ſit coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 20. *b*ii, *a*.

(*p*) De Ammerciamentis de Banco, per S. de Pateſhull. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 6. *b. Sudſex*; *Et ib. Rot.* 12. *b.* &c.

(*q*) De Amerciamentis de Banco: Idem Vicecomes [Johannes filius Roberti] r c de xl & x s, de miſericordijs hominum quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo quem S. de Pateſhull liberavit in Theſauro: In Theſauro liberavit in xix Talleis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 16. *b. Norf.* & *Sudf.*

(*r*) — filium videlicet Simonis de Pateſhulle qui quandoq; habenas moderabatur totius Angliæ Juſticiarij. *M. Par. ad ann.* 1239.

(*s*) *Form. Angl. nu.* CCCLXIV.

(*t*) Henricus filius Geroldi debet iij palefridos, Per ſic quod dies diffuſus conſtituatur a Simone de Pateſhull & Socijs ſuis per Literas Regis, ſibi & Willelmo de Alneto, de Recognitione mortis anteceſſoris. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*u*) *Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 22, 23. *apud Bradeium in Append. Hiſt. Angl. p.* 132, 133.

(*w*) *Cap. ult. ſect.* 7 & 8.

(*x*) *paulo ſup.*

(*y*) De

Kings Court before *Simon de Pateſhull* and his Companions; in the caſe of *John Chern* (*y*), and others (*z*).

So that all theſe matters being put together, it ſeems likely enough, that the *Bank* not being as yet compleatly ſettled (nor perhaps furniſhed with a Fixt Preſident or Chief-Juſticier), the perſon who was the Chief Juſticier of *England* uſed to ſit and Act at this time as well in the *Bank*, as in the *Kings Court* and the Exchequer. But this I propoſe only as a Conjecture. Moreover, although there was a *Bank* in being in the Fore-part of K. *Johns* Reign: yet it ſeems that even at the end of his Reign, Common Pleas were not compleatly ſeparated from the *Kings Court*. For in the Clauſe, *Communia placita non ſequantur Curiam noſtram*, it is implyed that Common pleas did Then, at leaſt in ſome meaſure, follow the *Kings Court*: Upon which ground tis ordered, that for the future they ſhould not follow the *Kings Court*, but be held *in aliquo certo loco*. And in fact, it appears, that Common pleas did ſtill in ſome meaſure follow the *Kings Court*, even during all That part of K. *Johns* reign, wherein (as is ſhewn above in this Section) there was in being a Court called the *Bank*, untill the 17th year of his Reign: This I ſay, appears in ſeveral inſtances, ſome of which are cited in this Volume (*a*), and need not be here repeated at large. And it ſeems that even the above cited Clauſe in K. *Johns* Charter made in his 17th year, did not preſently quite take away from the *Kings Court* the Former uſage of dealing in Common pleas, or compleatly annex them to the *Bank*. For in the Great Charter of Liberties made in the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, ſon of K. *John*, it was thought neceſſary to Grant and Order *in totidem verbis*, That *Communia placita non ſequantur Curiam noſtram, ſet teneantur in aliquo certo loco* (*b*). And in fact, ſome Common Pleas were ſtill brought into the *Curia Regis* during thoſe years which paſſed between the 17th year of K. *John* and the 9th of K. *Henry* III. For example. *Philipp de Credibo* and *Miles de Kimbridg* Fined in a mark, That their Plaint might be removed from the County into the [*Kings*] *Court* (*c*). *Anora Maban* Fined in xx marks, For a *Præcipe*, and to have Right done her thereupon in the *Kings Court* (*d*). And one would be apt to think, ſome Pleas of the Crown were at this time holden in the *Bank*. For in the 5th year of K. *Henry* III, *Geoffrey de Norton* and others Fined in one Palfrey, That an Appeal of Robery and Breach of the Peace, for which *John de Harpetre* and others were attached, might be brought before the Juſtices of the *Bank* (*e*). In the Tenth year of K. *Henry* III, *Ernald* ſervant to the Biſhop of *Carlile* brought an Appeal againſt *Philipp Marc* for a Robery and Breach of the peace. The Appeal was prefixed by the Kings precept to be before the Juſtices of the Common Bench in the octaves of St. *Hilary*. The King, by a Writ of his Great Seal, commanded the Juſtices of the Common Bench to reſpite That appeal till the octaves of the Cloſe of Eaſter (*f*). In the ſame year, *Sampſon Ernald* and ſeveral others were accuſed, for having been concerned, with other Townſmen of *Ry*, in demoliſhing the houſe of *William* ſon of *Gerbert*, and in carrying away, by Robbery and force, ſome of the Kings money which was Then in the ſaid houſe, and ſome of *Williams* goods and chatells. *William* brought an Appeal againſt them for That cauſe. The Appeal was attached by the Kings precept to be before the Juſtices of the Common Bench in the octaves of St. *Hilary*. But in regard the perſons appealed were

---

(*y*) De Placitis Curiæ per Sim. de Pateſhull & ſocios ſuos: Johannes Chern debet dim. marcam pro injuſta detentione. Philippus de Horſie debet xx s pro injuſta detentione. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Somerſ. & Dorſ.*

(*z*) De Placitis Curiæ: Idem Vicecomes) r c de xxiij l & vj s & viij d de Miſericordijs hominum quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo quem S. de Pateſhull liberavit in theſauro. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Buk. & Bed.*

(*a*) *Vid. Cap.* 3. *ſect.* 6. & 8. *Cap.* 19. *ſect.* 2.

(*b*) *Ex Mag. Charta autogr. H.* 3. *inſpecta & confirmata ab Edw. I, in archiv. S. Petri Weſtmon. viz. cap.* 11.

(*c*) Philippus de Credibo & Milo de Kimbrig debent j marcam, Ut Loquela ſua ponatur a Comitatu in Curiam. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Suthamt.*

(*d*) Anora Maban [debet] xx marcas, pro habendo Præcipe verſus Thomam Baſſet & Philippam uxorem ejus, de medietate villæ de Alſtanesfeld, & ut ei inde rectum teneatur in Curia Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a. Staff.*

(*e*) Galfridus de Norton, Elyas de Yrnham, Petrus de la Leegrave, & Adam de Bidford debent j palefridum, Ut appellum quo Willelmus filius Johannis de Harpetre & alij attachiati ſunt pro Roberia & pace Regis fracta, veniat coram Juſtic. de Banco. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*f*) Mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs de Banco quod appellum quod Ernaldus ſerviens Carleolenſis Epiſcopi facit verſus Philippum Marc de roberia & pace Domini Regis fracta, & coram vobis venire præcepimus in octabis S. Hyllarij ponant in reſpectum uſq; in octabas Clauſi Paſchæ anno x°. T. Rege apud Clarendon xxx die Decembris. *Rot. Liberat.* 10. *Hen.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*g*) Rex

were gone into the Kings ſervice in foreign parts, the King commanded the Juſtices of the Common Bench, to reſpite the Appeal till the octaves of the H. *Trinity* (*g*).

In the Reign of K. *John* (if my obſervation dos not fail me), after the erection of the *Bank*, the ſtyle of the Superiour Court began to alter. By degrees, the phraſe *Curia Regis* (for the Superiour Court) went into diſuſe. And the Pleas and Proceedings in That Court were frequently ſaid to be *coram Rege* or *Domino Rege*; and in proceſs of time, *coram Domino Rege ubicunq*; &c. I will give a few inſtances of the variation in the ſtyle of the *Curia Regis* in the time of K. *John*. One *John de Mutton* Fined in half a mark, That *Hervey Bagot* and *Miliſent* his wife might be ſummoned to appear *coram Rege*, to anſwer for an Intruſion into certain Land (*h*). *Thomas de Wuttorp* gave xv marks, That the Land which *Beatrix de Faierford* held in Dower in *Faierford*, of the gift of *Alan de Wuttorp* whoſe heir *Thomas* is, with the chatells found upon the ſame Land, may be taken into the Kings hand: and that *Simon de Kime* and others may be attached to anſwer before the King, for intruding into the ſaid Land (*i*). *Helt de Brandeſton* and others were to be ſummoned to appear *coram Rege* at the Suit of *Roger de Doai* (*k*): *William* the *Dane* was to have an Aſſiſe of Novell Diſſeiſine *coram Rege* (*l*): *William Fitz-John* and others ought to have had *John* the Champion of *Roger de Haſelden, coram Rege* (*m*). The Abbot of St. *Edmund* was to have *Simon de Livremere* Clerk *coram Rege* on Aſhwedneſday (*n*). *Robert de Sulebi* Fined in viij marks, That his Recognition might be *coram Rege* (*o*). In theſe inſtances we may obſerve, that the Terms *coram Rege* begann now to be uſed for the Superiour Court. However tis not to be underſtood, that the phraſe *Curia Regis*, which had been uſed for ſo long a time Before, was now wholly laid aſide on the ſudden. Contrarywiſe, it is uſed (for the Superiour Court) in this 12th year of K. *John*, and even in the reign of K. *Henry* III. Thus *Gilbert de Gant* gave C marks, To have the Judgment of the *Kings Court* upon a Plea moved between him and *Agnes de Rupe* (*p*). *William de Vernone* Fined in iiij *l* x *s*, To have ſeiſin of the Land which was

Hugh

(*g*) Rex Juſticiarijs ſuis de Banco ſalutem. Sciatis quod Sampſon Ernald, Ricardus Wymund, Johannes filius Simonis *and about thirty perſons more*, qui ut dicitur debuerunt interfuiſſe cum alijs Hominibus de Ria domui Willelmi filij Gereb. proſternendæ, & ad denarios noſtros de firma villæ noſtræ de Jernemue qui fuerunt in domo ipſius Willelmi & res & catalla ipſius Willelmi in roberia & contra pacem noſtram aſportanda, unde loquela per appellum ipſius Willelmi attachiata eſt coram vobis per præceptum noſtrum in octabis S. Hyllarij, profecti ſunt in ſervicium noſtrum ad partes tranſmarinas. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod loquelam illam ponatis in reſpectum uſq; ad octabas S. Trinitatis anno r n x°. T. Rege apud Merleberg xix die Januarij. *Rot. Liberat.* 10. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*h*) Johannes de Mutton debet dimidiam marcam, pro ponendo per vadium Herveium Bagot & Miliſent uxorem ejus, quod ſint coram Rege oſtenſuri quare ipſi intruſerunt ſe in una Hida terræ cum pertinentijs in Lutiwude, unde placitum fuit inter ipſos & Nicolaum patrem ejus. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Staffordſcira; Nova Oblata.*

(*i*) Tomas de Wuttorp [debet] xv marcas, Per ſic quod tota terra quam Beatrix de Faierford tenuit in Dotem in Faierford de Dono Alani de Wuttorp cujus hæres idem Tomas eſt, cum catallis ibi inventis capiatur in manum Regis; Et quod Simon de Kime & Philippus filius ejus (*and others here named*) atachientur reſpondere coram Rege, quo waranto intruſerunt ſe in prædictam terram. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Lincollſcira.*

(*k*) Rogerus de Doai debet j marcam, quod Helte de Brandeſton & Sewhal de Neweton, & quidam alij ponantur per vad. & pleg. quod ſint coram Rege, oſtenſuri quare aſportaverunt domos & gardin. ipſius Rogeri, & ignem poſuerunt ſuper feodum dimidij Militis in Ketelberge, poſtquam habuit inde Judicium ſuum in Curia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Nordſ. & Sudſ.*

(*l*) Willelmus Dacus [debet] dimidiam marcam, Pro habenda recognitione Novæ Diſſaiſinæ coram Rege contra Umfridum de Rokel., Et j palefridum, Ut carta quam habet audiatur. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*m*) Willelmus filius Johannis r c de L marcis, Eo quod non habuit coram Rege Johannem Campionem Rogeri de Haſelden. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. juxt.*

Rogerus de Haſelden, & Rogerus Cuſin, & Rogerus de Derneford r c de C l, eo quod non habuerunt coram Rege Johannem de Fernhill pugilem quem ſuſceperunt in cuſtodia, ad diem quo illum coram eo habere debuerunt. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*n*) Willelmus Comes Saresberiæ debet j bonum Auſturcum, Ut Abbas S. Edmundi habeat coram Rege in die Cinerum Simonem de Liuremere Clericum. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*o*) Robertus filius Roberti de Sulebi [debet] viij marcas, Ut recognitio ſit coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) Gilebertus de Gant debet C marcas, pro habendo judicio Curiæ Regis de loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Agnetem de Rupe. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*q*) Wil-

Hugh de Sauceys, who was Hanged by Judgment of the *Kings Court* (*q*). And in the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, *Thomas de Muleton* and his Companions, who had been amerced before the Juſtices Itinerant in *Lincolnſhire*, for a certain Aſſiſe of Novell Diſſeiſin, were diſcharged of That amercement by the Judgment of the *Kings Court* (*per judicium Curiæ noſtræ*), foraſmuch as it was Found in the ſaid Court (*in Curia noſtra coram nobis*), that the Jurours in the ſaid Aſſiſe had given a Falſe verdict (*r*). Here we ſee, the Old phraſe *Curia noſtra* or *Regis* is ſtill reteined, at the ſame time that the New one *Curia noſtra coram nobis* was coming into uſe. However, it is to be underſtood, that in the ſucceeding times the Superiour Court came to be moſt generally called *Curia Regis coram ipſo Rege*, or *coram Domino Rege ubicunq; fuerit*; and has been ſo ſtyled ever ſince. And as the ſtyle of *Curia Regis* for the Superiour ordinary Court was retained for ſeveral years After the Diviſion of the Courts: So the ſtyle of *Curia Regis coram Rege* or *coram Rege ubicunq; fuerit* for the ſame Superiour Court, was by degrees coming into uſe Before the Complete Diviſion of the Courts. Thus in the 2d year of K. *John*, a precept iſſued for removing a Recognition or Aſſiſe pending before the Juſtices of *Weſtminſter*, before the King *ubicunq; eſſet*, in the caſe of *Ralf de Rouceſter* (*s*). And in the ſame year, *James Baggod* Fined in a mark, To have *Walter Baggot* ſummoned before the King *ubicunq; fuerit in Anglia*, to hear his Record and Judgment in an Aſſiſe of Mortdanceſtour (*t*). But after the Diviſion of the Courts was compleatly effected, the ſtyle of *Curia coram Rege* and *coram Rege ubicunq; fuerit* came into General uſe, and continues in uſe at this Day; as hath been intimated here above. For example. In the 18th year of K. *Henry* III, a Cauſe or Plaint depending before the Juſtices of the *Bank*, between *Richard de Percy* and *William de Percy* was ordered to be brought before the King *ubicunq; fuerit*; it being the Kings Pleaſure to have it determined in His own preſence (*u*). To which, other inſtances might be added, if it were needful.

The Exchequer having been, during the greateſt part of the Firſt Period, a Member of the *Curia Regis*, and a Place for determining ſome of the Common Pleas brought into the *Curia Regis*, the ſeparation of Common Pleas from the *Curia Regis* did conſiderably affect the Exchequer. In truth, Common Pleas were taken away from the Exchequer, by the ſame means by which they were taken away from the *Curia Regis*; as hath been before ſuggeſted in Chap. VI. However, it is to be underſtood, that after the Diviſion of the Courts, there ſtill remained ſuch a Communication between the Court *coram ipſo Rege*, and the Exchequer, and the *Bank*, as might be naturally expected between Three Courts ſpringing out of one Common Stock. Concerning That Communication ſome memoires have been produced in the VIth Chapter juſt above cited. And I will add here a few words concerning the office of the Kings *Mareſchall*, in order to confirm what hath been above obſerved concerning the Diviſion of the Courts. Before the Diviſion of the Courts, the Kings Mareſchall executed ſome part of his Office, either by Himſelf or his Subſtitute, in the *Kings Court* and in the Exchequer. And he continued So to do, After that Diviſion; without any New Inſtructions or Powers from the Crown for ought that appears, granted to him in that behalf: that is to ſay, he acted by his ſubſtitutes in the Court holden before the King Himſelf, in the Exchequer, in the Common Bench, and in the Court of the Mareſchalſey of the Kings Houſhold. From the inſtances produced in Chap. XXIVth, Sect. 6, it appears, that the Mareſchall of *England* for the time being had a Clerk who reſided and acted for him at the Exchequer, after the Diviſion of the Courts. And it appears from the precedent hereunder cited, that after the ſaid Diviſion of the Courts, ſome functions of his Office were executed in the ſeveral

Courts

(*q*) Willèlmus de Vernone [debet] iiij l & x s, pro habenda ſaiſina terræ quæ fuit Hugonis de Salceto qui ſuſpenſus fuit per judicium Curiæ Regis. *Mag. Rot. 2. H. 3. Rot. 9. a. Devonia.*

(*r*) Rex Baronibus. Sciatis quod per Judicium Curiæ noſtræ relaxavimus Thomæ de Muleton & ſocijs ſuis amerciatis coram Juſticiarijs noſtris ultimo Itinerantibus in Comitatu Lincolniæ, pro quadam Aſſiſa novæ Diſſeiſinæ ibi inter Henricum de Bath. & ipſos de quodam tenemento in Holebech & Quappelad capta, amerciamenta ſua ad quæ amerciati fuerunt coram eiſdem Juſticiarijs noſtris occaſione ejuſdem, eo quod convictum eſt in Curia noſtra coram nobis, quod Juratores ejuſdem Aſſiſæ falſum inde fecerunt ſacramentum. *Memor. 35. H. 3. Rot. 14. b.*

(*s*) *Hic, Cap. 19. ſect. 2. paulo ſup.*

(*t*) *Cap. 12. ſect. 2.*

(*u*) Mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs de Banco, quod loquelam quæ eſt coram eis per præceptum Regis, a die S. Trinitatis in unum menſem, inter Ricardum de Percy & Willelmum de Percy, de Fine facto inter eos, ponant coram Domino Rege ubicunq; fuerit a die S. Trinitatis in ſex ſeptimanas: Dominus enim Rex vult, quod loquela illa terminetur, & pax inde fiat in præſentia ſua. T. Rege apud Kenynton vj die Julij. *Cl. 18. H. 3. m. 16.*

(*w*) An-

Courts and Places here above mentioned. For example. K. *Edward* I granted to *Thomas* Earl of *Norfolk* the Office of Mareſchall of *England*, To hold to him and the heirs Males of his Body. The Earl died without Male iſſue of his Body. Thereupon, K. *Edward* III granted the ſaid Office to *William de Montague* Earl of *Saleſbury*, To hold for term of his Life. Upon the Death of *William* Earl of *Salesbury*, K. *Edward* III, appointed *Robert de Herle* and Three others hereunder named (or any Three or Two of them) to ſeize into his hands the ſaid Office of Mareſchalſey of *England*, with its appurtenances, in whatſoever Courts or Places the ſame was to be executed, As well in the Court of the Mareſchalſey of the Kings Houſhold, and in the Kings Bench, and in the Common Bench, and the Exchequer, as alſo in all other Courts and Places whatſoever within the Realm of *England*. And the ſaid Office was ſeized into the Kings hands accordingly (*w*).

At

(*w*) Anglia. De Officio Mareſcalli in Scaccario capto in manum Regis, & certis perſonis ad Officium illud cuſtodiendum juratis. Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc Anno, in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei Gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ, Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario ac Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Quia Willelmus de Monte acuto nuper Comes Saresburienſis, qui Officium Mareſcalciæ Angliæ tenuit ad terminum vitæ ſuæ, ex conceſſione noſtra quam ei fecimus poſt mortem Thomæ nuper Comitis Norfolciæ & Mareſcalli Angliæ, qui Officium illud tenuit ſibi & hæredibus maſculis de corpore ſuo exeuntibus ex conceſſione Domini Edwardi nuper Regis Angliæ Avi noſtri, Ita quod ſi Idem Comes Norſolciæ obiret ſine hærede Maſculo de corpore ſuo exeunte, dictum Officium ad dictum Avum noſtrum & hæredes ſuos integre reverteretur, diem clauſit extremum; Et quod poſt mortem præfati Comitis Saresburienſis, eo quod prædictus Comes Norſolciæ ſine hærede Maſculo de ſe obijt, ad nos & hæredes noſtros reverti debet ut accepimus, Aſſignavimus dilectos & fideles noſtros Robertum de Herle, Thomam de Sibethorpe, Johannem de Houton, & Ricardum de Stonleye, tres & duos eorum, ad Officium Mareſcalciæ prædictum cum pertinentijs, tam in curia Mareſcalciæ Hoſpicij noſtri, & in Banco noſtro coram nobis, ac in Communi Banco, & coram vobis in Scaccario noſtro, quam in quibuſcumque alijs placeis noſtris ac locis infra Regnum noſtrum Angliæ, ubicumque dictum Officium excercetur, in manum noſtrum capiendum, & ad inquirendum & perſcrutari faciendum in Curijs, Bancis, Scaccario, placeis, & locis prædictis, modis quibus expedire noverint de aviſeamento præſidencium placearum earundem, quæ & cujuſmodi Officia in qualibet dictarum placearum & locorum ſpectant & pertinent ad officium ſupradictum, & quæ & cujuſmodi feoda & proficua, ſive terras aut tenementa alibi infra dictum Regnum noſtrum, qualiter & quo modo, & quantum valeant per Annum in omnibus exitibus juxta verum valorem eorundem, & de quo vel de quibus Officium illud teneatur, & per quod ſervicium, & quem ſtatum præfati Comites in dicto Officio habuerunt, & utrum prædictus Comes Norſolciæ obijt ſine hærede maſculo de corpore ſuo legitime procreato necne, nec non de alijs circumſtancijs idem Officium contingentibus & ab eo dependentibus, prout opus fuerit plenius veritatem. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod præfatis Roberto, Thomæ, Johanni, & Ricardo, tribus & duobus eorum, quatenus ad vos pertinet, in præmiſſis pareatis & intendatis, [cum] per eos tres & duos eorum ex parte noſtra fueritis præmuniti. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium viceſimo octavo die Aprilis, anno regni noſtri Angliæ decimo octavo regni vero noſtri Franciæ quinto. Per Conſilium,

Et ſuper hoc prædicti Robertus de Herle, Johannes & Ricardus venerunt coram Baronibus hic primo die Maij hoc anno, & oſtenderunt Curiæ Literas patentes de quibus fit mentio ſuperius in brevi, & prætextu literarum illarum ceperunt in manum Regis Officium Mareſcalciæ hic in Scaccario. Ipſique Robertus, Johannes, & Ricardus, jurati de bene & fideliter cuſtodiendo officium illud donec aliud &c, inceperunt illud excercere &c. Poſtea quia dicti Robertus, Johannes, & Ricardus, perſonaliter vacare non poterunt cuſtodiæ Officij illius, ponunt loco ſuo Johannem de Brok & Rogerum Gunneys, ad cuſtodiendum officium prædictum quouſque &c. Qui quidem Johannes & Rogerus præſtiterunt Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in Officio prædicto.

Poſtea Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc anno, in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ, Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum pro bono & gratuito ſervicio, quod dilectus & fidelis noſter Thomas de Bello Campo Comes Warwiciæ nobis impendit, commiſerimus ei officium Mareſcalli Angliæ, habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud pertinentibus quamdiu noſtræ placuerit voluntati; percipiendo in Officio illo vadia & feoda conſueta; prout in literis noſtris Patentibus inde confectis plenius continetur. Vobis mandamus, quod illum quem idem Comes ad Officium prædictum in Scaccario prædicto faciendum loco ſuo, per literas ſuas Patentes deputare voluerit, loco ipſius Comitis ad hoc admittatis. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium octavo die Julij, anno regni noſtri Angliæ decimo octavo regni vero noſtri Franciæ quinto. Per ipſum Regem.

At preſent I can recollect but one thing that oppoſeth what I have advanced in this Chapter. It may be objected, that the Bank was more Antient than I pretend: For *Glanvill* who lived and wrote in the reign of K. *Henry* II, maketh expreſs mention of it in his Book *de Legibus*. He ſpeaketh There concerning certain acts which were to be done before Juſtices Sitting or Reſiding in the *Bank* (*coram Juſticijs in Banco ſedentibus* and *reſidentibus:*) to wit, in his 2d (*x*), 8th (*y*), and 11th (*z*) Chapters. So that it ſhould ſeem, the *Bank* or *Common Bench* was not erected in the reign of KKK. *Richard* I, *John*, or *Henry* III: but was in being Before. Let this matter be conſidered. The phraſe *coram Juſticijs in Banco ſedentibus* or *reſidentibus*, as it is uſed by *Glanvill*, is capable of a twofold ſenſe. Firſt, it may be underſtood (according to the objection) of Juſtices ſitting in the *Bank* or *Common Bench*: Or ſecondly, of Juſtices ſitting in the *Curia Regis*, in *Banco*, upon the Bench, that is, in open and ſolemn Court There. If we take the phraſe according to the latter ſenſe; then *Glanvills* meaning was, that the acts which he ſpeaketh of, were to be Done before the Kings Juſtices whilſt they were Sitting, or in open Court. And, I conceive, this latter ſenſe is moſt natural and preferable, for the reaſons following. Firſt, becauſe (as I have obſerved at the beginning of this Chapter) we do not find (for ought that I know) that the *Bank* is mentioned as a Court diſtinct from the *Curia Regis*, in any other Record or authentick memorial written Before or In the reign of K. *Henry* II; or indeed that there was ſuch a Court as the *Bank* exiſting in That Kings reign or Before: And ſecondly, becauſe *Glanvills* Book, if we conſider its whole tenour and the context of the places juſt now cited, ſeemeth rather to favour the latter ſenſe abovementioned. It is to be noted, that *Glanvill* no where elſe in his Book (for ought that I remember) uſeth words neceſſarily importing that there was a *Bank* in the reign of K. *Henry* II, or expreſſeth himſelf in any other terms beſides thoſe which I have mentioned, that may ſeem to bear ſuch an import. And if we conſider the tenour of *Glanvills* treatiſe or text, we ſhall find, that his general

---

Et ſuper hoc venit hic Robertus de Clipſton Clericus, & exhibuit Curiæ literas clauſas præfati Comitis, Theſaurario & Baronibus hujus Scaccarij directas, quæ ſunt inter Billas de Termino S. Trinitatis hoc anno, in hæc verba. As honorables hommes & ſages, & ſes treſchers Amys, Treſorer & Barons de Leſcheqer noſtre Seignour le Roi Thomas de Beauchaump Counte de Warrewyk & Mareſchal Dengleterre ſalutz. Pur ceo qe nous avons ordeine noſtre cher Clerk ſire Robert de Clipſton noſtre lieu tenaunt, affaire pur nous loffice de la Mareſchalcie en leſcheqer noſtre dit Seignour le Roi, & a reſceiure les feez qe apertenent au dit office; ſicome piert plus pleinement par nos lettres patentes a luj ent faites: Vous prioms qe vous voillez reſceiuer le dit Robert au dit office, & lui meintenir en y cel en manere come apent, pour lamour de nous. Treſchers Sires, le Seint Eſpirit vous voille touz jours garder. Oſtendit eciam idem Robertus de Clipſton Literas patentes dicti Comitis de quibus fit mencio in dictis Literis clauſis in hæc verba. A touz y ceux que ceſtes lettres verrount ou orrount, Thomas de Beauchaump Counte de Warrewyk & Mareſchal Dengleterre ſalutz en Dieu. Sachez nous avoir ordeine noſtre cher Clerk Sire Robert de Clypſton noſtre lieu tenaunt affaire pour nous loffice de la Mareſchalcie en leſcheqer noſtre Seignour le Roi, & a reſceiuer les feez qe apertinent au dit office, iſſint qil ſauue noſtre dit Seignour le Roi & nous des perils qe pount eſchere en le dit office. En teſmoignaunce de quele choſe, a ceſtes lettres patentes avoms mis noſtre ſeal durauntz a noſtre volun e. Eſcripts a Loundres le jour de la Tranſlacion de Seint Thomas, lan du regne noſtre dit Seignour le Roi Edward tierz puis le Conqueſt dys & oytiſme.

Et petit idem Robertus admitti ad dictum officium exercendum, prætextu brevis & Literarum prædictarum; Et admiſſus eſt. Et præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto, viz. nono die Julij hoc anno. Et eodem die injunctum eſt per Barones præfato Johanni de Houton uni dictorum Cuſtodum prædicti officij tunc præſenti in Curia, quod Claves, brevia, tallias, & alia dictum officium contingencia & in cuſtodia ſua exiſtencia præfato Roberto liberet cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*x*) Si autem in magnam aſſiſam Domini Regis ſe ponere maluerit is qui tenet; aut petens ſimiliter ſe in aſſiſam ponet, aut non. Si ſemel conceſſerit petens in Curia quod ſe inde in aſſiſam ponet; & hoc verbo coram Juſticijs in banco ſedentibus expreſſerit, de cætero non poſſit reſilire, ſed per aſſiſam illam oportebit eum perdere vel lucrari. *Glanv. de Legibus L.* 2. *cap.* 6.

(*y*) Solet autem Concordia talis in communem ſcripturam redigi & per communem aſſenſum partium, & per illam ſcripturam coram Juſtic[ijs] Domini Regis in Banco reſidentibus recitari, & coram eis utriq; parti ſua ſcriptura per omnia alij concordans liberari: & erit ſub hac forma facta: Cap. 2. Hæc eſt Finalis concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, in vigilia B. Petri Apoſtoli, anno regni Regis Henrici Secundi triceſimo tertio, coram Ranulfo de Glanvilla Juſtic[iario] Domini Regis —. *Ib. L.* 8. *c.* 1. 2.

(*z*) Verum oportet eum eſſe præſentem in Curia general diſcourſe turneth upon proceedings that were Had in the Principal Court the *Curia Regis*. In particular, the inſtances which I have cited, are I think to be ſo underſtood. For example. *Glanvill* in his 2d Book is ſpeaking of men who had cauſes depending in the *Curia Regis*. “ In theſe cauſes (ſaith he) the Tenant may “ put himſelf either upon Duell, or upon the Kings Grand Aſſize. If he put him- “ ſelf upon Duell: then the point is to be finally determined by Duell. If he chu- “ ſeth to put himſelf upon the Grand Aſſize; the Demandant may likewiſe put “ himſelf upon the Aſſize. If the Demandant do once put himſelf upon the Aſ- “ ſize, and do expreſly declare before the Juſtices ſitting *in Banco*, that he would “ do So, he cannot afterwards go-back, but muſt ſtand or fall by the Aſſize. Here (I ſay) *Glanvill* is ſpeaking of Cauſes pending in the *Curia Regis*: and therefore it ſeemeth moſt natural to underſtand, that the Juſtices *in Banco ſedentes* were the Juſtices ſitting in the *Curia Regis*; That being the Court to which his diſcourſe relateth. In like manner, in the 8th Book, he ſpeaketh of Final Concords made in the *Curia Regis*. *Contingit autem* (ſaith he) *multotiens loquelas motas in Curia Regis, per amicabilem compoſitionem & finalem concordiam terminari* (*a*). Then it followeth: *Solet autem* &c; as I have cited him here above. So that from *Glanvills* context it ſeemeth his meaning was This: When the Final Concord was made in the *Curia Regis*, the uſage was, to have it drawn-up by aſſent of the parties in a *communis Scriptura* or chirograph, each part whereof perfectly agreed with the other part: Which *communis ſcriptura* or chirograph was wont to be read or recited before the Juſtices There *in Banco reſidentibus*, or in open and ſolemn Court; and one part of it to be delivered, before the Juſtices There, to one of the parties, and the other part to the other party. The like expoſition *mutatis mutandis* may aptly be given of what *Glanvill* ſaith in the firſt chapter of his 11th Book, as it is above cited: namely, that where any man is admitted to be Attorney for another, the Maſter or Principal ought regularly to be perſonally preſent in Court when he preſenteth his ſaid Attorney: Which Preſentation of the Attorney ought to be made before the Kings Juſtices whilſt they are Sitting in open Court. Moreover, it may be noted by the By, that when *Glanvill* in the 6th chapter of his 2d Book ſpeaketh of the Grand Aſſize, he cannot well be underſtood of the times antecedent to the reign of K. *Henry* II: Becauſe (as the Antiquaries ſay) That King was the Firſt that brought into uſe or eſtabliſhed the Tryal by Grand Aſſize in *England*. It is alſo to be noted, That the Form of a Final Concord which *Glanvill* ſetteth-down in the 2d chapter of his 8th Book, beareth date in the 33th year of K. *Henry* II: which is but a few years before the time to which I have above aſſigned the erection of the *Bank*. So that, whether we take this matter the one way or the other, that is, upon the foot of what I have alleged in the forepart of this Chapter, or upon the foot of what I have quoted out of *Glanvill*, there will be but little difference in the caſe in point of time. But if the general expoſition which I have before given of *Glanvills* words be admitted; then the objection grounded upon Them will be of no force.

Curia qui alium ita loco ſuo ponit. Solet autem id fieri coram Juſtic[ijs] Domini Regis in Banco reſidentibus. Aliter autem quam per dominum præſentem in Curia nullus omnino recipi debet reſponſalis. *Ib. L.* 11. *c.* 1.

(*a*) *Glanv. L.* 8. *c.* 1.

CHAP. XX.

Of the EXCHEQUER *of the Kings of* ENGLAND, *from the End of the Reign of K.* John, *to the End of the Reign of K.* Edward *II.*

I. *Of its Declenſion from its Ancient grandeur.*
II. *Of the* Duo Scaccaria.
III. *Of certain Inferiour Exchequers.*
IV. *Of the Times of Seſſion at the Exchequer.*
V. *Of the Place where the Exchequer was holden.*
VI. *That the King ſometimes Sat and Acted in Perſon at the Exchequer.*
VII. *Of the Privilege of Barons, Reſidents, and Miniſters of the Exchequer.*
VIII. *That the Exchequer was a Court of Great Power; And a Repoſitory of Records.*

CHAP. XX.

I. WE may obſerve, that at the Beginning of this Second Period, and for ſome time afterwards, the Exchequer continued in much the ſame ſtate that it was in during the Firſt Period: Bateing the change made by the Separation of Common Pleas from the *Kings Court* and It (of which I have ſpoken in Chap. XIX): I ſay, For ſome time after the Beginning of this Second Period, it was, as Before, a Great and Solemn Court, frequented by the Kings Great Officers, and guided for the moſt part by the Ancient Rules, Aſſizes, and Cuſtoms. Before the End of K. *Henry* the Thirds Reign, it fell in great meaſure from its Ancient Grandeur; and from thence forward continued in a State of Declenſion; Inſomuch that about the End of this Second Period, it was in many reſpects Different from what it had been in Former ages. This, I ſuppoſe, will appear from the Hiſtorical Deduction contained in this Volume; and particularly, by comparing the State of the Exchequer during the Firſt Period, with the State of it during the Latter part of the Second (to ſay nothing now of the next ſucceeding times). I who propoſe to deliver matters of Fact, do not think my ſelf concerned to engage in ſo abſtruſe a Theme, as to Enquire What were the eſpecial Cauſes of this Declenſion: Nor am I willing to amuſe the Reader with my Conjectures.

II. In the Kings Exchequer, there ſtill continued the Diſtinction of the Two Notable Terms of the year, called the *Duo Scaccaria.* The reaſon why theſe Two Terms were at firſt inſtituted and afterwards obſerved in the Exchequer, is (with great probability of truth) aſſigned by the Worthy Author of the Dialogue (*a*); to whom the Reader is referred. But let us now, if you pleaſe, ſhew in ſome inſtances the Continuance of the *Duo Scaccaria* during this Second Period. And That will appear in the caſe of *Robert Marmium* (*b*), Of the Men of *Fecham* (*c*), of *R.* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* (*d*), *Laurence*

(*a*) *Dial. in Append. L.* 2. *cap.* 1. Audivi jamdudum; & *L.* 2. *cap.* 2. Magnum tuæ.

(*b*) Termini. Ad feſtum S. Trinitatis anno ſecundo Regis H. tertij C marcæ, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo ſequens C marcæ, & ad Paſcha proximo ſequens C marcæ; Et ſic de Scaccario S. Michaelis ad Scaccarium Paſchæ de anno in annum, C marcæ ad utrumq; Scaccarium donec quingentæ libræ Regi fuerint perſolutæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. War. & Leic.*

(*c*) Reddendo per annum ad Scaccarium xx l, ſcilicet ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis x l, & ad Scaccarium Paſcæ x l. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Wygornia.*

(*d*) Reſpondendo inde Regi & hæredibus ſuis ſingulis annis, per manum ſuam, ad Scaccarium, quamdiu vixerit de C l; Ad Scaccarium Paſchæ de xx l, & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis de quater xx libris; pro omni ſervitio & demanda ad idem Manerium pertinente. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 3. *Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*e*) Rex

Laurence de Wenleſwurth (e), *Nicholas del Caſtle* (f), and *John Longynou* (g). To theſe, more inſtances need not be added; in regard the Same Diſtinction hath continued all along in the following ages, and is well known at this day in the *Receipt* of Exchequer. The Diſtinction of the *Duo Scaccaria* was likewiſe uſed in *Normandy* (h).

III. Beſides the Great or Principal Exchequer, there were ſeveral Inferiour Receipts or Treaſuries that were called by That Name. There was an Exchequer to be made in the Kings Manour-houſe at *Woodſtock* (i). K. *Henry* III gave towards the Fabrick of *Weſtminſter-church* two thouſand five hundred and ninety pounds; and appointed a Private Exchequer [or Cheſt] for the receipt and management thereof; and made two perſons Treaſurers of That Exchequer (k). There was an Exchequer of *Wolveſey* belonging to the Biſhoprick of *Wincheſter* (l). There was an Exchequer in the *Cambium* of *London* (m), the Exchequer of *Durham*

(e) Rex conceſſit Laurencio de Wenleſwurth, quod de xl marcis ad quas amerciatus fuit pro tranſgreſſione, reddat ei per annum octo marcas, videlicet ad Scaccarium Paſchæ anno xxix° quatuor marcas, & ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis quatuor marcas, & ſic de anno in annum octo marcas, donec &c. Et ideo &c. B e in ſ M. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Hil. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(f) Rex commiſit Nicholao de Caſtello Hundreda de Humilierd, Blafeld, Taverham, & Walſham, cuſtodienda quamdiu Regi placuerit; Reddendo inde per annum ad Scaccarium xx libras, videlicet unam medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ. Per R. Bathonienſem & Wellenſem Epiſcopum Cancellarium, Theſaurarium, & Barones. Datum xxiiij die Aprilis anno Decimo. *Paſ. Commun.* 9 & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(g) — Reddendo inde Regi per annum quatuor libras; unam inde medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ. *Hil. Commiſſiones* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(h) *Ante, Cap.* 4. *ſect.* 4. *ad ann.* 2. *Joh.* Rex &c G. de Glappion. & *ib. alibi.*

(i) Rex Cuſtodi Manerij de Wudeſtoke ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod ſine dilatione fieri facias quoddam Trellicium ferreum in gradu noſtro coram Camera noſtra verſus herbarium noſtrum, & quoddam laticium ligneum in duabus feneſtris coram camera Reginæ noſtræ, & appenticium ſupra illas feneſtras plumbo cooperiri facias; Aperturas etiam duorum appenticiorum inter Aulam noſtram & Cameram Reginæ noſtræ & Capellam noſtram verſus herbarium noſtrum bordiri, & duas feneſtras de albo vitreo in eiſdem borduris fieri facias; Duas etiam veruras fieri facias in gabulo aulæ noſtræ, & feneſtras ejuſdem aulæ verſus orientem ſimiliter cum pictura ejuſdem aulæ emendari facias; Quoddam etiam Scaccarium fieri facias in eadem aula, quod contineat hunc verſum,

Qui non dat quod amat, non accipit ille quod optat.

Omnes etiam domos utriuſq; Curiæ noſtræ, & fontes, & muros, qui reparatione indigent ſimiliter emendari facias: Et cuſtum quod ad hoc poſueris computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. T. Rege apud Wudſtoke vj die Novembris. *Rot. Liberat.* 25. *H.* 3. *m.* 23.

(k) Rex dedit & conceſſit Deo & Beato Edwardo & eccleſiæ Weſtmonaſterij ad fabricam ipſius Eccleſiæ duo mille quingentas iiij^{xx} xj libras in quibus Regi tenetur Licor[icia] quæ fuit uxor David de Oxonia Judæi. Et Rex vult quod pecunia illa reddatur ad Novum Scaccarium quod Rex ad hoc conſtituit apud Weſtmonaſterium, Archidiacono Weſtmonaſterij & Edwardo de Weſtminſtre, quos ejuſdem Scaccarij Rex theſaurarios aſſignavit, ad terminos in Rotulo Cancellar[iæ] de Finibus contentos, donec pecunia illa plene reddatur ſicut prædictum eſt. In cujus &c; T. Rege apud Windeſore xxij die Aprilis. *Pat.* 30. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(l) Rex omnibus &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod de conſilio Magnatum qui ſunt de Conſilio noſtro, conceſſimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto Andreæ Priori S. Swithuni Wintoniæ, qui electus eſt in Epiſcopum Wintonienſem, duo milia marcarum ſingulis annis percipienda ad Scaccarium de Wolueſeye apud Wintoniam, de exitibus Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ vacantis & in manu noſtra exiſtentis, quamdiu lis pendeat ſuper negocio electionis prædictæ, videlicet mille marcas ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis & ad Scaccarium Paſchæ mille marcas. Et de iſta ſolutione loco & terminis ſupradictis facienda, Nicholaum de Handlou Cuſtodem prædicti Epiſcopatus juramentum præſtare fecimus corporale. Et hoc idem jurare faciemus ſingulos Cuſtodes ejuſdem Epiſcopatus dum in manu noſtra fuerit, quod ſolutionem illam ſimili modo facient non obſtante aliquo mandato noſtro eis ſuper hoc dirigendo. In cujus &c; T. Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium ij die Auguſti. Iſta littera præcepta fuit præſentibus R. Comite Glouceſtriæ, Petro de Sabaudia, H. le Bigod Juſticiario Angliæ, Philippo Baſſet, & Johanne Manſell Theſaurario Ebor[acenſi]; & liberata cuidam Monacho Wintonienſi per W. de Merton apud Windeſore x die Auguſti. *Pat.* 43. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

Et in pergameno empto ad Scaccarium de Wolveſe & canabo ad idem, iij s. *Mag. Rot.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. in compoto Walteri de Burges de exitibus Epiſcopatus Wintoniæ.*

(m) Et pro panno ad cooperiendum Scaccarium *ham* (*n*), the Exchequer of *Cheſter* (*o*), of *Carlile* (*p*), and of *Berwick* (*q*). There was alſo an Exchequer of *Kaernarvan* (*r*): At which Exchequer, the King had his Chamberlain (*s*); and his Treaſurer (*t*): And the writ of Summonce was uſed There (as in the Superiour Exchequer), for levying of the Kings debts ariſing in thoſe Parts. The Principal Exchequer was ſufficiently diſtinguiſhable from theſe or other Inferiour ones. However, when the Former and any one of the Latter are mentioned together, there has been commonly a name or character of Diſtinction uſed. With reference to the Exchequer of *Cheſter*, the Principal Exchequer has been called *Scaccarium de Londonia* (*u*): With reſpect to the Exchequer of *Berwick*, it has been called *Scaccarium Weſtmonaſterij* (*w*): with reference to the Exchequer of the *Receipt* (*x*), and likewiſe to the Exchequer of the *Jews* (*y*), *Magnum* or *ſuperius Scaccarium*.

IV.

---

rium Cambij, & pro linea tela ad feneſtras, v s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *b. m.* 1. *in compoto Cambij Londoniæ.*

Et in ſtipendijs hoſtiai[ij] ejuſdem Cambij [of *London*] per idem tempus, dimidia marca: Et in uno panno ad Scaccariam in eodem Cambio xj s: Et in incauſto & pergameno tallijs cultellis filo & ſaccis & alijs minutis expenſis in Cambio v s, per idem rempus. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

Et in uno panno ad Scaccarium ejuſdem Cambij, x s. *Ib. m.* 1. *a. in Rotulo Compotorum.*

(*n*) Mandatum eſt Epiſcopo Dunolmenſi quod ſi Petrus Saracenus quondam Civis Romanus conſuevit percipere feodum xl l ad Scaccarium Dunolmi, & quod idem feodum —. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*o*) — quia compotus Abbathiarum, Prioratuum, Cuſtodiarum, & Eſchaetarum de Comitatu Ceſtriæ ad Scaccarium Ceſtriæ, & non ad Scaccarium Londoniæ redditur —. *Ryl. Plac. P. p.* 97. *anno* 20. *E.* 1.

(*p*) — & quod Præpoſitus dicti Roberti de Ros de Cargaue ſolvit quolibet anno xxxij den. de Cornagio ad Scaccarium Domini Regis apud Karliolum pro prædicta Sapientia —. *Eſcaet.* 3. *E.* 1. *n.* 81.

(*q*) Rex mittit Baronibus quandam Cedulam præſentibus intercluſam Regi per Theſaurarium Scaccarij Berewici nuper miſſam, in qua quædam videre poterunt contineri quæ idem Theſaurarius uſq; Berewyk pro ordinatione Scaccarij ejuſdem mitti petit. Et quia Rex vult quod idem ordo per omnia qui eſt in Scaccario Weſtmonaſterij, in dicto Scaccario Berewici de cætero habeatur, Mandat Baronibus, quod viſa diligenter Cedula ſupradicta, ea quæ continentur in eadem & de quibus pro ordinatione dicti Scaccarij Berewici viderint opus eſſe, dicto Theſaurario Scaccarij ejuſdem ad citius quod fieri poterit tranſmittant, ut hijs habitis idem ordo in dicto Scaccario Berewici valeat ordinari, qui in prædicto Scaccario Weſtmonaſterij obſervatur. Teſte Rege apud S. Edmundum xvj die Novemb. anno xxiiij. Cedula eſt annexa huic brevi in cuſtodia Mareſcalli. *Mich. Record.* 24. *E.* 1. *D.*

(*r*) Rex commiſit Waltero de Huntercombe Caſtrum de Bere cum Armaturis & omnibus alijs in munitione Caſtri illius exiſtentibus; cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit: Et conceſſit eidem ducentas marcas annuatim, pro cuſtodia ejuſdem Caſtri ad Scaccarium Regis de Kaernarvan, per manus Camerarij Regis qui pro tempore fuerit percipiendas &c. T. R. apud Kaernarvan 21 die Octobris. *Rot. Walliæ* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*s*) Rex conceſſit Johanni de Beuclare Caſtrum de Herdelagh &c; & conceſſit eidem ſepties viginti & novem libras & decem denarios ſingulis annis, pro cuſtodia ejuſdem Caſtri, ad Scaccarium ſuum Kaernarvan, per manus Camerarij ſui &c. *Rot. Wall.* 13. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*t*) Rex dilectis & fidelibus ſuis Roberto de Staundon Juſticiario ſuo Northwalliæ, & Magiſtro Roberto de Belvero Theſaurario Scaccarij ſui de Karnarvan, ſalutem. Sciatis quod de gratia noſtra ſpeciali perdonavimus Mariæ quæ fuit uxor Manaſſeri le Foſſeur de Carnarvan viginti & tres ſolidos & octo denarios, in quibus prædictus Manaſſerus quondam vir ipſius Mariæ nobis tenebatur de arreragijs compoti ſui de tempore quo fuit Ballivus noſter in Karnarvan, & qui per Summonitionem ejuſdem Scaccarij exiguntur ab eadem: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſam Mariam de prædictis viginti & tribus ſolidis & octo denarijs quietam eſſe faciatis. T. R. apud Weſtm. 28 die Maij. *Rot. Wall.* 14. *& ſeq. E.* 1. *m.* 3. *viz. anno* 21. *E.* 1.

(*u*) *Hic ſupra, Sect.* 3. Quia compotus.

(*w*) *Hic ſupra, Sect.* 3. Rex mittit.

(*x*) Edwardus Dei gratia &c; Fratri Joſeph de Chauncy Theſaurario ſuo, ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Radulpho de Beſages officium illud quod Adam de Stratton nuper habuit ad Scaccarium noſtrum, videlicet tam ad Magnum Scaccarium quam ad Scaccarium noſtrum de Recepta, & quod nuper cepimus in manum noſtram ex certa cauſa, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit, reſpondendo inde nobis ſicut ei injunximus: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Magiſtro Radulpho officium illud, cum clave & alijs ad officium illud pertinentibus, liberetis, cuſtodiendum ſicut prædictum eſt; T. &c xxij° die Maij anno r n ſexto. *Paſ. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*y*) Baronibus, pro Johanne de Burgo. Rex dedit reſpectum eidem J. de omnibus debitis quæ ei debet, tam de Mangno Scaccario ſuo quam de Scaccario Judæorum, quamdiu fuerit cum eo in ſervicio ſuo in partibus Waſconiæ —. *Hil. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

— ad

IV. The Principal times of Seſſion at the Exchequer were the two Terms of *Eaſter* and St. *Michael*. At which times the Proceſs that iſſued *pro Rege* was returnable, and many acts became neceſſary to be done There in conſquence thereof. The Exchequer was alſo holden during the other two Law-Terms, to wit of St. *Hilary* and of the *Trinity*. But it ſeemeth, that the Treaſurer and Barons ſometimes ſat if there was occaſion, at other times not comprized within the limits of the Four Terms above mentioned; and ſometimes on Sundays. In the 11th year of K. *Henry* III, *William Pippard* was ſummoned to be at the Exchequer on the Sunday next before Aſcenſion-day (*z*). In the 52th year of That King, the Exchequer was ſhut up on the Morrow of St. *Peter ad Vincula* (*a*). In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, in regard the Treaſurer was obliged to attend on certain affairs which the King had entruſted him with, ſo that he could not be at the Exchequer to diſpatch the Buſineſſes There, The King, by Writ of Privy Seal, orders the Chancellour and Barons to Continue Sitting at the Exchequer this preſent *Auguſt*, to levy moneys to His uſe, to receive the Accompts, and to diſpatch the other buſineſs There, in the Beſt manner they could (*b*). So alſo K. *Edward* II, (*anno Regni* 2°), by Writ of the Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to Sit longer than the uſual time, for diſpatch of ſuch buſineſs as was Urgent (*c*). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, upon the Friday next before Whitſontide, the Exchequer was ſhut-up for That Terme, And the Exchequer-Seal laid up in the Treaſury (*d*). In the ſame 5th year, the Barons of the Exchequer and ſeveral perſons of the Kings Council Sat at the Exchequer on Sunday the 23th day of *July* (*e*). The day of the *Liberate* was counted the time of their Riſing. The King commands the Treaſurers Lieutenant, the Barons, and Chamberlains, to Certify him in what ſtate things would be at the *Receipt*

—ad Theſaurarium & Barones Superioris Scaccarij —. *Ante, cap.* 7. *ſect.* 7. *ad ann.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. Præfati vero.

(*z*) Walterus Pippard debet L l Bl. de firma de Hintleſdon. Summoneatur Willelmus hæres ejus; ſit ad Scaccarium, inde reſponſurus, Dominica proxima ante Aſcenſionem. Hugo le Tailur ſerviens ipſius Willelmi cepit in manum, quod habebit Dominum ſuum ad Scaccarium dicto die. *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a. Norf. Suff.*

(*a*) Baronibus, pro Hominibus de Bruges; Allocate eiſdem in firma ejuſdem villæ —. Iſta duo brevia ſunt in burſa ubi ponitur Sigillum Scaccarij, & duo brevia quæ venerunt Baronibus pro Willelmo de Grey & Ricardo de Grey filio ſuo. Quia clauſum erat Scaccarium quando recepta fuerunt dicta brevia per Theſaurarium & Barones in craſtino S. Petri ad Vincula. *Ex Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

Another Writ iſſued pro Waltero de la Naperye. Breve eſt in Burſa cum Sigillo Scaccarij; quia Scaccarium fuit clauſum quando breve venit. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*b*) Edward par la Grace de Dieu Roi Dengleterre &c, Au.. Chanceler e as.. Barouns del Eſcheqer Salutz. Pur ceo qe il covient qe Leveſqe de Ceſtre noſtre Treſorier voit precheinement a Loundres, pur aucunes buſoignes dont nous lui avoms enchargie, par quey ne porra mie orendreit entendre pur delivrez les buſoignes del Eſcheqier: Nous vous prioms, qe vous demoergez ſour Leſcheqer ceſte ſeiſon Daugſt, & qe vous metez pein pour levex deners a noſtre oes, e pur reſcivre les Accountes ſour les buſoignes qe touchent meiſme Leſcheqer, ſi avant come vous porrez. E ceo ne ſoit en nule manere leſſez. Donez ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Temple Liſton, le xx jour de Juyl lan de noſtre regne xxvj. *Trin. Brevia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 88. *b. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*c*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorer, e as Chaumberleyns de noſtre Eſcheqer, ſalutz. Nous vous maundoms & chargeoms, qe vous demorgez adeſſement de noſtre Eſcheqier en ceſte vacacion, por ordener e ſaire taunt par totes les maneres qe vous porrez, qe nous ſeyoms covenablement ſervy de deners en noſtre guerre Deſcore, & qe totes nos autres boſognyes ſeyent ſy ben ordenez come vous ſaverez & porrez. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wyndeſore, le xx jour de Joyl, lan de noſtre regne ſecound. *Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 67. *a.*

(*d*) De Sigillo Scaccarij liberato in Theſauraria. Memorandum quod modo, die Veneris proximo ante feſtum Pentecoſtes, videlicet duodecimo die Maij, quo die Scaccarium fuit clauſum pro hoc Termino, liberatum fuit Ricardo de Crombwell & Petro le Blund Camerar[arijs] &c Sigillum hujus Scaccarij cuſtodiendum ſalvo & ſecure donec aliud &c, ſub ſigillis W. de Norwyco, Magiſtri J. de Everdon, & Johannis Abel, Baronum de eodem Scaccario. *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 46. *a.*

(*e*) Suhamton. Manucaptio de debitis Johannis de Berewyk. Willelmus de Heyghton de Comitatibus Dorſetæ & Suhamtoniæ, Walterus de Butteſthorn de Comitatu Suhamtoniæ & Adam Bernard de Comitatu Leyceſtriæ, venerunt coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium, die Dominico viceſimo tertio die Julij, Præſentibus venerabili Patre J. Bathonienſi & Wellenſi Epiſcopo, A de Valencia Comite de Penebrok, H. le Diſpenſer, J. de Benſtede, Juſtic. & alijs de Conſilio Regis, & conceſſerunt ſe eſſe Executores teſtamenti Johannis de Berewyco defuncti &c —. *Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *a. inter Fines &c.*

(*f*) R.

CHAP. XX.

ceipt of Exchequer, after their *Liberate*, now at their [next] Riſing (*f*). In the archive of *Corpus Chriſti*-College in *Cambridg*, there is a manuſcript that contains a Calendar made for the uſe of the *Auditores compotorum* and others reſiding at the Exchequer. It is entituled there, *Kalendarium de Scaccario.* The beginning of it gives rules for finding the Dominical Letter and Holidaies (*g*).

V. Albeit the Exchequer was generally held at *Weſtminſter* during this Second Period, yet it was ſometimes by the Kings ſpecial commandment held elſewhere. In *Michaelmaſs* term in the 6th year incipient of K. *Edward* I, the Exchequer was held at *Shrewsbury* (*h*). In the 11th year of the ſame King the Common-Bench was alſo removed to *Shrewsbury* upon occaſion of the Kings being at That time engaged in his Expedition againſt *Wales* (*i*). In the 13th year of K. *Edward* I, the Exchequer was held (as it ſeems) at *Weſtminſter*, in the Kings *Parliament* (*k*). And in the 26th and 27th year of the ſame King, *Robert de Coleſhull* came before *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry* the Treaſurer and *William de Carleton* a Baron of the Exchequer, in the Kings Parliament, and there made Fine to the King for the cauſe hereunder mentioned (*l*). The Exchequer was likewiſe holden in the Kings Parliament at *Weſtminſter* (as it ſeems), in the 2d year of K. *Edward* II. For it is ſaid, that an Ordinance or Indenture concerning the Kings Mines in *Devonſhire*, was made by the Treaſurer, Chancellour, and Barons of the Exchequer, and others of the Kings Council, at His Parliament, in the Term of St. *Michael*, in the Second year of the Kings reign. Tis Dated at *Weſtminſter*. And One Part of the Indenture was under the Exchequer Seal (*m*). Let it be conſidered, How theſe inſtances are to be underſtood.

(*f*) R. au Lieu tenant le Treſorer, as Barons & as Chaumberleyns de noſtre Eſchequer ſalutz. &c——. *Tis a Privy Seal importing, that the King ſends* Roger de Wyngefeld *to the Exchequer, to ſee that the Juſtices of the one Bench and the other delivered their Eſtretes at the Exchequer, and commanding the Barons to iſſue Them and other Eſtretes in the preſence of the ſaid* Roger, pur faire lever noz dettes a tote la Haſte com hom purra &c. Dautrepart vos mandoms, qe vous muſtre au dit Roger tout leſtat de noſtre receite, & en quel point elle ſerra apres voſter Liberate ore a voſter lever, Iſſint quil nous en puiſſe certefier a ſon returner a nous. Done ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Everwyk, le quarte jour de Feverer lan quint. *Hil. Brevia 5. E. 2. Rot. 30. b. in imo.*

(*g*) *Ex antiq. Cod. MS. J. 2. [it is in a hand of temp. E. 2. or 3. circiter] in Bibl. Corp. Chriſti Cantab.*

(*h*) Adventus Vicecomitum ad Scaccarium apud Salopiam, in craſtino S. Michaëlis anno v° Regis E. incipiente Sexto. *Ex Memorand. 5. & 6. E. 1. Rot. 1.*

(*i*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Eliæ de Bekingham, Cuſtodi Rotulorum & Brevium noſtrorum de Banco, viginti ſolidos quos ei conceſſimus pro miſis & expenſis, quas fecit circa cariagium rotulorum & brevium prædictorum de Weſtmonaſterio uſq; villam noſtram Salopiæ, ubi Bancum prædictum teneri fecimus anno regni noſtri undecimo, nobis tunc exiſtentibus in expeditione noſtra Walliæ. T. R. apud Weſtmon. primo die Julij. *Lib. 13. E. 1. m. 3.*

(*k*) Baronibus pro hæredibus & executoribus teſtamenti Stephani nuper Waterfordenſis Epiſcopi. Cum idem Stephanus Regi teneretur in magna ſumma pecuniæ, de arreragijs Compoti ſui quem reddidit ad Scaccarium apud Weſtmonaſterium in Parliamento Regis poſt Paſcha anno tertio decimo, de toto tempore quo fuerat Juſticiarius Regis & Theſaurarius in Hibernia —— &c; de quibus forſan ſecundum Vigorem recti Compoti & aliquorum Judicium, allocanciam non haberet, Rex præfato Epiſcopo, ipſius aliunde penſatis meritis, totam pecuniam prædictam & omnia arreragia illa, de gratia ſua ſpeciali, perdonaverit, & ipſum inde acquietaverit — &c. *Ex Paſ. Memorand. 34. E. 1. Rot. 29. a. inter Brevia.*

(*l*) Berk. Robertus filius Heliæ de Coleſhulle venit coram Venerabili Patre W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario, & Willelmo de Carleton Barone de Scaccario, xix° die Marcij hoc anno, in Parliamento Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, & finem fecit cum Rege per quinquaginta marcas, pro habenda licentia Regis ſuper ingreſſu Maneriorum de Aldermanſton & Sperſholt, quæ fuerunt Roberti Achard qui ea de Rege tenuit in Capite: De quibus L marcis habuit diem ad ſolvendum Regi ad Paſcha tunc proximo futurum x marcas, & ad feſtum Nativitatis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ proximo ſequens xx marcas, & ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo poſt xx marcas; Per Plegiagium Warini de Inſula & Eliæ de Coleſhulle. Poſtea ſolvit prædictas L marcas per duas Tallias. *Paſ. Fines 26 & 27. E. 1. Rot. 66. b.*

(*m*) Devonia. Ordinatio pro Minera Regis. Fait a remembrer, qe ordene eſt par Loneurable Piere en Dieu ſire Wauter par la grace de Dieux Eveſq; de Wireceſtre Treſorer noſtre Seignur le Roy, en la preſence ſire Johan de Sandale Chanceler, ſire William de Carleton, ſire Thomas de Cantebrugg, ſire Roger de Hegham, Meſtre Richard de Abyndon, Meſtre Johan de Evereſdon, Barons de Leſcheker, & pluſurs autres del Conſail du dit noſtre ſeignur le Roy a ſon Parlement, en le Terme de ſeint Michel, lan de ſon regne ſecund, Qe Robert de

ſtood. Shall we ſay, that the Exchequer was not holden in the ſame Place where the Parliament was held, but only at the ſame Time? But the words of theſe Records ſeem to import more than That, and to mean the ſame Place. However, let the Antiquaries (who have a notion of the Communication there anciently was between the Kings Courts after the Diviſion of them) determine, if they pleaſe, this matter. Further. K. *Edward* I, in the 18th year of his reign, commanded the Barons to transferr the Exchequer to the *Huſting* of *London*, and to Hold it There (*n*). The ſame King, in the 26th year of his reign, cauſed his Exchequer, with the Receipt and Bench, to be removed to the City of *York*: And commanded the Sheriff of *York*, forthwith to provide a Large convenient Hall within the Kings Caſtle of *York*, for holding the Pleas of the ſaid Bench, with other conveniencies for Seats for the Juſtices, Barons, and others, And to fit-up the Caſtle-Hall for the Exchequer, with a Square Chequer-board, and Seats about it for the Treaſurer, Barons, Clerks, and Miniſters There, and with a Barr for thoſe who Plead and Attend there, And alſo to fit-up the Tower of the Caſtle for the Receipt of the Exchequer, and furniſh it with Doors, Barrs, Locks, and other things neceſſary for Security of the Kings Treaſure to be lodged There: And to Do all theſe things according to the Directions which ſhould be given him, by *John Dymmok* Uſher of the Exchequer: And the expences thereof were to be Allowed the ſaid Sheriff apon his Accompt (*o*). And ſoon afterwards, the King commanded the ſeveral Sheriffs of the Counties lying in the Road from *London* to the City of *York*, to take care, within their reſpective Bailywicks, about the ſafe conveying of the Kings Rolls, Writs, and Treaſure, to the ſaid City of *York* (*p*). K. *Edward* II, in the 12th year of his reign, commanded the Exchequer and the Bank to be transferred to *York*, and to be held There on the morrow of St. *Michael* then next; and ordered the Treaſurer and Barons to transferr the Exchequer accordingly, with the Rolls, Tallies, Memoranda, and other things neceſſary, at the Kings charges: This was done by Letters Patent; which are printed in *Ryleys* appendix (*q*), and are alſo entred in the Records of the Exchequer (*r*). The Letters Patent for removing the Bank are likewiſe printed by *Ryley* (*s*). K. *Edward* II, in the 15th year of his reign, commanded the Exchequer to be removed to and to be held at *York* on the morrow of the Cloſe of Eaſter, by his writs of the Great and Privy Seal hereunder recited. Accordingly, the Vice-treaſurer, the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, the Chancellour of the Exchequer, two Juſtices of the Kings Bench, two Juſtices of the Common Bench, and others of the Kings Council, being aſſembled at the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, concerted and ordered the manner of Removing it; particularly as to the number of the Cariages to be uſed upon That occaſion, and the Stages or Days-journeys upon the Road &c (*t*). And about the ſame time, the King by Writs of the Great Seal, notified to the Sheriffs of the ſeveral Counties the ſaid transferrment of the Exchequer to *York*; And commanded them to be perſonally at *York* at the time appointed, to pay their Profers and return their Writs There; And to give notice to Bailiffs, Fermours, and other perſons concerned, to appear There likewiſe at the ſaid Time (*u*).

VI. As in the Firſt Period, ſo alſo in the Second, the King, if he pleaſed, Sat and acted in Perſon at the Exchequer. K. *Henry* III Sat and acted in the Exchequer,

---

de Thorp Clerk ſoit Gardein de la Minere le Roy en Byrelond en Deveneſhire, & des autres Mineres qe il purra faere cerchier es parties de Deveneſhire, ou il entendra faere le proffit le Roy, Et qe Johan de Repple Clerk ſoit Contrerolleur des dites Mineres a ſurveer contrerouller & teſmoigner la Mine trete laendroit—— &c ——. En teſmoignannce de queu choſe a la partie de ceſte Endenture demorant devers les ditz Gardein & Contrerouller, le Roy ad faet mettre ſon ſeal de ſon Eſcheker, E a la partie demorant devers le Roy, les ditz Gardein & Contrerouller unt mys leurs ſeaux. Ceſte Endenture fuſt faete a Weſtmonſter le xij jour de Decembre lan avantnomee. *Mich. Recorda* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 41. *a.*

(*n*) Baronibus de Scaccario transferendo. Quia Rex certis de cauſis vult quod Scaccarium ſuum uſq; Huſtengum Londoniæ transferatur, & ibidem teneatur, uſq; aliud inde duxerit ordinandum: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Scaccarium prædictum ibidem teneant in forma prædicta. T. Rege apud Wyntoniam viceſimo die Aprilis anno decimo octavo. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — C.

(*o*) *Paſ. Brveia Irretornab.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 78. *a. Et vid. Ryl. Plac. Parl. p.* 225. *ad ann.* 26. *E.* 1.

(*p*) *Paſ. Brevia Irret.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 79. *a.*

(*q*) *Plac. Parl. p.* 564.

(*r*) *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 104. *b.*

(*s*) *Ryl. Plac. Parl. Append. p.* 564.

(*t*) *Hil. Communia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*u*) *Hil. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 86. *b.*

quer, in the 25th year of his Reign (*w*), in the 31th year of his Reign (*x*), in the 35th year (*y*), in the 37th year (*z*), in the 39th year (*a*), in the 49th year (*b*), in the 51th year (*c*), And in the 52th year of his Reign (*d*).

VII. From the moſt Ancient times, the perſons employed in the Kings ſervice at his Exchequer were wont to enjoy ſeveral Privileges; ſome of which, will be ſpecified by and by. The Records of the Firſt Period, that relate to this ſubject, are not ſo clear and full as thoſe of the Second Period. However, in the former, we find, the Barons and Officers of the Exchequer had Then divers immunities allowed to them *per libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium*, in reſpect of their attendance There. Some of theſe caſes are mentioned by the Dialogue (*e*). The Records of the ſubſequent times

---

(*w*) Conſideratum eſt coram Domino Rege & conſilio ſuo & Baronibus, quod Epiſcopus Londonienſis & Canonici S. Pauli non habeant amerciamenta de Itinere Juſticiariorum, nec de ſe ipſis nec de hominibus ſuis; quia in Cartis ſuis quas habent de Regibus Angliæ, non continetur quod eas habere debeant. Et quod de Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus intelligitur, & de Juſticiarijs de Banco intelligatur. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*x*) Loquendum cum Domino Rege de quibuſdam præſtitis factis Galfrido de Mandevill & W. filio ſuo tempore Regis Johannis, de quibus contentio eſt inter Comitem Herefordiæ & Johannem filium Galfridi. Poſtea conſideratum eſt coram Domino Rege & Conſilio ſuo, quod illa præſtita quæ fuerunt facta prædictis G. & W. filio ſuo in exercitibus pro defenſione terræ quam de Rege ten[ebant] & occaſione expeditionis, ſint ſuper prædictum Comitem qui eſt hæres ipſorum, & alia præſtita quæ fuerunt facta prædicto Galfrido extra expeditionem & non occaſione defenſionis prædictæ terræ in exercitu, ſint ſuper Johannem filium Galfridi. *Hil. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*y*) Proviſio Domini Regis. Thomas Corbet & Henricus de Colne reſponderunt de proficuo Comitatuum qui fuerunt in cuſtodia eorum ita inſufficienter, quod de toto proficuo vix potuerint perfici corpora eorundem Comitatuum. Et ideo Dominus Rex coram Conſilio ſuo & Baronibus de Scaccario providit, quod ipſi T. & H. reſponderent eodem modo quo alij qui proximo ante eos tenuerunt Comitatus illos reſponderunt. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*z*) Dominus Rex ſedens ad Scaccarium perſonaliter, præcepit & injunxit † Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod manuteneant & conſervent illæſa omnia quæ tangunt Libertates Abbatiæ Weſtmonaſterij. *Mich. Communia* 37. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *Pars* 2. † *tis written in the Roll*, junxit.

(*a*) Memorandum, pro R. de Quency Comite Wintoniæ, Quod ſedente Domino Rege in Scaccario in craſtino Purificationis B. Mariæ, perdonavit R. de Quency Comiti Wintoniæ amerciamentum ad quod debuit amerciari per ipſum Dominum Regem, pro defalta quam fecit coram Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Bedefordiæ, occaſione Communis Summonitionis. *Ex Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

In this year the King Sat in the Exchequer and Heard the Cauſe concerning a Royal Fiſh which was taken on the Land of an Infant who was the Biſhop of Norwiches *Ward. Hic, Cap.* 20. *ſect.* 7. Sedente Domino Rege.

(*b*) Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Rege ſedente in Scaccario, & præſentaverunt Thomam filium Ricardi quod ſit Major Londoniæ hoc anno. Et ad hoc admiſſus eſt, & præſtitit ſacramentum &c. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

Communis reſpectus; Idem reſpectus conceſſus eſt per Dominum Regem & Juſtic[iarium] uſque in quindenam S. Michaëlis. *Paſ. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

Thomas filius Otonis venit coram Rege præſente in Scaccario, & Baronibus, & petijt quod veteres Cunei fracti de Cambio Londoniæ qui fuerunt in Theſaur[aria] ſibi redderentur tanquam pertinentes ad jus & hæreditatem ſuam, & quos Anteceſſores ſui prius habere conſueverunt: Et Rex inquiſita & comperta ſuper hoc veritate, præcepit quod dicti Cunei ſibi redderentur. *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

Londonia. Quia conſideratum fuit coram Domino Rege & Conſilio ſuo præſentibus in Scaccario, quod Vicecomites Londoniæ de anno xlviij° reddant Eymerico Sykard Mercatori xxviij l pro xxviij dolijs vini captis in manum Regis tanquam eſcaëta Regis, & poſtea adjudicatum fuit quod eſcaëta non eſſent; præceptum eſt eiſdem Vicecomitibus, quod reddant eidem Eymerico prædictas xxviij l, loco xxviij l quæ eis allocantur in Rotulo ejuſdem anni in corpore Comitatus. *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*c*) Memorandum quod die Sabbati proximo poſt-feſtum S. Hilarij, præcepit Dominus Rex, in pleno Scaccario, Theſaurario & Baronibus ejuſdem Scaccarij, quod ſi aliquis Vicecomes vel Ballivus, qui in aliquo debito Regi tenetur, veniat ad Scaccarium, non recedat inde donec totum debitum perſolverit; Et ſi idem Dominus Rex poſtea mittat Breve ſuum de prædicto debito reſpectuando vel perdonando, non faciant aliquid pro hujuſmodi Brevi, quouſq; Dominus Rex ſuper hoc conſulatur. *Ex Mem.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*d*) — De quibus omnibus idem Robertus [de Nevil, Conſtabularius Caſtri de Hamburg] reddidit compotum coram Rege & Conſilio ſuo, & in præſencia Viſorum Operationum Caſtri prædicti ad hoc juratorum. *Ex Mem.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*e*) *Dial. L.* 1. *c.* 8. Sic eſt. Sed proſequamur.

(*f*) Norſ.

times ſpeak more diſtinctly. They mention the privilege of impleading and being impleaded in the Exchequer only; Freedom from Toll, for things bought for their own uſe; Freedom from ſuit to Counry-Courts, Hundred Courts, *&c*; and other privileges. It is alſo to be underſtood, that ſeveral of the Reſidents at the Exchequer had Privilege not only for themſelves, but alſo for their Clerks and their Men. I will produce ſome inſtances of theſe things; not pretending to enumerate All the Officers and Reſidents who were in thoſe times privileged, nor all the privileges to which they were entituled. In the 38th year of K. *Henry* III, a Writ was ſent to the Sheriff of *Norfolk*, Reciting that whereas by the Ancient Cuſtom and Aſſiſe of the Exchequer, no Baron of the Exchequer, or other Officer in Fee attending There, ought to Plead or be Impleaded in any other Place beſides the Exchequer; And commanding the Sheriff to remove a Plea which depended in the County-Court between Maſter *Roger de Goſebec* who reſided at the Exchequer for the Marſhall of *England*, and *William de Eys* and others, into the Exchequer, And to ſummon the parties Defendants to be There to Anſwer in the premiſſes (*f*). The ſame K. *Henry* III, in the 39th year of his reign, granted and confirmed to the Barons that ſat at the Exchequer, all the Ancient Liberties and Freedoms which the Barons of the Exchequer had in the time of his Predeceſſours Kings of *England*, and which the Barons then living had in his Own time, as well in Pleas moved, and Exactions made for their Lands, Rents, Tenements, Fees, and Poſſeſſions, as alſo in reſpect of Treſpaſſes and injuries done to them and their Men: And granted, that they ſhould enjoy the ſaid Liberties as fully as any Barons of the Exchequer in times paſt had enjoyed the ſame (*g*). The Kings Treaſurer had the Privilege of Suing and being Sued only in the Exchequer. As in the caſe of *Hugh de Pateſhull* (*h*); and *Philipp Lovell* (*i*). *Alexander* Treaſurer of St. *Pauls London*, Baron

---

(*f*) Norf. Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem & aſſiſam Scaccarij Regis, nullus Baronum Regis ibidem per præceptum Regis reſidentium, vel eorum qui in miniſterio Regis pro feodis quæ de Rege tenent Regi ibidem deſervire & aſſidere tenentur, inplacitari debent vel alibi placitare quam in ipſo Scaccario Regis, poſtquam ibidem inceperint reſidere, & conpotis Vicecomitum & Baillivorum Regis intendere, eo quod ſine dampno Regis inde recedere non poſſunt: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Norfolciæ, quod loquelam quæ eſt in Comitatu Suffolciæ inter magiſtrum Rogerum de Goſebec qui reſidet in Scaccario Regis pro Mareſcallo Angliæ, & Willelmum de Eys, Johannem Snod, Henricum perſonam de Eys, Willelmum de Furlang, & Adam ſervientem perſonæ de Eys, de averijs ipſius Magiſtri Rogeri per ipſum Vicecomitem .., quæ prædicti W. J. H. & A. ceperunt injuſte ut dicit, ponat coram Baronibus &c a die S. Michaelis in tres ſeptimanas; Et ſummoneat per bonos ſummonitores dictum Willelmum & alios prænominatos, quod tunc ſint ibi, reſponſuri quare ceperunt averia prædicti Magiſtri, & illa retinuerunt contra vadium & plegium. Et habeat ſummonitores & hoc breve. *Trin. Commun.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *a.*

(*g*) Rex Baronibus de Scaccario; Attendentes utilitatem fidelis Obſequij quod nobis impenditis, Volumus & vobis ac alijs qui ex mandato noſtro vobiſcum aſſident in præfato Scaccario, & ibidem compotis Ballivorum noſtrorum audiendis intendunt, concedimus, quod habeatis omnes Antiquas Libertates & liberas conſuetudines quas Barones de eodem Scaccario habuerunt temporibus Prædeceſſorum noſtrorum Regum Angliæ, & eciam quas vos noſtro tempore habuiſtis, tam in placitis motis & movendis, exactionibus factis & faciendis de terris, redditibus, tenementis, feodis, poſſeſſionibus, & rebus veſtris, quam in tranſgreſſionibus & injurijs vobis & hominibus veſtris factis & faciendis; Et quod prædictis Libertatibus & liberis conſuetudinibus, a tempore quo inceperitis ſedere in dicto Scaccario, & compotis prædictis intendere, libere poſſitis uti, ſicut aliqui Barones de eodem Scaccario, temporibus Prædeceſſorum noſtrorum Regum Angliæ, melius & liberius uſi fuerunt, & vos noſtro tempore uſi eſtis. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*h*) Eſſex & Hertford. Rex Vicecomiti; Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem & aſſiſam Scaccarij noſtri, nullus Baronum noſtrorum ibidem per præceptum noſtrum reſidencium, vel eorum qui in Miniſterio ſuo pro feodis quæ de nobis tenent, nobis ibidem deſervire & aſſidere tenentur, implacitari debet vel implacitare alibi quam in ipſo Scaccario noſtro, poſtquam ibidem reſidere & compotis Vicecomitum & Ballivorum noſtrorum intendere, Eo quod ſine dampno noſtro inde recedere non poſſunt: Tibi præcipimus, quod loquelam quæ eſt in Comitatu Hertford, inter dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Hugonem de Pateſhull Theſaurarium noſtrum, & Ricardum de Argentem, de averijs ipſius Theſaurarij noſtri per te replegiatis, quæ idem Ricardus cepit injuſte in terra ejuſdem Theſaurarij noſtri ut dicit, ponas coram prædictis Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium a die S. Johannis Baptiſtæ. Et ſummone per bonos ſummonitores dictum Ricardum quod tunc ſit ibi, reſponſurus quare cepit averia dicti Theſaurarij noſtri, & illa retinuit contra vadium & plegium. Et habeas tunc ibi ſummonitores & hoc breve. Teſte A. Archidiacono Salopiæ xxj die Junij. *Memor.* 22 *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*i*) War. & Leyc. Mandatum eſt Vic. ad reſpondendum Philippo Lovell Theſaurario &c, de hoc quod ceperunt columbas de columbari ſuo &c,

ron of the Exchequer (*k*), and *Nicolas de Criell*, Baron of the Exchequer (*l*), had the like privilege. *Robert de Fulham* Conſtable of the Exchequer ſued the Priour of *Michelham* and another perſon, in the Exchequer, for a Debt (*m*). *John Peverel* Conſtable of the Exchequer impleaded *Osbert Wynd.* and others, for Beating and wounding [his Servant] *Eudo Haddoc* (*n*). *Robert de Exton* was ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer *William de Meburne* a Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for beating, wounding, and evil-intreating his Men (*o*). *Richard le Later* was ſummoned to appear in the Exchequer, to anſwer *Richard de Oxhey* a Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for Beating *Simon de Mikelfield*, his Man (*p*). *Roger de la Grene* was ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer *Baldwin de Liſle* a Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for a Treſpaſs Done to him in his Manour belonging to the ſaid Chamberlainry (*q*). And *Herbert le Mercer* and his Man were ſummoned in like manner, to anſwer *William Mauduit* a Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for a Treſpaſs (*r*). Two perſons were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer *Richard de Oxey* Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for breaking his Mew, and taking thence a Hawk (*s*). *Stephen de Elcoſt* and others were ſummoned to appear in the Exchequer, to anſwer to *James* Earl of *Albemarle* Chamberlain of the Exchequer and *John Samſon* (the Earls Conſtable of *Skipton* Caſtle), for an Aſſault and Battery (*t*). *Amicia* Counteſs of *Devon* was ſum-

---

contra pacem &c. *Ex Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b. Et ibid. Rot.* 5. *a. Norf.*

(*k*) Eſſex & Hertford. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus in octabis S. Michaelis Henricum le Lechin & alios nominatos in brevi, ad reſpondendum A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ Baroni de Scaccario, de hoc quod foſſatum ſuum proſtraverunt in Andebury, & arbores ſuas ibidem exſtirpaverunt, contra pacem Regis, ut dicitur ——. T. J. Francigena xxvj die Julij. *Trin. Commun.* 29 *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*l*) Eſſex. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire &c in craſtino Cinerum Magiſtrum Stephanum de Sandwico, ad reſpondendum Nicholao de Crioll Baroni de Scaccario, de xviij l quas ei debet &c. *Hil. Communia* 49 *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*m*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Priorem de Michelham & Robertum le Huſ. per terras & catalla, ad reddendum Roberto de Fuleham Clerico de Conſtabelaria Scaccarij Regis xl s, quos debuit ei ſolviſſe in Octabis Apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli, ſicut recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, ita quod idem Robertus habeat prædictos denarios a die S. Johannis Baptiſtæ in tres ſeptimanas. *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*n*) Eſſex. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire &c in xv Michaelis, Osbertum Wynd. (*and others*) ad reſpondendum Johanni Peverel Conſtabulario de Scaccario, de hoc quod Eudonem Haddoc verberaverunt, vulneraverunt &c. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*o*) Leic. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod venire faciat in octabis S. Martini Robertum de Exton, ad reſpondendum Willelmo de Meburne Camerario de Scaccario, quare verberavit homines ſuos, vulneravit, & viliter tractavit, contra pacem noſtram. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

— ad reſpondendum Willelmo de Medburne, reſidenti in officio Camerariæ de Scaccario. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*p*) Hertford. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ingrediatur Libertatem S. Albani, & venire faciat &c in octabis S. Martini Ricardum le Later de la Weſtwode & Ricardum filium ejus, ad reſpondendum Ricardo de Oxhay Camerario de Scaccario, de hoc quod verberaverunt & male tractaverunt Simonem de Mikelſeud hominem ſuum, contra pacem &c; Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*q*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Hertfordiæ, quod venire faciat coram &c Rogerum de la Grene de Sebrithwerth, ad reſpondendum Baldwino de Inſula Camerario de Scaccario, de hoc quod parcum ſuum in prædicto Manerio pertinente ad prædictam Camerariam fregit, Et averia capta pro ſervicio ei debito & in prædicto parco incluſa inde fugavit contra pacem &c. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*r*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Glouceſtriæ, quod ingrediatur libertatem Burgi Glouceſtriæ, & venire faciat coram &c a die —, Herbertum le Mercer de Glouc. & Gilbertum hominem ſuum, ad reſpondendum Willelmo Mauduit Camerario de Scaccario, de hoc quod equum ſuum cum victualibus ſuis areſtaverunt, & per octo dies &c, & Radulſum carectarium ſuum verberaverunt &c, contra pacem —. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*s*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Hertfordiæ, quod venire faciat coram &c in craſtino Animarum, G. P. & D. de Jarpenvile, ad reſpondendum Ricardo de Oxeya Camerario de Scaccario, de hoc quod fregerunt mutam ſuam in villa de H, & quendam Oſturum ſuum inde aſportaverunt, contra pacem &c. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*t*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c, a die S. Trinitatis in xv dies, Stephanum de Elcoſt, Willelmum le Waleys, Johannem de Seleye Majorem Eboraci, Johannem le Eſpecer, Serlonem de Steyngrine, Willelmum de Seleby, & Andream de Seleby, ad reſpondendum Jacobo Comiti Alberm. & Camerario de Scaccario, & Johanni Samſon Conſtabulario Caſtri de Schipton, de hoc quod ipſum Johannem inſoltaverunt, verberaverunt, vulneraverunt, & maletractaverunt, contra pacem &c. *Paſ. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*u*) Suth-ſummoned to appear There, to anſwer to *Iſabell*Ounteſs of *Albermarle* Chamberlaineſs of the Exchequer, for the Iſſues of certain Lands (u). Afterwards the King having commanded the Barons to transferr into the Common Bench, all Plaints depending before them, except ſuch as concerned the Miniſters of the Exchequer, the Barons thereupon were about to transferr into the Common Bench, the Plaints depending before them between *Amicia* Counteſs of *Devon*, and *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Albemarle*: But in regard the ſaid *Iſabell* was by her Attorneys conſtantly attending on the Kings Service, in the Office of Chamberlaine of the Exchequer, the King commands the Barons to adjudge in the Exchequer upon all Plaints wherein She was concerned, as according to Right and Uſage they ought to do (w). *John de Matham* a perſon employed in the Chamberlains office ſued *William le Sumeter* and another in the Exchequer, for driving away and ill-treating his Cattell (x). *Taylefer* the Uſher ſued *Walter Wam* in the Exchequer, for not mowing his meadow, and gathering-in the Hay in due time; whereby the Hay was all ſpoiled; To his dammage half a mark. *Walter* came and pleaded, That he duely mowed the ſaid Meadow and got-in the Hay; and that the Hay was not ſpoiled by his neglect, but by a Flood which carried away great part of it. Upon This an Iſſue was joined, to be Tried by the Neighbourhood. And a *Venire facias* was awarded to the Sheriff of *Surreys* Clerk, to ſummon Four of the Neighbours to Try the Iſſue [at the Exchequer] on the morrow of the Aſcenſion (y). *Thomas Malbraunch* and others were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to Anſwer to the King, for Aſſaulting and Beating the Kings Meſſenger who carried the Kings Summonce (z). Two perſons were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer for a Treſpaſs in beating *Hugh de la Grave* a Servant of the Treaſurer

---

(u) Suthamton. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c, a die S. Trinitatis in xv dies Amiciam Comitiſſam Devoniæ, ad reſpondendum Iſabellæ de Fortibus Comitiſſæ Alberm. Camerar. de Scaccario, de exitibus terrarum ſuarum quas recepit de annis xlv, vj, vij, viij, una cum exitibus terrarum Margaretæ Comitiſſæ Devoniæ tunc in manu prædictæ Iſabellæ exiſtencium ut eadem Iſabella dicit; ſicut rationabiliter &c. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(w) Baronibus, pro Iſabella de Fortibus Comitiſſa Devoniæ [*legendum*, Albemarliæ]. Monſtravit Regi eadem Iſabella Cameraria de feodo ad Scaccarium, quod cum nuper Rex mandaverit eiſdem Baronibus, quod omnia Placita ad Scaccarium exiſtencia, coram Juſticiarijs de Banco præfigerent, exceptis placitis Miniſtros ejuſdem Scaccarij contingenbitus, [Mand. ejuſdem quod (*theſe three words are ſuperfluous*)], loquelam quæ eſt coram eis ad Scaccarium prædictum, inter ipſam Comitiſſam & Amiciam Comitiſſam Devoniæ, de debitis & quibuſdam alijs, & omnes alias loquelas prædictam Comitiſſam Albemarliæ ibidem contingentes uſq; ad Bancum transferre proponunt & partes inde adjornare. Et quia ipſam Comitiſſam Albemarliæ, quæ per ſuos Attornatos jugiter intendit obſequijs Regis in Officio Camerariæ Scaccarij prædicti, libertatibus ſuis aut uſu earum prætextu mandati Regis non debet defraudari; Mand. dictis Baronibus, quod omnes loquelas ipſam contingentes coram eis deduci faciant, prout de jure fuerit faciendum, & ſicut fieri conſuevit. T. &c. *Hil. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(x) Buk. Rex Vicecomiti; Pone per vad. & ſalvos plegios Willelmum le Sumeter & Willelmum de Ycheburne, quod ſint coram Baronibus &c, in craſtino Aſcenſionis, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Matham qui eſt in ſervicio noſtro in Officio Camerariæ, quare ceperunt averia prædicti Johannis in libera paſtura ſua de Tiſcote, & duxerunt uſq; Wengrave, homines ipſius Johannis male tractantes, & dicta averia vexantes, occaſione cujus quædam eorum mortua ſunt; unde dicit ſe dampnificatum ad valenciam xl ſolidorum & amplius; Et habeas ibi nomina plegiorum & hoc breve. T. J. quarto die Aprilis anno r n xiiij°. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(y) Surreia. Taylefer Hoſtiarius de Saccario conqueritur de Waltero Wam, de hoc quod cum idem Walterus recepiſſet ab eodem Taylefer unam acram prati, ad falcandum tempore oportuno, & fænum inde proveniens ſalvo adunandum; Idem Walterus pratum prædictum tempore oportuno non falcavit nec ſalvo adunavit; Ita quod per negligenciam & defectum ipſius perijt totum fænum prædictum, ad dampnum ipſius Taylefer dimidiæ marcæ. Et prædictus Walterus venit & dixit, quod prædictum pratum bene falcavit, & fænum Salvo adunavit; & quod ipſum fænum non perijt propter defectum ipſius, ſed propter ſuperundationem aquæ, quæ dictum fænum in majori parte aſportavit; & hoc petit verificar. per Viciniam; & Taylefer ſimiliter. Et præceptum eſt Willelmo Norman clerico Vicecomitis, quod venire &c die Veneris proximo poſt aſcentionem Domini, quatuor vicinos, per quos &c, ad certificandum &c. *Paſ. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(z) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Norhamton, quod venire faciat coram &c in craſtino —, Thomam Malebraunch de Norhamton, Symonem Fabrum, & Johannem Fabrum de eadem, ad reſpondendum Regi, de hoc quod verberaverunt Thomam Nuncium Regis deferentem Summonitionem Regis &c, & ipſum maletractaverunt &c —. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(a) Buk.

CHAP. XX.

Treaſurer (*a*): And, it ſeems, the Treaſurer had the Fine which was incurred by That Treſpaſs (*b*). *John de E* and others were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer for a Treſpaſs in beating and impriſoning the Treaſurers Men (*c*). *Ralf de Boſco* and others were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer to the Abbot of *Weſtminſter* a Baron of the Exchequer for beating and wounding his Men (*d*). *Richard de Curton* Valet of *Philipp Lovell* the Kings Treaſurer ſued *Henry* ſon of *Fulcher* for taking and detaining his Catell (*e*). *William de Welton* and others were ſummoned into the Exchequer, to anſwer *Peter de Horepol* valet of *W. Mareſchall* a Baron of the Exchequer in a plea of debt (*f*). *John le Butiler* Valet to the Treaſurer ſued *Walter le Fuller* for Wounding *William Herbert* the ſaid *Johns* Man, and taking away ſome of *Johns* goods from the ſaid *William* (*g*). Maſter *Everard* Clerk to *P. de Rivalle* Baron of the Exchequer ſued *John Sewale* There for a Debt of x marks (*h*). The Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, a Baron of the Exchequer, ſued *Geoffrey le Deſpenſer* and others in the Exchequer, for Beating *G. de Pulla* his Man (*i*). *Herbert* Parſon of *Hadley*, a Clerk of the Exchequer, Sued *Richard de Ewell* There for a Debt (*k*). *Richard de Hereford*, a Clerk of the Exchequer, ſued *Thomas le D* and others in the Exchequer, for Beating *Maurice de Tywing Richards* Man (*l*). *Richard Chamberlain* a Clerk of the Exchequer, ſued *Robert Goldhoſe* in the Exchequer, for Beating

---

(*a*) Buk. & Bed. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus de Scaccario die Lunæ poſt feſtum S. Nicholai corpora Eliæ & Roberti fil[iorum] Rogeri de Wimbervill, ad reſpondendum quare verberaverunt Hugonem de la Grave ſervientem Theſaur[arij] Regis &c—. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*b*) Bed. & Buk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Rogerum de Wimbervill, ad reddendum W. de Haverſhull Theſaurario xl s pro uno dolio vini de fine pro tranſgreſſione filiorum ſuorum; ita quod habeat denarios ad Scaccarium in craſtino Aſcenſionis —. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*c*) Cant. & Hunt. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus in craſtino Animarum, Johannem de E——, ad reſpondendum W. de Haverhull Theſaurario, quare incarceraverunt homines ſuos, verberaverunt, & viliter tractaverunt, contra pacem Regis ut dicitur —. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*d*) Hertford. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus in craſtino S. Michaelis Radulfum de Boſco, Robertum fratrem ejus & alios nominatos in brevi, ad reſpondendum Abbati Weſtmonaſterij Baroni de Scaccario, de hoc quod homines ſuos vulneraverunt, verberaverunt, & viliter tractaverunt, contra pacem Regis, ut dicitur. Et habeat tunc breve. T. E. filio Odonis vj die Auguſti. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*e*) Notingeham. Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem & aſſiſam Scaccarij, nullus Baronum de Scaccario ibidem per præceptum Regis reſidentium vel eorum qui in Miniſterio ſuo pro feodis quæ de Rege tenent Regi ibidem deſervire & aſſidere tenentur, implacitari debent vel alibi placitare quam in ipſo Scaccario, poſtquam ibidem inceperint reſidere, & compotis Vicecomitum & Ballivorum Regis intendere, eo quod ſine dampno Regis inde recedere non poſſunt: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c in craſtino Animarum, Henricum filium Fulcheri de Hirton, ad reſpondendum Ricardo de Curton Valetto P. Lovell Theſaurarij Regis, quare cepit averia & catalla ipſius Ricardi in Regali chimino, & ea detinuit contra vadium & plegios; Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*f*) Norhamton. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ve. a die Paſchæ in xv dies Willelmum de Welton, Willelmum le Mercer, & Willelmum de Burcote, ad reſpondendum Petro de Horepol vadletto W. Mareſcalli Baronis de Scaccario, de xl s quos ei debent &c. *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*g*) Staff. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire &c in craſtino S. Margaretæ Walterum le Fulir de Treſl., ad reſpondendum Johanni le Butiler vallecto Theſaurarij, de hoc quod Willelmum Herbert hominem ipſius wlneravit & male tractavit, & bona ipſius Johannis in cuſtodia ejuſdem Willelmi exiſtentia ad valenciam xx s aſportavit &c. *Ex Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*h*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Midd. quod venire faciat coram &c, die —, Jo. Sewale—, ad reſpondendum Magiſtro Everardo Clerico P. de Rivalle Baronis de Scaccario, de x marcis quas &c. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*i*) Glovernia. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat Galfridum le Deſpenſer, Willelmum de Kerdif, Johannem le Serjaunt, & Radulfum Armigerum prædicti W, per terras & catalla ſua, Ita quod habeat corpora eorum coram Baronibus in craſtino Cinerum ad reſpondendum Abbati de Weſtmonaſterio Baroni de Scaccario, de hoc quod verberaverunt G. de Pulla hominem ſuum, & maletractaverunt contra pacem &c, ut dicitur. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*k*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Eſſexiæ, quod venire faciat coram &c, in octabis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, Ricardum de Ewell, ad reſpondendum Hereberto Perſonæ de Hadlega Clerico de Scaccario de xx s, ſicut rationabiliter &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*l*) Midd. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus in craſtino —, xij de legalioribus & probioribus hominibus de viſneto de Totenham, qui nulla affinitate attingant

ting *Robert Williamſon* the ſaid *Richards* Man (*m*). *Hugh de Clabale* Valet of *E. de Weſtminſtre* Clerk of the Exchequer, brought his action in the Exchequer againſt certain perſons for taking and carrying away his Fiſh (*n*). *John de Ely* a Servant in the Exchequer brought his Suit There againſt one for taking and deteining his Swans (*o*). *Richard de Cheſterford* a Clerk of the *Receipt* ſued *Nicolas Poynz* and another in the Exchequer for Debt (*p*). A Plea was alſo moved in the Exchequer between the ſaid *Richard de Cheſtreford* and *Bonenfaunt a Jew*, for Contumelious words ſpoken by the *Jew* againſt *Richard*. The Proceſs and Judgment in That Plea may be ſeen in *Prynn* (*q*). *Robert* Dean of *Gildeford* was attached to anſwer *Hugh de Oldebuf* a Clerk of the Exchequer, for a Treſpaſs. *Hugh*, and others the Kings Bailiffs, who by the Kings command or writ had arreſted *Robert*, were proſecuted for it in the Eccleſiaſtical Court before *John de Barton* Official to the Biſhop of *Worceſter*. The Official was commanded by a writ of *Prohibition*, not to proceed to execute a Sentence which he had pronounced for the ſaid cauſe againſt *Hugh* and the Bailiffs. Notwithſtanding, the Official did again denounce them excommunicated. Hereupon, the Official was ſummoned to appear at the Exchequer, to anſwer Why he had acted in that manner, in contempt of the King, and in eluſion of the Liberties belonging to the Reſidents of the Exchequer (*r*). Add hereto, that the Kings Chaplain (*s*), his Maſon (*t*), and others that were in his ſervice, had, as it ſeemeth, the privilege of being ſued in the Exchequer.

Again; the Reſidents of the Exchequer were, by the Ancient Cuſtom of the Exchequer, to be Quit of Toll for things bought to their own uſe (*u*). *Ralf de Lei-*

ceſtre

---

tingant Ricardum de Hereford, nec Thomam le D, S D, nec P P, & qui tales ſint quod ad eos capere nos poſſimus ſi in aliquo deliquerint, ad certificandum prædictos Barones, ſi prædictus Thomas verberavit & male tractavit Mauricium de Tywing hominem prædicti Ricardi, & utrum hoc fecit per præceptum prædictorum Simonis & Petri vel non. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*m*) Buk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti ſicut alias, quod habeat coram Baronibus in craſtino Animarum, corpora Roberti Goldhoſe & Johannis Garin, ad reſpondendum Ricardo Camerario Clerico de Scaccario, de hoc quod verberaverunt & male tractaverunt Robertum filium Willelmi hominem prædicti Ricardi, contra pacem Regis ut dicitur —. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*n*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Hertfordiæ, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus —, ad reſpondendum Hugoni de Clabale valeto E. de Weſtminſtre Clerici de Scaccario, de hoc quod ipſi ceperunt piſcem ſuum in libera piſcaria ſua in villa de Staundon, & inde aſportaverunt —. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*o*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Cantebrigiæ, quod habeat coram &c die —, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Ely ſervienti de Scaccario, de hoc quod cepit tres cignos ſuos, & illos detinet, contra pacem —. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*p*) Sumers. & Dors. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c a die S. Trinitatis in xv dies Nicholaum Poynz, ad reſpondendum Ricardo de Ceſtreford Clerico de Recepta de iiij marcis. Venire etiam faciat ibidem ad eundem diem Henricum de Cokinton, ad reſpondendum eidem Ricardo de x s quos ei debet ut dicit &c ſicut &c. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*q*) *Ex Memorandis* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Vid.* Prynne *on* 4 *Inſtit. p.* 58.

(*r*) Vicecomiti Suthamtoniæ, pro Rege. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat coram Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmon. in craſtino S. Jacobi, Magiſtrum Johannem de Barthon Officialem Wigornienſis Epiſcopi, ad reſpondendum Regi quare poſtquam inhibuit ei quod ab executione Sententiæ quam in Hugonem de Oldebuf Clericum de eodem Scaccario, & quoſdam alios Ballivos Regis, eo quod per præceptum ipſius Regis pro quadam tranſgreſſione eidem Hugoni facta contra pacem prædicti Regis, Robertum Decanum de Gudeford attachiaverunt, detulerat, omnino deſiſteret, prædictos Hugonem & alios Ballivos Regis iterum denunciat excommunicatos, in Regis contemptum, & in eluſionem Libertatum & Conſuetudinum Reſidentibus in eodem Scaccario conceſſarum, & in grave dampnum prædictorum Hugonis & aliorum Ballivorum Regis; Et habeat ibi tunc breve. Teſte &c. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*s*) Surr. & Suſſex. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod venire &c faciat &c, die Jovis proximo poſt diem S. Petri ad Cathedram, Aliciam Cokerel de Suwerk, ad reſpondendum Thomæ de Lewes Capellano Capellæ noſtræ Weſtmonaſterij, de vjs x d & obolo quos ei debet &c, ſicut &c. Et habeas ibi tunc hoc breve &c. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*t*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Surreiæ quod venire faciat coram &c die Lunæ proximo poſt feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, Robertum Vinetarium & alios in brevi, ad reſpondendum Magiſtro Johanni Cæmentario Regis, de hoc quod verberaverunt, vulneraverunt, & maletractaverunt Mauricium ſervientem ſuum contra pacem &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*u*) Buk. Quia per antiquam conſuetudinem Scaccarij omnes ex præcepto Regis reſidentes in eodem Scaccario quieti debent eſſe de Teloneo, de omnibus Emptionibus factis ad opus ſuum proprium; Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſi Willelmus Lambert & Walterus de

Hogeſhawe

ceſtre a Clerk of the Exchequer was exempted from paying Toll for goods bought by his ſervants for his uſe in *Eton*-Fair (*w*). K. *Edward* I remitted to *Roger de Northwod* and *John de Cobeham* Barons of the Exchequer the Service due to the King in the Army of *Wales*, for Lands which they held of the King in Chief; *viz.* the King remitted it *hac vice* of his ſpecial grace, in reſpect of their Attendance at the Exchequer (*x*).

Moreover, the Reſidents of the Exchequer were privileged to be Free from Suit to County-Courts, Hundred-Courts &c, And from the Common Amercements of the Counties or Hundreds wherein their Lands lay. In the Reign of K. *Richard* I: *William Mareſchall* and *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* were, by reaſon of their Seſſion at the Exchequer, exempted from the Common Amercement of the County for a Murder (*y*). The like Privilege or Exemption was allowed to *Roger Fitz-Renfrey* (*z*), To *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* again (*a*), To *Warin Fitz-Gerold* (*b*), the Biſhop of *London* (*c*), the Biſhop of *Ely* (*d*), the Biſhop of *Norwich*, and Earl *Roger* (*e*), [Earl *Roger* was at this time one of the Kings Juſticiers (*f*), And an Aſſeſſour or Baron of the Exchequer (*g*)], To the Biſhop of *London* (*h*), to *Alexander de Luci* and to others. In the reign of K. *Henry*

Hogeſhawe Ballivi de Aylesbirie, ceperunt aliquod Teloneum de Hominibus Abbatis Weſtmonaſterij, ex præcepto Regis reſidentis in prædicto Scaccario, de Emptionibus factis ad opus prædicti Abbatis, tunc illud Teloneum prædicto Abbati ſine dilatione reddi faciat. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*w*) Warrewich. Rex Vicecomiti; Queſtus eſt nobis Radulfus de Leyceſtre Clericus de Scaccario, quod cum ſervientes ſui emerent ad opus ſuum in nundinis de Eton, Prior de Eton & ballivi ſui extorſerunt ab eis theloneum, ut dicitur; licet ſervientes ſui prætenderent Libertatem ſuam de Scaccario. Et quia Clerici reſidentes in eodem Scaccario, ratione Seſſionis ſuæ ibidem quieti ſunt & eſſe debent de tholoneo quamdiu ibidem reſederint ——, Tibi præcipimus, quod venire facias ——. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.* & *ib. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*x*) Kancia. De Servicio Rogeri de Northwod & J. de Cobeham remiſſo per Regem. Memorandum quod cum die Sabbati proxima poſt feſtum Aſcenſionis Domini, facta eſſet mencio coram Domino Rege, de ſervicio quod Rogerus de Northwode & Johannes de Cobeham Barones de Scaccario, ipſi Domino Regi facere tenentur in exercitu Walliæ, pro terris & tenementis quæ de Rege tenent in Capite, idem Dominus Rex, de gracia ſua ſpeciali, conceſſit præfatis Rogero & Johanni, quod ſint quieti hac Vice de ſervicio ſuo prædicto; Ita quod intendant Compotis & alijs negocijs Regis expediendis in Scaccario ſuo prædicto, modo conſueto. *Paſ. Communia* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. in bund.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1.

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de iiij s & vj d, de Hikeſhelle hundredo, pro Murdro; In perdonis per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium, Willelmo Mareſcallo iiij s & vj d; Et Q. e. Idem Vicecomes r c de v s & iij d, de Burnham hundredo, pro Murdro; In Perdonis per predictam Libertatem Galfrido filio Petri v s & iij d, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Buk.* & *Bedef.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis, de Louedon wapentaco, pro murdro: In theſauro xij s & vj d: Et in Perdonis, per Libertatem Cartæ Regis Militibus de Templo xiij d, Et Monialibus de Simplingeham xvij d, Et Epiſcopo Lincolienſi iiij s, Et Rogero filio Renfridi iiij s per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium: Et debet iij s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Lincoll.*

(*a*) N. P. & N. C. per Ricardum Londonienſem Epiſcopum, & Walterum filium Roberti, & Willelmum de Warenna, & Otonem filium Willelmi, & Reginaldum de Argentem: Idem Vicecomes [ſc. Galfridus filius Petri] r c de xx s, de Dunmawe hundredo pro Murdro; In theſauro vj s & viij d, Et in Perdonis per Cartam Regis Monialibus de Cadomo iij s, Et Galfrido filio Petri x s & iiij d, per Libertatem Scaccarij, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſexa* & *Hurtf.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s, de Hundredo de Umiliard; In theſauro xx s, Et in perdonis Warino filio Geroldi iiij s & iiij d, per Libertatem quam habet de Scaccario; Et Abbati de Hulmo ij s per Cartam: Et debet xiij s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norf.* & *Sudf.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de j marca de Eſſeburn hundredo pro murdro; In theſauro xij s & xj d; Et in perdonis Epiſcopo Londoniæ v d per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *b. Sudſexx.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes r c de dimidia marca de Grimeſho hundredo, pro murdro: In Perdonis Epiſcopo Elyenſi ij s & iij d, per Libertatem quam habet de Scaccario; Et debet iiij s & v d. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b. Norf.* & *Sudf.*

(*e*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xl s, de Galcho hundredo pro murdro; In theſauro xx s, Et in Perdonis Comiti Rogero ij s & viij d, per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium, Et Epiſcopo Norwicenſi xviij d per Libertatem de Elmeham quam habet; Et debet xv s & x d. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*f*) De Placitis Rogeri le Bigot & Sociorum ejus in Norfolchia. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*g*) *Capt. Ult. ſect.* 6.

(*h*) Cives Londoniæ, Conſtantius filius Alulfi & Robertus le Bel pro eis, r c de CCC l Bl.; In theſauro *So much*; *And in Allowances,*

Such

K. *Henry* III, Privilege or exemption of one or other of the kinds aforementioned was allowed to the perſons hereunder named (*i*), *viz.* To *John de Windleſore* (*k*), and *Thomas de Windleſore*, (*l*), who were *Ponderatores* of the Exchequer; To the Knights and Freeholders of *Falk de Breaute* belonging to the Fee which he held by the Service of the Chamberlainry of the Exchequer (*m*); To *Matthew de Eſton* Tenant to *Margaret de Riparijs*, of the Fee which ſhe held by the ſervice of the Kings Chamberlainery (*n*); To *Richard de Oxehay*, Chamberlain of the Exchequer (*o*); To the Menial men of *Baldwin de Liſle*, Chamberlain of the Exchequer (*p*); To *Roger* Uſher of the Exchequer (*q*), To *Robert de Fulham* Conſtable of the Exchequer, touching Suit before Juſtices Itinerant, upon the Common Summons, and Suit to the Hundred of *Berdeſtaple* (*r*); To *William de Stebbinges* a Miniſter reſident in the Exchequer (*s*); To

---

Such and Such ſumms; amongſt other ſumms This, Et in quietantia terræ Epiſcopi Londonienſis, per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium, C s. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*i*) Comitatus de Cumberland, præter Copland & quinq; Villatas, reddunt compotum de Lxij marcis & dimidia, ut ſint quieti de Communi Miſericordia: In Theſauro xlj l & vijs & ix d: Et in Perdonis, Alexandro de Luci vs & v d, per Libertatem Sedendi ad Scaccarium & per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Joh. Rot.* 18. *b. tit. Cumberland.*

(*k*) Dorſet. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod pacem habere permittat Johanni de Windleſore de demanda quam ei facit ad reddendum partem Finis ducentarum marcarum, quem Comitatus Dorſetæ fecit pro habendo Vicecomite ad electionem ſuam, quia idem Johannes quietus [eſſe] debeat ex hac demanda per officium ſuum ad Scaccarium. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*l*) Suthamton. Mandatum [eſt] Vicecomiti, quod permittat Thomam de Windleſore pacem habere de demanda quam ei facit de ſectis, de quibus debet habere quietanciam per libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium Regis. Et averia &c. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*m*) Suffok. Rex Vicecomiti; Præcipimus tibi quod non exigi permittas a Militibus & libere tenentibus de Falcaſio de Breaute, de Feudo quod ipſe tenet per ſervicium Camerariæ de Scaccario noſtro, ſectam Comitatus & hundredi; quoniam ipſi facere non debent nec ſolent. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*n*) Oxon. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod non exigat vel exigi permittat a Mathæo de Eſton, qui tenet de Margareta de Riparijs de feudo Camerariæ Regis, quam eadem M. tenet de Rege per liberum ſervicium prædictæ Camerariæ, exactiones vel conſuetudines quas facere non debet nec facere conſuevit —. *Ex Paſ. Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*o*) Ballivo Libertatis S. Albani. Quia Ricardus de Oxehay Camerarius de Scaccario Regis fuit ibidem in Servicio Regis die Mercurij proxima poſt feſtum S. Andreæ Apoſtoli per præceptum Regis, ita quod eo die coram Ballivo Libertatis S. Albani in Curia Abbatis S. Albani apud S. Albanum, occaſione ſectæ Curiæ prædictæ, eſſe non potuit: Mandatum eſt eidem Ballivo &c, quod prædictus Ricardus &c non ponatur &c. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *The Like writ*, Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Com. Heref. pro Ricardo de Oxehaye. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*p*) Quia ſecundum conſuetudinem antiquam Scaccarij, omnes reſidentes in eodem Scaccario debent eſſe quieti de omnimodis ſectis Comitatuum & hundredorum, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de demanda quam facit hominibus ſpectantibus ad Camer. Baldewini de Inſula Camerarij de eodem Scaccario, de ſectis Comitatuum ſuorum & hundredorum pacem habere permittat; Et averia &c. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus Norf. Eſſex. & Hertf. Oxon. Berk. & Norhamtoniæ. *Trin. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*q*) Cuſtodi Honoris Waligfordiæ. Mandatum eſt eidem, quod quia Rogerus Hoſtiarius quietus eſt de ſectis Comitatuum & hundredorum & Curiarum, ratione cuſtodiendi Hoſtium de Scaccario, eidem de ſecta Curiæ de Waligford pacem habere permittat. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*r*) Gilberto de Preſton & Socijs ſuis Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Eſſexiæ. Quia Robertus de Folleham Clericus de Conſtabularia Scaccarij fuit in ſervitio Regis ad idem Scaccarium die Lunæ proxima poſt feſtum S. Lucæ Ewangeliſtæ, ita quod coram Gilberto de Preſton & ſocijs ſuis Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Eſſexiæ apud Chelmarford occaſione Communis Summonitionis [&c]: Mandatum eſt eiſdem Juſticiarijs, quod prædictus Robertus propter Abſenciam ſuam non ponatur in defalta nec in aliquo ſit perdens; Quia Dominus Rex warantizat ei diem illum quoad hoc. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Magiſtro Simoni de Bauton & ſocijs ſuis Itinerantibus in in Comitatu Buk., pro Ricardo de Gateſden. *Memor.* 39, *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

Eſſex. Quia Robertus de Fuleham Conſtabularius de Scaccario fecit Regem ſecurum per Walterum de Godicheſtre & Robertum de Ghilgate de Comitatu Eſſexiæ, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c a die S. Trinitatis in unum menſem Willelmum Giffard ad reſpondendum præfato Roberto, quare diſtringit eum ad faciendum ſectam ad Hundredum de Berdeſtaple, contra libertatem a Domino Rege & Prædeceſſoribus ſuis conceſſam Baronibus de Scaccario & alijs ibidem reſidentibus, per quam inde quietas eſſe debet, ut dicit; Et habeat Breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*s*) Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem Scaccarij omnes Reſidentes in eodem Scaccario

CHAP. XX.

To *Ralf Sumer* a Miniſter of the Exchequer (t); To *Richard Alſwick* one of the Keepers of the Kings Palace at *Weſtminſter*, who was attending on the Barons (u); And to *Adam de Stratton* a Clerk of the Exchequer (w). There was alſo, as I take it, a ſort of Privilege allowed to perſons who were Suitors or Accomptants at the Exchequer: namely, If they were to appear in any Inferiour Court or Place upon a certain Day, in caſe they were That day attending at the Exchequer, they were not to be put in default Below. This privilege was allowed to *John* ſon of *Osbert* Citizen of *Lincoln* (x).

VIII. The Exchequer was a Court greatly concerned in the Conſervation of the Prerogatives as well as the Revenue of the Crown. It was the care of the Treaſurer and Barons and the Kings Council at the Exchequer, to ſee that the Rights of the Crown were not invaded by ſuch as claimed Liberties or Exemptions; And to Allow or Diſallow of Liberties or Exemptions claimed, as Reaſon and Juſtice ſhould require. Tis true, the Allowance or Diſallowance of Liberties had ſome relation to the Regal Revenue: inaſmuch as men were wont to be puniſhed by Amercements, ſeiſures, and Fines, for undue uſurpations of Liberties; And were obliged or induced to Fine for Confirmation or Improvement of their Liberties, if they deſired the ſame. However, many affairs of this nature were wont to be examined and regulated at the Exchequer: And therein great care was taken, to preſerve the Rights of the Crown inviolate. Upon This ground, probably, it became the uſual method, for Charters of Liberties to be Read and Enrolled at the Exchequer. So that commonly, when the King granted or confirmed Liberties by his Letters Patent, a Cloſe Writ directed to the Treaſurer and Barons, was wont to iſſue, Reciting the Subſtance of ſuch Grant or Confirmation, and commanding the Barons to Allow thereof. The Records both of the Chancery and the Exchequer are full of inſtances of theſe matters. Let me add, that the authority and dignity of the Court of Exchequer was eſteemed ſo Great, that the Acts thereof were not to be examined or controlled (if I take the matter right) in any other of the Kings ordinary Courts of Juſtice. For example. In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, upon the occaſion ſet-forth hereunder in the margin, a writ iſſued under the Great Seal, *Teſte Rogero le Brabanzon* Chief Juſtice of the Court holden before the *King himſelf*, directed to the Treaſurer and Barons; Commanding them to certifie to the King *ubicunq; &c*, under the Seal of the Exchequer, the Record and proceſs of a certain Recogniſance made in the Exchequer. This writ, by aſſent of the Treaſurer and Barons, was retorned or indorſed thus, *viz.* “Upon This writ “nothing ought to be done; becauſe a Record of ſuch things as are done in the “Exchequer ought not, nor was ever from the firſt foundation of the Exchequer “wont, to be ſent any whither out of the ſame Exchequer before any Juſtices “whatever; but if any Juſtices whatever, for the explanation of any pleas de-“pending before them, have a neceſſary occaſion to be certified concerning any “matters tranſacted or done in the Exchequer, they ought to come to the Exche-“quer, and There, at the requeſt of the ſaid Juſtices, to be certified by the Trea-“ſurer and Barons touching the premiſſes, in ſuch manner as the Treaſurer and “Barons ſhall judg meet on the Kings behalf (y). The

---

rio & eorum Miniſtri ibidem reſidentes quieti ſunt de omnimodis ſectis; Et Willelmus de Stebbingges ſit miniſter reſidens in eodem Scaccario: Mandatum eſt G. de Rocheford, quatinus de diſtrictione quam ei facit occaſione ſectæ ad hundredum de Tendr. ei pacem habere permittat. &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(t) Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem Scaccarij, reſidentes in Scaccario ſunt quieti de omnimodis ſectis: Mandatum eſt Seneſcallo Abbatis Weſtmonaſterij, quod de demanda quam facit Radulfo Sumer ſervienti in prædicto Scaccario de ſecta Curiæ prædicti Abbatis, ei pacem &c, Et averia &c. *Trin. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(u) Quia ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem Scaccarij, Cuſtodes Domorum Regis Weſtmonaſterij qui ſunt intendentes Baronibus &c, quieti ſunt de ſectis Comitatuum & hundredorum: Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Hertfordiæ, quod de demanda quam facit Ricardo Alſwik Cuſtodi &c, de prædictis ſectis, ei pacem &c; & averia &c. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(w) Ballivo Abbatis de Weſtmonaſterio pro Ada de Stratton. Quia Clerici & alij miniſtri de Scaccario Regis, quamdiu negocijs Regis intendunt, quieti eſſe debent de ſectis Comitatuum Curiarum & hundredorum: Præceptum eſt eidem, quod de demanda quam facit eidem Adæ Clerico de eodem Scaccario, & ibidem in ſervicio Regis commoranti, de ſecta facienda ad Curiam ejuſdem Abbatis & Conventus Weſtmonaſterij de Wathamſted & Harpedene, ei pacem habere permittat. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(x) Lincoln. Rex Decano & Capitulo: Sciatis quod Johannes filius Osberti Civis Lincolniæ fuit coram Baronibus de Scaccario die Mercurij proximo ante feſtum S. Lucæ, & ideo non potuit tunc coram vobis eſſe illo die; & nos diem illum ipſi warantizamus. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(y) Breve directum Baronibus pro Galfrido filio Warini. Rex mandavit breve ſuum de Magno

The Exchequer was a great Repoſitory of the Kings Records. Thither the Records of the Court holden before the King, of the Court of Common Bench, and of the Juſtices in Eire were brought, to be laid up in the Treaſury there (z). But I need not go about to prove by Ancient Records, that the Treaſury of the Exchequer was a Repoſitory for the Rolls and Records of the ſeveral Courts abovementioned. That matter is evident of it ſelf. For at this Day we find the Ancient Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King, of the Common Bench, and of the Juſtices Itinerant for Common Pleas and for the Foreſt, repoſited and ſtill remaining in That Treaſury, under the cuſtody of the Treaſurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer.

Magno Sigillo Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia &c Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem, Cum nuper præceperimus Vicecomiti noſtro Surreiæ, quod ſcire faceret Thomæ de Jarpenvill per duos liberos & legales homines de Comitatu ſuo, quod eſſet coram nobis in Octabis Sancti Hillarij ubicunq; tunc fuerimus in Anglia, ad oſtendendum ſi quid pro ſe haberet ſeu dicere ſciret, quare Centum marcæ de terris & catallis ſuis fieri non deberent, ad reddendum Galfrido filio Warini in partem ſolutionis octies viginti marcarum, quas idem Thomas in Curia noſtra coram nobis cognovit ſe debere prædicto Galfrido, ſolvendas eidem ad Terminos dudum præteritos, & nondum ſolvit, ut dicit; Idem Vicecomes nobis retornavit ad eundem Terminum quod Scire fecit eidem Thomæ; qui venit & dixit, quod alias præſentatum fuit coram vobis, quod prædictus Galfridus fugam fecit de Eccleſia de Watford, per quod omnia bona & catalla ſua confiſcata fuerunt in manum noſtram pro fuga prædicta, Et quia vobis datum erat intelligi, quod ipſe Thomas tenebatur prædicto Galfrido in prædicta pecunia, eundem Thomam coram vobis venire feciſtis ad pecuniam prædictam cognoſcendam; qui venit coram vobis & cognovit quod debuit prædicto Galfrido pecuniam prædictam per prædictam recognitionem coram vobis factam, & ea occaſione aſſignati fuerunt ei Termini coram vobis ad prædictam pecuniam nobis ſolvendam; & de hoc poſuit ſe ſuper Recordo Rotulorum de Scaccario noſtro, & pecijt quod non diſtringatur ad prædictam pecuniam prædicto Galfrido ſolvendam, quouſq; diſcuſſum fuerit, utrum ad nos vel ad prædictum Galfridum prædicta pecunia reddi debeat: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod Recordum & proceſſum Recognitionis prædictæ coram vobis factæ, cum omnibus ea tangentibus, nobis ſub ſigillo Scaccarij noſtri a die Purificationis Beatæ Mariæ in quindecim dies ubicunq; tunc fuerimus in Anglia mittatis, & hoc breve. T. R. le Brabanſon apud Weſtm. xxv° die Januarij anno Regni noſtri viceſimo ſexto. Et indorſatur per aſſenſum Theſaurarij & Baronum ſic. Per iſtud breve nichil debet fieri; quia Recordum de hijs quæ fiunt in Scaccario non debent alicubi coram quibuſcumq; Juſticiarijs extra idem Scaccarium mitti, nec unquam a fundatione Scaccarij mitti conſuevit; ſed ſi Juſticiarij quicunq; ad explanationem placitorum quæ coram eiſdem juſticiarijs placitantur ſuper hijs quæ in Scaccario pertractantur ſeu fiunt neceſſe habeant certiorari, debent ad Scaccarium venire, & ibidem ad requiſitionem Juſticiariorum illorum per Theſaurarium & Barones debent ſuper præmiſſis certiorari, prout ijdem Theſaurarius & Barones pro Rege viderint fore faciendum. *Hil. Communia* 25 *&* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 49. *b.*

(z) De Rotulis de Banco liberatis ad Scaccarium. *Mich. Communia* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

De Rotulis Johannis de Luvetot liberatis ad Scaccarium. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

De Rotulis Willelmi de Saham liberatis ad Scaccarium. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

And the like of ſeveral others; *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. Rot.* 6 *b. Rot.* 7. *a.*

De multis Rotulis liberatis ad Scaccarium ibidem reſervandis. *Mich. Commun.* 17. *finiente Edw.* 1. *b. & Rott. ſeqq. And Hil.* 18. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* —. *b.*

CHAP. XXI.

Of the Perſons that Sat and acted at the EXCHEQUER *during the Second Period.*

I. *Of the Kings Chief Juſticier, his Chancellour, and his Council, acting at the Exchequer.*
II. *Of the Treaſurer and his Lieutenant.*
III. *Of the Chancellour and Barons of the Exchequer.*

I. IN the beginning of this Second Period, and for a ſhort time after, the Kings Chief Juſticier continued to preſide and act at the Exchequer, as he had Before uſed to do. Afterwards, when he ceaſed to preſide There, the power of the Treaſurer encreaſed. Then, the affairs of the Exchequer were guided and ordered by the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer. To them may be added the Kings Council. For in the beginning of K. *Henry* the Thirds reign, and in the ſucceeding times, we often find the Kings Council acting both in the Superiour Court and in the Exchequer. Of Them, during the Nonage of K. *Henry* III, *William Mareſchall* Rector of the King and Kingdom, was Chief. Inſomuch that Letters patent and other Acts running in the Kings name were ſealed with *Williams* ſeal; as appears by many inſtances in the Patent and Cloſe Rolls. Some examples may be here produced of the Treaſurer, Barons, and Council acting at the Exchequer. In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* III, *William Mareſchall* Earl of *Pembroke* Guardian of the King and of the Realm, *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, *Hubert de Burgh* Chief Juſticier, and the Kings Council, were preſent at the Exchequer, and adjudged *Nicolas de Verdun* to be diſcharged of DLj l, which had been arbitrarily and without Judgment charged on him by the ſuggeſtion of *Reginald Baſſet* (*a*). In the 2d and 3d year of K. *Henry* III, the Kings Council at the Exchequer made an Order touching the Corrody of *David* the *Lardiner* (*b*). In the 6th year of K. *Henry* III, there were Preſent at the Exchequer, the Juſticier, the Treaſurer, and Barons (*c*); In the 8th year of the ſame King, the Juſticier, and Barons of the Exchequer (*d*); In the 9th year, *Hubert de Burgh* Juſticier, *R.* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* the Kings Chancellour, *R.* Biſhop of *Saresbury*, *J.* Biſhop of *Bathe*, *B.* Biſhop of *Rocheſter*, and other Barons of the Exchequer (*e*); In the 11th and 12th years, *Hubert de Burgh* Juſticier, and

---

(*a*) Nicholaus de Verdun [debet] CC marcas, Ut ſit quietus de D & Lj l de Auxilio Militum de Honore Leiceſtriæ quæ exigebantur ab eo de tempore quo pater ſuus fuit Vicecomes Warewic. & Leirceſtr., qui remanſit quietus de tempore illo: Et quia nec pater ſuus nec Thomas frater ſuus primogenitus inventi fuerunt in prædicto debito in Rotulis H. Regis Avi Regis, nec in Rotulis Regis Ricardi; ſed per ſuggeſtionem Reginaldi Baſſet voluntate & ſine Judicio tempore Regis J. poſitum fuit debitum illud ſuper ipſum Nicholaum; Judicatum eſt per W. Mariſcallum Comitem de Pembroc Rectorem Regis & Regni, & per P. Wintonienſem Epiſcopum, & H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, & Conſilium Regis, quod de prædictis D & Lj l ſit quietus. Et debet prædictas CC marcas pacare a Paſcha anni tertij infra tres annos proximo ſequentes. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. tit.* Reſiduum Comitatus Warewikſiræ & Leirceſtreſiræ.

(*b*) Proviſum eſt per Conſilium Domini Regis ad Scaccarium, in craſtino S. Valentini, quod David Lardinarius recipiet Liberationem ſuam de Civitate Ebor., de firma ejuſdem Civitatis. *Ex Memorand.* 2. & 3. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*c*) Hugo de Nevill recognovit ad Scaccarium, die Lunæ poſt octabas S. Trinitatis, coram Juſticiario, & Theſaurario, & alijs Baronibus de Scaccario, quod non tradidit Henrico de Braybrok niſi quatuor acras ad aſſartandum in Boſco de Coreby, nec amplius voluit ei tradere. *Ex Mem.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. Norhamteſcira.*

(*d*) Cornubia. Die Sanctorum Fabiani & Sebaſtiani, coram Juſticiario & alijs Baronibus de Scaccario, præceptum fuit Vicecomiti, quod pacem habere permittat Waltero filio Willelmi nepoti Roberti de Cardigan, de demanda xx marcarum pro defalta Juſticiariorum Autumpnalium. *Ex Mem.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*e*) Willelmus de Abrincis r c de xxix l & j marca, de duobus Scutagiis de tempore Re-

gis

and the Barons of the Exchequer (*f*). In the 14th year of the ſame King, there were preſent at the Exchequer, before the King, *H. de Burgh* Juſticier, *R.* of *Cheſter*, *R.* of *Cornwall*, *G.* of *Glouceſter*, *W.* of *Warenne*, *W.* of *Albemarle*, *H.* of *Hertford*, *J.* of *Huntendon*, Earls, with Others of the Kings Barons (*g*). In the ſame 14th year, there were preſent at the Exchequer, *W.* Biſhop of *Carlile*, *J.* Biſhop of *Bathe*, and others of the Kings Barons of the Exchequer (*h*). In the ſame year, the King and ſeveral of his Great Men were expected to be preſent at the Exchequer (*i*). About the 25th year, it was adjudged by the Archbiſhop of *York* and the Kings Council at the Exchequer, that the Heir of *Peter de Maulay* ſhould anſwer to the King certain debts hereunder mentioned; whereof the ſaid *Peter* had been diſcharged in the Great Roll (*k*). About the 27th year, the Archbiſhop of *York* and others of the Kings Council Sat and Acted at the Exchequer (*l*); In the 55th year, the Kings Council, and the Treaſurer and Barons (*m*).

In the Firſt year of K. *Edward* I, there were Preſent at the Exchequer, *Philipp de Eye* Treaſurer, *Hervicus de Borham* and *Roger de la Leye* Barons of the Exchequer (*n*); In the 9th year of K. *Edward* I, the Kings Chancellour, and Others of His Council (*o*); In the 9th and 10th years, the Kings Chancellour, the Treaſurer and Barons (*p*); In the 10th year, the Kings Council (*q*); In the 25th year the Barons of the Exchequer, the Kings Chancellour, and the Keeper of His Wardrobe (*r*); In the 25th or 26th year, the Treaſurer and Barons, *W.* Biſhop of *Ely*, *R.* Biſhop of *London*, and others of the Kings Council (*s*); In the 26th year, the Archbiſhop

---

gis J, In theſauro xviij l & j marcam per ij taleas ante guerram, pacatas per G filium Petri, & allocatas per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, coram R. Ciceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Regis Cancellario, R. Sareſberienſi, J. Bathonienſi, B. Roffenſi Epiſcopis, & alijs Baronibus de Scaccario: Et debet xj l. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b. Kancia.*

(*f*) Hamo de Blachamton r c de Lxj s & iiij d, pro tranſgreſſione patris ſui. In Theſauro liberavit per unam Taleam de ante guerram, allocatam præcepto H. de Burgo Juſticiarij, coram Baronibus de Scaccario; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Wilteſire.*

The like in the caſe of Philipp de Aura; *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 3. *Glovernia.*

(*g*) Conſideratum eſt die Mercurij proximo ante Purificationem B. Mariæ anno regni Regis Henrici tercij xiiij, apud Weſtmonaſterium, coram Rege, per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, R. Ceſtriæ, R. Cornubiæ, G. Gloverniæ, W. Warannæ, W. Albemarliæ, H. Hertfordiæ, J. Huntedoniæ, Comites, & alios Domini Regis Barones, tunc ibidem præſentes, quod talliæ factæ ante Guerram quæ recognitæ fuerint eſſe de Scaccario, & non fuerunt hucuſque allocatæ, allocentur. *Hil. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*h*) Die Sabbati proximo poſt feſtum S. Johannis ante Portam Latinam, protulit R. Dunelmenſis Epiſcopus cartam Regis Ricardi (& Confirmationem Regis J), coram W. Karl. & J. Bathon. Epiſcopis, & alijs Baronibus Domini Regis de Scaccario tunc ibi exiſtentibus —. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*i*) Sudhamton. *An Award, concerning the Men of* Awelton, *which was entred on the Roll, is cancelled there, with the reaſon of it in theſe words,* Quia expectatur adventus Regis & aliorum Magnatum. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*k*) Hæres Petri de Malo lacu[debet] C s pro Roberto de Turnham quos idem Robertus recepit de Abbate de Fiſcampo; Et Lxxiij l x s de Scutagio Walliæ & Scociæ, Et x l pro ij Paleſridis, pro habenda feria iij dierum apud Donecaſtriam, Et vij l & x s de firma de Stok de iij partibus anni quinti Regis Ricardi: Quæ omnia requirebantur de Petro de Malo lacu in Rotulo xvj in Ebor.; & unde per Recordum ibidem ſuit Quietus: Et modo per Archiepiſcopum Eboracenſem — & Conſiliarios Regis conſideratum eſt, quod hæres prædictus reſpondebit: Sed non debet inde ſummoneri uſque ad legitimam ætatem ejuſdem hæredis. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 3. *Ebor.*

(*l*) *Trin. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*m*) *Ex Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*n*) *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*o*) *Hil. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *b.*

(*p*) Memorandum quod injunctum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus per R. Bathonienſem & Wellenſem Epiſcopum Regis Cancellarium, quod ponant in viſum ſuper compotum Willelmi de Redham quondam Vicecomitis Norf. & Suff. Lx libras, uſque poſt feſtum S. Michaelis. *Paſ. Commun.* 9. & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*q*) Memorandum quod proviſum eſt per Conſilium Regis, quod allocentur R, Bathonienſi & Wellenſi Epiſcopo, Regis Cancellario, in Compoto ſuo de Receptis & Expenſis ſuis de denarijs Regis antequam eſſet Rex, pro expenſis ſuis & miſis quas fecit circa cuſtodiam terrarum & aliarum rerum Regis antequam eſſet Rex, & pro negocijs Regis expediendis in diverſis locis, a feſto S. Michaelis anno regni Regis H. Liiij° finiente, uſque ad idem feſtum anno Primo Domini Regis nunc finiente, ſcilicet per tres annos, DC libræ; videlicet per annum CC libræ. *Paſ. Commun.* 9. & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*r*) *Trin. Memor.* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24.

(*s*) *In the caſe of* Richard de Lue *a Chamberlain of the Exchequer*; Poſtea die ſabbati in feſto S. Clementis, præſente ipſo Ricardo [de Luda] coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, & recitato biſhop of *Dublin*, the Biſhop of *Ely*, the Biſhop of *London*, the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lychfeld* the Kings Treaſurer, the Chancellour of *England*, the Barons of the Exchequer, the Juſtices of Both Benches, and ſeveral Others of the Kings Council (*t*); In the ſame 26th year, *J. de Langeton* Chancellour of *England*, *R. Brabazun* Juſticier of the Kings Pleas, *W. de Berford* Juſticier of the Common Pleas, the Treaſurer, Barons, and others of the Kings Council (*u*); In the 26th and 27th year, the Treaſurer and Barons, *Roger Brabazoun* and *Gilbert de Roubiry* Juſtices of the Kings Bench, *John de Metingham*, and his Companions, Juſtices of the Common Bench (*w*); In or about the 27th year, the Treaſurer, the Kings Chancellour, and others [of his Council] (*x*); And in the 35th year, *Walter* B. of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* the Kings Treaſurer, *William de Carleton*, *Roger de Hegham*, Maſter *Richard de Abyndon* Barons of the Exchequer, and others of the Council (*y*).

In the Firſt year of K. *Edward* II, there were Preſent and acted at the Exchequer, the Treaſurer, Barons, and others of the Kings Council, together with *Amadeo* Earl of *Savoy* (*z*); At another time, the Treaſurer and Barons, *J.* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, *Roger le Brabanzon* Juſtice of the Kings Bench, *Ralph de Hengham* Juſtice of the other Bench, *John de Benſtede* Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, and others of the Kings Council (*a*); At another time in the ſame year, The Treaſurer, the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, *John de Sandale* Chancellour of the Exchequer, *J. de Benſtede* Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, and the Barons of the Exchequer (*b*); At another time in the ſame year, *J. de Langeton* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, *W.* Elect of *Worceſter* the Treaſurer, *R. le Brabanzoun* Juſtice of the Kings Bench, *J. de Drokenesford* Chancellour of the Exchequer, *J. de Benſtede* Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, *William de Carleton*, *Roger de Heghham*, Maſter *R. de Abendon*, and Maſter *J. de Everdon* Barons of the Exchequer, and *William de Bereford* Juſtice of the Common Bench (*c*); At another time in the ſame year, *W.* Elect of *Worceſter* the Kings Treaſurer, *J. de Langeton* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* the Kings Chancellour, *John de Sandale* Chancellour of the Exchequer, *John de Droknesford*, *William Inge*, and others of the Kings Council (*d*); At another time in the ſame year, The Treaſurer and Barons, and *H. de Lacy* Earl of *Lincoln* (*e*); And at another time in the ſame year, The Treaſurer and Barons, *A.* Earl of *Savoy*, and *John de Drokenesford* (*f*). In the Second year of the ſame King, there were Preſent at the Exchequer *J.* Biſhop of *Chicheſter* Chancellour of *England*, the

---

recitato proceſſu iſto in præſentia ipſorum Theſaurarij & Baronum, necnon Venerabilium Patrum W. Elienſis & R. Londonienſis Epiſcoporum, & aliorum de Conſilio Regis in Scaccario tunc ſedencium, Conſideratum eſt quod prædictus Johannes [de Cobeham, *a Baron of the Exchequer*] pro contemptu prædicto ſibi facto per prædictum Ricardum, dampna ſua verſus eum recuperet, quæ per Theſaurarium & Barones taxentur; & quod idem Ricardus, pro contemptu per ipſum facto Regi & huic Curiæ, adeat priſonam; & quod ab officio Camerarij quo in Scaccario intendebat, amoveatur donec aliud &c. Poſtea die Lunæ in feſto S. Katerinæ, prædictus Ricardus venit hic, & in præſentia Theſaurarij & Baronum & prædictorum Epiſcoporum eis aſſidentium, & vadiavit prædicto Johanni, pro contemptu ſibi per ipſum facto, quingentas libras, ſolvendas eidem Johanni ad voluntatem ſuam. Et idem Johannes remiſit eidem Ricardo omnem rancorem quem erga eum habuit occaſione dicti contemptus. *Mich. Commun.* 25. & 26. *E.* I. *Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*t*) *Hil. Communia* 26. *E.* I. *Rot.* 44. *b. Tit.* Proviſio facta per Conſilium Regis, de Clericis Vicecomitum puniendis. *This Record is printed for a Statute, in Tot. Statut. Vett. P.* I. *fol.* 159. *a.*

(*u*) *Paſ. Commun. in bund.* 25. *and* 26. *E.* I. *Rot.* 71. *b.*

(*w*) *Hil. Commun. in bund.* 26. & 27. *E.* I. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*x*) *Mich. Commun.* 26. & 27. *E.* I. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*y*) *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* I. *Rot.* —— *a. Vaſconia.*

(*z*) *Hil. Communia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*a*) *Paſ. Recorda* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*b*) *Hil. Brevia Irretornab.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 82. *a.*

(*c*) *Trin. Recorda* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 69. *a* & *b.*

(*d*) *Memor.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 71. *b.*

(*e*) Norf. *In a caſe of one John de Rothing*: Et Theſaurarius & Barones tractatum inde habentes, aſſidente eis H. de Lacy Comite Lincolniæ, concordarunt quod præfatus Johannes de Rothing habeat allocationem de x marcis pro expenſis funeralibus prædicti defuncti — &c. *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 76. *b. inter Fines* &c.

(*f*) Kancia. *A Writ to the Sheriff for Frere* William de la More *Maſter of the* Temple, *and Two Brothers of the ſame Order, To give them Liberty (being then in Cuſtody), to take the Air and Refreſh themſelves*; Teſte Theſaurario, xiiij die Marcij. Et memorandum, quod forma hujuſmodi mandati concordata ſuit per Theſaurarium & Barones, in præſentia A. Comitis Sabaudiæ, & Johannis de Drokenesford &c. *Hil. Brevia Irretornab.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *a.*

(*g*) Lin-the Treaſurer and Barons, *John de Britaigne* Earl of *Richmund*, *Hugh le Deſpenſer*, and others of the Kings Council (*g*); At another time in the ſame year, the Treaſurer and Barons, the Chancellour of *England*, and Others of the Kings Council (*h*); At another time, the Chancellour of *England*, *H.* Earl of *Lincoln*, *H. le Deſpenſer*, *J. de Sandale* the Treaſurer's Lieutenant, the Barons of the Exchequer, and Others of the Kings Council (*i*). In *Hilary* term in the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, there were Preſent at the Exchequer *Walter de Norwich* the Treaſurers Lieutenant, *J. de Merkyngfeld* Chancellour [of the Exchequer], *John de Foxle* Maſter *Richard de Abindon*, Maſter *John de Everdon* Barons of the Exchequer, *John de Clavering* and other Lieges (*k*): And at another time, *John de Merkyngfeld* Chancellour and Maſter *John de Everdone* Baron of the Exchequer, *L. de Trikingham* and *J. de Benſtede* Juſtices of the Bank (*l*); At another time in the ſame year, *J.* Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells*, *A. de Valentia* Earl of *Penbrok*, *H. le Deſpenſer*, *J. de Benſtede*, and others of the Kings Council (*m*); At another time, the Chancellour of *England*, the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield*, and Others of the Council (*n*); In the ſame year, *Adomar de Valence* Earl of *Pembroke*, the Chancellour of *England*, the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, the Juſtices of Both Benches, *Hugh le Deſpenſer*, and Others of the Council (*o*); In the 9th year of the ſame King, the Treaſurer and Barons and others of the Kings Council (*p*). In the 8th year of the ſame King, the Office of the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* was granted to *Thomas de Pyn* by the Kings Chancellour and his Council at the Exchequer (*q*). In the 5th year of the ſame King, the Biſhop of *Worceſter* (the Kings Chancellour) declared at the Exchequer, that it was the Kings pleaſure, that *W.* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* ſhould be admitted one of the Kings Council at the Exchequer. Accordingly, the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *L.* was called out, and placed amongſt the Kings Council There (*r*). In the 12th year of the ſame

---

(*g*) Lincolnia. Dominus Rex mandavit hic Breve ſuum ——. Et prætextu hujus brevis, tractato iſto negocio coram J. Epiſcopo Ciceſtrenſi Cancellario Angliæ, Theſaurario & Baronibus, Johanne de Britannia Comite Richemundiæ, Hugone le Deſpenſer, & alijs de Conſilio Regis, modo xxj die Januarij, concordatum eſt per idem Conſilium, quod —. *Hil. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 55. *a.*

(*h*) Wygornia. — Et petijt idem Frater Willelmus (*a Monk of* Eveſham, *Proctour or Attorney for That Houſe to Act in this affair*) admitti ad Finem faciendum cum Domino Rege ſuper præmiſſis. Et habito inde tractatu per Theſaurarium & Barones, aſſidentibus eis Venerabili patre J. Ciceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario Angliæ, & alijs de Conſilio Regis, concordatum eſt quod admittatur ad præſens ad Finem &c, pro proxima futura Vacatione tantum —. *Hil. Memor.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 54. *b.*

(*i*) Londonia. —— Prædictus Johannes de Puntoiſe modo xij die Junij venit hic ad Scaccarium coram J. Ciceſtrenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario Angliæ, H. Comite Lincolniæ, H. le Deſpenſer, J. de Sandale Tenente locum Theſaurarij, Baronibus de Scaccario, & alijs de Conſilio Regis ——. *Trin. Fines &c.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 91. *a.*

(*k*) *Hil. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *b.*

(*l*) *Ib. Rot.* 34. *a.*

(*m*) Suhamton. Willelmus de Heyghton de Comitatu Dorſetæ Suhamtonæ, Walterus de Butteſthorn de Comitatu Suhamtonæ, & Adam Bernard de Comitatu Leyceſtriæ, venerunt coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium die Dominica xxiij die Julij, Præſentibus Venerabili Patre J. Bathon. & Wellenſi Epiſcopo, A. de Valencia Comite de Penebrok, H. le Deſpenſer, J. de Benſtede Juſtic., & alijs de Conſilio Regis, & conceſſerunt ſe eſſe Executores teſtamenti Johannis de Berewyco defuncti ——. *Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *a. inter Fines &c.*

(*n*) *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*o*) Electio de Vicecomitibus xviijº die Octobris, præſentibus Adomaro de Valencia Comite Pembrochiæ, Cancellario Angliæ, Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, Juſticiarijs de utroqne Banco, Hugone le Deſpenſer, & alijs de Conſilio. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *in Cedula annexa Rotulo* 20. *a.*

(*p*) Edwardus &c, Dilecto & fideli ſuo Willelmo Truſſel Vicecomiti Warwici & Leyceſtriæ ſalutem. Mandamus vobis firmiter injungentes, qnod omnibus alijs prætermiſſis veniatis ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud Weſtmonaſterium cum omni celeritate qua poteritis, cum Theſaurario & Baronibus de eodem Scaccario & alijs de Conſilio noſtro ibidem exiſtentibus, ſuper quibuſdam arduis negocijs nos ſpecialiter tangentibus tractaturi, & ulterius facturi quod vobis ibidem injungetur ex parte noſtra. Et hoc nullo modo omittatis. Et habeas ibi hoc breve. T. Theſaurario xxiiij die Aprilis. Per ipſum Theſaurarium. *Paſ. Brevia Retornab.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 167. *b.*

(*q*) *Paſ. Memoran.* 8. *E.* 1. *Rot. a.*

(*r*) Anglia. De Epiſcopo Ceſtrenſi admiſſo ad Conſilium Regis. Idem etiam Cancellarius [W. Wygornienſis Epiſcopus] dicit ſe habere mandatum a Rege, quod Dominus Rex vult quod W. Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus ſit de Conſilio ſuo, & quod admittatur inter alios Conſiliarios &c, in quibuſcunque conſulendis pro ipſo Rege &c; & quod ipſe Cancellarius hoc nunciaret Conſilio Regis nunc hic. Et ſtatim ſuper hoc idem Epiſcopus evocatus, aſſeſſus eſt inter alios de Conſilio Regis

ſame King, Maſter *John Waleweyn* lately the Kings Treaſurer, having been removed from That Office, the King by his Writ commands the Barons, that in reſpect of the ſaid Maſter *Johns* former Good Services done to the King, they ſhould give him an honourable place amongſt them at the Exchequer whenever he ſhould come Thither, and ſhould communicate with him in the Kings buſineſs There (*s*).

From theſe inſtances it appears that the Kings Council frequently ſat and acted at the Exchequer. And it is likely they did not Sit There only occaſionally; becauſe it is found, that men were ſometimes ſummoned to appear before the Kings Council There on Set days. As in the caſe of *Walter de Kelk* (*t*), *John de Lymbury* (*u*), and others.

In or about the Reign of K. *Edward* II, the perſons who were of the Kings Council, were ſworn according to the articles hereunder written (*w*).

II. I will now ſhew in ſome inſtances within this Second Period, In What manner the Treaſurer and his Lieutenant, the Chancellour of the Exchequer, and the Barons, were appointed to their Offices. Firſt, of the Treaſurer; then of the others in order. K. *Henry* III, (*anno regni* 16) by his Charter granted his Treaſury of his Exchequer of *England* to *Walter de Mauclerc* Biſhop of *Carlile*, To hold during his life; with all the Liberties and appurtenances to the ſaid Treaſury belonging: So that he ſhould have and keep the ſaid Treaſury at the Kings Exchequer, in his Own perſon or by ſome Diſcreet and Fit perſon his Aſſignee or Vicegerent; Which Aſſignee ſhould be Sworn to Serve Faithfully in his office; And if ſuch Aſſignee ſhould Dy, or become Profeſſed in Religion, or for reaſonable cauſe ſhould be removed by the King or the Treaſurer, or ſhould Himſelf be unwilling to Serve any longer, Then the ſaid Treaſurer ſhould ſubſtitute ſome other Diſcreet and Fit perſon in the room of Such Aſſignee; And the perſon ſo ſubſtituted was to be likewiſe

---

Regis &c. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*s*) Honori Regis convenit, perſonas fideliter obſequencium & bene meritorum favoribus condignis attollere, & Regijs affectibus ſpecialius conjungere, & ſi ſe ab officijs oneroſis ſeparaverint, eo nichilominus tanquam fideles inter cæteros conſiliarios collocare: Cum itaq; dilectus Clericus Regis Magiſter Johannes Waleweyn nuper Theſaurarius Regis, in officio illo dum eidem intendebat, ac alijs officijs & negocijs ſibi per Regem pluribus vicibus commiſſis, fideliter & laudabiliter ſervierit ac gratanter. Rex ipſius fidelitatem & circumſpectionem providam, ſuis exigentibus meritis, commendans, ac inde ſpecialiter confidens, ſperando juxta experientiam præteritorum per ipſius maturitatem conſilij negocia ſua effectualiter proſperari, Vult & mandat Baronibus, quod præfatum Magiſtrum Johannem, cum ipſum ad Scaccarium prædictum, vel ad alia Conſilia ipſum Regem ad dictum Scaccarium ſuum tangencia, accedere contigerit, tunc ipſum inter eos honorifice collocent, & de dictis negocijs ſuis communicent cum eodem. T. Rege apud Eboracum v die Decembris anno duodecimo. Per ipſum Regem. *Paſ. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *b.*

(*t*) *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b.* & *Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*u*) *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*w*) Celi qe ſerra jurez du Conſeil le Roi, ſoit chargez des pointz deſoutz eſcriptz; & ſil deiue eſtre Juſtice, ſoit chargez du drain point.

Vous jurez, qe bien & loialment conſaillerez le Roi, ſolonc voſtre ſen & voſtre poair.

Et qe bien & loialment ſon conſail celerez.

Et qe vous ne accuſerez autre de choſe quil dirra a conſeil, qe touche le conſeil le Roi.

Et qe voſtre peine eide & conſeil e tot voſtre poair dorrez & mettrez, as dreitures le Roi e la Corone garder & meintenir ſauuer & repeller, per la ou vous porrez. ſaunz tort faire, & ſelonc ce qil affert a ſon office.

Et la ou vous ſaverez le choſes de la Corone & le droitz le Roi concelez ou atort alienez ou ſuſtretez, qe vous le freez adreſſer a voſtre poer, ou qe vous le freez ſaver au Roi ou a ſon Conſeil, en la manere qe a vous appent.

Et qe la Corone acreſtrez a voſtre poair & en loial manere.

Et qe vous ne ſerrez en lien ne a conſeil ou le Roi ſe decreſſe de choſe qe a la Corone appent, ſi ceo ne ſoit choſe qe vous conneigne faire.

Et qe vous ne lerrez pur nulli, pur amour ne haour, pur bone gre ne pur mauveis gre, qe vous ne facez faire a cheſcun, de quel eſtat ou condicion quil ſoit, droiture & reſon, ſelonc voſtre poair & a voſtre eſcient, e qe de nulli rien ne prendrez pur tort faire ne droit delaier.

Et qe en Jugement ou droiture faire la ou vous ſerrez aſſignez, vous neſpernierez nulli pur hauteſce ne pur pouerte ne pur richeſſe qe droit ne ſoit fait a voſtre poer.

Et ſi vous eez fait alliaunce a Seignurage ou a autre par quei vous ne puiſſez ceſte choſe faire ou tenir ſaunz celle alliaunce enfreindre, qe vous le dirrez ou frez ſaver au Roi.

Et qe deſormes alliaunce de ſerment ne frez a nulli ſaunz Conge le Roi.

Et qe rien ne prendrez de doun de nulli pur plede ne pur autre choſe quil eit a faire devant vous ſi ceo ne ſoit manger & beiuer a la journee.

Lib.

wiſe Sworn to Serve Faithfully (*x*). In the next year, the King by Patent committed the Treaſury of his Exchequer [of *London*] with the appurtenances, to *Peter de Rivall*, To hold during the Kings Pleaſure. Hereupon, *Walter* Biſhop of *Carlile* the Kings Treaſurer was commanded to deliver (by view and teſtimony of True men) the Keys of the Treaſury, with the Treaſury and all things belonging to it by Inventary, to *Peter de Rivall* or to *Robert Paſſelewe* his Attorney, nominated by him for That purpoſe before the King. Afterwards the King commanded *S. de Segrave* his Juſticier, to give poſſeſſion of the Treaſury to *Peter*, or to *Robert* his Attorney, in caſe the Biſhop of *Carlile* refuſed to deliver it (*y*). And the Barons and Chamberlains of the Exchequer were commanded to be intendent and reſpondent to *Peter* as the Kings Treaſurer, and to *Robert* as his Deputy (*z*). K. *Henry* III, (*anno regni* 18) committed to *Hugh de Pateſhull* the Treaſury of his Exchequer of *London* with the appurtenances, during his Pleaſure: And commanded the Barons and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, to be intendent and reſpondent to him in all things relating to the Treaſury: *Peter de Rivall* and *Robert Paſſelewe* were commanded to deliver to him, as to the Kings Treaſurer, (by view and teſtimony of the Juſtices of the *Bank*, and Conſtable of the Tower of *London*, and of *Andrew Bukerel* Mayor of *London*, and *Richard Reynger*) the Keys of the Treaſury, with the Treaſury and all things belonging to it by Inventary: And the Juſtices of the *Bank*, the Conſtable of the Tower of *London*, and *Andrew Bukerell* Mayor and *Richard Reynger* were commanded to be Preſent at delivering poſſeſſion of the ſaid Treaſury (*a*). And in the ſame year, the King granted to the ſaid *Hugh de Pateſhull* his Treaſurer, one hundred marks, payable to him yearly at His Exchequer, for his Support in the ſaid Office of Treaſurer, till the King ſhould otherwiſe provide for him [by ſome Eccleſiaſtical

---

Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol. ſive membr. 15. *a. This Oath may be ſeen alſo in Tott. Stat. Vett. P.* 1. *fol.* 165. *a.*

(*x*) H. Rex &c, Salutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe & hac Carta noſtra confirmaſſe venerabili Patri W. Carleolenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurariam noſtram Scaccarij noſtri Angliæ, habendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, libertatibus, & conſuetudinibus, ad prædictam Theſaurariam pertinentibus; Ita quod Theſaurariam illam habeat & cuſtodiat in propria perſona ſua ad Scaccarium noſtrum, quamdiu voluerit, vel per aliquem Virum diſcretum, Sufficientem, & idoneum, Aſſignatum ſuum vices ſuas ibidem gerentem; Qui quidem Aſſignatus nobis fidelitatem faciet de fideli ſervitio, & de prædicta Theſauraria noſtra loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodienda, antequam cuſtodiam prædictæ Theſaurariæ recipiat; Et ſi forte idem Aſſignatus ſuus deceſſerit, vel vitam ſuam mutaverit, vel ob cauſam rationabilem per nos vel per ipſum Theſaurarium noſtrum amotus fuerit, vel ipſe aſſignatus Theſaurariam illam ulterius cuſtodire noluerit, idem Theſaurarius noſter loco illius aſſignati ſui, alium virum diſcretum, ſufficientem, & idoneum ſubſtituat, Ita quod Fidelitatem nobis faciat de fideli ſervitio, & de prædicta Theſauraria noſtra loco ſuo fideliter cuſtodienda, antequam cuſtodiam prædictæ Theſaurariæ recipiat, ſicut prædictum eſt. Quare volumus &c, quod prædictus W. Carleolenſis Epiſcopus prædictam Theſaurariam noſtram Scaccarij noſtri Londoniæ habeat toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs, Libertatibus, & Conſuetudinibus, ad prædictam Theſaurariam pertinentibus; Ita quod Theſaurariam illam cuſtodiat in propria perſona ſua, ad dictum Scaccarium noſtrum, quamdiu voluerit &c, peromnia ut ſuperius ante Quare Volumus. Hijs Teſtibus, H. de Burgo &c, W. de Cantilupo, G. de Craucumbe, Johanne filio Philippi, Amaurico de Sancto Amando, G. Diſpenſer, G. de Cauz, Barth. Pech, Ricardo filio Hugonis, H. de Capella, & alijs. Dat. per manum noſtram apud Burgum ij° die Julij. *Cart.* 16. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*y*) De Theſauraria Scaccarij Londoniæ. Rex Theſaurariam Scaccarij ſui cum pertinentijs commiſit Petro de Rivall, cuſtodiendam quamdiu Regi placuerit, Et mandatum eſt W. Carleolenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario Regis, quod per viſum & teſtimonium proborum & legalium hominum, ipſi Petro, vel Roberto Paſſelewe quem idem Petrus ad hoc loco ſuo coram Rege attornavit quamdiu ei placuerit, claves ipſius Theſaurariæ, cum ipſa Theſauraria, & omnibus ad ipſam pertinentibus, diſtincte & aperte in ſcriptum redactis, liberet. T. Rege apud Wudeſtok vj die Jan. Poſtea mandatum fuit S. de Sedgrave Juſticiario, quod ſi ipſe Epiſcopus eandem Theſaurariam reddere noluerit ſicut prædictum eſt, ipſe eam reddat prædicto Petro, vel Roberto Attornato ſuo. *Pat.* 17. *H.* 3. *m.* 7.

(*z*) Rex commiſit Petro de Rivall Theſaurariam Scaccarij ſui cum omnibus pertinentijs, cuſtodiendam quamdiu Regi placuerit: Et mandatum eſt Baronibus & Camerarijs ejuſdem Scaccarij, quod eidem Petro tanquam Theſaurario Regis & Roberto Paſſelewe quem loco ſuo ad hoc poſuit quamdiu eidem P. placuerit, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes ſicut prædictum eſt. T. P. Winton. Epiſcopo apud Weſtmon. xix° die Januarij. *Ib. m.* 7.

(*a*) De Theſauraria Scaccarij Londoniæ. H. Rex Angliæ &c; Dilectis & fidelibus ſuis Baronibus & Camerarijs Scaccarij ſui Londoniæ ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Hugoni de Pateſhull, Theſaurariam Scaccarij noſtri Londoniæ cum pertinentijs

cleſiaſtical Benefice] (*b*). In the 36th year of K. *Henry* III, *Philipp Lovell* was conſtituted the Kings Treaſurer, during Pleaſure, by the Patent hereunder recited (*c*): And thereupon, a Cloſe Writ was iſſued to *Edward de Weſtminſtre*, commanding him to go (together with *Philipp Luvel*) to the Kings Treaſury; and having ſearched to ſee What moneys *W. de Haverhull* the late Treaſurer had received to the Kings uſe, to deliver to *Philipp* the Rolls, the Leſſer Seal, and all other things belonging to the ſaid Office (*d*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 43), by advice of the Nobles of his Council, conſtituted *John de Crachale* Archdeacon of *Bedford*, his Treaſurer; Commanding him to receive his Treaſure, and the Rolls, Keys, and other things belonging to That Office, of *Philipp Luvel* late Treaſurer, in whoſe Cuſtody they were: And a Writ was alſo iſſued to *Philipp Luvel*, to deliver the ſame to the ſaid *John* accordingly (*e*). In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, *H.* Priour of St. *Radegund* was Preſented before the Barons as the Kings Treaſurer, by Two Noblemen (*f*).

K. *Edward* I, in the 12th year of his Reign, committed to *John de Kirkeby* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, with all things thereto belonging, during the Kings Pleaſure. And thereupon, Two Writs were iſſued; One to the Executours of *R.* Abbot of *Weſtminſter* the laſt Treaſurer, commanding them to deliver to the ſaid *John* the Keys and all other things which they had in their cuſtody belonging to the ſaid Office; And another Writ to the Chamberlains and Barons of the Exchequer,

---

ſuis, cuſtodiendam quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Hugoni, in omnibus quæ ad dictam Theſaurariam pertinent, intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes, ſicut prædictum eſt. In c r t &c, T. Rege apud Glouc. primo die Junij.

H. Rex Angliæ &c, Dilecto & fideli ſuo Petro de Rivall ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Hugoni de Pateſhull, Theſaurariam Scaccarij noſtri Londoniæ cum pertinentijs ſuis, cuſtodiendam quamdiu nobis placuerit: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod per viſum & teſtimonium Juſticiariorum noſtrorum de Banco & Conſtabularij Turris noſtræ Londoniæ, & dilectorum & fidelium noſtrorum Andreæ Bukerel Majoris Londoniæ & Ricardi Reynger, eidem Hugoni tamquam Theſaurario noſtro Claves ejuſdem Theſaurariæ, cum ipſa Theſauraria, & omnibus ad ipſam pertinentibus diſtincte & aperte in ſcriptum redactis, ſine dilatione liberari faciatis. In c r t &c, T. Rege, ut ſupra.

Eodem modo ſcribitur Roberto Paſſelewe & per eadem verba, T. Rege ut ſupra.

Et mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs de Banco, & Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, & Andreæ Bukerel Majori Londoniæ, & Ricardo Reynger, quod interſint liberationi prædictæ Theſaurariæ &c. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 11.

(*b*) Rex omnibus ad quos præſentes literæ pervenerint ſalutem. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe dilecto & fideli noſtro Hugoni de Pateſhull Theſaurario noſtro, Centum marcas ſingulis annis percipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum, ad ſe ſuſtentandum in Officio prædictæ Theſaurariæ; donec ei alias providerimus. In cujus rei teſtimonium &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium, 21 die Octobris. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*c*) Rex Baronibus & Camerarijs ſuis de Scaccario Salutem. Sciatis quod conſtituimus dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Philippum Luvel Theſaurarium noſtrum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem tanquam Theſaurario noſtro, de omnibus quæ ad prædictam Theſaurariam pertinent, ſitis intendentes. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Sanctum Albanum 27 die Auguſti. *Pat.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*d*) De Rotulis & parvo Sigillo Scaccarij liberandis Philippo Luvel. Cum Philippum Luvel Rex conſtituerit Theſaurarium ſuum quamdiu Regi placuerit; Mandatum eſt Eduuardo de Weſtminſtre, quod una cum ipſo Philippo accedat ad Theſaur[ariam] Regis, & ſcrutatis diligenter omnibus quæ W. de Haverhull quondam Theſaurarius Regis recepit, quando Rex Theſaurarium ſuum conſtituit, Rotulos una cum parvo Sigillo & alijs omnibus ad officium illud pertinentibus, eidem Philippo liberet cuſtodienda, ſicut prædictum eſt. T. Rege apud Dytton xx die Septembris. Per Regem, procurante P. Luvel. *Cl.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 4.

(*e*) Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Johanni de Crachale Archidiacono Bedfordiæ Theſaurario ſuo, Salutem. Cum de Conſilio Procerum de Concilio noſtro, conſtituerimus vos Theſaurarium noſtrum: Vobis mandamus, quod Theſaurum noſtrum, Rotulos, Claves, & alia ad dictum Officium pertinentia, quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia Philippi Luvel nuper Theſaurarij noſtri, recipiatis ab eodem Philippo, cui mandavimus quod ea vobis ſine dilatione liberet. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. ij° die Novembris.

Et mandatum eſt Philippo Luvell, quod Theſaurum Regis, Rotulos, Claves, & alia ad dictum Officium pertinentia, quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua, eidem Johanni ſine dilatione liberet. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 43. *H.* 3. *m.* 15.

(*f*) In craſtino Animarum venerunt Epiſcopus Londonienſis & H. le Deſpenſer Juſticiarius, & præſentaverunt coram Baronibus H. Priorem de Sancta Radegunde Theſaurarium Domini Regis. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*g*) Rex

quer, commanding them to put the ſaid *John* into poſſeſſion of the ſaid Office (*g*). The ſame King, in the 18th year of his Reign, by his Letters Patent committed to *William de Marche*, the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, during his Pleaſure, To hold in the ſame manner as *J.* Biſhop of *Ely* late Treaſurer or as other Treaſurers held the ſame. And thereupon Two Writs iſſued, One to the Chamberlains of the Exchequer, commanding them to deliver to *William* the Keys and all other things in their cuſtody belonging to the ſaid Office: And another to the Barons of the Exchequer, commanding them to admitt him to the ſaid Office (*h*). The Writ that was ſent in this caſe to the Barons, is enterd in the Rolls of the Exchequer according to the tenour ſet forth hereunder (*i*). The ſame King, in the 23th year of his Reign, by Letters Patent committed to *Walter de Langeton* the Office of the Treaſury of his Exchequer, during his Pleaſure, To hold in like manner as other Treaſurers held it. And Writs were made forth to the Chamberlains and Barons in like form as above in the caſe of *William de Marche* (*k*).

K. *Edward* II, in the Firſt year of his Reign, by Letters Patent (hereunder recited) committed to *Walter Renaud* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, during Pleaſure: And commanded the late Treaſurer, to deliver to him the Keys and all other things belonging to the ſaid Office (*l*). K. *Edward* II, in the Third year of his Reign committed to *John de Sandale* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, during his Pleaſure. And a Writ was ſent to the late Treaſurer, commanding him to deliver to the ſaid *John* the Keys and all other things in his cuſtody relating to the ſaid Office (*m*). The ſame King, in the 5th year of his Reign, by his Letters
Patent

(*g*) Rex commiſit Johanni de Kirkeby Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij Regis, cum omnibus quæ ad Officium illud pertinent, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit. In cujus &c, Teſte Rege apud Crideling. 6° die Januarij.

Et mandatum eſt Executoribus teſtamenti R. Abbatis Weſtm. nuper Theſaurarij ibidem, quod eidem Johanni Claves, & omnia alia dictum Officium contingentia, quæ fuerunt in cuſtodia præfati Abbatis, per Cyrographum &c, liberet &c, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra.

Et mandatum eſt Camerarijs & Baronibus de Scaccario per Brevia clauſa, quod præfato Johanni Officium prædictum cum omnibus ad illud pertinentibus liberent, cuſtodiendum in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 19.

(*h*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Magiſtro Willelmo de Marchia Officium Theſaurariæ Scaccarij noſtri cum pertinentijs, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit, eodem modo quo bonæ memoriæ J. quondam Elien. Epiſcopus & Theſaurarius noſter, ac alij Theſaurarij ibidem, cuſtodire conſueverunt. In cujus &c, Teſte Rege apud Wodeſtoke 6° die Aprilis.

Et mandatum eſt Camerarijs de Scaccario prædicto, quod eidem Willemo Claves, & omnia alia Officium illud tangentia, quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua, liberent, cuſtodienda ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſte ut ſupra.

Et mandatum eſt Baronibus de eodem Scaccario quod ipſum Willelmum ad hoc admittant. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 18. *E.* 1. *m.* 33.

(*i*) Cum Rex commiſerit Magiſtro Willelmo de Marchia Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij cum pertinentijs, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit; prout in Literis Regis patentibus eidem Willelmo inde confectis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod eundem Willelmum ad hoc admittant. T. Rege apud Wodeſtok vj die Aprilis anno xviij. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — . *a.*

(*k*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Waltero de Langeton, Officium Theſaurariæ Scaccarij noſtri cum pertinentijs, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit, prout Venerabilis Pater W. Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopus nuper Theſaurarius noſter, & alij Theſaurarij noſtri ibidem, Officium illud cuſtodire conſueverunt temporibus retroactis. In cujus &c, Teſte Rege apud Wyngeham xxviij° die Septembris.

Et mandatum eſt Camerarijs Regis de Scaccario, quod Claves & omnia alia Officium prædictum contingentia, præfato Waltero liberent, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. In cujus &c, Teſte ut ſupra.

Et mandatum eſt ſimiliter, per breve clauſum, Baronibus de Scaccario, quod eundem Walterum ad hoc admittant ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 23. *E.* 1. *m.* 6.

(*l*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Waltero Reginaldi, Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri, cum omnibus quæ ad Officium illud pertinent, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Comenok 22° die Auguſti. Per Breve de privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum eſt Venerabili Patri W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo, quod præfato Waltero Claves, & omnia alia dictum Officium contingentia, quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ejuſdem Epiſcopi, per Cirographum inter ipſos inde conficiendum, liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte Rege ut ſupra. Per Breve de Privato Sigillo. *Rot. Pat.* 1. *E*: 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 21.

(*m*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Johanni de Sandale Officium Theſaurarij Scac-

CHAP. XXI.

Patent committed to *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield*, the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, To hold till the next Parliament: And commanded the Barons to be intendant and reſpondent to him in all things relating to That Office (*n*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 8) committed to *Walter de Norwich* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, during his Pleaſure. And *John de Sandale* was commanded by Writ to deliver to *Walter* by Indenture all things in his cuſtody that belonged to the ſaid Office (*o*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 10) committed to *J.* Biſhop of *Ely* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, with all things belonging to it, during his Pleaſure. And *Walter de Norwich* was commanded to deliver to the Biſhop of *Ely*, the Keys, Rolls, *Memoranda*, and all other things in his Cuſtody, relating to That Office (*p*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 11) committed to *John Walewayn* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, in like form (*q*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 12) committed to *John* Biſhop of *Winton* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, To hold during his Pleaſure (*r*). The ſame King, in the 13th year of his Reign, committed to *W.* Biſhop of *Exeter* the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer. And *Walter de Norwich Custos* of the Kings Treaſury was commanded to deliver to him the Keys, Rolls, Memoranda, and all other things in his cuſtody belonging to the ſaid Office (*s*). The ſame King in the 15th year of his Reign committed the ſaid Office to the ſaid *W.* Biſhop of *Exeter* in the ſame form as he had done in the

---

carij noſtri cum omnibus quæ ad Officium illud pertinent habendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. 6° die Julij.

Et mandatum eſt Venerabili Patri W. Wigorn. Epiſcopo quod eidem Johanni Claves & omnia alia Officium illud tangentia quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua per Cirographum inter ipſos inde conficiendum liberet cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte Rege ut ſupra. *Pat.* 3. *E.* 2. *m.* 3.

(*n*) Baronibus & Camerarijs de Scaccario, per Regem. Cum Rex nuper commiſerit Venerabili patri Waltero Conventrenſi & Lichefeldenſi Epiſcopo officium Theſaurariæ Scaccarij, habendum uſq; ad proximum parliamentum Regis; prout in Literis patentibus eidem Epiſcopo inde confectis plenius continetur: Mandat Baronibus ſicut alias mandavit, quod eidem Epiſcopo tanquam Theſaurario ſuo in omnibus quæ ad officium prædictum pertinent intendentes ſint & reſpondentes; Et hoc ſicut indignationem Regis vitare voluerint nullatenus omittant. T. Rege apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tinam xij die Aprilis anno quinto. Per ipſum Regem. *Paſ. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 42. *b. in imo.*

(*o*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Waltero de Norwico Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Ebor. 26 die Septembris. per ipſum Regem & Concilium.

Et Mandatum eſt Johanni de Sandale quod eidem Waltero omnia Officium illud tangentia quæ ſunt in cuſtodia ſua per Indenturam inter ipſos inde conficiendam liberet habenda in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 8. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 21.

(*p*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus Venerabili patri J. Elienſi Epiſcopo officium Theſaurar. Scaccarij noſtri, Habendum cum omnibus ad officium illud ſpectantibus, quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c, T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxvij die Maij. Per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Norwyco, quod eidem Epiſcopo, claves, rotulos, memoranda, & omnia alia officium illud tangencia quæ ſunt in cuſtodia ſua liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. T. ut ſupra. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *pars* 2. *m.* 10.

(*q*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Magiſtro Johanni Walewayn Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. 10 die Junij. per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt J. Elien. Epiſcopo quod eidem Johanni Claves Rotulos Memoranda & omnia alia Officium illud tangentia quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua liberet cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. In cujus &c Teſte ut ſupra. Per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 11. *E.* 2. *p.* 2. *m.* 10.

(*r*). Anglia. De Johanne de Sandale Epiſcopo Wynton. admiſſo ad Officium Theſaurarij. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ Dominus Hiberniæ & Dux Aquitaniæ, Omnibus ad quos præſentes litteræ pervenerint, ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus Venerabili patri Johanni Wynton. Epiſcopo Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri, Habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus r t, h L n f f p. T. me ipſo apud Ebor. xvj die Novembris anno r n duodecimo. Per ipſum Regem & Conſilium. *Mich. Communia* 12. *Edw.* 2.

(*s*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus Venerabili Patri W. Exon: Epiſcopo Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. 18 die Februarij. per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Norwico Cuſtodi Theſaurariæ Regis quod eidem Epiſcopo Claves Rotulos memoranda & omnia alia ad Officium illud ſpectantia quæ ſunt in cuſtodia ſua liberet cuſtodienda. Teſte ut ſupra. per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 13. *E.* 2. *m.* 19.

(*t*) Rex

the 13th year (*t*). The ſaid King in the ſaid 15th year of his Reign, at the inſtant Requeſt of *Walter* Biſhop of *Exeter*, diſcharged him the ſaid *Walter* from the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, which he had for ſome time held by the Kings Commiſſion; And committed the Cuſtody of the ſaid Office to *Walter de Norwich* one of the Barons of the ſaid Exchequer, till ſuch time as the King ſhould diſpoſe of the ſaid Treaſury. And the ſaid Biſhop was commanded to deliver to the ſaid *Walter* the Keys and all other things that were in his cuſtody, relating to the ſaid Office (*u*). In this year, there was a *Cuſtos officij Theſaurariæ Regis* (*w*): probably *Walter de Norwich*; who at This time was ſtyled *Gardian of the Treaſury* (*x*). The ſame K. *Edward* II, in the 18th year of his Reign committed to *W.* Archbiſhop of *York* Primate of *England*, the Office of Treaſurer of his Exchequer, during his Pleaſure. And *Walter* Biſhop of *Exeter* was commanded to deliver to him the Keys and other things that belonged to the ſaid Office (*y*).

Some perſons have been enclined to think, that the office of *The Kings Treaſurer* (or as we Now call it, *Treaſurer of England*) and the office of *Treaſurer of the Exchequer* were Two diſtinct offices. As to That matter, I ſhall here referr precedents to the Readers conſideration. *Walter* Biſhop of *Carlile* is ſtyled, *Treaſurer of the Kings Exchequer of England*, and, *The Kings Treaſurer*: *Peter de Rivall* is ſtyled, *Treaſurer of the Kings Exchequer* [*of London*], and, *The Kings Treaſurer*: *Hugh de Pateſhull*, *Treaſurer of the Exchequer*, and *The Kings Treaſurer*. *William de Marche* was, by his Patent, to hold the Office of *Treaſury of the Kings Exchequer*, in the ſame manner as *J.* Biſhop of *Ely* late *the Kings Treaſurer* and other *Treaſurers There* held the ſame. And *Walter de Langetons* Patent was in like form. All which caſes are ſet forth above in this ſection. *Walter de Norwich* is ſtyled the Kings Treaſurer (*z*); and he is alſo ſtyled Treaſurer of the Exchequer (*a*). I ſuppoſe, the inſtances of this kind need not be multiplied.

(*t*) Rex commiſit venerabili Patri W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij Regis, habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus, quamdiu Regi placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Ebor. 9° die Maij. Per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Norwico Cuſtodi Officij Theſaurariæ prædictæ, quod eidem Epiſcopo Claves Rotulos memoranda & omnia alia ad dictum Officium ſpectantia, quæ ſunt in cuſtodia ſua, liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 15. *E.* 2. *p.* 2. *m.* 16.

(*u*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod ad inſtantem requiſitionem venerabilis patris Walteri Exonienſis Epiſcopi, ipſum ab Officio Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri quod aliquamdiu habuit ex commiſſione noſtra, duximus exonerandum, & cuſtodiam Officij prædicti dilecto & fideli noſtro Waltero de Norwico uni Baronum de dicto Scaccario commiſimus, habendam quouſque de Theſauraria duximus providendum. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Turrim Londoniæ xxv° die Auguſti. per ipſum Regem, nunciante Rogero de Northburgh.

Et mandatum eſt præfato Epiſcopo, quod eidem Waltero Claves & alia officium prædictum tangentia liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte Rege ut ſupra. Nunciante R. de Northburgh. *Pat.* 15. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 19.

(*w*) Mandatum eſt Clariciæ quæ fuit uxor Rogeri le Sauwage executrici teſtamenti ejuſdem Rogeri defuncti, quod omnes Extractas quas penes ſe habet de tempore quo prædictus Rogerus fuit Juſticiarius Regis tam ad diverſas tranſgreſſiones in diverſis Comitatibus Regni Regis Angliæ audiendas & terminandas & ad diverſas Gaolas deliberandas aſſignatus quam aliunde, habeat ad Scaccarium Regis in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ, .. Cuſtodi Officij Theſaurarij Regis & .. Camerarijs de eodem Scaccario, ibidem liberandas. T. J. de Foxle primo die Marcij. *Hil. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 86. *b*,

(*x*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, A noſtre cher & foial Wauter de Norwyz Gardeyn de noſtre Treſorie ſalutz. Nous vous mandoms, qe vous facez ordeiner en tieu manere de la ſuſtenaunce de noz eſtalons & jumentz qe ſont en la garde noſtre bien amez frere Johan de Redemere Gardein daucuns nos haraz, & auſſint de noz poleyns qe ſerront tretz ore ceſte ſeſon, & demorront en la garde Hugh de Beaurepeyr, qil neient nulle defaute. Donne ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Porceſtre, le viij jour Doctobre lan de noſtre regne quinziſme. *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *b*.

(*y*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus Venerabili Patri W. Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo Angliæ Primati, Officium Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri, habendum cum omnibus ad officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtmon. tertio die Julij. per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo nuper Theſaurario Regis, quod eidem Archiepiſcopo Rotulos Claves memoranda ac omnia alia Officium illud tangentia, quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua, liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 18. *E.* 2. *p.* 2. *m.* 5.

(*z*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, A noſtre chier & foial Monſ. Wauter de Norwiz noſtre Treſorier, ſaluz. * *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 60. *a*.

(*a*) Hereford. Idem [Gilbertus de Aylesford Miles] venit coram Waltero de Norwico Theſaurario multiplied. For whoever will compare things together, may find moſt of the Treaſurers during the Reigns of KKK. *Henry* III, *Edward* I, and *Edward* II, ſtyled, ſometimes The *Kings Treaſurer*, and ſometimes *Treaſurer of his Excheqeur*.

It doth not appear to me, What Fee or Appointment the Treaſurer in the moſt ancient times was wont to receive of the King for the execution of his office. In the 4th year of K. *Richard* I, *Richard Fitz-Neal* the Treaſurer had xx *l* by Tale in Rent aſſigned to him in *Eſſenden* and *Beiford* (*b*): Which xx *l* was alſo paid to *William de Ely* a ſucceeding Treaſurer (*c*). But I am not ſure, that this yearly ſumm of xx *l* was the Treaſurers ſalary, or part of it. In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the yearly Fee or Salary allowed by the King to his Treaſurer for the execution of his office, was C marks (*d*). The ſaid Salary of C marks a-year was paid to *J.* Biſhop of *Ely*, Treaſurer, in the 15th year of K. *Edward* I (*e*), to *W.* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfeld* Treaſurer, in the 27th year (*f*), to the ſame Treaſurer in the 31th year (*g*). But at That time the King uſed to make other proviſion for the Treaſurers, by ſome beneficial Grant or Eccleſiaſtical preferrment. K. *Henry* III, granted to *Thomas de Wimondham* his Treaſurer the firſt Wardſhip in *England* that fell next and was worth Fifty pounds a-year, together with the Mariage of the heir; unleſs the King ſhould in the mean time provide for the ſaid *Thomas* in ſome Dignity, Prebend, or Eccleſiaſtical benefice worth Two hundred marks a-year (*h*). In like manner, the Kings in thoſe times uſed to provide for their Chancellours and other Officers who were Eccleſiaſtical perſons, by ſome Dignity or Benefice in the Church. K. *John*, in the ninth year of his Reign, whilſt the Biſhoprick of *Exeter* was Void and in the Kings hands, gave to *W. de Grey* his Chancellour, the Prebend which *Gilbert Baſſet* Archdeacon of *Totteneſs* lately held (*i*); And in the ſame year (whilſt the Honour of *Eye* was in the Kings hands) preſented him to the Church of *Stradbroc*, upon the reſignation of *Eudo Martell* (*k*): Upon which occaſion, *Eudo* had the Perpetual Vicarage of That Church allotted to him, and was to pay *Walter de Grey* one be-

ſant

ſaurario hujus Scaccarij xxx die Marcij, & recognovit —. *Hil. Recognit.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 73. *a.*

(*b*) Et Ricardo Theſaurario Epiſcopo Lond[onienſi], xx l numero, in Eſſenden & in Beiford. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf. inter Terras datas.*

(*c*) Et Willelmo Theſaurario, in Eſenden & Beiford, xx l. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Joh. Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*d*) *Paul. ſup. ad ann.* 18. *H.* 3. Rex omnibus ad.

(*e*) *Lib.* 15. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. & *m.* 3.

(*f*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro Venerabili patri W. Coventrenſi & Lych. Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro quadringentas marcas, videlicet de Terminis Paſchæ & S. Michaelis de annis regni noſtri viceſimo quarto, viceſimo quinto, viceſimo ſexto, & viceſimo ſeptimo, de annuo feodo ſuo Centum marcarum quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum in Officio prædicto. T. R. apud Weſtm. xvj die Octobris. *Lib.* 27. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*g*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro Venerabili Patri W. Coventrenſi & Lych. Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro Centum & quinquaginta marcas, videlicet de terminis Paſchæ & S. Michaelis de anno regni noſtri triceſimo Centum marcas, & de termino Paſchæ anno regni noſtri triceſimo primo quinquaginta marcas, de annuo feodo ſuo Centum marcarum, quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum in officio prædicto. T. Rege apud Villam S. Johannis de Perth xxx die Junij. *Lib.* 31. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*h*) Rex omnibus &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Magiſtro Thomæ de Wimundham Theſaurario noſtro, primam Cuſtodiam quæ nobis accidet in Regno noſtro, quæ valeat per annum quinquaginta libras cum maritagio hæredis ejuſdem Cuſtodiæ ſine diſparagatione, niſi eidem Thomæ prius providerimus in dignitate præbenda vel beneficio Eccleſiaſtico, quæ vel quod valeat annuatim ducentas marcas, quod ei bona fide facere promittimus quamcito facultas ſe optulerit; Salva proviſione quam ad inſtantiam Edwardi primogeniti noſtri conceſſimus Roberto Burnel Clerico filij noſtri prædicti &c. T. R. apud Weſtmonaſterium iiij die Aprilis. *Pat.* 50. *H.* 3. *m.* 20.

(*i*) Rex Capitulo Eccleſiæ Exonienſis &c. Sciatis quod conceſſimus, & quantum ad nos pertinet, dedimus dilecto Cancellario noſtro W. de Gray, præbendam in Eccleſia veſtra quæ fuit Gilleberti Baſſet quondam Archidiaconi Totteneſiæ, & vacat & ad noſtram ſpectat donationem ratione Epiſcopatus Exonienſis vacantis & in manu noſtra exiſtentis; Ipſumq; ad eam vobis præſentamus, rogantes quatenus eum in corporalem ejus poſſeſſionem, ſecundum conſuetudinem Eccleſiæ veſtræ, mittatis. T. Domino Wintonienſi Epiſcopo apud Wudeſtok vij die Auguſti. *Pat.* 9. *J.* *m.* 5.

(*k*) Dominus W. de Gray Cancellarius habet Literas patentes de præſentatione ad Eccleſiam de Stradebroc, ad reſignationem Eudonis Martell perſonæ ejuſdem Eccleſiæ, quæ eſt de donatione Domini Regis ratione Honoris de Heya exiſtentis in manu ſua. Et diriguntur Litteræ ad Dominum Norwicenſem. *Pat.* 9. *J.* *m.* 1.

(*l*) Idem

ſant yearly *nomine penſionis* (*l*). K. *John* granted to *Ralf de Nevill* (then his Vice-chancellour or Keeper of his Seal) the Church of *Lutegarſhal* and the Church of *Stratton*, to hold during his life (*m*).

Some other miſcellaneous things relating to the Treaſurer may be here ſet down. The Treaſurer ſometimes ſat and acted in the *Kings Court*. A Final Concord was made in the Kings Court at *Weſtminſter* on the morrow of St. *John Baptiſt* in the Third year of K. *Henry* III, before *Euſtace de Faucumberg* the Kings Treaſurer, *Martin de Pateſhull*, *Robert de Nevill*, *Geoffrey Gibewin* Juſtices and other the Kings Liegemen, Between *Alice de Holewell* Demandant and *William* Abbot of *Weſtminſter* Deforciant, concerning the Advouſon of the Church of *Holewell* (*n*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, the Treaſurer was aſſociated to the Juſtices of the Bank to determine cauſes. As in the caſe of *William de Waſthull* (*o*). Sometimes the Treaſurer acted as the Kings Almoner; as in the caſes cited hereunder (*p*). Further. A Manucaption having been enterd into before the Kings Treaſurer at St. *Edmunds*, for ſecuring certain debts due to the King: The Treaſurer, by his Letter to the Barons, directs them to cauſe the ſaid Manucaption to be duly enrolled at the Exchequer (*q*). *William Truſſel* late Sheriff of *Kent* appointed *Elyas de Morton* his Clerk to render for him an Accompt of the goods and chatells taken by the ſaid Sheriff in the Manours of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* in That County. *Elias* came and offered to Paſs the ſaid Accompt. But in regard the Treaſurer would have it Paſſed in his Preſence, and He was Then going in all haſt to the King in *Scotland*, *Elias* had Day given him till the Treaſurers Return to Paſs the ſaid Accompt (*r*). K. *Ed-*

(*l*) Idem Eudo habet literas patentes directas eidem Epiſcopo, de perpetua vicaria ejuſdem Eccleſiæ, reddendo inde annuatim prædicto W. j biſantium nomine penſionis. *Ib. juxt. m.* 1.

(*m*) J. Dei gratia Rex Angliæ &c, Omnibus Chriſti fidelibus præſentem cartam inſpecturis ſalutem. Noveritis nos intuitu Dei, conceſſiſſe & quantum ad nos pertinet dediſſe & hac carta noſtra confirmaſſe, dilecto Clerico noſtro Radulfo de Nevill Eccleſiam de Lutegareſhal cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis quæ de noſtra eſt advocatione: Habendam & tenendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, adeo bene libere quiete & integre ſicut aliquis prædeceſſorum ſuorum eam umquam melius liberius quietius & integrius tenuit. T. Domino W. Burdigalenſi Archiepiſcopo, W. Comite de Ferrarijs, R. Comite Ceſtriæ, Hugone de Gornaco, Brieno de Inſula, Roberto de Roppele, Henrico filio Comitis, Hugone de Berneval. Datum per manum ipſius Radulfi de Nevill apud Niort. ſexta die Maij anno regni noſtri ſextodecimo. *Chart.* 16. *J. m.* 11.

J. Dei gratia Rex Angliæ &c Omnibus &c. Noveritis nos intuitu Dei conceſſiſſe & quantum ad nos pertinet dediſſe & hac carta noſtra confirmaſſe dilecto Clerico noſtro Radulfo de Nevill Eccleſiam de Stratton cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis quæ de noſtra eſt advocatione: Habendam & tenendam toto tempore vitæ ſuæ, adeo bene libere quiete & integre, ſicut aliquis prædeceſſorum ſuorum eam umquam melius liberius quietius & integrius tenuit. T. ut prox. ſupra. Data eadem. *Ib. juxt.*

(*n*) Hæc eſt Finalis Concordia facta in Curia Domini Regis apud Weſtmon. in craſtino S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis tercio, coram Euſtacio de Faucumberg Domini Regis Theſaurario, Martino de Pateſhull, Roberto de Nevill, Gaufrido Gibewin Juſtic. & alijs Domini Regis fidelibus tunc ibi præſentibus, Inter Aliciam de Holewell petentem per Thomam Malhore poſitum loco ſuo ad lucrandum vel perdendum, & Willelmum Abbatem de Weſtmonaſterio deforciantem, de advocatione Eccleſiæ de Holewell, unde aſſiſa ultimæ præſentationis ſummonita fuit inter eos in præfata Curia, ſcilicet quod, *the Abbot releaſed the ſaid Advouſon to* Alice *and her heirs, Saving to the Abbot and his ſucceſſours the penſion anciently wont to be paid to the Abbey for the ſaid Church of* Holewell. *Ex autogr. pede Finis inter archiva Eccl. B. Petri Weſtmon.*

(*o*) Et dictum eſt eis [Juſticiarijs de Banco] quod aſſociato ſibi Theſaurario & vocatis partibus faciant quod de jure fuerit faciendum. Et Mathæus poſtea coram Theſ. & Juſtic. &c venit, & bene cognoſcit —. *Ryl. Pl. Parl. p.* 16. 17. *anno* 18. *E.* 1.

(*p*) Robertus la Waite r c de xiij d de j virgata terræ, ſicut continetur in Rot. viij^{o} Regis J, qui debent dari in elemoſina per manum Theſaurarij pro Rege, Et dati fuerunt; Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

Hertford. Stephanus le Wayte reddit ad Scaccarium xiij d diſtribuendos pauperibus per manum Theſaurarij, pro quadam terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in Rindewell. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*q*) W. de Langeton Domini Regis Theſaurarius, Socijs & Amicis ſuis Dominis P. de Wylegby & Baronibus de Scaccario Domini Regis prædicto, ſalutem & dilectionem ſinceram; Quia Venerabilis Pater Dominus W. Elienſis Epiſcopus, manucepit coram nobis apud Sanctum Edmundum *ſuch a day*, pro omnibus debitis Simonis de Eleſwurth nuper defuncti in quibus Domino Regi tenebatur —; Vobis mandamus, quatinus negotium & formam manucapcionis ſupradictæ, una cum circumſtancijs & condicionibus ipſam contingentibus, debito modo irrotulari faciatis — &c. Bene valete. Datum apud S. Edmundum, 22 die Novembris ſupradicto, anno regni Regis E xx. *Mich. Commun.* 25. *E.* 1. *inter Manucaptiones.*

(*r*) Kancia. Willelmus Truſſel nuper Vicecomes

K. *Edward* I, ſent a Writ of the Privy Seal to the Barons of the Exchequer, for raiſing of Foot-ſoldiers in the Counties of *Cheſter* and *Lancaſter* to ſerve againſt the *Scots*; and a Letter which had been ſent to the King by *Reginald de Grey* upon the ſame affair. The Treaſurer ſent a Letter to the Chancellour of *England* under his (the Treaſurers) Privy Seal, by the hand of Maſter *Richard de Havering*, with Both thoſe Letters encloſed in it; And deſired the Chancellour to cauſe Letters Patent to be made to the ſaid *Reginald de Grey* for levying of Foot-ſoldiers according to the Tenour of the ſaid encloſed Letters, and to deliver them to the ſaid *Richard de Havering* who was entruſted to get the ſaid buſineſs diſpatched and to pay the wages of the ſaid Soldiers (*s*). In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, the Treaſurer by his Letter ſignified to the Barons of the Exchequer, That he had given Day to *John de Lytegreynes* late *Cuſtos* of the Archbiſhoprick of *York ſede vacante*, till the morrow of the *Trinity*, to Accompt for the iſſues of That Archbiſhoprick and of other eſcheats hereunder mentioned. And thereupon the Barons ordered it to be entred in the *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, that the ſaid *John* ſhould Accompt for the ſaid iſſues at That Day (*t*). The ſame King by Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to make Allowances or Aſſignments to ſeveral perſons to whom the King was indebted for Prizes or captures of Wools, Leathers and other ſmall things taken of them to His uſe, and likewiſe for moneys and moneys-worth taken in Abbeys and Religious Houſes to His uſe, in ſatisfaction of ſuch their reſpective debts. And the Treaſurer and Barons agreed, That the ſame ſhould be done accordingly, although the Treaſurer

hapned

---

comes Kanciæ ponit loco ſuo Elyam de Mor on Clericum ſuum, ad reddendum pro eodem Willelmo compotum ſuum de bonis & Catallis captis per eundem Vicecomitem in Comitatu Kanciæ, de Manerijs Venerabilis patris R. Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis anno xxiiij° & xxv°, per quandam billam Baronibus hic directam nunc quarto die Julij, per Johannem de Inſula Baronem Scaccarij Sub ſigillo ejuſdem, quæ invenietur inter petitiones de anno xxvj°. Et idem Elyas modo venit, offerens ſe ad reddendum compotum prædictum. Et quia Theſaurarius vult eundem compotum fieri & audiri in ſua præſentia, & ipſe inſtanter iturus eſt ad partes Scotiæ ad Dominum Regem agentem ibidem, datus eſt dies præfato Elyæ eſſendi hic, ad reddendum compotum prædictum ad reditum præfati Theſaurarij a partibus prædictis. Et ſuper hoc idem Elias liberavit hic duas cedulas, per quas aſſerit prædictum compotum reddere debere, quæ ſunt in cuſtodia Rememoratoris Theſaurarij. Poſtea computavit; ſicut continеatur in magno Rotulo xxv°, in Kancia. *Trin. Fines* 26. *Ed.* 1. *Rot.* 94. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*s*) Baronibus, pro Peditibus eligendis pro Scotia. *A Letter or Writ of Privy Seal from the King to the Barons, reciting a Letter from* Reginald de Grey *to the King, and the ſame Letter from* Reginald de Grey, *are here enrolled one after another. Then it follows thus,* Poſtea mandavit Theſaurarius Cancellario in hæc verba. Salutem quam ſibi: Mittimus vobis per Magiſtrum Ricardum de Haveringg, litteras quas Dominus Rex nobis miſit ſub privato ſigillo ſuo, & litteras Domini Reginaldi de Gray directas Domino Regi dictis litteris regijs interclusas, quas penes vos cuſtodire velitis uſq; ad adventum noſtrum apud Eboracum; vos rogantes quatinus Litteras patentes ſub magno Sigillo Regis fieri faciatis dicto Domino Reginaldo, pro hominibus peditibus de Comitatibus Ceſtriæ & Lancaſtriæ eligendis, juxta tenorem litterarum prædictarum, & dictas Litteras Patentes dicto Magiſtro Ricardo de Haveringe tradatis, cui injunximus ſequi negotium prædictum cum omni feſtinatione qua poterit & effectu; Tradi enim fecimus eidem magiſtro Ricardo denarios pro vadijs prædictorum peditum, juxta tenorem prædictarum literarum. Bene valete. Datum apud Weſtmonaſterium xiiij die Maij, mane. Et ſciendum quod literæ Domini Regis mittebantur ſub privato ſigillo Theſaurarij intercluſæ, per magiſtrum Ricardum de Haveringg. *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 75. *b. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*t*) Litera Theſaurarij miſſa Baronibus. Quia dedimus diem Johanni de Lytegreynes nuper Cuſtodi Archiepiſcopatus Eboracenſis ſede vacante, ad computandum de exitibus ejuſdem Archiepiſcopatus in craſtino Trinitatis apud Eboracum; dedimus eciam eidem eundem diem, ad computandum de exitibus Eſcaetriæ Honoris de Tikehull, aliarumq; terrarum quæ ſunt in cuſtodia ejuſdem: Vobis mandamus, quod demandam quam facitis eidem Johanni de compoto reddendo de exitibus terrarum Alani de Aldefeld & Willelmi de Chauncy de Monketon, de quibus Petrus de Lound debet ipſum acquietare ut dicit, ſicut idem Petrus recognovit in Scaccario, per Rotulum in Memorandis de termino Sancti Michaelis anno decimo octavo incipiente; Et ſimiliter demandam quam facitis eidem Johanni, de hoc quod acquietet Jordanum Foliot de xl verſus Dominum noſtrum Regem, de quibus habuit diem ad computandum in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ, ponatis in reſpectum uſq; in craſtinum S. Trinitatis. Datum apud Stocfeld x° kl. Maij anno Regni Domini noſtri Regis xxvj°. Et ponitur in Memorandis, quod idem Johannes reſpondebit de omnibus exitibus ſupraſcriptis ad prædictum diem craſtinum S. Trinitatis. *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 74. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*u*) Anglia.

hapned to be Abſent at the time of doing it (*u*). *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfeld* Treaſurer ſent the Letter hereunder recited to the Barons of the Exchequer, with a Letter from the King directed to the ſaid Treaſurer and Barons encloſed in it, Directing the Barons to put the Kings ſaid Letter in execution (*w*). *Walter Renaud* Treaſurer having received a Writ from the King, ſent it encloſed, in the Letter hereunder written, to *William de Carleton* one of the Barons of the Exchequer, deſiring him to get it executed with all ſpeed (*x*). The Treaſurer and ſome of the Barons being abſent from the Exchequer at ſuch a time, the other Barons would not Then proceed in a certain buſineſs that came before them (*y*). K. *Edward* II, in the firſt year of his reign, intending to have *Walter de Langeton* Biſhop of *Cheſter* late Treaſurer called to an account before Juſtices aſſigned, for certain miſdemeaners which he had committed in his office of Treaſurer, commanded the Barons of the Exchequer by the Writ of Privy Seal hereunder cited, to find-out by the beſt means they could, and to ſet down in writing all the treſpaſſes and dammages which the ſaid late Treaſurer had committed, as well in Wrongful allowances, Falſe enrollments, and Falſe Judgments, in taking champert for the Kings debts, in converting to his own uſe a great deal of the Kings Treaſure, and cauſing the ſame to be paid at his own houſe or elſewhere at his pleaſure, in acquitting Accomptants unduly, in ſetting Ferms at an undervalue for bribes, and for other miſdemeaners: And to certify the ſame to Monſieur *William de Bereford*, whom the King had appointed to Hear and determine the Complaints made againſt the ſaid late Treaſurer: And herein the Barons were to act with diligence and fidelity, as they tendred their oaths and allegiance (*z*). The Biſhop of *Worceſter* Chancellour of *England* came to the Exchequer, and declared to the Barons and Chamberlains There, that it was the Kings Pleaſure, that *John de Sandale* the Kings Treaſurer ſhould act no longer in That Office till further Order; And that he brought his Meſſage by the

(*u*) Anglia. Memorandum quod cum Dominus Rex mandaverit Theſaurario & Baronibus hic per Brevia ſua de Magno Sigillo, irrotulata alibi inter recorda hujus termini, quod cum ipſe rex teneatur diverſis hominibus de regno Angliæ, de priſis de ipſis factis ad opus Regis de lanis corijs & alijs minutis rebus, ac eciam de denarijs & de narratis captis ad opus Regis, per Scrutinium in Abbathijs & alijs domibus Religioſis & alibi in Regno Angliæ dudum factum; de quibus Rex nondum ſatisfecit; præfati Theſaurarius & Barones ſatisfaciant omnibus illis quibus Rex tenetur in forma prædicta, per allocationem debitorum quæ ipſi creditores Regis Regi debent, aut per aſſignationem debitorum quæ Regi debentur eiſdem creditoribus faciendam: W. Coventrenſis & Lichfeldenſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius, Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon & Humphridus de Waleden Barones &c, modo præſentes concordarunt, quod de omnimodis debitis quæ debitores Regis debent Regi hic ad Scaccarium, exceptis firmis & redditibus & finibus factis cum Rege hoc anno, fiat aſſignatio prædictis creditoribus Regis ſuper præmiſſis, & quod aſſignacio hujuſmodi & ſimiliter allocacio debitorum in forma ſuperius annotata, fiant ſecundum diſcrecionem Baronum &c, non expectata præſencia præfati Theſaurarij, ſi ipſum aliquociens abeſſe contigerit cum aſſignacio & allocacio hujuſmodi fuerint faciendæ. Poſtea J. de Benſtede Cancellarius & W. de Carleton Baro &c, concordarunt præmiſſa fieri ut prædictum eſt. *Trin. Communia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 59. *b. in bund.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *b. parte* 1.

(*w*) Socijs ſuis & amicis kariſſimis Baronibus de Scaccario Domini Regis, W. permiſſione divina Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus, ipſius Regis Theſaurarius, ſalutem & ſinceram in Domino caritatem. Directas nobis & vobis Literas Domini noſtri Regis, quas aperuimus & inſpeximus, vobis mittimus præſentibus interclusas; Rogantes ut vice noſtra & veſtra ipſarum execucionem fieri faciatis. In Chriſto feliciter & perpetue valeatis. Datum apud Karliolum xj die Februarij. *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 39. *b.*

(*x*) A ſoen cher amy Sire Willem de Carleton Baroun del Eſcheker noſtre Seignur le Roi, Gauter Renaud Treſorer noſtre Seignur le Roi ſalutz & chiers amiſtes. Joe vous envoy enclos denz ceſtes un Bref que me vint de par noſtre Seignur le Roi icoe Lundy a Totenham, & vous pri que haſtivement 'vues ceſtes Lettres, facez execucion de meiſmes le Bref en touz poins, ſolom le maundement noſtre ſeignur le Roi, & ſolom quil eſt contenu en meiſmes le Bref. Noſtre ſeignur vous gard. Eſcrit a Totenham iceſt Lundy au veſpre. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*y*) Londonia. De quodam tenemento in vico Tamiſiæ capto in manum Regis. *Proceſs was had in this affair.* Et quia Theſaurarius & quidam Barones modo abſentes ſunt, ſine quorum præſencia Cancellarius & Barones modo præſentes nolunt ulterius procedere in præmiſſis, datus eſt dies ex præfixione Curiæ, prædictis Magiſtro [Hoſpitalis S. Bartholomæi Londoniæ] & Nicholao [de Rokeſle], uſq; a die Paſchæ in unum menſem, eo ſtatu quo nunc; Et idem dies datus eſt prædicto Ricardo [de Stanlowe] qui ſequitur pro Rege — — . *Hil. Communia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 58. *b.*

(*z*) *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

the Kings Command (*a*). In fine. By ancient right and uſage the Kings Treaſurers for the time being, uſed to receive of the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* and *Berkſhire* yearly, one Ship-load of Wood for fewel, or elſe Lx *s* in lieu of it. In the 51th year of K. *Henry* III, Maſter *Thomas de Wymondham* Treaſurer received it (*b*); in the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, *Walter de Norwich* Treaſurer had it (*c*); and others in other years. This Wood was what they called *Buſca* or *mortuus boſcus*, Dry wood for fewel (*d*).

Sometimes there was at the Exchequer an Officer called the Treaſurers Lieutenant. Which might be the ſame with the Treaſurers Aſſignee or Attorney; as he is called above in Sect. 2. in the caſe of *Walter de Malclerc* and *Peter de Rivall*. This Lieutenant acted for the Treaſurer in his Abſence, Or if there was no Treaſurer, executed the Treaſurers Office *par interim*. He was in effect the Treaſurers Deputy, or Vicetreaſurer. For *Locum tenens* ſignified a Deputy, or a perſon that acted in anothers ſtead; and was uſed in many other caſes beſides This: that is to ſay, there were Lieutenants to Officers of divers kinds. For example. There was a *Locumtenens* of the Kings Chancellour (*e*); of the Archbiſhop of *York* (*f*); of a Sheriff and Hundredour (*g*); of the Earl Marſhall of *England* (*h*); of the Conſtable of the Tower of *London* (*i*); and of the Dean of *London* (*k*); There hath alſo been mention made of the *vices gerentes* of the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer (*l*). In the 35th year of K. *Edward* I, *Walter de Langeton* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* Treaſurer of *England* made *William de Carleton* his Lieutenant by his Letter. Whereupon, on the morrow of St. *Hilary*, *Walter de Norwic*, in the preſence of

---

(*a*) Memorandum quod Venerabilis Pater W. Wygornienſis Epiſcopus Cancellarius Angliæ venit hic die Sabbati videlicet xxiij° die Octobris, & convocatis Baronibus & Camerarijs, nunciavit eiſdem ex parte Regis, quod certis de cauſis non eſt voluntatis Regis ad præſens, quod Johannes de Sandale Theſaurarius Regis ſe intromittat amplius de eodem officio, donec Rex aliud inde &c; aſſerens ſe habere mandatum ad hoc quod ipſe nunciaret hoc eidem Johanni ex parte Regis. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*b*) Oxon. & Berk. Scias quod Theſaurarij Regis qui pro tempore fuerint reſidentes in Scaccario, ex antiqua conſuetudine percipere conſueverunt ſingulis annis, per manus Vicecomitis Berk. unam bonam navatam Buſcæ, vel Lx s pro eadem Buſca: Et ideo Rex mandat, quod ipſam Buſcam vel prædictos denarios habeat ad Scaccarium in octabis S. Martini, Magiſtro Thomæ de Wimundeham nunc Theſaurario Regis ſolvendos. *Ex Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*c*) Memorandum quod computante Ricardo de Wyndeſore Vicecomite Oxoniæ & Berk. hic ad Scaccarium die Veneris proximo ante feſtum Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ hoc Anno, videlicet de anno octavo, W. de Norwyco Theſaurarius recognovit ſibi ſatisfactum eſſe per ipſum Ricardum Vicecomitem, de una Navata buſcæ de dicto anno octavo, quam ad Theſaurarium qui pro tempore fuerit ſingulis annis ſpectat habendam de Vicecomite dictorum Comitatuum qui pro tempore fuerit, præter firmas Regi debitas de dictis Comitatibus, & temporibus Progenitorum Regis ſpectabat &c. *Mich. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *b.*

(*d*) De buſca data. Mandatum eſt H. de Nevill, quod habere faciat Priori Hoſpitalis S. Thomæ de Stamford xx carectatas de mortuo boſco in boſco de Dodinton ad focum ſuum. *Cl.* 14. *H.* 3. *m.* 20.

(*e*) — veut le Roy qe celes ſoient returnez au Chaunceler ou a ſon lieu tenaunt, & qil pregne reſnable Fin ſur ceo ſelom la quantite de la choſe —. *Paſ. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

Et miſſa eſt eadem Inquiſitio ſub ſigillo Theſaurarij, W. de Hamilton tenenti locum Cancellarij; & mandatum eſt eidem, quod dicto Priori habere faciat Literas Patentes Regis ſuper Licentia prædicta, per Finem prædictum. *Ib. Paſ. Fines, Rot.* 67. *a.*

(*f*) *A Writ directed* Archiepiſcopo Ebor. vel ejus locum tenenti. *Trin. Brevia pro Rege* 20. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 38. *a.*

(*g*) *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 74. *b.*

(*h*) A toutz qi ceſtes Lettres verront ou orront, nous Johan Botetourte Coneſtable en la Cumpaignie le Counte de Garenne aſſigne parmy le Counte de Hereford Coneſtable Dengleterre, & Johan de la Huſe Mareſchal aſſigne a meiſme la Cumpaignie par Monſieur Johan Lovel lieu tenaunt le Counte Mareſchal Dengleterre, ſalutz en Dieu —. Done a Dunlaverdyn 34 Edw. 1. *Mich. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 36. *a.*

(*i*) —— Et in continenti liberatus eſt Eliæ Puger Tenenti locum .. Conſtabularij Turris Londoniæ præſenti in Curia cuſtodiendus in eadem Turri &c. *Trin. Communia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *a.*

(*k*) —— Ac jam ex parte tenentis locum dicti Decani & Capituli loci prædicti, Rex acceperit, quod — : *So the King commands the Barons*, quod audita querela tenentis locum Decani & Capituli, eis in præmiſſis faciant debitum & feſtinum juſtitiæ complementum. *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 67. *a.*

(*l*) Baronibus, ad certificandum [Regi] de debitis Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis. Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario vel eorum vices gerentibus ſalutem. *Mich. Commun.*

of *John de Benſtede* Chancellour of the Exchequer, *Roger de Hegham*, Maſter *Richard de Abyndon*, and *H. de Waleden* Barons of the Exchequer *&c*, declared to the ſaid *William de Carleton* on the Treaſurers behalf, That it was the Treaſurers Pleaſure, that in his Abſence he ſhould Hold his Place for him here in the Exchequer, and ſhould Do all things belonging to the Office of Treaſurer, which the Treaſurer himſelf might Do if he were preſent in Court; except only as to the admitting of Groſs Fines in the Exchequer; And that the ſaid *William* ſhould not intermeddle in any thing relating to the Receipt of the Exchequer (*m*). King *Edward* II, in the 5th year of his Reign, by Writ of the Great Seal conſtituted *Walter de Norwich* (one of the Barons of the Exchequer) Lieutenant of the Treaſurer of the ſaid Exchequer, untill the King ſhould appoint a Treaſurer There, or order otherwiſe: Whereupon he was Sworn and Admitted to That Office, before the Chancellour of *England*, the Biſhop of *Coventry*, and others of the Kings Council, at the Exchequer (*n*). Afterwards, the King made the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* Treaſurer; And the Biſhop being by ſome other affairs hindred from executing the Office of Treaſurer for the preſent, the King continued *Walter de Norwich* in the place of the Treaſurers Lieutenant, with inſtructions for him to act therein till the King ſhould order otherwiſe (*o*). The ſame King, in the 6th year of his Reign, conſtituted *John de Sandale* Lieutenant of his Treaſurer in the Exchequer, during his Pleaſure. And *Walter de Norwich* was commanded to deliver to the ſaid *John* the Keys and all other things belonging to the ſaid Office that were in his cuſtody, by chirograph to be made between them: And the Barons of the Exchequer were commanded to be intendant

---

mun. 25. *E.* 1. *Rot. notato* G. *a. The Return made to this Writ is*, Excellentiſſimo Principi Domino ſuo Reverendo, Domino E Dei gratia Regi Angliæ illuſtri, Domino Hiberniæ, & Duci Aquitaniæ, Devoti ſui Barones de Scaccario ſuo fidele ſemper ſervicium cum omni reverencia & honore. Sciat veſtra Mageſtas reverenda, quod —. *And concludes*, Valeat Excellencia veſtra per tempora diuturna. Scriptum in dicto Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium prædicto xiiij die circa horam nonam. *Ib.*

(*m*) Memorandum pro W. de Carleton. Walterus de Langeton Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus Theſaurarius Angliæ, mandavit Litteram ſuam Willelmo de Carleton Baroni hujus Scaccarij in hæc verba. Salutem quam ſibi; Quia nuper in receſſu noſtro de Londonia oblivioni dedimus vobis tetigiſſe quod locum noſtrum in Scaccario in abſencia noſtra teneretis; de fidelitate & induſtria veſtra plurimum confidentes, ut locum noſtrum in Scaccario prædicto tenere velitis, prout Dominus Walterus de Norwyco vobis dicet ex parte noſtra, dum nos abeſſe contigerit, petimus & rogamus; feliciter in Chriſto valeatis. Scriptum apud Wynch. viij die Januarij. Et prædictus Walterus modo in craſtino S. Hillarij, coram J. de Benſtede Cancellario hujus Scaccarij, R. de Hegham, Magiſtro Ricardo de Abyndon, & H. de Waleden, Baronibus Scaccarij &c, dixit eidem Willelmo ex parte dicti Theſaurarij, quod idem Theſaurarius vult quod teneat locum ſuum hic in Scaccario, & faciat omnia quæ ad Officium Theſaurarij pertinent &c, & quæ idem Theſaurarius faceret ſi præſens eſſet in Curia &c, dum ipſum Theſaurarium abeſſe contigerit, groſſis finibus faciendis in Scaccario duntaxat exceptis; Et quod de aliquibus tangentibus receptam Scaccarij in nullo ſe intromittat. *Hil. Communia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a. Parte* 2.

(*n*) Anglia. Cum Rex per Breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo datum apud Langele xxiij die Octobris hoc anno quinto, quod eſt inter Communia de eodem anno, mandaverit Baronibus hic, quod cum ipſe Rex dilectum & fidelem ſuum Walterum de Norwyco unum Baronum de Scaccario conſtituerit Tenentem locum Theſaurarij de eodem Scaccario, quouſq; Rex providerit de Theſaurario ibidem, vel duxerit aliud inde &c, quod Barones eidem Waltero tamquam Tenenti locum Theſaurarij intendant &c, idem Walterus præſens &c die Lunæ xxv die octobris, præſentibus W. Wygornienſi Epiſcopo Cancellario Angliæ, W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo, & alijs de Conſilio, admiſſus eſt &c, & præſtitit ſacramentum coram eis de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in eodem officio &c. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *b.*

(*o*) Baronibus & Camerarijs. Cum Rex nuper aſſignaverit dilectum & fidelem ſuum Walterum de Norwyco unum Baronum de Scaccario ſuo Locum tenentem Theſaurarij Regis in eodem Scaccario quouſq; Theſaurarium ibidem feciſſet Rex vel aliud inde duxiſſet ordinandum, & poſtmodum Rex commiſiſſet Venerabili Patri W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo officium Theſaurarij in Scaccario prædicto uſq; ad proximum Parliamentum, ac præfatus Walterus pro eo quod idem Epiſcopus ſuper executionem officij illius quibuſdam de cauſis fuit impeditus, prædictum officium Locum Theſaurarij tenentis hucuſq; continuaverit in Scaccario ſupradicto: Rex continuationem illam acceptans, vult quod idem Walterus locum Theſaurarij ſui in eodem Scaccario ulterius teneat & ea quæ ad officium illud pertinent faciat & exequatur, quouſq; Rex duxerit aliud ordinandum; prout in Literis ſuis patentibus eidem Waltero inde confectis plenius continetur. Et ideo Rex mandat quod eidem Waltero in hijs quæ ad officium Theſaurariæ prædictæ pertinent intendentes ſitis & auxiliantes ſicut prædictum eſt. T. Rege apud Ebor. xvij die

dant to the ſaid *John* as the Kings Lieutenant in his Exchequer (*p*). In the 19th year of the ſame King, the Archbiſhop of *York* the Kings Treaſurer went into the North by the Kings command to diſpatch ſome buſineſs of the Kings and of his Own There, and was to ſtay in thoſe parts for ſome time. Hereupon, the King appointed *Roger Beler* to *Hold* the *Place* of the ſaid Treaſurer in the Exchequer during his abſence. Provided, that the Archbiſhop when he returned to the Exchequer, ſhould hold the Office of Treaſurer as he held the ſame before his late receſs (*q*).

III. As to the Chancellour of the Exchequer: He ſeems to have been an Officer appointed to be a Controll or Check upon the Treaſurer. In the 18th year of K. *Henry* III, *John Manſell* was appointed to execute a certain office at the Exchequer. I cannot tell What office it was, unleſs it was That of Chancellour. The appointment was by Cloſe writ, in this manner. The King by the Writ directed to *Hugh de Pateſhull* Treaſurer, ſent *John Manſell*, to reſide at the Exchequer of *Receipt*, and to have a Counter-roll of all things pertaining to the ſaid *Receipt*; and commanded the Treaſurer to admitt him accordingly (*r*). In the 32th year of K. *Henry* III, *Ralph de Leiceſtre* with the Kings Leave ſurrenderd to the King the Office of Chancellour of the Exchequer (*s*): And the King committed the Exchequer-Seal to *Edward de Weſtminſtre* (*t*). The ſame King by his Writ commanded *Albric de Fiſcamp* to execute the office of Chancellour in his Exchequer (*u*). K. *Henry* III, gave leave to Maſter *Godfrey Giffard* Chancellour of the Exchequer (*w*) to ſubſtitute a Fit perſon to execute his Office, as often as his affairs ſhould give him occaſion to withdraw from the Exchequer (*x*). The King by his Writ commanded the

---

Maij anno quinto. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 52. *a.*

(*p*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. De fidelitate circumſpectione & induſtria dilecti Clerici noſtri Johannis de Sandale plenius confidentes, ipſum Johannem tenentem locum Theſaurarij noſtri in Scaccario noſtro quamdiu nobis placuerit conſtituimus per præſentes. Teſte Rege apud Wyndeſore 4° die Octobris per ipſum Regem, nunciante .. Comite Pembrochiæ.

Et mandatum eſt Waltero de Norwyco, quod eidem Johanni Claves & omnia alia Officium illud tangentia quæ ſunt in Cuſtodia ſua per Cyrographum inter ipſos inde conficiendum liberet, cuſtodienda in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra.

Et Mandatum eſt Baronibus Regis de Scaccario, quod eidem Johanni tanquam locum tenenti Regis in Scaccario prædicto ſint intendentes. Teſte ut ſupra. *Pat.* 6. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 14.

(*q*) Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Rogero Beler Salutem. Cum venerabilis pater W. Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus Theſaurarius noſter, pro quibuſdam negotijs noſtris & ſuis in partibus borialibus expediendis de mandato noſtro verſus eaſdem partes ſe divertat, ibidem per aliquod tempus moraturum; volumus quod vos locum ipſius Theſaurarij noſtri in Scaccario noſtro dum ſic abſens fuerit teneatis: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ad ea quæ ad dictum Officium pertinent in Scaccario prædicto, dum idem Archiepiſcopus ſic abſens fuerit, intendatis; Ita tamen quod præfatus Archiepiſcopus, cum a partibus prædictis ad dictum Scaccarium redierit, Officium Theſaurarij noſtri teneat, prout illud tenuit ante receſſum ſuum ab eodem. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Havering atte Boure 9° die Auguſti. per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 19. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 31.

(*r*) Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Hugoni de Patteſhull Theſaurario ſuo ſalutem. Mittimus ad vos dilectum clericum noſtrum Johannem Maunſel ad reſidendum loco noſtro [*or*, veſtro] ad Scaccarium noſtrum de Recepta, & ad habendum Rotulum unum de hijs quæ ad prædictam Receptam pertinent: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Johannem ad hoc admittatis. T. R. apud Keninton v die Julij. *Cl.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16.

(*s*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Radulphus de Leyceſtria de Licentia Regis remiſit Regi Officium Cancellarij de Scaccario, in quo Regi laudabiliter eſt obſecutus; Pro quo Rex ipſum habet ſpecialiter commendatum; & Barones habeant ſimiliter ipſum recommendatum. B e in f M. *Trin. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*t*) Rex Baronibus; Volumus quod Edwardus [de] Weſtminſtre habeat Cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri Scaccarij, & quod Magiſter Nicholaus de Sancto Albano ſit Rememorator noſter in eodem Scaccario. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*u*) Albrico de Fiſcampo. Rex mandat eidem, Cum de Conſilio noſtro providerimus, quod vos moram faciatis in Officio Cancellarij in Scaccario noſtro, Vobis mandamus quod eidem Officio diligenter intendatis, Et hoc nullatenus omittatis. T. &c. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Sumerſet. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire &c in craſtino S. Andreæ Robertum Frankeleyn, ad reſpondendum Magiſtro Thomæ de Sutton clerico Magiſtri G. Giffard Cancellarij de Scaccario, de iiij marcis quas ei debet ut dicit &c. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Magiſtro Godefrido Giffard. Cum Rex conceſſerit eidem, quod quociens opus habuerit pro negocijs ſuis, a Scaccario prædicto poſſit recedere, cum aliquem virum ydoneum ad officium ſuum explendum ibidem

the Treaſurer, to deliver the Seal of the Exchequer to *Roger de la Leye*, to be Kept by him during the Kings Pleaſure: The Seal was delivered accordingly; and *Roger* was Sworn *de Sigillo fideliter cuſtodiendo* (y). In the ſame Record, *Roger* is ſtyled Chancellour of the Exchequer (z). K. *Edward* I (*anno regni* 5°) made *Geoffrey de Neubaud* Chancellour of the Exchequer, during Pleaſure (a). K. *Edward* II, made *John de Sandale* Chancellour of his Exchequer, during pleaſure: And commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to admitt him to That office (b): And after him, *John de Drokenesford*, during Pleaſure (c). The ſame King by his Letters Patent committed to *Hervicus de Staunton* the office of Chancellour of the Exchequer, during his Pleaſure; and commanded the Barons to admitt him to the ſaid Office (d). Afterwards, *Hervicus de Staunton* being made Chief Juſtice of the Kings Bench, the King committed during his pleaſure the Cuſtody of his Seal of the Exchequer to *W.* Biſhop of *Exeter* his Treaſurer (e): and afterwards granted the office of Chancellour of the Exchequer

---

ibidem, pro quo reſpondere velit, loco ſuo ſubſtituat: Ideo Rex mandat eiſdem, quod prædictum Magiſtrum, quociens opus habuerit & ab ipſo requiſiti fuerint, a Scaccario prædicto libere recedere permittant, & ipſum quem loco ſuo ibidem ſubſtituere voluerit ſine dilatione admittant, ſicut prædictum eſt &c. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(y) Magiſtro Thomæ de Wymundeham Theſaurario, pro Rege. Rex mandat eidem, quod Sigillum Scaccarij liberet dilecto Clerico ſuo Rogero de la Leye, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit. Teſte &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. Et idem Magiſter Thomas liberavit eidem Rogero in craſtino S. Nicholai prædictum Sigillum, cuſtodiendum in forma prædicta. Et idem Rogerus recepit Sigillum prædictum eodem die, & præſtitit ſacramentum de eodem Sigillo fideliter cuſtodiendo. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(z) Berk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire &c a die Paſchæ in xv dies, Bartholomæum Capellanum de Silamſted, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Offinton Capellano Rogeri de la Leye Cancellarij de Scaccario, de ix marcis quas ei debet &c. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Et ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(a) Tenor brevis Regis directi Theſaurario & Baronibus. Edwardus Dei gratia &c. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico Galfrido de Neubaud officium Cancellarij Scaccarij noſtri, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod prædictum Galfridum ad hoc recipiatis, ſicut prædictum eſt. In cujus rei t, h L n fieri fecimus. T. me ipſo in Caſtro prope Baſingewerc, xx die Auguſti anno r n quinto. *Mich. Commun.* 5 & 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(b) Rex omnibus ad quos &c, Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Johanni de Sandale Officium Cancellarij de Scaccario noſtro, habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud pertinentibus, quamdiu nobis placuerit, eo modo quo dilectus Clericus noſter Johannes de Benſtede, nuper Cancellarius ibidem, officium habuit antedictum. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Commenok 20° die Auguſti. per Breve de privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipſum Johannem de Sandale ad officium illud admittant in forma prædicta; Teſte ut ſupra. *Rot. Pat.* 1. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 19.

Cum Rex commiſerit Johanni de Sandale Officium Cancellarij de Scaccario, Habendum cum omnibus ad officium illud pertinentibus quamdiu Regi placuerit, eo modo quo Johannes de Benſtede nuper Cancellarius ibidem officium habuit antedictum, prout in Literis Patentibus eidem inde confectis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Johannem de Sandale ad Officium illud admittant in forma prædicta. T. Rege apud Commenok, xx die Auguſti anno primo. Per breve de Magno Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(c) Cum Rex commiſerit dilecto Clerico ſuo Johanni de Drokenesford Officium Cancellarij Scaccarij prædicti (*tu in the ſame words*, mutatis mutandis, *as above to* John de Sandale). T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xx° die Maij anno primo. *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 52. *b.*

(d) Cum Rex commiſerit dilecto & fideli ſuo Hervico de Staunton Officium Cancellarij Scaccarij ſui, habendum cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus quamdiu ſibi placuerit, prout in Literis ſuis patentibus eidem Hervico inde confectis plenius continetur; Mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Hervicum ad Officium prædictum admittant. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxij die Junij anno nono. *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 51. *a.*

(e) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod cum dilectus Clericus & fidelis noſter Henricus de Staunton Cancellarius Scaccarij noſtri, de mandato noſtro intendat Officio Capitalis Juſticiarij noſtri ad placita coram nobis tenenda, per quod dicto Officio Cancellarij ad præſens intendere non poteſt, Cuſtodiam Sigilli noſtri Scaccarij prædicti Venerabili Patri W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario noſtro commiſimus, habendam quamdiu nobis placuerit, percipiendo pro Cuſtodia prædicta feodum conſuetum. In cujus &c, Teſte Rege apud Skergill xxvij° die Septembris. Per Breve de privato Sigillo. *Pat.* 17. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 9. *& iterum m.* 16.

Dominus Rex mandavit W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario per breve ſuum de Privato Sigillo ſuo, cujus data eſt apud Skergil xvij die Septembris hoc anno, quod quia Hervicus de Staunton Capitalis Juſticiarius de Banco Regis, qui habuit cuſtodiam Sigilli de Cancellar[ia] hujus

Exchequer to *Robert de Ayleſton*, during pleaſure; who was Sworn and admitted (*f*). K. *Edward* I, gave a Licence to *Philipp de Wylugby*, that he might attend at the Exchequer with the other Barons, as often as he had leiſure and convenience (*g*). The Chancellour of the Exchequer, upon entring into his office, took an Oath to this effect, *viz:* That he ſhould well and truly ſerve the King in the Office of Chancellour of the Exchequer: That he ſhould well and truly do what pertained to That office: That he ſhould diſpatch the Kings buſineſs before all other: And that he ſhould ſeal with the Exchequer-ſeal no judicial writ of any other Court beſides the Exchequer, whilſt the Chancery [or, Chancellour] was within twenty miles of the place where the Exchequer was holden (*h*).

Concerning the conſtituting of the Barons, in brief. K. *Henry* III, (*anno regni* 18) aſſigned *William de Beauchamp*, *Alexander de Swereford* Treaſurer of St. *Pauls* in *London*, and *Richard de Muntfichet*, to Reſide at the Exchequer as Barons, for diſpatching the buſineſs of the Exchequer (*i*): and the King granted to the ſaid *Alexander de Swereford* the ſalary of forty marks a year, untill the King did otherwiſe provide for him (*k*). The ſame King (*anno* 37) made *Peter de Ryvall* a Baron of the Exchequer (*l*). The ſame King on the firſt day of *November* in the 48th year of his reign, by Writ of the Great ſeal commanded Maſter *John de Chiſhull* Archdeacon of *London* Chancellour of the Exchequer, and the reſt who were reſident There, that they ſhould keep the Exchequer open, as it was formerly wont to be: And becauſe there was at preſent no Baron reſident There, as the King was informed; he aſſigned *Roger de la Leye* a Remembrancer of the Exchequer to execute the office of a Baron There; and ordered, that for the future, they ſhould write to all the Sheriffs of *England* concerning all buſineſs pertaining to the Exchequer, as they formerly uſed to do: And the King commanded as well the ſaid Chancellour and Reſidents to admitt

---

hujus Scaccarij, decætero ad cuſtodiam officij Cancellar[ij] intendere non poteſt, quod idem Theſaurarius cuſtodiam dicti Sigilli recipiat de præfato Hervico, & dictum Sigillum debito modo uti faciat, quouſq; Rex aliud &c. Prætextu cujus mandati, idem Theſaurarius cuſtodiam dicti ſigilli admiſit in forma prædicta, ſicut idem Theſaurarius præſens hic vij die Octobris hoc anno recognovit. *Mich. Commun.* 17 *E.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Memorandum quod die Jovis in Vigilia S. Jacobi Apoſtoli, anno Regis hujus viceſimo in cipiente, Hervicus de Stanton præſtitit ſacramentum, coram Venerabilibus patribus W. Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi Angliæ Primate Theſaurario, W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo, Magiſtro R. de Baldok Cancellario Regis, & Baronibus de Scaccario, & Juſticiarijs de Communi Banco, de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio Capitalis Juſticiarij de Banco, prout moris eſt.

Et eodem die Magiſter R. de Ayleſton præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio Cancellarij de Scaccario Domini Regis. *Trin. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo quod eſt inter Communia de hoc anno in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ D. H. & D. A, Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum commiſerimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Magiſtro Roberto de Ayleſton officium Cancellarij Scaccarij prædicti, Habendum quamdiu nobis placuerit, prout in Literis noſtris patentibus inde confectis plenius continetur: Vobis mandamus, quod ipſum ad officium prædictum admittatis. T. me ipſo apud Weſtmon. xviij die Julij anno r n viceſimo. Prætextu cujus brevis, prædictus Magiſter Robertus admittitur ad officium prædictum, & præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter &c. *Trin. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*g*) *Mich. Communia* 30. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 35. *a. ex parte Remem. Reg.*

(*h*) Vous jurrez, qe bien & loialment ſervirez a Roy en loffice de Chaunceller del Eſcheqer, & bien & loialment frez quanq; atient a celle office, & lez boſoignez le Roy eſploiterez devaunt toutz auters, & nulle bref de Juggement dautre place forſque del Eſchequer meſme enſealerez du ſeal del Eſchequer, tant come Chaunc. ſerra vint leukes emviron ou leſchequer demurt. Si &c. *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 14. *b. tit.* Sacramentum Cancellar. Scaccarij.

(*i*) De Juſtic. ad Scaccarium. Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Sciatis quod aſſignavimus dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Willelmum de Bello Campo vobis ſocium ad reſidendum ad Scaccarium noſtrum tanquam Baro, pro negocijs noſtris quæ ad idem Scaccarium pertinent. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Willelmum ad hoc admittatis, & agenda Scaccarij noſtri eidem communicetis. T. R. apud Kingeſton vj die Julij.

Eodem modo mandatum eſt eiſdem, de Alexandro de Swereford Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ & Ricardo de Muntfichet. *Cl.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 16. *Dorſ.*

(*k*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Sciatis nos conceſſiſſe dilecto & fideli noſtro Magiſtro Alexandro de Swereford Theſaurario Sancti Pauli Londoniæ, Quadraginta Marcas ſingulis annis percipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum, ad ſe ſuſtentandum in ſervitio noſtro ad Scaccarium ubi reſidet per præceptum noſtrum, donec ei aliter providerimus. In cujus rei teſtimonium &c. Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. 21° die Octobris. *Pat.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*l*) De Petro de Rivall ſedendo ad Scaccarium. Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario mitt *Roger*, as alſo the ſaid *Roger* to execute the office of a Baron till further order (*m*): And on the 30th day of *November* aforeſaid, the King ſent-out a Cloſe writ, importing, That he had not yet appointed a Treaſurer and a Chancellour to reſide at the Exchequer, and therefore he commanded *Roger de la Lye*, to execute the offices of Treaſurer and Chancellour in the uſual manner, till he ſhould receive further orders from the King (*n*). This deſolate ſtate of the Exchequer was occaſioned by the Troubles which were then in the Realm; by means whereof there were no Barons reſident at the Exchequer at Eaſter in the 48th year of the King, and his Rents and Ferms due at That term were not paid-in (*o*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 49) by Writ appointed *Roger de la Leye* to be a Baron of the Exchequer, And likewiſe to execute the office of Treaſurer There, till further Order (*p*); And *William le Mareſcal* (*q*), And Maſter *Alexander le Seculer* (*r*), to be Two other Barons There.

K. *Edward* I, conſtituted *John de Cobeham* a Baron of his Exchequer, during his pleaſure: and commanded the Barons to admitt him to That Office (*s*). In the 23th year of K. *Edward* I, *Walter de Langeton* the Treaſurer declared to the Barons at the Exchequer, that the King ordered them to admitt *John de Liſle* a Baron There, to hold That office during the Kings Will: And thereupon, *John* was admitted and ſworn a Baron (*t*). K. *Edward* I, in the 34th year of his Reign, by Writ Patent of the Great Seal, appointed *Humphrey de Waleden* to be a Baron of the

---

Scaccario ſalutem. Sciatis quod aſſociavimus vobis dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Petrum de Ryvall: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quatinus eundem P. tamquam Socium veſtrum & Baronem Scaccarij noſtri admittatis. T. R. apud Wintoniam xvj° die Junij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*m*) Mandatum eſt Magiſtro J. de Chiſhull Archidiacono Londoniæ Cancellario Scaccarij ſui, & cæteris reſidentibus in eodem Scaccario, quod Scaccarium Regis apertum teneant, prout temporibus retroactis teneri conſuevit. Et quia Rex Baronem in eodem Scaccario ad præſens non habet ut intellexit, aſſignavit Rogerum de la Lye Rememoratorem Scaccarij prædicti, ad officium Baronis in Scaccario ſupradicto explendum; Mandans eiſdem quod ipſum ad hoc admittant. Cæterum, de cætero ſcribant Vicecomitibus Regis per Angliam, de omnibus Scaccarium prædictum contingentibus, ſicut antea facere conſueverunt. Teſte Rege apud Oxon. primo die Novembris.

Et mandatum eſt præfato Rogero quod Officio Baronis in eodem Scaccario intendat, donec Rex inde aliud Mandaverit; Teſte ut ſupra. *Clauſ.* 48. *H.* 3. *m.* 10.

(*n*) Quia Rex nondum providit de Theſaurario & Cancellario ponendis ad Scaccarium Regis: Mandatum eſt Rogero de la Lye, quod Officio tam Theſaurarij quam Cancellarij, prout hactenus fieri conſuevit, intendat, donec aliud a Rege receperit in mandatis, & aliter ſuper hoc ordinaverit. Teſte Rege apud Roff. xxx die Novembris. per Regem, Hugonem le Bigod & J. de War. *Clauſ.* 48. *H.* 3. *m.* 8.

(*o*) Bedford. & Buk. pro Rege. Quia per turbationem in Regno habitam non fuerunt Barones reſidentes in Scaccario ad Paſcha anno xlviij°, propter quod redditus aſſiſi Regis & firmæ ſuæ de eodem termino nondum ſunt Regi perſoluti. Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod fieri faciat omnes redditus & res aſſiſas ſpectantes ad firmam dictorum Comitatuum de eodem termino, & inde omnes denarios provenientes habeat ad Scaccarium in octabis S. Hilarij Regi reddendos & breve. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*p*) Rogero de la Leye. Rex mandat eidem, quod quia de Conſilio Regis proviſum eſt, quod moram faciat in Officio Baronis in Scaccario Regis, quod Officio illi intendat, Et ſimiliter Officio Theſaur. ibidem intendat, donec aliud inde fuerit ordinatum. Et hoc, ſicut Regem diligit, nullatenus omittat, &c. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*q*) Rex Baronibus; Quia de Conſilio Regis proviſum eſt, quod Willelmus le Mareſcal moram faciat ad Scaccarium Regis in Officio Baronis ibidem, [Rex mandat] quod eundem Willelmum ad hoc admittant, & hoc nullatenus omittant. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*r*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Rex eiſdem; Mittimus ad vos dilectum Clericum noſtrum Magiſtrum Alexandrum le Seculer, de cujus providencia & fidelitate confidimus, quod ad reſidendum Baro una vobiſcum ad Scaccarium noſtrum nobis ſit neceſſarius: Vobis mandantes, quod ipſum Baronem & Socium in eodem Scaccario admittatis. *Paſ. Commun. ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*s*) Rex mandat Baronibus de Scaccario ſuo, quod conſtituit dilectum & fidelem ſuum Johannem de Cobeham Baronem ſuum ejuſdem Scaccarij; ita quod officium Baronis ibidem excerceat quamdiu ſibi placuerit: Et ideo mandat eiſdem, quod ipſum Johannem in Baronem ejuſdem Scaccarij ad hoc admittant in forma prædicta. T. meipſo apud Weſtmon. viij die Junij anno regni ſui quarto. *Trin. Communia* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*t*) Memorandum quod viceſimo die octobris anno xxiij finiente, dilectus & fidelis Regis Walterus de Langetone ipſius Domini Regis Theſaurarius, expoſuit hic Baronibus ex parte Regis, quod ipſi Johannem de Inſula in conbaronem ſuum ad officium Baronis hic in Scaccario exercendum ad voluntatem Regis admitterent; & eo expoſito, idem Johannes admiſſus eſt ad officium Baronis in forma prædicta; & in the Exchequer, during Pleaſure (*u*): And accordingly he was Sworn and Admitted (*w*).

K. *Edward* II, in the Firſt year of his reign, conſtituted *William de Carleton*, *Roger de Hegham*, and *Thomas de Canterbrugg*, Barons of the Exchequer, During Pleaſure, by Letters Patent (*x*). In the ſame year That King, by Letters Patent, conſtituted Maſter *Richard de Abyndon* a Baron of the Exchequer, During Pleaſure: And gave him the ſame Place or Precedency There, that he had in the time of K. *Edward* I (*y*). And in the next year the King gave *William de Carleton* (in conſideration of his Ill-health and Long Service in the Exchequer) ſpecial Leave to reſide at his own houſe, as often and as long as his Health and Private Buſineſs ſhould require, and to Attend at the Exchequer in his Place there when he ſhould think fit (*z*). And at the ſame time the King granted to *Thomas de Cantebrigg* then a Baron of the Exchequer, that in the abſence of *William de Carleton* he ſhould have the place in the Exchequer which *William* if preſent had, And when *William* was There, *Thomas* ſhould Sit next to him (*a*). The ſame King in the Second year of his reign, conſtituted by Letters Patent, *John de Foxle* a Baron of the Exchequer, in the room of *Roger de Hegham* deceaſed, During Pleaſure, with the Fee uſually aſſigned for That

Office

---

in continenti præſtitit ſacramentum de fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto. *Mich. Commun.* 24. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a. in bund.* 23 & 24. *E.* 1.

(*u*) Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Humfrido de Waleden ſalutem. Sciatis quod conſtituimus vos unum Baronem noſtrum de Scaccario noſtro, ad ea quæ ad Officium illud pertinent, quamdiu nobis placuerit, facienda: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ad ea quæ ad dictum Officium pertinent intendatis in forma prædicta: Mandavimus enim Theſaurario & Baronibus noſtris de dicto Scaccario, quod vos ad hoc in Socium admittant ſicut prædictum eſt. In cujus &c, T. Rege apud Lanrecoſt xix die Octobris. Per breve de Privato ſigillo. Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipſum Humfridum ad hoc admittant in forma prædicta. Teſte ut ſupra. Per breve de Privato ſigillo. *Rot. Pat.* 34. *Edw.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*w*) Memorandum quod vij die menſis Novembris nunc, Humfridus de Waleden coram W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, admiſſus eſt in Baronem de Scaccario, & præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in Officio illo. Poſtea dictus Humfridus liberavit hic Breve Regis Patens de Magno Sigillo, datum apud Lanercoſt xix die Octobris anno xxxiiij, per quod Rex mandavit Theſaurario & Baronibus, quod dictum Humfridum ad Officium Baronis in Scaccario admittant &c. *Mich. Communia* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*x*) Cum Rex per Literas ſuas Patentes conſtituerit Willelmum de Carleton, Rogerum de Hegham, & Thomam de Cantebrugg, Barones de Scaccario quamdiu Regi placuerit; & mandaverit eis, quod ipſi ad cicius quod poterunt, ad idem Scaccarium accedant, ibidem coram Theſaurario & Willelmo de Bereford de officijs illis bene & fideliter faciendis ſacramentum præſtaturi †: Mandat Theſaurario, quod capto a præfatis Willelmo de Carleton, Rogero, & Thoma, hujuſmodi Sacramento, liberent eiſdem litteras Regis antedictas. T. Rege apud Clipſton xx die Septembris anno primo. per breve de Magno Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a. inter Brevia.*
† *rectius*, præſtituri.

(*y*) Cum Rex per Literas ſuas Patentes, conſtituerit dilectum & fidelem ſuum, Magiſtrum Ricardum de Abyndon Baronem ſuum de Scaccario, quam diu Regi placuerit, Ita quod in eodem Scaccario habeat eundem locum quem habuit tempore Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ Patris Regis nunc, prout in litteris Regis prædictis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus quod capto ab eodem Magiſtro Ricardo ſacramento de hijs quæ ad officium prædictum &c, admittant in forma prædicta. T. Rege apud Dover. xx die Januarij anno primo per ipſum Regem, nunciante W. de Inge. *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *a.*

(*z*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Quantumcunq; obſequencium nobis ſervicia ſint utilia & accepta, pietas tamen ſuadet & debitum humanitatis expoſcit, ut ad perſonas emeritas quæ in obſequijs noſtris diucius laborarunt reſpectum condignum habentes, hijs benivole faveamus quæ quietem illorum reſpiciunt & ſalutem: Ideoq; dilecti & fidelis noſtri Willelmi de Carleton Baronis de Scaccario noſtro qui nobis tam in dicto Scaccario noſtro quam alibi diu laudabiliter & utiliter & ſine intermiſſione ſervivit precibus annuentes, ut de cætero proprijs negocijs intendere ac in domo ſua propria reſidere, quociens & quam diu pro ſui corporis quiete ſeu recreatione ſuorumve negociorum expeditione ſibi videbitur expedire, nec non & ad nos & ad Scaccarium prædictum redire, & ibidem pro voluntate ſua poſſit morari, prout antea facere conſuevit, ſibi tenore præſencium licenciam concedimus ſpecialem, ac eciam liberam facultatem. In cujus rei teſtimonium, has litteras noſtras fieri fecimus patentes. T. me ipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium xxiiij° die Octobris, anno regni noſtri ſecundo, per ipſum Regem. *Mich. Commiſſiones* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*a*) Cum Rex conceſſerit & licentiam dederit Willelmo de Carleton Baroni de Scaccario ſuo, quod ipſe cauſa recreationis ſuæ, vel alia pro ſuæ voluntatis libito, ad propria declinare, & ad idem Scaccarium redire & ibidem in obſequio

Regis

Office (*b*). The ſame King, in the 5th year of his reign, by Letters Patent conſtituted *Walter de Norwich* a Baron of the Exchequer, During Pleaſure, in the room of *Roger Stoter* deceaſed (*c*): And *John Abel* in like manner; Appointing him to have the ſame Place in the Exchequer, which *Walter de Norwich*, then a Baron of the Exchequer, lately had There (*d*). The ſame King (*anno regni* 10) conſtituted *Ingelard de Warle* a Baron of the Exchequer, during his Pleaſure, in the room of *Hervicus de Staunton* (*e*); and *John de Okham* in like manner, in the room of *Richard de Abyndon* (*f*). In this year, *Walter de Norwich*, who had ſerved K. *Edward* I, and the preſent King in ſeveral Poſts in the Exchequer, and was Now Treaſurer of the Exchequer, made his humble Suit to the King, to be Diſcharged from his Office. Hereupon, the King diſcharged him (with a great *Elogium*) from his Office of Treaſurer, And made him Chief Baron of his Exchequer during his Pleaſure; Commanding, that he ſhould be made Privy to the Kings Counſels both Secret and Other, when he was able to attend [at the Exchequer] (*g*). The ſame King made *Robert de Wodehouſe* a Baron of the Exchequer in the room of *Ingelard de Warlee*: And by Writ of the Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to give *Robert* the eſtate

of

Regis morari poſſit; Et Rex voluerit quod Thomas de Cantebrigg Baro de eodem Scaccario, quocienſcunq; ipſum Willelmum abeſſe contigerit, locum quem Willelmus in eodem Scaccario habet cum preſens fuerit, teneat; & in præſentia ipſius Willelmi ibidem, eidem Willelmo propinquius ſedeat in Scaccario antedicto; prout in literis Regis patentibus inde confectis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Thomam, in abſencia prædicti Willelmi, locum quem idem Willelmus in eodem Scaccario habet cum preſens fuerit tenere, & in preſencia ipſius Willelmi eidem propinquius ſedere permittant, juxta tenorem litterarum prædictarum. T. Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium, xxiiij° die Octobris anno ſecundo. *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 26. *a.*

(*b*) Cum Rex conſtituerit dilectum & fidelem ſuum Johannem de Foxle, Baronem ſuum de Scaccario ſuo, loco Rogeri de Hegham nuper Baronis ejuſdem Scaccarij defuncti, quamdiu Regi placuerit, Ita, quod in officio illo percipiat feodum conſuetum; prout in litteris Regis patentibus eidem Johanni inde confectis plenius continetur: Mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Johannem loco præfati Rogeri, ad officium illud in ſocium admittant in forma prædicta. T. Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium, xxviij° die Februarij anno ſecundo. Et prædictus Johannes præſtitit Sacramentum coram Theſaurario & Baronibus &c, die Sabbati primo die Marcij de fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto. *Hil. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 50. *a.*

(*c*) Cum Rex per Literas ſuas Patentes, loco Rogeri Stoter nuper unius Baronum Regis de Scaccario defuncti, conſtituerit Walterum de Norwico unum Baronem de dicto Scaccario, quamdiu Regi placuerit; prout in Literis Regis prædictis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Walterum loco dicti Rogeri ad officium illud admittant in forma prædicta. T. Rege apud Ebor. tercio die Marcij anno quinto. Per ipſum Regem. *Paſ. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 39. *a.*

(*d*) Cum Rex per Literas ſuas Patentes, conſtituerit Johannem Abel [Baronem] de Scaccario, quamdiu Regi placuerit; ita quod habeat eundem locum in Scaccario quem Walterus de Norwico nunc Baro de Scaccario Regis prædicto prius habuit in eodem; prout in Literis prædictis plenius continetur: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod accepto ab eodem Johanne ſacramento Regi debito in hac parte, ipſum ad hoc admittant. Teſte Rege apud Ebor. viij die Marcij anno quinto. Per ipſum Regem. *Paſ. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 39. *a.*

(*e*) De Barone Scaccarij conſtituto. Rex omnibus ad quos &c, ſalutem. Sciatis quod loco dilecti Clerici noſtri Hervici de Stanton nuper unius Baronum de Scaccario noſtro, jam Cancellarij de eodem Scaccario, conſtituimus dilectum Clericum noſtrum Ingelardum de Warle, Baronem de eodem Scaccario, quamdiu nobis placuerit. In cujus &c; T. Rege apud Not. xxix die Decembris. Per ipſum Regem. Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipſum Ingelardum loco ipſius Hervici ad hoc in Socium admittant. T. ut ſupra. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *P.* 2. *m.* 35.

(*f*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem. Quia dilectus Clericus noſter Ricardus de Abyndon, unus Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario, adeo impotens ſui exiſtit, quod ea quæ ad officium illud pertinent non poteſt commode excercere; loco ipſius Ricardi dilectum Clericum noſtrum, Johannem de Okham, conſtituimus unum Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario prædicto, quamdiu noſtræ placuerit voluntati, percipiendo per annum feodum conſuetum. In cujus &c, T. Rege apud Padyngton xviij die Junij. Per breve de Privato ſigillo.

Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod eundem Johannem ad hoc in Socium admittant. T. ut ſupra. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *pars* 2. *m.* 4.

(*g*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem. Regiam decet Mageſtatem fideliter obſequentes & Regijs obſequijs utiliter inſiſtentes affectibus intimis conjungere, & condignis honoribus venerari; ſet quantum cumq; ipſorum obſequia utilia ſunt & accepta, tanto ipſorum immunitati eſt diligencius providendum. Cum itaq; dilectus & fidelis noſter Walterus de Norwyco, a tempore quo potuit deſervire, Domino E. genitori noſtro & nobis poſtmodum in diverſis officijs in Scaccario noſtro, ac nobis ultimo in

Officio

of a Baron, and the ſame place that *Ingelard* lately had There (*b*). The ſame King made *Roger Beler* a Baron of the Exchequer during his pleaſure, in the room of *John de Foxle*: And by a Cloſe writ of the Great Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to admitt *Roger* as their Companion (*i*). In the 4th year of K. *Edward* I, one of the Keys of the Kings Treaſury was delivered to *Philipp de Wileby* Baron of the Exchequer, by the hand of *Giles de Audenard* (*k*). In purſuance of a Proviſion lately made at the Parliament of *York*, the King by a Writ of Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer, That if the Barons of the Exchequer were ſound to be too Numerous, he ſhould adviſe, Which of them might beſt be ſpared, and ſhould do therein as ſhould be accorded; provided that *Robert de Wodehouſe* and *John de Okham* do ſtill continue to be Barons (*l*). The ſame King conſtituted *Edmund de Paſſele* a Baron of the Exchequer, in the room of *Walter de Friskeney*: Commanding the Treaſurer and Barons, to admitt him *in Socium*; And Him, to attend at the Exchequer on the morrow of St. *Michaël* (*m*). In or about the Reign of K. *Edward* II, a Baron of the Exchequer, upon entring into his Office, took an Oath to the effect hereunder ſetforth

---

Officio Theſaurarij Scaccarij noſtri, a jamdiu bene fideliter & laudabiliter deſervierit, labores indeſeſſos ſuſtinendo, & hujuſmodi laboribus nimium fatigatus, eoſdem labores abſq; corporis ſui detrimento & quaſi exinanitione nequiens ulterius ſuſtinere, nobis ſupplicaverit ut de ipſius exoneratione in hac parte providere curaremus: Nos ad laudabilia obſequia ipſius Walteri nobis utili & pervigili diligentia multipliciter impenſa, quæ de ipſo, ſicut & de cæteris nobis fideliter obſequentibus, ad ipſorum honorem & laudis præconium manifeſtari cupimus, noſtrum intuitum convertentes, ad requiſitionem ipſius Walteri & aliorum Magnatum de Conſilio noſtro, eundem Walterum ab onere officij illius exonerare duximus, taliter requiſiti: Ac nolentes obſequijs fructuoſis tam utilis & tam fidelis Miniſtri, ac Regijs affectibus, ſuis exigentibus meritis, conjuncti carere, ſet ipſum in noſtro ſervicio, ubi cum moderamine laborum nobis gratum locum tenere poſſit, modis omnibus affectantes retinere, eundem Walterum Capitalem Baronem Scaccarij noſtri conſtituimus, quamdiu nobis placuerit, Volentes quod idem Walterus cum potens fuerit laborare, noſtris conſilijs tam ſecretis quam alijs interſit & intendat, prout & quociens pro noſtro Honore & commodo viderit expedire. In cujus &c, T. Rege apud Weſtmon. xxx die Maij. Per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *p.* 2. *m.* 11.

(*b*) Edward &c, Au Treſorier & a ſon Lieu tenaunt, & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier ſalutz. Come nous eoms eſtabli noſtre cher Clerk Robert de Wodehouſe un des Barons de noſtre dit Eſcheqier, en lieu Ingelard de Warlee (qeſt a Dieu comande) nadgaires Baroun dycel: Vous mandoms, qe au dit noſtre Clerk facez avoir leſtat de Baroun, & le lieu qe le dit Ingelard tint par cele reſon taunt come il veſquit en noſtre Eſcheqier avandit. Et ce en nulle manere ne leſſez. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Burſtwyk, le xiiij jour Doctobre lan de noſtre regne douziſme. *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*i*) Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Cum loco dilecti & fidelis noſtri Johannis de Foxle, nuper unius Baronum de Scaccario noſtro prædicto, conſtituerimus dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Rogerum Beler Baronem de eodem Scaccario, quamdiu nobis placuerit; Percipiendo in officio illo feodum conſuetum; prout in Literis noſtris patentibus eidem Rogero inde confectis plenius continetur: Vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Rogerum loco ipſius Johannis in Socium admittatis. T. me ipſo apud Ebor. xx die Julij anno r n xvj. Per ipſum Regem. *Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 63. *b.*

(*k*) Memorandum quod Philippus de Wyleby Baro de Scaccario recepit unam clavem de domo Theſaur[ariæ] Domini Regis, viij° die Junij, per manum Egidij de Audenard Clerici. *Trin. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*l*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Al honorable Piere en Dieu J. par la meiſme grace Eveſq; de Wynceſtre noſtre Treſorier, ſalutz, Il vous doit ſovenir, coment a Everwyk a noſtre darrein Parlement, fut nadgaires aſſentuz, qe les Barouns de noſtre Eſcheqier deyvent eſtre ſuffiſaunz, & nient plus qe ne covenent pur la place governer: Par quoi vous mandoms, qe ſi vous voiez qe la Place ſoit trop chargez, adonqes aviſez vous des queux des Barons de noſtre dit Eſcheqier hom ſe purra mielz ſuffrer, & facez ce qeſt acordez, iſſint totes foitz qe noz chers Clercs Robert de Wodehous & Johan de Okham, queux nous tenoms ſuffiſaunz & neceſſaires pur cele place, y demoergent en pees en lour eſtatz. Donez ſoutz noſtre Prive Seal a Beverle le Secound jour de Janevoir, lan de noſtre regne douziſme. *Hil. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *a.*

(*m*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Sciatis quod loco dilecti & fidelis noſtri Walteri de Friskeney nuper unius Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario, conſtituimus dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Edmundum de Paſſele Baronem noſtrum de eodem Scaccario quamdiu nobis placuerit, percipiendo in Officio illo feodum conſuetum. In cujus &c, Teſte Rege apud Kyrkeby Maleſart xx° die Septembris. per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario quod ipſum Edmundum loco præfati Walteri ad hoc in Socium admittant, Teſte ut ſupra. per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt præfato Edmundo, quod ad Scaccarium prædictum apud Weſtm. jam forth (*n*). In the 8th year of K. *Edward* I, the Chancellour of the Exchequer and the Barons hereunder named, had each of them xl *l* a-year ſtipend, *Nicolas de Caſtle* one of the Remembrancers xl *l* for himſelf and his Clerks, and *Odo de Weſtminſtre* the other Remembrancer xx*l* for him and his Clerks (*o*). And in the 31th of K. *Edward* I, *Philipp de Wylgheby* Chancellour of the Exchequer, and *William de Carleton* and *Peter de Leyceſtre* Barons There, had each of them xl marks a-year Salary (*p*).

---

exiſtens ſe transferat, & ibidem Officio illi in craſtino Sanʗti Michaelis proximo futuro cum cæteris Baronibus de diʗto Scaccario intendat. Teſte ut ſupra. per ipſum Regem. *Pat*. 17. *E*. 2. *p*. 1. *m*. 16.

(*n*) Vous jurrez, qe bien & loialment ſervirez au Roy en loffice de Baroun de leſchequer; & qe loialment chargerez & deſchargerez les gentz qont acompter devant vous; & droiture frez as totes gentz auxi bien as pouers come as riches; & qe pur hauteſſe ne pur richeſſe, ne pur haour ne pur eſtat de nuly perſon, ne pur bienfait, doun, ne promeſſe de nulli, qe fait vous ſoit ou vous purra eſtre fait, ne pur arte, ne pur engyn, droiture le Roy ne autry deſtourberez ne reſpiterez countre les leys de la terre; ne les dettes le Roy metterez en reſpite per la ou eles purront bonement eſtre levez; & qe les buſoignes le Roy eſploiterez devant touz autres; & pur doun ne pur autre lower ne bienfait, ne celerez ne deſtourberez le profit & lavantage le Roy, en avantage dautry ne de vous meſmes; Et qe vous ne preignez fee ne robe de nulluy ſinoun de Roy meſmez; & qe rien ne prendrez de nully pur tort faire ou droiture delaier, ou pur deliverer ou pur delaier les gentz qont affaire devant vous, mes a pluſtoſt qe vous poez deliverer[ez]; & qe per la ou vous poez ſavoir tort ou prejudice eſtre fait au Roy, vous metterez tout voſtre poiar & diligence de ceo redreſſer, & ſi vous ne poez ceo fair qe vous le dirrez au Roy ou a ceux de ſon Conſeil qe le purront dire au Roy, ſi vous ne poez a lui venir; & qe le counſel le Roy celerez en toutes choſes. Si Dieu vous eide & les Seintz. *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 14. *b. tit.* Sacramentum Baronum.

(*o*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro di & ſi noſtris, Galfrido de Neubaud Cancellario Scaccarij noſtri, Rogero de Norwod, Johanni de Cobeham, & Philippo de Wyleby Baronibus ejuſdem Scaccarij quaterviginti marcas, videlicet unicuiq; eorum viginti marcas de Termino S. Michaelis proximo præterito, de annuo feodo quadraginta marcarum, quod cuilibet eorum conceſſimus percipiendum ad Scaccarium prædiʗtum in officio prædiʗto, Et Nicholao de Caſtello uni Rememoratorum ejuſdem Scaccarij viginti marcas de Termino prædiʗto de annuo feodo ſuo quadraginta marcarum quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum ad ſuſtentationem ſuam & Clericorum ſuorum ſecum exiſtencium in officio prædiʗto, Et Magiſtro Odoni de Weſtmonaſterio alteri rememoratorum ejuſdem Scaccarij decem libras de eodem termino de annuo feodo ſuo viginti librarum, quod ſimiliter ei conceſſimus percipiendum ad ſuſtentationem ſuam in officio prædiʗto. T. R. apud Weſtm. xxiiij die Oʗtobris. *Lib*. 8. *E*. 1. *m*. 3. [Philipp de Wyleby *was alſo at this time Keeper of the Fourth Key of the Treaſury, at x l yearly Fee*; *Lib*. 8. *E*. 1. *m*. 5.].

The Like Writ as above verbatim *iſſued for payment of their Salary due at Eaſter. Ib. m*. 6.

(*p*) Rex Tenenti locum Theſaurarij & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dileʗtis & fidelibus noſtris Philippo de Wylgheby Cancellario Scaccarij noſtri, Willelmo de Carleton, & Petro de Leyceſtr., Baronibus ejuſdem Scaccarij, Centum & quaterviginti marcas, videlicet cuilibet eorum quadraginta marcas de terminis Paſchæ & S. Michaelis, de anno regni noſtri triceſimo, & cuilibet eorum viginti marcas de termino Paſchæ de anno regni noſtri triceſimo primo, de annuis feodis ſuis quæ eis conceſſimus percipienda in officijs ſupradiʗtis. T. Rege apud Villam S. Johannis de Perth, xxvj die Julij. *Lib*. 31. *E*. 1. *m*. 2.

CHAP. XXII.

Of the BUSINESS and PROCEEDINGS in the EXCHEQUER, during the Second Period.

I. *Of Affairs relating to the Revenue.*
II. *Of Pleas.*
III. *Of Buſineſs of Various kinds. Of Conventions, Recognitions &c, made in the Exchequer.*
IV. *Of the Preſentation and admiſſion of Officers.*
V. *Of the Preſentation of Mayors, Sheriffs &c.*
VI. *Of Fealty done and Rents paid at the Exchequer.*
VII. *Of affairs relating to the Government and Defence of the Realm.*
VIII. *Of the Records and Judgments of the Exchequer.*
IX. *Of Meſſages or Letters ſent to the Exchequer by the King, Queen, and Prince.*

CHAP. XXII.

WHEN we conſidered (*a*) the Buſineſs tranſacted at the Exchequer during the Firſt Period, we ranked it under Three General Heads; *viz.* I. Affairs of Revenue; II. Cauſes; III. Buſineſs of Various kinds: And we will Here aſſume the ſame Heads.

I. As to affairs of Revenue and things incident to Revenue. There was in the Exchequer a great variety of Buſineſs ſpringing from That Root. The Reader will not expect, I ſhould treat at large of each ſort of That Buſineſs. However ſome inſtances muſt be given.

Fines of divers kinds were impoſed or ſett at the Exchequer. K. *Edward* I in the 27th year of his Reign ordered, That all perſons, who deſired to amortiſe lands or tenements, or to purchaſe lands holden of the King in Chief, Letters of Protection or General Attorney, Parks, Fairs, Markets, and other Franchiſes, ſhould go to the Exchequer, that reaſonable Fines might be There ſet for the ſame (*b*). *Richard de Pontfrait* lay impriſoned above three years in

Wor-

(*a*) *Chap.* 6.

(*b*) Ordinatio ſacta per Dominum Regem, de Finibus Religioſorum & aliorum recipiendis in Scaccario, pro Licentia ingrediendi feodum Regis &c.

Fet a Savoir qe le Roys ordena a Weſtmonſter, le primer jour Daurel lan de ſen regne vint & ſeptime, qe ceux qe voudront purchacer Noveal Park, & Gentz de Religion qui voudront terre & tenement amorter, eent Bref de la Chauncelerie pur enquerre ſolom les pointz acouſtumez, e teles choſes, e qe les enqueſtes de terre ou de tenement que vaille par an pleus de xx Soultz par extente, ſoient retournez al Eſcheqier, & la ceo face la fin pur la mortiſſement, ou pur le park avoir, ſi les enqueſtes eenrent pur ceux qe les purchacent. E deloeqes ſoit maunde au Chunceler ou au Lieutenaunt, ceo quil en deura faire. E des enqueſtes faire pur amorter terre ou tenement, qui namontera par an outre vint Soutz par extente, & de vint ſoutz en aual, veut le Roy qe celes ſoient returnez au Chaunceler ou a ſon lieutenant, e qil pregne reſnable Fin ſur ceo, ſelom la quantite de la choſe, & puis les delivre. En meiſme la manere ſoit fait, de ceux qui voudront purchacer terres ou tenementz que ſont tenuz du Roy en cheif. Item gentz demoraunt la outre qui ont terre ou Rente en Engleterre, ſil voillent purchacer Lettres de protection, ou de Generaux Attornez, ſoient envoiez al Eſcheqier, e la facent lur Fyn. E deloeqes ſoit maunde au Chaunceler ou a ſon Lieutenaunt, qil en deura faire. En meſme le manere ſoit fait de ceux qui voudront purchaſer Faire, Marche, Garenne, ou autre Merchandiſe. E item ceux qe voudrent purchacer atterminement de lur dettes, ſeent enveez al Eſcheqier. E item Gentz de noun poer a travailler, & gentz des Countez loinz temps de la Chauncelerie, qui pledent ou ſont enpledez eient Bref de la Chauncelerie a aucun ſuffiſaunt home qui receive les attornez quant meſtres eſt. E pur remembraunce de ceſtes choſes, eſt Endenture faite en trois partis, don lun demoert on Chauncelerie, lautre en Leſ-

cheqier,

Worceſter Gaol, for fiſhing without leave in the Kings Pond of *Fekingham*. He offered to make Fine for That Treſpaſs. And thereupon a Writ of *Duci facias* was awarded to the Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire*, to bring him before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer. By vertue of which Writ, he was brought-up, and before Them made Fine to the King for the ſaid Treſpaſs in xx s. But in regard he had been ſo long impriſoned, the Fine was remitted, and he was ſet at large (*c*). Sir *Thomas de Bavent*, *Walter de Bernham*, and *Edmond de Miklefeud* were convicted, before Juſtices aſſigned to Hear and Determine in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, of maliciouſly procuring *John le King* to be indicted for the Death of *Iſabell le Shapeſtere*; And *Hugh Tyrel* of divers Conſpiracies. The ſaid Juſtices were commanded by Writ, to tranſmitt into the Exchequer the Records and Proceſſes touching the Convictions of the ſaid Four perſons, together with their advice concerning the Summs proper to be taken of them by way of Fine for their ſeveral Treſpaſſes. The Records and Proceſſes were accordingly tranſmitted together with the advice of the Juſtices touching the Fines. The ſaid Four perſons, who were priſoners in the Tower of *London* for their ſaid Treſpaſſes, being brought-up to the Exchequer, and the Treaſurer and Barons having inſpected the ſaid Records and Proceſſes, Sir *Thomas de Bavent* fined in xxx l, *Walter de Bernham* in xx marks, *Edmond de Miklefeud* in xl l, and *Hugh Tyrel* in C marks (*d*). *John de Winton* a Clerk of the Wardrobe came to the Exchequer and produced the King's Credential Letter. Which being delivered to the Treaſurer, *John* notified on the King's behalf, that the King willed the Treaſurer to cauſe *Simon de Segrave* who was convicted of certain treſpaſſes before *Peter de Maulay* and other Juſtices in *Lincolnſhire*, and remained priſoner in the Tower of *London* for the ſame, to be brought before him the ſaid Treaſurer and the Barons of the Exchequer, and to ſet him at large out of the ſaid Priſon, when they had taken of him a Fine for the ſaid Treſpaſſes. *Simon* was brought up to the Exchequer; and the cauſes of his Committment to the Tower of *London* (which were certified by one of the ſaid Juſtices) being ſeen and examined by the Treaſurer and Barons, he Fined before Them, for his ſaid Treſpaſſes, in D marks (*e*). *John le Goldſmyth*, impriſoned at *Canterbury* for a Rediſſeiſine, was brought up, by Writ of *Duci facias* before the Treaſurer and Barons, to make Fine; And he made Fine before them in half a mark (*f*).

The Treaſurer and Barons were wont to Set and Affeer Amercements. An Amercement ſett upon a Sheriff was affeered by the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons. But afterwards, in conſideration of the Sheriffs good Service, the Treaſurer Pardoned him the Amercement (*g*). *Richard de Keſtan* Clerk was appointed to

---

cheqier, & la tierce en Garderobe: Et memorandum quod die Sabbati in Craſtino Apoſtolorum Philippi & Jacoby anno ſupradicto, Venerabilis Pater W. de Langeton Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus Theſaurarius tulit hic videlicet in Scaccario apud Eboracum, unam partem Indenturæ prædictæ, quæ eſt in cuſtodia Mareſcalli inter Communia de anno xxvij°. *Paſ. Communia* 26. & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*c*) Vicecomiti Wigorniæ; Quia Ricardus de Ponte fracto, pro eo quod in Vivario noſtro de Fekingham ſine licentia & voluntate noſtra piſcatus fuit & piſcem cepit & aſportavit, jam per triennium & amplius in priſona noſtra Wigorniæ extiterit, & finem nobis facere optulerit pro tranſgreſſione prædicta: Tibi præcipimus, quod ſub ſalvo & ſecuro conductu ipſum Ricardum ſumptibus ſuis proprijs duci facias coram Theſaurario & Baronibus noſtris de Scaccario, ad finem ſuum faciendum pro tranſgreſſione prædicta, Ita quod eum habeas coram eiſdem Theſaurario & Baronibus in Craſtino Aſcenſionis Domini prox. futuro apud Eboracum, ad faciendum & recipiendum ibidem coram eis, tam ſuper deliberatione ſua quam reductione ad priſonam noſtram prædictam, quod per ipſum Theſaurarium & Barones ordinabitur tunc ibidem. Et habeas ibi tunc hoc breve, Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmon. xxij° die Aprilis anno regni noſtri xxvij°. per petitionem de Conſilio.

Prætextu hujus brevis prædictus Vicecomes Wygorniæ xxij° die Junij hoc anno duci fecit prædictum Ricardum coram prædictis Theſaurario & Baronibus. Et eodem die prædictus Ricardus Finem fecit cum Rege pro Tranſgreſſione prædicta per xx s. Qui quidem xx s condonantur eidem propter diuturnam moram quam ſuſtinuit in priſona prædicta videlicet per Triennium & amplius. Et ſic deliberatur a priſona. *Trin. Communia* 26. & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *b.*

(*d*) *Paſ. Fines* 33. & 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 34. *b. Parte* 1.

(*e*) *Mich. Communia* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. parte* 1.

(*f*) *Mich. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 44. *a. inter Fines.*

(*g*) Ebor. *The Sheriff is amerced for an Inſufficient Return of a Writ.* Ipſe vicecomes videlicet Willelmus de Houk in miſericordia. Et afforatur in continenti per . . Tenentem locum Theſaurarij, Willelmum de Carleton, & Magiſtrum Ricardum de Abyndon Barones, ad Decem libras. Poſtea in adventu W. Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopi Theſaurarij, pro eo quod

CHAP. XXII. to Aſſeer Eſtreats of Amercements in ſeveral Counties, by Oath of Jurors. And *John de Cobham* and other Barons of the Exchequer were appointed to Aſſeer divers other Amercements (*b*). Fifty Rolls of Amercements ſet in the Common Bench were brought to *John de Foxle* a Baron of the Exchequer to be Aſſeered. *John* was commanded to Aſſeer the ſame; and to have them (being ſo Aſſeered) at the Exchequer with all ſpeed. He did Aſſeer them. And thereupon the ſame were ſent out in Summonce (*i*).

But ſometimes others of the Kings Juſtices Aſſeered Amercements. And ſometimes Commiſſioners were appointed to do it. *Thomas de Weyland* (Chief Juſtice of the Common Bench) was Allowed by the King xl l, for the Expences he had been at in going ſeveral times through ſeveral Counties of the Realm, to take Aſſiſes and Enqueſts, and to Tax Amercements (*k*). Four Juſtices of the Common Bench had C marks allowed them by the King, to be diſtributed amongſt Them and their Clerks at the Diſcretion of the Treaſurer and Barons, for their Charges in Taxing the Amercements in divers Counties which had been ſett in the Common Bench (*l*). *Richard de Keſtane* was aſſigned to aſſeere the Eſtreats in the Counties of *Lincoln*, *Northampton*, *Bedford*, and *Buckingham* (*m*). Commiſſioners were appointed (whereof ſome were Barons of the Exchequer), to Aſſeer amerciaments, to Inquire of Forfeitures, and of the behaviour of Taxours and Collectours, to haſten the levying of the Kings Debts, to Survey the Kings Caſtles and Manours, and to do other things for the Kings Service (*n*). *William de Cheſterfeild* was ſent into divers Counties of the Realm at divers times, to Aſſeer Amercements for the Kings behoof; And was Allowed his expenſes for That Service (*o*).

The Barons of the Exchequer ſometimes ſurveyed the Kings Manours, and committed or demiſed the ſame. They alſo ſometimes (by the Kings command or aſſent) committed the Counties of the Realm to Sheriffs, and upon occaſion removed Sheriffs from their bailywicks. *William de Carleton* a Baron of the Exchequer was appointed to ſurvey the Works in the Kings Caſtle of *Norwich* (*p*). *John de Foxlee*, *W. de Carleton*, *W. de Norwich*, and other Barons of the Exchequer were aſſigned to Survey the Kings Caſtles and Manours in the ſeveral Counties of *England* (*q*). *John de Foxlee* a Baron of the Exchequer is appointed to Survey the Kings Manour of

Keninton

---

quod dictus Vicecomes diligenter ſe habuit circa alia debita Regis levanda, ſicut ipſe Theſaurarius teſtatur, Amerciamentum prædictum per eundem Theſaurarium condonatur. *Hil. Commun.* 34. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*b*) *Trin. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 87. *b.*

(*i*) *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *a.*

(*k*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro di & fi noſtro Thomæ de Weyland xl l, quas ei conceſſimus in ſubventionem expenſarum ſuarum, quas fecit per diverſas vices in eundo per diverſos Comitatus Regni, tam ad Aſſiſas & Inquiſitiones per præceptum noſtrum capiendas, quam pro amerciamentis taxandis, annis regni noſtri decimo & undecimo. T. Rege apud Rothelan xxij die Junij; ad mandatum Cancellarij. *Lib.* 11. *E.* 1. *m.* 6.

(*l*) *Liberate* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 4.

(*m*) *Hil. Communia* 25. & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 50. *b.*

(*n*) *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 75. *a.*

(*o*) Supplicavit Regi Willelmus de Cheſtrefeld, quod cum ipſe annis regni ſui octavo nono & duodecimo, in obſequium ſuum miſſus fuiſſet ad diverſos Comitatus regni ſui, pro amerciamentis ad opus Regis aſſurendis, velit ſibi de rationabilibus expenſis ſuis in obſequio ſuo tunc appoſitis ſatisfacere, prout decet: Rex volens —— *So the King commands the Barons to make him due ſatisfaction accordingly.* *Paſ. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 100. *a.*

Et prætextu hujus mandati, Theſaurarius & Barones, præſente Willelmo de Bereford Capitali Juſticiario de Banco, per informationem & aviſamentum ejuſdem, habita plenius conſideratione ad præmiſſa, concordarunt quod prædictus Willelmus de Ceſtrefeld percipiat de Rege, pro labore ſuo & expenſis per ipſum appoſitis in forma prædicta, decem libras. *Paſ. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 27.

(*p*) Norf. De Operationibus factis in Caſtro Norwici tempore W. de Rothing Vicecomitis ſupervidendis per W. de Carleton Baronem Scaccarij. *Tis a Commiſſion to him to Enquire concerning thoſe Works and the Expence of them, and to Certify the Treaſurer and Barons thereof.* *Hil. Commiſſiones* 26. & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 49. *b.*

(*q*) Anglia. De Caſtris & Manerijs Regis ſupervidendis, & Inquiſitione facienda ſuper diverſis articulis per ſingulos Comitatus Angliæ. *The King aſſignes* John de Foxlee, *for the Counties of* Surr. Suſſex. Midd. Oxon. & Berk. Teſte xxiiij die Julij: W. de Carleton & W. de Norwyco, *or one of them, for other Counties*: Roger de Hegham, *for other Counties*: Walter de Bedewynde, *for* York: *Maſter* J. de Everdon, *for other Counties*: *Maſter* Richard de Abyndon, *for other Counties*: Adam de Herwynton, *for other Counties*: Adam de Eglesfeld, *for other Counties*: *Maſter* Adam de Agmodeſham & Elias Puger, *for other Counties.* *Trin. Commiſſ. & Lit. Pat.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*r*) De

Keninton (*r*). The Treaſurer and Barons committed the Manour of *Selveſton* to *Thomas del Brok* & *Henry Wade* & others, with the aſſent of the Kings Council, at the yearly rent of xiiij l (*s*). The County of *Cumberland* was delivered to *Robert de Vieport*, by *Walo* the Legate, the Chief Juſticier, the Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, and *Falk de Breaute*, in recompenſe for the Caſtle & Honour of *Tikehill* (*t*). *Henry de Bathe* and *Philipp Lovell* came before the Barons of the Exchequer and acknowledged, that they on the Kings behalf had committed the County of *Cumberland* and Caſtle of *Carliſle* to the Earl of *Albemarle*, To hold during the Kings Pleaſure, Rendring C l at the Exchequer for the *proficuum* of That County. The ſame Perſons committed the County of *Lancaſter* to *John de Cokerinton* (*u*). The King removed *Simon de Houcton* from his Sherifdome of *Cambridge* and *Huntendon*; And by a Cloſe Writ commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to put another Sheriff in his place (*w*). The Treaſurer and Barons committed *Wiltſhire* to Sir *Richard de Worceſter*, during the Kings Pleaſure (*x*). *Reginald de Acle* was commanded by writ of the Exchequer to take the Office of Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* into the Kings hand, and committ it to a truſty perſon till the King ſhould give further orders; and in the mean time to repair to the Exchequer, to receive the Kings commands from the Barons There (*y*). At the end of K. *Edward* the Firſts reign, meaſures were taken at the Exchequer, for removing ſeveral Sheriffs from their offices, and putting others in their room (*z*). K. *Edward* II by Privy ſeal commanded the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons, to Remove *Walter de Gedding* from the Sherivalty of *Surrey* and *Suſſex*, and to put

William

(*r*) De ſupervidendo defectus Manerij de Kenynton. Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Johanni de Foxle Baroni de Scaccario ſalutem. — *Tis a Commiſſion to him to Survey the premiſſes.* Teſte &c xx die Januarij. Per breve de Privato ſigillo directum eidem Theſaurario. *Hil. Commiſſion. & Lit. Pat. 9. E. 2. Rot. 5. a.*

(*s*) Memorandum quod die Jovis proxima ante feſtum S. Edmundi Regis & Martiris, commiſerunt Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario, de aſſenſu Magnatum qui ſunt de Conſilio Regis, Thomæ del Brok & Henrico Wade & alijs hominibus Regis de Selveſton, prædictum Manerium, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit; Reddendo inde per annum ad Scaccarium xiiij l, videlicet unam medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ, & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium S. Michaelis. Et cuſtodient Domos Regis ibidem ſumptibus ſuis proprijs, ita quod in reparatione & ſuſtentatione earundem de ſuo nihil apponent. *Mich. Commun. 56. H. 3. Rot. 2. b.*

(*t*) Comitatus de Cumberlaunde traditus fuit Roberto de Veteri Ponte per Legatum Walonem, Juſticiarium, Epiſcopum Winton., & per Falconem, die Dominica proxima ante feſtum S. Petri ad vincula anno iij° regni Regis H. iij, pro Caſtro de Tikehull quod traditum fuit Comiti Augi, & pro expenſis quas idem Robertus in dicto Caſtro fecerat; Ita quod prædictus Robertus non reſponderet ad Scaccarium de firma neque de proficuo dicti Comitatus, quouſque Curia Domini Regis ei teneret Juſticiam de jure quod dicebat ſe habere in Caſtro & Honore de Tikehull. Debuit autem dictus Robertus reſpondere ad Scaccarium de Eſchaetis, wardis, finibus, & itinere Juſticiariorum, & debitis alijs de Summonitione Cumberlaundiæ, a die qua recepit Comitatum uſque in unum menſem poſt diem S. Hyllarij anno vj Regis ejuſdem. *Memor. 6. H. 3. Rot. 3. b.*

(*u*) Henricus de Bathonia & Philippus Lovell venerunt coram &c, & recognoverunt quod ipſi ex parte Domini Regis commiſerant Domino Comiti Albemarliæ cuſtodiam Comitatus Cumbriæ & Caſtri Karlioli, Tenenda quamdiu Regi placuerit, pro C l reddendis ad Scaccarium pro proficuo prædicti Comitatus. Et habebit omnia quæ prædeceſſor ſuus habebat in prædicto Comitatu. *Memor. 42. H. 3. Rot. 1. b.*

The ſame perſons committed the County of Lancaſter, ex parte Regis, *to* John de Kokerinton. *Ib. Rot. 2. a.*

(*w*) Mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod loco Simonis de Houcton, quem Rex amovit ab officio Vicecomitis Cantebrigiæ & Huntendoniæ, fieri faciant unum Vicecomitem qui, præſtito ſacramento ſicut fieri ſolet, Regi de exitibus eorundem Comitatuum reſpondeat ad Scaccarium Regis. T. Rege apud Porteſmuth iiij die Julij. *Cl. 37. H, 3. m. 7.*

(*x*) Theſaurarius & Barones de præcepto Domini Regis commiſerunt Ricardo de Wygornia Militi Comitatum Wilteſiæ, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit, Reddendo per annum pro proficuo ejuſdem Comitatus quater xx marcas, ſicut Radulfus de Aungers; Et perficiet corpus Comitatus, & reddet elemoſinas conſtitutas, ſicut alij Vicecomites prius reddere conſueverunt. *Memor. 51. H. 3. Rot. 6. a.*

(*y*) Reginaldo de Acle pro Rege. Mandatum eſt eidem, quod ſtatim viſis Literis Regis capiat in manum Regis Officium Vicecomitis Comitatus Glouceſtriæ, & illud alicui fideli Regis committat, cuſtodiendum donec Rex inde aliud præceperit. Et ipſe in propria perſona ſua ſit ad Scaccarium, ad audiendum & faciendum præceptum Regis ei per Barones exponendum. Teſte &c. *Mich. Communia 1. & 2. E. 1. Rot. 3. a.*

(*z*) De Vicecomitibus ſi expediens fuerit removendis & alijs ſubrogandis. *Trin. Commun. 35. E., 1. Rot. 49. a. in bund. 34. & 35. E. 1. parte 2.*

(*a*) Edward

William de Henlee into That Sherivalty, if he was Fit for it, Or, if he was not Fit for it, to put in ſome other Fit perſon (*a*). The ſame King, *anno regni* 2, ſent a Writ to the Barons of the Exchequer, for removing the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England* and placing other fit perſons in their room (*b*). At another time, by Privy ſeal he commanded the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons, to put *Nicolas de Teukesbury* into the Baylywick of Sheriff of *Devonſhire*, to hold during the Kings Pleaſure (*c*). And in the 5th year of his reign, *John de Wylughby* Sheriff of *Northampton* being ſo engaged in certain affairs, that he could not attend to execute his Sherivalty: The King by Privy Seal commands the Treaſurer and Barons, to Diſcharge him from That Office, and put another Fit perſon into it (*d*). In the 12th year of That King, the Commons of *Hantſhire* Petitioned the King, ſhewing that the King and his Council had lately Ordered, That all Sheriffs in the Realm and their Miniſters, who had been in office ſince the King begann to Reign, ſhould be put out of Office, that ſo the people who had been wronged or oppreſſed by ſuch Sheriffs or their Miniſters might the more eaſily obtain Relief againſt them; And that *James de Norton* who was Sheriff of *Hantſhire* before the ſaid Ordinance, ſtill continued in That Office, whereby men could not eaſily get Redreſs againſt him for Wrongs done them: And Praying, that he might be Removed. Hereupon the King commanded the Barons, that if the Fact was ſo, they ſhould remove *James* from the Office of Sheriff of That County, and committ it, on the Kings behalf, to ſome other whom they ſhould judg to be a Fit perſon (*e*).

In fine; it was the Buſineſs of the Treaſurer and Barons, to ſpeed the levying and getting-in of the Kings Debts, and to manage the Crown Revenue to the beſt advantage. This was their inceſſant Care, and the principal Scope to which their Acts and proceedings tended; as all the Records of the Exchequer do evince. Nevertheleſs, if the King thought them remiſs, or if he wanted money very urgently, he would ſend Writs or Meſſages to them, to haſten the getting-in of money in ſuch manner as he directed. There are ſeveral things of this kind remarkable enough to be here inſerted. K. *Henry* III, with the advice of his Council ordered the amercements of the Exchange of *London*, and the mulcts of *Caworſini* and *Tramontani* reſiding in *London* to be levied, viz. CC marks of each Society: And now by his writ commands the Barons to cauſe the ſame to be levied with all ſpeed (*f*). The King by his Writ commanded the Barons to cauſe his Eſcuage for the Army of *Wales*, *viz.* xl s *per Scutum*, to be levyed of all Fees holden of the King *in Capite*, or of his Wardſhips; except the Fees of ſuch perſons as had Writs *de Scutagio ſuo habendo* (*g*).

The

(*a*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Lieutenant noſtre Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheker Salutz. Pur aucunes reſons nous vous maundoms, qe Wauter de Gedding qui ad demore noſtre Viſconte de Surrie & de Suſſex facetz remuer de cel Office, & y facetz mettre William de Henlee ſi vous veetz quil ſoit pur meme Loffice covenable, ſuffiſaunt, & profitable pur nous & noſtre people. Et ſi il ne ſoit mye a ceo ſuffiſaunt, adonqes y mettet autre qe a ceo ſoyt ſuffiſaunt, & profitable pur nous & noſtre people de la dite Balye. Done ſoutz noſtre prive Seal a Langele, le xij jour Daveril lan ſecund. *Paſ. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *a.*

(*b*) Baronibus pro Rege. *Mich. Brevia* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* —— *a.*

(*c*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Leu tenaunt noſtre Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſchekier ſalutz. Nous vous maundoms, qe a noſtre bien amez Nicholas de Teukesbury facetz aver la Balye de noſtre Viſconte de Deveniſchyre, a tenir la taunt come il nous plera. Done ſouz noſtre prive ſeal a Langele, le xvj jour de Juyn lan ſecund. *Trin. Brevia.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *b.*

(*d*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au lieu tenaunt du Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqer ſalutz. Por ceo qe Mon[ſieur] Johan de Wylughby noſtre Viſcunte de Norhamton eſt tant occupez de diverſes buſoignes, quil ne peuſt entendre a la dite Viſcuntee: Vous maundoms, qe le dit Johan facez deſcharger del dit Office, & facez mettre un autre en meſme loffice qi ſoit ben covenable & ſuffiſaunt pur nous e pur noſtre people. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Bruſtewyk, le xx jour de Juyn lan de noſtre regne quint. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 53. *b.*

(*e*) *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 106. *a.*

(*f*) Quia ante receſſum Regis ab Anglia, per ipſum Regem & Conſilium ſuum fuit proviſum, quod Amerciamenta Cambij de hijs qui Cambium in Civitate Londoniæ contra præceptum Regis vel contra ſtatuta Cambij, & eciam de Kaworſinis & Ultramontanis in eadem Civitate commorantibus, ſcilicet de qualibet Societate eorundem, ducentæ marcæ levarentur, & illud idem oretenus injunxit dilecto Fratri & Fideli Regis Ricardo Comiti Cornubiæ, & dilecto Clerico Magiſtro Willelmo de Kilkenny Archidiacono Coventrenſi: Mandat Rex Baronibus, quod amerciamenta prædicta cum feſtinatione levari faciant. Breve eſt in f. M. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus Londoniæ. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*g*) Rex mandavit Baronibus, quod levari faciant Scutagium ſuum, videlicet de Scuto

xl s,

The King being in great want of Money, commanded the Barons to ſend to him the Summons of the Exchequer under Seal, for debts contained in the Eſtreats of the Chancery, and for Fines and other Clear Debts, to the value of Ten thouſand marks, that the King might cauſe the ſame to be levyed for his uſe (*b*). The King ſent to the Barons certain Eſtreats of Fines and Amercements, Commanding them to levy the money contained therein without delay (*i*). K. *Edward* I commanded the Barons both by Meſſage and by Writ of the Privy Seal, in very urgent terms, to cauſe money to be levyed for him with all ſpeed, as well out of the Cuſtoms of Wool and Leather, as alſo out of the Iſſues of his Realm, and otherwiſe, for his preſent Supply (*k*). The ſame King commanded the Barons both by Meſſage and by Writ of Privy Seal, to uſe their utmoſt diligence to ſupply him with money for the expenſes of his Houſhold (*l*). K. *Edward* II by Writ of Privy Seal Commands and Charges the Barons very Urgently, To cauſe all the Debts due to his Father at the time of his Death, and all that are now due to Himſelf, to be ſpeedily levyed and paid into the Exchequer; and to forbear Reſpiting or Eſtalling any Debt whatſoever, without ſpecial Order from him (*m*). The ſame King iſſued ſeveral precepts touching the ſpeedy collecting and anſwering of a Triennial Diſme impoſed by

---

xl s, pro exercitu Walliæ, de omnibus feodis Militum quæ tenentur de Rege in Capite, vel de Wardis in manu Regis exiſtentibus; exceptis feodis illorum qui brevia Regis habuerunt de Scutagio ſuo habendo. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Quia Rex ad urgentiſſima negocia ſua inde expedienda, ad præſens quamplurimum indiget, Mandat quod ſcrutatis rotulis Scaccarij ſui, tam de extractis Cancellariæ quas Rex eis mittit, quam de finibus & claris debitis ſuis, mittant Regi Summonitiones ſigillo Scaccarij ſignatas uſque ad decem millia marcarum, ut Rex pecuniam illam ad opus ſuum, ut melius expedire viderit, levari faciat. Teſte &c. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*i*) Baronibus pro Rege. Rex mittit eis extractas Finium & Amerciamentorum factorum coram Gilberto de Preſton & ſocijs ſuis, in ultimo Itinere ſuo in Comitatu Notinghamiæ: Mandans eis, quatinus totam pecuniam in eiſdem extractis contentam ſine dilatione levari faciant; ita quod eam habeant ad Scaccarium ſuum ad feſtum Purificationis B. Mariæ proximo futurum. Et hoc nullatenus omittant. T. &c. *Hil. Commun.* 52. & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Entre totes les autres choſes qui nous vous feſoms ſavoir par noſtre cher Clerk Johan de Drokenesford Gardein de noſtre Garderobe, dont nous li avoms enchargez, vous mandoms e chargoms en la foy qe vous nous devez, e ſicome vous amez honur de nous & de noſtre Reaume e de nos amis auſint, qe vous metez tote la peyne e la diligence qe vous porrez, coment deniers ſeient levez a noſtre oes ove tote faiſon e le haſte qe vous porrez, auſi bien de la Cuſtume de Leyne e de quirs come des iſſues de noſtre Reaume, e par totes les autres voies par out levees ſe porront fere. Car ſi nous puſſoms conforter nos amis daukuns deniers par temps, nous eſperons qe nos buſoignes par tot iront bien ove laide e la grace de noſtre Seignour. Por la queu choſe nous vous chargoms derechief fermement enjoignantz, qe vous eez ceſte choſe au quoer, qe nous puſſoms aparcevoir qe vous y aurez mis diligeaument voſtre entente. Donees de ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Merinton, le vij jour Doctobre lan de noſtre Regne xxiiij. *Mich. Commun.* 24. & 25. *E.* 1.

(*l*) Edward par la grace de Diu &c, A nos chers Clerks William de Carleton, e Meſter Richard de Abyndon Barons de noſtre Eſcheqer, ſalutz. Pur ceo qe nous avoms retenuz noſter cher Clerk Johan de Drokenesford gardeyn de noſtre Garderobe es parties ou nous ſomes, pur acunes certeynes buſoignes que nous avoms afaire de lui, juſqes a ceſt Venderdy en la primere ſemeyne de quareme avenir, ou le Lundy procheyn ſuyant: Vous mandoms, qe vous ne remuez nule part de noſter Eſcheqer ne les autres que ſunt meſme la place, eynz y demorgez juſqes a ſa venue, pur ſere eſpleyter les buſoignes qe tuchent la dite place; Et quant il ſerra venuz, ordinez iſſi entre ly e vous, e mettez voſter poer qe nous puiſſoms eſtre ſervi des deners, ſi ſoiſonablement come meſter nous ſerra, pur les deſpenſes de noſter Hoſtel, ſolum ceo que il vous aviſera plus pleynement de par nous; & ceo ne leſſez. Don ſouz noſter Prive Seal a la Hyde pres de Wynceſtre, le xxj jour de Feverer lan xxxiiij. *Hil. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b.*

(*m*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorer & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheker, ſalutz. Pur ceo qe nous avoms molt graundement a faire de deniers ore apermeiſmes, por moltz des groſſes boſoignes qe nous touchent, & qe nous cherront ſure procheinement: Vous maundoms fermement enjoignanz, & chargeoms en la foi qe vous nous devez, qe vous nous facez haſtivement levoir & paier a noſtre Eſcheqer, totes les dettes qe furent dues a noſtre cher pere, qi Dieus aſſoille, avaunt ſa mort, & totes celes qe ſunt dues a nous auſint pur queuque cauſe qe ce ſoit; & ne reſpitez ne eſtallez nule dette qe ſoit due a noſtre Piere ne a nous, ſaunz eſpecial maundement de nous, ſur noſtre greve forſeture. Et metiez ſi diligeaument peine & entente de nous bien ſervir de deniers a noſtre beſoign, dore que nous puiſſoms & devoms priſer voſtre peniblere & voſtre diligence en cele partie. Don ſouz noſtre

by the Pope on the Clergy (*n*). The ſame King by Writ of the Privy Seal, commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to ſend to him without delay all the money they had at the Exchequer, for the expenſes of his Houſhold; And to Borrow money for him in the Beſt manner they could, to the value of Two thouſand pounds or thereabouts for the expenſes of his ſaid Houſhold (*o*). And a few days after, he ſent them another Writ of the Privy Seal, charging them to raiſe all the money they could as well by Cheviſance as otherwiſe, to ſupply the expenſes aforeſaid (*p*). The ſame King by Writ of Privy Seal, commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to cauſe all the Debts due at the Exchequer, as well in the time of his Anceſtours as in his Own time, to be levyed with all poſſible Speed, without Sparing or Reſpiting any body (notwithſtanding any Commandment for Reſpites ſent to them before This time) till further Order from the King (*q*). Another Writ of Privy Seal of the like import and urgency, was ſent to the Treaſurer and Barons, for levying of Debts due by Impreſts made at the Exchequer and Wardrobe (*r*).

II. Secondly, As to Pleas or Cauſes. In the xviiith Chapter of this Volume we have ſpoken concerning the Diviſion of the Kings Courts of Law, and the ſeparation (that followed thereupon) of Common Pleas from the Kings Court and Palace: Whereby great alteration was made in the Court of Exchequer, as far as related to the Holding of Common pleas There. Nevertheleſs, let us conſider now, How the caſe ſtood, under this Second Period, in That reſpect. For although it was forbidden, Firſt by the Great Charters of K. K. *John* and *Henry* III, and afterwards by a Statute or Ordinance (which will be mentioned by and by) made by the King and the Prelates and Barons of the Realm, to hold Common pleas in the Exchequer: Yet in fact ſome Common pleas were ſtill holden There. This gave occaſion to the iſſuing of ſeveral Writs, directed to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, ſome of which are hereunder ſet-forth. In the 56th year of K. *Henry* III, divers Pleas were moved in the Exchequer by Original Writs, for Debts of divers perſons; the Diſcuſſing of which Pleas was a great hindrance to the Sheriffs and others accompting at the Exchequer: Whereupon, the King by his Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to atterminate all Pleas then depending before Them (except ſuch Pleas as concerned the Miniſters of the Exchequer), before the Juſtices of the *Bank*; and to tranſmitt, under the Exchequer Seal, the ſaid Original Writs and the records of the ſaid Pleas, to the ſaid Juſtices; Whom the King had commanded to Receive and Determine the ſame, according to Law (*s*). In the

5th

Prive Seal a Redinges, le ſecond jour de Decembre, lan de noſtre [Regne] primer. *Mich. Brevia* 1. E. 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*n*) *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 5. E. 2. *Rot.* —— *b.*

(*o*) Baronibus per Regem. Come nous mandoms par Bref de noſtre Grant Seal, au Lieutenant de Treſorier & as Chamberleyns de noſtre Eſcheqiere, qil enveent a nous ſanz delay toutz les deners qil ount a noſtre Eſcheqier, pur les deſpens de noſtre Houſtel, & nous eoms treſgrant ſuffrete de deners en noſtre Garderobe pour noſtre dit deſpens, ſicome le portur de ceſte Lettre vous ſaura plus pleinement dire de bouche: Vous mandoms & chargeoms ſur tote laffiance qe nous avoms de vous, qe vous mettez voſtre peine & diligence de faire cheviſſance de deners a noſtre oeps, en queuque manere qe vous puiſſet mielz; Iſſint qe nous puiſſoms eſtre ſerviz a ceſte foiz de deux Mille livers, ou a plus pres de cele ſumme qe vos unqes poerez, pur les deſpens de noſtre Houſtel avantdit. Et ceſti noſtre maundement eez ſi a quer & li menez a ſi bon effect, qe nous puiſſoms apercever la diligence qe vous y averet mis. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Everwyk le xxx jour de May, lan de noſtre regne quint. *Trin. Brevia* 5. E. 2. *Rot.* 53. *a.*

(*p*) Baronibus pro Rege. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Liutenant dou Treſorer & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier ſalutz. Nous vous mandoms & chargeoms ſicome autrefoiz vous avoms mandez, qe vous mettez peyne & diligence de purchacer & aſſembler a noſtre oeps la forſon des deners qe vous porrez, auſſibien par cheviſſance come en autre manere, pur les deſpens del Houſtiel; Car nous avoms treſgrant ſuffrete de deniers en noſtre Garderobe pur les deſpens avantdiz: Et mettez y ſi diligaument voſtre entente, qe nous puiſſoms apperceveir qe nous ſerroms du miels ſerviz par le bon conſail qe vouz y averez miz. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Houeden le xij jour de Juyn, lan de noſtre Regne quint. *Trin. Brevia* 5. E. 2. *Rot.* 53. *a. in imo.*

(*q*) *Paſ. Brevia* 15. E. 2. *Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*r*) *Trin. Brevia* 15. E. 2. *Rot.* 61. *a.*

(*s*) Memorandum de Placitis Scaccarij prohibitis. H. Dei gratia &c, Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſuo ſalutem. Quia conſtat nobis, quod per Placita mota coram vobis per brevia noſtra Originalia, de debitis diverſorum, & ibidem pendencia, impediuntur negocia noſtra, ita quod Compotus Vicecomitum & aliorum Ballivorum & Miniſtrorum noſtrorum de Ballivis ſuis & exitibus earum audiri non poteſt, in noſtri grave dampnum, quod ſuſtinere nolumus ſicut nec debemus: Vo-

bis

5th year of K. *Edward* I, a Writ was ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer. It recites, that according to the Law and cuſtom of the Realm and the tenour of *Magna Charta*, Pleas ought not to be holden before the Barons in the Kings Exchequer, unleſs for the debts of the King or of his Miniſters of the Exchequer: That nevertheleſs, *John de Muchelden*e who was not a Miniſter of the Exchequer, impleaded *Agnes Aſh* before the Barons There for a debt of xiij l: Wherefore it commands the Barons, not to hold the ſaid Plea or any other Common Plea in the Exchequer (*t*). Other Writs (not unlike in Form) iſſued for *John de Cokefeld*, *Roger le Taverner* and his Wife, and *Robert Fitz-Hugh* (*u*); For *Roger Baynard* (*w*); For *Nicolas de Haſtyng* and others, in purſuance of the Ordinance made by the Prelates, Earls and Barons in the reign of K. *Edward* II (*x*); and for Maſter *John de Blebury*, in purſuance of the ſame Ordinance (*y*). *Gilbert Peche* had by his Charter granted to K. *Edward* I and *Alianor* then Queen Conſort and their Heirs, the Homages and Services of *John Peche* and others (who held of the ſaid *Gilbert in Capite*) and of their heirs: A *Scire facias* iſſued out of the Exchequer, to the ſaid *John* and others, to appear There, and ſhew cauſe why they ſhould not Attorn to the King for their ſaid Homages and Services: Afterwards, the Treaſurer and Barons, conſidering that the ſaid affair ought to be proſecuted before the Juſtices of the *Common Bench*, according to the direction of the *Great Charter*, Ordered (for That and other reaſons mentioned in the Record cited hereunder), that

Nicolas

---

bis mandamus, quod omnia Placita quaſcumque perſonas tangencia, Exceptis miniſtris ejuſdem Scaccarij, atterminetis coram Juſticiarijs noſtris de Banco ad certos dies, prout melius videritis expedire: Et Brevia noſtra Originalia, & recorda Placitorum illorum eiſdem Juſticiarijs ſub Sigillo ejuſdem Scaccarij tranſmittatis, Quibus mandavimus quod ea a vobis recipiant, & Placita illa terminari faciant, prout ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri fuerit faciendum. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmon. xx die Octobris anno &c Lv°. *Mich. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*t*) Baronibus, de Placitis non tenendis. Cum Placita coram Baronibus in Scaccario Regis, ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Regni ſui, teneri non debeant, niſi de debitis Regis proprijs & Miniſtrorum de Scaccario prædicto: Ac Johannes de Mucheldene, qui non eſt Miniſter Regis in Scaccario prædicto ut dicitur, Agnetem de Fraxino inplacitet coram eis in Scaccario, de debito xiij l in quibus idem Johannes dicit præfatam Agnetem ſibi teneri, & eam multipliciter inquietet occaſione prædicta, ſicut ex ipſius Agnetis gravi querimonia Rex accepit: Rex nolens ſuſtinere hujuſmodi Placita, contra tenorem Magnæ Cartæ de Libertatibus Angliæ, alibi quam ſuis locis proprijs & debitis placitari, mandat eiſdem, quod Placitum illud vel aliud placitum commune ulterius coram eis non teneant in Scaccario prædicto: Quia Rex ſingulis de Regno ſuo, cum ſibi in Curia ſua perquirere voluerit, paratus eſt communem juſticiam exhibere, prout de jure &c. *Hil. Commun.* 4. & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*u*) Baronibus, pro Johanne de Cokefeld. Cum ſecundum Legem & Conſuetudinem Regni, communia placita coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium placitari non debeant, niſi placita illa Regem aut Miniſtros ſuos ejuſdem Scaccarij ſpecialiter tangant: Et Rex jam ex inſinuatione Johannis de Cokefeld acceperit, quod Robertus Peverel qui Miniſter ejuſdem Scaccarij non eſt, ipſum implacitet coram Baronibus in Scaccario prædicto per Breve Regis, de eo quod idem Johannes reddat præfato Roberto quoddam Dolium Vini precij v marcarum: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſi ita eſt, tunc de placito illo coram eis ulterius tenendo ſe non intromittant, ſet præfato Roberto dicant, quod Breve Regis verſus prædictum Johannem alibi, ſicut fieri ſolet, placitandum ſibi impetret, ſi ſibi viderit expedire. T. Rege apud Wſtemon. xxv die Aprilis anno xxxiij. *Mich. Communia* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a. Pars* 1. *A Like Writ to the Barons (reciting as above,* mutatis mutandis*) was awarded, for* Roger le Taverner *and his Wife*; *Paſ. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *b. And the Like Writ for* Robert Fitz Hugh: *Trin. Brevia* 6. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 54. *b. For* Henry de Calverd de Eboraco; *Hil. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 30. *b*; *For* Geoffrey de Matham ſenior; *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 46. *b*; *For* Thomas Gryk; *Paſ. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 65. *b*; and others.

(*w*) Baronibus, pro Rogero Baygnard. Cum ſecundum Conſuetudinem in Regno Angliæ approbatam hactenus & obtentam, Communia placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario placitari non debeant, niſi placita illa Regem aut aliquem Miniſtrorum ſuorum de eodem Scaccario ſpecialiter tangant; Et Rex jam acceperit, quod Robertus Benedicite de Norwyco, qui Miniſter Regis de eodem Scaccario non eſt ut dicitur, Rogerum Baygnard de debito C s implacitat coram Baronibus in Scaccario prædicto, contra Conſuetudinem prædictam: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſi ita eſt, tunc placito illo coram eis in eodem Scaccario ulterius tenendo ſuperſedeant. T. Rege apud Lanrecoſt xxij die Novembris anno xxxv. *Mich. Commun.* 34. & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b. Parte* 1.

(*x*) *Mich. Brevia.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*y*) *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 51. *b.*

CHAP. XXII.

Nicolas de Warwick the Kings Sergeant ſhould proſecute the ſame in the Common Bank (*z*).

But although it was forbidden by the Great Charters of K. K. *John* and *Henry* III; to hold Common Pleas in the Exchequer: yet the King ſometimes gave leave to particular perſons to bring their Suits and recover their Debts There. For example. King *Henry* III by his Writ commanded the Barons, That as ſoon as the executors of *Ralf* late Biſhop of *Chicheſter* had certified to them the names of all perſons who were indebted to the Biſhop and the Summ of each debt, they ſhould diſtrain all the ſaid Debtors in each County of *England*, to pay their reſpective debts to the Biſhops executors at the Exchequer (*a*). King *Edward* I gave Leave to the Executors of *John* Earl of *Warenne*, to implead his Debtours at the Exchequer (*b*). K. *Edward* II by Writ of Privy Seal commanded the Barons, to let the Merchants *Friskobalds* ſue before Them in the Exchequer for their debts (as there ſhould be occaſion), and to levy the ſame for them like as the Kings own debts, according to the law and uſages of the Exchequer (*c*). The ſame King by Writ of Privy Seal Granted to Maſter *James Deſpaigne*, that he might plead at the Exchequer, to recover all the Debts due to him, And commanded the Barons to receive him thereto as often as he would ſue before them for his ſaid Debts (*d*). The like writ iſſued for *Gerard de Ozum* (*e*), *William de Oteſwyche* (*f*), *Nicolas de Haluford* (*g*), the Executours

---

(*z*) Memorandum, quod cum prætextu Cartæ quam Gilbertus Peche fecit Domino Regi qui nunc eſt & Alianoræ quondam Reginæ conſorti ſuæ & hæredibus ſuis, de Homagijs & ſervicijs Johannis Peche, Reginaldi de Brokedyſh, & aliorum diverſorum Tenencium qui tenuerunt de ipſo Gilberto in Capite, & hæredum ſuorum, quæ quidem Carta ad plenum inſeritur in Rotulo Memorandorum de Termino Paſchæ anno viceſimo quarto, Barones alias, videlicet Termino & anno eiſdem, concordaſſent, quod hic in Scaccario proſequeretur verſus illos vel eorum hæredes, quorum ſervicia & homagia dictus Gilbertus Regi & Reginæ dederat par Cartam prædictam, quod venirent hic oſtenſuri ſi quid ſcirent dicere, quare ſe attornaſſe non debuiſſent Domino Regi de Homagijs & ſervicijs ſuis, juxta formam Domini prædicti, & verſus eos proſecutum fuerit hic, ſicut continetur in Rotulis placitorum pro Rege de anno viceſimo quinto: Theſaurarius & Barones modo perpendentes, quod dictum negocium proſequi debet coram Juſticiarijs in Banco, maxime propter innovationem Magnæ Cartæ, quæ exigit quod Communia Placita in certo loco videlicet coram ipſis Juſticiarijs exequantur, & eciam pro eo quod idem negocium exigit exequi ſecundum Communem Legem qua coram præfatis Juſticiarijs plenarie utitur, Concordarunt quod hic non ſequatur inde ulterius &c; ſet quod Nicholaus de Warrewik ſerviens Regis, ad negocia Regis coram præfatis Juſticiarijs exequenda deputatus, proſequatur coram eiſdem prout juſtum fuerit, verſus illos quorum Homagia & Servicia ad Regem pertinere debent per Cartam prædictam; & hoc tam occaſionibus ſupradictis, quam pro eo quod quædam Nota cujuſdam Finis reſidet in Banco prædicto de hijs quæ continentur in Carta prædicta. Et in continenti tranſcribitur eadem Carta & tranſcriptum inde prædicto Nicholao liberatur, ad proſequendum inde in Banco pro Rege, quod fuerit proſequendum, Videlicet quarto decimo die Februarij. *Hil. Recorda* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 48. *b.*

(*a*) Baronibus, pro executoribus teſtamenti R. quondam Cyceſtrenſis Epiſcopi. Rex eiſdem; Quia debita quæ debebantur eidem Epiſcopo non ſoluta [ſunt] ipſius executoribus, ſicut animæ ipſius expediret, & nos volentes eidem animæ in hac parte ſubvenire, quia prædictus Epiſcopus nobis fuit ſpecialiter dilectus: Vobis mandamus, quod in ſingulis Comitatibus regni noſtri diſtringi faciatis omnes debitores ejuſdem Epiſcopi, ad reddendum executoribus ipſius vel eorum aſſignato ad Scaccarium omnia debita prædicta, ex quo prædicti executores nomina prædictorum debitorum & quantitates cujuſlibet debiti vobis ſcire fecerint. B. e. in ſ. M. *Paſ. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) *Ryl. Plac. P. p.* 277. 33. *E.* 1.

(*c*) Baronibus, pro Mercatoribus de Societate Friskebaldorum. *The King commands*, — qe vous lour retenetz a ce totes les feez [*or* feitz] quil averont a faire (*as often as they ſhall have occaſion*) a recoverir lour dettes, & lor dettes facez lever auſi come les noz dettes propres, ſolonc la ley & les uſages de noſtre Eſcheqer. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal &c, lan de noſtre regne primer. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*d*) Baronibus, pro Johanne de Iſpannia. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Au Treſorier e as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier ſalutz. Pur ceo qe de noſtre grace eſpeciale, avoms grante a noſtre Cher Clerk & Coſyn Meiſtre James Deſpaigne, quil puiſſe pleder a noſtre Eſcheqier, Vous mandoms qe vous reſcevez a ceo le dit Meiſtre James, totes lez foiz qil voudra ſuire devaunt vous, por pleder por ſes dettes avauntdites. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wyndeſore le xxvij jour de May lan de noſtre Regne premier. *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 53. *a.*

(*e*) *Trin. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 62. *a.*

(*f*) *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 23. *a.*

(*g*) *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*h*) *Trin.*

tours of *John* Earl of *Warenne* (*b*), and the Executours of *Walter* late Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfield* (*i*).

Sometimes, after a Plea had been commenced in the Exchequer, the King (if he thought fit) would command the Barons not to proceed therein. K. *Edward* I, having Granted to *Tecla Amadour* and other Merchants of *Florence*, leave to recover their Debts in the Exchequer, according to the Courſe of the Exchequer; and the Barons having ſummoned before them the Priour of *Mountague*, to anſwer the ſaid Merchants for C marks: The King by his Writ (iſſued in favour of the Merchants, but for what reaſons it does not here appear) commands the Barons, to proceed no further in the Exchequer upon the ſaid Plea (*k*). The King commanded the Barons, that no Writ ſhould be granted to *Roger la Zuche* or *Helene la Zuche*, againſt the Earl of *Warwick*, before the feaſt of St. *Hilary* next (*l*).

Again; ſometimes Common Pleas have been commenced and proſecuted in the Exchequer, between perſons who were not (as it ſeemeth) Reſidents or Accomptants at the Exchequer; and where there was no particular Leave (for ought that appears) given to either of the parties to Sue There. For example. The Abbot of *Lavendene* appeared at the Exchequer, in a Plea between him, and *James* the *Jew* of *Northampton* and others (*m*). *Sibyll* Daughter and heir of *Ralf de Icleſham* came into the Exchequer and complained, that *Sibyll de Dene* Mother of *Ralf de Icleſham* permitted *Robert de Dene* Brother of the ſaid *Ralf* to Receive the Homages of the Tenants of certain Land in her tenure, in Diſheriſon of her [*Sibyll*] the Complainant, And prayed, Juſtice might be done her in the caſe (*n*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, *Roger le Champenois* was Attorney for one of the parties Litigant in a Plea of Debt depending in the Exchequer (*o*). A Plea was moved in the Exchequer between the Biſhop of *Exeter* and the Knights of *Devonſhire* concerning the Fine paid to the King for deafforeſting of *Cornwall* (*p*). The Abbot of *Cerne*, by *Hugh le Brun* and *William de Cerne*, made an Eſſoign *de Malo lecti* before the Barons of the Exchequer, againſt the Priour of St. *Swithin*, in a Plea of Land (*q*). A Writ iſſued to ſummon *Hugh* ſon of *Oliver* to appear before the Barons of the Exche-

---

(*b*) *Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.*2. *Rot.* 81. *a.*

(*i*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier, ſalutz. Come pur le bon ſerviſe qe Wauter jadis Eveſque de Ceſtre fiſt a noſtre chier Piere, qi Dieux aſſoille, & puis a nous, tant come il veſquiſt, & auſint pur aucunes bountees qe nous avoms trovez en les executours du teſtament le dit Wauter, eoms grantez de noſtre grace eſpeciale, a meiſmes les executours, quil puiſſent enpleder les dettours le dit Wauter a noſtre dit Eſcheqier, & recoverer illoqes les dettes qe lour ſount detenues: Vous mandoms, qe a ce les receviez, & lour facez aver ſi baſtif recoverir come vous porrez, ſolonc ley & uſage de cele Place. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Everwik, le xiiij jour de Maij lan de noſtre regne xv. *Paſ.Brevia* 15. *E.*2. *Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*k*) Baronibus pro Tecla Amadour & ſocijs. Cum nuper conceſſerit Rex Teclæ Amadour & Loter Bonawik & Socijs ſuis Mercatoribus Florentinis, quod debitores ſuos coram eis venire faciant, ita quod debita ſua in Scaccario ſecundum conſuetudinem ejuſdem Scaccarij recuperare poſſent, ac priorem de Monte acuto coram eis venire fecerint, ad reſpondendum præfatis Mercatoribus de C marcis: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod placitum illud de decætero non teneant ibidem &c. *Mich.Communia* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) De Inhibitione facta ex parte Domini Regis, per Radulphum de Sandwyco. Memorandum quod inhibitum eſt per Regem Baronibus, quod nullum breve concedatur Rogero la Zuche, aut Helenæ quæ fuit uxor Alani la Zuche, ſuper Comitem War., citra feſtum S. Hillarij proximo futurum. *Mich. Commun.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*m*) Buk. Abbas de Lavendene optulit ſe ad Scaccarium, in craſtino S. Hyllarij & per tres dies ſequentes, contra Jacobum Judæum de Norhamton, & alios adverſarios ſuos; & nullus adverſariorum ſuorum comparuit. *Memor.* 11. *H.*3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*n*) Suſſex. Sibilia filia & hæres Radulfi de Icleſham uxor Nicholay Haringot conqueritur, quod Sibilla de Dene uxor Ricardi de la Cumbe & Mater Radulfi de Icleſham patris ſui, permittit Robertum de Dene fratrem dicti Radulfi recipere Homagia de terra quam ipſa tenet, in ipſius Sibillæ conquerentis exæreditationem ut dicit. Et petit ſibi juſtitiam exhiberi. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*o*) Surreia. Rogerus le Champenois eſt atornatus Roberti de Mikelham, de placito debiti verſus hæredem Willelmi de [Tylle]broc, ad lucrandum vel perdendum. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) Devonia. Dies datus eſt Epiſcopo Exonienſi & Militibus Devoniæ, de contentione inter illos mota de Fine pro deafforeſtatione Cornubiæ, in octabis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, ſine eſſonio. *Trin. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*q*) Dorſ. Abbas de Cerne eſſoniavit ſe coram Baronibus, die Sabbati proximo poſt feſtum S. Hyllarij, verſus Priorem S. Swithuni de Malo lecti, de placito Terræ, per Hugonem le Brun & Willelmum de Cerne. *Hil. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*r*) Bed.

Exchequer, to Warant to *Peter de Cruket* and *Joan* his wife one virgate of Land in *Stanebrugge*, which the King claimed in his Court againſt them as belonging to his Serjeanty of *Stanburg*; the ſaid *Peter* and *Joan* having in the ſame Court before the King vouched the ſaid *Hugh* to waranty againſt the King (*r*). *Richard de Mucegros* appeared at the Exchequer before the Barons three weeks after the *Purification*, againſt *Hugh le Tanur* and *Juliana* his wife and *Iſabell* her ſiſter, in a Plea of *Land* (*s*). A Writ of *Venire facias* iſſued to the Sheriff of *Cambridgſhire*, to ſummon a Jury of 12 men, to find whether *Gilbert Taillard* impriſoned and commanded to be impriſoned *John de Helteſley* (*t*). *William Wymer* appointed (in the Exchequer) one to be Attorney for him, in a Plea depending berween the King and him touching a Vivary (*u*). A writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Hampſhire*, commanding him to go in perſon to *William de Micheldover*, and ſee whom he would make his Attorney in a Plea of Debt depending between him and *John de Wintereſhull*, and that he ſhould Receive the Attorney and Certify his name to the Barons on the Morrow of *Candlemaſs* (*w*): A like Writ iſſued for the Priour of *Bridlington* (*x*). An Iſſue was joined in the Exchequer in the 45th year of K. *Henry* III, in a plea of Treſpaſs and Reſcuſſe, together with the *Poſtea* and Verdict thereupon. I have ſet it down *verbatim* as it ſtandeth in the Plea-Roll (*y*). *John de Bayliol* conſtituted before the King, Two perſons to be his Attorneys, *ad lucrandum vel perdendum*, in a Plea depending before the Barons, between the ſaid *John* and *John de Somerleton* and others named in the Original Writ, for a Debt of xl *l*, which the ſaid *John de Bayliol* demanded of them: Therefore the King commands the Barons, that they do admitt the ſaid perſons or either of them (if both of them cannot be preſent) to be Attorneys for the ſaid *John de Bayliol* (*z*). In the 56th year of K. *Henry* III, there was a Plea pending in the

---

(*r*) Bed. & Buk. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ponat per vadium & ſalvos plegios Hugonem filium Oliveri, ita quod ſit coram Baronibus in octabis S. Trinitatis, ad warantizandum Petro de Cruket & Johannæ uxori ejus unam virgatam terræ cum pertinentijs in Stanebrugge, quam Rex in Curia ſua verſus eoſdem clamavit de Serjantia ſua de Stanburg; & unde ijdem P. & J. in eadem Curia Regis coram Rege vocaverunt ad warantum prædictum Hugonem verſus Regem. Et habeat &c. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*s*) Wigorn. Ricardus de Mucegros optulit ſe ad Scaccarium coram Baronibus a dic Purificationis B. Mariæ in tres ſeptimanas, verſus Hugonem le Tanur & Julianam uxorem ſuam & Iſabellam ſororem ejuſdem Julianæ de placito terræ. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*t*) Cantebr. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat &c in craſtino animarum xij probos &c, & qui nulla affinitate attingant Gilbertum Taillard nec Johannem de Helteſleg, & qui electi ſint in pleno Comitatu de conſenſu utriuſq; partis, Si prædictus G. inpriſonavit & inpriſonari præcepit prædictum Johannem —. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Willelmus Wymer ponit loco ſuo Radulfum Wymer filium & hæredem ſuum, ad lucrandum &c, in loquela quæ eſt inter Dominum Regem & ipſum, de quodam vivario in Strafford. *Ex Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*w*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Suthamptoniæ, quod in propria perſona ſua accedat ad Willelmum de Micheldover, & videat quem loco ſuo attornare voluerit, in Placito Debiti quod eſt inter ipſum & Johannem de Wintereſhull, & illum recipiat, & ſcire faciat Baronibus &c in Craſtino Pur. B. M. quem loco ſuo ad hoc attornaverit, & hoc breve. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*x*) *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Ebor.*

(*y*) Somerſet. Nicholaus le Peſtur, Johannes filius Adæ le Mareſcal, Walterus Falc, Johannes Orri, Rogerus de Mutford, Johannes le Someter, Willelmus de Welleye, Willelmus le Feure, Willelmus le Brun, & Willelmus Pine, attach[iantur] ad reſpondendum Domino Regi, de hoc quod vi & injuſte inpediverunt Philippum de Cerne Vicecomitem Regis in Comitatu prædicto, & ballivos ſuos, quo minus potuerunt facere diſtrictionem pro debitis Domini Regis in Civitate Bathoniæ; & averia capta pro prædictis debitis reſcuſſerunt; contra pacem &c. Venerunt & hoc dedixerunt de verbo ad verbum. Et de hoc pon[unt] ſe in inquiſitionem patriæ. Et Robertus Seneſcallus Prioris Bathoniæ pro Rege dicit quod ſic; & de hoc petit patriam. Fiat inquiſitio in pleno Comitatu &c, per xij &c, qui nulla affinitate &c. Et Vicecomes habeat eam hic in craſtino S. Andreæ &c. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti &c; & Vicecomes diſtringat Johannem Miles Willelmum le Res & Robertum le Neyr per terras &c; ita quod poſſit &c, & quod habeat corpora &c, ad prædictum diem. Poſtea venit inquiſitio; quæ dicit, quod Nicholaus Piſtor, Johannes le Mareſcal, Rogerus de Mutford, Johannes le Sumeter, & Willelmus le Brun, vi & injuſte reſcuſſerunt prædicta; prout continetur in ipſa inquiſitione ut prædictum eſt. Et prædictus Johannes le Sumeter fuit præſens. Ideo adjudicata fuit ei priſona; & finivit pro redemptione per xx ſolidos, per plegium Johannis Budde. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod alios ſupradictos qui ſe poſuerunt in ipſam inquiſitionem diſtringat per terras &c, ita &c, & quod habeat corpora eorum hic in craſtino S. Illarij ad audiendum &c. *Trin. Placita* 45. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a. ex parte Remem. Theſ.*

(*z*) Baronibus pro Johanne de Balliolo de attornatis the Exchequer by vertue of the Kings Writ, between *William Giffard* and *Gundrede* his wiſe Demandants, And *William de Muncheneſy* and others named in the ſame Writ Deforciants, touching Suit of Frankpledg *&c*: Which Plea the Barons had not determined, ſaying they would not determine it without conſulting with the King: Hereupon, the King by his Writ commands the Barons, that in the preſence of the Juſtices of the *Bank*, they ſhould in the Exchequer conſider the ſaid Plea, and with the advice of the ſaid Juſtices determine it in Due manner, Doing Full Juſtice to the ſaid Parties according to the Law and Cuſtom of the Exchequer without further delay (*a*). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* I, an Eſſoign was taken before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, on Friday next after the Quinzime of Eaſter; *viz. Agnes* wife of *Nicolas de Creton* eſſoigned againſt *Richard del Auney*, in a Plea of Land, by *Richard de Bikele* and *Walter de Lynton* [her Attorneys] (*b*). There was a Plea of Debt pending before the Barons between *Robert le Baker* and *Roger de Cantok* a Burgeſs of *Briſtoll*: The King by his Writ commanded the Barons to continue That Plea till next St. *Edwards* day (*c*). A Plea being moved in Court Chriſtian before the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* concerning Sepulture in Old *Winchelſey*; And the ſaid Plea being in derogation of the Kings Right and Prerogative: The King by his Writ commands the Biſhop of *Chicheſter* to put the ſaid Plea in Reſpite, and to warn the Parties to appear before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer on the morrow of All-Souls, to receive Judgment Therein: Accordingly, the Parties and the Biſhops Official appeared at the Exchequer: But the Court adjourned the Proceedings therein, till ſuch time as the Treaſurer ſhould ſend one of the Barons to View the Place in queſtion (*d*). *William Noel* was attached to anſwer to the King in the Exchequer in a plea of Treſpaſs. *John Dimmok* who ſued for the King Declared againſt *William*, For that when *Garſyas de Iſpania* the Kings Equerry was leading ſome of the Kings Colts along the town of St. *Alban* towards *Raleigh*, the ſaid *William* aſſaulted the ſaid *Garſias*, and did beat and evil-intreat him, in contempt of the King and againſt his peace, to the dammage of *Garſias* C marks. *William* came and pleaded, That the ſaid *Garſias* met him riding along in the ſaid Town, and by the rèncounter of his horſe threw him the ſaid *William* to the ground, whereupon he ſtruck *Garſias* twice with a Scourge, *viz.* once upon the face (by which blow he drew blood) and again upon the ſhoulders of *Garſias*. And in regard *William* by this plea acknowledged, that without judgment or warant of law he had

taken

---

attornatis ſuis. Rex mandat quod idem Johannes attornavit coram Rege loco ſuo Johannem de Huche & Nicholaum de Carro, ad lucrandum vel perdendum, in loquela quæ eſt coram eiſdem Baronibus per breve Regis, inter ipſum Johannem & Johannem de Somerleton & alios in brevi Regis originali contentos de debito xl l, quod idem Johannes de Balliolo a prædicto Johanne de Somerleton & alijs prædictis exigit. Et ideo Rex mandat, quod prædictos Johannem de Huche & Nicholaum, vel alterum eorum ſi ambo intereſſe non poſſunt, loco ipſius Johannis de Balliolo ad hoc recipiant. Teſte &c. *Ex Memor. 52. H. 3. Rot. 4. a.*

(*a*) Baronibus pro Willelmo Giffard & Gundreda uxore ejus. Cum Rex pluries mandaverit eiſdem Baronibus, quod loquelam quæ eſt coram eis per breve Regis, inter Willelmum Giffard & Gundredam uxorem ejus petentes, Et Willelmum de Monte Caniſo & alios in eodem brevi nominatos deforciantes, De ſecta Franci-plegij, Wardis, Wardepenyes, & ſede loci, de Hundredo Regis de Berdeſtaple, & quibuſdam alijs quæ idem Willelmus & Gundreda de Rege tenent ad feodi firmam pro xxv marcis per annum, ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij terminarent, & partibus plenam Juſticiam exhiberent; & ijdem Barones nichil inde hucuſq; fecerint, ſet ſe excuſaverint, & dixerint ſe non velle hoc facere ſine Conſilio Regis: Rex nolens dictam loquelam ulterius contra juſticiam protrahi aut prorogari, Mandat Baronibus, quod in præſentia Juſticiariorum de Banco, quibus Rex ſcribit, quod dictæ loquelæ una cum eis a die S. Hillarij in xv dies, quem diem dictis partibus præfixerunt, intendant in Scaccario, & de eorum Conſilio dictam loquelam debito modo terminent, & partibus plenam Juſticiam ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij ſine dilatione faciant. T. &c. *Hil. Communia 56. H. 3. Rot. 4. b.*

(*b*) Eſſonia de malo lecti capta coram Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium, die Veneris proxima ante quindenam Paſchæ Anno R. Regis E. quinto.

Devonia. Agnes uxor Nicholai de Creton apud Heyen in Comitatu Devoniæ eſſoniat ſe verſus Ricardum del Auney, de placito Terræ, per Ricardum de Bikele & Walterum de Lynton. —*Communia de Termino Clauſi Paſchæ 5. E. 1. Rot. 3. b. in bund. anni 4 & 5. E. 1.*

(*c*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod loquelam quæ eſt coram eis inter Robertum Piſtorem & Rogerum de Cantok Burgenſem Briſtollæ de quodam debito viginti & quatuor librarum vj s viij d quod præfatus Robertus ab eodem Rogero exigit continuent uſq; ad diem S. Edwardi proximo futurum &c. *Mich. Commun. 4 & 5. E. 1. Rot. 1. a.*

(*d*) Breve Regis directum Epiſcopo Ciceſtrenſi pro Rege —— &c. *Mich. Brevia 20. E. 1. Rot. 8. a.*

(*e*) *Hil.*

taken revenge for the injury done him by the ſaid *Garſias*, and thereby had committed a treſpaſs againſt the Kings peace: It was adjudged by the Court of Exchequer, that he ſhould be impriſoned. Afterwards he found ſureties, to appear before the Treaſurer and Barons in Eaſter term, to ſatisfy the King for the ſaid contempt and the ſaid *Garſias* for the ſaid treſpaſs (*e*). Upon Complaint made before the Barons of the Exchequer at *York*, by *Aſculph de Whytewell*, that one *Walter Campion* privily cut his purſe in the preſence of the Barons and took away his money, the ſaid *Walter* was attached in Court. And though he was not caught in the Fact, yet being accuſed as well by the By-ſtanders as by the ſaid *Aſculph*, he was committed to priſon. Afterwards, he found Sureties for his Good Behaviour, and was ſet at large (*f*). *Walter de Maideſton* was arreſted for making uſe of certain Counterfeit Bulls; And *Robert le Harpur*, for being of aſſent with him therein. Ten perſons came into the Exchequer, and undertook, body for body at the Will of the King and of the Treaſurer and Barons, to Have the ſaid *Walter* before the ſaid Barons from day to day and from Term to Term. In like manner, Seven perſons came and undertook to Have the ſaid *Robert* before the Barons or wherever elſe the King pleaſed. And *Robert* was thereupon releaſed from his impriſonment in *Ludgate* (*g*). *Adam Frere* was attached to anſwer to the King, for that whereas *John Sparrow* Bailiff of *Norwich* had taken into the Kings hands at *Norwich* Ten quarters of Malt in part of the Purveyances for the Kings Liege-men who were in his Service in *Scotland*, the ſaid *Adam* broke the attachment ſo made for the King, and carried away the ſaid Malt. *Adam* Pleaded, That he did not break the ſaid attachment nor carry away the Malt. An Iſſue was joined upon That, between Him and *John Sparrow* who followed *pro Rege*. A *Venire facias* was awarded for trying the Iſſue. But the King Dying before Tryal and Judgment, the Plaint was diſcontinued (*h*). *Jordan* ſon of *Gilbert le Peſtour* and Two others were attached to appear in the Exchequer, to anſwer the King in a Plea of Treſpaſs. *Henry de Say Pincerna Regis qui ſequitur pro Rege*, Declares againſt them. It was for meeting the Foreign Merchants before they came to their Ports, and buying-up ſuch of their wines as they liked beſt; whereby they foreſtalled the ſaid Wines, To the dammage of the King and his people. An Iſſue is joined; but no Judgment given therein (*i*). *William de Whitewey* late Parker of *Stanſted park* in *Suſſex*, was accuſed before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, of certain treſpaſſes by him committed in the ſaid Park, whilſt the ſame was in the hands of K. *Edward* I, by reaſon of the infancy of *Edmund de Arundel* ſon and heir of *Richard Fitz-Alan* late Earl of *Arundel*, and being convicted thereof by Verdict of the Countrey, he was by Judgment of the ſaid Court [of Exchequer] committed to the Tower of *London*, and had lain There in priſon for above four years, and was ſtill There: Now in regard the Judgment given againſt the ſaid *William* was not fully executed, the King by his writ commands the Barons, That upon view and examination of the Record and proceſs of the ſaid Plea which was had before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, they ſhould without delay, notwithſtanding the Death of K. *Edward* I, cauſe the ſaid Judgment to be finally executed (*k*). About the end of the reign of K. *Edward* I, *Roger Ughtred* had impleaded *Walter de Kelk* before the Kings Council in the Exchequer, for a Contempt done to the King and a Treſpaſs done to the ſaid *Roger*, And before Judgment given the Plea was diſcontinued by the Kings Death: So K. *Edward* II, by his Writ commands the Barons, that having called to them in the Exchequer ſome of the Kings Council, they ſhould Proceed therein according to Right and Law (*l*). In the Firſt year of K. *Edward* II, an Iſſue was joined between *William de Billingleye* Clerk and *Thomas de Gardinis* late Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, about providing of Corn for the uſe of K. *Edward* the Firſts Army in *Scotland*. It was Tryed at the Exchequer by Jurours ſummoned from the Town of *Briſtoll* and parts next adjacent. The Verdict was in favour of *Thomas de Gardinis* (*m*). In the 2d year of K. *Edward* II, *Philipp Balun* came into the Exchequer and prayed Relief upon his caſe. The Barons of the Exchequer, before they would proceed in the matter, ordered an Inquiſition to be taken, Whether *Roger le Bygod* died ſeized of a tenement mentioned in a Charter which *Philipp* now vouched &c. The Sheriffs of *London* were commanded by Writ to ſummon before *Thomas de Cantebrigge* and *Roger*

de

(*e*) *Hil. Communia* 21. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*f*) *Trin. Fines* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 93.

(*g*) *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 33. *a.*

(*h*) *Hil. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 33. *b. parte* 1.

(*i*) *Trin. Record.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 70. *b. Kancia.*

(*k*) *Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 86. *b.*

(*l*) *Mich. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*m*) Glouc. De Thoma de Gardinis. *Paſ. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 71. *a.*

(*n*) *Hil.*

de Hegham Barons of the Exchequer, or either of them, at St. *Martin* in *London* on the Saturday next before the octaves of the Purification, xxiiij lawful men of *London* of the Viſnue of *Brokenwharf* (where the ſaid tenement ſtood) *per quos &c, Et qui nulla affinitate &c.* An Inquiſition was accordingly taken before *Thomas de Cantebrigge* at St. *Martin.* And the matters alleged by *Philipp* were Found by the Jurours (*n*). In the ſame year, in the caſe of *James de Lamburne*, who prayed to have execution of certain Writs ſent to the Treaſurer and Barons, recited here in the Record, The Court ordered the Sheriff of *Eſſex* to ſummon Twelve of the Viſnue of *Eſtmereſey* Twelve of the Viſnue of *Colne Quency*, Twelve of the Viſnue of *Aumfreton*, and Twelve of another Viſnue, as well Knights as other lawful men, *per quos &c, & qui nulla &c*, to appear at the Exchequer in the octaves of St. *Michael*, or before *W. de Norwich* Remembrancer *Si prius &c*, to enquire into the Truth of the matter, and certify the Barons thereof. The proceſs was continued *pro defectu juratorum* to the quinzime of *Eaſter.* At That day it was delayed *pro defectu Militum gladio cinctorum.* And a *pluries Diſtringas* was awarded, to have the Jurours who were named in the panell, before *William de Carleton* Baron of the Exchequer at *Colcheſter*, on Monday next after the feaſt of St. *John Baptiſt*, and likewiſe other Knights (*tot & tales tam Milites gladio cinctos &c*). And the Record and proceſs ſealed with the Exchequer-ſeal (*conſignata pede Sigilli Scaccarij*) were delivered to *James de Lamburne*, to be carried to the ſaid *William de Carleton* at the ſaid Day, for the taking of the ſaid Inquiſition. And in the octaves of St. *John Baptiſt*, *William de Carleton* tranſmitted into the Exchequer under his Seal an Inquiſition taken before him *ſuper præmiſſis* (*o*). In the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, an Information was brought before the Kings Council in the Exchequer by *Philipp le Viroler*, againſt *Robert le Meſſager*, for ſpeaking irreverent and indecent words of the King. *Robert* pleaded, Not guilty. The Jury Found him guilty of ſpeaking certain words which are ſet forth here in the Record. Afterwards, at the inſtance of *Iſabell* Queen Conſort, the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* became manucaptor for *Robert*, that he ſhould appear before the King *ad recipiendum &c*, whenever his Majeſty pleaſed. And upon That manucaption *Robert* was delivered out of priſon (*p*). In the ſame year, *Johanne* late wife of *John Shench* deceaſed who held of the King in Chief the Serjeanties of the Cuſtody of the Kings Palace of *Weſtminſter* and of his Priſon of *Flete*, married *Edmund de Cheny* without Licence obtained from the King in That behalf. Whereupon, the ſaid Serjeanties were taken into the Kings hands. And ſtraitway the Treaſurer and Barons committed the Cuſtody of the Palace to *Richard Abbot*; who was Sworn *de fideliter* &c; And the Cuſtody of the *Flete Priſon* to *John Dymmok* Uſher of the Exchequer; who was Sworn in like manner. Afterwards the ſaid *Edmund* made Fine for the ſaid Treſpaſs: And the ſaid Serjeanties were reſtored (*q*). In the ſame year, *Thomas de Tynwell* was accuſed in the Exchequer, of having ſpoken at *Oxford* Irreverent words of the King. *Thomas* Pleaded, Not Guilty. The Iſſue was Tryed at the Exchequer, by Lawful men of the Town of *Oxford*; Who Found him not Guilty (*r*). K. *Edward* II, by his Writ, (for the reaſons therein

---

(*n*) *Hil. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*o*) *Trin. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 90. *b.*

(*p*) Philippus le Viroler de Newenton exhibuit Conſilio Domini Regis hic, quandam Cedulam per quam ipſe ſuggeſſit, quod Robertus le Meſſager de Newenton nuper protulit inreverenter plura verba indecentia de Domino Rege, in contemptum Domini Regis, offerens ſe hoc velle verificare pro Domino Rege contra eundem Robertum.

Robert, *being preſent in Court*, & allocutus inde defendit quicquid &c; & dicit quod ipſe nulla verba protulit quæ redundare poſſent ad dedecus Domini Regis vel derogationem Honoris Domini Regis &c; & hoc offert verificare qualitercumq; &c. *The iſſue was directed to be tryed* hic coram Conſilio, die Veneris proximo poſt feſtum omnium Sanctorum. *The Jury found certain words, which are here mentioned, to have been ſpoken by Robert.* Poſtea die Sabbati in vigilia S. Andreæ Apoſtoli, ad inſtantiam Iſabellæ Reginæ Angliæ Conſortis Regis, W. Archiepiſcopus Cantuar. manucepit prædictum Robertum, de habendo illum coram Domino Rege ad voluntatem ipſius Regis &c, ad recipiendum quod &c. Et prætextu hujus manucaptionis idem Robertus deliberatur &c. *Mich. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *b.*

(*q*) De Serjantia Cuſtodiæ Palacij Weſtmonaſterij & Priſonæ de Flete capta in manum Regis. *Mich. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *a.*

(*r*) Oxon. De Thoma de Tynwell occaſionato de Tranſgreſſione. Præſens in Curia quidam Robertus de Malton ſuggeſſit Curiæ, quod quidam Thomas de Tynwell Clericus, nuper apud Oxoniam die Veneris proximo ante feſtum Sancti Thomæ Apoſtoli hoc anno, infra Portam Borealem Oxoniæ, in præſentia Johannis de Necton, Edmundi le Barber, *and four others by name*, & aliorum, locutus eſt irreverenter de Domino Rege, parvipendendo ipſum per verba indecentia, & dicendo ipſum non eſſe Filium Domini E. nuper Regis Angliæ, in Contemptum Domini Regis &c; Et pecijt quod idem Thomas qui præſens eſt &c, reſpondeat inde Domino Regi, proteſtans ſe velle ſequi therein contained) commanded the Barons to proceed judicially againſt *John de Wengrave* Mayor of *London*, upon the Preſentments exhibited againſt him at the Eire at the Tower of *London* (*s*).

In ſuits moved between parties in the Exchequer, ſometimes the King granted Preference to one perſon; namely that he ſhould be paid before other Creditours. This was done in the caſe of *Pontius de Mora*. The Merchants of *Luka* ſued the executours of *John le Gros* in the Exchequer for money borrowed of them by *John*: Who at the time of his death was alſo indebted to *Pontius de Mora* in ſeveral debts; The King by his Writ commanded the Barons to call before them the ſaid executours, and to aſſiſt *Pontius* in recovering his debts of them, and as ſoon as the ſaid Merchants had recovered their ſaid debts, to let *Pontius* be preferred before the other Creditours of the deceaſed (*t*). The like Preference was granted by the King to *John Bardun* (*u*).

III. Under the Head of Buſineſs of *Various kinds* we may place Conventions and Recognitions made at the Exchequer; Preſentations and Admiſſions of Officers of the Exchequer, and of the Exchange &c; Preſentations of Mayors and Sheriffs; Payment of Rents; and other miſcellaneous buſineſs. Of theſe, in order. Conventions and Recognitions were frequently made in the Exchequer. *John de Boſell* came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and in Their preſence put *Robert Gardman* into full ſeiſin of certain houſes and Lands in *Lincoln*; and acknowledged before the Barons, that *Robert* had ſatisfied him Lx marks for the ſaid houſes (*w*). *Robert*

ſequi pro Domino Rege verſus eundem Thomam & verificare præmiſſa &c. Et idem Thomas allocutus inde, modo die Mercurij proximo poſt quindenam Paſchæ, defendit quicquid eſt in Contemptum Domini Regis &c; & dicit quod ipſe in nullo præmiſſorum eſt culpabilis &c; & hoc offert verificare qualitercunque &c. Ideo fiat inde inquiſitio. Et præceptum eſt Vicecomiti quod venire faciat hic in Craſtino Aſcenſionis Domini, xij probos & legales homines de Villa Oxoniæ, de Viſneto juxta portam Borealem, per quos &c, & qui nulla affinitate &c, ad certificandum Baronibus &c; Et idem dies datus eſt prædicto Roberto ad ſequendum pro Rege &c. *After ſeveral Continuances*, Et quia Robertus non venit ad ſequendum pro Rege, Concordatum eſt, quod Johannes de Notton *and the ſix others*, in quorum præſentia dicitur dictum Thomam locutum fuiſſe irreverenter de Domino Rege &c, veniant hic ad certificandum &c, ſimul cum Juratoribus. Et præceptum eſt Vic. quod diſtringat eos &c, Ita quod habeat Corpora ——. *The Inquiſition came* ——. Et prædicti Edmundus le Barber & Thomas le Tannere venerunt; quibus juratis & aſſociatis Juratoribus Inquiſitionis prædictæ ——; *He was found not Guilty*. Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod prædictus Thomas de Tynwelle ſuper præmiſſis eat ſine die. *Paſ. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 100.

(*s*) *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 42. *a.*

(*t*) Baronibus pro Poncio de Mora. Rex mandat eiſdem, quod quam cito mercatores ſui de Luka recuperaverint coram eis ab executoribus teſtamenti Johannis le Gros, debita quæ idem Johannes eiſdem Mercatoribus debuit die quo obijt, tam de mutuo ab eiſdem mercatoribus per eundem Johannem capto de denarijs ſuis, quam de denarijs mercatorum ſuorum, & unde placitum eſt in Scaccario inter eoſdem executores & mercatores prædictos, vocatis coram eis eiſdem executoribus, ſint in auxilium Poncio de Mora, cui idem defunctus in pluribus debitis tenebatur die quo obijt, ad recuperanda debita illa, prout ea ſibi deberi rationabiliter monſtrare poterit coram eis, Ita quod idem Poncius in hujuſmodi debitis ſuis recuperandis cæteris creditoribus dicti defuncti præferatur, T. &c. *Trin. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*u*) *A Writ iſſued to the Barons, ſetting forth, That the King had commanded the Sheriff of* Norfolk, *to levy of the goods of* John le Groſs *late Merchant, in his Bailywick, a certain Summ due to the Merchants of* Luka; *and then of the reſidue to levy* 89 *l* 12 *s due from the defunct to* John Bardun, & eidem Johanni Bardun habere faceret; Ita quod idem Johannes ſoluta prius prædictis mercatoribus pecunia quam dictus defunctus eis debebat, ſicut prædictum eſt, cæteris creditoribus ejuſdem defuncti in ſolutione hujuſmodi præferetur; & jam per eundem Vicecomitem acceperit, quod id facere non poteſt propter alia mandata ſua ſibi pro alijs mercatoribus diverſis directa, ipſe eidem Johanni Bardun gratiam facere volens, Mandat eiſdem Baronibus, quod cum pecunia dictis mercatoribus de Luka, ab eodem defuncto debita, De bonis & catallis prædictis levari & eiſdem habere fecerint, dictas quaterviginti ix l xij s de reſiduis bonis & catallis dicti defuncti levari, & præfato Johanni Bardun habere faciant, prout ipſe pecuniam illam ſibi deberi rationabiliter monſtrare poterit coram eis; proviſo quod idem Johannes Bardun cæteris creditoribus dicti defuncti in prædicti debiti ſolutione præferatur. *Paſ. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*w*) Johannes filius Theobaldi de Boſel venit coram Baronibus, & in præſencia eorundem poſuit Magiſtrum Robertum Gardman in plenam *bert le Lozeng* came before the Barons, and acknowledged that he had made a Charter of Obligation to Maſter *Robert de Kadenay*, for *John de Boſell*, importing that the ſaid *Robert le Lozeng* and his heirs would Warant to the ſaid *Maſter* the ſaid Land and houſes, in caſe the ſaid *John* could not Warant them (*x*). *Roſamund de Erlham* tendred before the Barons of the Exchequer xxvij l x s, which was payable to *William de Somerfeld*, upon a Bond entred into by her before the Juſtices of the *Jews*. No body came to receive the money. So ſhe *ſtetit parata* (to pay the ſaid money *modo prædicto*) on St. *John Baptiſts* Nativity, *& per tres dies proximo ſequentes* (*y*). A Tender of money was made in the Exchequer *in præſentia Baronum*, by *John de Hotoſt* on behalf of *Henry de Leyburn* Knight, for *John le Latymer* to receive it, according to Covenants contained in an Indenture: But *John le Latymer* did not come (*z*). In fine, the ancient Rolls of the Exchequer abound with Conventions and Recognitions.

IV. Of the Preſentation and Admiſſion of Officers of the Exchequer, we ſhall ſpeak hereafter in Chapter xxiv. In this Section ſomething may be ſaid concerning the Officers of the Coinage and ſome others. Several Officers of the Exchange and Coinage of Money have been, from time to time, Preſented and Sworn in the Exchequer. *Ilger* the Goldſmith and ſeveral other Officers of the Mint were Sworn before the High Juſticier There (*a*). The Kings *Cuſtos Cunei* for *Canterbury* was Preſented and Sworn in the Exchequer (*b*). *Otho Fitz William* Keeper in Fee of the Kings Mint preſented at the Exchequer *Richard Abel* Goldſmith, to be Maker and Cutter of the Dyes till Candlemaſs next (*c*). At another time the Bailiffs of *Canterbury* preſented to the Barons an Aſſayer of the Mint; who was Sworn and Admitted (*d*). The Mayor and Sherifs of *London* preſented an Aſſayer and a *Cuſtos Cuneorum*, who were Sworn and Admitted (*e*). The Mayor and Sheriffs of *London* were commanded to chooſe, by the Oath of Twelve good Men of their City, one of the moſt approved men of their ſaid City, to be the Kings *Cuſtos Cunei* in the room of *Walter le Flemeng* deceaſed, and to have him before the Barons of the Exchequer

---

plenam ſeiſinam domorum & terrarum quæ fuerunt prædicti Theobaldi patris ſui in Lincolnia; & recognovit coram eiſdem Baronibus, quod idem Magiſter Robertus ſatisfecit ei de Lx marcis pro eiſdem domibus in Lincolnia. *Ex Memorand.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Robertus le Lozeng. venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe feciſſe quandam Cartam Obligationis Magiſtro Roberto de Kadenay, pro Johanne filio Theobaldi de Boſell, ſcilicet quod dictus Robertus le Lozeng. & hæredes ſui warantizabunt dicto Magiſtro dictam terram & domos, ſi prædictus Johannes warantizare non poterit, ſicut in Obligatione quam idem Magiſter inde habet plenius continetur. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*y*) Suthampton. De Proffero Roſamundæ de Erlham facto. *Trin. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*z*) *Mich. Communia* 34 *&* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. Parte* 1. *tit.* Kancia; Recordum Baronum pro Henrico de Leyburn.

(*a*) London. Cuſtodes Monetæ. Ilgerius Aurifaber, *and three others.* Jurati.

Cuſtodes Cuneorum. Adam Blundus, *and ſeven others.* Jurati.

Reparator Cuneorum. Michael de Sancta Elena. Juratus.

Aſſaiatores Monetæ. Robertus de Grettone & Galfridus de Frowe. Jurati.

In Craſtino Cinerum anno vj° Regis, traditi fuerunt prædictis viij Cunei ad obulos & quadrantes rotundos faciendos, & ipſis eadem die juratis in præſentia Juſticiarij ad Scaccarium; Poſtea traditi fuerunt eiſdem, die Jovis ante Paſcha, viij Cunei ad denarios, & viij Cunei ad obolos, & viij Cunei ad quadrantes, præter primos viij Cuneos. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*b*) Die Lunæ proximo poſt feſtum Apoſtolorum Petri & Pauli, venerunt ad Scaccarium Thomas Mareſcallus (*and five others*) Burgenſes Cantuariæ, & præſentaverunt ibidem, ex parte Civitatis Cantuariæ, Lambinum Dravet electum per ſacramentum xij, ydoneum ad cuſtodiendum Cuneum Domini Regis in Cantuaria, quem cuſtodivit Adam Mercerus, ſicut eis mandatum fuit per Litteras Regis. Et receptus eſt idem Lambinus, & Juravit. Et mandatum eſt Cuſtodi Cambij, quod eum ad hoc recipiat. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*c*) De Factore Cuneorum. Otto filius Willelmi præſentavit coram Baronibus Ricardum Abel Aurifabrum, ad faciendum & incidendum Cuneos Monetariorum, uſque ad feſtum Purificationis B. Mariæ. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*d*) Baillivi Civitatis Cantuariæ præſentaverunt coram Baronibus ad Scaccarium Galfridum Rikeward quem ad mandatum Domini Regis elegerunt Aſſaiatorem in Cambio Cantuariæ; Qui præſtito ſacramento ad idem Officium eſt admiſſus. *Trin. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*e*) De Aſſaiatore Cambij Londoniæ. Ricardus Bonaventure præſentatus eſt ad Scaccarium per Majorem & Vicecomites Londoniæ ad Officium Aſſaiatoris. Præſtito ſacramento, chequer on the morrow of the Cloſe of *Eaſter* (*f*). And *John Hardell* being accordingly choſen to That Office and Preſented at the Exchequer by the Sheriffs of *London*, he was There admitted & ſworn (*g*). The King commanded the Bailiffs and Men of *Walingeford*, that in Full Town-Court they ſhould chuſe (by the Oath of four and twenty Good men), Four perſons of the moſt Truſty and Prudent of their Town, for the Office of Moneyours in That Town, and other Four Like perſons for the keeping of the Kings Mints There, and Two Fit and Prudent Goldſmiths to be Aſſayours of the money to be made There, and one Fit and Truſty Clerk for the keeping of the Exchange; And to ſend them to the Treaſurer and Barons at the Exchequer, to do There what by Ancient Cuſtom and Aſſize was to be Done in That caſe. The like Commandment was given to the Bailiffs and good Men of *Briſtoll*, *Iveceſter*, *Hereford*, *Newcaſtle upon Tine*, *Notingham*, *Carlile*, *Shrewſbury*, and *Wilton* (*h*). *Peter Delveday* choſen an Aſſayour by the Mayor and Citizens of *Wincheſter*, was admitted and ſworn at the Exchequer (*i*). *John Juvenal* choſen by the Mayor and Citizens of *London* to be Keeper of the Mint, was ſworn and admitted at the Exchequer (*k*). *Reginald* Son of *Henry*, being Preſented by the Abbat of St. *Edmund* to the office of a Moneyour at St. *Edmunds*, was admitted and Sworn in the Exchequer to That office (*l*). One *William* the Kings Goldſmith was Sworn, in the Exchequer, into the Office of the Kings *Cuſtos Cambij* for *London* and *Canterbury* (*m*). The Sacriſt of St. *Edmund* preſented at the Exchequer a Moneyour, an Aſſayour, and a *Cuſtos Cunei*; who were Sworn into their Offices (*n*). *William le Shrub* was Sworn a *Cuſtos Cunei* in the Town of St. *Edmund*, at the preſentation of the Sacriſt of the Abbey There (*o*). *Richard le Eſpee* was Sworn Moneyour of *Canterbury*; being Preſented by the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*'s Steward (*p*). *Ralf le Blund* was Sworn Cutter of the Dyes in the Kings Mint (*q*). *Bartholomew de Braunceſtre* was Sworn Aſſayer of the Money (*r*). *Jocee* the Goldſmith was Sworn *Cuſtos Cunei* for the Abbat of St. *Edmund* (*s*.) *Richard de Bentley* was Sworn Aſſayour of the Money in the Town of St. *Edmund* (*t*). The Dyes for the New Money were delivered to

---

ſacramento, ad idem Officium eſt admiſſus.

De Cuſtode Cuneorum ejuſdem Cambij. Walterus de Mora præſentatus eſt ad Scaccarium per prædictos, ad cuſtodiendos Cuneos. Præſtito juramento, ad idem Officium eſt admiſſus. *Paſ. Commun. ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*f*) Londonia. Mandatum eſt Majori & Vicecomitibus, quod per ſacramentum xij proborum & legalium hominum de Civitate Londoniæ eligi faciant unum de probioribus & legalioribus hominibus ejuſdem Civitatis ad cuſtodiendum Cuneum Regis loco Walteri le Flemeng defuncti, & ipſum venire faciant coram Baronibus in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ, ad audiendum & faciendum præceptum Regis; Et habeant tunc breve. *Hil. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*g*) Johannes Hardell electus per Cives Londoniæ per Breve Regis ad cuſtodiendum Cuneum Cambij Londoniæ, & præſentatus coram Theſaurario & Baronibus per Vicecomites Londoniæ, præſtito juramento de fideli ſervitio ad idem officium admiſſus eſt ab ipſis Theſaurario & Baronibus. *Paſ. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*h*) *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Petrus Delveday electus ad Aſſayatorem per Majorem & Cives Wintoniæ, præſtito ſacramento admiſſus eſt. *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*k*) Johannes Juvenal electus per Majorem & Cives Londoniæ ad cuſtodiam Cuney, præſtito ſacramento ad idem Officium eſt admiſſus. *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*l*) Abbas de Sancto Eadmundo eſſoniatus de malo lecti fecit fratrem Rogerum de Neketon Monachum attornatum ſuum per literas patentes, ad præſentandum nomine ſuo & Eccleſiæ ſuæ unum monetarium ad officium monetariæ apud Sanctum Eadmundum. Qui quidem Monachus præſentavit Reginaldum filium Henrici Aurifabrum ad idem officium; qui admiſſus fuit coram Baronibus, & præſtitit ſacramentum de fidelitate; Et hoc de gratia eorundem Baronum; quia dictus Abbas non per attornatum ſed perſonaliter debuit eundem R. vel alium ydoneum præſentaſſe. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*m*) *Memoranda* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*n*) *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*o*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*p*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*q*) Idem Thomas [filius Otonis] venit coram Baronibus die Martis proximo poſt feſtum S. Hillarij, & præſentavit Radulfum le Blund Civem Londoniæ ad Officium Inciſionis Cuneorum Domini Regis; qui admiſſus fuit eodem die, & ſacramentum præſtitit de fideliter ſe habendo in Officio prædicto. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incipien.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*r*) De Aſſaiatore monetæ præſentato. Bartholomæus de Caſtello Cuſtos Cambij Londodiæ præſentavit ad Scaccarium iiij° die Junij Bartholomæum de Braunceſtre, ad faciendum Aſſaiam monetæ in Cambio prædicto; Qui eodem die admiſſus fuit, & ſacramentum præſtitit de fideliter ſe habendo in Officio prædicto. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*s*) *Mich. Commun.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*t*) *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

to the Keepers of the Mint at *London*, who (together with other Miniſters of the Exchange) were Sworn at the Exchequer (*u*). In the 14th year of K. *Edward* I, a Writ iſſued to the Treaſurer and Barons, commanding them to deliver the *Pixes* of the *Exchanges* of *London* and *Canterbury* to *John de Caturco* and *Gerald Mauhan*, in order to Coin money, and to adminiſter to them the Oath requiſite upon That occaſion (*w*). K. *Edward* II (*anno regni* 2°) by Writ of Privy Seal granted to *John de Puntoiſe* the office which *John le Porcher* lately held in the Kings Exchange at the Tower of *London*, To hold during Pleaſure. Whereupon *John de Puntoiſe* came to the Exchequer before the Chancellour of *England*, *H.* Earl of *Lincoln*, *H. le Deſpenſer*, *J. de Sandale* the Treaſurers Lieutenant, the Barons of the Exchequer, and others of the Kings Council, and undertook to pay to the King, as long as he ſhould hold the ſaid office, one Farthing for every pound of ſilver which was delivered to him to coin, more than had been hitherto anſwered to the King for the like quantity of ſilver, by way of *proficuum*; And Found Pledges for his true anſwering the ſame, and for his good abearance in his ſaid office (*x*). *W. Trente* was Sworn the Kings *Cuſtos Cambij* for *London* (*y*). *Lapine Rogers* was Sworn in the Exchequer into the Office of Maſter-Moneyour, during the Kings Pleaſure; Provided, that if he was removed from That office, he ſhould be reſtored to the offices of Aſſayour of the Kings Money, and Exchanger in the Exchange of *Canterbury*, which were lately Before granted to him for life (*z*).

Some others who were Officers at large, were alſo Sworn at the Exchequer. For inſtance. *John de Preſton* and *John Hauteyn* Cuſtomers in the Port of *London* were ſworn in the Exchequer (*a*). By vertue of a Writ directed to the Treaſurer, *John de Blakethorn* and *Walter de Dertford*, by the oath of xij Goldſmiths of *London*, were choſen to Keep and Repair St. *Edwards* Shrine (*b*). The King appointed *Richard Bonaventure* to Keep the Key of the Houſe where St. *Edwards* Shrine lay, And by his Writ commanded the Treaſurer that the ſaid Key, which *Robert de la Leye* Chancellour of the Exchequer then had in his cuſtody, be ſtraitway delivered to the ſaid *Richard* (*c*). *John de Lidegreynz* came before the Kings Chancellour and the Barons of the Exchequer, and took his Oath for the Office of a Juſtice [in Eire] (*d*). *William Howard* took his Oath in the Exchequer, for the Office of Juſtice of the Common Bank (*e*). Commiſſioners for Perambulation of Foreſts were Sworn in the

---

(*u*) Memorandum quod xvij die Maij liberati fuerunt Cunei Novæ monetæ Gregorio de Rokeſle Majori Londoniæ & Rolandino de Podio Cuſtodibus Cambij; Qui præſtiterunt ſacramentum coram Baronibus de Scaccario, una cum alijs Miniſtris de eodem Cambio, de fideliter ſe habendo. in Officio ſuo prædicto, *Paſ. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Et Trin. Commun.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*w*) *Trin. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*x*) *Trin. Fines &c* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 91. *a.*

(*y*) London. De W. Trente jurato ad Cuſtodiam Cambij Regis. *Hil. Commun.* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*z*) *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2, *Rot.* 35. *b.*

(*a*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Sciatis quod cum officium cuſtodiæ Cuſtumæ lanarum pellium lanutarum & coriorum in portu noſtro Londoniæ, quod Willelmus de Hederſete & Willelmus de Rude nuper habuerunt, tenendum ad vitam eorundem, certis de cauſis capi fecerimus in manum noſtram nomine Diſtrictionis: comiſimus idem officium dilectis nobis Johanni de Preſton & Johanni de Hauteyn civibus noſtris civitatis noſtræ Londoniæ, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit; Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus nobis reſpondeant ad Scaccarium noſtrum, videlicet de quolibet Sacco lanæ dimidiam marcam, de quibuſlibet treſcentis pellibus lanutis dimidiam marcam, & de quolibet laſto coriorum unam marcam: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eiſdem Johanni & Johanni, tamquam Collectoribus Cuſtumæ prædictæ, in hijs quæ ad eandem collectionem pertinent, intendentes ſitis & reſpondentes. In cujus rei teſtimonium has literas noſtras fieri fecimus patentes. T. W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario, xxv die Auguſti.

Et prædicti Johannes & Johannes, præſentes hic coram Baronibus, præſtiterunt Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto. Et Sigillum quod dicitur Coket liberatur eiſdem; videlicet una pars Sigilli uni, & altera pars Sigilli alteri. Et mandatum eſt prædicto Willelmo de Hederſete & Willelmo de Rude, quod omnes res Regis ad eandem Cuſtumam pertinentes, prædictis Johanni & Johanni liberent per Indenturam inter eos inde conficiendam &c. T. ut ſupra. *Trin. Commiſſiones* 16. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*b*) *Paſ. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*c*) *Trin. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*d*) Sacramentum Johannis de Lidegreynz Juſticiarij. Memorandum quod Johannes de Lidegrenz venit coram R. Bathonienſi & Wellenſi Epiſcopo Cancellario Domini Regis & Baronibus de Scaccario, quinto die Julij anno xviij, & præſtitit ſacramentum quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in officio Juſticiarij. *Trin. Communia* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

(*e*) Willelmus Howard xj die octobris anno prædicto venit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, &

the Exchequer, for their good abearance in executing That Commiſſion (*f*). In the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, whereas *John de Sandale* the Kings Chancellour, Biſhop Elect of *Wincheſter*, was coming towards *London* to be Confirmed; The King commands the Treaſurer, that as ſoon as he ſhould be Confirmed, and the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* by his Patent Letters had Certified his Confirmation, he ſhould receive, in the Kings name, the oath of the Fidelity of the ſaid Biſhop Elect, and certify the King thereof (*g*).

V. Next, Of the Preſentation which was wont to be made at the Exchequer of Mayours and Chief officers of Towns, Eſcheatours *&c.* The Citizens of *London*, after they had choſen a Mayour, uſed to Preſent him yearly on the morrow of SS. *Simon* and *Jude* before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer; who Swore and Admitted him into his Office. They uſed alſo yearly, when they had choſen their Sheriffs, to Preſent them at the Exchequer before the Treaſurer and Barons, on the Morrow of St. *Michaël*, in the manner hereunder ſet forth. In the 28th year of K. *Henry* III, the Citizens of *London* preſented to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer *Nicolas Batt* their Mayor: Who was ſworn and admitted (*h*). In the 40th year of the ſame King, the Citizens preſented *Ralf Hardell* their Mayor: who was ſworn and admitted (*i*). In the 55th year of the ſame King, the Citizens of *London* came before the Barons on Thurſday next after the feaſt of SS. *Simon* and *Jude*, and preſented their Mayor *John Adrien*; who the ſame day was admitted, and took an oath to behave himſelf faithfully towards the King and his heirs, and to keep the City of *London* faithfully to the uſe of the King, of *Edward* his Eldeſt ſon, of *John* ſon of the ſaid *Edward*, and the other heirs of [the Kingdom of] *England* that ſhould happen to come after them. The caſe was this. The Citizens of *London* having this year choſen *John Adrien* for their Mayor, who with the Kings admittance and conſent had been Mayor the foregoing year; the King by his writ ordered the Barons to admitt him, and to give him an oath in due form, That he would conſtantly during his life adhere to the King, and would keep the ſaid City well and truly for the ſecurity of the King and his liege-men; That if the King died, *Edward* his Eldeſt ſon living, he would bear true Faith to the ſaid *Edward*; That if the King and the ſaid *Edward* died, living the ſaid *John* ſon of *Edward*, he would bear like Faith to *John* before all others, and after his deceaſe to the Right heirs of the Crown of *England*; That he would cauſe his Fellow-citizens and the whole Community of the City to take the ſame oath at the Exchequer; That he would cauſe the Gates of the City to be kept day by day by men ſufficiently armed, and to be ſafely ſhut every night; That he would ſuffer no Arms nor any Horſe of one hundred ſhillings price or above, to be bought and carried out of the City, unleſs by perſons approved by the King, nor any Meeting of ſuſpected perſons to be holden; nor would let any Horſes of value with any Arms enter into the City, unleſs they belonged to the Kings Known Friends: And this under pain of forfeiting all the lands and chatells he had in the Kings dominions (*k*). In the 5th year of

---

& in præſencia Johannis de Langeton tunc Cancellarij Regis & eorundem Baronum præſtitit ſacramentum ad idem Scaccarium, quod fideliter ſe habebit in Officio Juſticiarij de Banco, quamdiu ſteterit in Officio illo ibidem, in forma ſacramenti Officij Juſticiarij per Conſilium Regis proviſi. *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*f*) *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(*g*) *Trin. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 60. *a.*

(*h*) Cives Londoniæ præſentarunt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario Nicholaum Batt Majorem ſuum Londoniæ in craſtino Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ; Qui, præſtito ſacramento, ab eiſdem eſt admiſſus. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*i*) Cives Londoniæ præſentaverunt coram Baronibus Radulſum Hardell Majorem Londoniæ; Qui præſtito ſacramento ad idem admiſſus eſt. *Mich. Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *incipiente* 41, *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*k*) Præſentatio Civium Londoniæ. Iidem Cives venerunt coram Baronibus die Jovis proximo poſt feſtum Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ, & præſentaverunt Johannem Adryen Majorem ſuum; qui eodem die fuit admiſſus, & præſtitit ſacramentum de fideliter ſe habendo erga Dominum Regem & hæredes ſuos, & quod fideliter cuſtodiet prædictam Civitatem Londoniæ ad opus ipſius Domini Regis, Edwardi Primogeniti ſui, Johannis filij ejuſdem Edwardi, & aliorum hæredum Angliæ quos poſt ipſos eſſe contigerit. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

De Majore Londoniæ admiſſo, & ſacramento ejuſdem & tocius Communitatis Civitatis ejuſdem præſtito. Baronibus, pro Rege. Cum Cives Londoniæ Johannem Adrien Concivem ſuum, qui anno præterito Major ejuſdem Civitatis extitit de aſſenſu & admiſſione Regis, adhuc iterato ſibi elegerunt in Majorem, ſicut ijdem Barones per Literas ſuas Regi ſignificaverunt: Placet Regi quod ipſum admittant, recepto

of K. *Edward* I, on the morrow of SS. *Simon* and *Jude*, the Citizens of *London* preſented at the Exchequer *Gregory de Rokeſle* their Mayor: Who was ſworn before the Barons, to keep the ſaid Town faithfully, and to perform the Kings commands (*l*). In the 7th year of the ſame King, they preſented *Gregory de Rokeſle* their Mayor: Who was ſworn to behave himſelf faithfully (*m*). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, the Aldermen and other Citizens of *London*, on the morrow of SS. *Simon* and *Jude*, preſented before the Barons *John Giſors* choſen Mayor of the ſaid City by the ſaid Aldermen and the Community of the ſaid City, praying the Barons to aſſent on the Kings behalf to their Choice, and to admitt the ſaid *John* to the ſaid Office in the uſual manner. And he was admitted and ſworn (*n*). The ſame King commanded the Barons not to receive *John le Taverner* Mayor of *Briſtoll*, who was preſented to them; but to order the Townſmen to chuſe another (*o*).

Moreover, in the Sixth year of K. *Henry* III, the Mayor and Citizens of *London* attorned, at the Exchequer, *Richard Rengier* and *Thomas Lambert* their Sheriffs, to Do to the King what Sheriffs ought to do (*p*). In the 8th year of K. *Henry* III, the Citizens of *London* aſſigned *Andrew Bukerell* and *John Travers* their Sheriffs to anſwer to the King at the Exchequer for the City (*q*): And in the 39th year, two others (*r*). In the 40th year (or 41th), the King commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, not

---

cepto ab ipſo ſacramento in forma debita, Quod fidei Regis ſuo perpetuo conſtanter adhærebit; & quod Civitatem prædictam ad ſecuritatem Regis & fidelium ſuorum fideliter & bene conſervabit: Adicientes in ſacramento illo; Quod ſi vivente Edwardo Primogenito Regis de Rege humanitus contigerit, ipſi Edwardo tanquam Domino ſuo firmam fidem portabit; & ſi vivente Johanne filio ipſius Edwardi Rex & ipſe Edwardus in fata conceſſerint, ipſi Johanni præ cæteris mortalibus eandem fidem portabit; & poſt ejus deceſſum rectis hæredibus Coronæ Angliæ; & quod Concives ſuos & totam Communitatem ejuſdem Civitatis illud idem ſacramentum coram Theſaurario de Scaccario infra dictam Civitatem, ad diem certum [quem] † per conſilium ipſius Theſaurarij præſtare faciet: Et ſimiliter, quod portas Civitatis prædictæ cum hominibus ſufficienter armatis de die in diem cuſtodiri & noctibus ſecure claudi faciet; & quod arma aut aliquem equum precij centum ſolidorum vel ultra emi & extra eandem Civitatem abduci, niſi ſpecialibus Regi hactenus expertis & approbatis, aut aliquod collogium hominum de quibus aliqua ſiniſtra ſuſpicio haberi poſſit, vel equos de precio cum armis niſi eorum qui amici Regis notorij ſint dictam Civitatem intrare minime permitrant, ſuper foriſfacturam terrarum & omnium bonorum quæ habet in Regno Regis. T. Rege apud Windeſore xxix die octobris anno &c Lv. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.* † quem, *is ſuperfluous.*

(*l*) Præſentatio Civium Londoniæ. Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus in craſtino Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ, & præſentaverunt Gregorium de Rokeſle Majorem ſuum; Qui præſtitit ſacramentum coram eiſdem Baronibus de fideliter cuſtodiendo prædictam villam, & ad faciendum præceptum Regis. *Mich. Communia* 4 *&* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*m*) Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus & præſentaverunt Gregorium de Rokeſle Majorem ſuum; qui præſtitit ſacramentum de fidelitate. *Mich. Commun.* 6 *&* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*n*) Aldermanni Londoniæ & alij Cives ejuſdem Civitatis venerunt hic, modo die Veneris in craſtino Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ, & præſentaverunt coram Baronibus Johannem Giſors Concivem ſuum, per ipſos Aldermannos & Communitatem dictæ Civitatis in Majorem Civitatis ejuſdem electum, & petierunt quod ipſi Barones adhibito ex parte Regis aſſenſu &c ut eſt moris ipſum Johannem ad dictum officium admittant &c. Et idem Johannes admiſſus eſt. Et præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 26. *b. inter Præſentationes.*

(*o*) Au Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier ſalutz. Pur ce qe nous avoms entendu qe les gentz de la Comunaute de la Ville de Briſteud ount eſlutz en Meire de meſme la ville Johan le Taverner le quel il vient procheinement preſenter devant vous a noſtre dit Eſcheqier: Vous mandoms, por ce qe nous ne nous paioms mye de lui, qe vous ne le reſceivez mye a ce, einz facez maunder par lettres deſoutz le ſeal de noſtre dit Eſcheqier a ceux de la dite Comunaute, qil eliſent un autre en leur Meire qe ſoit profitable & ſuffiſiaunt por nous & por eus. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Weymouſtre, le xxiiij jour Doctobre lan de noſtre Regne ſecund. *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*p*) Major Londoniæ & alij Barones Londoniæ attornaverunt ad Scaccarium Vicecomites hujus anni ſexti Ricardum Rengier & Thomam Lamberti, ad faciendum Domino Regi quod alij Vicecomites facere debent. *Ex Memorandis* 6. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*q*) Cives Londoniæ aſſignaverunt Vicecomites, Andream Bukerell & Johannem Travers, ad reſpondendum Domino Regi ad Scaccarium pro Civitate. *Memor.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*r*) Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus de Scaccario, & præſentaverunt Robertum de Lincon. & Willelmum Eſwy Vicecomites Londoniæ, ad faciendum Præceptum Regis, & ad reſpondendum pro eis de Firma & Summonitionibus. *Mich. Communia* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*s*) Rex

not to Admitt the New Sheriffs or Mayor whom the Citizens of *London* ſhould Preſent before them, untill the ſaid Citizens had ſatisfied *Luke de Luca* and his Companions Merchants for the areres of certain money which they owed them. The Mayor and Citizens came and Preſented at the Exchequer, . . . *Aſſewy* Draper and *Richard de Ewell:* And the ſaid Mayor and Sheriffs bound themſelves in the penalty of xx marks of gold to ſatisfy the ſaid Merchants before the feaſt of *All Saints.* And ſoon afterwards, the ſaid *Luke de Lukes* came and acknowledged, that he and his Companions were ſatisfied the ſaid Debt [which was a Debt of D *l* due to them from the King by his charter; and *Luke* delivered-up the ſaid charter to the Treaſurer and Barons who cauſed it to be cancelled] (*s*). In the 51th year, the King at the ſupplication of the *Londoners*, granted to them, that they might chooſe from amongſt themſelves, Two Bailiffs faithful to the King and to the City, to have the Cuſtody of the City and of the County of *Middleſex*, untill the King ſhould give further orders therein; And commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to admitt the ſaid Bailiffs, when the Citizens ſhould Preſent them at the Exchequer in the uſual manner. Afterwards, on the Morrow of St. *Martin*, the Citizens came and preſented for the ſaid Cuſtody, *John Adrien* and *Luke de Bathencurt* their Bailiffs; who were the ſame day admitted, and took an Oath to behave themſelves faithfully in the ſaid Cuſtody, towards the King and the City (*t*). In the 55th year, the Mayor and Citizens Preſented for Sheriffs *Henry le Waleys* and *Gregory de Rokeſle*; Provided, that the ſaid Sheriffs ſhould anſwer to the King for CCCxv *l* the Old Ferm, and the Citizens for Fourſcore and five pounds of New increment (*u*).

They preſented their Sheriffs at the Exchequer in the Firſt year of K. *Edward* I (*w*); In the Second year Incipient of the ſame King (*x*); In the 5th year Incipient (*y*); In

---

(*s*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod novos Vicecomites vel Majorem, quos Cives Londoniæ præſentaverint coram eis, non admittant, donec ſatisfecerint Lucæ de Luca & Socijs ſuis Mercatoribus, de arreragijs pecuniæ in qua eis tenentur. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Ex Mich. Memorand.* 40. *H.* 3. *incip.* 41. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus, & præſentaverunt . . . de Aſſewy Draperium & Ricardum de Ewell Vicecomites ſuos, ad faciendum præcepta [Baronum de] Scaccario hoc anno. Et idem Major & Vicecomites manuceperunt ſub pœna xx marcarum auri . . . , quod ſatisfiet Lucæ de Lukes & ſocijs ſuis Mercatoribus Luc. . . . , citra feſtum Omnium SS. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

Memorandum, quod Lucas de Lukes venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit, quod Major & Cives Londoniæ ſatisfecerant ei & ſocijs ſuis Mercatoribus Lukenſibus, de Quingentis marcis, quas Rex eis debebat per Cartam ſuam, & eandem Cartam liberavit Philippo Lovell Theſaurario & Baronibus, qui eam fecerunt cancellari. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*t*) Baronibus, pro Civibus Londoniæ; Cum Rex, precibus Civium ſuorum Londoniæ annuere volens, conceſſerit eiſdem Civibus, quod duos Ballivos de ſe ipſis, Regi & eidem Civitati fideles, eligere poſſint ad cuſtodiam Civitatis prædictæ & Comitatus Middelſexæ, donec Rex de Conſilio ſuo aliud inde providerit: Rex mandat Baronibus, quatinus cum Cives prædicti prædictos Ballivos, prout moris eſt, eis præſentaverint, ipſos ad hoc admittant, ſicut prædictum eſt: Ita tamen quod de firma eorundem Regi reſpondeant ad Scaccarium, ſicut fieri conſuevit. T. &c. *Ex Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

Præſentatio Civium Londoniæ. Poſtea venerunt Cives prædicti in craſtino S. Martini, & præſentaverunt ad Cuſtodiam prædictam Johannem Adrien & Lucam de Bathencurt Ballivos ſuos, qui eodem die admiſſi fuerunt, & ſacramentum præſtiterunt, quod fideliter ſe habebunt in Cuſtodia prædicta erga Dominum Regem & Civitatem prædictam, ſicut prædictum eſt. *Ibid. juxt.*

(*u*) Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus, & præſentaverunt Henricum le Waleys & Gregorium de Rokeſle Vicecomites ſuos ad faciendum præceptum Regis & Baronum de Scaccario, & ad reſpondendum pro Civitate & Comitatu Middelſexæ de hijs quæ ad Vicecomites pertinent; Ita ſcilicet, quod prædicti Vicecomites reſpondebunt Regi de CCCxv l de Veteri firma, & prædicti Cives reſpondebunt Regi de quater xx, v l de novo cremento. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Major [&] Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus, & præſentaverunt Walterum le Poter & Johannem Horn Vicecomites ſuos, ad faciendum præceptum Regis & Baronum de Scaccario, & ad reſpondendum pro Civitate & Comitatu Middelſexæ, de hijs quæ ad Vicecomites pertinent. *Ex Memorandis* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus, & ptæſentaverunt Petrum Coſin & Robertum de Meldeburn Vicecomites ſuos, ad faciendum præceptum Regis & Baronum de Scaccario, & ad reſpondendum pro Civitate & Comitatu Middelſex quæ ad Vicecomites pertinent; Qui poſtea pro Magna tranſgreſſione quam fecerunt fuerunt amoti; Et loco eorum præſentaverunt Henricum de Coventre & Nicholaum de Wintonia. *Ex Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*y*) Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus de Scaccario, & præſentaverunt Robertum de Araz & Radulphum Fabrum Vice-

In the 17th year (z); and in the 25th year (a). They alſo preſented their Sheriffs in the Firſt (b) and other years of K. *Edward* II. In the 9th year of That King, *John Gyſors* Mayor, the Aldermen, and other Citizens came before the Treaſurer and Barons on the morrow of St. *Michael*, and Preſented *Hamon Godchep* and *William de Buddele* their Sheriffs. And when the Treaſurer and Barons required the ſaid *Hamon* and *William* to take the Oath for their good behaviour in their Office, the ſaid Mayor and Aldermen *&c* Say, That the ſaid *Hamon* and *William* or others whom the Citizens of *London* Preſented to That Office, are not bound nor ought to take any Oath touching the exerciſe of their Office, any where ſave before the Mayor and Aldermen of their City; And that ſince the time that the Kings Progenitours granted to the Citizens of *London* the power of chooſing and making whom they pleaſed Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex*, and of putting them out of Office at their pleaſure, it was never known that any ſuch Oath had been taken, except once when the ſaid City was in the hands of King *Edward* I: And they Pray, That the ſaid *Hamon* and *William* may be admitted to the ſaid Office upon their Preſentation, as had been accuſtomed aforetime. To this it was anſwered for the King, that although it belonged to the Citizens by their Charters to chooſe or make Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex*, and to Preſent them at the Exchequer, yet the perſons whom they ſhould ſo chooſe or make Sheriffs, were not by That exempt from taking the aforeſaid Oath, unleſs particular exemption in That behalf was granted by the King or his Progenitours: Wherefore the ſaid Citizens were told by the Treaſurer and Barons, that unleſs the ſaid *Hamon* and *William* took the Oath, They the ſaid Treaſurer and Barons do by no means accept or admitt them for Sheriffs, nor will accept or admitt them without the Kings privity; albeit they do not hereby impeach or make void the ſaid election: But that if the ſaid perſons would execute an Office under the King, Such as the Office of Sheriffs is, before they had been Sworn thereto at the Exchequer, it would be at their Peril (c). In the 12th year of the ſame King, the Mayor Aldermen and Citizens of *London* came before the Treaſurer and Barons at the Exchequer on the morrow of St. *Michael*, and Preſented *John Poynz* and *John de Dallyng* Sheriffs. And when the ſaid Sheriffs were required to take the Oath of their Office, the ſaid Mayor and Aldermen aſſerted, that the perſons choſen by them for

Sheriffs

Vicecomites ſuos, ad faciendum præcepta Domini Regis & Baronum prædictorum, & ad reſpondendum pro Civitate & Comitatu Midd. de hijs quæ ad Vicecomites pertinent. *Mich. Commun.* 4 *&* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(z) Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus, & præſentaverunt Fulconem de Sancto Albano & Salomonem le Cuteler Vicecomites ſuos, ad reſpondendum pro Civitate prædicta & Comitatu Middelſexiæ, de hijs quæ ad Officium Vicecomitum pertinent. Et ad hoc fideliter faciendum, præſtiterunt ſacramentum coram eiſdem Baronibus. *Mich. Communia* 17. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(a) Johannes le Bretun Cuſtos Civitatis Londoniæ, & Cives ejuſdem Civitatis, venerunt coram Philippo de Wilugby Cancellario de Scaccario Tenente locum Theſaurarij, & Baronibus ibidem, & præſentaverunt Thomam de Suffolk & Adam de Fulham Vicecomites ſuos, ad reſpondendum pro Civitate Londoniæ & Comitatu Middelſexiæ, in hijs quæ ad officium Vicecomitum pertinent, & ad faciendum præceptum Domini Regis, Theſaurarij, & Baronum de Scaccario. *Mich. Memorand.* 25. *E.* 1.

(b) Johannes le Blund Major Civitatis Londoniæ & Cives ejuſdem Civitatis, venerunt coram Theſaurario & Baronibus hic, ultimo die Septembris, & præſentarunt Nicholaum Pycot & Nigellum Drury Vicecomites ſuos Civitatis prædictæ & Comitatus Middelſexiæ, ad reſpondendum pro ipſis Civibus in hijs quæ ad Officium Vicecomitum in Civitate & Comitatu prædictis pertinent, & ad faciendum præcepta Domini Regis, & Theſaurarij, & Baronum de Scaccario. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 29. *a. inter Præſentationes.*

(c) Johannes Gyſors Major, . . Aldermanni & alij Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, modo die Martis in craſtino S. Michaëlis, & præſentaverunt Hamonem Godchep & Willelmum de Buddele Vicecomites ſuos Civitatis Londoniæ & Comitatus Middelſexiæ, ad reſpondendum pro eiſdem Civibus in hijs quæ ad Officium illud pertinent. Et exacto per prædictos Theſaurarium & Barones ab eiſdem Hamone & Willelmo ſacramento de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in Officio prædicto &c, prædicti Major & Aldermanni &c dicunt, quod ipſi Hamo & Willelmus, aut alij quos Cives Londoniæ præſentaverint ad prædictum Officium, non tenentur nec debent præſtare ſacramentum ſuper eodem Officio excercendo, alibi quam coram Majore & Aldermannis &c, nec aliter viſum fuit aliquo tempore a quo conceſſum fuit per Progenitores Domini Regis, quod Cives Londoniæ eligerent & facerent Vicecomites Londoniæ & Middelſexiæ quos vellent &c, & eos amoverent ad voluntatem ſuam quociens &c, niſi tantummodo aliquo tempore quando dicta Civitas fuit in manu Domini Regis E. Patris Domini Regis nunc. Et petunt, quod præfati Hamo & Willelmus admittantur ad Officium prædictum, ad præſentationem eorundem . . Majoris & Aldermannorum & Civium prædictorum, prout

hactenus

Sheriffs ought not to take ſuch Oath before the Treaſurer and Barons at the Exchequer (*d*). In the 15th year of the ſame King, *Hamon de Chigewell* Mayor of *London* with the Aldermen and Citizens came before the Barons on the Morrow of St. *Michael*, and Preſented *Richard Conſtantyn* and *Richard de Hakeneye* for their Sheriffs, Praying to have them admitted. The Barons required the ſaid Sheriffs to be Sworn. And the Mayor and Aldermen alleged (as above in the 12th year), that they ought not to be Sworn in the Exchequer (*e*). In the 17th year of the ſame King, *Nicolas de Farendon* Mayor, the Aldermen, and other Citizens of *London* came before the Treaſurer and Barons on the morrow of St. *Michael*, and Preſented *Adam de Sareſbury* and *John de Oxford* for Sheriffs; Praying they might be admitted to That office. They were admitted; and were Sworn to behave themſelves well and truly *&c* (*f*).

If a Sheriff of *London*, being choſen, did not come to the Exchequer at the Kings Command, to take upon him the office of Sheriff, he was to be amerced for the Contempt. So it was in the caſe of *Philipp le Taylur* (*g*).

The Mayors or Chief Officers of *Oxford*, *Northampton*, *Ipſwich*, and other Towns were alſo wont in ancient times to be preſented at the Exchequer. But I omitt them.

Sometimes Sheriffs of Counties, Underſheriffs to Hereditary ones, Eſcheatours, and Subeſcheatours were Sworn in Perſon at the Exchequer, for their Good abearance in their Office. Of which matters, I muſt not ſtay to give particular inſtances.

VI. Several of the Kings Tenents *in Capite* by Knights ſervice Did their Fealty in the Exchequer. *John Dyve* Did Fealty before the Treaſurer and Barons for the Hundredth

---

hactenus &c. Et dictum eſt pro Rege, quod quamvis ad dictos Cives per Libertatem Cartarum ſuarum pertineat eligere ſive facere Vicecomites &c, & eos præſentare &c, non tamen per hoc erunt nec eſſe debent illi ſic electi vel præfecti Vicecomites &c, exempti a præſtando ſacramento de bene &c, niſi aliqua ſpecialis mentio inde habeatur de Conceſſione Regis aut Progenitorum Regis &c; propter quod dictum eſt eiſdem Civibus per eoſdem Theſaurarium & Barones, quod niſi dicti Hamo & Willelmus præſtiterint ſacramentum &c, ipſi Theſaurarius & Barones non acceptant nec admittunt de plano ipſos Hamonem & Willelmum tanquam Vicecomites &c, nec ipſos ad hoc acceptare vel admittere volunt Domino Rege inconſulto; nec tamen electionem ipſorum Vicecomitum infirmant &c; ſet ſi Regale Miniſterium quod ad Officium Vicecomitum &c exercuerint, antequam ſacramentum præſtiterint ad Scaccarium &c, hoc ſit ſub periculo quod incumbit. *Mich. Præſentationes* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 118. *a.*

(*d*) Johannes de Wengrave Major, .. Aldermanni & alij Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram præfatis Theſaurario & Baronibus hic ad prædictum craſtinum S. Michaelis, & præſentaverunt Johannem Poynz & Johannem de Dallyng Vicecomites ſuos Civitatis prædictæ & Comitatus Middelſexiæ, ad reſpondendum pro eiſdem Civibus in hijs quæ ad Officium illud pertinent &c. Et exacto a præfatis Johanne & Johanne ſacramento de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto, præfati Major & Aldermanni aſſerunt prædictos Johannem & Johannem nec aliquos quos elegerint Vicecomites ſuos debere præſtare ſacramentum hujuſmodi coram præfatis Theſaurario & Baronibus; Super quo alias facta fuit calumpnia, ſicut continetur in Memorandis anni decimi, inter Præſentationes de Termino S. Michaelis. *Mich. Præſent.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 49. *a.*

(*e*) *Mich. Præſentat.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 33. *a.*

(*f*) Nicholaus de Farendon Major, Aldermanni, & alij Cives Civitatis Londoniæ, venerunt coram Theſaurario & Baronibus hic modo in craſtino S. Michaelis, & præſentarunt Adam de Sarum & Johannem de Oxonia, concives ſuos, Vicecomites Civitatis prædictæ & Comitatus Middelſexæ; ſupplicantes ipſos ad officium Vicecomitatus in Civitate & Comitatu prædictis excercendum admitti. Et admiſſi ſunt; & præſtiterunt ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Mich. Commun.* 17. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a. inter Præſentationes.*

(*g*) Baronibus, pro executoribus teſtamenti Philippi le Taylur. Cum Philippus le Taylur quondam Civis Londoniæ defunctus, nuper in vita ſua coram Johanne de Kirkeby tunc Theſaurario Regis & Baronibus, amerciatus fuerit ad L l, pro contemptu quem fecit non veniendo ad Scaccarium ad mandatum Regis, ad Officium Vicecomitis in Civitate Londoniæ, ad quod electus fuit, recipiendum: Ac Rex tam amerciamentum illud, quam quantitatem & modum delicti prædicti, ponderans, Viſum eſt Regi idem amerciamentum nimis grave eſſe & oneroſum, maxime cum Dominus H. quondam Rex Angliæ Pater Regis per literas ſuas Patentes conceſſerit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis, præfato Philippo, quod toto tempore vitæ ſuæ hanc haberet libertatem, videlicet quod non fieret Vicecomes aut alius Miniſter prædicti H. Regis vel hæredum ſuorum, contra voluntatem ejuſdem Philippi: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ad tenorem Conceſſionis prædictæ, & quantitatem delicti ipſius, conſiderationem habentes, amerciamentum illud juxta diſcrecionem ſuam amenſurare, & executores teſtamenti prædicti Philippi de eo quod per eos per hujuſmodi a-

men-

Hundredth part of a Knights fee holden of the Honour of *Albemarle* (*h*). The Widows of perſons who held of the King in Chief by Knights ſervice came into the Exchequer, and made Oath before the Barons There, That they would not Marry without the Kings Licence, nor to any but ſuch as were in Ligeance to the King. An oath of That kind was made at the Exchequer by *Agnes* late Wife of *William de Lancaſter* (*i*), by *Margaret* late Wife of *Thomas de Moleton* (*k*), *Margaret* late Wife of *John de Cameys* (*l*), and *Joan* late Wife of *Bertun de Oughtretſate* (*m*).

Some perſons who held of the King *in Capite* by Rent-ſervice paid their Rent at the Exchequer. *Walter le Brun* Farrier at the *Strand* in *Middleſex* was to have a piece of ground in the pariſh of St. *Clement*, to place a Forge There, He rendring yearly ſix Horſeſhoes for it (*n*). This Rent was anciently wont to be paid at the Exchequer every year; for inſtance, in the 1ſt year of K. *Edward* I (*o*), in the 2d year of K. *Edward* I (*p*), in the 15th year of K. *Edward* II (*q*); and afterwards. It is ſtill rendred at the Exchequer to this day by the Mayor and Citizens of *London* to whom in proceſs of time the ſaid piece of ground was granted. Again; *Nicolas de Mora* rendred at the Exchequer Two knives, one Good, the other a very Bad one for certain Land which he held *in Capite* in *Shropſhire* (*r*). *Roger de Ros* the Kings Tailour rendred at the Exchequer a Silver needle for certain Land which he held of the King *in Capite* in *Eſſex* (*s*). In the 56th year of K. *Henry* III, *Robert de Bruweys* rendred at the Exchequer his Rent of one *modium* of Wine and two hundred Pearmains for certain Land which he held of the King *in Capite* in *Runham* (*t*). The ſaid Rent was paid again in the 14th year of K. *Edward* I (*u*). In the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, *Rannulph de Helebek* rendred at the Exchequer Two hundred Pearmains and two *modiums* of Wine, for the Manour of *Ronneham* which he held of the King *in Capite* in the County of *Norfolk*. The Pearmains were delivered to *John de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer, to be ſent to the Treaſurers wife, and the Wine was delivered to the ſame perſon to be kept by him till the Treaſurer came to the Exchequer (*w*).

The

---

menſurationem de prædictis L l fuerit abſtrahendum, exonerari faciant. T. Rege apud Weſtm. xxiij die Martij anno xxvij°. *Paſ. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 18.

(*h*) Johannes Dyve filius & hæres Willelmi Dive venit coram Theſaurario & Baronibus xx die Februarij, & fecit fidelitatem Regi pro Centeſima parte feodi unius Militis quam tenet de Honore de Albemarle qui nunc eſt in manu Regis tamquam Eſchaeta ſua. *Hil. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*i*) Memorandum quod die Lunæ poſt diem Paſchæ in tres ſeptimanas, in præſentia Theſaurarij & Baronum ad Scaccarium, præſtitit Agnes quæ fuit uxor Willelmi de Lanc. ſacramentum, quod ſe non maritabit ſine aſſenſu Domini Regis; Et fecit fidelitatem Regi & Reginæ & Edwardo filio eorum Primogenito, ſicut Dominus Rex mandavit per breve ſuum. *Paſ. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*k*) Cumbr. & Linc. Margareta quæ fuit uxor Thomæ filij Lamberti de Moleton defuncti, qui de Rege tenuit in Capite, venit coram Baronibus xxviij die Aprilis anno xxij, & præſtitit ſacramentum quod non ſe maritabit ſine licentia & voluntate Regis, nec alicui qui non ſit ad fidem ejuſdem Domini Regis. *Paſ. Commun.* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) *Trin. Fines &c* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 93. *b.*

(*m*) Cumbria. Sacramentum Johannæ quæ fuit uxor Bertun. de Oughtretſate. *She took the Oath of Fealty before* William de Carleton *Baron of the Exchequer, who was appointed by Writ of the Great Seal to adminiſter it.* Et ſimiliter fecit ſacramentum, quod ſe non maritabit ſine licentia Regis, nec alicui quin ad Fidelitatem Regis exiſtat. Et idem Willelmus [de Carleton] eodem die remiſit breve prædictum Domino Cancellario ſub Sigillo ſuo. *Mich. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*n*) Walterus le Brun Mareſcallus de Stranda r c de vj ferris equorum, pro habenda quadam placea in parochia S. Clementis, ad fabricam ibidem locandam, ſicut continetur in Originali; In th. liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 2. *b.*

(*o*) Middelſex. Redditus. Walterus Mareſcallus ad Crucem lapideam reddit ſex ferra equorum cum clavibus, pro quadam fabrica quam de Rege tenet in Capite ex oppoſito Crucis lapideæ. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*p*) *Mich. Communia* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*q*) *Mich. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 29. *a.*

(*r*) Salopſire. Nicholaus de Mora reddit ad Scaccarium ij Cultellos, unum bonum & alterum peſſimum, pro quadam terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in Mora. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*s*) Eſſex. Rogerus de Ros Sciſſor Domini Regis reddit ad Scaccarium j acum argenti, pro quadam terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in Hallingebury; & unum acum de anno præterito. *Hil. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*t*) Norfolcia. Redditus. Robertus de Brweys reddit ad Scaccarium unum modium vini & ducenta pyra permannorum, pro quadam terra quam de Rege tenet in Capite in Runham. *Mich. Commun.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) *Mich. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Norfolcia. Redditus. Rannulphus de Helebek reddit ad Scaccarium ducenta Piremanna & duo Modia Vini, pro Manerio de Ronneham quod de Rege tenet in Capite in Comitatu Norfolciæ. Et memorandum quod

The ſame Rent was paid at the Exchequer in the 15th year of K. *Edward* II (x). In the 2d year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Audeley* rendred a mewed hawk at the Exchequer, for the Manour of *Echemendon* which he held of the King *in capite* (y). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, *Robert de Dunſtaple* paid or rendred at the Exchequer Three pilches of grey, each having ſeven feſſes, *viz.* for the 8th, 9th, and 10th year of the preſent King, due for a tenement in the City of *Wincheſter* which he held of the King *in Capite*. And the ſaid Three pilches were delivered to *John de Stokesby* one of the Uſhers of the Exchequer, to be carried to *Ralph de Stokes* Clerk of the Kings Great Wardrobe (z). In the Great Wardrobe (a). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, *William de Kerdyff*, who held the Manour of *Queenhull* in *Worceſterſhire* of the King, by the ſervice of rendring yearly a Dog *de mota*, rendred at the Exchequer ſix Dogs *de mota* for ſix years paſt. Which were delivered to Sir *David de Betoigne* to be carried to the King who was then in *Kent* (b).

VII. During this Second Period (as well as during the Firſt), the Chief Juſticier, the Treaſurer and Barons, and Council, at the Exchequer, did ſometimes act in affairs relating to the Publick Peace, and to the Government and Defence of the Realm. For example. K. *Henry* III, in the 34th year of his Reign came with his Council to the Exchequer, and There with his own mouth Commanded all the Sheriffs of *England* who were at That time there preſent, Firſt, That by all means they Keep and maintain the Liberties of Holy Church, and likewiſe Protect Infants, Orphans, and Widows, and do them Speedy Juſtice; And if they found any one Blaſpheming the name of *Jeſus*, that they ſtraitway Attach him, to anſwer for it at ſuch Day and Place as the King ſhould appoint: Item, That no Ruſtick be diſtrained for the debts of his Lord, ſo long as his Lord hath whereby he may be diſtrained; And that they diligently enquire, How the Great Men carry themſelves towards their Tenants, And if they find them treſpaſſing, that they amend the Treſpaſſes as far as they are able; and if perchance they are not able fully to amend them, that they Shew the Treſpaſſes to the King: Item, That no Sheriff do put Hundreds, Wapentakes, or other Bailywicks to Rack-ferms, nor let them to any but ſuch as would deal Juſtly with the people: Item, That they diligently enquire What Markets are held without Warant, or to the Nuiſance of the neighbouring Markets, and Certify the King thereof: Item, That they ſafely keep all the Rights and Prerogatives of the King, and do not make Return of the Kings Writs to any one, nor do ſuffer any one to have a View of Frankpledg, or Sheriffs Turn, or Sheriffs Aid, or other Liberties which belong to the Kings Crown, without Warant; except ſuch perſons as have the Kings Charters for thoſe Liberties, or ſuch whoſe anceſtours had obtained them of ancient time (c). In the 14th year of K. *Edward* I, there being then certain affairs to be ſettled between the King and the Earl of *Flanders*, relating to Traffick, The King by his Writ commands the Barons, that when the ſaid Earl ſhould ſend over Commiſſioners to Treat upon the ſaid affairs, the

---

Piremanna prædicta liberantur Johanni de Eggemere Hoſtiario ad mittendum Conſorti Theſaurarij per præceptum J. de Foxle, & Vinum prædictum liberatur prædicto Johanni de Eggemere, cuſtodiendum uſq; ad Adventum dicti Theſaurarij. *Mich. Fines &c* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 109.

(x) *Mich. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 29. *a.*

(y) Salopſire. Redditus. Jacobus de Audithele reddit ad Scaccarium j Spervarium mutarium, pro Manerio de Echemendon quod de Rege tenet in Capite. *Mich. Commun.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(z) Suhamton. Robertus de Dunſtaple, tenens terrarum quæ fuerunt Willelmi le Taillour, reddit ad Scaccarium xxviij die Julij, tria pellicia de Griſeo, quorum quodlibet eſt de vij feſſis, pro tribus annis, videlicet pro annis octavo nono & decimo Regis nunc, pro quodam tenemento quod de Rege tenet in Capite in Civitate Wyntoniæ. Et memorandum quod prædicta tria pellicia liberantur Johanni de Stokesby uni Hoſtiar. de Scaccario eodem die, ad deferendum Radulpho de Stokes Clerico Magnæ Garderobæ Regis. *Trin. Redditus* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 48, *a.*

This Rent was alſo paid at the Exchequer anno 26 & 27. E. 1. *by* William de Dunſtapele. *Paſ. Fines &c* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 66. *a.*

(a) *Trin. Redditus* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 48. *a.*

(b) Wygornia. Redditus. Willelmus filius & hæres Paulini de Kerdyff qui tenet Manerium de Quenhull in Comitatu Wygorniæ per ſervicium reddendi Domino Regi per annum unum Canem de Mota, reddidit hic ad Scaccarium xxix° die octobris ſex Canes de mota pro ſex annis præteritis. Et memorandum quod prædicti canes liberantur eodem die David de Betoygne Militi, ad ducendum Domino Regi exiſtenti in Comitatu Kanciæ in partibus de Ledes. *Trin. Viſores* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 28. *a.*

(c) *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. A Copy of this Record is already publiſhed in* Prynne *on the 4th Inſtit. p.* 53.

the Barons ſhould poſtpone other buſineſs, and diſpatch thoſe affairs; taking care withall that Due Juſtice be done to the *Engliſh* Merchants, according to a Compoſition or Convention entred into by the King and the Earl (*d*). And in the ſame year *John Duraunt* was commanded by the Kings Writ, to appear before the Treaſurer and Barons in the Quinzime of St. *Hilary* at furtheſt, to Treat concerning ſome affairs of the Merchants of *England* and of *Flanders*, as the ſaid Barons ſhould direct, (for which purpoſe the Earl of *Flanders* was to ſend his Commiſſioners Thither too) (*e*). The Like Writs were ſent to ſome other perſons to be There to Treat as aforeſaid (*f*). And about the ſame time an Accompt was made-up at *Weſtminſter* [in the Exchequer], between the Procuratour or Commiſſioner of the Earl of *Flanders*, And the *Engliſh* Merchants (*g*). In the 23th year of K. *Edward* I, a Writ iſſued out of the Exchequer to the Sheriff of *Rutlandſhire*, commanding him to warn all perſons within his County as well Knights as others who had forty pounds a-year or more in Land and rents, ſo to provide themſelves, that they might be ready with horſe and arms to march in the Kings ſervice, and to continue at the Kings wages as he pleaſed, whenſoever they ſhould on the Kings behalf by the ſpace of three weeks be thereunto forewarned: The Sheriff was alſo commanded to warn all perſons who had not forty pounds a-year in land and rents but under That ſumm, in caſe they had horſes and arms, to come, if they would, upon ſuch forewarning as is aforeſaid, into the Kings ſervice, and to remain at his wages: The King likewiſe commandeth the Sheriff to cauſe all the ſaid perſons who had forty pounds a-year or more, to come before him the ſaid Sheriff to be muſtered *&c.* The like Writs or Commiſſions were ſent to the other Sheriffs of *England* (*h*). In the 25th year of K. *Edward* I, the Lieutenant of the Treaſurer, and the Barons of the Exchequer, ſent to the King by the hand of *Robert Dyvelyn* Uſher of the Exchequer, a Letter under the Exchequer-Seal, notifying that the Earl *Mareſchall*, the Earl of *Hereford*, and Others, came to the Barr of the Exchequer on the Thurſday before the Feaſt of St. *Bartholomew* at Three a-clock; And that the Earl of *Hereford*, on behalf of the Earl *Mareſchall* and the others There preſent, and of the whole Commonalty of the Realm both Clergy and Lay (as he alleged), did let them know, that They and the ſaid Commonalty found themſelves aggrieved in Two things: The one related to certain points which they had already remonſtrated to the King their Leige Lord in certain Articles, The other related to certain things done by the Barons and Officers of the Exchequer without the Kings knowledg, particularly, the Levying of the Utime and the Taking of Wools; And that in the Writs iſſued for levying the Utime it was contained, that the Earls, Barons, Knights, and Commonalty of the Realm had granted the ſaid Utime as they and their Anceſtours had done in former times, Whereas the ſaid Utime was not granted by Them nor by the ſaid Commonalty. In fine, That the Tallage of the Utime and the Taking of Wools was not to be endured, and they would not endure it. Hereupon the Barons of the Exchequer deſire to know the Kings Pleaſure. The King ſends them a Privy Seal dated the 23th of *Auguſt* and another dated the 24th of *Auguſt*: By the former He commands them to proceed to Tax and Levy the Hutime in ſuch manner as had been appointed, And to cauſe Proclamation to be made in the Coun-

ties

(*d*) Baronibus, de forma Compoſitionis initæ inter Regem & Comitem Flandriæ. Supplicavit Regi G. Comes Flandriæ, quod cum Plegij ſui in carcerem jam ſe poſuerunt apud Monſtroll., juxta formam Compoſitionis dudum initæ inter Regem & ipſum, Rex plegios illos mandaret liberari a carcere, dum aliqui ex parte Regis & ſua Londoniam tranſmittendi mutuum haberent tractatum de negocio quod inter Regem vertitur in hac parte, adiciens quod de ſuis aliquos ad octabas Omnium Sanctorum ad Civitatem prædictam tranſmittet, qui pro parte ſua plenariam ſuper hoc habeant poteſtatem. Quocirca Rex mandat Baronibus, quod cum dictus Comes de ſuis aliquos ad diem & locum prædictos tranſmiſerit ad tractandum de negocio ſupradicto, eidem negocio, dimiſſis alijs, intendant, taliter providentes quod Mercatoribus Terræ Regis Angliæ quorum intereſt, juxta tenorem Compoſitionis prædictæ tunc fiat juſticiæ complementum; Ita quod non oporteat Regem amplius de negocio vexari. Rex enim mandavit Johanni Bek, quod die & loco prædictis interſit, & quod ibidem ſecum habeat omnia quæ negocium memoratum contingunt. *Mich. Communia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. in bund.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1.

(*e*) *Hil. Brevia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*f*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*g*) *Hil. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Rex Vicecomiti Rotelandiæ ſalutem. Cum ſexto die Maij proximo præterito —. Et hoc, ſicut indignationem noſtram vitare & te indempnem ſervare volueris, nullatenus omittas. Et habeas ibi tunc hoc breve. Teſte W. de Langeton Theſaurario noſtro apud Weſtmonaſterium xix die Octobris anno r n xxiij.

Conſimili modo mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus ſubſcriptis videlicet, Cumberlandia, Norhumberlandia, *and of the other Counties of* England.

Memor.

ties where the Taxation was to be made, Declaring that the ſame ſhould not turn to the Prejudice or Servage of the People, nor be drawn into uſe in time to come, So as the King might now have the benefit of it for his preſent moſt Urgent occaſions, and for the Salvation of Himſelf and of Them and the whole Realm: And Directs, that the Chancellour ſhould make out ſuch Letters of the Great Seal, and the Barons ſuch Letters under the Seal of the Exchequer, as they upon mutual adviſement ſhould think would be Proper and Effectual; And that, if they ſhould have occaſion to deſire further Direction about This or any other Urgent affair, they ſhould make it known to the Prince and his Council, and that the Council with the advice of the Barons of the Exchequer ſhould do what appeared fit to be done. By the Latter Privy Seal, he commands them to adviſe with the Prince and his Council, ſo that upon deliberation had amongſt them All, the Beſt meaſures might be taken. The King likewiſe ſent to the Prince a Privy Seal dated on Shipboard the 24th of *Auguſt*, with Instructions for his Conduct in This affair, And another Privy Seal to the Chancellour, commanding him to make forth, by the adviſement of the Barons of the Exchequer, ſuch Letters as ſhould be thought expedient, for Taxing the Utime in the Realm, ſo that it might not turn to the Prejudice or Diſheritance of the People or their heirs, nor be drawn into uſage in time coming (*i*). K. *Edward* I, in the 26th year of his reign, ſent his Letters of the Privy Seal to the Treaſurer and Barons, with a Letter encloſed therein from *Reginald de Grey*, about raiſing of Foot in the War with *Scotland*. The Treaſurer thereupon writes to the Chancellour, Deſiring him to cauſe Letters Patent under the Kings Great Seal to be made-forth to *Reginald de Grey*, for raiſing of Foot in *Cheſhire* and *Lancaſhire*, according to the tenour of the ſaid Letters, and to deliver the ſaid Letters Patent to *Richard de Haveringe*, who was enjoined by the Treaſurer to look after and diſpatch That affair, and had money delivered to him to pay the wages of the Foot-ſouldiers to be raiſed as aforeſaid (*k*). In the 26th or 27th year of K. *Edward* I, The Chancellour and Barons of the Exchequer enjoined the Sheriff of *Notingham* and *Derby* (then preſent in Court), to cauſe, by himſelf and his Bailiffs, the Kings Peace to be kept at the *Lenton*-Fair which was then near at hand, ſo that the Peace might not be broken through the neglect of him or his Bailiffs (*l*). In the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, on St. *Vincents* day there were delivered in the Exchequer

---

Memor. 23 & 24. *E.* 1. *Mich. Commun. viz. inter brevia miſſa pro Rege, Rot. numerato* 10. *b. This Writ is printed in Maynards Edward II, in the appendix p.* 36.

(*i*) De Adventu Comitum, Mareſcalli & Herefordiæ, in Scaccario. Tenens locum Theſaurarij & Barones de Scaccario miſerunt Domino Regi quaſdam Litteras ſub ſigillo dicti Scaccarij in hæc verba. Sire, y ceſt Joedi procheyn devaunt la Feſte Seinte Bertelmeu a houre de Tierce vindrent a voſtre Eſchekier a la barre le Count Mareſchal e le Count de Hereford, Monſ. Sire Robert Le Fitz-Roger, Sire Aleyn la Zouche, Sire Johan de Segrave, Sire Henry de Tyeys, Sire Johan Lovel, e pluſours autres Banerez & Bacheliers. E le Counte de Hereford dit, quil feuſt charge a dire de par le Count Mareſchal e les autres qe illioques furent, & par tute la Comounaute du Reaume auxibien Clers com Lais, qe de deus choſes ſe ſentirent eaux e la dite Comounaute grevez; Lune Daukunes grevaunces dount il aveient fait monſtrer les Articles a vous come a leur Lige Seignour, e lautre quil entendirent qe feuſt fait par nous dil Eſchekier, Sauntz voſtre ſeu com endreit dil utime lever e des leines prendre; e dit, qen les briefs que ſunt iſſuz pur lever le utime, eſt contenu, qe Countes, Barouns, Chivaliers & la Comounaute du Reiaume, unt graunte le utime, ſicom a eux e leur Aunceſtres unt fait cea en ariere, la ou le dit utime par eux ne par la dite Comounaute unqes ne feut graunte; e dit outre, qe nule choſe ne met plu tot homme en ſervage qe rechat de ſaunc, e eſtre taille a volunte; e qe ſi le utime feuſt iſſi levee, ceo turnereit a deſereiteſon de eaux e de leur heirs; E dit apertement, e toutz les autres apres, qe tiel taillage e priſe de leines ne furent mie ſuffrables, ne il ne ſuffreint en nule manere; E nous prierent qe ceſtes choſes feiſſoms redreſcier; e ataunt ſen partirent sauntz nule reſpounſe atendre. E pur ceo, Sire, nous voillez maunder, ſi vous pleſt, ſur ceſte choſe voſtre volunte. Sire, noſtre Seignour vous doint bone vie e longe, e acreſſe vos honours. Eſcrit a Weſtmonſtre, le Joedi avaunt dit, a houre de noune. Iſta littera miſſa fuit Domino Regi per Robertum Dyvelyn Hoſtiarium de Scaccario ad prædictam horam nonæ.

Littera miſſa Baronibus per Regem —. *This Record is too Long to be inſerted* verbatim. *Trin. Recorda* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 28. *b.* & *ſeqq.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Peditibus eligendis pro Scocia. *Paſ. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*l*) Notingham. Præceptum factum Vicecomiti Notinghamiæ pro Pace ſervanda. Memorandum quod die S. Leonardi Abbatis, præſente hic Radulpho de Schirlegh Vicecomite Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ, Injunctum eſt eidem Vicecomiti per Cancellarium & Barones de Scaccario

chequer to *John Byrom* Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* Three Letters ſealed with the Treaſurers Seal, One of them Directed to the King, Another to *Robert de Clifford* Commander of the Kings Garriſon againſt the *Scots* in the borders of *Cumberland*, And the Third to *Walter de Huntercombe* and the Sheriff of *Northumberland*, about certain affairs relating to the ſaid Garriſon: And becauſe the ſending of the ſaid Letters required quick Diſpatch, the Treaſurer and Barons enjoined the ſaid *John* the Sheriff to tranſmitt the ſaid Letters forthwith by Rideing Meſſengers to the King and the ſaid Other Perſons (*m*). K. *Edward* I, in the 31th year of his reign, ſent his writ under the Exchequer-ſeal to *Thomas de Furnivall*: Commanding him to repair in perſon to *York* (where the Exchequer was Then holden) with all poſſible ſpeed, to conferr and treat with the Kings Treaſurer and Barons and others of his Council, concerning the eſtate of the Nobility and others whom the King had ordered to ſerve in his army againſt the *Scots*, and further to Do what the Kings Council ſhould ordain in his name touching the premiſſes. The like writs were ſent to *William le Vavaſſour*, *Brian Fitz-Alan*, and ſix or ſeven other Barons of the Northern parts (*n*). In the 34th year of That King, ſeveral Foreign merchants were brought before the Treaſurer, the Chancellour of *England*, the Barons, the Juſtices of Both Benches, and others of the Kings Council at the Exchequer, and were examined on the Kings behalf, What and How many Merchants of their reſpective ſocieties were at preſent in theſe ciſmarine parts. The Merchants gave-in their anſwer. Whereupon, they were enjoined by the ſaid Council on the Kings behalf, that under pain of forfeiting their Liberty and Chatells, no one of them do go out of the Realm, or export any thing without the Kings eſpecial leave; and that each Society do on the morrow find Security to do accordingly; and that they do lay a diſtinct and true account, of all the goods and chatells they had in the Realm in money or moneys-worth, before the ſaid Council on the Monday following. The next day the Merchants came before the Barons and Council: but not being able to find Security as they had been enjoined to do, they were committed to the cuſtody of *Ralph de Sandwich* Conſtable of the Tower of *London*. Afterwards they became manucaptours for one another, and ſo were delivered out of priſon (*o*). In the ſame year, Sir *Henry de Kygbele* having confeſſed, upon his Examination, before the King, that he was the perſon who brought the Bill [or Petition] from the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* and the others who Preſſed the King outrageouſly at the Parliament of *Lincoln*, The King ſends the ſaid *Henry* to the Exchequer, and by his Privy Seal commands the Treaſurer to cauſe him to be put into ſafe Cuſtody in the Tower of *London*, there to remain till he ſhould repent of what he had done, and till the King ſhould give further order about him; And the King directs, that he ſhould be Kept without Irons and Mildly Uſed, but in ſuch manner that the Kind Uſage might rather ſeem to be owing to the Treaſurers Curteſy than to the Kings Orders (*p*). Accordingly, the ſaid

---

cario Regis, quod per ſe & Ballivos ſuos, cuſtodiri faciat Pacem Domini Regis in Nundinis de Lenton quæ erunt ad inſtans feſtum S. Martini; Ita quod Pax Domini Regis pro negligencia ſua & ſuorum Ballivorum non lædatur ibidem; maxime pro eo quod Prioratus Loci prædicti de Lenton in manu Domini Regis eſſe dinoſcitur, eo quod Prior ejuſdem Alienigena eſt & de Poteſtate Regis Franciæ. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*m*) *Hil. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*n*) Rex dilecto & fideli ſuo Thomæ de Furnivall ſalutem. Quia propter quoſdam rumores quos audivimus jam de novo, volumus & neceſſario expedit, quod Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario noſtro & cæteri de Conſilio noſtro apud Eboracum exiſtentes, vobiſcum & quibuſdam alijs fidelibus noſtris partium illarum, colloquium habeant & tractatum, ſuper ſtatu Magnatum & aliorum quos in exercitum noſtrum contra Scotos inimicos & rebelles noſtros nuper deſtinavimus, in partibus illis ſecundum quod ordinavimus moraturos: Vobis mandamus, in fide & dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter injungentes, quatinus ſicut honorem noſtrum & tranquillitatem regni noſtri diligitis, uſq; ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud Eboracum, viſis præſentibus, cum omni celeritate qua poteritis perſonaliter accedatis, cum dictis Theſaurario & Baronibus ac alijs de Conſilio noſtro ibidem, ſuper præmiſſis ſpecialiter tractaturi, & ulterius facturi quod de dicto Conſilio nomine noſtro fuerit ordinatum; Ita quod ſitis ibidem die Mercurij proximo ante feſtum S. Gregorij jam inſtantis, ſine dilatione ulteriori. T. P. de Willugby tenente locum Theſaurarij noſtri apud Eboracum, ij die Martij anno regni noſtri xxxj. Conſimili modo mandatum eſt Willelmo le Vavaſſour &c, Et Briano filio Alani, Et Radulfo filio Willelmi, Et Petro de Malo Lacu, Et Jerardo Salveyn, Radulfo filio Ran[ulfi], Et Marmeduco de Twenge, Et Thomæ de Colevill, Et Johanni le Vavaſſour, Et ... —. *Hil. Brevia Retornab.* 30 & 31. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 69. *a.*

(*o*) *Paſ. Recorda* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *b.*

(*p*) Theſaurario pro Rege. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; Al Honorable Piere en Dieu Wautier par meiſme la grace Eveſqe de Ceſtre, ſaid Sir *Henry* was brought by Two of the Kings Valets into the Exchequer, before the Treaſurer, Barons, and Council There; And was committed to the Conſtable of the Tower of *London*, to be kept in the ſaid Tower in ſuch manner as the King had directed. Afterwards, by vertue of the Kings Writ of Privy Seal, the ſaid *Henry* was brought into the Exchequer, and when he had taken a Corporal Oath, not to offend, for the future, againſt the King, his heirs, or his Crown, he was delivered out of Priſon (*q*). In the ſame year, ſome of the Kings Sergeants at Arms brought before the Treaſurer and Barons *Patrick de Graham* a Scots Knight, who had rendred himſelf to the Kings Peace, in order to ſtand to Right: And with Him the King ſent his writ of Privy Seal to the Treaſurer, commanding him to committ the ſaid *Patrick* to ſome Caſtle in *England*, as he ſhould find moſt convenient, where the Priſoner might be Safely kept, and ſo that his Keepers might be charged to anſwer for him Body for Body: Hereupon the ſaid *Patrick* was delivered to the Conſtable of the Tower of *London* who was then preſent in Court, to be by him ſafely kept Body for Body (*r*). About the ſame time *Malculm de Innerpeſſry* a *Scotsman* was committed by the Treaſurer to the Tower of *London* much after the ſame manner (*s*). And by another Privy Seal the King commands the Treaſurer, to let the ſaid *Malcolm* make his Profit or do his Pleaſure with Two of his Horſes (*t*). In the 35th year of K. *Edward* I, the Conſtable of *Dovor-Caſtle* arreſted *Adam de Swilington* Knight, for going beyond-ſea to the Turneaments, contrary to the Kings Inhibition: A Valet of the Conſtables brought *Adam* before the Treaſurer and Barons; who committed him to the Conſtable of the Tower of *London* (*u*). In the ſame year, it was Ordered by the Treaſurer and Barons, that ſuch Sheriffs throughout *England* as were found Unfit to execute that Office, ſhould be Removed, and other Fit perſons put into their Places; And that the Barons might Do This by themſelves, without ſtaying for the Treaſurers Preſence, in caſe he hapned not to be at the Exchequer, when it was to be done (*w*). K. *Edward* II, by his Writ of Privy Seal commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to ſend ſpeedily towards the Coaſt of *Scotland*, two Ships and two Barges well and ſufficiently Manned and Victualled, to Act againſt the *Scots* (*x*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, complaints were

---

Ceſtre, noſtre Treſorier, ſalutz. Nous envoions a vous par les porturs de ces Lettres, Monſieur Henry de Kyghele, qui ad eſte devant nous, & avoms bien trove par ſa reconiſſance demeine, quil eſt celi qui nous porta la bille depar Lerceveſqe de Canterbiris, & depar les autres qui nous preſſerent outraiouſement au Parlement de Nichole, & le quel nous avons taunt fait ſerchier; Et vous mandoms, qe le dit Henri facez mettre en ſauve garde en la Tour de Loundres, a demorer y tantq; nous puiſſoms ſaver qil ſoit repentant de ce quil en ad fait, & qe nous eons ſur ce autrement ordenè. Et ſachez qe nous volons, qe le dit Henri ſoit curteiſement & ſauvement gardez en la dite Tour, hors des fers, mes qe cele curteſie & cele garde ſoit enſi ordenee, quil puiſſe entendre qe ce viegne de voſtre corteſie, & ne mye de nous. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Thindene, le v jour de Juyn. *Trin. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*q*) *Trin. Commun.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 44. *b. Trin. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 50. *b.*

(*r*) De Patricio de Graham liberato Turri Londoniæ. *Mich. Communia* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 17. *a. parte* 1.

(*s*) De Malculmo de Innerpeſſry Scoto liberato Turri Londoniæ. *The King ſends a writ of Privy Seal to the Biſhop of* Cheſter, *Treaſurer, commanding him to ſend* Malcolm *to ſome ſtrong Caſtle to be there ſafely kept* hors de fers, *and the Keeper to anſwer for him Body for Body*, Donne ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Lanrecoſt, le xxiiij jour de Novembre lan de noſtre regne xxxv. Et incontinenti, videlicet vij die Decembris, prædictus Malculmus liberatur Radulpho de Sandwyco Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, cuſtodiendus in forma prædicta. *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot* 19. *a.*

(*t*) Theſaurario per Regem, pro equis dicti Scoti. *Ibid. juxt.*

(*u*) *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. pars* 1.

(*w*) De Vicecomitibus ſi expediens fuerit removendis, & alijs ſubrogandis. Item concordatum eſt per præfatos Theſaurarium & Barones, quod ad Proffrum S. Michaelis proximo futurum, & ex tunc Barones quos contigerit tunc eſſe præſentes hic, habito inter eoſdem conſilio & tractatu de Vicecomitibus Angliæ; ſi videlicet aliquis eorum idoneus vel ſufficiens non fuerit, ſecundum diſcrecionem eorum ad Officium Vicecomitis excercendum, ipſum vel ipſos quem vel quos in hoc eſſe minus ſufficientem vel minus ſufficientes decreverint, licet dictus Theſaurarius præſens non fuerit, ab Officio Vicecomitis faciant ammoveri; & loco ipſorum ſic ammotorum alios quos ad Officium Vicecomitis ſufficientes & idoneos fore viderint, ſubrogari, præſencia præfati Theſaurarij ad hoc nullatenus expectata. *Trin. Communia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 59. *b. parte* 1. *citat. Cap.* 22. *ſect.* 1.

(*x*) Baronibus per Regem. *The King commands the Barons to cauſe to be ſent*, haſtivement vers les parties Deſcoce, dieux Nief & deux Barges bien & ſuffiſaument eskypez de gentz & de vitailles ——, a damager nos enemys Deſcoce ——. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Ever-were made to the Treaſurer Barons and Council at the Exchequer, that divers murders robberies and other outrages had been lately committed in *London*; particularly the Popes *Nuncio* informed them, that on laſt Midſummer day, at the time of Veſpers, four or five hundred malefactours came into St. *Pauls* Church Armed, and there inſulted a certain *Lumbard* and others of his company with drawn ſwords *&c.* The Mayor and Aldermen of *London* were ordered to appear before the Treaſurer and Barons and Council, to anſwer touching the premiſſes. *John de Wengrave* the Mayor (who had been in That office a year and three quarters) came before the Treaſurer and Barons, in the preſence of the Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, the Biſhop of *Exeter*, *Humfrey* Earl of *Hereford*, Maſter *J. Waleweyn*, and others of the Council; and with him came ſeveral Aldermen and the Sheriffs. The Mayor was examined touching the matters complained of; and was chidden; in regard he had been ſeveral times queſtioned at the Exchequer on the like occaſions. Upon the whole, the Court Enjoined the Mayor Aldermen and Sheriffs, to take Inquiſitions concerning the ſaid Malefactours, and bring them to Puniſhment; particularly, the Mayor was enjoyned ſo to behave himſelf in his Office, that the King might have no cauſe to ſet a *Cuſtos* over the City; and the Inquiſitions which he ſhould take, he was to get ready againſt Such a time; under pain of forfeiting the Liberties of the City. Afterwards the Mayor and Aldermen came again to the Exchequer; and being ſpoken to by the Council, they ſaid they had made ſolemn Inquiſitions, and would ſo behave themſelves in the Cuſtody of the City and conſervation of the Peace, that there ſhould hereafter be no cauſe of Complaint through their default (*y*). In the ſame year, the King, intending to ſend a Fleet to guard the Sea and annoy the *Scots*, commands the Treaſurer and Barons by his Privy Seal, to order, in his name, *John Mot* and *Richard Golde* to make haſt, with the Mariners and Ships they had got ready, towards *Kingſton* upon *Hull*, and to ſtay there and do according to the Directions which the King had given to *Simon de Dryby* (*z*). About the ſame time he commands the Barons, to cauſe Corn and Victuals and other Stores to be provided by the Sheriffs of Counties, and carried to proper Ports, there to be embarked, and afterwards landed near the Marches of *Scotland*, for the uſe of the Kings Army (*a*). The ſame King, *anno regni* 15, by Privy Seal commands the Keeper of the Office of Treaſurer and the Barons and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, to take care that his Caſtles be ſufficiently Victualled and Stored (*b*). In the 16th year of K. *Edward* II, a Commiſſion iſſued out of the Exchequer to *Geoffrey de St. Quyntyn* and *John de Haſthorp*, ordering them to raiſe ſpeedily, in every town and place in the wapentake of *Dykryng* as well within franchiſes as without, all the Defenſable men that were between the age of Sixteen and Sixty, as well of *Gentz darmes* as of Foot, each man being duly arrayed according to his eſtate, and to put the ſaid men in array by Hundreds and Twenties, and being ſo arrayed to lead them to the King at *York* by ſuch a day, to act againſt the *Scots*. The like Commiſſions iſſued out of the Exchequer, to *John de Belkthorp* and *Geoffrey Stull* for the Wapentake of *Buckros*, and to other perſons for other Wapentakes, as hereunder particularly appeareth (*c*).

VIII. In

Everwik, le quart jour de Juyn lan de noſtre regne quint. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 53. *a.*

(*y*) *Trin. Communia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *b.*

(*z*) Edward par la grace de Dieu, &c, Al honurable piere en Dieu J. par la meiſme grace Eveſqe de Wynceſtre noſtre Treſorier ſalutz. Pur ceo qe nous avoms ordinez denvoier navie pur la garde de la meer devers le Eſt, & pur grever nos enemys Deſcoce: Vous maundoms, qe vous facetz charger ſanz delay depar nous Johan Mot & Richard Golde noz mariners, qil ſe treent haſtivement od noz niefs qil ount en garde vers Kyngeſton ſur Hull, e demoergent y ſelonc ce qe noſtre cher vallet Simon de Dryby vous avyſera depar nous, & lour facet trover lour coutages tantqe illoqes. Done ſoutz noſtre Prive Seal a Everwyk, le xj jour de Marz lan de noſtre regne douziſme. *Paſ. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 94. *b.*

(*a*) *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 105. *a.*

(*b*) *Hil. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 49. *a.*

(*c*) Edward par la grace Dieu Roi Dengleterre Seignour Dirlaund & Ducs Daquitaigne, a ſes feals & loials Geffrey de ſeint Quyntyn & Johan de Haſthorp ſalutz. Por ce qe noz enemys & noz rebeals Deſcoce ſount ja a graunt force entre noſtre Roialme Dengleterre, & leinz demoerent ardaunt & deſtruyant de jour en autre ſeint Egliſe & le poeple de noſtre dit Roialme. Et touz ceux de noſtre ligeance ſount tenuz par tutes les voies qils ſaverent ou purront a lever & aparer ove tut lour poer en eide de nous & de eux & pur la ſauvete de ſeint Egliſe & du Roialme, a areſter, refreyndre, & & deſtruyre ove tute la haſte qil unque purront les enemys avantditz: Vous avoms aſſignez jointement & ſeveraument affere lever denz le Wapentak de Dykryng, ſanz nul delai ou excuſacion, de vile en vile, de lieu en lieu, auſſi bien de denz fraunchiſe com de hors, touz les hommes deſenſables qi ſount entre les ages de ſeſze & ſeiſaunte annz, auſſi bien les gentz darmes com gentz a pee cheſcun homme duement araie ſolom ſon eſtat, & vous meiſmes

VIII. In general, the buſineſs and acts of the Court of Exchequer were wont to be entred or recorded in ſeveral Rolls: The principal whereof were Theſe; viz. *The Rotulus Annalis* or Great Roll of the Pipe, the *Memoranda*, and the *Plea-Rolls*. Amongſt the Records of the Exchequer the *Great Roll* of the *Pipe* muſt be placed Firſt, by reaſon of its preeminent dignity. It was and is the moſt Stately Record in the Exchequer; and the great medium of Charge and Diſcharge, of Rents, ferms, and debts due to the Crown. Into It, the accompts of the Royal Revenue entred, through divers channels; as rivers flow into the ocean. The worthy authour of the Dialogue concerning the Exchequer (*d*) giveth ſome account of the *Great Roll*; whoſe words I need not here repeat (*e*). In the 4th year of K. *Edward* I, it was ſtyled *primus Rotulus Scaccarij* (*f*). And the authority of it was ſo great, that when Debts had been put in Charge There, they could not be Diſcharged, unleſs by Judgment or award of the Chief Juſticier, or of the Treaſurer, the Kings Chancellour, or his Council, or the Barons of the Exchequer. The *Great Roll* was written and ſettled with an exact care. Each ſingle Roll of the Ancient Bundles is commonly marked at the bottom, to wit in a ſpare place on the dorſe, *Emendatus, iterum emendatus* &c. Every County was written by it ſelf. So it was alſo, where two Counties were conjunct, or committed to one Sheriff. If a ſingle Roll would not contain a whole County; the reſidue of That County was written upon another Roll or part of a Roll, and ſo forward till the whole was finiſhed. The Firſt Roll of every County, to wit That which contained the *Corpus Comitatus*

---

affere mettre tutes celes gentz en aray en centeignes & vynteignes & enſi araez mener a nous a Everwyk, iſſi qe vous & eux ſoiez a nous a Everwyk y ce Mekreſdy en la veile des Apoſtles ſeint Simen & ſeint Jude preſt a oier & affere ce qe par nous & les grauntz de noſtre Roialme qore y ſount & adonque ſerrount ſerra ordyne ſur leſpleit de la buſoigne avantdite ſur quantqe cheſcun de eux puiſſe a nous forfere. Par quoi vous mandoms & chargeoms a la foi & ligeance qe vous nous devez & ſur tut ce qe vous nous purrez forfere, qe tutes les choſes ſuſditez facez & fourniſſez en la manere ſuſdite. Et ce en nule manere ne leſſez ſicom vous amez la ſauuete de nous & de vous & de noſtre Roialme & com vous volez eſchure qe vous ne checez en la forfeture deſuſdite. Nous avoms auſſi maunde a noſtre Viſcounte de Everwyk qil ſoit entendant a vous en les choſes ſuſdites a tutes les foitz que vous lui freez aſſavoir. En teſmoignance de queu choſe ceſtes noz lettres avoms fet fere patentes. Teſmoigne Lonourable piere Wauter Eveſqe Dexceſtre noſtre Treſorer a Everwyk le vyntiſme jour Doctobre lan de noſtre regne ſeſziſme.

Meiſme tieles commiſſions ſount fetez a les gentz & lieux deſouz nomez ceſt aſſavoir: A Johan de Belkthorp & Geffrey Stull en le Wapentak de Buckros; William Twyer, Robert de la More, en le Wapentak de Holderneſſe; William Malebys, Henry de Munketon, en le Wapentak de Aynſty; Johan Mauleverer, Peres de Middelton, en le Wapentak de Clarhowe; Adam de Swylyngton, William de Stargill, en le Wapentak de Skyryk; Robert de Raygate, Johan de Lacy, en le Wapentak de Barkeſton; Thomas de Furnivall Leyne, Edmund de Waſteneys, William Clarell, en le Wapentak de Strafford; William de Anne, en le Wapentak de Tykhill; Adam de Wannervill, Geffrey de Stayntou, Eſmon Butiller, en les Wapentaks de Oſgotecros & Stayncros; Johan de Eland William de Weſton, en le Wapentak de Morley; Robert de Beaumont, Thomas de Tothill, en le Wapentak de Agbrig; William de Ponteburgh, Robert de Weſton, en le Wapentak de Knaresburgh; Roger de Nonewyk, William de Clotherom, en le Wapentak de Rypoun; Johan de Walkyngham, Johan Waxand, en le Wapentak de Brudeford; William Darel, Johan de Hamby, en le Wapentak de Alverton; Johan de Thorneton de Stowesby, Hwe Gryvell, en le Wapentak de Bulmer; Johan de Faburn, Henry de Moreby, en les Wapentaks de Ouſe & Derewent; Homme trovera plus de ceſtes Commiſſions en le doos de ceſt roule; Robert le Coneſtable, Roger de Somervill, en le Wapentak de Herthill; Robert de Colvill, Robert Capoun, en le Wapentak de Langebrug; Thomas de Bolton, Symon Lovell, en le Wapentak de Rydale; Johan Druell, William de Yekand, en le Wapentak de Pykeryng; Aliſaundre Cock, Johan atte See, en le Wapentak de Raveneſere; Richard de la Pole, Geffrey le Fitz Hwe, en le Wapentak de Kyngeſton ſur Hull; Rychard Roce, William da Rolleſton, en le Wapentak de Beverle; Robert Wawayn, Rey[mun] le Carter, en le Wapentak de Scardeburgh; Johan de Wykham, William Payne, en le Wapentak de Whiteby; Nichol de Portyngton, William de Lincoln, Roger Deyvill, en le Wapentak de Houeden. *Mich. Commiſſiones & Lit. Pat. 16. E. 2. Rot. 1. a & b.*

(*d*) *Dial. L. 1. cap. 5.* Quid ad ſcriptorem Theſaurarij; *& alibi.*

(*e*) *Et vid. Diſſert. de Mag. Rot. 5. Ste.*

(*f*) Rex Theſ. & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto clerico noſtro Rogero de la Leye Cancellario Scaccarij noſtri viginti libras, Johanni de Sancto Valerico Baroni ejuſdem Scaccarij noſtri viginti libras, Rogero de Northwode Baroni dicti Scaccarij

Comitatus, was in That caſe uſually called *Rotulus principalis* (*g*); and was marked or entituled, for example, *Kancia*; the next Roll or part of a Roll, *Item Kancia*, or *Reſiduum Kanciæ*; the next, *Adhuc Item Kancia*, or *Reſiduum*, according as the caſe was; and ſo forward. The particular Rolls were not wont to be numbred. And it is likely the Accompts were digeſted in this manner, and written upon parts of Rolls where there was room for them; that parchment might not be ſpent unneceſſarily, and likewiſe that the Rolls might not have in them many or large Blank ſpaces. The Great Roll, as I take it, is properly the Treaſurers Roll. This is intimated in the Dialogue (*h*). But as the Chancellour of the Exchequer ſeems to have been an officer appointed to be a Check upon the Treaſurer: So it ſeemeth that the Chancellour from ancient time cauſed a Counter-Roll of the Treaſurers Great Roll to be made-up every year: Which Counter Roll was the ſame *verbatim* with the Other Great Roll; and was called *Rotulus Cancellarij*. There are many of theſe *Rotuli Cancellarij* of the reign of K. *Henry* III, and of ſubſequent Kings, to be ſeen in the Repoſitory of the *Pipe* at *Weſtminſter*. In truth, there are extant ſome Duplicaments of Great Rolls more ancient (but not in a continued Series) than the reign of K. *Henry* III. This obſervation may ſerve to reſolve a doubt which the Antiquaries have hitherto lain under. For example. There is in the Record-office in the Tower of *London* a Duplicate-Great Roll of the Sixth year of K. *Richard* I, and another of the 7th year of K. *John*. And there is another of the 3d year of K. *John* in the Cuſtody of the Treaſurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer. The Great Rolls of which ſeveral years are alſo extant in the Repoſitory of the *Pipe*. And in the ſame Repoſitory of the *Pipe* there are Two Great Rolls of the 4th year of K. *John*; which are (for I have compared them in part) of one and the ſame tenour. All theſe Duplicate-Great Rolls I take to be *Rotuli Cancellarij*.

The Records or Bundles made-up by the two Remembrancers of the Exchequer have been uſually called *Memoranda*, the *Memorands* or *Remembrances*. A *Remembrance* was anciently wont to be made for every year in each of the Remembrancers offices. On the part of the Treaſurers Remembrancer, each yearly Bundle was wont to contain ſeveral heads or titles, ſuch as, *Communia*, the Common or ordinary Buſineſs; *Compota* or *Compoti*, Accompts; *Viſus*, Views; *Adventus*, the Advents of Accomptants to the Exchequer; and other titles. For example. The titles or heads ſet-forth hereunder in the margin, are found in the 11th year of K. *Henry* III (*i*), in the 28th year (*k*), in the 42d year (*l*); in the 7th year of K. *Edward* I (*m*); in the

---

carij viginti libras, Ricardo de Hereford Clerico ejuſdem Scaccarij decem libras, Nicholao de Caſtello Clerico ejuſdem Scaccarij decem libras, Magiſtro Odoni Cuſtodi Memorandorum noſtrorum ejuſdem Scaccarij viginti & quinque marcas, & Ricardo de Stanford Scriptori primi Rotuli Scaccarij noſtri prædicti decem marcas, in ſubventionem expenſarum ſuarum in ſervicio noſtro. T. R. apud Turrim Londoniæ xxiiij die Novembris. *Lib.* 4. *E.* 1. *m.* 11.

(*g*) Idem R. Vicecomes debet xxv l ix s ob. Bl[ancos], & Cxxiiij l v s numero, de remanente firmæ Comitatus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Principali poſt Corpus Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Item Kancia m.* 1. *b.* Rogerus de Leyburn Vicecomes.

Idem R. Vicecomes debet xxv l ix s ob. Bl[ancos] de remanente firmæ Comitatus, ſicut ſupra continetur, Et Cxxiiij l v s de remanente firmæ numero, ſicut continetur ibidem. Et reſpondet poſt Item Kancia. *Ib. in eod. bundello tit.* Kancia. *m.* 1. *b.*

(*h*) *Dial. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Scriptoris qui proximus eſt; & *L.* 2. *cap.* 4. Gratulor te memorem.

(*i*) Item Communia; *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1: Adventus; *Ib. Rot.* 2. Item Communia; *Ib. Rot.* 3. Viſus; *Ib. Rot.* 4 & 5; Conpotus; *Ib. Rot.* 6. *ad finem.*

(*k*) Communia; *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1, *comprizing* 14 *Rolls*; Compotus; *which takes-up four Rolls*; Viſus compotorum, *one Roll*; *and* Adventus, *one Roll.*

(*l*) Communia; Memor. 42. H. 3. Rot. 1; *this title containeth nineteen Rolls*; Compota; *beginning Rotulo* 20, *and ending Rot.* 27; Adventus [viz. in craſtino S. Michaelis *and* in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ], *Rot.* 28. *a*; Dies dati; *Rot.* 28. *b*; Communis reſpectus; *Rot.* 29.

(*m*) Communia de Termino S. Michaelis anno Regis E. ſeptimo incipiente: *And* Communia *of the other Three Terms.*

Affidationes de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. R. E. ſeptimo incipiente. *Under this head there are*, Viſus, Dies dati, Po lo's.

Recognitiones de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. E. ſeptimo incipiente: *And* Recognitiones *of the other three Terms.*

Brevia pro Rege de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. E. ſeptimo incipiente: *And* Brevia *for the other three Terms.*

Præcepta facta ſuper compota.

Viſus Vicecomitum de primo dimidio anno ſeptimo.

Adventus Vicecomitum ſuper Puroffrum ſuum ad Scaccarium, in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ anno vij°.

Dies dati.

Adventus. *Ex Bundell. Memorandor.* 7. *E.* 1. *ex parte Remem. Theſ.*

the 16th year of K. *Edward* II (*n*); and the like in other years of the ſaid Kings. So alſo the *Memoranda* on the part of the Kings Remembrancer have, in the reigns of the ſaid Kings, the like heads or titles. Of the Originals of the Chancery, which have been wont to be repoſited in the Treaſurers Remembrancers office, I ſpeak elſewhere (*o*). In the *Memoranda* of the Exchequer there was entred great Variety of Buſineſs: For inſtance, The Kings Writs and Precepts of many kinds, relating to Revenue, Tenures, and other matters agitated in the Exchequer; Commiſſions of Bailywicks, Cuſtodies, Ferms, &c; Preſentations and Admiſſions of Officers of the Exchequer, and other Officers; Pleadings and Allegations of Parties; Judgments and Awards of the Juſticier, the Treaſurer and Barons, and the Kings Council; Recognitions of Debts, and Conventions of divers kinds; Accompts, and Views of Accompts, with ſeveral Acts relating to Accomptants; Inquiſitions of Sheriffs, Eſcheatours, &c; Advents of Sheriffs, Eſcheatours, and others; And in general, All thoſe things which were comprized under the Term, *Communia*, or Common Buſineſs. Many inſtances of theſe and other kinds, cited out of the *Memoranda* of the Exchequer, may be ſeen in this Volume; ſo that More need not be ſubjoined Here. There were alſo many *Memorandums* entred in theſe Rolls *pro commodo Regis*, to Controll Accomptants, or to ſave the Kings Rights; either by way of *Memorandum pro Rege*, or of *Loquendum cum Rege*, or *Loquendum cum Juſticiario*, or *cum Concilio Regis* &c. Of which Latter, I would here give ſome inſtances; becauſe there are not many things of That ſort cited elſewhere in this Volume: Thus, a *Loquendum* was enterd for the King, touching certain mony impreſted to the Archbiſhop of *York* (*p*); *Loquendums* were alſo enterd touching the Fair at St. *Ive* belonging to the Abbot of *Ramſey* (*q*); and in the caſe of *Robert de Ros* and *Peter Fitz-Herbert* (*r*); concerning the Debts due to the King in *Richmondſhire* (*s*); concerning a Debt demanded of the Earl Marſhall by Summonce of the Exchequer (*t*); concerning certain Charters produced at the Exchequer on behalf of *Walter de Eſſeleye* (*u*); concerning

---

(*n*) Adventus Vicecomitum ad Scaccarium in craſtino S. Michaelis Anno regni Regis E. filij Regis E. xvj.

Dies dati Vicecomitibus ad computandum poſt proffrum S. Michaelis anno xvj.

Adventus Vicecomitum ad Scaccarium in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ anno regni Regis E. filij Regis E. xvj.

Dies dati Vicecomitibus ad computandum poſt proffrum Paſchæ anno R. Regis E. filij E. xvj.

Commiſſiones & Literæ Patentes de Termino S. Michaelis anno xvj; *and* Commiſſiones & L. P. *of the other Terms.*

Communia de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. R. E. filij R. E. ſextodecimo: Fines, Manucaptiones, Redditus, Affidationes, & Viſores: *The like for the other Terms.*

Brevia directa Baronibus de Termino S. Michaelis anno ſextodecimo; *and for the other Terms.*

Recognitiones de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. R. E. f. R. E. ſextodecimo; *and for the other Terms.*

Brevia Irretornabilia de Termino S. Michaelis anno R. R. E. f. R. E. ſextodecimo; *and for the other Terms.*

Brevia Retornabilia; *as above.*

Status & Viſus Compotorum de Termino S. Michaelis, *as above, for the ſeveral Terms.*

Præcepta facta ſuper Compota. *Ex Memor.* 16. *E.* 2.

(*o*) *Cap.* 23. *ſect.* 27.

(*p*) Loquendum, De Archiepiſcopo Ebor. de quingentis marcis de præſtito antequam iter arriperet verſus Conſilium Romanum. *Ex Memor.* 1 & 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*q*) Loquendum cum Juſticiario de x marcis promiſſis ab Abbate de Rameſeie, per ſic quod Nundinæ Sancti Yvonis durarent per viij dies ultra quam conſueverant. Vicecomes dicit quod Nundinæ non fuerunt elongatæ, quia hoc eſſet contra Libertatem Hominum Domini Regis de Huntedonia. *Memor.* 2 & 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*r*) Loquendum cum Radulſo de Nevill, De Servicio de Wichtone, quod Robertus de Ros & Petrus filius Herberti tenent. Summoneantur. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Ebor.*

(*s*) Loquendum de multis debitis in Richemundeſire, ad quæ Vicecomes non extendit manum. *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*t*) Idem exequtores [teſtamenti W. Comitis Mareſcalli] habent ſuperpluſagium in Compoto ſuo CCxlij libras xiij ſolidos ix den. ob.

Loquendum cum Rege de L marcis quæ exiguntur de Comite Mareſcallo per Summonitionem Scaccarij quas exequtores Comitis Mareſcalli ſenioris petunt ſibi allocari in ſuperpluſagio ſuo ſuperius notato. *Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*u*) Glovernia. Walterus de la Grave Miles Walteri de Eſſeleye profert cartam Regis Henrici de xiiij libratis terræ in Cherton, quouſque Rex ei dederit gariſonem ſuam, & cartam Regis Ricardi quæ ſeſſat eum de xiiij libratis terræ & nominat Cleton, per ſervicium dimidij Militis. Et non invenitur quod fecerit ſervicium. Et quia diverſa nomina in cartis prædictis apponuntur: Ideo loquendum eſt de hoc cum Dominis Cancellario & S. de Segrave. Habet diem in octabis Trinitatis, & ad audiendum

cerning a Fine made by *Alan de Lindon*, which was miſ-entred in the Original (*w*); and concerning the Town of *Bedford* not being tallaged when the Kings other Demeanes were tallaged (*x*). Again; *Peter de Chaceporc* Keeper of the Wardrobe had charged himſelf with a greater ſumm of money than was contained in the Writ of *Liberate* that was iſſued for impreſting money to him. A *Memorandum* thereof was made in the Rolls of the Exchequer (*y*). And whereas *Peter* in his Accompt of the Wardrobe, did not charge himſelf with Cloth and Furrs, a *Memorandum* is made of That (*z*). A *memorandum* is alſo made as well of the Summs impreſted to *William Hardell*, *John de Colemere*, and *Richard Rufus*, for the liveries of Knights, ſerjeants, and mariners, as likewiſe of the Proviſions delivered to the ſaid *Richard* and the money paid to him out of the Wardrobe: in order (probably) to charge them with the ſame upon their Accompts (*a*). The Biſhop of *Lincoln* claimed to have the chatells of his Men who were Fugitives or Hanged. An entry of *Loquendum* is made touching That Claim (*b*). In fine, many other Entries by way of *Loquendum* or *Memorandum* appear upon Record: As in the caſe of the Knights of *Wiltſhire* owing Ward to the Caſtle of *Deviſes* (*c*), of *Robert de Dacres*, touching Diſtreſs for the Kings Debts within the Biſhoprick of *Carlile* (*d*), of the executours of *William de Vaux* concerning the iſſues of the Honour of *Knaresburgh* (*e*), of the Sheriff of *York*

---

dum judicium ſuper cartis ſuis. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*w*) Loquendum cum Cancellario pro Alano de Lindon, De decem marcis quas, ut habetur in Originali, Alanus de Lindon promiſit pro licentia eſſartandi viij acras de boſco ſuo de Eſton in Northamton; Quia Dominus Dunelmenſis dicit, quod illas promiſit pro illo boſco claudendo, & quod erratum eſt in ſcriptura de Originali, & quod Cancellarius illius erroris memor eſt, & illum faciet emendari. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*x*) Loquendum cum Rege. Homines Bedfordiæ non fuerunt talliati anno xxx°, quando Rex talliavit alia Dominica ſua. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*y*) Memorandum quod P. Chacepor onerat ſe de MMMD & Lxiij l xiiij s & v d receptis de Scaccario in craſtino S. Edwardi anno xxvj: Et breve de Liberate, cujus data eſt xviij die Auguſti anno eodem, non continet niſi 5 Mille & C marcas: Et ſic onerat ſe de C Lxiij l xiiij s & v d, præter dictam receptam. Inquirendum unde recepit dictos denarios. *Ex Memor.* 29. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *in Ced. adnexa.*

Item memorandum quod die Veneris proximo poſt annunciacionem B. Virginis anno xxvij°, recepit idem P. apud Burd. xij mille marcas de Scaccario Londoniæ per manum Nicholai de S. Edmundo & ſervientum Baronum de Scaccario, & breve de Liberate cujus data eſt anno eodem viij die Februarij, non continet niſi x mille marcas. *Ib. in alia Ced. annexa ad Rot.* 11.

(*z*) Memorandum quod Petrus Chaceporc non onerat ſe de panno & pellura. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*a*) Memorandum quod Willelmus Hardell, Johannes de Colemere, & Ricardus Rufus Clericus, debent reſpondere de denarijs eis liberatis ad liberationes Militum ſervientum & marinellorum. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

Memorandum quod ſumma totalis Ricardi Rufi eſt Centum xix panni, Mille octingenta xvj quarteria frumenti, Mille DCCC Lxxiiij quarteria & j buſſellum avenæ, ſexies xx xv Bacones, & omnium denariorum quos idem Ricardus recepit de Garderoba anno xxvj, xxvij, xxviij, & xxix, uſque ad diem Martis poſt Tranſlationem S. Thomæ Martiris anno xxix, xv mille xx l x s vij d ob. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*b*) Loquendum de Epiſcopo Lincolnienſi. Memorandum de Epiſcopo Lincolnienſi, qui clamat habere catalla hominum ſuorum fugitivorum & ſuſpenſorum; & de C s quos ſimiliter clamat pro Eſcapio. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*c*) Loquendum cum Domino Rege ſeu Conſilio ſuo de Militibus Wilteſiæ qui debuerunt wardas ad Caſtrum de Deviſes, qui eas ſubtraxerunt per xx annos & amplius. *Ex Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 26. *b. tit.* Compotus Com. Wyltes.

(*d*) Loquendum. Robertus de Dacre venit coram Baronibus, & proteſtatus eſt quod non eſt auſus diſtringere pro debitis quæ debentur Domino Regi in Epiſcopatu Karliolenſi, de tempore quo idem Epiſcopatus fuit vacans & in manibus Domini Regis, propter Sententiam Epiſcopi Dunolmenſis in Comitatu Northumberlandiæ, & propter Sententiam Officialis Electi Carliolenſis in Comitatu Cumberlandiæ. Et ideo loquendum cum Domino Rege. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*e*) Ebor. De debito quod Johannes de Vallibus filius & hæres Willelmi de Vallibus defuncti, & Burga quæ fuit uxor ejuſdem Willelmi, Executores teſtamenti ejuſdem Willelmi, debent de remanente compoti ſui de exitibus Caſtri & Honoris de Knaresburgh, ſicut continetur in Rotulo proximo præcedente; ponuntur in viſu CLxj l x s, quos dictus Willelmus de exitibus ballivæ ſuæ habere facit viginti hominibus ad arma & quindecim baliſtarijs in munitione Caſtri prædicti commorantibus —, *and ſeveral other Sums* —. Et debent de claro Cxxj l xij s iiij d ob.; qui reſpectuantur uſque craſtinum Sanctæ Margaretæ, & interim *loquendum cum Rege de præſenti negocio*, & de eo quod dictus Willelmus de Vallibus obijt in

York and *William de St. John*, touching certain ſumms of Money with which they were to be charged (*f*), of the City of *Wincheſter* and Town of *Porcheſter* touching Tallage (*g*), of *William de Canteloup* (*h*), in relation to a Rent or Ferm in *Duneſlie*, which was eſcheated to the Crown (*i*), In the caſe of the Prioury of *Thetford*, touching Money impreſted (*k*), of *Geoffrey* the Almoner (*l*), of the Abbat of *Tychefield* (*m*), and in many other caſes.

The Judgments and Awards of the Chief Juſticier, and of the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer were commonly enterd in the Rolls in the terms, *Conſideratum eſt*, or *Concordatum eſt*, *per Juſticiarium*, or *per Theſaurarium & Barones*; and ſometimes *Proviſum eſt*, and *Adjudicatum eſt*. But other words were alſo ſometimes uſed, as *Ordinarunt*, *præceperunt* &c. And theſe or the like Terms were alſo uſed in other Judicatures. In *Glanvill* it is ſaid, The Tenant or Defendant ſhould be diſcharged by Judgment of the Court, *per conſiderationem Curiæ* (*n*). In the 8th year of K. *Richard* I, *Geoffrey de Mandevill* gave C marks, To have the Judgment of the Kings Court, *conſiderationem Curiæ Regis* (*o*). In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, judgment was given in the Exchequer, in a caſe relating to the Abbot of *Weſtminſter* and Priour of *Derhurſt*; *conſideratum eſt coram Baronibus de Scaccario* (*p*). The Priour of *Bernewell* and his Men of *Cheſterton* were acquitted of Tallage by the Judgment of the Kings Courts *per conſiderationem Curiæ Regis* (*q*). *Hugh de Cancelles* was obliged by Judgment of the Court of Exchequer, to warrant the Mill of *Upton* to the Abbey of St. *James* without *Northampton*, and to acquit the Abbey againſt the King of a yearly payment of L s hereunder mentioned; *Conſideratum eſt in Curia Regis coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quod* —— (*r*). *Gilbert Blundel*, *William Joſeberd* and others were

---

in ſervicio Regis &c. Poſtea ſolvuntur inde per unam talliam xlvij l v s vij d ob.; Et remanent Lxxiiij l vj s ix d. *Hil. Stat. & Viſus Comp.* 9. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 140. *a.*

(*f*) Vicecomes debet de Tallagijs Maneriorum quæ recepit $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ & xviij l; Idem de Scutagijs quæ recepit, C & j l ij s & vj d ob. de primo Scutagio Regis hujus; Idem de Totalibus de Itinere Juſticiariorum C & $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ & iij l xv s ix d, præter xx l de Malgero Wavaſor; Idem de Parcialibus ejuſdem Itineris xxxix l & xx ſol. ix d; Cum xx l quas recepit de Malgero Wavaſor. *Memor.* 2 & 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.* *Ebor.*

Willelmus de Sancto Johanne debet reſpondere de proficuo Comitatus de dimidio anno xv°, & de anno xvj° & de tribus partibus anni xvij. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*g*) Memorandum de Suhamteſire, quod Civitas Wintoniæ & Villa de Porceeſtria fuerunt talliatæ tempore Regis hujus, & non plures Villæ. *Memor.* 2 & 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*h*) Leyceſtria. Dominica proxima poſt feſtum S. Lucæ Ewangeliſtæ, reddidit Willelmus de Cantilupo in manus Domini Regis xl ſolidos terræ in Medburn, quæ eſt Dominicum Regis, & quam tenuerat ſine waranto. *Memor.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) In Rotulo xix° Regis Henrici, invenitur quod Duneſleh eſt eſcheita Domini Regis, & ideo non debent allocari in corpore Comitatus x s in Duneſlie pro terra Willelmi Pollard. *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Eſſex.*

(*k*) Norf. & Suff. Memorandum quod Prior Monachorum de Teford debet Regi xl marcas, quas W. Hardel ei liberavit de præſtito, ſicut continetur in brevi ipſius Domini Regis quod eſt in f. M. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*l*) Dunolm. Memorandum quod CCC libræ de triceſima Regis quas J. filius Philippi liberavit fratri Galfrido elemoſinario, non ſunt ei allocatæ, quia Willelmus de Londonia Clericus qui reddidit compotum pro eo non oneravit ſe in recepta ſua. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*m*) Memorandum quod data Cartæ Abbatis Tychefeldiæ de Manerio de Tychefeld eſt viceſimo die Septembris anno r. R. H. xvj. *Mich. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*n*) Tunc quidem per Conſiderationem Curiæ dimittetur ipſe quietus a clameo petentis. *Glanv. L.* 2. *c.* 18.

(*o*) De Placitis & Conventionibus & Finibus & Oblatis factis Regi poſt reditum ſuum ab Alemannia: Galfridus de Mandevill debet C marcas, pro habenda conſideratione Curiæ Regis —. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 18. *a.* *Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*p*) Lundonia. Conſideratum eſt coram Baronibus de Scaccario, die Martis proxima poſt Purificationem B. Mariæ, quod Abbas Weſtmonaſterij participet cum Priore de Derhurſt, in ammerciamento murdri & alijs ammerciamentis in eodem hundredo, & quod Rex remaneat in eadem ſaiſina in qua inventus eſt, & Abbas purchaciet ſe ſi velit. *Ex Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*q*) Baronibus, pro Priore de Bernewell. Rex conceſſit eidem, quod ipſe & homines ſui de Ceſtretun de cætero quieti ſint de taillagio ſecundum quod invenitur in Rotulo Regis J. xvj; non obſtante ſolutione taillagij facti ad Scaccarium anno octavo & nono ejuſdem Regis J; & de quo taillagio idem Prior & homines ſui de Ceſtretun quieti ſunt per Cartam ſuam quam Rex inſpexit, & per Conſiderationem Curiæ Regis. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*r*) Norhamton. Conſideratum eſt in Curia Regis coram Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium, quod Hugo de Cancellis debet warantizare Abbati & Conventui S. Jacobi were attached to anſwer to the King, for that they being Taxours of the Kings Quinzime in the Town of *Meſſendoun* levied money and retained it to their own uſe and concealed it from the King. They Plead that they made their Taxation faithfully, *& nichil inde detinuerunt*. The Iſſue was tryed at the Exchequer; And the Jury acquitted the parties. The Judgment is, *Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod* (*s*). In the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, in the caſe of *Miliſent de Monte alto* the Entry is, *Concordatum eſt per Theſaurarium & Barones, quod* —— (*t*): In the Firſt year of K. *Edward* II, in the caſe of the *Templars*, *Concordatum eſt per Theſaurarium & Barones & alios de Conſilio, quod* —— (*u*): In the ſame year, in the caſe of *John de Rothing*, *Theſaurarius & Barones concordarunt, quod* —— (*w*): In the 16th year of K. *Edward* II, in the caſe of *Nicolas Gentil* Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* (*x*). The word *concordatum* was likewiſe ſometimes uſed in Judgments given in other Courts or Places (*y*). *William le Mareſchal*, by adhering to *Simon de Montfort* and his accomplices, forfeited to the King the Manour of *Haſelberg*: The King (viz. *Henry* III) granted That Manour to *Alan Plukenet*. *John Mareſchal* ſon and heir of the ſaid *William* came into the Kings Court *coram Rege*, and prayed to have it reſtored to him according to the *Dictum de Kenelworth*. The King granted he ſhould have reſtitution thereof accordingly. Afterwards, in the Court holden before the Juſtices Itinerant at *Wilton*, the King recovered the ſaid Manour againſt *John Mareſchal* as his Right and Eſcheat, by Judgment of the ſaid Court. And the Record and proceſs of that Judgment, being at the inſtance of the ſaid *John Mareſchal* removed into the Court holden before the King Himſelf, it was There Adjudged, *concordatum fuit*, That the ſaid Judgment given before the Juſtices Itinerant was given Duly and according to the Law and cuſtome of the Realm (*z*). Sometimes the words, *concordatum* and *conſideratum*, were both uſed together in a Judgment. As in the caſe of *Richard Oyſel* (*a*). The like in Parliament, in the caſe of *John de Haſtinges* (*b*). Sometimes the words *Proviſum eſt* were uſed in Judgments or awards. It was adjudged or ordered (*proviſum eſt*) by the Kings Council at the Exchequer, that *Ralf Dayrel* and *Robert de Haringee* ſhould have each of them viii d *per* day for their wages (*c*). And it was adjudged (*proviſum eſt*) by the Kings Council, that *R.* Biſhop of *Bathe* and *Wells* ſhould be allowed upon his Accompt certain ſumms for his expenſes (*d*). When Judgment was given in the Exchequer for the Party againſt the King, it was enterd with a *Salvo jure Regis*; As in the caſe relating to the ſeizure of a tenement in *Scardeburg* (*e*), in the caſe

---

cobi extra Norhamton Molendinum de Upton cum omnibus pertinentijs in tali ſtatu quantum ad ſectam Molendini quo fuit tempore quo Robertus filius Sweyn predeceſſor prædicti Hugonis dedit prædicto Abbati Molendinum prænominatum & pratum quod vocatur Tatholm, & eos acquietare verſus Regem de L s annuis, per quos idem Abbas finem fecit Regi pro prædictis Molendino & prato quæ ſunt de Serjantia quam idem Hugo tenet de Rege in Upton. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*s*) Ideo conſideratum eſt quod prædicti Willelmus Joſeberd & ſocij ſui prædicti recedant inde quieti ſine die. *Hil. Recorda* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*t*) *Cap.* 23. *ſect.* 18. Manucaptio pro debitis.

(*u*) *Cap.* 21. *ſect.* 1.

(*w*) *Ib. cap.* 21. *ſect.* 1.

(*x*) Poſtea in adventu Theſaurarij, deliberatum eſt inde per Theſaurarium & Barones, & habito reſpectu ad cauſam prædictam, concordatum eſt quod dictum amerciamentum adnulletur, & quod idem Nicholaus pro defalta prædicta decætero non occaſionetur nec moleſtetur. *Mich. Commun.* 16. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a.* & *b.*

(*y*) *Ryl. Plac. Parl. p.* 349, *anno* 35. *E.* 1. & *p.* 351, *p.* 354, *p.* 361. & *alibi paſſim.*

(*z*) Cujus quidem Judicij recordum & proceſſum poſtmodum ad querimoniam ipſius coram nobis venire fecimus; Quo coram nobis & Conſilio noſtro recitato audito & intellecto, Concordatum fuit, Judicium illud modo debito & ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri eſſe factum. *Mich. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*a*) Ebor. De Ricardo Oyſel. —— Concordatum eſt & conſideratum per Theſaurarium & Barones, quod prædictus Ricardus de prædictis quaterviginti marcis in compoto ſuo prædicto totaliter exoneretur, & dictus Willelmus Perſone pro eodem Ricardo inde oneretur. *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*b*) Concordatum eſt & conſideratum per Regem & Conſilium, quod —. *Ryl. Pl. P. p.* 220. *anno* 23. *E.* 1.

(*c*) Proviſum eſt per Dominum Eboracenſem & alios de Conſilio Domini Regis, quod &c. *Paſ. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b. citat. cap.* 21. *ſect.* 1.

(*d*) Memorandum quod proviſum eſt per Concilium Regis, quod allocentur R. Bathonienſi &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 9 & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. citat. cap.* XXI. *ſect.* 1.

(*e*) Ebor. De tenemento in Scardeburg deliberato a manu Regis. —— Et Theſaurario & Baronibus non conſtat, quod dicta domus capta fuit in manum Regis alia de cauſa, quam pro eo quod dictus Adam [Gomer] fuit decapitatus. Et quia per Inquiſitionem prædictam

compertum

caſe of the Abbat of *Nuttely* (*f*), *David de Flettewyk* (*g*), the Abbeſs of *Shafton* (*h*), and others. Many Judgments in Parliament were alſo enter'd with the like *Salvo jure*. As in the caſe of *William de Fyens* (*i*), of *John* and *Reginald de Ingeham* (*k*), and others.

IX. In the Buſineſs of the Exchequer (with reſpect both to Pleas and Accompts) there was Frequent uſe of Writs or Letters ſent from the King to the Treaſurer and Barons, ſignifying to them His Pleaſure about matters depending before them. Theſe Writs or Letters paſſed under the Great or the Privy Seal; moſt commonly under the Latter. And ſometimes Meſſages or Inſtructions were brought by Living Meſſengers from the King to the Treaſurer and Barons upon the like occaſions. More particularly, in regard Three ſorts of Writs or Meſſages ſent to the Treaſurer and Barons were (as I remember) moſt frequent and numerous, I will here ſubjoin ſome inſtances of Them. They were Writs or Meſſages, To Do Right to Litigants or Accomptants, Or to ſhew them Favour, Or to give them Diſpatch.

Firſt, Of the Writs or Meſſages, To Do Juſtice or Right to Parties. The Rolls of the Exchequer abound with theſe Writs. They were, for their kind or form, ſuch as follow: that is to ſay, Writs of this ſort were iſſued for the Counteſs of *Ou* (*l*), for the Men of the Hundreds of *Brokeſwor* and *Grimeſwroſn* (*m*), for *John Thorpe* (*n*), the Men of *Ripton* (*o*), *Hugh Veer* (*p*), *William de Welleby* (*q*), *Alyne Lovel* (*r*), *Hugh de Veer* (*s*), and others.

Secondly, Of the Writs or Meſſages to ſhew Favour to Parties. I have not obſerved Theſe to be ſo Numerous as the former. Some of this ſort follow hereunder:

---

compertum eſt, quod non fuit decapitatus pro Felonia, Concordatum eſt per eoſdem Theſaurarium & Barones. quod præcipiatur Vicecomiti quod manum Regis inde ammoveat, & prædicto Simoni cum exitibus inde perceptis a tempore quo idem Vicecomes eam cepit in manum Regis, & eam Simoni fratri prædicti Adæ liberet; Salvo tamen Regi jure ſuo cum alias inde loqui voluerit, & jure alterius cujuſcumque. *Trin. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 28. *a.*

(*f*) —Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod Abbas [de Nuttele] ad præſens quoad hoc recedat quietus; Salva ſemper Regi actione ſua in præmiſſis, cum de jure ſuo ſibi plenius conſtare poterit. *Trin. Commun.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 28. *a.*

(*g*) David de Flettewyk *was attached to anſwer for not being at* Carlile *to do his Service in the Kings Army. Upon ſearch of the Rolls it was not found that he held in Chief.* Ideo idem David inde ad præſens [eat] ſine die, Salvo ſemper ſtatu Regis cum alias inde loqui voluerit. *Mich. Communia* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*h*) — Et ideo conſideratum eſt, quod prædicta Abbatiſſa inde ad præſens eat ſine die, Salvo ſemper Jure Regis cum alias inde loqui voluerit. *Mich. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 37. *b.*

(*i*) Salvo ſemper jure Domini Regis & hæredum ſuorum cum inde loqui voluerint. *Ryl. Plac. P. p.* 122. *anno* 21. *E.* 1. *Et ib. p.* 133. 21. *E.* 1.

(*k*) Salvis ſemper ipſi Domino Regi & hæredibus ſuis actione & jure ſuo. *Ib. p.* 312. 35. *E.* 1.

(*l*) Baronibus pro Comitiſſa Augy. Mandamus vobis, quod aſſumptis vobiſcum Juſticiarijs noſtris de Banco, videatis demandam quam facitis Aliciæ Comitiſſæ Augi per ſummonitionem Scaccarij noſtri, de Servitio Willelmi de Chaurces, & de Scutagio de Kery; & ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem ejuſdem Scaccarij noſtri prædictæ Comitiſſæ judicium ſuum inde habere faciatis. *Ex Mem.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*m*) Pro hominibus hundredorum de Brokeſwor & Grimeſwroſn. Rex mandat Baronibus, quod vocato coram eis Willelmo de Sancto Omero quondam Vicecomite Herefordiæ, audiant tranſgreſſiones & injurias quas idem Willelmus intulit hominibus hundredorum de Brokſeſſe & Grimeſwroſne, & inde eis celerem faciant juſticiam, & ipſum W. caſtigent ſecundum quantitatem delicti. B. e. in f. M. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*n*) —— Dominus Rex eciam per Breve ſuum, quod eſt inter Communia de anno xxxiij°, mandavit Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuper hoc, quod eidem Johanni de Thorpe fieri faciant quod juſticia ſuadebit; jure ipſius Regis in omnibus ſemper ſalvo —. *Mich. Communia* 33. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*o*) *Mich. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*p*) Baronibus pro Hugone Veer. *'Tis a Writ to Them,* quod fieri faciant (*upon his caſe*) debitum & feſtinum juſtitiæ complementum, prout de jure fore viderint faciendum. T. Rege apud Carledecotes xxviij die Junij anno xxxv. *Trin. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 54. *a.*

(*q*) *Trin. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 67. *b.*

(*r*) Edward &c. Au Treſorier & as Baruns &c; Nous vous mandoms, que a Alyne Lovel de Clahangre, ſur les buſoignes que lui tuchent devant vous a noſtre Eſcheqier, faciez fere-haſtive Droiture, ſolum la lei & les uſages de noſtre roialme. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Clipſton le xxiij jour —. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*s*) *Hil. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 47. *b.*

(*t*) Rex

der: that is to ſay, Writs of Favour were iſſued reſpectively, for *Ralf de Leiceſtre* (*t*), for certain Abbots (here named) who had complyed with the Kings Demands of money towards the Ranſome of *John de St. John* (*u*), for *Joan de Wake* (*w*), *Aline de Bonele* (*x*), *Joan de Lovetot* (*y*), *Nicolas de Halghford* (*z*), *Robert Romayn* (*a*), and the Merchants of *Barde* (*b*).

Thirdly, Of the Writs or Meſſages to give Diſpatch to parties. Some of this ſort were ſent to the Treaſurer and Barons for the following perſons: namely, for *Richard de la Lade* (*c*), for the Keepers of the Kings Works at the Tower of *London* (*d*), *William de Luda* (*e*), *John de Shefeld* (*f*), and *Simon Warde* (*g*).

And

(*t*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Radulphus de Leyceſtre Clericus per multa tempora ei ſervivit ad Scaccarium, propter quod in agendis ſuis uberiorem graciam debet invenire coram &c: Et quod eidem Radulpho de debitis ſuis recuperandis verſus quoſdam debitores ſuos quos eis nominabit, ac de alijs negocijs ſuis omnem quam poterunt mediante Juſticia favorem & graciam inpendant, ſicuti vellent eis fieri in caſu conſimili. *Ex Mem.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*u*) Baronibus per Regem. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; A honurable Piere en Dieu W. par meſme la grace Eveſque de Ceſtre e de Lichefeld noſtre Treſorer, Nous vous enveoms par Monſieur Thomas Paynel les nouns des Abbez Dengleterre qui nous reſqueiſmes ne ad guerres ſor la boſoigne Monſieur Johan de Seint Johan, ſicome bein Savez. E vous maundoms, qe a ceux qui ont bien reſponduz ſeez auſi gracious favorable e deboneires, en totes les beſoignes quil averont a ſere de vers vous, come vouz porrez par reſon. E as autres volums qe vous facez dreit Saunz nule grace du munde. Done ſous noſtre Privee Seel a Culeford, le xj jour de May lan de noſtre regne vinteſiſme.

Les nons des Abbez qui ont reſpondu a la volunte le Rey, e as quieux veut le Rey faire tote manere de grace, ce eſt aſſavoir, Labbe de Glaſtinbury, Labbe de Weyminſter, Labbe de Burgh Seint Pieres, Labbe de Eveſham, e Labbe de Seint Edmun.

Les nouns dez Abbez qui ne voillent en nule manere faire la voluntes le Rey, endreit de la deliveraunce de Sire Johan de Seint Johan, as queux le Rey ne voet faire qe commune ley; ceſt aſſavoir, Labbe de Rammeſeye, Labbe de Abindon, Labbe de Wautham, Labbe de Seint Auban, e Labbe de la Hide. *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 77. *b. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*w*) Baronibus pro Johanna de Wak. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; nous vous enveons les Peticions noſtre bein amee Johanne Wake dame de Lydel ci dedenz encloſes, E vous mandoms qe examinees meiſmes les Peticions, facez a la dite Johanne endreit des dites Peticions le grace qe vous puvez en bone manere, & ſelonc ce qe vous veirez qe face a faire par reiſon. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Lanrecoſt, le xxx jour de Septembre, lan de noſtre Regne xxxiij. *Mich. Brevia directa Baronibus* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*x*) Baronibus. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c. Nous vous mandoms, qe vous haſtez la boſoigne qe Aline de Bonele ad a faire devaunt vous, le plus favourablement qe vous porretz, ſolome la ley & les uſages de noſtre Realme. Done ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a Wy, le xj jour de Janever lan de noſtre [regne] primer. *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *a.*

(*y*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; Nous vous mandoms, qe en les boſoignes qe touchent noſtre ben amee Johane de Lovetot devant vous, li facez le favour qe vous porrez bonement ſauntz offendre dreit. Done ſous noſtre Prive Seal a Langele, le iiij jour de Juyn lan de noſtre regne premer. *Trin. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 63. *b.*

(*z*) *The like Writ to the Barons, for him.* Nous mandoms qe ſour les choſes contenues en ſa Peticion, la facez faire tote la grace e la favour qe noſtre Court purra bonement ſoufrir. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wyndeſor, le xxvj jour de May lan de noſtre regne primer. *Ib. Rot.* 63. *b.*

(*a*) *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 88. *a.*

(*b*) *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 117. *a.*

(*c*) H. Theſaurario, pro Ricardo de Lada. Rex eidem; Mandamus vobis, quod una cum Johanne filio Roberti & alijs vobiſcum præſentibus, audiatis compotum Ricardi de la Lade, non expectatis pluribus Baronibus. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*d*) Baronibus, de compoto Turris Londoniæ. Rex eiſdem; quod antequam Scaccarium hac vice claudatur, audiant compotum cuſtodum operationum Turris Regis Londoniæ. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*e*) Rex mandat Baronibus, per breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quod compotum prædicti Magiſtri Willelmi de Luda, de anno xj° & xij°, de Garderoba ſua, de tempore prædicto, ſine dilatione audiant. Poſtea computavit. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*f*) *The King commands the Barons of the Exchequer, to Hear the Accompt of* John de Shefeld, quam cicius ad hoc vacare poterint —. *Trin. Brevia* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 45. *a.*

(*g*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au gardein de noſtre Treſorie & as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqier ſalutz. Nous vous mandoms, qe ceux qe noſtre cher & foial Simon Warde noſtre Viſcounte Deverwyk ad aſſignez a rendre ſon acounte devant vous en ſon noun au dit Eſcheqier, facez eſpleiter ſi en haſte come vous porrez; & ſi le dit Viſcounte ſoit trovez en nules arrerages ſur ſon dit acounte, Nous

certifiez

And ſometimes Meſſages or Writs were ſent by the Queen and Prince to the Treaſurer and Barons touching things depending before them. For example. The Queen ſent her Writ to the Barons of the Exchequer, importing, that ſhe had given Reſpite to *John Leſtrange* for a Debt which he owed to *John* Son of *Philipp*, and Deſiring them to give him their aſſiſtance in That affair (*b*). The Queen ſent her Writ to the Barons, Deſiring them to Reſpite a Debt due to the King from *William del Garden*; ſhe undertaking to pay it for him (*i*). The Queen, by her Writ, Prayed and required the Treaſurer and Barons to Reſpite all the Debts, demanded at the Exchequer, of *Thomas Bardolf*, till the Utas of St. *Michael*, and to Search and Certify Her by the Bearer, How much the ſaid *Thomas* owed the King at his Exchequer (*k*). A Writ or Letter on behalf of Dame *Margaret Hereward* was ſent to the Treaſurer by the Queen; And the like Letters by the Princes *Thomas* and *Edmond* (*l*). *Edward* Prince of *Wales* ſent his Letters of Privy Seal to the Treaſurer, Deſiring him to be Gracious and Friendly to *Richard de Lue* (who had lately been put out of his office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer for a Miſdemeaner), in *Richards* buſineſs then depending in the Exchequer (*m*). The ſame Prince by Letters of his Privy Seal, Commanded and Prayed the Treaſurer and Barons, to Diſpenſe with the Sheriff of *Cumberlands* attendance at the Exchequer at the Day prefixed to him, the Prince having occaſion for his Service in the Marches of *Scotland* (*n*). The ſame Prince ſent Two Letters or Writs to the Barons of the Exchequer, on behalf of *Stephen de Stone*, upon certain buſineſs of *Stephens* depending before them (*o*). Theſe Writs of the Great Seal and of the Privy Seal, uſed in theſe and other caſes, were very numerous, and indeed they were often iſſued in caſes wherein there was,

---

certifiez diſtinctement & apertement en queus arrerages, & par quele reſon, & ne facez a lui ne a ſes attornez nul empeſchement par cele encheſon, tanqe vous en eiez autre mandement de nous. Donne ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Eltham, le xx jour Doctobre lan de noſtre regne quinziſme. *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 45. *a.*

(*b*) Breve Reginæ pro Johanne Extraneo. Regina Baronibus; Sciatis quod dedimus reſpectum eidem Johanni ſuper debito in quo tenetur Johanni filio Philippi, uſque ad xv Paſchæ: Quapropter vos rogamus, quatinus ipſum & ballivos ſuos interim deliberantes, conſilium & juvamen eidem velitis impendere ad perquirendum pecuniam illam de Ballivis ſuis, qui ſub ipſo terram dicti Johannis cuſtodiebant, per quorum infidelitatem dicit ſe tale dampnum incurriſſe. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*i*) Regina rogat Barones, quod demandam quam faciunt Willelmo de Gardinis, de L marcis debitis Regi pro warda & maritagio filij & hæredis Thomæ de la Haye, ponant in reſpectum; quia ipſa wlt inde Regi ſatisfacere. Breve Reginæ eſt in ſorulo Mareſcalli. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ, quod dictam demandam ponant in reſpectum uſque ad feſtum Omnium Sanctorum. *Trin. Commun.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *b.* *Another like Writ from the Queen*; *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Theſaurario & Baronibus per M. Reginam. Margarete par la grace de Dieu &c; Nous vous prioms & requeroms eſpeciaument, por noſtre cher & bien ame Monſieur Thomas Bardolf, qe totes les demandes qe li touchent en leſcheker avanedit, voillez mettre en reſpit, tant qe a les utaves de la Seint Michel prochein avenir. E ſi nule deſtreſce li ſeit faite par cele acheiſon, tant dementers li facez eſtre deliures. Ouſtre ce vous prioms, qe cerchez com bien de dett le dit Monſieur Thomas eſt tenuz a noſtre Seignour le Rei en leſcheker ſuſdit, nous voillez par le Portour de ceſtes Lettres Lettres por lamour de nous. Noſtre Seignour vous gard. Don a Wolveſeye le xxvij jour de May. *Trin. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 37. *a.*

(*l*) *A Writ or Letter from the Queen to the Treaſurer, deſiring him to eſtall, at the requeſt of her and her Sons* Thomas *and* Edmund, *the Debt* of Ma Dame Margarete Hereward. Donez a Norhamton, le xvj jour de mous de Juin.

Al Honurable Piere en Dieu Wauter per la grace de Dieu Eveſk de Ceſtre, e Treſorer noſtre Seignour le Rey e pere, Edmon filz au dit Rei, ſaluz e bon amour. Come noſtre chere Dame Madame la Reyne vous eiet requiſe, qe vous voſſiſſez graunter a noſtre ben ame ma dame Margarete, qe fuſt la femme Mounſieur Roberd Hereward, de eſtaller la dette ——. *He deſires the ſame thing.* Eſcrit a Norhamton, le xvj jour de Juin.

Al Honorable Peire en Dieu Wauter per la grace de Dieu Eveſk de Ceſtre e Treſorer noſtre Seignour le Rey e pere, Thomas [filz] au dit Rey —. *He deſires the ſame thing.* Eſcrites a Norhamton le xvj jour de Juin. *Trin. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 52. *a.*

(*m*) *Trin. Brevia* 33 & 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 41. *a. parte* 1.

(*n*) *Trin. Brevia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 42. *b.*

(*o*) Baronibus, pro Stephano de Stone. Edward fiuz au Noble Roy Dengletere, Prince de Gales &c, a ſes bien ames les Barons del Eſcheqier noſtre Seygnour le Roy, ſaluz e bon amour. —. Donez ſous noſtre Prive Seal a Lamheth, le ters jours de July. *Trin. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 53. *a.*

Baronibus per Principem Walliæ, pro Stephano de Stone. *This is another Writ from the Prince for the ſaid* Stephen. *Ib. juxt.*

was, as it ſeemeth, no neceſſary occaſion for them, or wherein the Treaſurer and Barons might have acted *ex officio* or *Rege inconſulto*. For example. The Writs or many of them, commanding the Treaſurer and Barons to Do juſtice or to give Diſpatch to Litigants or Accomptants, might, as it ſeemeth, have been ſpared. But it was the manner or cuſtom of thoſe times to uſe them. For Then moſt or very many of the Judicial and other acts of the Kings Miniſters moved from the Throne. So that the Kings, notwithſtanding the Truſt which they repoſed in their Judicial Miniſters, ſeem to have reſerved unto Themſelves the Supreme Direction of affairs tranſacted in their Exchequer. If the learned Reader thinks this obſervatum not to be juſt and well-grounded, it is not my meaning to obtrude it on him, but barely to leave it under his conſideration. In proceſs of time, this correſpondence between the Palace and the Judicial Courts, or if you pleaſe, the practice of ſending Writs of the Great and Privy Seal or other meſſages to the Judges of the Kings Courts, was, in many caſes, forbidden by Statute. Which reſtriction, in regard it hapned after the Period where the preſent Hiſtory ends, muſt not be treated of here.

CHAP. XXIII.

Of Accompts *rendred at the* Exchequer.

I. *A ſpecification of ſome of thoſe Accompts.*
II. *Of the Office and the Accompts of Sheriffs.*
III. *Certain Aſſiſes or Rules of the Exchequer touching the Kings Debtors and Accomptants :* viz. *The immediate Baillee was to render the accompt ;*
IV. *Accompts were to be rendred in courſe ;*
V. *In perſon ;*
VI. *Upon Oath ;*
VII. *The Kings Debt was to be paid Firſt ;*
VIII. *The King might betake himſelf, for payment, to one indebted to his Debtor ;*
IX. *The heir of the Kings Debtour was not to be diſtreined, if the Debtours chatells were ſufficient ;*
X. *Nor Lands holden in Dower, if the heir had ſufficient ;*
XI. *Nor Sureties, if the Principal had ſufficient ;*
XII. *The Kings Debtors were wont to have writs of Aid ;*
XIII. *Sheriffs who had levied or received the Kings Debt were to acquitt the Debtor at the Exchequer ;*
XIV. *Sheriffs were to notifie the time of their accompting, to Bailiffs of Liberties and other perſons concerned.*
XV. *The Kings Debtors were to find Sureties for payment, if required.*
XVI. *Of Writs of the Great and Privy Seal that were ſent to the Exchequer.*
XVII. *Of Allowances made to Accomptants* per breve Regis *or otherwiſe.*
XVIII. *Of Atterminations.*
XIX. *Of Reſpites.*
XX. *Of Diſcharges and Pardons.*
XXI. *Of Surpluſage.*
XXII. *Of the puniſhments for default of accompting : viz. Of Amercements and Iſſues ; Of ſeizure of lands ; Of arreſts ; Of ſeiſure of Liberties.*
XXIII. *Of diſtreining of Clerks.*
XXIV. *Of accomptants ſitting at the Exchequer.*
XXV. *Of accompts rendred* in Camera Regis.
XXVI. *Of the method of putting Debts in Charge.*
XXVII. *Of the* Original, *and other Eſtreats.*
XXVIII. *Of Tallies.*
XXIX. *Of Counters.*

I. IN this Chapter I muſt treat of the Accompts rendred at the Exchequer. Which I ſhall do with all convenient brevity. And in regard one cannot eaſily diſcover the manner of accompting There, during the Firſt period ; I am obliged to put both Firſt and Second period together ; that what is obſcure or wanting in the former, may be ſupplied out of the latter. During the Firſt Period, the moſt conſiderable Accomptants to the Crown were the Sheriffs of the ſeveral Counties. A great part of the Land-Revenue went through their hands ; that is, was collected by them, and anſwered either in ſpecie or by ſufficient Warant of diſcount, according to the uſage of thoſe times. Their Accompts were not Summary, nor could be. Several months commonly paſſed between their Laſt *Profer* and their *Summ.* For their Accompts did not conſiſt purely of Receipt and Payment. The property of the Kings ſubjects was often concerned and mixed therein. Many things were neceſſary to be taken in charge by Sheriffs, and to be made

made parcell of their Accompts, upon which ſometimes certain doubts or queſtions aroſe, that could not well be diſcuſſed and reſolved on the ſudden: Of which ſort were Seizures of Lands and Rents, levies of Deodands, forfeited chatells, and divers other kinds of debts. In fine, the Sheriffs accompted to the King every year. And the method of their Accompt was Regular and Exact. For which reaſon, whilſt I am treating of Accompts, I ſhall draw moſt of my inſtances from the Accompts of Sheriffs; following therein the Famous Authour of the *Dialogue* concerning the Exchequer, who taketh That courſe. It is true, there were during the Firſt and the Second Period, ſeveral other Stated Accomptants, beſides Sheriffs of Counties. Such were the Eſcheatours (or *Cuſtodes Eſcaëtarum*), the Fermers or *Cuſtodes* of ſuch Towns and Burghs as were not part of the *Corpus Comitatus* nor within the Sheriffs Receipt, the *Cuſtodes Cambij*, the Cuſtomers, the Keepers of the Wardrobe, and others. But it is to be underſtood, that all perſons who held any Bailywick from the King, or received any of his Treaſure or revenue by Impreſt or otherwiſe, were obliged to render an accompt thereof. I will be conciſe in what I offer concerning the Accomptants laſt abovementioned; and therefore will ſpeak of them here in the beginning of this ſection, and ſo diſmiſs them. In the 19th year of K. *Henry* III, *Walter de Kirkham* Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, accompted at the Exchequer for his Receipts in That office, from the Wedneſday before the feaſt of St. *Dunſtan* in the 18th year of the King, until Saturday the *Invention of the H. Croſs* in the 20th year, by the View and Teſtimony of *William de Haverhull* (*a*): And in the 20th year, the ſaid *Walter* accompted in like manner, from the ſaid *Invention of the H. Croſs* until the Eve of the Apoſtles *Simon* and *Jude* in the 21th year incipient, by View and Teſtimony of the ſaid *William* (*b*). In the 33th of K. *Henry* III, *Walter de Bradele* Keeper of the Queens Wardrobe, accompted from the feaſt of the Apoſtles *Philipp* and *James* in the 33th year of the King, until the feaſt of St. *John Baptiſt* in the 34th year, by the teſtimony and controll of *Robert de Chaury* Clerk (*c*). In the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, *Peter Chaceporc* Keeper of the Wardrobe rendred an accompt of his Receipts for That office, from the feaſt of St. *John Baptiſt* in the 29th year of the King, till Sunday next after St. *Valentine* in the 36th year. He accompted, for the time ending on Thurſday next after *Michaelmaſs* in the 33th year, by the View and Teſtimony of *William de Watthamſted* who was appointed by the Kings writ, inſtead of *William Hardel*, for part of the time, and of Maſter *William de Kyrkenny* for the reſidue of the time. He renders an accompt of thirty three thouſand ſeven hundred twenty ſeven pounds and odd, which he had received out of the Kings Treaſury within the time aforeſaid, by the hands of *William de Haverhull* Treaſurer, by vertue of fourſcore and fourteen writs of *Liberate* (*d*). In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, *Hugh de la Penne* accompted for the Queens Wardrobe, from the feaſt of SS. *Philipp* and *James* in the 41th year of the King, till the feaſt of SS. *Simon* and *Jude* in the 49th year incipient, by the teſtimony and controll of *Alexander de Bradeham* Chaplain. His Receipts amount to eleven thouſand fifty eight pounds and odd. The expenſes were of this ſort. In the Queens Houſhold, to wit, in the panetry, butlery, kitchin, ſcullery, ſalſary, hall, in feeding the poor, in liveries of garſons, mareſchalcie and ſhooing of horſes, ſix thouſand eight hundred ſixteen pounds and odd: In oblations on Holidays

---

(*a*) Compotus Walteri de Kyrkham, per Viſum & teſtimonium Willelmi de Haverhull, de Receptis ejuſdem, a die Mercurij ante feſtum S. Dunſtani anno xviij°, uſq; ad diem Sabbati in Inventione S. Crucis anno xx°, utraq; die computata. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotor. b. m.* 1.

(*b*) Compotus Walteri de Kyrkham, per Viſum & teſtimonium Willelmi de Haverhull, de Receptis ejuſdem, ab Inventione S. Crucis anno xx°, uſq; ad Vigiliam Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ anno incipiente xxj°, utraq; die computata. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *in Rot. Compotor. b. m.* 1.

(*c*) Compotus Walteri de Bradele Cuſtodis Garderobæ Reginæ, per teſtimonium & contrarotulum Roberti de Chaury Clerici, a feſto Apoſtolorum Philippi & Jacobi anno xxxiij, uſq; ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xxxiiij° ——. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 3. *in Rotulo Compotor. m.* 2. *a.*

(*d*) Compotus P. Chaceporc per viſum & teſtimonium Willelmi de Watthamſted, loco Willelmi Hardel, aſſignati per Breve Regis uſq; ad diem Jovis proximam poſt feſtum S. Michaelis anno R. R. Henrici xxxiij°, & Magiſtri Willelmi de Kyrkenny ab illo die uſq; ad diem Dominicam proximam poſt feſtum S. Valentini anno r ejuſdem Regis xxxvj°; De receptis ejuſdem P. in Garderoba Regis; a feſto S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xxix, uſq; ad diem Dominicam proximam poſt feſtum S. Valentini anno xxxvj, prædicto die non computato.

Idem reddit compotum de xxxiij Mille DCC. xxvij l xvj s iiij d ob., receptis de Theſauro Regis per ſupradictum tempus, per manum Willelmi de Haverhull Theſaurarij, per quater xx & xiiij Brevia Regis de Liberate —— &c.

CHAP. XXIII.

days, and alms diſtributed daily and by the way, one hundred fifty one pounds eighteen ſhillings: In ſilk, mantles, upper garments, linnen, hoſe for the ladies, and other ſmall expenſes belonging to the Wardrobe, a hundred fourſcore and eleven pounds: In horſes bought, in robes for the Queens family, in mending of robes, in ſhoes, ſaddles, reins, almonds, wax, and other neceſſaries for the Wardrobe: In gifts given to Knights, Clerks, and meſſengers coming to the Queen, three hundred ſixty eight pounds and odd: In ſecret gifts and private Almes, four thouſand and ſeventeen pounds ten ſhillings and three pence: In electuaries, divers ſpices, apples, pears, and other fruit, two hundred fifty two pounds ſixteen ſhillings nine pence halfpenny: In jewels bought for the Queens uſe, to wit, for eleven rich garlands, with emeralds, perls, ſapphires, and granates, of the value of a hundred forty five pounds four ſhillings and four pence: and in many other things: The total of the expenſes was, twenty one thouſand nine hundred and four pounds, thirteen ſhillings ſeven pence halfpenny. And the accomptant, upon the foot of his accompt, was in Surpluſage ten thouſand eight hundred forty ſix pounds three ſhillings and three pence (*e*). In the 19th year of K. *Edward* I, Maſter *William de Luda*, Keeper of the Kings Wardrobe, accompted at the Exchequer, from the feaſt of St. *Edmund* King and Martyr in the 13th year incipient, untill the ſame feaſt in the 14th year incipient, by the Comptroll of Maſter *William de Marchia* Comptroller in the ſame Wardrobe (*f*).

In the 18th year of K. *Henry* II, *Robert Mantel* and *William Fitz-Ralf* rendred an accompt at the Exchequer, of the Paunage of the Kings Foreſts throughout *England* for the year paſt; and likewiſe for the preſent year; to wit, of vij *l* xij *s* for New-Foreſt, xxxviij *s* for the foreſt of *Northumberland*; and ſo for the reſt. They accompted alſo for the perquiſites and ſmall events of the Kings Foreſt throughout *England*, ariſing both in the preſent and paſt year; to wit, for v *s* for a dog that was not expedated [or lawed], for viij *s* the chatells of *Randulf* who periſhed in the [judgment of the] water, xvij *s* the chatells of *Ralf de Burbeche* who periſhed alſo at the water, Liij *s* iiij *d* the chatells of *Alured de Keteleſtan* who periſhed in the judgment of water, and other ſumms for Bark, Wax, Honey, and chatells' of perſons that became fugitives for the Foreſt (*g*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* II, *Geoffrey* Fitz-

---

—— &c. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot. penult. m.* 1. *a.*

(*e*) Compotus Hugonis de la Penne de Garderoba Reginæ, a feſto Apoſtolorum Philippi & Jacobi anno xl primo, uſq; ad feſtum Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ incipiente anno xlix°, per teſtimonium & contrarotulum Alexandri de Bradeham Capellani. *Then follow the Receipts*, Summa, xj Mille Lviij l x s iiij d ob.: In theſauro nichil: Et in expenſis factis in Hoſpicio ejuſdem Reginæ, videlicet Paneteria, boteleria, coquina, ſcuteleria, ſalſaria, aula, pauperibus paſcendis, liberationibus garcionum, Mareſcalcia & ferura equorum, per totum prædictum tempus, vj. Mille DCCC & xvj l iiij s ix d ob.: Et in oblationibus feſtivis, & elemoſinis diurnis & per viam, CLj l xviij s per idem tempus: Et in ſerico, peplis, coepertinis, linea tela, ſotularibus dominarum, & alijs minutis expenſis neceſſarijs ad eandem garderobam per prædictum tempus C$\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ xj l xij d ob.: Et in equis emptis, robis ad familiam Reginæ, robis conſuendis, calciamentis, ſellis, lorenis, amigdalis, cera, & alijs neceſſarijs ad eandem warderobam per prædictum tempus, vj Mille C$\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ xj l xv s iij d ob.: Et in donis datis Militibus, clericis, & nuncijs venientibus ad Reginam per idem tempus, CCC Lxviij l xj s x d: Et in quibuſdam donis ſecretis & elemoſinis privatis MMMM xvij l x s iij d: Et in electuarijs, ſpeciebus diverſis, pomis, piris, & alijs fructibus, CCLij l xvj s ix d ob. per idem tempus —: Et pro Jocalibus emptis ad opus ejuſdem Reginæ, videlicet pro xj garlandis de precio, cum ſmaragdinibus, perlis, ſaphiris, & granatis, precij de Cxlv l iiij s iiij d — — —: Summa Miſarum, xxj Mille DCCCCiiij lx iij s vij d ob.: Et habet de ſuperplus. x Mille DCCCxlvj l iij s iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*f*) Compotus Magiſtri Willelmi de Luda Cuſtodis Garderobæ Regis, a feſto S. Edmundi Regis & Martiris anno xiij Regis incipiente, uſq; ad idem feſtum anno xiiij incipiente, per contrarotulum Magiſtri Willelmi de Marchia tunc Contrarotulatoris in eadem Garderoba. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *E.* 1. — *Rot. Compotor. m.* 2. *a.*

(*g*) Robertus Mantel & Willelmus filius Radulfi r c de Paſnagio Foreſtarum Regis per Angliam de anno præterito; Scilicet, de xxxij s & ij d de Scardeburc, Et de xv s de Pikering, Et de xij l & iiij s & iiij d de Cumberland, *And of other Foreſts in ſeveral Counties*: Summa, Lvj l & iiij s; In theſauro liberaverunt in xiij tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

Idem r c de vj l & xv s de Windleſora de Paſnagio de anno præterito; In th l, Et Q. ſ.

Robertus Mantellus & Willelmus filius Radulfi r c de Paſnagio Foreſtarum Regis per Angliam de hoc anno, ſcilicet de vij l & xij s de Nova Foreſta, Et de xxxviij s de Norhumbreland, *And for other Foreſts*; Summa, xvij l & xix s & viij d; In th. l in viij tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

Idem r c de vj l de Paſnagio de Windreſora de hoc anno; *And of other Foreſts*; Summa, xxij l & x s & vij d; In th. l. in viij tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

Robertus

Fitz-Pierre accounted for the Paſnage of all the Foreſts of *England* (*b*). In the 7th year of K. *Richard* I, *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* accounted for the Paunages of divers Foreſts (*i*).

In the tenth year of K. *Richard* I, *William de Wrotebam* accompted at the Exchequer for the Ferm and iſſues of the Mines of *Devonſhire* and *Cornwall*, and for ſeveral Receipts as well in money as in Tin, for one whole year (*k*). In the 14th year of K. *John*, *William de Wrotbam* accompted for CC marks the ferm of the Stannary of *Cornwall*, for the 13th and 14th years of That King: and for CC *l* the ferm of the Stannary of *Devonſhire* for the ſame ſpace of time: and for Dxlij *l* v *s*, for the marks proceeding from the Tin of *Cornwall* and *Devon* for the 13th year, and for DCLxviij *l* xij *s* ix *d*, for the like for the 14th year (*l*).

In the 3d year of K. *Richard* I, *Henry de Cornbill* rendred an accompt of the profit of the *Cambium* (or Mint) of all *England* except *Wincheſter*. He was charged with one thouſand two hundred pounds, which he had received out of the Kings Treaſure, to ſupply the *Cambium*, and for the liveries of Knights and Sergeants that were in the Kings ſervice; and with four hundred pounds the profit of the *Cambium* for one whole year. Whereout he paid divers ſumms of money, in liveries of Knights and ſergeants employed in ſeveral parts of *England*, and in other appointments (*m*). In the 3d year of K. *John*, *Hugb Oiſel* rendred an accompt of the *Cambium* of *England* for the ſecond and third year of the King. He accompted for MDCC marks for the Ferm of the *Cambium* of all *England*. Whereof, he paid C *l* at the *Receipt*, and M marks, by vertue of the Kings writ, to *Oto* King of *Almaigne* (*n*). In the 4th year of K. *John*, *Guy de Vou* ſtood charged with MLxvj *l* viij *s* iiij *d*, for the Ferme of the *Cambium* of *London* for the time mentioned in the Great Roll of the First

---

Robertus Mantellus & Willelmus filius Radulfi r c de perquiſitionibus & minutis eventibus Foreſtarum Regis per Angliam tam de hoc anno quam de anno præterito; Scilicet de v s pro cane non expedato, Et de viij s de catallis Randulfi qui perijt in aqua, Et de xvij s de catallis Radulfi de Burbeche qui perijt ad aquam, Et de catallis Willelmi filij Evæ fugitivi, Et de Liij s & iiij d de catallis Aluredi de Keteleſtan qui perijt in Judicio aquæ, Et de vij s de cortice vendito, Et de iiij d de Cera apum Regis, Et de iiij d de Melle, Et de x s pro ij canibus non expedatis, Et de iij s & iiij d de Melle Haiarum de Clipſton; Summa, viij l & xix s & vj d; In theſauro liberaverunt in xiij tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

Idem r c de xvj s de catallis Willelmi Warini fugitivi, Et de ij s & vj d de catallis Ricardi de Crec fugitivi, Et de iiij d de Cera Apum de Galtris; Summa, xviij s & x d; In th. l. in iij tallijs, Et Q. ſ.

Idem r c de catallis fugitivorum pro foreſta; ſcilicet de xv s de catallis Arturi de Crec &c; Summa, xxxviij s & vj d; In th. l, Et Q. ſ. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*b*) Paſnagium Foreſtarum totius Angliæ; hic; Quia non erat ei locus in Norhanteſcira: Galfridus filius Petri r c de vij l & ij s & vij d, de Paſnagio Foreſtæ de Cumberland, Et de x l & xiij s & iiij d, de Paſnagio Foreſtæ de Galtris in Everwicſcira, Et de ...... de Foreſta de Pikeringa in eodem Comitatu, Et de xiij l & vj s & iiij d de Paſnagio Foreſtæ de Notingehamſcira, Et de Lij s de Paſnagio de Roteland. *And the like in ſeveral other Counties*: Summa, Lxij l & xv s & xj d: In Theſauro liberavit in xiiij talleis Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*i*) Compotus Galfridi filij Petri de Pannagijs diverſarum Foreſtarum: Galfridus filius Petri, Liſiardus Clericus pro eo, r c de xj l & xviij s & viij d, de Paſnagio de Norhamteſcira de uno anno, Et de viij l & viij s & viij d, de Paſnagio Novæ Foreſtæ pro uno anno. *And for the Foreſts in other Counties. Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. in imo.*

(*k*) Compotus Willelmi de Wroteham de firma & exitu Minariæ de Deveneſcira & de Cornubia, & de pluribus receptis tam in denarijs quam in Stanno, de anno integro. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*l*) Willelmus de Wrotham r c de CC marcis, de firma Staminis Cornubiæ de anno præterito & de hoc anno: Et de CC libris, de firma Staminis Devoniæ de prædicto tempore. Et de D & xlij l & v s, de marcis provenientibus de Stanno Cornubiæ & Devoniæ de anno præterito. Et de DC & Lxviij l & xij s & ix d de hoc anno. Summa, M & D & xliiij l & iiij s & x d. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. poſt Deveneſciram.*

(*m*) Compotus de Proficuo Cambij totius Angliæ præter Wintoniam: Henricus de Cornhill r c de M & CC l, quas recepit de Theſauro per breve Cancellarij, ad ſuſtinendum Cambium totius Angliæ, & ad faciendas liberationes Militum & Servientum qui fuerunt [in] ſervicio Regis, Et de CCCC l de proficuo Cambij de anno integro. Summa M & DC l. In Theſauro xiiij s. Et in Liberationibus Militum & Servientum qui fuerunt in Servitio Regis per Angliam, DLij l & iiij s & viij d, per breve Cancellarij, & per viſum Baldwini Wach & Willelmi filij Ricardi; *And to others for Like Services. Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*n*) Compotus Hugonis Oiſel de Cambio Angliæ de anno præterito, & de hoc anno. Idem H. reddit compotum de M & DCC marcis de firma Cambij totius Angliæ: In Theſauro C libras per manum Reginaldi de Cornhull, Et

Firſt year of K. *John* (*o*). In the 5th year of K. *John*, *Hugh Oiſel* owed the King L marks, That he might have the *Cambium* of *England* at the ſame rate and upon the ſame terms as *Reginald de Cornhull* held the ſame (*p*). At the ſame time, he accounted for CCCCLxiij *l* and odd, the profit of the *Cambium* of *England* in his time, and for the money which he received for the uſe of the *Cambium*, and for Lx *l* received by him of *Reginald de Cornhull* (*q*). King *Henry* III, in or about the 13th year of his reign, committed to *Richard Reinger* the *Cambium* or Mint of *London* and *Canterbury*, with the Dies and appurtenaunces, together with MCCCCxx *l* x *s* viij *d* paid to him by the hand of *Alexander de Dorſete* to negotiate therewith. *Richard* was to hold, from Midlent in the 13th year for the term of four years; and to render to the King yearly DCC marks. Provided, that the King was to have the MCCCCxx *l* x *s* viij *d* at the end of the four years; And that *Richard* do give the King ſecurity, that he will ſafely keep the ſaid *Cambium* in the mean time, according to the aſſiſe of the *Cambium*; and that at the end of the term he will anſwer to the King, as well for the ſaid yearly ſumm of DCC marks, as likewiſe for other moneys which he ſhould receive with the *Cambium*. And the Conſtable of the Tower of *London* was commanded to take Security of *Richard* for the purpoſes abovementioned, and to certify the King thereof (*r*). In the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, *William Hardell* rendred an Accompt, as *Cuſtos*, of the *Cambium* of *London* and *Canterbury*, for eight years ſix months and three days paſt: He accompted for CCLxxj *l* vj *s* x *d* for the iſſues of the *Cambium* of *London* for the Firſt year; and for CCLxxvj *l* vj *s* j *d*, the iſſues of the *Cambium* of *Canterbury* in the ſame year, beſides the portion belonging to the Archbiſhop, which was three parts out of eight: And he accompteth in like manner for the iſſues of the reſt of the ſaid years (*s*). In the 7th year of K. *Edward* I, *Bartholomew de Caſtell* accompted for the iſſues of the *Cambium* of *London*. The *onus* of his Accompt was, MCCL *l* xvij *s*. Whereof, there was put to him in View, M *l*, which he delivered in ſilver by weight to *Gregory de Rokeſle* and

---

Et Otoni Regi Alemanniæ M marcas, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 19. *b.*

(*o*) Wido de Vou debet M & Lxvj l & viij s & iiij d, de firma Cambij Londoniæ, de tempore quod annotatur in Rotulo primo. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 20. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Hugo Oiſel debet L marcas, pro habendo Cambio Angliæ, per idem forum & eaſdem conſuetudines per quas Reginaldus de Cornhull illud tenet de Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*q*) H. Oiſel r c de CCCC & Lxiij l & ix s & iiij, de proficuo Cambij Angliæ de tempore ſuo, & de denarijs quos recepit ad ſuſtentandum Cambium, Et de Lx l quas recepit a Reginaldo de Cornhull; In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Hugoni CC marcas per breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli; Et debet CCCC marcas & Lxiij l & ix s & iiij d, & Lx l. *Ibid.*

(*r*) Rex commiſit Ricardo Reinger Cambium Londoniæ & Cantuariæ, cum cuneis & pertinentijs ſuis, una cum mille & quadringentis & xx l & x s & viij d, quos recepit cum eodem Cambio per manum Alexandri de Dorſete ad negotiandum inde; pro Septingentis marcis annuis Regi reddendis, a Media quadrageſima anni xiij uſq; ad terminum quatuor annorum; Ita quod prædictæ M & CCCC & xx l & x s & viij d ſalvi ſint Regi in fine quatuor annorum prædictorum; Et quod idem Ricardus Regem ſecurum faciat & ſalvos plegios Regi inveniat de prædicto Cambio ſalvo interim cuſtodiendo ſecundum Aſſiſam Cambij; Et quod tam de prædictis ſeptingentis marcis annuis, quam de denarijs alijs recipiendis cum prædicto Cambio, in fine prædicti termini Regi reſpondebit. Et mandatum eſt Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, quod ab eodem Ricardo ſecuritatem recipiat de prædicto Cambio ſalvo cuſtodiendo ſecundum Aſſiſam Cambij, Et nomina illorum qui plegij ſui eſſe voluerint de prædictis ſeptingentis marcis annuis, & de alijs denarijs in fine prædicti termini Regi reddendis, inbreviari & Regi ſcire faciat. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *tit.* Londonia & Midilſeiſſa.

(*s*) Compotus Cambij Londoniæ & Cantuariæ, a feſto S. Petri in Cathedra anno xxij, uſq; ad viij diem Aprilis anni xxx^{mi}, per viij annos vj ſeptimanas & iij dies. Willelmus Hardell ut Cuſtos r c de CCLxxj l vj s x d de exitu Cambij Londoniæ: Et de CCLxxvj l vj s & j d de exitu Cambij Cantuariæ, de portione Regem contingente, præter portionem contingentem Archiepiſcopum de viij cuneis de quibus Archiepiſcopus percipit exitus de iij cuneis de primo anno; Et de CCxxxviij l vij s ix d de Cambio Londoniæ; Et de CC$\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ & & iij l xvj s, de cambio Cantuariæ de ſecundo anno, præter portionem Archiepiſcopi; Et de Dxxxix l viij s iij d de Cambio Londoniæ; Et de CCCCLj l xv s vij d de cambio Cantuariæ de tercio anno, præter portionem Archiepiſcopi & Cuſtodum Archiepiſcopatus, quia ijdem Cuſtodes debent reſpondere de exitibus ejuſdem de tempore vacationis ejuſdem [Archi]-epiſcopatus: *And ſo for other ſumms for the reſt of the years*: Summa ſummarum, vij mille & C & Lx l v s xj d ob.: In theſauro, MM & DCC $\overset{\text{xx}}{\text{iiij}}$ & viij l xv s x d ob., per xxx tallias; Et in iiij Baneris faciendis ad opus Regis xxxvj s j d, per breve Regis; *And in divers other expenſes. Mag. Rot.* 29 *H.* 3. *Rot. ult. a. m.* 1. *&* 2.

(*t*) Lon-

and the Merchants of *Luka* Keepers of the ſaid *Cambium*, and xx marks paid by him to *Nicolas de Caſtell*. So he was indebted to the King in CCxxxvij *l* x *s* iiij *d*. For which ſumm he was committed to the cuſtody of the Marſhall (*t*).

In the 19th year of K. *Edward* I, *Stephen* Biſhop of *Waterford*, the Kings Treaſurer in *Ireland*, accounted at the Exchequer of *England*, for his Receipts out of the Kings Treaſure at the Exchequer of *Dublin*, from the feaſt of St. *Michaël* (including *Michaelmaſs-day)* in the ſixth year finient, by a Counter-roll of Maſter *John de Kenle* then Chamberlain [of the Exchequer of *Dublin*], exhibited at the Exchequer [of *England*] by the hands of *John de Glaſton* Chaplain to the ſaid Maſter *John* now Chancellour of the Exchequer of *Dublin*, untill the 28th Day of *October* in the ſeventh year (*u*). K. *Edward* I, in the 21th year of his reign, commanded that for the future, the Accompts of *Gaſcony* and of *Ireland* ſhould be rendred yearly at the Exchequer of *England* before the Treaſurer and Barons There, *viz.* the former by the Conſtable of *Bourdeaux*, and the latter by the Treaſurer of *Ireland* (*w*). In the 22th year of K. *Edward* I, *William de Eſtdene* the Kings Treaſurer in *Ireland*, accompted for the moneys he had received in the Treaſury of the Exchequer of *Dublin*, from Monday the tenth day of *June* in the 20th year of the King, till Friday the fourteenth day of *June* in the 22th year; by the Counter-roll of *Henry de Ponte* one of the Chamberlains exhibited at the Exchequer by *William de Meones* under the Seal which the King uſeth in *Ireland*, from the ſaid Monday untill Thurſday the firſt day of *May* in the 21th year, before the ſaid *Henry* was put-out of that office for certain treſpaſſes whereof he was accuſed; and by the Counter-roll of the ſaid *William de Meones*, to whom *William de Veſcy* the Kings Chief Juſticier in *Ireland* and others of the Kings Council There committed the office of Chamberlainſhip in the room of *Henry*, from the ſaid Thurſday untill Friday the fourth day of *June* in the 22th year: the Counter-roll of *Geoffrey le Brun* the other Chamberlain, from the ſaid Monday till the Cloſe of Eaſter in the 22th year, before the ſaid *Geoffrey* was amoved from his office for his weakneſs in body, and the Counter-roll of *Ralf de Stanes* to whom the ſaid Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer of *Dublin* committed That office, untill the Friday aboveſaid, remaining in the ſaid Exchequer of *Dublin*, as was certified to the Exchequer of *England* by the Kings writ (*x*). Then follows the Accompt (in like form) of *Nicolas de Clere* the Kings Treaſurer of *Ireland* (*y*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, *Walter de Iſtlepe* Treaſurer of *Ireland* paſſed

---

(*t*) Londonia. Audito compoto Bartholomæi de Caſtello de exitibus Cambij Londoniæ, Debet MCCL l xvij s; De quibus ponuntur ei in Viſu M l quas liberavit in argento per pondus Gregorio de Rokeſle & Mercatoribus Luk. cuſtodibus Cambij prædicti per Litteras Regis patentes, & xx marcæ quas liberavit N. de Caſtello per breve Regis; Et debet CCxxxvij l x s iiij d; Pro quibus liberatur Mareſcallo. *Trin. Commun. 7. E. 1. Rot. 6. b.*

(*u*) Compotus fratris Stephani Waterfordenſis Epiſcopi, Theſaurarij Regis in Hybernia, de Receptis ſuis de Theſauro Regis ad Scaccarium Dubliniæ, a feſto S. Michaelis anno ſexto finiente, termino ejuſdem feſti computato, per contrarotulum Magiſtri Johannis de Kenle tunc Camerarij ut dicitur, exhibitum ad Scaccarium per manus Johannis de Glaſtonia, Capellani ipſius Magiſtri Johannis nunc Cancellarij de Scaccario Dubliniæ, uſq; xxviij diem octobris anno vij &c. *Mag. Rot. 19. E. 1. in Rot. Compotor. m. 1. a.*

(*w*) *Ryl. Plac. Parl. p.* 128.

(*x*) Compotus Willelmi de Eſtdene Theſaurarij Regis in Hibernia, de Receptis ſuis in Theſauraria Regis ad Scaccarium Dublini, a die Lunæ proximo poſt Octabas S. Trinitatis, videlicet ix° die Junii, anno R. R. Edwardi viceſimo per breve Regis Patens, uſq; ad diem Veneris proximam ante feſtum Pentecoſtes, videlicet xiiij^{tum} diem Junij anno R. R. E. prædicti viceſimo ſecundo, utroq; die conputato, per Contrarotulum Henrici de Ponte unius Camerariorum exhibitum ad Scaccarium per manus Willelmi de Meones ſub ſigillo Regis quo utitur in Hibernia, a prædicto die Lunæ uſq; diem Jovis videlicet primum diem Maij anno xxj, antequam prædictus Henricus amotus eſſet ab officio illo pro quibuſdam tranſgreſſionibus de quibus rettatus fuit, & per contrarotulum prædicti Willelmi de Meones, cui Willelmus de Veſcy tunc Capitalis Juſticiarius Regis in Hibernia & alij de Conſilio Regis ibidem commiſerunt officium Camerariæ loco ipſius Henrici, a prædicto die Jovis uſq; ſupradictum diem Veneris videlicet quartum diem Junij anno xxij: Contrarotulo Galfridi Brun alterius Camerarij a prædicto die Lunæ uſq; Paſchæ clauſum anno xxij, antequam idem Galfridus amotus eſſet ab officio illo propter corporis debilitatem, & Contrarotulo Radulfi de Stanes, cui prædictus Theſaurarius & Barones de Scaccario Dublini officium illud commiſerunt, uſque diem Veneris ſupradictum, reſidentibus in prædicto Scaccario Dublini per breve Regis. *Then follows the Accompt. Mag. Rot. 22. E. 1. in Rot. Compotor. m. 2. a.*

(*y*) *Ibid.*

paſſed his Accompt in the Exchequer of *England* for the iſſues and receipts of the Land of *Ireland*, by the Counter-rolls of the Exchequer of *Dublin* (x).

In the 9th year of K. *Edward* I, *Bonricini Giudiconi* for himſelf and his companions the Merchants of *Luca*, rendred an accompt of moneys received for the New Cuſtome of Wools, Skins, and Leathers in *England* from Eaſter in the 9th year till Eaſter in the 10th year. He accounted for CCCxxiij *l* iij *s* ix *d*, the Cuſtome of DCCLxxj ſacks and vij ſtone and a half of wool, eleven thouſand a hundred fourſcore and two woolled-skins, and fourſcore laſts and twelve dackers of leathers, at the Port of *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*; to wit, for every ſack of wool half a mark, for a laſt of leathers a mark, and for three hundred woolled-skins half a mark; as appeared by a Roll of particulars now exhibited. He accounted for one thouſand fourſcore and ſix pounds ten ſhillings and eight pence received for the uſual Cuſtomes in the Port of *Hul*; and in other Ports (*a*).

In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, *Henry de Shirokes* Chamberlain of *Northwales* accounted for the iſſues of his Chamberlainſhip, to wit, from Eaſter in the 12th year, to *Michaëlmaſs* in the 14th year (*b*).

II. Next, concerning the Accompts of Sheriffs. But before I come to treat of Sheriffs as Accomptants, it may be proper to ſay ſomething in brief of their Office. In ancient times the Sheriffs of Counties were uſually men of High Rank and Great Power in the Realm; They had the ſeveral Counties committed to them reſpectively by the King at his Pleaſure, either in Cuſtody or at Ferm certain. To them the King uſually committed (together with the Counties) his Caſtles and his Manours lying within their Bailywick. They provided the Caſtles with ammunition and other neceſſaries; And they ſtocked and improved the Manours. In fine, the King uſually entruſted the Sheriffs with the Collecting of his Revenue, and with divers other powers and juriſdictions. Of which points ſome inſtances will be given by and by. Earl *Coſpatrick* bought the County [or Sherifrick] of *Northumberland* of K. *William* I (*c*). *Maud* the *Empreſs* made an ample Convention with *Geoffrey* Earl of *Eſſex*. Amongſt other things contained in it, ſhe granted to him all the Tenements which his Grandfather his Father or Himſelf had held, in Lands, Caſtles, and Bailywicks; namely the Tower of *London*, and the Sheriffwick of *London* and *Middleſex* at CCC *l* yearly Ferm, as his Grandfather *Geoffrey* held the ſame, and the Sheriffwick of *Hertfordſhire* at Lx *l*, as his Grandfather held it. She granted alſo to Earl *Geoffrey* the Juſticeſhip of *London* and *Middleſex*, and of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, ſo that no Juſtice ſhould hold pleas in thoſe Counties, but with the conſent of him or his heirs. This Convention was ratified by the *Empreſſes* Oath, and the Teſtimony of ſeveral Great Lords. For the performance of it, ſeveral Barons of *England* and *Normandy* were to be Hoſtages *per fidem*, and the Clergy of that part of *England* which was under her Obedience were likewiſe to confirm it (*d*). K. *Stephen* by his charter

---

(x) Hibernia. Audito Compoto Magiſtri Walteri de Iſtelep nuper Theſaurarij Regis in Hibernia de exitibus & receptis ejuſdem Terræ, a quintodecimo die Aprilis anno ſeptimo uſq; feſtum S. Petri ad vincula anno quartodecimo finiente: Debet MCCCCLiiij l xvj s iij d ob. q: De quibus computaturus eſt in Garderoba Regis de Cj l xiiij s j d quos poſuit in emptione undecim equorum &c. *Hil. Status & Viſus* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 97.

Walter de Iſtlep Theſaurarius Hiberniæ *had Day Here to Accompt. The Chamberlain of the Exchequer of* Dublin *was to come Here with the Counterrolls of That Exchequer, to charge the ſaid* Walter ſuper compotum ſuum ibidem. Ad quem diem venit & incepit computare. Poſtea percomputavit. *Mich. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 36. *a.*

(*a*) Compotus Bonricini [*or* Bonruncini]. Gidicon pro ſe & ſocijs ſuis Mercatoribus de Luka, de denarijs receptis de Nova Cuſtuma Lanarum pellium & coriorum in Anglia, a Paſcha anno ix° uſq; ad Paſcham anno decimo. Idem r c de CCCxxiij l iij s ix d, de Cuſtuma DCCLxxj ſaccorum & vij petrarum & dimidiæ lanæ, xj mille C quater xxij pellibus lanat. & quater xx laſtis & xij dacr. coriorum de Portu Novi Caſtri ſuper Tynam per idem tempus; videlicet de quolibet ſacco lanæ dimidia marca, de laſto Coriorum j marca, Et de CCC pellibus lanat. dimidia marca; ſicut continetur in Rotulo de particulis quem prædicti Mercatores liberaverunt in Theſauro: Et de M quater xx vj l x s viij d ob. receptis de conſueta cuſtuma in Portu de Hul —. *And the like* mutatis mutandis *for ſeveral other ports.* Summa, viij mille CCCCxj l xix s xj d ob. *Out of this money there was paid to* Geoffrey de Veſano *the Popes* Nuncio *in* England MMMM marks de x [*or* ix] marcis annuis *which the King paid to the Pope* nomine cenſus. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b. m.* 2. *in imo.*

(*b*) *Hil. Status & Viſ.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 97. *a.*

(*c*) Comes Coſpatricius Comitatum Northumbriæ pretio aſſecutus a Willelmo I Rege. *Houed. P.* 1. *p.* 452. *n.* 30.

(*d*) M. Imperatrix H. Regis filia & Anglorum Domina, Archiepiſcopis &c. Sciatis me red-

Charter granted or rendred to *Robert* Earl of *Leiceſter* and his heirs, the Burgh of *Hereford* and the Caſtle There, and the whole County of *Herefordſcyre*, To hold by hereditary right; except the Lands belonging to the Biſhoprick, to the Abbey of *Rading*, and to other Churches and Abbeys which held of the King *in Capite*; and except ſome other Fees mentioned in the Charter (*e*). K. *Richard* I, gave the Sherifwick of *Yorkſhire* to the Higheſt Bidder. For whereas *William* Biſhop of *Ely* the Chancellour had offered to give the King, for the Sherifdome of the ſeveral Counties of *York*, *Lincoln*, and *Northampton*, a thouſand and five hundred marks in hand, and a hundred marks increment [above the uſual Ferm] every year for each of thoſe Counties: *Geoffrey* Archbiſhop of *York* offered the King, for the Sherifdome of *Yorkſhire*, three thouſand marks and the yearly increment of a hundred marks: And upon That profer the Archbiſhop was made Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* (*f*). K. *John* by Letters Patent granted the Sheriffwick of *Lincolnſhire* to *Gerard de Canvill*, To hold during the Kings pleaſure: And commanded all the Men of That County to be intendant and obedient to *Gerard* as Sheriff (*g*). The ſame King by Letters Patent conſtituted *William de Boterells* Sheriff of *Cornwall*, for ſo long as he ſhould ſerve the King well in That Office; And commanded the Men of That County to be intendant to him as Sheriff (*h*). The ſame King by Letters Patent committed the County of *Southampton* to *William Briwer*, To hold it during the Kings pleaſure; And commanded the Men of That County to be intendant to him as Sheriff (*i*). The ſame King committed the Counties of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* to *William Briwer* in like form during Pleaſure (*k*): And the County of *Wiltſire*, in like form during pleaſure,

---

reddidiſſe & conceſſiſſe Comiti Gaufredo Eſſexæ, omnia tenementa ſua, ſicut Gaufridus avus aut Willelmus pater ejus aut ipſemet poſtea unquam melius vel liberius tenuerunt aliquo tempore, in feodo & hæreditate ſibi & hæredibus ſuis, ad tenendum de me & de hæredibus meis; viz. in Terris & turribus, in Caſtellis & Baillijs; & nominatim Turrim Lundoniæ cum caſtello quod ſubtus eſt, ad firmandum & efforciandum ad voluntatem ſuam; & Vicecomitatum Lundoniæ & Middelſexiæ per CCC libras, ſicut Gaufredus avus ejus tenuit; & Vicecomitatum de Hertfordſcire per Lx libras, ſicut avus ejus tenuit.

Et præter hoc do & concedo eidem Gaufredo quod habeat hæreditabiliter Juſtitiam Lundoniæ & Middelſexæ, & Eſſexæ, & de Hertfordſcire; ita quod nullus alius Juſtitia placitet in hijs ſupradictis Comitatibus niſi per eos — &c. *Ex Collectann. MSS. Willelmi Dugd. Equ. Aur. in Muſ. Aſhmol. Oxon. viz. in Libro* L. *fol.* 19. *a & b.*

(*e*) Stephanus Rex Anglorum, Archiepiſcopis &c ſalutem. Sciatis nos reddidiſſe hæreditarie Roberto Comiti Legreceſtriæ & hæredibus ſuis Burgum Herefordiæ & Caſtellum, & totum Comitatum de Herefordſcyre; præter terram Epiſcopatus & terram Abbathiæ de Rading, & aliarum Eccleſiarum & Abbathiarum qui tenent de me in Capite; Et excepto feodo Hugonis de Mortuomari, & feodo Osberti filij Hugonis, & feodo Willelmi de Braioſa, & feodo Gotſonis de Dinan quod fuit Hugonis de Laci; Et hac conditione, quod ſi Comes Legreceſtriæ poterit facere verſus præfatum Gotſonem, quod ipſe voluerit feodum illud prædictum tenere de eo, bene concedo. Quare volo &c. Teſtibus, Roberto de Gant Cancellario, & Willelmo Comite de Warenna, & Willelmo Comite Lincolniæ, & Willelmo Comite de Albemarle, & Comite Simone, & Willelmo Martel, & Turgiſeo de Abrincis, & Willelmo de Albenni Britone, apud Niwetonam. *Ex Collectann. MSS. Will. Dug. Mil. in Muſeo Aſhmol. Oxon. viz. in Libro L. fol.* 51. *b.*

(*f*) Cum Cancellarius conventionaſſet ſe daturum Regi pro Vicecomitatu Eboracenſis ſciriæ, & pro Vicecomitatu Lincolnienſi, & pro Vicecomitatu Nordhampteſciriæ, mille & quingentas marcas in principio conventionis, & ſingulis annis de unoquoq; prædictorum Comitatuum centum marcas de incremento: Gaufridus Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus obtulit Regi tria millia marcarum pro Vicecomitatu Eboracenſi, & ſingulis annis centum marcas de incremento; & ſic abjecto Cancellario, Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus obtinuit Vicecomitatum Eboracenſem. *Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 736. *n.* 50.

(*g*) Rex &c Epiſcopis &c, & omnibus &c de Comitatu Lincolniæ &c. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Girardo de Canvilla Vicecomitatum Lincolniæ, Habendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et vobis mandamus, quod ei ſicut Vicecomiti noſtro ſitis in omnibus intendentes & obedientes. T. me ipſo apud Roth. xvj die Junij. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 8.

(*h*) Rex &c Omnibus Hominibus Cornubiæ &c. Sciatis quod conſtituimus Willelmum de Boterell. Vicecomitem Cornubiæ quamdiu ipſe nobis bene ſervierit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ei tanquam Vicecomiti meo ſitis intendentes. T. &c G. filio Petri &c v die Aprilis anno r n v. *Pat.* 5. *J. m.* 2.

(*i*) Rex omnibus de Comitatu Suhamtoniæ &c. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Willelmo Briwer Comitatum Suhamtoniæ, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ei tanquam Vicecomiti noſtro ſitis interim intendentes & reſpondentes. T. me ipſo apud Dunſtapol. ij die Novembris anno r n ix. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 4.

(*k*) Rex &c Omnibus de Comitatibus Sumerſetæ & Dorſetæ &c. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Willelmo Briwer

CHAP. XXIII.

ſure, to *Geoffrey de Nevill*(*l*). The ſame King by Letters Patent conſtituted *Richard de Muſcengros* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, and committed That County to him; To hold, for ſo long as he ſhould ſerve the King well (*m*). K. *Kenry* III, by his Letters Patent committed the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* to *Hubert de Burgh* Chief Juſticier of *England*, To hold during the Kings Pleaſure: And commanded all perſons within thoſe Counties to be intendent and reſpondent to *Hubert* as to the Kings Bailiff and Sheriff (*n*). And the ſame King by Letters Patent, committed the County of *Southamton* with the appurtenances both by Sea and Land, to *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, To be Kept by him during the Kings Pleaſure: Commanding all perſons to ſuffer the Biſhop and his Bailiffs to enjoy quietly That Bailywick (*o*); And in the Third year of That King *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* accompted as Sheriff of *Hamſhire* (*p*). The ſame King granted, for himſelf and his heirs, unto *Godfrey de Craucumbe*, the Cuſtody of the County and Caſtle of *Oxford*, with the meadow and mill belonging to the Caſtle and with other things pertaining to the Sherivalty: To have and to hold of the King and his heirs during *Godfreys* life: Rendring yearly the ancient and due Ferm, which was wont to be rendred in the time of K. *John*; and xx marks more every year, as *proficuum* (*q*). The ſame King committed the Counties of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* to *Ralf de Cameys*, at the ſame Ferm at which *Gregory de Brodehamme* and *Philipp de Croft* held them (*r*). The King committed the County of *Lincoln* to *Andrew Lutterel*, during his Pleaſure, at xx marks more for the *proficuum Comitatus* than *William de Curtun* uſed to give (*s*). The King committed his Caſtle and

---

Comitatus Sumerſetæ & Dorſetæ, cuſtodiendos quamdiu nobis placuerit. Ideo vobis mandamus & firmiter præcipimus, quod ei ſicut Vicecomiti veſtro ſitis in omnibus intendentes & reſpondentes. T. me ipſo apud Frigidam Mantellam iij die Decembris anno r n ix. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 4.

(*l*) Rex omnibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus & libere tenentibus in Comitatu Wilteſiræ, ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Gaufrido de Nevill Comitatum Wilteſiræ, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ei interim tanquam Vicecomiti noſtro & ballivo noſtro ſitis intendentes. T. Willelmo Briwer apud Broc, xxij die Julij anno r n ix°. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 5.

(*m*) Rex &c Omnibus &c. Sciatis nos conſtituiſſe dilectum & fidelem noſtrum Ricardum de Muſcengros Vicecomitem noſtrum Glouceſtriæ, & Comitatum illum ei commiſiſſe; Habendum & tenendum quamdiu ipſe nobis bene ſervierit. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium, has litteras noſtras patentes ei inde fecimus. T. me ipſo apud Gillingham, xxiiij die Julij. *Pat.* 9. *J. m.* 5.

(*n*) Rex Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis, Abbatibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, libere tenentibus, & alijs, de Comitatibus Norfolcia & Suffolcia ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro Huberto de Burgo Juſticiario noſtro Angliæ, Comitatus Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ; cuſtodiendos quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Huberto, tanquam Ballivo & Vicecomiti noſtro, in omnibus ſitis intendentes & reſpondentes. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium &c, T. Comit[e] apud Certeſiam x die Septembris anno regni noſtri primo. *Pat.* 1. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*o*) Rex omnibus has Literas inſpecturis Salutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus Venerabili in Chriſto Patri noſtro Domino P. Wintonienſi Epiſcopo Comitatum noſtrum Suthantoniæ, cum omnibus pertinentijs ſuis tam per mare quam per terram, cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis mandamus firmiter præcipientes, quod ipſum Dominum Epiſcopum & Ballivos ſuos quos ad cuſtodiendum ipſum Comitatum aſſignaverit, ballivam ſuam pacifice tenere & cuſtodire permittatis, nullam manum ad eam extendentes vel in eam mittentes, nec per terram nec per aquam. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium, has literas noſtras patentes &c. Teſte ipſo Comite [W. Mareſcallo] apud Glouceſtriam vj° die Julij anno r n primo. *Pat.* 1. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(*p*) Petrus Wintonienſis Epiſcopus, Willelmus de Schorewell pro eo, reddit compotum de DC & vj l & iij s Bl. de firma Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. Subanteſeira.*

(*q*) Idem Vicecomes [Godefridus de Craucumb] r c de xx marcis, pro proficuo Comitatus [Oxoniæ]; per Breve Regis; In quo continetur quod Rex conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis, Godefrido de Craucumb, Cuſtodiam Comitatus & Caſtri Oxoniæ cum prato & molendino ad prædictum Caſtrum pertinente, & omnibus alijs quæ ad Vicecomitem pertinent: Habenda & tenenda de Rege & hæredibus ſuis toto tempore vitæ ſuæ: Reddendo inde ſingulis annis debitam & antiquam firmam quæ de eodem Comitatu reddi ſolet tempore Regis J. ad Scaccarium, & præterea xx marcas ſingulis annis nomine proficui ejuſdem Comitatus pro omnibus quæ ad Vicecomitem pertinent. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 3. *tit.* Oxenfordeſchira.

(*r*) Baronibus pro Radulfo de Cameys. Rex commiſit eidem Comitatus Surreiæ & Suſſexiæ, ad firmam ad quam Gregorius de Brodehamme & Philippus de Croft eos tenuerunt. Breve eſt in f M. *Trin. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*s*) Baronibus, pro Andrea Lutterel Vicecomite Lincolniæ. Rex commiſit Andreæ L Comitatum Lincolniæ, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit, pro xx marcis reddendis per annum and County of *Northampton* with the Honor of *Peverell* to *William de Liſle*, To Keep during the Kings Pleaſure. *William* was to pay Cxx *l* for the *proficuum* of the County, and to keep the Caſtle at his own coſt, and to make good the *Corpus Comitatus*; and he was to have the iſſues of the Honour (*t*). The King committed to *Hugh de Akor* the Counties of *Salop* and *Stafford*, with the Caſtles of *Shrewſbury* and *Bruges*, To Keep during the Kings Pleaſure. *Hugh* was to render Cxxvj *l* yearly for the *proficuum* of the Counties; and was to Keep the ſaid Caſtles at his own coſt; He was alſo to be Allowed for certain Hundreds which were let-out in ferm, and was to make-up the *Corpora Comitatuum* (*u*). The King committed the County of *Lincoln* to *Roger Beler*, during his Pleaſure, Rendring CCvj *l* and a mark for the *proficuum* of the County. *Roger* was to make good the *Corpus Comitatus* (*w*). The King committed the County of *Lancaſter* with the Caſtle of *Lancaſter* to *Patric de Holuesby*. *Patric* was to Keep the Caſtle at his own coſt. *William Hayrun* was his Pledg (*x*). K. *Henry* III, in the 42th year of his reign, committed all the Counties of *England* to the reſpective Sheriffs (*y*): And again in the 44th year (*z*). Sometimes the Barons of the Exchequer appointed perſons to be Sheriffs, or, if you pleaſe, letted the Counties at ferm. The Barons of the Exchequer committed the Counties of *Salop* and *Stafford* to *Hugh de Mortimer*. He was to render yearly fourſcore pounds for the *proficuum* of thoſe Counties, to make good the *Corpus Comitatuum*, and to anſwer to the King for the reſt of the ferms as other Sheriffs uſed to do (*a*). At another time (in the reign of K. *Edward* I), the Barons of the Exchequer, by vertue of a writ of the Great Seal, committedto *Matthew de Eggleſhey* the County of *Devon*, during the Kings pleaſure (*b*). In the 13th or 14th year of That King, the Treaſurer and Barons made an Order for raiſing the Sheriff of *Somerſet* and *Dorſets* Ferm (*c*). *Robert de Woddeton* was commanded by Writ to come with all ſpeed before the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, to Do what they ſhould enjoin him on the Kings behalf. He came. And the King committed to him the County of *Devon* during his pleaſure (*d*). Moreover, the ſame K. *Edward* I, *anno regni* 15°, committed the County of *Hereford* and the Caſtle to *Henry de Solarijs*, during Pleaſure, Rendring at the Exchequer *So much, de remanente firmæ poſt terras datas*, and *So much de firma pro proficuo*. *Henry* was commanded to be Manful and Diligent in Keeping the Kings Peace, and not to let any ſuſpected perſons lodg or hold Conventicles in the City of *Hereford* or elſewhere in his Bailywick; and if any ſuch were found, to arreſt and impriſon

---

annum, ultra quod Willelmus de Curtun dare conſuevit pro proficuo Comitatus. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*t*) Rex commiſit Willelmo de Inſula Caſtrum & Comitatum ſuum Norhamtoniæ, cum cuſtodia Honoris Peverelli in eodem Comitatu, cuſtodienda quamdiu Regi placuerit; Et reddet pro proficuo Comitatus Cxx l, & cuſtodiet Caſtrum ad cuſtum ſuum proprium, & perficiet Corpus Comitatus, & habebit exitus prædicti Honoris. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Orig.* 40. *H.* 3. *m.* 1.

(*u*) Rex commiſit Hugoni de Akor Comitatus ſuos Salopiæ & Staffordiæ, cum Caſtris de Salopia & de Bruges, Cuſtodienda quamdiu Regi placuerit. Et reddet pro proficuo Comitatuum ſingulis annis Cxxvj l. Et idem cuſtodiet Caſtra prædicta ad cuſtum proprium. Et debent allocari eidem Vicecomiti in firma ſua .... percipit de Hundredarijs qui habuerunt quædam hundreda ad firmam tempore quo Robertus de Grendon fuit Vicecomes in Comitatibus prædictis. Et idem Vicecomes perficiet corpora Comitatuum. *Orig. de anno* 40. *H.* 3. *in Ced. ad m.* 1.

(*w*) *Ib.*

(*x*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*y*) Omnes Comitatus Angliæ commiſſi. *Pat.* 42. *H.* 3. *m.* 1.

(*z*) Rex commiſit diverſis Vicecomitibus omnes Comitatus Angliæ. *Memor.* 44. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.* & *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*a*) Memorandum quod die Jovis in craſtino Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ commiſſi fuerunt per Barones de Scaccario Hugoni de Mortuo Mari Comitatus Salopſiræ & Staffordiæ, reddendo inde ad Scaccarium per annum iiij^{xx} l pro proficuo eorundem Comitatuum, & perficiet corpus Comitatuum & reſpondebit Regi de alijs firmis ſicut alij Vicecomites reſpondere conſueverunt, Et tenebit eoſdem Comitatus per talem firmam a Paſcha anno Lv°, quando Rex primo commiſit ei eoſdem Comitatus, uſq; ad terminum ſibi per ipſum Regem conceſſum. *Mich. Communia* 56. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*b*) Memorandum quod xv die Januarij, venit coram Baranibus Mathæus de Eggleſhey, & ijdem Barones, per Breve de Magno ſigillo directum eiſdem, commiſerunt eidem Mathæo Comitatum Devoniæ, cuſtodiendum quam diu Regi placuerit; reddendo per annum pro proficuis Comitatus prædicti C marcas, ſicut Johannes Wyg & Thomas de Pyn prius Vicecomites prius reddere conſueverunt; & perficiet corpus Comitatus &c. *Hil. Communia* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b. in bund.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *The Pipeaward is*, In Ro.

(*c*) *Mich. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*d*) Roberto de Woddeton. Mandatum eſt eidem Roberto, quod veniat coram Baronibus cum omni feſtinatione qua poterit, ad faciendum quod Barones de Scaccario ei injungent ex parte Regis; Et hoc ſicut ſeipſum & omnia

priſon them (*e*). The Counties of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* with the Caſtle of *Shireburne* were committed to *Richard de Burghunte*, To be Kept during the Kings Pleaſure, Rendring yearly as much as *John de Sancto Laudo* late Sheriff uſed to render (*f*). The Counties of *Oxon* and *Berk* with the Caſtle of *Oxford* were committed during Pleaſure to *William de Grenvill*, upon the like terms: The Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* with the Caſtle of *Cambridg*, to *Hugh de Babington*; And the County of *Southampton* with the Caſtle of *Winton* and Town of *Winton* to *Ingeram le Walejs*, upon the like terms (*g*). The County of *Southamton* with the Caſtle of *Wincheſter*, was committed to *Thomas de Warblington* during pleaſure, and with the like proviſoes (*h*). The King committed the County of *Glouceſter* to *John de Langlegh*, during his Pleaſure, Rendring as much by the year as *Thomas de Gardinis* late Sheriff was wont to render for the ſame. All perſons were commanded to be intendant and reſpondent to *John de Langlegh* in things pertaining to his office. And *Thomas de Gardinis* was commanded to deliver to the ſaid *John* the Writs, Summonces, Rolls and other things relating to the ſaid County by Chirograph to be made between them (*i*). Several Counties and Caſtles were committed by the King to ſeveral perſons, *quamdiu Regi placuerit* (*k*). K. *Edward* II, committed the County of *York* with the Caſtle of *York* to *John de Crepping*, To hold during Pleaſure, Rendring yearly as much as *William de Houk* late Sheriff rendred. And *William de Houk* was commanded to deliver the ſaid County to *John de Crepping*, with the Rolls, Writs, *&c*, by Indenture (*l*). The King (30 *die octob. anno* 1°) committed the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* together with the Caſtle of *Norwich* to *Thomas de Sancto Omero* in like form during Pleaſure; The Counties of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* to *Walter de Geddyngg*, during Pleaſure, in like form (*m*); And other Counties to others (*n*). The King by Writ of Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer, to committ the Caſtle of *Norwich*, together with the office of Sheriff of That Countrey, to *Monſieur Henry de Segrave*, after he had taken ſuch Oath as was proper upon That occaſion (*o*). The King committed to *Thomas de la Hyde* the County of *Cornwall* with the appurtenances, and the Caſtles of *Tintagel*, *Reſtormel*, and *Tremeton*, and all his lands and tenements, and the Stannary and Coinage in the ſaid County; to Keep the ſame during pleaſure. And the King commanded Archbiſhops and all others to be intendant to the ſaid *Thomas* as Sheriff of the ſaid County and Keeper of the Caſtles, lands, Stewardſhip, Stannary, and

Coinage

---

nia bona ſua quæ habet in Regno ſuo diligit nullo modo omittat. Ad quem diem venit, & Rex commiſit ei Comitatum Devoniæ cuſtodiendum quamdiu ſibi placuerit, ſicut continetur in Memorandis. *Paſ. Brevia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *a.*

(*e*) De fidelitate & induſtria Henrici de Solarijs Rex confidens ad ſecuritatem Comitatus Herefordiæ & parcium adjacencium, commiſit eidem xxj die Aprilis anno regni ſui xv° Comitatum prædictum, & caſtrum Herefordiæ cum pertinentijs, cuſtodiendum quamdiu Regi placuerit; reddendo inde per annum ad Scaccarium xlix l xviij d ob. Bl. de remanente firmæ Comitatus poſt terras datas, & L marcas de firma pro proficuo, Et ideo Rex mandat eidem, quod cuſtodiæ prædictæ intendat in forma prædicta: Mandavit enim Rex Rogero de Burghull nuper Vicecomiti prædicti Comitatus, quod Comitatum & caſtrum prædicta, cum omnibus quæ ad cuſtodiam illam pertinent, ſimul cum armaturis & inſtauro in eodem caſtro exiſtentibus, ei liberet per cirographum inde inter eos conficiendum &c. Et mandatum eſt eidem Henrico, quod circa pacis Regis conſervationem in partibus illis viriliter laboret, non permittens quod aliqui ſiniſtræ ſuſpicionis in civitate Herefordiæ, ſeu alibi in balliva ſua hoſpitentur vel conventicula faciant; & ſi quos tales invenerit, eos arreſtari & ſalvo cuſtodiri faciat, donec aliud inde habuerit in mandatis; T. &c. *Paſ. Brevia pro Rege* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*f*) De Comitatibus Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ commiſſis. Rex xxv die octobris commiſit Ricardo de Burghunte prædictos Comitatus & Caſtrum de Shyreburne cum pertinentijs, cuſtodiendos quamdiu Regi placuerit; Reddendo inde per annum tantum quantum Johannes de Sancto Laudo nuper Vicecomes ibidem reddere conſuevit. *Mich. Commun.* 18. *incip. E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*h*) *Paſ. Commiſſiones* 24 & 25. *E.* 1.

(*i*) *Mich. Commiſſiones* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 45. *b.*

(*k*) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 45. *a* & *b.* *Rot.* 46. *a.* *Rot.* 74. *a.*

(*l*) Rex xxiij die octobris anno primo commiſit Johanni de Creppingg Comitatum Eboraci una cum Caſtro Eboraci cum pertinencijs, Cuſtodiendum a feſto S. Michaelis proximo præterito quamdiu Regi placuerit; Reddendo inde Regi per annum tantum quantum Willelmus de Houk nuper Vicecomes &c Regi reddere conſuevit. T. Theſaurario die & anno præſcriptis.

Et eodem die mandatum eſt eidem Willelmo, quod Comitatum prædictum, una cum Rotulis, brevibus, ſummonicionibus &c per indenturam liberet &c; T. &c ut ſupra. *Mich. Commiſſion.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*m*) *Mich. Commiſſ. ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*n*) *Ib. Rot.* 4. *a.* *Rot.* 5. *a.* *Rot.* 6. *a.* *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*o*) Edward par la grace de Deu &c; A

noſtre

Coinage aforeſaid, in things relating to the ſaid Sherifrick and Cuſtody (*p*). The King appointed ***Walter Hakelut*** to be Sheriff of ***Herefordſhire*** during his Pleaſure, Rendring yearly at the Exchequer as much as other Sheriffs uſed to render; and gave him power to depute one to execute for him the Office of Sheriff for ſo long as he ſhould continue in the Kings Service in his Houſhold (*q*).

In the moſt ancient times, the Juſticiers and other Great officers of the Kings Court were frequently made Sheriffs of Counties. Many inſtances of this may be ſeen in ſeveral parts of the preſent Hiſtory (*r*); ſo that I need not add many others here. In the 5th year of K. ***Stephen***, ***Richard Baſſet*** and ***Alberic de Ver*** (Great Lords) were Sheriffs of the Counties of ***Eſſex*** and ***Hertford*** (*s*), and of ſeveral other Counties (*t*); they were alſo at the ſame time Juſtices Errant for many of the Counties of ***England*** (*u*). In the Second year of K. ***Henry*** II, ***Richard de Luci*** was Chief Juſticier, or at leaſt one of the Kings Juſticiers that ſat and acted at the Exchequer. The ſumm of Sixty ſix ſhillings and eight pence was paid by an Accomptant to ***Salomon*** the Queens Clerk, and Allowed at the Exchequer, by the precept of ***Richard de Luci*** (*w*). At That time ***Richard de Luci*** was Sheriff of ***Eſſex*** and ***Hertfordſhire*** (*x*). ***Anno 20 Hen. 2***, ***Robert Mantel*** was Sheriff of ***Eſſex*** and ***Hertfordſhire***, And a Juſticier Itinerant in thoſe Counties (*y*). ***Godfrey de Luci*** and the Sheriff of ***Cumberland*** held Pleas in That County (*z*). In the Reign of K. ***Richard*** I, it was ordained, That no Sheriff ſhould be Juſticier in his own County, or in any other County whereof he had been Sheriff ſince the Kings Firſt Coronation. This was one of the ***Capitula placitorum Coronæ Regis*** (or Inſtructions given by the King to the Juſtices Errant); as may be ſeen in ***Houedene*** (*a*). But I think This Order was not obſerved punctually,

---

noſtre cher Clerk e feal, Gauter Renaud noſtre Treſorer, ſaluz. Nous vous maundoms, qe vous facez avoir a noſtre cher é feal Monſ. Henri de Segrave, la garde de noſtre Chaſtel de Norwyz ove les apurtenaunces, enſemblement ove le office du Viſcunte de meiſme le pays, a reſpoundre ent a nous en due manere. Et lui facez avoir ſour ce nos Lettres en due fourme, quant il avera fet devaunt le ſerment qe y apent. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Walingford, le xxix jour de Marz, lan de noſtre regne primer. *Hil. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 36. *b.*

(*p*) Cornubia. De Comitatu & Seneſcalcia commiſſis. Rex xxv die Junij commiſit Thomæ de la Hyde Comitatum Cornubiæ cum pertinentijs, nec non Caſtra de Tintagel, Reſtormel, & Tremeton, & omnes terras & tenementa, ac Stagnariam & Cunagium in eodem Comitatu: Cuſtodienda quamdiu Regi placuerit: ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus Regi reſpondeat ad Scaccarium Regis. Et mandatum eſt Archiepiſcopis &c, quod eidem Thomæ tamquam Vicecomiti Comitatus prædicti & Cuſtodi Caſtrorum terrarum & tenementorum Seneſcalciæ, Stagnariæ & Cunagij prædictorum in hijs quæ ad officium Vicecomitis & Cuſtodiam illam pertinent intendentes ſint &c. Teſte Theſaurario &c. *Trin. Commiſſion.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. in imo.*

(*q*) Theſaurario per Regem. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; A noſtre cher Clerk Wauter Reynaud noſtre Treſhorier, ſaluz. Por ceo qe nous voloms, qe noſtre cher Bacheler e feal Wauter Hakelut le fuiz, ſeit noſtre Vicont de Hereford, Rendaunt attaunt per an pur le dit office a noſtre Eſchequer, come altres Vicountes ont fait avaunt ces houres, & avoms graunte al dit Wauter, qi demoert en noſtre hoſtel en noſtre ſervice par noſtre comaundement, quil puiſſe mettre en ſon lieu, a faire loffice de Viſcounte en dit Counte, un tieu loiaux homme & ſage, por qi il meiſmes voudra reſpoundre en ſon peril: Vous maundoms, qe vouz faces avoir au dit Wauter tiel Commiſſion come appent, pur la dite Baillie de Viſcounte, a tenir taunt come il nous plerra en la forme avauntdite. Don ſur noſtre Prive Seal a Blith le xv jour de Septembre, lan de noſtre Regne primer. Et prætextu hujus brevis Comitatus committitur prædicto Waltero; ſicut continetur alibi inter Commiſſiones de hoc termino. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*r*) *Chap.* 3. *ſect.* 12. *&c.*

(*s*) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira; In theſauro CCCC & xx l & iij s ad penſum &c. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*t*) *Vid. Diſſert. de* Magno Rot.

(*u*) *Cap.* 3, *ſect.*

(*w*) Et in Donis, Salomoni Clerico Reginæ, Lxvj s viij d, præcepto Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) Ricardus de Luci r c de firma Eſſexæ. Et idem r c de firma de Hurtfordſcira. Winleſor: Idem Ricardus de Luci r c de firma de Winleſor —; Et de Cenſu Foreſtæ de Windreſora & de firma de Weregrava —, Et de firma de Cocham & de firma de Brai. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*y*) Robertus Mantel r c de Veteri firma de Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira; Et idem de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, De Nova Aſſiſa facta ſuper Dominia Regis per ipſum Vicecomitem & Walterum de Hadfeld. *Ib. Rot.* 6. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*z*) Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones, per Godefridum de Luci, & Ipſum Vicecomitem, & Socios ſuos. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b. Cumb.*

(*a*) Nullus Vicecomes ſit Juſticiarius in

Vice-ly, or for any long time after. For in the 8th year of K. *Richard* I, the Sheriff of *Dorſet* and *Sumerſet* acted as a Juſticier Itinerant in thoſe Counties (*b*). In the 12th year of K. *John*, *Engelard de Cigony* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* acted as a Juſtice Itinerant in That County (*c*). In the Third year of K. *Henry* III, *Hubert de Burgh* was Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*d*), And a Juſticier Itinerant in thoſe Counties (*e*). In the ſame year, he was Sheriff of *Kent* (*f*), And the Kings Chief Juſticier (*g*). In the Fourth year, he was Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*h*), And a Juſtice Itinerant in thoſe Counties (*i*).

Whether the Sheriffs of *England* in the moſt ancient times, took an Oath to the King, upon entring into their office, I cannot ſay with certainty ; or, (if they did) in What form of words. It appears, that K. *Henry* III in or about the 42th year of his Reign, cauſed the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England* to take an Oath in this form : That he would ſerve the King faithfully ; That he would Do Right to all men equally, according to the power veſted in him by his office ; and would not fail, for Love nor for Hate nor for Fear of any one, nor for deſire of Gain, to Do Right as well and as ſoon as he could both to the Poor and to the Rich ; That he would not take any thing, by himſelf or by another, or by any art or device, by reaſon of his Bailywick, except only Meat and Drink ſuch as was wont to be brought to the Table, and but for one day at moſt ; That he would not have above Five horſes at the place where he lodged with any one by reaſon of his Bailywick, nor would lodge with any body that had leſs than Forty pounds a year in Land, nor with any Houſe of Religion that had leſs than a Hundred marks a-year in Land or Rents, nor would lodge with any of the Perſons aboveſaid oftener than Once in the year, or at moſt than Twice, nor Then unleſs at their deſire or with their conſent, and would not draw it into example ; and if he was obliged to lodge there oftner or longer, that he would take no Preſent nor other thing of greater value than twelve pence ; And that he would have with him no more Serjeants than were needful for the ſafe-keeping of his Bailywick ; That he would take ſuch Serjeants as could give him Security upon their Fees, ſo that the Countrey be not overmuch charged with their eating or drinking ; And that they, whilſt they continued in their Bailywicks, ſhould not demand nor receive of any man, Clerk or Lay, Free or Villain, nor of any Religious Houſe or any Town, Lamb, corn, grain, wool, or other moveable, nor money or moneys-worth. (This the Sheriff was to cauſe the Serjeants to ſwear, when he put them into their Bailywick.) At the ſame time, the King ordered, That Counties, Hundreds, Wapentacks, or other Bailywicks of the Realm, ſhould not be let to Ferme ; That if Sheriffs or other Bailiffs were convicted of taking, by reaſon of their Bailywick, any thing more than what is above ſpecified, They, both the Giver and Taker, ſhould be puniſhed for it. And the King alſo commanded, that no perſon, man or woman, ſhould offer promiſe or give any thing to any of his Bailiffs, under pain of being puniſhed for it ; Declaring, that when the Sheriff came to Accompt at the Beginning of the year, the King would Allow him for the reaſonable expenſes of keeping his Bailywick both for himſelf and the reward of

---

Vicecomitatu ſuo, nec in Comitatu quem tenuerit poſt ptimam Coronationem Domini Regis. *Houed. P.* 2. *p.* 744. *n.* 40.

(*b*) Amerciamenta Hominum in Dorſette, per Robertum Gerbert, & Reginaldum de Penton, & Vicecomitem de Dorſetta. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *b.* Amerciamenta in Sumerſette per prædictos. *Ib. juxt.*

(*c*) Engelardus de Ciconiaco, Ricardus Burgis ut Cuſtos pro eo r c de firma Comitatus. *In this Accompt, one of the Titles is,* Amerciamenta Juſticiariorum Itinerantium coram Engelardo de Cigoni : Idem Vicecomites r c de xxij l & vj s & viij d de Miſericordijs hominum quorum nomina annotantur in Rotulo quem prædicti liberaverunt in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Gloec.*

(*d*) Hubertus de Burgo r c de DCC & quater xx & x l & ij s Bl. de firma Comitatuum. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norf. & Suff.*

(*e*) De Amerciamentis factis per H. de Burgo. *Ib. Rot.* 4. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(*f*) Hubertus de Burgo, Hugo de Windleſores pro eo, r c de DCCC & xxiiij l & xv s Bl., Et de CCC & xxxj l & vj s & viij d Numero de firma Comitatus de anno præterito & hoc anno. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Kent.*

(*g*) Et H. de Burgo Juſticiario CC & L marcas, per breve Regis J. Patens quod eſt in Theſauro, quas idem H. recognovit ſe recepiſſe. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Kent. tit.* De Oblatis.

(*h*) Hubertus de Burgo r c de DCC & quater xx & x l & ij s Bl. de firma Comitatuum. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a. Norfulk & Suff.*

(*i*) De Amerciamentis factis per H. de Burgo. Hubertus de Burgo debet C & quater xx & xiij marcas & xij d, quos recepit de totalibus Amerciamentorum de Itinere ſuo, ſicut recognovit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Norf. & Suff.*

(*k*) Henri

of his Serjeants; And that the King gave him of His own, to the intent he ſhould take nothing of any one elſe. At the ſame time alſo the King ordered, That none of his Bailiffs which he put into office in his Realm, neither Sheriff nor other, ſhould continue in his Bailywick longer than one year; And that if any wrongs had been done by the aforeſaid Bailiffs, the ſame ſhould be redreſſed (*k*). In the 26th or 27th year of K. *Edward* I, *Guy* Earl of *Warwick* Sheriff in Fee of *Worceſterſhire*, upon his entring on That Office took the Oath hereunder ſet-forth (*kk*). A Sheriffs Oath as it ſtood in the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, may be ſeen in *Ryley* (*l*).

(*k*) Henri par la grace Deu Rey de Engleterre, Seigneur de Irelande, Duc de Normandie & de Aquien, & Cunte de Anjou, a tutte gent del Cunte de Rotelande ke ceſtes Lettres verrunt, Saluz. Pur ce ke nous deſirons & volons ke haſtive dreiture ſeit fete par tute noſtre Reaume auſi al poure cum al Riche, nus volons & comandons, ke les torz Kunt eſte fet de noſtre tens en voſtre Cunte, ki kunkes les eit fet, ſeent muſtre a quatre Chevalers ke nus avons a ce atturne, ſi einz ne lur eent eſte muſtre, & nus al plus haſtivement ke nus purrons les frons amender & adreſcer, meſſi nus ne poons ſi haſtivement ceſte choſe fere cum nus voudrions & cum meſter ſerreit & a nus & a vus, ne vus devez pas marveiller ke la choſe eſt ſi longement mal alee a noſtre damage & a voſtre, kele ne puet mie ſi toſt eſtre amendee; mes par les premereins amendemenz ke ſerrunt fez es primers Cuntez v nus enverzuns noſtre Juſtice, & de nos autres prodes Hommes pur ce fere, purrez aver certeine eſperance kanſi fra lein a vus al plus toſt ke lein purra. Et ſachez qe nus avuns fet jurer cheſcun de noz Viſcuntes icel Serement: Kil nus ſervira leaument, & tendra a ſun poer ce keſt deſuz eſcrit, ceſt aſaver, Kil fra dreiture communaument a tute gent ſolonc le poer kil a de ſun Office & ce ne lerra pur amur ne pur haine ne pur pour de nuli ne pur nule coveitiſe kil auſi ben & auſi toſt ne face haſtive dreiture al poure cum al Riche ne de nul ne de nule ren ne prendra ne par li ne par autri ne par nule manire dart ne dengin par acheſun de ſa baillie fors ſolement mangers & beivres ke lein acoſtome de porter as tables auſi cum a un Jurnee al plus ne kil navra ke cinc Chevaus en leu v il herberge oveke autre par acheiſun de ſa Baille, noveke nuli ne herbergera keit meins de Quarante liveree de terre nen nule meiſun de Religion ke meins eit de la value de Cent mars cheſcun an de terres v de Rents noveke les deſuſdit ne herbergera kune feiz denz lan v deu feiz al plus & ke ce ne fra for par lur prere v par lur volunte & qe ce acuſtume ne trerra, & ſil covient kil i herberge plus kil ne prendra de preſenz ne dautre choſe qe plus vaille de duzze deners, & ke de Serianz naura fors tant cum il covendra beſoinablement pur garder ſa baillie, & qe Serjanz prendra de queis il ſeit ſi ſeur kil puiſſe reſpondre de lur fez, & quele pais ne ſoit trop greve par lur manger ne par lur beivre, & ceus tant cum il ſunt en baillie, de nul homme, Clerc ne Lay, franc ne vilein, de meiſun de Religiun ne de Ville, ne demandrent ne prendrent Aignel, garbe, ne ble, ne laine, nautre manere de moeble, ne dener, ne ke le vaille, ſicum pluſurs unt acuſtomez za en ariere. Ce lur face jurer le Viſcunte quant il les mettra en Ballie. Et qe Cuntez, Hundredz, Wapentaks, ne nule autre Baillie de noſtre Reaume ne baudra a ferme a nuli. Et ſeent certeins Viſcuntes, & tutte autre manere de Bailliez, ke ſi nul eſt ateint de nule manere dautre priſe ke deſus eſt eſcript, par acheſun de ſa Baillie, kil ſerra reint, & auſi le donur cum le pernur, kar nus avums purveu par le Cunſeil de noz hauz Homez, ke tuz jurz mes ſeit fete plenere & haſtive dreiture a tuz ſanz nule manire de luer. E pur ce nus comandons & defendons a tuz & a tuttes, ka nuls de noz Bailliz ren neffrent, ne premettent, ne donient ſur peine deſtre reint, kar qant le Viſcunte vend al chef del an ſur ſun acunte, lein li alevera ſes covenables deſpens, kil aura fet pur ſa baillie garder, & pur li & pur le luer de ſes Serjanz; Et pur ce lur donuns le noſtre, ke nus ne volons kil eent acheſun de ren prendre dautri; & nus volons ke nul de noz Bailliz ke nuz mettons en noſtre terre, ne Viſcunte nautre, ne demuerge en ſa Baillie plus dune anee; & pur ce vus feſuns aſſaver, ke ſi dureſtes u torz vus ſeent fet par les avantdite Bailliz, ke vus meinz le detez & plus ſeurement lor tortz muſtrez. Teſmoin mei meimes a Weſtmoſter, le vintime jur de Octobre, lan de noſtre Regne Quarante Secund. *Pat.* 42. *H.* 3. *m.* 1.

(*kk*) — & inſtanter in Scaccario ſedebat, & ſacramentum præſtitit quo ad Officium Camerarij quod ſecreta Regis celaret; & pro Officio Vicecomitis exercendo in dicto Comitatu præſtitit ſacramentum in forma ſubſequenti. Quil leaument ſervira le Roi en office de Viſcounte en le Counte de Wyrceſtre, e le preu le Roi ferra en tuttes choſes qui a lui appendent a farre ſoulom ſon ſen & ſon poeir & les dreitures e qant qe a la coronne appent loiament gardera, & naſſentira a deſores ne a concel[er] des droitz ne des fraunchiſes le Roi, e par la ou il ſavera les droitz le Roi ou de ſa Coronne, ſeit en terres franchiſes, rentes ou ſieutes conceles ou ſouſtreez, quil mettra peine a ceo repeller, e ſil meiſmes ne puiſſe les amendes farre, il le dirra au Roi ou teil de ſon Counſeil de qui il ſeit certein quil le die au Roi, e qe leaument tretera le poeple de ſa ballie, e a cheſcun ferra droit, e quil ne ſuffra nul Baillif deſoutz lui en le dit Counte forſqe des plus loiauxs del pais ou dautre pais, qui mieuz e plus leaument puiſſent le Roi ſervir e le poeple. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) *Plac. Parl. in append. p.* 533.

In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, a Commiſſion was ſent to the Abbot of *Malmſbury*, to receive of the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* his Oath for his good behaviour in his Office, with the tenour of the ſaid Oath as it is ſet down in the Red Book (*prout annotatur in Rubeo libro*) (*m*).

If the King required it, the Sheriff found pledges for his good Service in his office, and for true payment of his Ferm and other iſſues of his County. *Walter de Laſcy, Hugh de Mortimer, John de Monemouth,* and *Walter de Clifford* became Sureties to K. *Henry* III, for *Walter de Beauchamp*, to wit, that *Walter de Beauchamp* ſhould ſerve the King faithfully for the future, and ſhould not at any time withdraw from his Service. And the King committed to *Walter de Beauchamp*, the Caſtle and County of *Worceſter*; upon Condition, that *Walter* ſhould hold them for fourteen years after the Kings Full Age, And then ſhould reſign them to the King in as good plight as he received them, if the King ſo pleaſed (*n*). *Matthew Bezill, Ralf de Wilinton* Sheriff of *Devonſhire*, and *Nicolas Burdon* became Sureties for *William de Laſſebergh* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, That *William* ſhould faithfully ſerve the King in the office of Sheriff; and that if he was not ſufficient, they would anſwer for him to the King in all things relating to the ſaid office (*o*). *William de Swyneford* found Six ſureties, to wit, *William de Beaumont* and five others, for his faithful ſervice in the office of Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, and for his true payment of the Ferms and other duties (*p*). The King committed his Counties of *Stafford* and *Salop* and his Caſtles of *Shrewsbury* and *Bruges* to *Hugh de Dacovere*, during his Pleaſure. *Hugh* was to pay Cxxvj l and a mark for the *proficuum* of the Counties; and was to keep the ſaid Caſtles at his own charges, and to be Allowed out of his Ferm ſo much as the King received for certain Hundreds which were lately fermed-out. *Hugh* found Two Sureties; and was to find Four more the next time he came to the Exchequer (*q*). Sir *Thomas de Snyterton* Knight and Five others came to the Exchequer before the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons, and mainpriſed for *Gilbert de Holm* Sheriff of the Counties of *Bedford* and *Buckingham*, That he ſhould behave himſelf well and truly in the office of Sheriff, and ſhould well and truly anſwer to the King for the Kings Debts and the Fermes of the ſaid Counties; and in the ſaid Mainpriſe they bound themſelves their Lands and tenements goods and chatells (*r*).

Hitherto

(*m*) *Hil. Brevia Irretornab.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 151. *a.*

(*n*) Omnibus præſentem Cartam inſpecturis, Walterus de Laſcy, Hugo de Mortuomari, Johannes de Monemuthe, & Walterus de Clifford, ſalutem. Noverit univerſitas veſtra quod nos manucepimus & plegios nos conſtituimus erga Dominum noſtrum Henricum Regem Angliæ illuſtrem pro Waltero de Bellocampo, quod idem Walterus fideliter ei ſerviet a die Mercurij proxima poſt medium Quadrageſimæ anno regni ſui primo in antea; nec aliquo tempore a ſervitio ſuo recedet. Dominus autem Rex committit eidem Waltero Caſtrum & Comitatum Wigorniæ, ſub tali conditione, quod idem Walterus ea teneat uſque ad quartum decimum annum ætatis Domini noſtri Regis completum, & tunc illa reddet Domino Regi in eodem ſtatu quo illa recepit, ſi Domino Regi placuerit. Nec idem Walterus occaſione illius Commiſſionis aliquod jus ſibi vendicabit in prædictis Caſtro & Comitatu Wigorniæ, ſed ea reddet ſicut prædictum eſt Domino Regi ſi ei placuerit. Et in hujus rei teſtimonium, & ad majorem rei ſecuritatem huic ſcripto ſigilla noſtra apponi fecimus. *Ex Collectan. MSS. Willelmi Dugd. Equ. Aur. in Muſ. Aſhmol. Oxon. viz. in Libro*, L, *fol.* 22. *a.*

(*o*) Plegij Willelmi de Laſſebergh Vicecomitis Glouceſtriæ. Mathæus Bezill, Radulfus de Wilinton Vicecomes Devoniæ, & Nicholaus Burdon manuceperunt &c, quod Willelmus de Leſſebergh Vicecomes Glouceſtriæ fideliter ſerviet Domino Regi in officio Vicecomitis; & quod ipſi plene pro eo reſpondebunt de omnibus rebus ipſum Dominum Regem ratione dicti officij tangentibus, ſi idem Vicecomes non ſufficiat. *Paſ. Commun.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) Memorandum quod Willelmus de Swyneford manucepit coram Baronibus, adducere coram eis in octabis S. Nicholai ſex plegios ſufficientes de fideli ſervicio faciendo in Comitatibus Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ quos Dominus Rex ei commiſit, & tam de firmis quam omnibus alijs ad dictos Comitatus pertinentibus fideliter ſolvendis. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.* *Accordingly,* William de Bello monte *and Five others came and were Pledges for him in That behalf. Ib. Rot.* 4. *infra.*

(*q*) Rex commiſit Hugoni de Dacovere Comitatus ſuos Staffordiæ & Salopiæ & Caſtra ſua de Salopia & Bruges, cuſtodienda quamdiu Regi placuerit; & dabit pro proficuo Comitatus Cxxvj l & j marcam, & cuſtodiet Caſtra prædicta ad cuſtum ſuum proprium, & debet allocari in firma prædicta quantum Dominus Rex percipit de quibuſdam hundredis poſitis ad firmam tempore quo Robertus de Grendon fuit Vicecomes in Comitatibus prædictis. Et invenit hos plegios, Hugonem de Bueles, Stephanum de Irton; & adhuc inveniet quatuor alios plegios in proximo adventu ſuo ad Scaccarium. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*r*) Thomas de Snyterton Miles *and the Five other perſons* venerunt ad Scaccarium coram

Tenente

Hitherto I have ſpoken of the manner of conſtituting or appointing Sheriffs to their Office. The Duty of their Office ſhould be conſidered next. And That, I think, may upon a general ſcheme be reduced to three or four heads. It was the Sheriffs Duty, To Do the Juſtice of his County, To keep the publick Peace, To ſtock and improve the Kings Lands, And to Collect the Kings Revenue. There may perhaps be ſome other things pertaining to his Duty; which though not here mentioned, are not deſigned to be excluded. It is not my buſineſs to ſpeak of the Sheriff here as an Officer of Juſtice or a Conſervatour of the Peace. I am to ſpeak of him, as he was the Kings Farmer or Bailiff, and his Collectour of Rents and other revenue. It was (I ſay) part of the Sheriffs Duty to Collect and bring-in the Kings Revenue. This appears from the manner of the Sheriffs accompting, and from many Records cited in this Hiſtory. It was alſo part of the Sheriffs Duty to Stock and Improve the Kings Manours and Lands within his Bailywick. In the Second year of K. *Henry* II, *Richard de Luci* Sheriff of *Hertfordſhire* had Allowance made to him for viij l, which he had disburſed in Stocking the Kings Manours in That County (*s*). *Robert de Stafford* Sheriff of *Staffordſhire* was Allowed xxix l xviij s, which he had laid-out in Stocking the Kings Manours in That County (*t*). And in the ſame year, other Sheriffs had Allowance for the like disburſements in Their Counties. So it was in other years. *Wimar le Chapelein* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* ſtocked the Manour of *Wick* with xviij oxen, Two hundred fourſcore and two ſheep, nine cows *&c* (*u*). *Alan de Valeines* Sheriff of *Kent* ſtocked the Manour of *Mapeleſcamp* and other Lands in his County (*w*). *Hugh de Boſco* Sheriff of *Hanteſhire* ſtocked the Kings Lands of *Mienes* with Catell; to wit, with twelve oxen, each ox at iij *s* price; an hundred ſheep, each ſheep at iiij *d* price, *&c* (*x*). *William de Cantilupe* had ix *l* and ij *s* diſcompted to him for a deficiency of Stock in the Town of *Fekeham*, which was part of his *Corpus Comitatus* (*y*). *Thomas de Cirenceſtre* Sheriff of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* ſtocked the Kings Manours within his Bailywick with Catell, Seed-corn, and other things (*z*). When a Sheriff committed his County to another

---

Tenente locum Theſaurarij & Baronibus, die Jovis proxima poſt feſtum S. Hilarij, & Manuceperunt pro Gilberto de Holm Vicecomite Bedfordiæ & Buckinghamiæ, quod idem Gilbertus bene & fideliter ſe habebit in officio prædicto, quam diu ipſum tenere continget officium Vicecomitatus prædicti, & quod bene & fideliter reſpondebit Domino Regi, & eidem plene ſatisfaciet de omnibus receptis ſuis, de debitis Regis, & firmis Comitatuum prædictorum, de tempore prædicto, & de toto tempore quo ipſe Gilbertus fuerit Vicecomes ibidem &c. Et niſi fecerit, ijdem Thomas (*and the reſt*) conceſſerunt ſe debere ſatisfacere pro eodem Gilberto ſuper præmiſſis, & ad hoc obligant ſe terras & tenementa bona & catalla ſua ad quorumcunque manus devenerint. *Hilar. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 43. *a. inter* Fines *&c.*

(*s*) Ricardus de Luci r c de firma de Hurtfortſcira. In Theſauro Lvj l & xvij s Bl. Et in elemoſina noviter conſtituta Militibus de Templo, xiij s & iiij d, Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis, xij l & xviij s & vj d & ob. Et in Reſtauratione Maneriorum viij l. Et in Soltis Mercator. Lx s, per Willelmum Cumin & Johannem Mareſc[allum]. Et debet xix l & xv s & ix d Bl. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*t*) Robertus de Stafford r c de firma de Staffortſcira; In theſauro xlvj l & xv s; Et in elemoſina noviter conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca argenti; *And in other things ſo much*, Et in reſtauratione Maneriorum Regis totius Comitatus, xxix l & xviij s, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*u*) Wimarus Capellanus r c de firma. In Theſauro *So much*; — Et ad perficiendum inſtaurum de Wicha, pro xviij bobus, & CC & quater xx & ij ovibus, & ix vaccis & j tauro, & iiij Capris & j Capro, & ij affris, ix l & iij s & vj d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Nordfolch & Sudf.*

(*w*) Alanus de Valeinis r c de firma de Chent; In Theſauro nichil [*And in ſeveral expenſes*]; Et ad perficiendum Inſtaurum de Mapeleſcamp, pro viij bobus & ij affris, L s, per breve Regis; Et pro xxxvij ovibus, xviij s & iiij d, per idem breve; [*And for ſtocking ſeveral other Lands*]. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) Hugo de Boſco r c de firma. —— Et pro inſtauranda terra de Mienes, quam Rex dedit Willelmo de Hundeſcote, pro xij bobus, xxxvj s, Bove computato iij s; Et pro C ovibus ij marcas & dimidiam, ove computata iiij d, per breve Regis; [*And for Stocking other Lands*]. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Sudhanteſc.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Cantilupo, Walterus le Puiher pro eo, r c de firma; In theſauro *So much*; *And in ſeveral expenſes ſo much*; Et in defalta inſtauri Villæ de Fekeham ix l & ij s. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 10. *Wireceſtreſe.*

(*z*) Et pro Semine & inſtauro ad Maneria Regis ſeminanda & inſtauranda, ſcilicet apud Camel xxxij boves ad quatuor carucas inſtaurandas, precium bovis viij s; Et ibidem xvj vaccæ, precium vaccæ dimidia marca; Et ibidem CCC oves, precium ovis xij d; Et in ſemine ibidem xlij quartera frumenti, precium quarteri iiij s; Et Lxxv quarteris avenæ, precium quarteri iij s; Et v quarteris fabarum, precium quarteri ij s & xj d; Et ibidem pro ij equis

CHAP. XXIII. another, That was to be done with the Kings Leave and Conſent. For example. K. *Henry* III committed the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* to *Walter* Archbiſhop of *York*. The Archbiſhop deputed *Hugh de Babington*, to Keep the ſaid Counties under Him. The King by his Writ, ſignified to the Barons of the Exchequer, that he had accepted of the ſaid Deputation, and willed that *Hugh* ſhould anſwer at the Exchequer for the Archbiſhop (*a*). Next, of the Accompts of Sheriffs.

It is not eaſy to ſet forth particularly, in What manner the Accompts of Sheriffs were wont to be rendred during the Firſt period. But it ſeems likely, that the method of accompting which was uſed in the beginning of the Second period, was in the main like to the method uſed in the Firſt period. Let us eſſay upon the ſubject. The Accompt of a Sheriff was wont to be divided into certain formal parts. One was called the *Profer*; another the *Viſus Compoti*, or *View* of the accompt; another, *Summa*, or the making of the *Summ*. The *Profer* was a Pre-payment made by the Sheriff out of the iſſues of his Bailywick, twice in the year; as will be ſhewn hereafter (*b*). The *View* was the entrance or forepart of the accompt; which ſtood *de bene eſſe*, whilſt the Sheriff was purifying or liquidating his accompt, by producing his *waranta*, his warants and vouchers, by vertue whereof he was to have an Allowance or Diſcharge of any ſumms charged on him. Of the *View*, more is ſaid in another place (*c*). After the *View* was made, he proceeded to *make or caſt* his *Summ* (*d*).

The Sheriffs Profer was a Prepayment out of his Ferm and *Corpus Comitatus*, and out of his *proficuum* and the Summonces. It was, probably, called *Profrum*, *a proferendo*. The King ordered the *Profers* of the *Judaiſm*, *quantum videlicet quilibet per ſe proferat & ſolvat*, to be written in a certain Roll by themſelves (*e*). In the 41th year Incipient of K. *Henry* III, a Proviſion or General Rule was made by the King, That all Sheriffs ſhould come in Perſon to the Exchequer, on the Morrow of St. *Michael* and on the Morrow of the Cloſe of *Eaſter*, to make their Profer according to the ancient cuſtome of the Exchequer; or otherwiſe ſhould be Amerced, *viz.* the Firſt, Second, Third, and Fourth day, at C *s*, and the Fifth day at the Kings Pleaſure: And that all Fermers who ought to Anſwer *per manus ſuas*, as well for Burghs as for other Demeanes of the King, ſhould come in Perſon at the ſaid Terms, to Anſwer for their Ferms and other Debts, Or otherwiſe that every Mayor of a City, or Fermer of a Burgh or other of the Kings Demeanes, ſhould be Amerced at five marks for the Firſt, Second, Third, and Fourth day, and that for the Fifth days default the City, Burgh, or other Demeane ſhould be taken into the Kings hand, not to be reſtored but at the Kings Pleaſure: And that every of the Kings own Bailiffs or Fermers ſhould be Amerced for every Day within the Fifth day at C *s*, like as if he were a Sheriff: And for diſobedience to this Proviſion, the City of *York* was taken into the Kings hand (*f*). K. *Henry* III, in the 55th year of his reign, commanded the Barons to certify him forthwith, whether all the Sheriffs had made their Profer at the Exchequer or not, and Who had and Who had not, and for How much each Sheriff had made

---

equis caretarijs emptis xvj s. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sumerſete & Dorſete m.* 1. *a.* Thomas de Cirenceſtre *Sheriff*.

(*a*) Baronibus, pro W. Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo Angliæ Primate. Cum Rex commiſerit eidem W. Comitatus ſuos Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ cuſtodiendos, Ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus Regi reſpondeat ad Scaccarium Regis; Et idem Archiepiſcopus Comitatus illos commiſerit Hugoni de Babington, cuſtodiendos ſub ipſo in forma prædicta: Rex commiſſionem illam acceptans, volens & concedens quod prædictus Hugo Regi reſpondere poſſit ad Scaccarium prædictum, ſicut Simon de Heddon inde reſpondere conſuevit, tempore quo fuit Vicecomes in eiſdem Comitatibus; Et ideo Rex mandat, quod ſic fieri & inrotulari faciant. T. &c. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) *Vid. paul. infra.*

(*c*) *Vid. paul. infra.*

(*d*) *Vid. paul. inf.*

(*e*) Baronibus pro Rege. —— Proffrum autem ſingulorum Vicecomitum de Extractis illis (ſc. Judaiſmi), quantum videlicet quilibet per ſe proferat & ſolvat, & qua de cauſa, & ad quam ſummam profrum hujuſmodi attingat, & de quo tempore, in quodam rotulo per ſe conſcribi & irrotulari faciant ——. *Paſ. Commun.* 9 & 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*f*) Proviſum eſt per Dominum Regem, Quod ſinguli Vicecomites Angliæ veniant ad Scaccarium in Craſtino S. Michaelis & in Craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ in propria perſona ſua, tam cum firmis ſuis quam ſummonitionibus, ad Profrum ſuum inde faciendum, ſicut debent ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem Scaccarij. Et niſi veniant ſicut prædictum eſt infra quintum diem prædictis terminis, amercientur primo die ad Centum ſolidos, ſecundo die ad Centum ſolidos, tercio die ad Centum ſolidos, quarto die ad Centum ſolidos, & quinto die ad voluntatem Domini Regis. Et præceptum eſt per ipſum Dominum Regem ſingulis Vicecomitibus quod

made his Profer, out of the Ferms, the *Corpus Comitatus*, and the Kings debts, and How much thereof each Sheriff had paid into the Exchequer, and How much he was ſtill to pay; That the King might be appriſed what the whole income of the Exchequer (ariſing from That branch of the Revenue) for This Term amounted to (*g*). If accomptants did not come duly to make their Profer they were to be amerced or otherwiſe puniſhed; according to the Proviſion or Order abovementioned. *Wichard de Charum* Sheriff of *Northumberland* was amerced C *s*, for not making his Profer at the Exchequer (*h*). The ſeveral Sheriffs and Bailiffs of *England* were Amerced before the Barons of the Exchequer, for not coming to make their Profer, as well out of the Kings Ferms as out of the Summonces of the Exchequer, on the Morrow of the Cloſe of Eaſter (*i*). *Osbert de Bereford* and *Thomas de Farendon*, Sheriffs, were ſeverally amerced v marks, for not coming in perſon to make their profer on the morrow of St. *Michael* (*k*). *John de Bitterle* Bailiff of the Liberty of *Havering* being preſent at the Exchequer on the Morrow of St. *Michael* to Do his Profer There of the Ferm of his Bailywick; and neglecting to pay the arrerages of his Ferm as he had before undertaken to do, was committed by the Treaſurer and Barons to the Fleet-priſon (*l*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England* having lately made their Profers at the Exchequer deficiently, to the Kings great dammage: The King Now by Writs directed to the reſpective Sheriffs of *England*, commands them, that on the Morrow of the Cloſe of Eaſter next, they ſhould make their Profer Full and Entire, as well of the Ferms as of the Summonces: Or elſe the King would cauſe them to be grievouſly Amerced and otherwiſe puniſhed in an exemplary manner (*m*). It ſeemeth, that

---

quod clamari faciant, in ſingulis Comitatibus ſuis, quod omnes firmarij qui debent reſpondere per manus ſuas ad Scaccarium, tam de Civitatibus, Burgis, quam alijs Dominicis Domini Regis, ſint ad dictum Scaccarium dictis Terminis in proprijs perſonis ſuis, ad reſpondendum tam de firmis ſuis quam de alijs Debitis Domini Regis, de quibus debeant reſpondere per manus ſuas, per libertatem eis a Domino Rege conceſſam. Et niſi ſint ſicut dictum eſt, quilibet Major cujuſlibet Civitatis, & quilibet firmarius tam Burgorum quam aliorum Dominicorum Domini Regis, amerciatur primo die ad quinq; marcas, ſecundo die ad quinq; marcas, tercio die ad quinq: marcas, quarto die ad quinq; marcas, & quinto die capiatur Civitas Burgus ſive aliud Dominicum in manu Domini Regis, illud nullatenus rehabendum ſine gratia & voluntate Domini Regis. Et ſi quis ſit Ballivus ſeu Firmarius Domini Regis, qui debeat reſpondere inde ſicut prædictum eſt, amerciatur quolibet die infra quintum diem ad Centum ſolidos, ſicut eſſet Vicecomes.

Quia Gacius de Calvo Monte Major Civitatis & Ballivi Eboraci, non venerunt in Craſtino Sancti Michaelis cum firma ejuſdem Civitatis, nec miſerunt ſicut debuerunt ſecundum Conſuetudinem Scaccarij, nec aliquod reſponſum fecerunt de debitis quæ eis veniunt in ſummonitione Domini Regis infra Libertatem prædictæ Civitatis, præceptum eſt Vicecomiti quod capiat prædictam Civitatem in manu Domini Regis, & illam ſalvo cuſtodiat, donec aliud præceptum inde habuerit. *Mich. Rec.* 40 & 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*g*) Baronibus, pro Rege. Rex mandat firmiter injungens eiſdem Baronibus, quatinus per latorem præſencium ſignificent Regi feſtinanter, utrum omnes Vicecomites Regi proferum ſuum fecerunt ad Scaccarium vel non; Et ſi non omnes, Qui fecerunt & qui non; Et quantum quilibet Vicecomes de profero ſuo fecit de Firmis & Corpore Comitatus ſui, ſcilicet cujuſlibet Comitatus per ſe, Et quantum de debitis Regis, Et quantum quilibet Vicecomes de balliva ſua ſolvit in Scaccario, & quantum ſolvendus eſt: Ut de toto proficuo ejuſdem Scaccarij de hoc Termino Rex poſſit ad plenum certiorari. T. &c. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*h*) Norhumbria, pro Rege. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de bonis & catallis Wichardi de Charun in balliva ſua fieri faciat C s, quos Regi debet, & ad quos amerciatus fuit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, anno regni Domini H. Regis Lv°, quia non venit ad proffrum ſuum faciendum; ita quod habeat denarios ad Scaccarium in craſtino S. Michaelis Regi ſolvendos *&c.* *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*i*) Vicecomites & Ballivi amerciati coram Baronibus de Scaccario, quia non venerunt coram eiſdem in proprijs perſonis ſuis in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ anno Regni Regis E xviij°, ad faciendum Puroffrum ſuum, tam de firmis Regis quam de Summonitionibus ejuſdem Scaccarij. *In Rot. ante Paſ. Commun.* 18. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Each County and Town is Amerced five marks, And Maſter Henry de Bray Eſcheatour on this ſide Trent, x l.*

(*k*) Osbertus de Bereford quondam Vicecomes debet v marcas, quia non venit in propria perſona ſuper profrum ſuum, in craſtino S. Michaelis anno xiij°. Thomas de Farendon quondam Vicecomes, debet v marcas pro eodem. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *E.* 1. *War. & Leic. m.* 1. *b.*

(*l*) *Mich. Communia* 26 *&* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) Norf. Quia Vicecomes, & alij Vicecomites Regis per Regnum puroffros ſuos ad Scaccarium ultimo per duas vices factos minus plene fecerint, in dampnum Regis non modicum, quod licet hactenus Rex diſſimulavit, id tamen de cætero fieri ſuſtinere non wlt, ſicut nec debet; Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod puroffrum ſuum quem facturus eſt in Craſtino Clauſi

that anciently the Sheriff uſed to make his Profer in perſon. But his perſonal appearance was often diſpenſed-with. In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, the Treaſurer granted to *Gilbert de Knovill* Sheriff of *Devon* leave to make his profer by one of his Clerks. And *Richard de Branteſcumbe* made the profer for him (*n*). In the 31th year of K. *Edward* I, the Treaſurer ſent a Letter to the Barons, deſiring them to admitt *Thomas de la Funtaigne* to Do the Profer for the Sheriffs of *London* (*o*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* II, *Alexander de Baſtonthwait* Sheriff of *Cumberland* being ſo occupyed in the Kings Buſineſs within his Bailywick, *viz.* in helping to keep the Peace in the Marches of *Scotland*, that he could not come to the Exchequer, to make his Profer in perſon on the Morrow of the Cloſe of Eaſter: The King by Privy Seal commands the Treaſurer and Barons to let him make his Profer by Attorney, for this time (*p*). The ſame K. *Edward* II, (*anno regni* 12) commanded the Barons of the Exchequer by his Writ, To receive ſuch perſon as *Monſieur William de Beauchamp* Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* ſhould put in his place, to make his Profer on the morrow of St. *Michael*, and to forbear putting him in default for not coming in perſon; He being Then in the Kings Service (*q*). The like Writs iſſued on behalf of ſeveral other Sheriffs (*r*).

Of the View of an Accompt. In the 15th year of K. *Henry* II, *Geoffrey de Ver* entred upon his Accompt for the Honour of the *Conſtabularia*; And this (ſaith the Record) was a *View* only, *per verum dictum ipſius*, and not an Accompt; becauſe *Geoffrey* had not yet got his Warants (or Writs) of Diſcount or Allowance for the *Terræ datæ* and other things (*s*). In the 16th year, he made a View of his Accompt for the ſame Honour for the ſaid 16th year, by *William* his Clerk, upon the ſaid *Williams Verumdictum*. But the ſumms which he claimed were not actually allowed to him, becauſe he had not as yet obtained his *warantum Regis* (*t*). In the 21th year of the ſame King, *Robert de Stutevill* Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* made a View of his Accompt for certain priſes and perquiſites ariſing from the Kings Demeanes in That County and otherwiſe, *per verumdictum ſuum* (*u*). In the 8th year of K. *Richard* I, the Sheriffs of *England* made the Views of their Accompts at the Exchequer in Eaſter-term: As appeareth by the entries remaining in a Cedule annexed to the *Great Roll* of That year (*w*). In the 7th year of K. *John*, the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England*

Clauſi Paſchæ proximo futuræ, habeat tunc ibidem plenarium & integrum, tam de firma quam de denarijs, quæ ei veniunt in ſummonitionibus Regis: alioquin taliter Rex ipſum amerciari faciet, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui ſuo perpetuo ſencient ſe inde eſſe gravatos. T. &c decimo quarto die Februarij anno quinto decimo.

Conſimile Breve mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus Cumbriæ, Northumbriæ, Ebor., Linc. Not. & Derbiæ, Warr. & Leyc., Salop. & Staff., Hereford., Wigorn., Glouc., Oxon & Berk., Norhamtoniæ, Bed. & Buck., Cant. & Hunt., Eſſexiæ & Hertford., Kanc. Surr. & Suſſexiæ, Suhamtoniæ. *Hil. Brevia* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*n*) *Hil. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*o*) *Paſ. Commun.* 31. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. ex parte Remem. Reg.*

(*p*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorer e as Barons de noſtre Eſcheqer ſalutz. Pur ce qe noſter cher e ſeal Monſieur Aliſaundre de Baſtunthwayt noſtre Viſcunte de Cumbreland eſt tant occupez en nos buſoignes deinz ſa ballie, entour la garde de noſtre pees [en] celes parties, entendaunt a nos gardeyns en cele Marche, qil ne poet venir en propre perſone a faire ſun proffre devaunt vous a noſtre Eſcheqer, a ceſt procheyn terme de la Cluſe Paſqe: Vous mandoms, qe vous reſceivez le proffre du dit Viſcunte par ſun attorne a ceſte foiz, par lencheſun deſudite. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Wyndeſore, la xij jour Daveril lan de noſtre regne primer. *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 46. *a.*

(*q*) *Mich. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 59. *a.*

(*r*) *Ib. Rot.* 59. *a* & *b.*

(*s*) Viſus Compoti Galfridi de Ver de Honore Conſtabulariæ de hoc anno & de anno præterito, ſcil. de DC & quater xx & x l, ſecundum verum dictum ipſius Galfridi. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a in cedula. Theſe words are contained in a Cedule annext to the Roll; Afterwards in the great Roll it ſelf, tis thus Entred*, Honor Conſtabulariæ: De hoc Honore non reddidit idem Galfridus de Ver compotum, ſed Viſum tantum per verum dictum ipſius, quia non habuit Guarantum Regis de terris datis & alijs exitibus ejuſdem Honoris. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*t*) Viſus Compoti ejuſdem Honoris [Conſtabulariæ] de hoc anno per Willelmum Clericum Galfridi de Ver, ſcilicet de CCC & xlv l per Verumdictum ejuſdem Willelmi, — — Et debet C & Lxxvj l & viij s & j d, De quibus C & xliij l & iiij s & iiij d ſunt in terris datis ejuſdem Honoris, qui non computantur ei propter Warantum Regis quod nondum habuit. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *in Ced. poſt Rot.* 9.

(*u*) Compotus ejuſdem Vicecomitis [Roberti de Stuttevilla], de Priſis & Perquiſitionibus tam de Dominijs Regis quam de Terris inimicorum Regis, per verum dictum ſuum. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Everwichſcira.*

(*w*) Compotus Vicecomitum Angliæ factus in Termino Paſchæ anni octavi Regni Regis Ricardi. Cumberland: Willelmus filius Aldelini de

England made the Views of their Accompts at the Exchequer in Eaſter-term. Memorandums thereof are entred in a Cedule annext to the Great Roll of the Pipe remaining in the Tower of *London* (*x*). In the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, *William de Liſle* Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* had a View of his Accompt made. Upon the View he owed *de claro*, xxxix *l* v *s* viij *d* ob.: He ſwore to the Marſhall for it: and had Day over (*y*). In the 36th year of the ſame King, Views were made of ſeveral Sheriffs accompts in Eaſter-term; to wit, of *Herefordſhire*, *Norfolk*, *Suffolk*, and others (*z*). In the 42th year of That King, a View was made of the Accompt of *William Herun* late Sheriff of *Northumberland*. He was charged with certain arrerages, and profits of *Iters*; and after due allowances had been made to him, he remained in *Debet*, DCCiiij *l* xviij *s* (*a*). In the 49th year, a View was made of the accompt of *Ralf Ruſſell* late Sheriff of *Wiltſhire*. He owed *de claro*, Lxv *l* and odd. Whereof, he was to pay at the Exchequer or in the Kings Wardrobe, xxx *l* at Midlent; and the reſidue when he made up his Summ. He had Day given him, *viz.* the Quinzime of Eaſter, to make his Summ (*b*). In the 1ſt year of K. *Edward* I, *Hugh de Penne* enterd upon his Accompt for the Queens Wardrobe, by the Teſtimony and Controll of *Alexander de Bradeham* the Queens Chaplain (*c*): And This (ſaith the Record) was only a View, and not an Accompt; becauſe the Accomptant had not his proper Vouchers to produce (*d*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, a View was made of the debts of *Thomas de Pin* late Sheriff of *Devonſhire*. He was in *Debet*, MCCxj *l* and odd. There were put in View to him ſevenhundred fourſcore and four pounds and a mark, which were paid into the Exchequer by four Dividend tallies, ten pounds for carriage of the money ariſing by the Diſme of the Clergy; and other ſumms (*e*). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, upon the Accompt rendred at the Exchequer, of the Triennial Diſme impoſed by the Pope on the Clergy, a *View* was made in this manner: The *Onus* was 62, 491 *l* 10 *s*: Whereof, there was anſwered by Countertallies 38, 992 *l* 6 *s*; Put in View to the Accomptants 10, 451 *l* 13 *d*; Delivered to *William Teſta* in part of the *Fourth* reſerved to the Pope

---

de firma de Cumberland; In Theſauro Lv l & ij d numero, Et Quietus eſt. Norhanteſira: Simon de Pateſhill de firma de Norhanteſira, In theſauro Lxv l & vij s & iij d, Et Q. e. Eſſex & Hurtfordſira: W. Elyenſis Epiſcopus, Robertus de Laweſhell pro eo, de firma de Eſſex & Hurtfordſira; In theſauro CC & vij l & ix s & iiij d Bl; Et debet xj l & ij s & vij d. *And the like for other Counties. Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *in prima Ced. ad Rot. ult.*

(*x*) Viſus Compotorum Vicecomitum totius Angliæ de Termino Paſchæ anni regni Regis Johannis vij^mi: Gloweceſtreſcira Willelmus Mareſcallus Ricardus de Huſſeburne pro eo de firma Gloweceſtreſiræ; In theſauro, Et Quietus eſt. Norhumberland; Robertus filius Rogeri de firma de Norhumberland, In theſauro, Et Quietus eſt. *The like for ſome other Counties. In Ced. annexa ad Rot. ult. Rotuli Pipæ* 7. *Joh. in Turri Londoniæ.*

(*y*) Facto Viſu compoti Vicecomitis, Debet de claro xxxix l v s viij d ob., pro quibus affidavit Mareſcallo. Poſtea habet diem in quindena S. Trinitatis ad reddendum xxx l. *Memor.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 27. *a. in imo.* Northamt. Willelmus de Inſula, *Sheriff.*

(*z*) Viſus Vicecomitum Angliæ de Termino Paſchæ anno R. Regis xxxvj°: Hereford; Henricus de Bradele de firma Comitatus, In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Norf. & Suff.; Robertus le Sauvage de firma Comitatuum In th. l, Et Q. e. *And four Sheriffs more. In Cedul. ad Rot.* 1. *Magni Rot.* 35. *H.* 3.

(*a*) Memorandum quod facto Viſu compoti Willelmi Herun quondam Vicecomitis Norhumbriæ de anno xl° & xlj°, debet de arreragijs ſuis, prout continetur in Magno Rotulo, DCCLij l xj s iij d; Et de ultimo Itinere Juſticiariorum in eodem Comitatu DC l, ſicut Clerici & executores ſui recognoverunt; Et allocatis allocandis, Debet DCCiij l xviij s. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*b*) Facto Viſu Compoti Radulphi Ruſſel de anno xlvij & tribus partibus anni xlviij, Debuit idem Radulphus de claro Lxv l xv s & j d. De quibus reddet ad Scaccarium vel in Garderoba Regis, ad Mediam Quadrageſimam, xxx l; Et reſiduum ſuper Summam ſuam. Et datus eſt ei dies & Radulpho de Aungers, ad faciendam Summam ſuam in Quindena Paſchæ. *Memor.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *a. poſt Compot. Vic. Wilteſ.*

(*c*) Compotus Hugonis de Penna de Garderoba Reginæ, a feſto Apoſtolorum Symonis & Judæ incipiente anno Liiij°, uſq; ad feſtum S. Edmundi Confeſſoris anno Lvij, antequam Rex moreretur, ſcilicet de tribus annis integris & viginti diebus, per teſtimonium & contrarotulum Alexandri de Bradeham Capellani ejuſdem Reginæ. *Mag. Rot.* 57. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *m.* 1. *a.*

(*d*) Omnia ſuperius ſcripta de Garderoba Reginæ ad inſtanciam & petitionem ipſius Reginæ facta ſunt: Unde habentur pro Viſu Compoti & non pro Compoto: Quia licet ſint de tempore Regis, tamen viſus prædictus ſcribitur in ſeptimana proxima ante feſtum B. Petri ad Vincula, anno primo Regis Edwardi filij prædicti Regis, ſine brevi ſuo vel aliquo alio Waranto. *Ib Rot.* 1. *m.* 2. *b.*

(*e*) Facto Viſu de debitis Thomæ de Pin quondam Vicecomitis Devoniæ, Debet MCCxj l xij s ob. q. De quibus ponuntur ei in viſu DCC quater xx iiij l j marca, quas ſolvit ad Scaccarium per quatuor dividendas, quæ remanent

Pope — *&c* (*f*). In the 15th year of the ſame King, in Eaſter term, upon a View made of the Accompt of *Humphrey de Baſſingburn* Sheriff of *Northamtonſhire* for the firſt half of this fifteenth year, he charged himſelf with xlvj *s* xj *d* the remanent of the Blank ferm of the County, which is valued by Tale after the *Terræ datæ* in the Great Roll; and with L marks the ferm of the *proficuum* of the County; but he doth not charge himſelf with the ferms of Serjanties and other ſmall ferms, becauſe, he ſaith, they are to be levied at *Michaelmaſs* (*g*). In Eaſter term in the ſame 15th year, upon a View made of the Accompt of *John de Tychebourne* late Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* for the firſt half of this year, he chargeth himſelf with Lxv *l* v *s* vij *d* q. for all the Blank ferms of the County, and for the ferm for the *proficuum*, deducting the yearly Allowances; but he doth not charge himſelf with any minute ferms, becauſe they are not levyable till *Michaelmaſs*; he alſo chargeth himſelf with other money levied by vertue of the Summonce: The Summ of the *Onus* or Charge put-together is, Cxv *l* xviij *s* vij *d* ob.; Whereof there were reſpited to him *ſuch and ſuch* ſumms *&c* (*h*).

Of the Summ. In the 22th year of K. *Henry* III, the Sheriff of *Suſſex* had Day given him to caſt his Summ, and pay his arerages (*i*). In the 41th year of K. *Henry* III, the Sheriff of *Devonſhire* had Day given him to make his Summ. Which he did make accordingly (*k*). In the 52th year of the ſame King, upon making the Summ of *John de Oketon* Sheriff of *York*, he was in *Debet* Lxxviij *l* iiij *s* j *d*, for the *firma pro proficuo* and the *remanens firmæ* of his County, which he could not levy becauſe of the Civil wars *&c* (*l*). In the 7th year of K. *Edward* I, upon making the Summ of *William le Moyne* Sheriff of the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon*, he was in *Debet*, Cxlj *l* and odd. Againſt which, there was put to him in View, xxvij *s*, for carrying two Provers, one to *Bedford*, the other to *Newgate*; and xlvij *l* and odd, for ſo much ſet-off for certain Liberties which were granted by K. *Henry* III, in the 43th year of his reign (*m*). In the ſame 7th year, *Hugh de Stapelford* Sheriff of *Bedfordſhire* accompted. His Summ was made. He had a Surpluſage. He was charged to accompt for the Kings Eſcheats. He did accompt for them. His writs [for allowances] and other his demands were put in View. Thereupon he was in *Debet*, xlv *s* x *d*. He paid it. And was Quit (*n*). In the 13th and 14th year of the ſame

---

manent in cuſtodia Magiſtri Petri de Gildeford Clerici Rememoratoris in quadam burſa ſub ſigillo Hawiſæ quæ fuit uxor dicti Thomæ, Et x l pro cariagio denariorum proveniencium de Decima Clericorum in Epiſcopatu Exonienſi &c. *Mich. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. in bund.* 17 *&* 18. *E.* 1. *parte* 1.

(*f*) *Mich. Stat. & Viſus Comp.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a. tit.* Anglia, Wallia.

(*g*) Norhamton. Facto Viſu Compoti Humfridi de Baſſingburn Vicecomitis de primo dimidio hoc anno xv°, onerat ſe de xlvj s xj d de remanente firmæ Comitatus Bl. poſt terras datas extenſæ numero; Et de L marcis de firma pro proficua de eodem dimidio anno; Et non onerat ſe de minutis firmis ſerjantiarum & alijs minutis firmis, quia ſunt levabiles ad feſtum S. Michaelis, ut idem Vicecomes dicit —— ——. *Paſ. Stat. & Viſ.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *a.*

(*h*) Wyltes. Facto Viſu Compoti Johannis de Tycheburne Vicecomitis de primo dimidio hoc anno xv°, onerat ſe de Lxv l v s vij d q;, de omnimodis firmis Comitatus Bl., & firma pro proficuo de eodem dimidio anno, deductis allocationibus annalibus; ſet non onerat ſe de aliquibus minutis firmis, quia ſunt levabiles ad feſtum S. Michaelis ut dicit [*and not ſooner*]; Item onerat ſe de L l xiij s q; levatis de debitis plurium per ſummonitionem. Summa Oneris conjuncta, Cxv l xviij s vij d ob.; De quibus reſpectuantur ei —— ——. *Paſ. Stat. & Viſ.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *b.*

(*i*) Vicecomes habet diem ad Summam ſuam jactandam, & arreragia ſua reddenda, in craſtino Purificationis B. Mariæ. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a. Sudſex.*

(*k*) Vicecomes habet diem ad feſtum S. Jacobi, ad faciendam Summam ſuam. Poſtea venit & fecit Summam. *Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 28. *a. Devonia.*

(*l*) Facta ſumma Johannis de Oketon Vicecomitis, debet idem J. Lxxviij l iiij s j d, de firma pro proficuo, & remanente firmæ Comitatus quos non potuit levare propter turbationem regni, & de quibus dedit quædam ſtipendia quibuſdam militibus ad conſervationem pacis, per præceptum Domini Edwardi filij Regis, ut dicit. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *a. Item Ebor.*

(*m*) Cantabrigia & Hunt. Facta ſumma Vicecomitis, Debet Cxlj l ix s iij d ob. De quibus ponuntur ei in Viſu pro cariagio duorum probatorum, videlicet unius uſq; Bedefordiam, & unius uſque Neugate, xxvij s; Et xlvij l xij s iij d ob. per breve Regis & Inquiſitionem inde factam, per idem breve, pro libertatibus conceſſis diverſis per Regem H. anno xliij° ejuſdem Regis H. *Præcepta ſuper Compot. Willelmi le Moyne Vicecom. in Memor.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*n*) Facta ſumma, Vicecomes habet ſuperpluſagium. Sed debet computare de eſchaetis Regis. Poſtea computavit de eiſdem eſchaetis. Et poſitis ei in Viſu brevibus & calumpnijs ſuis, debet xlv s x d. Quos poſtea ſolvit. Et Quietus eſt. *Præcepta facta ſuper compotum Hugonis de Stapelford Vic. Bed.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*o*) Facta

ſame King, another Sheriff had his Summ made-up. Upon It, he owed CLvj *l* xv *d* ob.; for which he was committed priſoner to the Flete. Afterwards, there was xx *l*, which he had paid by Dividend tally, put to him in View. Then he owed Cxxxvj *l* xv *d* ob.; for which he was committed to the Marſhall. Afterwards, he had Day given him to pay it at his Profer; ſo that his Profer was not to be leſſened by it (*o*). In the 18th and 19th years of the ſame King, the Community of the City of *London* accompted [for the Citizens]. Upon making their Summ, they were indebted thirteen thouſand two hundred and five pounds three pence half penny. From which, deducting twenty thouſand marks, they were indebted Dxxxviij *l* vj *s* xj *d* ob. And becauſe all the Aldermen of the ſaid City were not preſent, Day was given them, to wit, the octaves of St. *Michael*, to anſwer for the ſaid Debts (*p*). On the morrow of St. *Michael* in the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, *Stephen de Abyndon* and *Hamon de Chigwell* Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* came to accompt. Upon their Summ, they were indebted xij *l* xiij *s* ij *d*. There was put to them in View xxix *s* ij *d*, which they had paid out of the ferm of their City to *Peter Fabre* of *Montpelier* Keeper of the Kings Lion in the Tower of *London*, and for maintenance of the Kings Leopard There; And then they were indebted, iij *d* (*q*). It is to be underſtood, that the Sheriffs Summ was made at the End of his Accompt. No Sheriff (ſaith the Record cited hereunder) rendring his Accompt here, ought to offer at getting an allowance of his Tallies, or to deſire that the Summ of his accompt, which is the End of his accompt, may be made-up, untill he hath fully accompted for all the Summonces of the Exchequer relating to his County, and for all his Receipts. And ſome Accomptants were impriſoned for acting againſt this Rule (*r*).

There is another way of conſidering the manner or form of a Sheriffs Accompt: And That is, as the Accompt ſtands in the *Great Roll*. In which reſpect it conſiſted (when he accompted *ut Firmarius*), of ſeveral parts; namely, the *Corpus Comitatus*; the *remanens firmæ* after the *Terræ datæ*; the *crementum* if there was any ſuch; the *proficuum* or *firma de proficuo*; the iſſues of eſcheats and purpreſtures; Fines, Oblatas, Amerciaments, of divers ſorts; Eſcuages, Aids, Tallages, and Caſual profits; Ferms or iſſues of Towns, Burghs, Gilds, or lands which were within the Sheriffs Charge; and the like. The *Corpus Comitatus* conſiſted of ſeveral Manours and lands, which being letten or committed together unto the Sheriff, made the fund out of which the annual ferm to the Crown aroſe. Thoſe Manours and lands were ſuch as lay within the Sheriffs County. It was So in general. But (I cannot tell by what accident) there were anciently certain Manours lying in *Cornwall*, which belonged to the Ferm of *Devonſhire*; For example; In the fifth year of K. *Henry* II (*s*), in

---

(*o*) Facta Summa, Vicecomes debet CLvj l xv d ob.; pro quibus liberatur priſonæ de Flete. Poſtea ponuntur ei in Viſu xx l per quandam talliam dividendam, Et debet Cxxxvj l xv d ob.; Pro quibus liberatur Mareſcallo. Poſtea habet diem in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ ſuper puroffrum ſuum, Ita quod prædicti denarij non cadant in puroffro ſuo prædicto. *In bund. Memor.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 30. *a.*

(*p*) De Die dato Communitati Londoniæ. Facta ſumma debitorum contingencium Communitatem Londoniæ, debent tredecim mille CCv libras iij d obolum. De quibus, ſubtractis viginti mille marcis, Debent Dxxxviij l vj s xj d ob. Et quia omnes Aldermanni ejuſdem Civitatis non fuerunt ibi præſentes, datus eſt eis dies in octabis S. Michaelis, ad reſpondendum de eiſdem debitis. *Trin. Communia* 18 & 19. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *a. in bundello* 17 & 18. *E.* 1. *parte* 1.

(*q*) Londonia Middelſexa. Præcepta facta ſuper Compotum Stephani de Abyndon & Hamonis de Chigewell nuper Vicecomitum Londoniæ & Middelſexæ, computantium hic modo in craſtino S. Michaelis de toto anno octavo.

Facta ſumma prædictorum Stephani & Hamonis de dicto anno octavo, debent xij l xiij s ij d. De quibus ponuntur in Viſu xxix s ij d, quos de firma Civitatis prædictæ habere fecerunt Petro Fabre de Monte Peſſulano Cuſtodi Leonis Regis in Turri Londoniæ exiſtentis, a feſto Paſchæ videlicet ſeptimo die Aprilis anno ſeptimo, *and for maintenance of the Kings Leopard in the ſaid Tower and their Keepers.* Et debent iij d. *Mich. Præcepta* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 148.

(*r*) — Et quia nullus Vicecomes reddens hic compotum, ſe ad allocationem Talliarum ſuarum optinendam debeat proferre, nec Summam Compoti, quæ eſt Finis Compoti, fieri petere, quouſq; percomputaverit de omnibus Summonitionibus Scaccarij Comitatum ſuum contingentibus, & omnibus receptis ſuis; maxime cum forma Sacramenti prædicti, & omnis juris conſonantia, illud exigit & requirit —. *Certain Accomptants here mentioned were adjudged to be committed to Priſon for acting againſt this Rule. Paſ. Commun:* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 71. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*s*) Et in Terris datis Comiti Reginaldo C & xxij l & x s Bl: de Manerijs quæ pertinent ad firmam de Deveneſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Deveneſc.*

in the 18th year of the ſame King (*t*), in the 7th year of King *Richard* I (*u*), and in the tenth year of K. *Edward* I (*w*). In proceſs of time, the Kings charged the Manours or lands which made-up the *Corpus Comitatus*, with certain payments of Alms, and Liveries, called *Eleemoſynæ* and *Liberationes conſtitutæ*; and the Kings alſo granted away part of the ſaid lands. Hence came the diſtinction of the *Terræ datæ*. For when ſeveral of the lands out of which the Sheriffs ferm ſhould ariſe, were granted away; it was fit the Sheriff ſhould have allowance or deduction, for ſo much as the *Terræ datæ* amounted-to or bore in the *Corpus Comitatus*. Accordingly, it was the uſage to make ſuch deduction. And the ſumm to be anſwered-for by the Sheriff after That deduction, was called *Remanens firmæ poſt Terras datas*. For example. In the 9th year of K. *Henry* III, *William* Earl of *Warenne* accompted as Sheriff of *Surrey*. After a deduction had been made for the *Terræ datæ*, his Summ or Debt was, fourſcore and five pounds ſeventeen ſhillings and ſix pence Blank. This ſumm was extended at fourſcore and ten pounds three ſhillings and four pence by Tale. And the ſaid extended ſumm is called There in the Great Roll, the *Remanens firmæ* or *firmarum* (*x*). In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* II, *Henry de Oilli* accompted for the Ferm of *Oxfordſhire*. He paid part of it into the *Receipt*. And had allowance or deduction of other part, for conſtituted Alms, and Liveries or Penſions; and likewiſe for the *Terræ datæ*; to wit, to the Earl of *Flanders* Lxxvj *l* Blank in *Bentun*, with C *s* for *Wich*; to *Hugh de Plugenoi* xlij *l* x *s* Blank in *Hedendon*; to the Abbeſs of *Godſtowe* C *s* Blank in *Hedendon*; to *Henry de Oxinefort* L *s* Blank in the ſame town; to *Richard de Luci* xx *l* by Tale in *Blocheſham* &c. The ſumm of the *Terræ datæ* was Cxxvj *l* Blank and Lxxvij *l* viij *s* by Tale (*y*). The Lands thus granted away, were ſometimes ſaid to be *miſſæ extra Comitatum* put out of the County; that is, ſeparated from the Sheriffs *Corpus Comitatus*; as in the caſe of *Richard de Canvill* Sheriff of *Berkſhire* (*z*). Beſides the *Terræ datæ*, there were ſeveral conſtant and ſettled payments wont to be made by the Sheriff out of his *Corpus Comitatus*. Such were the *Eleemoſynæ conſtitutæ*, the *Liberationes conſtitutæ* (as hath been ſaid above) and the *Tertius denarius Comitatus* &c. There were alſo ſome Caſual payments: Such as, Occaſional diſburſements or Proviſions of various ſorts, Maintenance of Approvers, and the like. As to the *Eleemoſynæ* and *Liberationes conſtitutæ*, and as to the ſaid occaſional diſburſements, many examples of all Theſe may be ſeen in this Volume. Omitting them, I will here only add a few inſtances concerning the *Tertius denarius*, and the *Terræ datæ*. Earl *Patrick*, who was both Earl and Sheriff of *Wiltſhire*, had xxij *l* xvj *s* vij *d* allowed to him upon his Accompt, for the *Tertius denarius Comitatus* (*a*). *Richard* Earl of *Devon* had xviij *l* vj *s* and viij *d* by tale paid to him for the *Tertius denarius*, by *William de Boterells* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* (*b*). Earl *Geoffrey* [*de Mandevill*] had xl *l* x *s* x *d*, And the Earl of *Clare* xxxiij *l* xx *d*, paid to them reſpectively for the *Third penny* of the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, by *Maurice de Tiretai* Sheriff of thoſe Counties (*c*). Earl *William de Mandevill* had xx *l* v *s* v *d*, and the Earl of *Clare* xvj *l* x *s* x *d*, paid to them reſpectively for

---

(*t*) *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.* Deveneſcira.

(*u*) *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*w*) Devonia. Thomas del Pyn r c de CCCxij l & vij s Bl., de firma Comitatus; In Theſauro [nichil]; Et in Manerijs Cornubiæ quæ pertinent ad firmam Comitatus, Cxxij l & x s Bl.; De quibus Vicecomes Cornubiæ reſpondere conſuevit, dum Comitatus ſuit in manu Regis; *And in other Deductions. Mag. Rot.* 10. *E.* 1. *Devonia, m.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Summa totius debiti, quaterviginti & v l & xvij s & vj d Bl., qui ſunt ei extenſi ad quaterviginti & x l & iij s & iiij d numero. De quibus reſpond[et] infra. *This was the Summ* poſt terras datas. *A little lower in the Roll, it follows thus*, —— De quibus, quaterviginti & x l & iij s & iiij d allocantur ei ſupra, in remanente firmarum ſuarum. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. m.* 1. *Surreia.*

(*y*) Henricus de Oilli r c de firma Oxinefortſciræ; In theſauro xxv l & xij d Bl.; *In Alms, Liveries and* Donis *ſo much*; Et in Terris datis: Comiti Flandriæ Lxxvj l Bl. in Bentum cum C s de Wich.; Et Hugoni de Plugenoi xlij l & x s Bl. in Hedendun; Et Abbatiſſæ de Godeſtou C s Bl. in eadem villa; Et Henrico de Oxinefort L s Bl. in eadem villa; Et Ricardo de Luci xx l numero in Blocheſham, &c. Summa Terrarum datarum, C & xxvj l Bl., Et Lxxvij l & viij s numero. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*z*) *Paul. infra, ad ann.* 2. *H.* 2.

(*a*) Wilteſcira. Comes Patricius r c de firma de Wilteſcira. —— Et Comiti Patricio de tercio denario Comitatus xxij l & xvj s & vij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*b*) Et Comiti Ricardo de Tertio denario Comitatus xviij l & vj s & viij d Numero. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Deveneſcira.* Willelmus de Boterellis *Sheriff.*

(*c*) Et Comiti Gaufrido xl l & x s & x d in Tertio denario Comitatus de Eſſexa; Et Comiti de Clara xxxiij l & xx d in Tertio denario Comitatus de Hurtfort. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtfortſcira.* Mauricius de Tiretai *Sheriff.*

(*d*) Nichofor the Third penny of the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* for one half-year, by *Nicolas le Clerk* Sheriff of thoſe Counties (*d*). In another year, the ſaid Earls of *Eſſex* and of *Clare* had their reſpective Third penny paid to them by the Sheriff of the ſame Counties (*e*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Pier* Earl of *Eſſex* had likewiſe his Third penny of That County paid him by the Sheriff (*f*): and the ſame Earl *Geoffrey* again (*g*): and *William de Vernun* Earl of *Devon* in like manner (*h*). So, *Walter de Shelfhangre* Sheriff of *Norfolk* had Allowance made to him upon his Accompt, for the Third Penny of That County payable to Earl *Roger le Bygot* (*i*). And *Iſabell* ſiſter and heir of *Baldwin del Iſle* late Earl of *Devon*, had xviij *l* and half a mark paid to her for [the arrere of] the Yearly Fee [or Third penny] of That County (*k*). If the *Tertius denarius* was withheld or not duly paid by the Sheriff, the Earl to whom it was due might have a Writ ordering payment of it. K. *Henry* III, by his Writ commanded the Barons of the Exchequer to cauſe the *Third penny* of the County of *Surrey* to be paid to *John de Warenne*, in like manner as his Father and other Anceſtours uſed to receive it (*l*). K. *Edward* I, by his Writ commanded the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* to pay to *Henry de Lacy* Earl of *Lincoln* the Third penny of That County, as the ſaid Earl and his Anceſtours were wont to receive the ſame (*m*). And the Treaſurer and Barons awarded a Writ to the Sheriff of *Devonſhire*, for paying the Yearly Fee of That County to *Hugh de Courtney* (*n*).

The principal part of the Sheriffs ferm aroſe out of the *Corpus Comitatus*. The *Corpus Comitatus* conſiſted of ſeveral aſſiſed lands or rents, which, when put ogether, made the total ſumm that was called by That name. And they had a way to compute the value of the ſeveral things that made-up the *Corpus Comitatus*, whenſoever part thereof was granted away, and when thereupon a deduction of ſo much came to be made out of the Sheriffs ferm. In making this valuation, they uſed to ſay, ſuch a Manour or Land *portat in Corpore Comitatus* ſo much. Thus the Manour of *Hedindon* bore or amounted to L *l* in the *Corpus Comitatus*. The L l was divided thus.

(*d*) Nicholaus Clericus r c de Veteri firma de Eſſexa & de Hurtfordſcira: Et idem de Nova firma de dimidio anno —: *Deducted or Allowed to the Sheriff out of his Ferm, viz.* In Decimis & in Liberationibus conſtitutis per duos Comitatus xviij l & ix s & iiij d de dimidio anno; Et Comiti Willelmo xx l & v s & v d in Tertio denario Comitatus; Et Comiti de Clara xvj l & x s & x d de Tertio denario Comitatus de Hurtfordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*e*) Et Comiti Willelmo de Mandevilla xl l & x s & x d, de Tertio denario Comitatus de Eſſexa; Et Comiti de Clara xxxiij l & xx d, de Tertio denario Comitatus de Hurtfordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 1. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*f*) Et Galfrido filio Petri xl l & x s & x d in Tertio denario Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira.*

(*g*) Et Galfrido filio Petri xx l & v s & v d in Tertio denario Comitatus de Eſſexa. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. Eſſex & Hertf.* Hugo de Nevill, Unfridus de Barenton pro eo, Vicecomes de dimidio anno.

(*h*) Et Willelmo de Vernun Comiti xviij l & vj s & viij d de Tertio denario Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 6. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*i*) Manucaptio Walteri de Shelfhangre Vicecomitis Norfolciæ. Nicholaus de Wintonia Hoſtiarius de Scaccario manucepit, quod idem Walterus reddet Rogero le Bygot Comiti Norfolciæ L marcas ſterlingorum ad feſtum Purificationis B. Mariæ proximo futurum. Quæ quidem L marcæ ei aretro ſunt de Tercio denario Comitatus prædicti, & quæ allocatæ fuerunt eidem Vicecomiti in Compoto ſuo reddito ad Scaccarium in craſtino S. Leonardi, & eas nondum ſolvit. *Mich. Commun.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*k*) Et Iſabellæ ſorori & hæredi Baldewyni de Inſula quondam Comitis Devoniæ, de annuo feodo ſuo ejuſdem Comitatus, xviij l & dimidia marca. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *E.* 1. *Devon. m.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod faciant habere Johanni de Warenna tercium denarium provenientem de exitibus Comitatus Surriæ, ſicut Willelmus de Warenna quondam Comes Surriæ pater ipſius Johannis cujus hæres ipſe eſt, & alij anteceſſores ſui illum denarium percipere conſueverunt, tanquam pertinentem ad Comitatum ſuum Surriæ. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*m*) Lincolnia. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habere faciat Henrico de Lacy Comiti Lincolniæ Tercium denarium Comitatus prædicti de tempore ſuo, ſicut idem Comes & anteceſſores ſui Comites Lincolniæ temporibus retroactis percipere conſueverunt. T. J. de Drokenesford Tenente locum Theſaurarij xxiiij die octobris anno xxv°. *Mich. Communia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *a.*

(*n*) Petitio Hugonis de Courteney pro Annuo feodo ſuo Comitatus Devoniæ. *The Petition was Allowed.* Et hijs compertis, Theſaurarius & Barones concordarunt, quod mandetur Vicecomiti Devoniæ, quod ipſe præfato Hugoni filio Hugonis, de annuo feodo prædicto, a prædicto xx die Junij anno xxv, tanquam hæredi prædictæ Iſabellæ, ſatisfieri faciat. *Trin. Commun.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 83. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

thus. To the Abbeſs of *Godſtowe* C s, to *Geoffrey le Flechier* L s, and to *Thomas Baſſet* xlij l x s (*o*). The Sheriff of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* is commanded to enquire by Oath of lawful men, How much the town of *Brideport* beareth in the *Corpus Comitatus* at the Exchequer, and How much it uſed to bear in the time of the Kings predeceſſours (*p*). And in another caſe, it was judged upon computation, that xv l in *Gaynz* and xl s in the Foreign hundred of *Rading* ought not to be allowed to the Sheriff of *Berkſhire*, becauſe he had, without them, enough in aſſiſed lands to make-up the full ſumm of his *Corpus Comitatus*, with v s over and above (*q*). If the King granted to any man a Manour Lands or other profits which were part of the *Corpus Comitatus*, or of the Settled *proficuum* of the County, the Sheriff was wont to have upon his Accompt an Allowance or Diſcompt *de tanto*. *Richard de Canvill* had a Deduction made to him out of the Ferm of *Berkſhire* for the *Terræ datæ*, the Lands granted away or put out of the *Corpus Comitatus*, to the value of one hundred fourſcore and ſixteen pounds Blank, and Two hundred twenty ſix pounds and a mark by Tale (*r*). The Manour of *Writele* was part of the *Corpus Comitatus* of *Eſſex*. The King granted ſome franchiſes to *John Fitz William* and *Walter de Hadfeld*; by which means the ſaid Manour decreaſed in its yearly value. By oath of twelve Knights of the County and twelve men of the town of *Writele*, That decrement was valued at vj *l* vj *s* v *d* yearly. And the Sheriff of *Eſſex*, amongſt the *Terræ datæ*, was Allowed after That proportion upon his Accompt (*s*). When the King had granted to *Ralf Teiſun* Quitance of Sheriffs Aids, Allowance or Diſcompt was made to *Reginald de Cornhull* Sheriff of *Kent*, of xv *s* which were wont to be raiſed upon the Lands of *Ralf* for Sheriffs Aid; And the like Allowance was made for Quitance of Sheriffs Aid granted to the Earl of *Leiceſter* (*t*). K. *Henry* III granted the Hundred of *Sumerton* to *Alienor* Prince *Edwards* Conſort during her life. And therefore commanded the Barons, that if they found the ſaid Hundred was *de Corpore Comitatus*, then they ſhould allow the ferm and rent of it to the Sheriff of the County upon his Accompt, as of Right ought to be done (*u*). But if Lands were reputed to be part of the *Corpus Comitatus* and were not really ſo, the Sheriff was to have no Deduction or Allowance for ſuch Lands (*w*). Or if Lands which had for a time been taken away or ſevered from the *Corpus Comitatus*, reverted to the Crown, then the Ferm or profits of them were to be accounted-for by the Sheriff, or elſe by the Eſcheatour

---

(*o*) Manerium enim de Hedindon portat in Corpore Comitatus L l; quæ ſunt ſic partitæ, Abbatiſſæ de Godeſtowe C ſol., Galfrido Flechario L ſol., Thomæ Baſſet xlij l & x s; Summa, L l. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.* *Oxon.*

(*p*) Eidem [ſc. Vicecomiti Sumerſetæ & Dorſetæ]; Præcipimus tibi quod diligenter inquiras per liberos & legales homines &c, quid & quantum villa de Brideport portat in Corpore Comitatus tui ad Scaccarium noſtrum, & quantum portare ſolebat in eodem Corpore temporibus prædeceſſorum noſtrorum Regum Angliæ, Et inquiſitionem &c in craſtino Purificationis &c. Et habeas ibi &c. T. J. vij die Decembris anno r n xiiij. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a*

(*q*) Satis probatum eſt, quod xv l in Gaynz & xl s in Forinſeco hundredo de Rading non debent allocari Vicecomiti; quia ſine illis habet Vicecomes in terris aſſiſis unde plene reſpondeat ad ſummam Corporis Comitatus, & v ſolidos plus. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.* *Berkſire.*

(*r*) Ricardus de Chanvill r c de firma de Berchescira. In Theſauro xxiij l & xij d Bl. Et in terris miſſis extra Comitatum; Ricardo de Luci, Brai, pro Lx l Bl., De quibus idem Ricardus debet reddere compotum; Et eidem, Cocham, pro Lx l, de Dono Regis Bl.; *And other Lands.* Summa terrarum datarum, Bl. C & quater xx & xvj l, Et CC & xxxvj l & xiij s & iiij d numero. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*s*) Et in pejoramento Manerij de Writele; pro Libertate quam Dominus Rex conceſſit terræ Johannis filij Willelmi & Walteri de Hadfeld, xij l & xij s & x d de ij annis, per ſacramentum xij Militum Comitatus & xij hominum ejuſdem Villæ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*t*) Et in quietantijs terrarum Radulfi Teiſun de Auxilijs Vicecomitis xv s hoc anno, per breve Regis, Et in quietantia terrarum Comitis Leirceſtriæ iij s hoc anno, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J.* *Rot.* 15. *b.* *Kent.*

(*u*) Baronibus pro Alenora Conſorte Edwardi filij Regis. Cum nuper Rex conceſſerit eidem Alienoræ Hundredum de Sumerton cum firma, redditibus, exitibus, & omnibus alijs pertinentijs ſuis, Habendum ad ſuſtentationem ſuam quoad vixerit, de gratia Regis ſpeciali: Rex mandat, quod ſi eis conſtiterit quod Hundredum prædictum ſit de Corpore Comitatus Sumerſetæ ut de Corona, & tunc Vicecomiti noſtro Sumerſetæ firmam & redditum Hundredi prædicti in Compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium allocent, ſicut de jure fuerit faciendum. T. &c. Breve e in f. M. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*w*) Probatum eſt quod Manerium de Derlinton, quod valet per annum x l, non debet allocari Vicecomiti in Corpore Comitatus; quia non eſt de Corpore Comitatus. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*x*) ....

cheatour or *Cuſtos* (*x*). The Mannour of *Benſenton* in *Oxfordſhire* (which had been part of the *Corpus Comitatus*) was extended or valued at C *l* at the timewhen it was granted-out to *Robert de Harecurt*. And whereas That extent was More by xlij *l* xij *s per annum* than the ſumm (viz. Lvij *l* viij *s*) which was wont to be Allowed to the Sheriff in the *Corpus Comitatus* whilſt the Manour was in the ſaid *Roberts* hands: When the Manour reverted to the Crown the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* was charged for it upon his Accompt at the rate of the ſaid Extent (*y*). And K. *Henry* III granted to *Walter* Biſhop of *Worceſter* Cogniſance of Pleas *de vetito namio*, with the profits ariſing from thence, which had been formerly part of the *Proficuum Comitatus*, whereby the ſaid *Proficuum* was lowered in value iiij *l* yearly. So the King by his writ commanded the Barons to Allow iiij *l* yearly to the Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* in his Ferm in reſpect of That Deduction (*z*). The Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* was diſcharged of the *proficuum* of his Counties; Becauſe the *res aſſiſæ*, pleas, and perquiſites of the Counties were not ſufficient to make up the value of the *Corpus Comitatuum* (*a*).

There were in ancient time two ways of committing a County to the Sheriff, namely, either at Ferm or in Cuſtody. This difference in committing the County made a Difference in ſome particulars in the Sheriffs accompt. The Sheriff that was Fermer was charged abſolutely with the Ferm of his County, and with the *Crementum*; if there was any, and if he accepted the County upon thoſe terms; and with a ferm for the *proficuum* of the County. But the Sheriff that was *Cuſtos* was not abſolutely charged to anſwer in the ſame manner. For he was but a kind of a *proficuarius*, or Bailiff. *John Bucuinte* had the Sherivalty of *London* and *Middleſex* committed to him upon this condition, that he ſhould have all thoſe ſumms Allowed to him upon his Accompt at the Exchequer, which were deducted out of the profits of the Counties by vertue of the Kings Charters of Quitance made to the Clergy and the Barons (*b*). *Henry de Colevile* Sheriff of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* was to Accompt to the King at the Exchequer as *Cuſtos* of thoſe Counties and not as Fermer (*c*). *Hugh* ſon of *Otho*, *Robert de Cornhull*, and *Thomas de Baſing*, Sheriffs and Committees of the City of *London* whilſt it was in the Kings hands, accompted as *Cuſtodes* (*d*).. A Sheriff who accompted as *Cuſtos* was to anſwer for the *proficuum* of

---

(*x*) . . . . [debet] . . . de x libratis terræ, quas Abbas de S. Johanne aliquando tenuit in Derteford, Wylwyth, & Modingham, de Corpore Comitatus, nunc rejunctis Coronæ, ſicut continetur in Memorandis anni xij. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *E.* 1. *Kancia. m.* 1. *a.*

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes [Tomas Baſſet, Robertus de Aumari pro eo] debet C & xlix l & ijs de extenſione Manerij de Benſenton, quod fuit extenſum ad C l quando liberatum fuit Roberto de Harecurt, quæ Extenſio eſt xlij l & xij s per annum ultra Lvij l & viij s, quæ ſolebant locari in Corpore Comitatus Vicecomiti quando idem Robertus habuit Manerium. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Oxenefordſcira.*

(*z*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod allocent, ſingulis annis Willelmo de Bello Campo Vicecomiti Wygorniæ, in firma ſua ejuſdem Comitatus, iiij l, quæ ei decidunt per annum de proficuo dicti Comitatus, occaſione conceſſionis quam Rex fecit Waltero Wygornenſi Epiſcopo de placito vetiti namij, cum proficuo de eodem placito proveniente, quod ad ipſum Willelmum pertinere conſuevit, ut dicitur, ſicut Rex accepit per dictos Barones & per Inquiſicionem factam coram eis —. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes [debet *ſo much*] de proficuo Comitatuum, Et [*ſo much*] de eodem, de ultima quarta parte anni præteriti. Sed non debet inde ſummoneri, quia omnes res aſſiſæ & placita & perquiſita Comitatuum non ſufficiunt ad perficiendum corpus Comitatus. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*b*) Johannes Bucuinte r c de xxxvij l & ix s & vj d, de Veteri firma Comitatus: Ricardo & Henrico Converſis qui locuti fuerunt verſus Deuleſalt Judæum de proficuo Regis, v marcas, per breve Regis; Et Joſeph & Rogero Clericis Regis de Scaccario Aaron, ij marcas & dimidiam de Dono, per breve Regis; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Johanni xxxij l & ix s & vj d, Quia recognitum eſt coram Baronibus, quod habuit Balliam hac conditione, quod Quietantiæ per Cartas Regis factæ Eccleſijs & Baronibus debebant ei conputari, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*c*) Rex conceſſit Henrico de Colevile, quod per Finem quem fecit cum Rege, reſpondeat Regi ad Scaccarium, a tempore quo Rex commiſit ei cuſtodiam Comitatuum Cantebrigiæ & Hunt., de exitibus eorundem Comitatuum per eundem Vicecomitem perceptis, tanquam Cuſtos & non ut Firmarius. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*d*) Hugo filius Ottonis, Robertus de Cornhull, & Thomas de Baſing, Ballivi ut Cuſtodes. r c de CCC xlvj l xiiij s vj d, de exitibus Civitatis Londoniæ de tribus partibus anni, ſecundum particulas annotatas in Rotulo Lij°, antequam reſtituerent dictam Civitatem. *Mag. Rot.* 54. *H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd. m.* 1. *a.*

his County, and to be diſcharged of the Ferme (*e*). Again *Henry de Audley* Sheriff of *Shropſhire* (*anno* 13. *H.* 3.) had the whole *Proficuum* of That County for That year granted or allowed to him, for the Cuſtody of the County and of the Caſtles of *Shrewsbury* and *Bridges*: And the Like for *Staffordſhire* (*f*). *Walter de Glouceſter* late Sheriff and Improver of the Counties of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* was indebted to the King upon his Accompt, in certain ſumms of money *de remanenti firmæ*, and *de remanenti proficui*, and *de Auxilio Vicecomitis*. Theſe ſumms the King, of his ſpecial grace, remitted to him, in conſideration of his Good Service, and of his expenſes in his Office; and commanded the Barons to make him an Allowance thereof (*g*).

It being the Ancient courſe to write the Kings Debts in the *Great Roll* afreſh every year, in order to charge the Sheriff therewith: This became very burdenſome to the Officers of the Exchequer concerned in That ſervice; eſpecially where Debts were Deſperate or ſtood long in Charge: And was at the ſame time of little or no Advantage to the Crown. For remedy of this inconvenience, a form of a Proviſion was drawn up by the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, and preſented to the King. On the morrow of St. *Scholaſtica* in the 54th year of K. *Henry* III, That Form of a Proviſion was read, debated, and approved before the King, and his Council, to wit, *Richard* King of the *Romans*, *Walter* Archbiſhop of *York*, *Godfrey* Biſhop of *Worceſter*, Prince *Edward*, *William de Valencia* the Kings Brother, *Roger de Mortimer*, *Philipp Baſſet*, *Henry de Alemannia*, *Robert Aguillon*, *Robert Walerand*, and other *Magnates* of the Kings Council. The Proviſion related chiefly to the manner of entring the Sheriffs accompt in the *Great Roll*, and of charging him with the Kings Ferms and Debts. Firſt (ſaith it) let the *Corpus Comitatus* be written [in the *Great Roll*], then the ſettled Alms and Liveries, and the Warants for the Sheriffs disburſements. Then charge the Sheriff with the ferm for the *proficuum* of his County or with the *proficuum*. Then write all the Ferms both great and ſmall, and all attermined debts, each in their proper order. In like manner write all Great Debts or other Known or Cleer debts down to the uſual Title, *Nova Oblata*. After That title, charge the Debts contained in the Originals which the Sheriffs take in charge upon their Returns of Writs or their Appoſals. Let the Sheriffs be diligently appoſed concerning all other debts. If the Sheriff hath levied no part of them, let them ſtand in the Roll, and the letter *D* be ſet againſt each Debtours name. At the end of the Sheriffs accompt yearly, let this title be written, The Debts of ſundry perſons having the letter *D* ſet before their names in ſuch a Roll; which are to go out in Summonce yearly. And afterwards let them go-out in Summonce accordingly. If the Sheriff receive any part of ſuch debts, then let the letter *D* be taken away, and write, He [the Debtour] anſwereth in the *Great Roll*. And let ſuch debts be put in charge There, and the Debtours be diſcharged. This was the ſumm of the Proviſion. And the ſame, being ratified by the King and his Council, was ſent to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, and they by a writ of the Great Seal were commanded to act according to the tenour thereof (*h*). This Proviſion was purſued; as appeareth by the Form uſed in the Great Roll of the

---

(*e*) Memorandum quod ſi Rex concedat eidem Vicecomiti, quod reſpondeat ut Cuſtos, de annis 46°, 47°, & tribus partibus anni 48^{i}, tunc debet reſpondere de proficuo Comitatus, & exonerari de firma. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. (*Rot.* 22. *b.*

(*f*) Idem Vicecomes [Henricus de Alditheleya, Willelmus de Bromleya ut Cuſtos pro eo] non reſpondet de proficuo Comitatus de hoc anno; quia Rex conceſſit Vicecomiti totum proficuum hujus Anni pro Cuſtodia Comitatus & Caſtrorum de Salopebiria & de Briges; per breve ſuum quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Salopeſchir.* *The Like words* ut ſupra, *for the ſame* Henry de Audley *Sheriff of* Staffordſhire. *Ib. paul. infr.*

(*g*) *Liberat.* 22. *E.* 1, *m.* 1.

(*h*) Rex Magiſtro Johanni de Chiſhull Decano S. Pauli Londoniæ Theſaurario, & Baronibus de Scaccario, ſalutem. Ex frequenti relatu veſtro accepimus, quod propter longas & inutiles annuas ſcripturas diverſorum debitorum noſtrorum, compoti plurium Vicecomitum & aliorum Ballivorum noſtrorum ad manum [*leg.* magnum] dampnum noſtrum remanent inauditi: propter quod quandam formam providiſtis, per quam correctio in hac parte fieri poterit in futurum: Quæ quidem forma in craſtino Sanctæ Scolaſticæ virginis anno regni noſtri quinquageſimo quarto coram Nobis, Ricardo Rege Romanorum fratre noſtro, Venerabilibus Patribus Waltero Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo & Godefrido Wigornenſi Epiſcopo, Edwardo Primogenito noſtro, Willelmo de Valencia fratre noſtro, Rogero de Mortuo mari, Philippo Baſſet, Henrico de Aleman[nia], Roberto [Aguillon,] Roberto Walerand, & alijs Magnatibus qui ſunt de Conſilio noſtro, lecta fuit, expoſita, examinata, & ab omnibus prædictis approbata; cujus formæ tenor talis eſt.

Primo

the three and fiftieth year of K. *Henry* III, in the County of *Glouceſter* (*i*), and in the reſt of the Counties of *England*. The like form was uſed in the 55th year of That King, in the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*k*), and the reſt of the Counties: And in the 10th (*l*), and the 12th years of K. *Edward* I (*m*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* I, a Writ Patent under the Great Seal was ſent to the Treaſurer, Barons, and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, whereby it was Ordered, That for the future, the *Corpus Comitatus* of each County ſhould not be written every year afreſh in the *Great Roll* but in a particular Roll by it ſelf, and out of That Roll ſhould be read every year to the Sheriff upon his Accompt. But that the *Remanens firmæ* after the *Terræ datæ* ſhould be written in the *Great Roll* every year, and the Sheriff charged therewith. That there ſhould be a *View* in the Exchequer to ſettle the Allowances which were fit to be made to Sheriffs, And that after ſuch *View* made, the Treaſurer and Barons ſhould make a Certificate to the Kings Chancellour, upon which Certificate the Chancellour ſhould cauſe Writs to iſſue for Allowances to be made to the Sheriff. That in the *Great Roll* there ſhould be written the Sheriffs Ferm, the *proficuum* of the County, the Ferms of Serjanties and Aſſarts, the Ferms of Cities Burghs and Towns, and other yearly Ferms. That in the ſame there ſhould be written all Debts atterminated, all Sperate and Clear Debts. And when in writing the *Great Roll* they came to the Title of *Nova Oblata*, no Debts ſhould be charged in the *Great Roll* of every year, except thoſe of which the Sheriff levied ſomewhat, or thoſe which were found in the *Originals* and ſeemed to be Clear Debts. But that for Dead Ferms and Deſperate Debts, a particular Roll ſhould be made for each County; which Roll ſhould be read yearly upon the Sheriffs Accompt, And if the Sheriff levied any of thoſe Debts, then the ſame ſhould be written

---

Primo ſcribatur Corpus Comitatus, deinde Elemoſinæ conſtitutæ & Liberationes & Brevia de miſis Vicecomitum, ſicut ſemper fieri conſuevit. Deinde oneretur Vicecomes de firma pro proficuo. Comitatus vel de proficuo. Deinde ſcribantur omnes Firmæ tam majores quam minores, & omnia debita atterminata; in ſuis locis ſecundum ordinem Rotuli. Similiter ſcribantur omnia Magna debita & alia debita cognita uſq; ad Titulum, NOVA OBLATA. Et poſt titulum prædictum exigantur debita contenta in Originalibus tam majoribus quam minoribus de quibus onerentur Vicecomites per ſuas reſponſiones. Omnia vero alia debita exigantur diligenter a Vicecomitibus coram aſſidentibus. Et ſi nulla fiat reſponſio de denarijs inde receptis, tunc remaneant in Rotulo in quo ſcripta ſunt, & ultra nomina eorum qui debent eadem debita ponatur litera D. Finito autem compoto ſingulis annis ſcribatur titulus talis, DEBITA diverſorum quorum nominibus præponitur litera D in tali Rotulo exigantur & ſummoneantur ſingulis annis; & poſtea fiat ſummonitio illa & mittatur Vicecomiti cum alijs ſummonitionibus. Et finito compoto ſecundi anni, exigantur eadem debita ſicut prius. Et ſi Vicecomes aliquid receperit de prædictis debitis, tunc deponatur Litera D, & ſcribatur, reſpondet in Rotulo Annali. Et ibi ſcribantur eadem debita, & inde acquietantur debitores. Et iſte ordo de cætero ſervetur. Nos igitur prædictam formam concedentes & approbantes, vobis mandamus, quod in ſcripturis Rotulorum noſtrorum & compotis prædictis audiendis, ſicut nobis melius videritis expedire, ſecundum tenorem formæ prædictæ decætero procedatis. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium, xij° die Februarij. *Rot. Pat.* 54. *H.* 3. *m.* 22.

(*i*) Debita diverſorum, quorum nominibus ſupraponitur Litera D in Rotulo L°, ſingulis annis exigantur, & ea de quibus Vicecomes nichil inde reddit, ſummoneantur finito compoto. Et mittatur Summonicio Vicecomiti cum alijs Summonicionibus, ſicut proviſum eſt per Regem & ejus Conſilium, & ſicut continetur in Literis ſuis patentibus quæ ſunt in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 53. *H.* 3. *Item Glouc. The like Award is entred in the other Counties, at the foot of each Sheriffs Accompt.*

(*k*) Debita diverſorum, quorum nominibus ſupraponitur Litera D in Rotulo Liij, ſingulis annis exigantur, & ea de quibus Vicecomes nichil inde reddit, ſummoneantur finito compoto, Et mittatur Summonicio Vicecomiti cum alijs Summonicionibus, ſicut proviſum eſt per Regem & ejus Conſilium, & ſicut continetur in Literis ſuis patentibus quæ ſunt in Theſauro. *Mag. Rot.* 55. *H.* 3. *Item Norf. & Suff. The like Award in other Counties.*

(*l*) Debita diverſorum, quorum nominibus ſupraponitur Litera D in Rotulo Lij°, ſingulis annis exigantur. Et ea de quibus Vicecomes nichil reddidit ſummoneantur finito compoto, & mittatur ſummonitio Vicecomiti una cum alijs ſummonitionibus, ſicut proviſum eſt per Regem H. & ejus Conſilium, & ſicut continetur in Literis ſuis Patentibus quæ ſunt in Theſauro. Et eodem modo fiat de debitis diverſorum quorum nominibus ſupraponitur Litera D in Rotulo Lvj°, ſicut proviſum eſt per illos qui tenent locum Regis qui nunc eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. in imo. Northumb. Et in alijs Comitatt.*

(*m*) Debita diverſorum quorum nominibus ſupraponitur littera D in Rotulo Lij in hoc Comitatu, ſingulis annis exigantur. Et ea de quibus Vicecomes nichil inde reddit ſummoneantur finitis compotis, & mittantur Summonitiones Vicecomiti una cum alijs ſummonitionibus, ſicut proviſum eſt per Regem H. & ejus conſilium,

ten in the *Great Roll* and There Diſcharged. There are alſo in this Writ Patent ſeveral other Directions, touching the producing and Allowance of Tallies of Acquittance given by Sheriffs to the Kings Debtours, touching Dividend-tallies to be made at the *Receipt*, and touching the holding of Common Pleas in the Exchequer (*n*). By vertue of this Writ, in the following years of this King, the *Corpus Comitatus* of each County was written by it ſelf in a ſeparate Roll. And in That Roll the Dead Ferms and Deſperate Debts were alſo entred. Thus in the 13th year of K. *Edward* I, the *Corpus Comitatus* of *Notinghamſhire* and *Derbyſhire* is left out of the *Great Roll*, and referred-to as entred in the ſeparate Roll appointed for That purpoſe. And then the Sheriff of thoſe Two Counties accompts for the *Remanens firmæ* of his Counties; and ſo gos on with his Accompt in the uſual manner (*o*). The like was done in this 13th year, by the other Sheriffs of *England*. And the *Corpus Comitatus* of each County being left out of the *Great Roll*; the Accompt of each Sheriff beginns, *Corpus hujus Comitatus annotatur* &c. And afterwards, *viz.* in the 22th year of K. *Edward* I, the Sheriffs Accompt uſually begann with the *Remanens firmæ* after the *Terræ datæ*. So the Accompt of the Sheriff of *Glouceſter* begann (*p*); And the Accompt of the Sheriff of *Notingham* and *Derbyſhire* (*q*); And the Accompts of other Sheriffs in That year.

Sometimes the Sheriffs have craved Allowances to be made to them upon their Accompts, according to the equity of their caſes. *Geoffrey le Rus* who was Sheriff of the Counties of *Bedford* and *Buckingham*, in the 50th year of K. *Henry* III, prayed to have Allowance made to him upon his Accompt of ſeveral Items, *viz.* For the *Res aſſiſæ* of his Bailywick taken from him by the Turbulent Barons, For the Horſes and Arms he had bought and other expenſes he had been at in keeping the Peace by the command of Prince *Edward*, For the Loſs he ſuſtained by reaſon of the Kings Service in the burning of his Houſes and Corn, For the Horſes, Arms, Clothes, and other goods, of which he was deſpoiled at his Manour of *Hendon* by *John de Eyville* and other Barons, For ſome of the Kings money then in his hands of which he was plundered by the ſaid Barons, For the Defect in the Perquiſites of the Counties, occaſioned by the Inteſtine war, And for ſo much time as he wanted to make the year of his Sherivalty complete (*r*).

The

---

lium, & ſicut continetur in Litteris ſuis patentibus, quæ ſunt in Theſauro. Et eodem modo fiat de debitis contentis in Rot. de Corporibus & Rot. pullorum. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *Item Suſſex, m.* 2. *b. in ima ora Rotuli. Et in alijs Comitat.*

(*n*) Breve Regis de Corporibus Comitatuum de Rotulis Annalibus amovendis &c; ſicut patet infra. Rex mandavit Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ac Camerarijs ſuis, breve ſuum quod eſt in Theſauro, in hæc verba. Edwardus Dei gratia Rex Angliæ &c. Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ac Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Ut indempnitati ——. In cujus rei teſtimonium has litteras vobis mittimus patentes. T. meipſo apud Rothlan, xxiij die Marcij anno r n xij. Virtute cujus brevis, Corpora omnium Comitatuum ſcribuntur in quodam Rotulo qui intitulatur Rotulus de Corporibus Comitatuum. In quo quidem Rotulo firmæ mortuæ, & debita de quibus non eſt ſpes, ſimiliter annotantur. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *E.* 1. *in Ced. ad Rot.* 1.

This Writ is printed as a Statute by Richard Tottell, *in his Collection of the Old Statutes, with this Title*, Statutum Novum de Scaccario, aliter dictum Statutum de Rotelande; *Tott. Stat. P.* 2. *fol.* 64, 65, 66. *In* Tothills *Copy it is*, Teſte Rege apud Rotel. xxiiij die Maij anno decimo. *Whereas the Writ it ſelf is*, T. meipſo apud Rothlan xxiij die Marcij anno r n xij. *This miſtake in the year and place of the* Teſte *hath been propagated and continued by others who have publiſhed the Old Statutes. Vid. Prynn. on the 4th Inſtit. p.* 55.

This Writ is alſo enrolled in the Cloſe-Roll *of the 12th year of K.* Edward I. *Clauſ.* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 7. *dorſo.*

(*o*) Corpora horum Comitatuum annotantur in Rotulo de Corporibus Comitatuum, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedente. *Then it goes on.* Gervaſius de Cliſton Vicecomes r c de vj l iiij s ob. numero, de remanenti firmæ Comitatuum tam Bl. quam numero, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xij, & in Rotulis præcedentibus. In Theſauro nichil &c. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Not. & Derb.*

(*p*) Thomas de Gardinis Vicecomes r c de xxxviij l xiiij s xj d Bl., de remanenti firmæ Comitatus poſt terras datas, ſicut continetur in Rotulo x°. In theſauro xl l per j talliam. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *E.* 1. *Glouc. m.* 1. *a.*

(*q*) Philippus de Paunton r c de vj l iiij s ob. numero, de remanenti firmæ Comitatuum tam Bl. quam numero; In theſauro nichil; Et in Elemoſina &c. —. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *E.* 1. *Not. & Derb. m.* 1. *a.*

Ricardus de Aſton Vicecomes non reſpondet de aliquo remanenti poſt terras datas; Quia habetur ibi ſuperpluſagium vij l iiij s ob.; Qui non debent ei allocari, quia excreſcunt per extenſionem Maneriorum, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xj; Et in Elemoſina &c. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *a. Suthamt.*

(*r*) Allocationes quas Galfridus le Rus Vicecomes petit de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes

The Sheriffs were wont to accompt for the whole time that they held their Baylivick, whether it was a quarter of a year, half a year, or a whole year. In proceſs of time, they generally accompted from *Michaelmaſs* in one year, to *Michaelmaſs* in next year. In the firſt year of K. *Edward* II, *Thomas de Burnham* Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* accompted to the Crown for the iſſues of his office, *viz.*, from the feaſt of St. *Michael* in the 34th year finient and 35th year incipient of K. *Edward* I, untill the 7th day of *July* to wit the day of the *Tranſlation* of St. *Thomas* the Martyr in the ſaid 35th year; upon which day K. *Edward* I died, and upon which day his Son and heir K. *Edward* II begann to reign; and from the ſaid day of the *Tranſlation* until the feaſt of St. *Michael* then next following. And in That year ſeveral other Sheriffs accompted in the ſame manner (*s*). Hereditary Sheriffs accompted at the Exchequer in the ſame manner as other Sheriffs did. *Thomas de Lancaſtre* Earl of *Lancaſter*, Son and heir of *Edmund* Brother to K. *Edward* I, Sheriff in Fee of *Lancaſter*, accompted for the Kings Debts and the Ferm of the County of *Lancaſter* in the uſual manner (*t*). The like was done by other Sheriffs in Fee.

K. *Edward* I ordained, that the Sheriffs ſhould be Eſcheatours in their reſpective Counties. Accordingly, *Bogo de Knovile* Sheriff of *Shropſhire* and *Staffordſhire* accompted for the Kings Eſcheats within thoſe Counties (*u*): *Alexander de Kirketon* Sheriff of *Yorkſhire*, for the Eſcheats of his County (*w*); And other Sheriffs for the Eſcheats of their Counties.

III. It is to be known, That there were anciently ſeveral Aſſiſes or Rules obſerved in the Exchequer, touching the rendring of Accompts, and the levying and getting-in of the Kings Rights and Credits. Some of them do hereunder follow. For example. If a man held a Bailywick under the King, and executed it by a ſubſtitute; The immediate Baillee, and not the ſubſtitute, was to paſs the accompt for the iſſues of ſuch Bailywick. *Alberic de Billingſgate* was charged with Lxxij *s* and iiij *d*, for the Cuſtomes of *Billingſgate*, *Botulfsgate*, and *Gracechurch* in *London*. But it was adjudged, that *William de Haverhell* ſhould account for the ſame; Becauſe *William* had That Bailywick from the King, And *Alberic* from *William* (*x*). *Gilbert Carbunel* ſtood charged with xxv *l* Blank, an arerage of the Ferm of *London* for a year longſince paſt. But in regard *Gilbert* was

---

mes in Com. Bedef. & Buk. videlicet anno L°. Idem G. petit allocationem de xxxvij l vj s & v d de rebus aſſiſis ſubtractis per potenciam Magnatum in eiſdem Comitatibus. Item petit allocationem de xlij l in equis & armis emptis, expenſis & alijs miſis factis pro pace cuſtodienda per præceptum Domini Eduuardi. Item petit allocationem de Lx l quas amiſit occaſione ballivæ ſuæ in combuſtione domorum ſuarum & bladi. Item petit allocationem de xxxij l vj s viij d de equis armis pannis & alijs bonis deprædatis apud Hendon Manerium ſuum, per Johannem de Eyville & alios Barones in itinere ſuo verſus Londoniam. Item petit allocationem de xxij l x s ibidem deprædatis per prædictos Barones de denarijs Domini Regis. Item petit allocationem de hoc quod non habere potuit plene perquiſ[itiones] in Comitatibus prædictis, propter Gwerram tempore prædicto, unde poſſet reſpondere de proficuo Comitatuum. Item petit allocationem quod non habuit plene annum de placitis & perquiſitis, quia defuit ei tempus a feſto S. Michaelis uſque ad feſtum S. Martini. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *in Ced. annexa.*

(*s*) Lincolnia. Thomas de Burnham Vicecomes a feſto S. Michaelis anno regni Regis Edwardi filij Regis Henrici xxxiiij° finiente, incipiente xxxv°, uſque vij diem Julij videlicet diem Tranſlacionis S. Thomæ Martiris eodem anno xxxv°, quo die idem Edwardus obijt, & quo die Edwardus filius & hæres ejuſdem Edwardi filij Regis H. regnare incepit, & ab eodem die dictæ Tranſlacionis uſque feſtum S. Michaelis proximo ſequens, reddit compotum de DCCC xxxvj l xx d Bl., Et de C xl l numero de firma Comitatus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo xj, & in Rotulis præcedentibus ——. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. The ſame words; ibid. Devonia. m.* 1. *a. & ib. Oxon. m.* 1. *a. & alibi ib.*

(*t*) Lancaſtria. Compotus Thomæ de Lancaſtre Comitis Lancaſtriæ filij & hæredis Edmundi fratris Regis Vicecomitis de feodo, Magiſtri Ricardi de Hoghton pro eo, de debitis Regis de hoc anno. Idem Vicecomes r c de CLxxiiij l vij s iiij d ob. de firma Comitatus Lancaſtriæ &c. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *E.* 1. *Lanc. m.* 2. *a.*

(*u*) Compotus Bogonis de Knovile de Eſchaetis Regis in Comitatibus Salopiæ & Staffordiæ, per proviſionem Regis quod Vicecomites ſint Eſchaetores in Comitatibus ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *E.* 1. *poſt Surr. & Suſſex, m.* 2. *b.*

(*w*) Compotus Alexandri de Kirketon de exitibus Eſcaetarum Regis in Com. Eboraci, dum idem Alexander fuit Vicecomes in prædicto Comitatu & Eſcaetor, per proviſionem factam per Regem quod Vicecomites eſſent Eſcaetores in ballivis ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. m.* 1.

(*x*) Albericus de Billingeſgate [debet] Lxxij s & iiij d, de Conſuetudinibus de Billingeſgate & Botulveſgate & Garſchierech, de tempore quo habuit Bailliam; ſed conſideratum eſt quod Willelmus de Haverhell debet inde

was put into That bailywick by Earl *William* [*de Mandevill*] who was the Kings immediate baillee; and in regard *Geoffrey Fitz Pierre* did now enjoy Earl *Williams* Land, the ſaid debt was ſet-off from *Gilbert* and charged upon *Geoffrey* (*y*). *John de Craft* Bailiff or Receiver under *Almaric de St. Amand* was charged as Debtor to the King for certain money received by him: But in regard *John* was not the Kings Immediate Bailiff, the Heir of *Almaric* was ordered to accompt for the ſame (*z*). *Thomas de Camvill* came before the Barons to render an account as *Cuſtos* of the Manour of *Wyham*. But foraſmuch as he had not the Cuſtody thereof immediately from the King, but from *Walter de Burgh*, the Barons ordered *Walter*, who was the Kings immediate Baillee, to render the Account (*a*).

IV. The ſtated Accompts were wont to be rendred regularly in courſe every year. Inſomuch that ſometimes, if an Accompt hapned to be poſtponed, a *Memorandum* was made thereof, as well *pro commodo Regis*, as for preſerving the uſual Order of Accompting. As in the caſe of *William de Braioſe* (*b*).

V. In general, Accomptants were obliged to come in perſon to render their Accompts. If they made an Attorney to Accompt for them, it was uſual to have the Kings Leave for it. Sometimes the Accomptant nominated his Attorney before the King: And thereupon the King by his Writ commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to admitt ſuch perſon as Attorney accordingly. But ſometimes, eſpecially towards the Latter part of the Second Period, the Accomptants Attorney was admitted by Warant or Leave of the Treaſurer, Chancellour of the Exchequer, or Barons, or one of them. *John de Gateſden* Sheriff of *Suſſex* Attorned one before the King, to anſwer for him at the Exchequer touching his Sherivalty: And the King commanded the Barons to admitt the Attorney thereto (*c*). The Abbot of *Waltham* having appointed, before the King, Two perſons to be his Attorneys, to Claim his Franchiſes in the Exchequer, The King by his Writ commands the Barons to receive them as Such (*d*). The King commanded the Barons to receive *John de Shirewode*, as Attorney for the Mayor and Commonalty of *Notingham*, to claim for them

---

inde reſpondere, quia prædictus Albericus habuit Bailliam per ipſum. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*y*) Galfridus filius Petri [debet] xxv l Bl. de Veteri firma de Londonia, quæ exigebantur a Gilberto Carbunel dum Comes Willelmus habuit Cuſtodiam Turris Londoniæ, per quem prædictus Gillebertus habuit Bailliam per Comitem, Cujus Comitis terram prædictus Galfridus filius Petri habet. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*z*) Oxonia. — Et quia non eſt juſtum, quod de Recepta illa nos capiamus ad dictum Johannem [Craft, *who was the Sheriffs Bailiff or Receiver*], eo quod non fuit Ballivus noſter in Capite, ſed ad hæredem dicti Aumarici [de Sancto Amando] *late Sheriff of* Herefordſhire] — &c. *Mich. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*a*) Memorandum quod Thomas de Camvill venit coram Baronibus xxviij die Juny, & optulit ſe ad reddendum compotum de Manerio de Wyham quod habuit in cuſtodia de ballio Walteri de Burgo a feſto S. Barnabæ anno xxiiij° uſq; ad feſtum S. Botulfi anno xxv°. Et quia non habuit prædictam Cuſtodiam per Dominum Regem, ſet per Walterum de Burgo qui habuit cuſtodiam plurimorum Maneriorum Regis, Barones diſtulerunt recipere compotum de ipſo Thoma, & decreverunt audire compotum illum de W. de Burgo. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*b*) Herefordſcira in Walia: Willelmus de Braioſe non reddidit compotum hoc anno de firma Comitatus neq; de Summonitionibus, quia Henricus de Longo Campo, qui anno proximo præcedente Comitatum tenuerat, propter Captionem ſuam compotum non reddidit: Cujus Compotus oportuit Compotum Willelmi præcedere. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

Herefordſcira in Walia: Henricus de Longo Campo r c de firma de Herefordſira in Walia de anno tertio Regni Regis Ricardi, qui dilatus fuit propter Captionem ejuſdem Henrici.

Willelmus de Braioſa r c de firma de Herefordſira in Walia de anno præterito & de hoc anno. Cujus Compotus dilatus fuit propter Captionem prædicti Henrici. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*c*) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus]; Sciatis quod Johannes de Gateſden Vicecomes noſter Suſſexiæ attornavit coram nobis Philippum de Croft Vic. ſuum, ad reſpondendum pro eo ad Scaccarium noſtrum, de hijs quæ pertinent ad idem Scaccarium de eodem Comitatu. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Philippum loco prædicti Johannis ad hoc recipiatis. Teſte &c xxvij die Octobris anno xxij. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*d*) Sciant Barones, quod Ricardus Abbas de Waltham S. Crucis attornavit coram Rege loco ſuo, Petrum de Waltham & Laurentium de Boſco, ad Libertates ſuas coram Baronibus in Scaccario exigendas & calumpniandas. Et ideo Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſos Petrum & Laurentium vel alterum ipſorum (ſi ambo intereſſe non poſſint) loco ipſius Abbatis ad hoc recipiant. T. Rege apud Ditton xxiiij die Septembris anno Nono. *Mich. Brevia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

them at the Exchequer; they having deputed him ſo to do (e). So alſo the King by Writ commanded the Barons to admitt Attorneys for the perſons hereunder named, to anſwer and Act for them reſpectively: *viz.* For *Robert de Haye* (f), The Sheriff of *Northumberland* (g), *Henry de Colne* (b), *William de Lancaſtre* (i), *John de Grey* Juſtice of *Cheſter* (k), *Warin de Baſſingburn* (l), the Sheriff of *Hereford* (m), and *John de Cormayles* Sheriff of *Sumerſet* and *Dorſet* (n). When *John de Chedney* Sheriff of *Bukingham* and *Bedford* came to accompt, *William* his Clerk by vertue of the Kings Writ rendred the Accompt for him (o). *Robert Fitz-Roger* came before the Barons of the Exchequer, and Preſented *Robert de Reynham* to anſwer for him, for all Debts due to the King which went out in Summonce within the Liberty of the Hundred of *Clavering*, and for all other things pertaining to his ſaid Maſter within the ſaid Liberty (p). A Monk of *Ely* came and produced in the Exchequer Letters of Proxy from the Priour of *Ely*, whereby he was aſſigned to Replevy That Prioury. But the Court told the Monk, that it was not the courſe in the Kings Court, for any one to Attorn another by Letters of Proxy to proſecute ſuch a buſineſs as This, or to admitt Day of Adjournment in the Kings Court, unleſs the King by his Writ graciouſly permitt the party ſo to do; but the party muſt come in perſon into the Kings Court, or before ſome Juſticier or other Officer having Record, and there make his Attorney. Whereupon the Monk withdrew *re infecta* (q). The King commanded the Barons to receive as Attorneys of the Abbot of *Peterburgh*, to Claim and Defend for the Abbot in the Exchequer, ſuch perſons as he ſhould appoint for That purpoſe (r): And to admitt *Geoffrey de Fencote* as Attorney for the Conſtable of *Briſtoll-Caſtle*, to make his Profer for him on the Morrow of S. *Michaël* (s). Whereas *Roger de Ingepenne* Sheriff of *Cornwall* could not go out of That County without dammage to the Earl of *Cornwall*; he being employed to make certain Purveyances for the Earl againſt his coming into That County; ſo that *Roger* could not appear before the Barons of the Exchequer on the quinzime of St. *John Baptiſt*, to render his Accompt: Therefore the King, *de gratia ſpeciali*, commands the Barons by his writ, to receive, for this time, *John Hommeden* and *Gilbert de Berkhamſted*, or one of them, to render the ſaid *Rogers* Accompt (t). *Gilbert de Knovill* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* being

---

(e) Quia Major & Communitas Villæ Notynghamiæ atturnaverunt coram Rege loco ſuo Johannem de Shirewode ad Libertates ſuas coram Baronibus hic in Scaccario proſequendas, calumpniandas, & defendendas: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod prædictum Johannem loco ipſorum Majoris & Communitatis ad hoc recipiant. Teſte Rege apud Turrim Londoniæ xvj die Octobris anno xv. *Mich. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 46. *a.*

(f) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus]; quod loco Roberti de Haya recipiant Johannem le Deveneis, ad reſpondendum pro eo coram eiſdem, & ad compotum reddendum de Comitatibus Bed. & Buk., quamdiu idem Robertus fuerit in Itinere. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(g) Vicecomes Norhumberlandiæ aſſignavit loco ſuo ad reſpondendum ad Scaccarium, Willelmum de C, per breve Regis quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(b) *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(i) *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a.*

(k) Rex Baronibus; Quoniam J. de Grey Juſticiarius noſter Ceſtriæ a partibus Walliæ ob periculum imminens nequit elongari; Vobis mandamus quod Willelmum de Grey fratrem ejus ad compotum ſuum pro eo reddendum recipiatis. Breve eſt in f. M. *Hil. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(l) *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(m) *Mich. Communia* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(n) Compotus Johannis de Cormayles Vicecomitis Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ, per Willelmum de Favelore clericum ejus & attornatum per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(o) Buk. & Bedeford. Johannes de Chedny, Willelmus Clericus ſuus pro eo per breve Regis, [r c de] CCCLxix l xix s xj d Bl., Et de Cviij l numero, de firma Comitatuum. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *a.*

(p) Robertus filius Rogeri venit coram Baronibus, & præſentavit Robertum de Reynham, ad reſpondendum pro eo de omnibus debitis Domini Regis quæ veniunt in Summonitione infra Libertatem Hundredi de Claveringg, & de omnibus alijs prædictum Dominum ſuum tangentibus infra Libertatem prædictam. *Mich. Communia* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(q) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(r) *Mich. Communia* 14. *incip. E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(s) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(t) Baronibus, pro Rogero de Ingepenne Vicecomite Cornubiæ. Quia idem Vicecomes a partibus Cornubiæ hijs diebus recedere non poteſt abſq; dampno E. Comitis Cornubiæ, propter Providentias quas contra adventum ipſius Comitis ad partes Cornubiæ fieri ex præcepto ejuſdem Comitis neceſſario oportebit, per quod coram Baronibus in Scaccario in inſtanti quindena S. Johannis Baptiſtæ ad compotum ſuum reddendum comparere non poteſt, ſicut ei ſignificarunt: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Johannem Hommeden & Gilbertum de Berkhamſted, vel eorum alterum quem præſentem eſſe contigerit, loco prædicti Rogeri ad compotum illum pro prædicto Vicecomite reddendum recipiant hac vice, de gratia Regis ſpeciali. T. Rege apud Weſtmon. viij die Junij anno xviij. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

being Sick, the King by Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to receive an Attorney or Attorneys to accompt for *Gilbert* at the Exchequer: And he made Attorneys accordingly (*u*). The like permiſſion for a Sheriff to accompt by his Clerk was given by Writ of the Privy Seal, to *John de Nevill* Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire*; he being then attending, by the Kings leave, upon certain affairs of the Earl of *Waremne* (*w*). Nor is it to be wondred, that the admiſſion of Attorneys to act in accompts and other buſineſs at the Exchequer, ſhould be ſo frequently regulated and directed by the Kings Writs; for in ſeveral caſes wherein the King was not (for what appears) any way concerned, namely in Pleas between party and party, Attorneys were many times appointed or conſtituted in the Kings preſence or by his permiſſion. *Herbert de Venaiſon* Attorned one in his ſtead *ad lucrandum* and *perdendum*, in a Plea of *Detinue* moved between Him and *Richard le Avener* (*x*). This Caſe of *Herbert de Venaiſon* being inſerted in the *Norman* Roll of *Oblatas*, it is likely his Attorney was nominated by the Kings permiſſion, and for a Fine paid to the King upon That occaſion. Maſter *William de Riparijs*, when he ſtayed in *England* by the Kings leave, came before the King, and remmoved *John atte Merſh* (whom he had formerly attorned together with *John Petipas*) from being one of his General Attorneys in *Ireland*; and in the room of *John atte Merſh* he ſubſtituted *Roger le Curtays*, together with the ſaid *John Petipas ſub alternatione*, to be his Attorneys *ad lucrandum* &c in all Pleas and ſuits in *Ireland*. This Letter of Attorney was to laſt until the feaſt of St. *Calixtus*, and from thence for a year complete. This tranſaction was declared by Duplicated Letters of the Great Seal (*y*). And, as I remember, ſome other inſtances of the like kind do occurr in Records.

Sometimes alſo, Attorneys were made by Accomptants without any Writ or Precept from the King, for ought that appears. As in the caſes of the ſeveral Sheriffs and other Accomptants hereafter named; to wit, In the caſe of *William de Bickely* (*z*), *Robert de Meyſey* (*a*), *John de Albernun* (*b*), *Alan la Zuche* (*c*), *W.* Archbiſhop of *York* Sheriff of the Counties of *Notingham* and *Derby* (*d*), *Walter de Shelſhanger* (*e*), *Gregory de Rokeſle* (*f*), *John de Kirkeby* (*g*), *Robert de Clifford* and *Idonea de Leyburne*, Sheriffs in Fee of *Weſt-*

(*u*) *Paſ. Communia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 82. *a.*

(*w*) *By Privy Seal*; Donne a Clarindon le iiij jour de Janever lan de noſtre regne diſme. *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 117. *a.*

(*x*) Herbertus de Venatione ponit loco ſuo ad lucrandum & perdendum, de loquela quæ eſt inter ipſum & Ricardum le Avener, de Catallis ſuis quæ ei injuſte detinet ut dicit. *Rot. Oblat. Norm.* 2. *J. m.* 4. *dorſo.*

(*y*) Magiſter Willelmus de Riparijs, qui de licentia Regis moratur in Anglia, amovit coram Rege Johannem atte Merſſh, quem una cum Johanne filio Ricardi Petipas loco ſuo prius attornaverat ad lucrandum &c, pro ipſo Willelmo vel contra ipſum in Hibernia; Et loco ipſius Johannis atte Merſſh Rogerum le Curtays una cum præfato Johanne filio Ricardi, ſub alternatione ſubſtituit, ad lucrandum &c in omnibus placitis & querelis prædictis; ita quod ijdem Rogerus & Johannes filius Ricardi vel eorum alter qui præſens fuerit loco ipſius Willelmi &c; In cujus &c; Duraturas uſq; ad feſtum S. Kalixti Papæ, ſcilicet quartumdecimum diem Octobris proximo futurum, & ab eodem feſto per unum annum proximo ſequentem completum, Præſ. &c T. R. apud Devyſes, xxvj die Aprilis. Dupplicatur. *Pat.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 22.

(*z*) Willelmus de Bickel. Vicecomes Devoniæ ponit loco ſuo Radulfum le Peytevin clericum ſuum, ad faciendum Viſum pro eo de primo dimidio anno Lij°. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*a*) De Attornato Roberti de Meyſey. Idem ponit loco ſuo Adam de Budeford ad reddendum compotum pro eo, de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Hereſordiæ, uſq; ad Summam. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*b*) Johannes de Albernun ponit loco ſuo Walterum Dru ad reddendum compotum ſuum pro eo ad Scaccarium, de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Regis in Comitatibus Surriæ & Suſſexiæ, & ad ipſum onerandum & exonerandum uſq; ad Summam. Poſtea atturnavit eundem ad Summam faciendam. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*c*) Idem Alanus [la Zuche] ponit loco ſuo Johannem de Oxinden vel Walterum le Butiller, ad percomputandum pro eo de exitibus Comitatus Norhamtoniæ, & de foreſta & caſtro de Rokingham; & ad ipſum onerandum de omnibus debitis quæ recepit tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Norhamtoniæ. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*d*) De Attornato W. Archiepiſcopi Ebor. Idem ponit loco ſuo Hugonem de Stapilford Clericum, ad reddendum compotum ſuum pro eo, de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Regis Comitatuum Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ, & ad onerandum & exonerandum eundem, acſi ipſemet eſſet præſens. *Mich. Commun.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b. And* Hugh *did accordingly paſs the Accompt for the Archbiſhop*; *Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. inter Compotos.*

(*e*) *Mich. Commun.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*f*) *Trin. Commun.* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*g*) *Trin. Fines* &c 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 94. *a.*

(*h*) *Trin.*

Weſtmerland (*b*), *Edmund* Earl of *Cornwall* (*i*); and of *John de Montague*, Sheriff of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* (*k*).

Sometimes Attorneys were admitted by Warant or Order of the Treaſurer, Chancellour, or Barons, or one of Them: As in the caſe of the Abbat of *Eveſham*, and of *Reginald de Acle* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* (*l*), of *Philipp de Hoyvill* Sheriff of *Hamſhire* (*m*), *John de Metham* Collectour of the Vintiſme and Quinzime (*n*), the Dean and Chapter of *Chicheſter* Collectours of a Diſme of the Clergy (*o*), the Abbot of *Abyndon* a Collectour of the ſame Diſme (*p*), *John Howard* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*q*), *John de Dallingge* one of the Sheriffs of *London* (*r*), and the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* (*s*). Several other Perſons appoint their attorneys (by way of *ponit loco ſuo*) to act for them at the Exchequer. And they are Allowed by the Barons (*t*).

VI. Ac-

(*b*) *Trin. Præſentationes* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 61. *a.*

(*i*) *Trin. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 29. *b.*

(*k*) Johannes de Monte acuto Vicecomes Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ, qui diem habuit hic ad computandum nunc in craſtino Aſcenſionis Domini, miſit Theſaurario & Baronibus hic Literas ſuas Patentes in hæc verba; Dominis & amicis ſuis kariſſimis Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario Domini Regis ——. *By reaſon of his own Infirmity of Body, he nominates* (*by This Letter*) *one* Richard de Byflet *to be his Clerk, to render his ſaid Account for him at the Exchequer*. Et prædictus Ricardus de Byflet admiſſus eſt per Barones ad computandum pro eodem Vicecomite &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 36. *a.*

(*l*) Idem Abbas [de Eveſham] ponit loco ſuo coram Ricardo de Hereford Rememoratore de Scaccario, ad hoc aſſignato de præcepto Theſaurarij & Baronum de eodem Scaccario, Johannem le Eſperun, ad reſpondendum pro eodem Abbate ad idem Scaccarium, de hijs quæ pertinent ad Libertatem ſuam, & ad calumpniandum pro eo omnes Libertates ſuas, ſicut idem Abbas ſi præſens eſſet. *Paſ. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

De Attornatis Reginaldi de Acle captis per Ricardum de Hereford.

Ricardus de Hereford Clericus de Scaccario de præcepto Theſaurarij & Baronum cepit Attornatos Reginaldi de Acle quondam Vicecomitis Glouceſtriæ, videlicet Rogerum de Cheyny & Adam de Sandhurſt ad reddendum Compotum pro eo de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes prædicti Comitatus. *Ibid. Paſ. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*m*) Philipp de Hoyvill *late Sheriff of* Southampton, qui habuit diem hic modo die Jovis poſt quindenam Paſchæ, *to Accompt*, *ſent his Letters Patents to the Treaſurer and Barons, ſignifying that* pro gravi infirmitate *he could not come at the Day aſſigned*; *and deſiring that his ſon and heir* William, *whom he had put in his place, might be by them admitted to paſs his accompt*; Datum apud Fontely undecimo die Aprilis, anno Regni Regis Edwardi triceſimo quinto. Prætextu quarum Literarum, & ex cauſa infirmitatis dicti Philippi, prædictus Willelmus filius & hæres ejuſdem Philippi admittitur per Barones ad compotum prædictum reddendum pro eodem Philippo &c. *Paſ. præſentat.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 48. *a.*

(*n*) Ebor. Johannes de Metham unus Collectorum Viceſimæ & Quintædecimæ nuper Regi conceſſæ in Comitatu Eboraci, ponit loco ſuo Ricardum de Hothum ad reddendum Regi compotum de xx^{a} & xv^{a} antedictis. Per J. de Merkyngfeld Cancellarium hujus Scaccarij. *Hil. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 36. *a.*

(*o*) Suſſex. Decanus & Capitulum Ciceſtriæ Collectores Decimæ Regi a Clero in ultimo Parliamento Weſtmonaſterij conceſſæ in Epiſcopatu Ciceſtrenſi, ponunt loco ſuo Johannem le Sherer de Ciceſtria, ad reddendum pro eis Regi compotum de Decima prædicta. Per Hervicum de Stanton. *Hil. Attornati &c.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 123. *a.*

(*p*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*q*) Johannes Howard Vicecomes Norfolciæ & Suff., qui de præcepto Regis eſt profecturus ad Regem verſus partes Boriales, ponit loco ſuo Galfridum de Ely clericum ſuum, ad reddendum Regi compotum pro eo, de officio Vicecomitatus prædicti de anno xj^{o}. Per W. de Norwyco. *Mich. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 49. *a.*

(*r*) Johannes de Dallingge unus Vicecomitum Londoniæ, qui de licentia Theſaurarij eſt devillaturus & non rediturus citra feſtum S. Mariæ Magdalenæ, ponit loco ſuo Hugonem de Waltham, ad reſpondendum pro eo in omnibus quæ ipſum contingent, quoad Officium Vicecomitatus prædicti, citra feſtum prædictum, hic coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, & ad faciendum pro eo quod ijdem Theſaurarius & Barones eidem Hugoni, tamquam eidem Johanni ſi præſens eſſet, ducerent injungendum. Per ipſum Theſaurarium. *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 57. *b.*

(*s*) *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 82. *a.*

(*t*) *One*, per W. de Norwyco; *another* per Walterum de Friskeneye; *a third.* per R. de Wodehouſe; *others* in pleno Scaccario. *Trin. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 39. *a.*

One, per W. de Friskeneie; *another* per Barones; *another* per L de Trikingham. *Mich. Recogn.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 69. *a.*

Again; per J. de Foxle; per R. de Wodehous. *Ib. Rot.* 69. *a.* & *b.* per R. de Everdon; *Ib. Rot.* 70. *b.*

(*u*) Idem

VI. Accompts were to be rendred at the Exchequer upon Oath. When the Accomptant had been Sworn *de fideli compoto reddendo,* he entred upon and went through his Accompt. In ſome Records mention is made of the Accomptants anſwering at the Exchequer *per Fidem* or *per verumdictum.* Whether this *Fides* and *verumdictum* was the ſame with an Oath, or in what reſpect different from it, I am not prepared to determine. But I am enclined to think, it was rather a *Voire dire,* or a Declaration upon their Faith or Allegiance, than an Oath. The Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire* accounted for the eſcuage of the Honour of *Peverell* of *London, per verumdictum ſuum* (*u*). The Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* anſwered at the Exchequer *per fidem,* touching an Amercement of CC *l* ſet upon *William de Merlai* (*w*). The Sheriff of *Cumberland* anſwered *per verumdictum,* touching an eſcuage charged on *Lambert de Muleton* who married the eldeſt daughter and heir of *Richard de Lucy* (*x*); and others in like manner *mutatis mutandis.* Again, ſometimes the Stewards of the Nobility were admitted to anſwer for their Lords at the Exchequer, *per verumdictum* or *per fidem ſuam,* in their Accompts or affairs depending There. For example. *Randulf de Glanvill* made a View of his accompt for *Weſtmerland* for three years, by *Reiner* his *Dapifer:* And *Reiner* entred upon his accompt per *verumdictum ſuum* (*y*). The Earl of *Leiceſters Dapifer* anſwered at the Exchequer on his Lords behalf, *per verumdictum,* concerning certain Small Fees of *Moreton* (*z*). This anſwering by *Dapifers* or Stewards was, I ſuppoſe, owing to the Kings favour (*a*). And as the Barons at the Exchequer, ſo the Sheriffs in their Counties uſed frequently to give credit to the Stewards of Great Lords, when they declared *per fidem* on behalf of their Lords touching debts which they owed to the King: as in the caſe of *William de Areci* (*b*) and others. But in proceſs of time there was found to be ſome inconvenience in That practice. So it proved in a caſe relating to *Robert de Tateſhal.* The King commanded the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* to levy upon *Roberts* chatells Lxx l xv s, which he owed to the King, and for the future not to believe the Steward of any Baron barely upon his *Fides,* where the Kings debts were concerned (*c*).

VII. Where one was indebted to the King and likewiſe to other perſons, the Kings Debt was to be preferred in payment; that is, The King was to be paid before any other Creditour of the party. This was the Law and aſſiſe of the Exchequer; As appeareth, In the caſe of the Executours of *R. de Chaucumb* and *Stephen Croc* (*d*), the Abbot of *Forde* Executour of *Robert de Curtenay* (*e*),

---

(*u*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvij l & xv s & vj d, de xlj Militibus & dimidio & ſexta parte Militis, de Honore Peuerelli de Lundonia in Baillia ſua, per Verumdictum Vicecomitis. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſexa & Hertf.*

(*w*) Willelmus de Merlai debet CC marcas de miſericordia. Sed de ſuo nichil invenitur extra ſepta Eccleſiæ, per Fidem Vicecomitis. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Norfolcb & Sudf.*

(*x*) Lambertus de Muleton, qui habet in uxorem Primogenitam filiam & hæredem Ricardi de Lucy, r c de xx s de j feodo de Veteri feffamento in Copland, ſecundum Veredictum Vicecomitis; In theſauro nichil, Et in ſuperpluſagio quod Vicecomes habet ſupra ibidem in debitis plurium, xx s, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 3. *Cumb. m.* 1. *b.*

(*y*) Viſus Compoti de Weſtmarieland per Reinerum Dapiferum Randulfi de Glanvill de tribus annis. Randulfus de Glanvill, Rinerus pro eo, reddit compotum de ſirma de Weſtmarieland per verumdictum Reineri Dapiferi ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*z*) Ansketillus Mallor. & Robertus Capell. debent C & xiiij s & viij d de Scutagio Militum Comitis Legerceſtriæ de quibus xxxv s ſunt de parvis feodis de Moretonia, per verumdictum ipſius Dapiferi. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*a*) Rex Comiti Warenniæ. Mandamus vobis quod occaſione & dilatione poſtpoſitis, ſitis coram Baronibus noſtris de Scaccario in craſtino S. Lucæ Ewangeliſtæ, ad reſpondendum & ſatisfaciendum nobis de debitis noſtris. Et ſi venire non poteſtis, aliquem veſtrorum mittatis ad illud faciendum. *Mich. Commun.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*b*) Willelmus de Areci debet j marcam, ut ſit quietus de hoc quod non fecit pacem ad Scaccarium de debito Domini ſui ſicut affidaverat in Comitatu. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. m.* 2. *Linc.*

(*c*) Lincolnia, pro Rege. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de bonis & catallis Roberti de Tateſhal fieri faciat Lxx l xv s quos Regi debet de pluribus debitis, Ita quod habeat prædictos denarios ſuper compotum ſuum proximo ad Scaccarium; nec de cætero credat Seneſcallo alicujus Baronis per Fidem ſuam pro aliquibus debitis; Et habeat breve. *Paſ. Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*d*) Epiſcopo Lincolnienſi & alijs executoribus R. de Chaucumb. Rex eiſdem; Sciatis quod Robertus de Chaucumb debuit nobis die quo obijt C & xliij l viij s & iiij d de pluribus debitis, pro quibus areſtari fecimus omnia catalla quæ fuerunt ejuſdem R: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ad catalla illa manus non apponatis, donec de dictis debitis noſtris nobis fuerit *nay* (*e*), *Emery de St. Amand* (*f*), *Robert de Crepping* (*g*), the Executours of *Walter de Leyſeton* (*h*); and in other inſtances.

If one was indebted to the Crown, ſuch Debtour could not make a Will to diſpoſe of his chatells to the Kings prejudice: Nor could his Executour have Adminiſtration of his chatels, without permiſſion from the King, or from the Juſticier, or Barons of the Exchequer. The Executours of *Thomas de Berkele* the Kings Debtor, were permitted to have Adminiſtration of his goods, Upon his giving Security to anſwer the Kings Debts (*i*). In like manner, the Executours of *Saer Fitz-Henry* were permitted to have Adminiſtration, upon giving Security for the Kings Debts: And the Executours of ſeveral other perſons (*k*). The King granted to *William de Canteloup*, that he might make his Will, and that his Executors might adminiſter his goods: The King being content that *Williams* heirs ſhould pay his Debts, at the ſame Terms at which *William* was obliged to pay them (*l*). The King granted by his

---

fuerit plenè ſatisfactum; Quia ſecundum conſuetudinem Rengni noſtri inprimis nobis debet de debitis noſtris ſatisfieri. Teſte xj die Octobris. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *The Like Writ* mutatis mutandis *in the caſe of* Stephen Croc, *concluding*, Cùm de conſuetudine Regni noſtri nobis debeat in primis ſatisfieri, Teſte M. Belet &c. xxx die Jan. anno xxij. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*e*) Officiali Epiſcopi Exon. Rex eidem; Oſtenſum eſt nobis ex parte Abbatis de Forde executoris Roberti de Curtenay, quod cum idem Abbas teneatur nobis reddere xij l de debitis ipſius Roberti, vos citatis ipſum coram vobis autoritate ordinaria ad reſpondendum alijs quibus idem Robertus debuit debita. Et quia nos debemus præferri omnibus alijs donec debita noſtra nobis perſolvantur, præcipimus vobis quod non diſtringatis prædictum Abbatem ad reddendum alijs creditoribus debita quæ debuit, donec idem Abbas nobis ſatisfecerit de prædictis xij l, niſi vobis conſtiterit quod catalla prædicti Roberti quæ ſunt prædicto Abbati ſatiſſufficiant ad ſolutionem aliorum & noſtrorum. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*f*) Oxon. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtravit nobis Radulfus de Sancto Amando, quod diſtringis ipſum injuſte ad reddendum nobis debita quæ Amaricus de S. Amando nobis debuit, videlicet —, deſicut executores teſtamenti prædicti Amarici ſatis habent de bonis ejuſdem A, unde nobis ſatisfacere poſſunt de prædictis debitis, ut idem R. dicit: Et quia debita quæ nobis debentur prius de bonis defuncti debent nobis reddi, quam ſatisfiat alijs creditoribus de debitis eorum, Tibi præcipimus, quod venire facias coram Baronibus de Scaccario in craſtino S. Trinitatis Mathæum de C unum executorum teſtamenti prædicti A, ad reſpondendum nobis una cum alijs executoribus ejuſdem A —; Et inhibeas eidem Mathæo ex parte noſtra, ne alienet bona prædicti Amarici donec nobis ſatisfiat de prædictis debitis ——. *And hereupon ſeveral like Writs were iſſued into ſeveral Counties againſt the ſeveral Executors.* *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*g*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod non permittat executores teſtamenti Roberti de Ayvill habere ullam adminiſtrationem de catallis quæ fuerunt ejuſdem Roberti, quouſq; prædicti executores reddiderint Roberto de Crepping ix l xij s ij d., qui ei aretro ſunt de firma Molendini de Eſſingwald, ſicut oſtendere poterit quod ei aretro ſunt, Ne pro defectu ſui &c. Teſte A Theſ. S. Pauli Londoniæ xx die Oct. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*h*) Prohibitum eſt Magiſtris J. Archidiacono & Willelmo de Newerk Officiali Ebor., ne Fratrem Gilbertum de Leyſeton Monachum, & alios executores teſtamenti Walteri de Leyſeton quondam Vicecomitis Lincolniæ, vexent occaſione bonorum dicti Willelmi, neq; de eiſdem bonis placitum in Curia Chriſtianitatis teneant, quouſq; per ipſos executores Regi fuerit ſatisfactum, de debitis quæ Regi debuit. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*i*) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus]; Mandamus vobis, quod per rotulos noſtros de Scaccario diligenter ſcrutari faciatis in quantis debitis nobis tenebatur Thomas de Berkele; & cum per prædictos rotulos inde certi fueritis, ſignificetis Vicecomiti Glouceſtriæ, quod accepta ſufficienti ſecuritate ab executoribus teſtamenti ipſius Thomæ de Berkele de prædictis debitis, eiſdem executoribus plenam adminiſtrationem habere faciatis de omnibus rebus & catallis quæ fuerunt ipſius Thomæ —; Et mandatum eſt Vic. Glouc. Ex *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*k*) Plegij executorum Saeri filij Henrici. Maria quæ fuit uxor prædicti Saeri, Adam de Sumery Miles qui habet terras in Com. H. —, manuceperunt reddere Domino Regi omnia debita quæ idem Saerus Regi debuit, videlicet, Quilibet eorum in ſolidum & pro toto: Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Surreiæ, quod de catallis prædicti S. prædictæ Mariæ liberam habere adminiſtrationem faciat. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

The Like for the Executors of Geoffrey de Rokingham, *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.* *The like for the Executours of* Margery de Echingeham, *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.* *The like for the Executours of* Roger de Mohun, *Ib.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.* *And for others, Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.* & *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*l*) Rex conceſſit eidem Willelmo [de Cantilupo], quod libere & licenter poſſet condere Teſtamentum ſuum, & quod Executores ſui habeant liberam adminiſtrationem de omnibus bonis & catallis ad executionem ejuſdem Teſtamenti faciendam, ſine impedimento Regis vel Ballivorum ſuorum: Quia Rex vult, quod hæredes

his Patent to *William de Ferrers* Earl of *Derby*, that although he happend to be indebted to the King, he might freely make a Will; and his heirs ſhould anſwer to the King his Debts (*m*). This Patent the King certified to the Barons, and commanded them to enroll and obſerve the ſame in the Exchequer. The like was done for the Executours of *William de Longeſpeye* (*n*). The King by his Writ commanded, that *John de Steyngrine* ſhould have adminiſtration of his Brother *Peters* goods; the ſaid *John* giving Security to anſwer the Kings Debts (*o*). The like Command (*mutatis mutandis*), was given, for the Wife or Executours of *Robert de Lathun* (*p*), and the Executours of *John le Fraunceis* (*q*). The Heir and Executours of *John* Biſhop of *Ely* came into the Exchequer, and prayed to have Adminiſtration of his Goods: Which was granted to them upon theſe Terms; *viz.* That the Executours ſhould pay the debts due from the Deceaſed to the King as far as the goods would extend; That the Goods ſhould be ſold to the Kings Beſt profit; And out of the money ariſing thereby, the King ſhould be Firſt Paid. For the performance of This, the Executors took an Oath and found Sureties (*r*). The executors of *Robert* late Earl of *Oxford*

---

hæredes ejuſdem Willelmi ſolvant ei debita in quibus ipſe Willelmus Regi tenetur, ad eoſdem Terminos ad quos idem Willelmus eadem debita Regi reddere ſolebat. Breve eſt in f. M. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*m*) Breve Patens Comitis de Ferrarijs. Rex conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis W. de Ferrarijs Comiti Derbiæ, quod licet contingat ipſum Domino Regi in aliquo debito teneri, nichilominus libere poſſit condere teſtamentum ſuum abſque impedimento Regis & Ballivorum ſuorum, ita quod occaſione illius debiti Rex non capiet nec capi faciet terras, catalla, ſeu bona ipſius Comitis in manum ſuam; nec permittet quod aliquis ballivorum ſuorum de prædictis terris, catallis, ſeu bonis ſuis aliquatenus ſe intromittat; ſet hæredes dicti Comitis Domino Regi de dicto debito reſpondeant. In cujus r t &c; Teſte Rege vij die Januarij anno xxxiij. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*n*) Rex mandat Baronibus Literas ſuas Patentes, per quas conceſſit dilecto quondam & fideli ſuo W. de Ferrarijs Comiti Derbiæ, ut libere poſſit condere teſtamentum ſuum abſque impedimento Regis vel ballivorum ſuorum, teneri faciendas ſecundum tenorem earundem literarum. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

* Rex mandat Baronibus, quod Literas Patentes per quas conceſſit executoribus teſtamenti quondam W. Comitis de Ferrarijs, quod habeant liberam adminiſtrationem de omnibus bonis &c quæ fuerunt prædicti Comitis, eo quod vivente prædicto Comite conceſſerat ei Dominus Rex, quod licet contingeret eum debere Domino Regi &c, libere poſſit condere teſtamentum &c, & quod hæredes ſui reſponderent Regi de prædictis debitis, inrotulari & firmiter teneri &c. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b. The Like for the Executors of* William de Longeſpye; *Hil. Record.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*o*) Ebor. Quia Johannes de Steyngrine frater & hæres Petri de Steyngrine nuper defuncti fecit Regem ſecurum per J. de O. & W. de N, ad reddendum Regi debita quæ idem Petrus Regi debuit, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti quod de omnibus bonis & catallis quæ idem Petrus habuit in balliva ſua die quo obijt, prædicto Johanni de Steyngrine plenam adminiſtrationem habere faciat, in partem ſolutionis prædictorum debitorum. Teſte &c. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*p*) Baronibus, pro uxore & executoribus teſtamenti Roberti de Lathun. Rex mandat quod mandent Vicecomiti, quod ſi Johanna quæ fuit uxor prædicti Roberti, vel prædicti executores invenerint ad Scaccarium in xv Paſchæ, ſufficientem ſecuritatem de debitis quæ Regi debuit reddendis, tunc eis de omnibus bonis & catallis quæ fuerunt ipſius Roberti plenam adminiſtrationem habere faciat. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*q*) Thomas de Wymundeham Præcentor Lichefeldiæ, Magiſter Petrus de Radenor Archidiaconus Salopiæ, executores teſtamenti Johannis le Fraunceys manuceperunt pro ſe & coexecutoribus ſuis reddere Domino Regi omnia debita quæ idem Johannes Regi debuit die quo obijt: Et mandatum eſt Vic. Linc. Bed. Ebor. Kanc. Weſtmerl. Cumbr. [quod] plenam adminiſtrationem eiſdem executoribus habere faciant. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*r*) Memorandum quod die Sabbati proximo poſt octabas S. Trinitatis anno xviij°, venerunt coram Baronibus Willelmus de Kirkeby frater & hæres J. de Kirkeby nuper Elyenſis Epiſcopi defuncti, Magiſter Guido de Tillebrok, & Philippus de Heverdon, executores teſtamenti prædicti defuncti, & petierunt adminiſtrationem bonorum & catallorum quæ fuerunt ejuſdem defuncti; Et conceſſum eſt eis ſub hac forma, videlicet quod prædicti Executores ſatisfaciant Domino Regi de debitis quæ idem defunctus ei debet, quatenus bona & catalla prædicta ſufficiunt; unde ſumma eſt, v mille xxij l xviij s viij d; prout compertum eſt per Inventorium; & quod dicta bona & catalla de die in diem vendi facient, prout melius ad commodum Regis vendi poterunt; & quod de denarijs inde provenientibus nichil omnino alicui liberabitur, ante quam prædicto Domino Regi de debitis ſuis plenarie fuerit ſatisfactum. Et ad hoc fideliter faciendum præſtiterunt Sacramentum coram præfatis Baronibus, Et inſuper ad hoc invenerunt plegios ſubſcriptos, videlicet Dominum R. Bathon. & Wellenſem Epiſcopum, & Magiſtrum Willelmum de Luda Elienſem Electum. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*s*) *Oxon.*

Oxford gave ſecurity to pay unto the King the debts due to him, from their teſtatour; and thereupon, adminiſtration of the Earls goods was granted to them (*s*). In like manner *mutatis mutandis*, adminiſtration was granted to the Executours of *Bartholomew Caſtle* (*t*); the executours of *John de Somerſete* (*u*); the executours of *Walter de Luveny* (*w*); the Executours of *Walter de Monci* (*x*); and the executour of *Henry de Say* (*y*). Tis true, from the caſe of *William* and of *Mary de Brewoſe*, as it ſtands in *Ryley*, ſome may perhaps conjecture, that the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer granted to *Mary* Adminiſtration of the goods of *William de Brewoſe* deceaſed. But if I take the matter right, That is to be underſtood thus; that the Treaſurer and Barons conſented to her having the Adminiſtration, which (in regard her late husband *William* was, at his Death, the Kings Debtour) ſhe could not have had, without conſent or permiſſion of the King or the Court of Exchequer. The caſe may be ſeen in *Ryley* (*z*). On the other part. If the Debt demanded of a Deceaſed perſon on the Kings behalf was a Doubtful debt; the King would ſometimes command the Executours to retain in their hands ſo much as the Summ amounted to, till the matter was diſcuſſed in the Exchequer (*a*).

If one dyed indebted to the King, and it was doubtful whether the chatells of the Deceaſed would amount to ſatisfy the Debts due to the King [and to other perſons], it was uſual for the King to ſeize into his hands the chatells of his Debtour deceaſed, in order to have ſatisfaction of his Debt, before any other Creditour of the Deceaſed was paid, or the chatells eloigned or applyed to any other uſe. This was done in the caſe of the Earl of *Kent* (*b*). But when the King ſeized the chatells of his Debtour deceaſed, he allowed out of the ſame a competent part for the decent funeral of the Deceaſed. As in the caſe of *Malcolm de Harleigh* Eſcheatour on this ſide *Trent*. The King by Writ of Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons of the Exchequer, that whereas upon *Malcolms* death they would probably ſeize his goods and chatells into the Kings hands, they ſhould leave enough in the hands of his folks for the honourable enterrment of his body: And that they ſhould ſend ſome fit perſon to all places where he had any goods, to make a true and exact Inventory of them, that the King when he ſhould be certified of the affair in due manner, might give ſuch orders therein as he thought meet. *Thomas de Boyvill* was aſſigned by Letters Patent, to take an Inquiſition concerning the Goods of

---

(*s*) Oxon. *Several perſons become Sureties for the Executours of* Robert de Ver *late Earl of* Oxon —; Et per manucaptionem prædictam conceſſa eſt eiſdem Executoribus adminiſtratio omnium bonorum *of the ſaid Earl. Memor.* 24 & 25. *E.* 1. *inter Mich. Manucaptiones.*

(*t*) *Mich. Manucaptiones* 25. *E.* 1.

(*u*) *Hil. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 48. *b.*

(*w*) Somerſ. & Dorſ. Johannes de Staford Mareſcallus Scaccarij, manucepit reddere Regi omnia debita, quæ Walterus de Luveny nuper Vicecomes Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ defunctus Regi debet ad Scaccarium. Et per iſtam manucapcionem conceſſum eſt executoribus teſtamenti ipſius defuncti; quod habeant adminiſtrationem omnium bonorum & catallorum quæ fuerunt prædicti defuncti die quo obijt, ad executionem teſtamenti prædicti defuncti inde faciendam. *Mich. Fines* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*x*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorier & au Barouns de noſtre Eſcheqer ſalutz. Nus vous maundoms qe receue bone & ſuffiſaunte ſeurte des Executours du Teſtament Monſieur Wauter de Monci nadgaires noſtre Chaumberleyn, de nous reſpondre des totes maners de dettes qil nous deyt per queuque encheſon qe ceo ſeyt, ſuffretz meſmes les executours aver pleyne & due adminiſtracion des touz les biens qe furent au dit Wauter; & ſi noules de nos miniſtres y eient mis noſtre meyn, lour facetz maunder par Lettres de noſtre Eſcheker, quil en ouſtent noſtre meyn par la ſeurte avantdite. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Langele, le xxvij jour de Janever lan de noſtre regne Secund. *Hil. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 48. *a.*

(*y*) *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*z*) *Plac. Parl. p.* 109. 20. *E.* 1.

(*a*) Executoribus J. Bathonienſis Epiſcopi. Rex eiſdem; quia non conſtat nobis utrum nos debeamus habere illas xx l, quas prædictus Epiſcopus recepit de Abbate Glaſtoniæ pro tranſgreſſione —, an idem Epiſcopus illas debeat habere per libertatem cartæ noſtræ quam habuit; Vobis mandamus, quatinus de catallis ejuſdem Epiſcopi retineatis uſque ad ſummam xx l, quouſque diſcutiatur coram Baronibus de Scaccario, utrum nos debeamus habere illas xx l, vel idem Epiſcopus. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*b*) Eſſex. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtravit nobis Comitiſſa Kanciæ, quod tu diſtringis eam ad reddendum nobis quædam debita quæ Comes Kanciæ nobis debuit; Et quia catalla quæ fuerunt dicti Comitis Kanciæ ſunt in manu noſtra per præceptum noſtrum, donec exceutores ejuſdem Comitis nobis ſatisfecerint de debitis eiſdem; Tibi præcipimus, quod dictæ Comitiſſæ pacem habere permittas de debitis prædicti Comitis, donec aliud inde præceperimus. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

of *Malculm*. And the Treaſurers Lieutenant ordered, that out of the goods of *Malcolm*, xlviij l xiiij s xj d ſhould be delivered to *Richard de Harle* his executour, for the exequies and burial of the Deceaſed (*c*).

VIII. If the Kings Debtor was unable to ſatisfy the Kings Debt out of his Own chatells, the King would betake himſelf to any Third perſon who was indebted to the Kings Debtor, and would recover of ſuch Third perſon the Debt he owed to the Kings Debtor, in order to get payment or ſatisfaction of the Debt due to the Crown; And then, upon ſuch Recovery had, the Third perſon was acquitted againſt the Kings Debtor, and the Kings Debtor was acquitted againſt the King, *de tanto*. This ſeems to be confirmed by the caſe of *Henry de Cornhill* and *William* Earl of *Albemarle*, in the 5th year of K. *Richard* I. *Henry de Cornhill* owed the King C *l* for the arerage of the *Cambium* of all *England* except *Wincheſter*, And vj *l* for the Ferm of the Land of *Engelran de Muſtroil*. And *William* Earl of *Albemarle* Acknowledged before the Barons of the Exchequer, that he owed So much to *Henry de Cornhill*. And thereupon *William* Earl of *Albemarle* was charged (as Debtor to the King) with the ſaid reſpective ſumms (*d*). However, this uſage appears plainly enough in the ſucceeding times: For example: In the caſe of perſons indebted to *Herbert Fitz-Matthew* Debtor to the King (*e*); In the caſe of ſeveral perſons who had intermeddled with the goods of *Ranulf Briton* Debtor to the King (*f*); In the caſe of *Beneit Aze* and others Debtors to *John de la Bulebuſe* Debtor the King (*g*); in the caſe of the

---

(*c*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; Au lieutenaunt le Treſorer e as Baruns del Eſcheqer ſaluz. Por coe qe Macolum de Harlegh qe ſeu noſter Eſchetour de cea Trente, eſt a Dieu comaunde, a coe qe nus avoms entendu: Vous maundoms, qe de ſes biens e ſes chateux, qe vous prendrez par avienture en noſtre mein par acheſon de ſa mort, leiſſez a ſes gentz taunt dont le Corps porra bien e honorablement eſtre enſeveli; E enveez par tot ou les biens e les chatteux ſunt qe furunt au dit Maucolom, acun certeyn homme qui bien e loiaument face Lynventoire de totes les choſes qe il trovera, & quil vous certifie de ceo quil avera fair, Iſſint qe quant nous en ſerroms certifiez en due Manere, nous en peuſſons comaunder ce qe nous verroms qe ſeit a faire. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Harwe, la xx jour de Averil, lan de noſtre regne xxvj. Poſtea prætextu brevis prædicti Thomas de Boyvill Clericus aſſignatur per Literas Regis patentes, ad inquirendum de omnibus bonis & catallis quæ fuerunt dicti defuncti, ſicut continetur in rotulo Commiſſionum & Literarum Patencium hujus Termini. —

Et per Philippum de Wylughby Tenentem locum Theſaurarij conceſſum eſt xxiiij° die Aprilis, quod de bonis quæ fuerunt dicti defuncti liberentur Ricardo de Harle Executori teſtamenti ejuſdem defuncti ad valenciam xlviij l xiiij s xj d, pro exequijs & ſepultura ejuſdem defuncti. *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 70. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*d*) Willelmus de Forz Comes de Albem[arle] debet C l qui requirebantur ab Henrico de Cornhill de reragijs Cambij totius Angliæ præter Wintoniam, Quia idem Comes cognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario, ſe prædictum debitum debere ipſi Henrico. Idem Willelmus debet vj l pro eodem Henrico de firma terræ Engelranni de Muſterel; quia idem Comes cognovit coram Baronibus ſe prædictum debitum debere & debitorem conſtituit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Linc.*

(*e*) Sumerſ. & Dorſ. Mandatum eſt eidem, quod diſtringat debitores Herberti filij Mathæi, ad reddendum arreragia quæ ei debentur, de tempore quo idem Herbertus filius Mathæi fuit Vicecomes in ipſis Comitatibus, ne pro defectu &c. T. P. Grimb[aud] xxv die Novembris. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*f*) Baronibus, pro Rannulfo Britone. Rex conceſſit eidem R, quod de debitis quæ Regi debet ad Scaccarium reddat Regi per annum ſexies viginti libras —: Et ideo mandatum eſt eiſdem Baronibus, quod accepta ab eo ſecuritate de terminis prædictis ſervandis, omnes redditus ipſius Rannulfi in manu Regis captas ei deliberari faciant: Diſtringant etiam ſine dilatione omnes illos qui pecuniam de bonis & catallis ipſius Rannulfi receperunt quamdiu in manu Regis exſtiterunt, & ipſam pecuniam Regi nondum ſolverunt, quod pecuniam illam omni dilatione & occaſione poſtpoſitis Regi reddant; & cum ipſa pecunia particulariter Regi fuerit ſoluta, in prædicto debito eidem Rannulfo particulariter allocari faciant; Et ad prædictam pecuniam perquirendam efficax conſilium & auxilium ei impendant. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*g*) Suhamton. Rex Vicecomiti; Quia ſecundum conſuetudinem regni noſtri & aſſiſam Scaccarij, ubi debitores non ſufficiunt ad ſolvenda debita quæ nobis debent, capere nos conſuevimus ad debitores eorundem debitorum; & Benedictus Aze debeat Johanni de la Bulehuſe xviij l de j dolio vini, & alij nominati in brevi, ut Simon filius & hæres dicti Johannis dicit: Tibi præcipimus, quod intellecta ſuper veritate, diſtringas prædictos debitores ad reddenda nobis prædicta debita ad Scaccarium, in partem ſolutionis debitorum quæ idem Johannes nobis debuit, ita quod ea habeas ad Scaccarium per aliquem de tuis, a die——. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*h*) B.

the executours of *Edmund* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* debtors to *William Talebot* debtor to the King (*b*); and of *Reginald de Wyme* debtor to *H.* late Earl of *Arundel* Debtor to the King (*i*).

IX. The Heir of the Kings Debtour was not to be Diſtreined for the Debt due to the King, in caſe the chatells of the Kings Debtour were ſufficient to anſwer it. As may appear in the caſe of *Ralf de St. Amand* heir of *Almaric* (*k*). In truth, there was a Proviſion to This purpoſe, made by the Great Charters of K. *John* (*l*), and K. *Henry* III (*m*). And *Walter de Avenbury* Guardian of the land and heir of *Richard Aneſey* had the like privilege allowed to him (*n*). But if the Chatells of the Kings Debtour deceaſed were not ſufficient to pay the Kings Debt, the Debtours heirs were to be diſtreined by their Lands for the ſame. In the reign of K. *Henry* III, *Simon de Heddon* one of *Brian de Liſles* Executours had not aſſetz in his hands to ſatisfy certain debts due to the King from *Brian*. Therefore the Sheriff was commanded to diſtrein *Brians* heirs for the ſaid debts (*o*). In the reign of K. *Edward* II, in the caſe of *Alan de Cherleton*, the Barons of the Exchequer were commanded by Writ, to apportion amongſt Parceners a certain Debt due from their Anceſtour to the King (*p*).

X. The Widow of the Kings Debtour was not to be Diſtreined by her Dower to anſwer the Kings Debt, in caſe the Heir had ſufficient to anſwer it. *Maud de Beauchamp* was diſtreined by the Dower which ſhe had from her firſt husband, to anſwer to the King for the debt of her ſecond husband. Upon complaint, the King by his writ commanded the Sheriff to forbear demanding That debt from *Maud*, and to diſtrein the heirs of the ſecond husband for it: Becauſe (ſaith the Writ) a Tenant in Dower ought not to be diſtreined for debts, whilſt the heir hath ſufficient to anſwer the ſame (*q*). *Juliana* late wife of *John de Cornhull* likewiſe obtained relief, upon her

---

(*b*) B. Electo Cantuarienſi. Mandatum eſt eidem quod venire faciat coram Baronibus — executores teſtamenti E. bonæ memoriæ quondam Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi —, ad reſpondendum Regi de xx l quas idem E. reliquit Willelmo Talebot in ultima voluntate ſua, in parte ſolutionis debitorum quæ idem Willelmus Regi debuit — . *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*i*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Lincolniæ, quod venire faciat in craſtino S. Margaretæ Virginis, Reginaldum de Wyme, ad reſpondendum Regi de xxv libris, quas debuit H. de Albiniaco quondam Comiti Arundelliæ, in partem ſolutionis debitorum quæ idem Comes Regi debuit. Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*k*) Oxonia. Rex Vicecomiti; Quoniam ſecundum leges & ſtatuta Scaccarij noſtri, hæredes illorum qui debita nobis debent, non conſueverunt diſtringi quamdiu catalla defunctorum ſufficiunt: Ad querelam Radulfi de Sancto Amando hæredis Almarici qui in debitis ſubſcriptis nobis tenebatur, venire facias coram Baronibus de eodem Scaccario Abbatem de Cyrenceſtria unum executorum teſtamenti dicti Almarici ——. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*l*) Nos vero vel Ballivi noſtri non ſeiſiemus terram aliquam nec redditum pro debito aliquo, quamdiu catalla debitoris præſentia ſufficiunt ad debitum reddendum, & ipſe debitor paratus ſit inde ſatisfacere. Nec plegij ipſius debitoris diſtringantur, quamdiu ipſe capitalis debitor ſufficiat ad ſolutionem debiti. *In Mag. Chart. R. Joh. cap.* 10. *ap. Brad. Hiſt. Angl. P.* 1. *in Append. p.* 130. *& ap. Tyrell. Hiſt. Angl. Vol.* 2. *in Append. p.* 10.

(*m*) *The Clauſe runs in the ſame words as above in K.* Johns *Charter; ſave that for,* nec redditum, *This Charter has,* vel redditum. *Ex Mag. Chart. H.* 3. *inſpecta ab E. I.* (*viz. ex autogr. Regis E.* 1.) *in archivo Eccleſ. Colleg. Weſtmon.*

(*n*) Rex Baronibus; Quia ut nobis videtur, non eſt æquum nec rationi conſonum, quod Walterus de Avenebury, qui finem fecit nobiſcum pro CCCC marcis, pro cuſtodia terræ & hæredis Ricardi de Aneſeye, diſtringatur pro fine xl marcarum quem idem Ricardus contraxit nobiſcum dum ſuperſtes fuit pro quadam ſerjantia, quamdiu bona & catalla quæ fuerunt ipſius R. ſufficiant ad debitum illud acquietandum. Vobis mandamus, quod diſtringatis executores teſtamenti prædicti R. ad ſatisfaciendum nobis de prædictis xl marcis prout bona & catalla illa ſe extendere poſſint —. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*o*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Notinghamiæ, quod quia Symon de Heddon unus executorum teſtamenti Briani de Inſula non habet in bonis quæ fuerunt ejuſdem Briani, quod de demanda quam ei facit de debitis quæ idem B. Regi debuit ei pacem habere permittat ——; & quod diſtringat hæredes prædicti Briani ad reddendum Regi debita prædicta. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*p*) *Trin. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 112. *a.*

(*q*) Buk. & Bed. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtravit nobis Matilda de Bello Campo quæ fuit uxor Roberti de Turvill, quod tu diſtringis eam per Dotem ſuam quam habet de Rogero de Bello Campo primo viro ſuo, ad reddenda nobis debita quæ idem Robertus nobis debuit: Et quia Dos diſtringi non debet pro debitis, dum hæres ſufficit ad debita reddenda: Tibi præcipimus, quod eidem Matildæ de demanda quam ei facis de prædictis debitis pacem habere per-

her caſe, by vertue of a Writ, reciting that by the law and cuſtom of the Realm women ought not to be diſtreined in the lands and tenements which they hold in Dower, for the debts of the King or of other perſons, by the Summonce of the Exchequer or otherwiſe (*r*).

XI. The Sureties were not to be Diſtrained ſo long as the Principal Debtour had wherewith to anſwer the Debt. As in the caſe of *Ralph Traer* (*s*); and *Walter de Berking* (*t*). This was alſo provided-for by the clauſe of K. *Johns* Great charter and K. *Henry* the Thirds (*u*).

XII. By the Ancient uſage of the Exchequer, the Kings Debtors or Accomptants were wont to have Writs of Aid, whereby to recover their Debts of ſuch perſons as were indebted to them; in order to enable them to anſwer the Debts they owed to the King. For example. *William de Horleſh* and *Richard de Redvers* were appointed to collect, in the Nortreding of *Yorkſhire*, the Aid granted to K. *Henry* III, for Marrying his Siſter. And the Sheriff of the County was commanded by Writ, to aſſiſt the ſaid Collectours in diſtreining all perſons indebted to the King for That Aid (*w*). In like manner, *mutatis mutandis*, Writs of Aid iſſued, reſpectively, for *William de Lucy*, and *Pauline Peivre* (*x*); for *William de Holewell* (*y*); for the aſſeſſours and collectours of the Kings *Quadrageſima* in *Middleſex*, and of the Aid *ad Sororem maritandam*, in *Cambridgſhire* (*z*); for the aſſeſſours and collectours of the Kings *Triceſima* in *Suffolk* (*a*); for the executours of *Hubert de Burgh* who at the time of his death was indebted

---

mittas, & diſtringas hæredes dicti Roberti ad reddenda nobis debita quæ idem Robertus nobis debuit, ita quod ſufficienter inde nobis reſpondere poſſis ſuper compotum tuum &c; Teſte A. Archidiacono Salopiæ vij die Novembris. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) Baronibus pro Juliana quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Cornhull. Cum mulieres in terris & tenementis ſuis quæ tenent in dotem ſuam, pro debitis Regis aut aliorum per ſummonitionem Scaccarij aut alio modo diſtringi non debeant, nec hactenus ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Regni diſtringi conſueverint: *She ſhewed, that ſhe was diſtreined upon a Recogniſance which her late husband made in the Exchequer to* Peter de Huntingfeud *for x marks: So the King commands the Barons to ceaſe the demand, if it were So.* T. Rege apud Eſtry xv die Januarii anno xxij°. *Hil. Commun.* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*s*) Rex Baronibus; Quia conſonum eſt rationi, ut fidejuſſores non diſtringantur quamdiu Principalis debitor habeat bona de quibus debitum ſuum reddere valeat; Vobis mandamus quod Radulpho Traer — . *This was in the Kings caſe; that is, the Party was Debtor to the King. Hil. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*t*) Eſſex. Monſtravit Regi Walterus de Berking, quod cum eſſet plegius Roberti de Badeford de dimidia marca, pro canibus habitis in Foreſta Regis, vicecomes injuſte diſtringit ipſum pro prædicta dimidia marca, ſicut filius & hæres prædicti Roberti ſatis ſufficit ad ſolutionem prædictæ marcæ, ut dicit: Et ideo mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod de demanda quam ei facit de prædicta dimidia marca ei pacem &c. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*u*) *Citat. hic paulo ſupra*; Nos vero vel.

(*w*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſit in auxilium Willelmi de Horleſh & Ricardi de Riparijs, qui ſunt aſſignati ad colligendum Auxilium Regi conceſſum ad maritandum Sororem ſuam, in Nortredhinga in Comitatu Ebor., ad diſtringendos omnes illos qui aliquid inde debent Regi ibidem, ad reddendum eiſdem Collectoribus id quod adhuc inde debent; Ne pro defectu &c. Teſte ut ſupra [i. e. xiiij Oct.]. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*x*) War. & Leic. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes illos quos Willelmus de Lucy ei nominaverit, ad reddendum ei arreragia quæ ei debentur de tempore quo idem W. fuit Vicecomes Regis, ſicut rationabiliter &c. Teſte &c. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b. The like for* Paulinus Peivre *late Sheriff of* Buk. *and* Bed. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*y*) Buk. & Bed. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes illos quos Willelmus de Holewell ei nominabit, ad reddendum ei arreragia ſua quæ ei aretro ſunt de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes in Comitatibus ſuis ſicut &c.; Ne &c quin prædictus Willelmus ſufficienter poſſit reſpondere de eiſdem arreragijs. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*z*) Middelſex. Rex Vicecomiti; Monſtraverunt nobis Aſſeſſores & Collectores quadrageſimæ noſtræ in Comitatu tuo, quod villata de Stebhee debet eis vj s vj d de arreragijs prædictæ quadrageſimæ (*and ſeveral other villates other arreres*); pro quibus arreragijs prædicti aſſeſſores non ſufficiunt ad diſtringendum: Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod ſis eis in Auxilium ad diſtringendum pro prædictis arreragijs; Ne pro defectu &c; T. &c. *Mich. Communia* 27. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

Cauntebrugia. *The like Mandate to the Sheriff to be in Aid to the* Collectores Auxilij conceſſi ad Sororem noſtram maritandam. *Trin. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*a*) Norf. & Suff. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes illos quos aſſeſſores & collectores xxxæ ei nominaverint, ad reddendum eis arreragia quæ eis aretro ſunt in Comitatu Suffolciæ de Libertate S. Eadmundi; Ne pro defectu &c. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

indebted to the King (*b*); for the late Sheriffs of *London* (*c*), for *John de Baillol* and others (*d*); for the Executours of P. late Biſhop of *Hereford* (*e*); for *Hugh de Giſors* (*f*); for *Philipp de Paunton* (*g*); for *Walter de Watford* (*h*); for the Executours of *Robert la Ware* (*i*); for the Merchants of *Lucca* (*k*); and others.

XIII. When a Sheriff or other Officer having the Summonce or Proceſs of the Exchequer, had levied or received the Debt due from any perſon to the King, ſuch Sheriff or officer, was by the ſtatutes and cuſtom of the Exchequer to give ſuch Debtor an Acquittance or Tally of Diſcharge, and afterwards to acquitt the Debtor of ſuch Debt at the Kings Exchequer. But in regard Sheriffs, after they had levied or received the debts due to the King, often neglected or failed to anſwer the ſame at the Exchequer, and thereupon to acquitt the debtors There: The Crown did ſometimes at the complaint of the parties grieved, iſſue writs to enquire in the ſeveral Counties,

---

(*b*) Et quia prædictus Comes [Kanciæ, Hubertus de Burgo] Regi tenebatur in pluribus debitis, Mandatum eſt Baronibus, quod diſtringi faciant omnes illos qui debita debebant prædicto Comiti, ad ſatisfaciendum prædictis Executoribus de debitis prædictis, ita quod de reſiduo debiti in quo prædictus Comes Regi tenebatur, plene Regi reſpondere poſſint. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*c*) Vicecomites habent diem ad arreragia ſua reddenda die Lunæ proxima poſt feſtum S. Andreæ; & Laurentius de Frowik habet eundem diem ut Priſo pro arreragijs firmæ. Et præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus anni xxxij quod ſint alijs Vicecomitibus anni xxxj in auxilium ad diſtringendum pro omnibus arreragijs prædictis. Et præceptum eſt Majori quod ipſe habeat corpus Simonis filij Mariæ ad reſpondendum de arreragijs & de debitis proprijs; alioquin Civitas capiatur in manum Regis. Et Major habet eundem diem ad reddendum omnia debita quæ veniunt in Summonitione ſuper Communitatem Civitatis. *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *in fine Compoti Vicecomitum Lond.* & *Midd.*

(*d*) Cumbr. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod diſtringat omnes illos quos Johannes de Baillol ſibi nominabit, ad reddendum ſibi arreragia ſua quæ ei aretro ſunt de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Cumberlandiæ, ſicut rationabiliter monſtrare &c. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *The Like for* William de Engelſeud *late Sheriff of* Devon. *And for* Peter le Templer. *Ib. juxt.*

(*e*) Cum P. quondam Herefordenſis Epiſcopus Regi tenebatur in diverſis debitis die quo obijt, ad quæ debita Regi ſolvenda bona ipſius defuncti non ſufficiunt, niſi executores teſtamenti ipſius debita in quibus diverſi homines eidem defuncto tenentur recuperent, ut Rex intellexit: Rex executoribus prædictis in hac parte gratiam facere volens ſpecialem, mandat eiſdem Baronibus, quod debitores ipſius defuncti ad debita in quibus ipſi præfato defuncto Epiſcopo tenebantur die quo obijt, præfatis executoribus ſolvenda diſtringant, prout ijdem Executores rationabiliter monſtrare poterunt quod dicti debitores in præfatis debitis teneantur, & prout de jure fuerit faciendum. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*f*) Baronibus, pro Hugone de Giſores. Rex mandat ſicut alias firmiter injungens, quod Lx marcas quas Hugo de Giſorcio ſolvit Regi pro Civibus Londoniæ, ad quarum ſolutionem ijdem Cives obligarunt ſe præfato Hugoni, ſub omni feſtinatione de bonis & catallis prædictorum Civium, ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij levari & eidem Hugoni liberari faciant. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*g*) Lincolnia. Pro Rege & Philippo de Paunton. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſine dilatione levari faciat res, redditus aſſiſos, & alia quæ ad Jacobum de Paunton quondam Vicecomitem Lincolniæ pertinent, & arreragia ſua quæ ei debentur, & Turnum Vicecomitis de Termino S. Michaelis anno Regni Regis H. Liiij^{ti}. Ita quod habeat omnes denarios provenientes de eiſdem debitis, redditibus aſſiſis, arreragijs, & Turno Vicecomitis, coram Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium, a die S. Michaelis in xv dies, Regi ſolvendos in partem ſolutionis debitorum quæ idem Jacobus Regi debet. Teſte &c. *Ex Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Baronibus, pro Waltero de Watford. Quia Walterus de Watford in diverſis debitis Regi tenetur, ad quorum ſolutionem bona dicti Walteri non ſufficiunt, niſi prius de debitis in quibus creditores [*ita in Rot.*] ſui ſibi tenentur ſatisfiat eidem: Rex mandat eiſdem, quod ad certos dies creditores illos coram eis venire faciant, & creditores illos ad debita illa quæ eidem Waltero debent ſibi reddenda diſtringant, prout de jure & ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem Scaccarij fuerit faciendum. *Trin. Communia* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*i*) *A Writ of Aid for the Executors of* Robert la Ware, *to enable them to anſwer to the King his Debts. Paſ. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*k*) Rex volens Mercatoribus ſuis Ricardo Giudichione, Orlandino de Podio, & ſocijs ſuis Mercatoribus Lucanis, in hijs quæ eorum commodum contingunt cum gratia ſubvenire, Mandat Baronibus, quod Debita in quibus Johannes nuper Elyenſis Epiſcopus eiſdem Mercatoribus die quo obijt tenebatur, & de quibus eis nondum eſt, ut aſſerunt, Satisfactum, de bonis ejuſdem defuncti, ac ſi Debita Regis propria fuerint, ſine dilatione ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij levari & præfatis Mercatoribus habere faciant, quatenus ijdem Mercatores debita illa ſibi deberi & injuſte detineri rationabiliter monſtrare poterunt coram Baronibus. T. Rege apud Weſtm. vij die Junij anno xviij^{o}. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*l*) *Memor.*

Counties, What perſons had paid their debts to Sheriffs, and What ſumms, whereof the Sheriffs had not acquitted them at the Exchequer. And at length a Statute was made for puniſhment of Sheriffs and others offending in ſuch caſes. In the 22th year of K. *Henry* III, Whereas divers perſons in *Yorkſhire* had paid (ſome of them to *John Fitz-Geoffrey*, others to *Brian del Iſle*, others to *Philipp de Aſſeley*, others to *William de Stutevill*, and others to *Robert de Kokefeld*, or to their Bailiffs,) divers ſumms demanded of them for the King by the Summonce of the Exchequer; Whereof the ſaid Sheriffs had not acquitted the ſaid Debtors at the Exchequer: The King, upon complaint thereof made to him, ſent a Writ to the preſent Sheriff, commanding him to make Proclamation, That All ſuch perſons as had paid to the ſaid Sheriffs or their Bailiffs any Debts due to the King whereof they were not afterwards diſcharged at the Exchequer, ſhould come before Him (the preſent Sheriff) and the Coroners, at the Wapentacks in each Trehing wherein they dwelt, and bring their Tallies of payment, and produce their Vouchers or Witneſſes; Whereupon the Sheriff was to view their Tallies and examine their Witneſſes, And to ſet down in a Roll to be made for that purpoſe the names of ſuch as had paid as aboveſaid, To Whom, In Whoſe preſence, When, Where, and How Much each perſon had paid to each of the ſaid *John*, *Brian*, *Philipp*, *William*, and *Robert*, or their Bailiffs, whereof they (the Debtours) were not diſcharged at the Exchequer; Which Roll the Sheriff was to have before the Barons of the Exchequer upon his next Accompt, under his Own Seal and the Seal of the Coroners (*l*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, *John de St. Valery* Sheriff of *Somerſet* and *Dorſet* was aſſigned to Enquire in Full County, What Debts ſeveral Sheriffs of thoſe Counties and their Bailiffs had received of divers of the Kings Debtours, Which Debts ſtill ran in Summonce. The manner in which the Inquiſition was to be made, is directed in the writ hereunder recited (*m*). In the 27th year of the ſame King, a Proclamation iſſued into *Yorkſhire*, Reciting that divers perſons of That County complained to the King, that the Sheriff diſtreined them for divers Debts due to the King, which they had paid to Former Sheriffs as appeared by Tallies of payment given them by ſuch Sheriffs, And commanded that Outcry be made, That all men of the *Eſtriding* having Tallies of Payment made to them by any Sheriffs during the preſent Kings Reign, of Debts whereof they are not diſcharged, ſhould Bring or Send their Tallies to the Exchequer at *York* at the Cloſe of *Eaſter*, ſo that the Sheriffs and their Receivers might be ſent for to come and Diſcharge ſuch perſons whilſt the Exchequer continued in this County; And for ſparing mens charges, it was directed, that one or two of the Eſtriding might be Attornies to bring the Tallies for all the Reſt. And the Debts running in proceſs were to be levyed upon all ſuch as did not Come or Send their Tallies. Thoſe of the *Northriding* were to have Day in the Quinzime of *Eaſter*, And thoſe of the *Weſtriding* Three Weeks after *Eaſter*, in like form reſpectively (*n*). Again; When Sheriffs had levied or diſtreined for the Kings Debt, it was their Duty to ſell or diſpoſe of ſuch Diſtreſs at a juſt and reaſonable price, ſo that the Owner was not aggrieved thereby. But in regard ſome Sheriffs had misbehaved themſelves in That behalf, it was provided by Ancient Statute, that when the Sheriff had ſeized any Catell for the Kings Debt, certain perſons ſhould be aſſigned to apprize the ſame, according to which apprizement they were to be ſold by the Sheriff, leſt the Sheriff ſhould ſell them at under-rates to the wrong of the Owners. *Peter de Meuling* claimed to be Hereditary Apprizer in this caſe for the County of *Norfolk* or *Suffolk* (*o*).

XIV. When

(*l*) *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. ad imum.*

(*m*) Vicecomiti Somerſet & Dorſ. Rex aſſignavit Johannem de Sancto Walerico Vicecomitem prædictorum Comitatuum, ad Inquirendum in plenis Comitatibus prædictis, quæ debita diverſi Vicecomites Regis & eorum Ballivi receperunt in eiſdem Comitatibus de diverſis debitoribus Regis, Quæ quidem debita adhuc veniunt in Summonicione Regis: Et ideo Rex mandat eidem Johanni, quod in plenis Comitatibus Regis prædictam Inquiſitionem capiat, & diſtringat prædictos Vicecomites & eorum ballivos, vel eorum hæredes ſi qui mortui fuerint, per terras & catalla & eorum corpora, ad veniendum coram eodem Johanne ibidem, ad recognoſcendum vel dedicendum Tallias quas tunc coram eodem Johanne Rex wlt oſtendi. Et debita in eiſdem Tallijs recognita inrotulari faciat. Cui Rotulo prædictorum debitorum ſigilla ſua apponant. Veritatem itaq; Talliarum dedictarum ſimiliter inquirat. Et ſi dedictores illarum ſuper hoc fuerint attincti, habeat corpora eorum coram Baronibus de Scaccario apud Weſtmonaſterium in quindena S. Michaelis, ad audiendum inde judicium ſuum. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*n*) Ebor. Forma Proclamationis faciendæ per totum Comitatum, pro Tallijs Vicecomitum oſtendendis ad Scaccarium. Pur ceo qe pluſures gentz &c. *Hil. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*o*) Norf. Suff. Rex Vicecomiti; Datum eſt

XIV. When the Sheriff came to accompt, he was to Warn all the Bailiffs of Liberties within his County, of the time of his accompting, and likewiſe to make proclamation thereof in his County, that all who had Tallies of the Exchequer (touching things within his accompt), might come forth and obtain Allowances thereupon. As in the caſe of the Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* (*p*).

XV. The Kings Debtors found Sureties (if they were required ſo to do) for their True payment. The Sureties were uſually called *Plegij*, *obſides*, and *manucaptores*. Sometimes the Pledges in theſe caſes were remarkably numerous. For example. *Hugh Cordele* Fined to the King in fourſcore and ſix pounds and one mark of ſilver, That he might be let out of priſon, and might have his land again. Hereof he paid into the Kings Treaſury xx marks of ſilver: and for the remainder, *viz.* Cx marks of ſilver, he found the pledges hereunder named; *Alberic de Ver* for xx marks of ſilver, *John* ſon of *Ulri* for xij marks of ſilver, *Osbert Eight-pence* for v marks, *Otho Alwineſſune* for ix marks, and other perſons for other ſumms. The Pledges are in number nineteen (*q*). *Ralf de Cornhull* owed the King MM marks, That he might have again his lands whereof he was diſſaiſed, and the Kings Favour. His Pledges for this Fine were the Earl of *Clare* for xl marks, Earl *Alberic* for xx marks, *Robert de Crevequoer* for xx marks, *Richard de Muntfichet* for xx marks, Earl *David* for xx marks, *William de Warenne* for xv marks, and fourteen perſons more for other ſumms (*r*).

Fulk

---

eſt nobis intelligi; quod cum fuerit proviſum & ſtatutum antiquitus a Progenitoribus noſtris Regibus Angliæ quod in quibuſdam Comitatibus aſſignarentur quidam legales homines, qui juſto precio & rationabili venderent averia capta pro debitis eorum, ne Vicecomites vel ballivi eorum illa pro voluntate propria, & forſitan in odium aliquorum qui debita debebant, minori precio quam valerent illa venderent, & ita debitores gravarent: Petrus de Meuling qui jure hæreditario, ut dicitur, in Comitatu tuo vendicat ad ſe hujuſmodi vendiciones Animalium pertinere, Bovem quanticumque ſit precij vel valoris pro ij s, Equum eciam pro eodem precio, Ovem pro iiij d vendit, quociens fuerint hujuſmodi averia vendenda: propter quod valde gravantur debitores noſtri in Comitatibus tuis. Et quoniam reputamus hujuſmodi vendiciones valde iniquas & injurioſas, Tibi præcipimus, quod venire facias coram Baronibus dictum P. a die S. Johannis in xv dies, ad oſtendendum quo jure vendicat ſibi competere hujuſmodi vendiciones facere, & præcipue tali precio. T. &c. *Trin. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) Surr. Suſſex: Licet Rex nuper dederit diem ad Scaccarium Vicecomiti Comitatuum prædictorum, craſtinum videlicet Purificationis Beatæ Mariæ proximo futurum, eſſendi hic coram Baronibus, ad reddendum Regi compotum de exitibus Comitatuum prædictorum de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes, & compotum nondum reddidit. Quia tamen Rex reddicionem compoti prædicti certis de cauſis vult feſtinari, Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod in propria perſona ſua ſit hic in Craſtino Sancti Martini proximo futuro, ad reddendum Regi compotum ſuum prædictum. Et præmunire faciat Ballivos libertatum &c. Et publice proclamare faciat in locis infra ballivam ſuam, quibus melius fore viderit faciendum, quod omnes & ſinguli qui tallias ſeu acquietancias alias habeant de dicto Scaccario, quod ſint ad tunc ibidem ad proſequendum allocaciones ſuas, ſi ſibi viderint expedire. T. J. de Foxle xxvj die Octobris, *Mich. Brevia Retornab.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 81. *b.*

(*q*) Hugo Cordele r c de quater xx & vj l & j marca argenti, ut exiret de captione & haberet terram ſuam; In theſauro xx marcas argenti; Et debet C & x marcas argenti; ſed de iſtis ſunt plegij, Albericus de Ver de xx marcis argenti, Johannes filius Ulri de xij marcis argenti, Osbertus viij denar. de v marcis, Otho Alwineſſune de ix marcis, Reginaldus Presbiter de x marcis, Radulfus de Oxenef. de xij marcis, Hugo filius Ulgeri de ix marcis argenti, Et Walterus frater ſuus de iiij Marcis, Wido filius Vlgeri de iij marcis, Willelmus Bucherellus de ij marcis, Anſchet. Nepos Rogeri de v marcis argenti, Robertus filius Roberti de j marca argenti, Rogerus Nepos Deirel de ij marcis argenti, Radulfus de Winc. de iij marcis argenti, Willelmus peſnudus de iij marcis argenti, Thomas filius Odonis Bucherel de iij marcis argenti, Rannulfus filius Roberti de ij marcis argenti, Simon Lutro de iij marcis argenti, Raginaldus filius Morin. de ij marcis argenti. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 15. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*r*) Radulfus de Cornhull debet MM marcas, Pro habendis terris ſuis unde diſſaiſitus fuit & benivolentia Regis. Sed in his computabuntur ei C marcæ pro his quæ capta ſunt de terris illis poſtquam venerunt in manu Regis. Plegij ejus ſunt Comes de Clara de xl marcis, Comes Albericus de xx marcis, Robertus de Crevequoer de xx marcis, Ricardus de Muntfichet de xx marcis, Comes David de xx marcis, Willelmus de Warenna de xv marcis, Gilebertus Baſſet de xx marcis, Willelmus de Bocland de x marcis, Robert de Mara de iij marcis, Derekinus del Acre de v marcis, Adam de Port de x marcis, Robertus de Curtenai de x marcis, Conſtabularius Ceſtriæ de x marcis, Henricus de Puteaco de v marcis, Rogerus de Sancto Edmundo de x marcis, Archidiaconus Cantuarienſis de x marcis, Wiſcardus Leidet de v marcis,

Fulk Fitz-Warin found two and forty ſureties for a debt which he owed to the Crown (*s*). *Hugh de Albiniaco* Fined in 2,500 marks, to have Seiſin of his Lands, And found above Thirty Sureties for the Fine (*t*). *W.* Biſhop of *Exeter* Fined in 2000 marks, for the Cuſtody of the Land and Heir of *W. de Abrincis* with his marriage; He found above Thirty Sureties for the Fine (*u*). And ſometimes the Kings Debtors bound their Lands for True payment. In the 5th year of K. *Henry* III, *Nicolas de Stutevill* ſtood charged to the King in M marks for his Ranſom. He had covenanted to pay it at four Terms; to wit, CCL marks at Midlent in the ſecond year of the King, CCL marks at Whitſontide, CCL marks at St. *Peter ad vincula*, and CCL marks at Martinmaſs in the third year of the King; Upon theſe conditions, namely, If he did not make payment at the Firſt Term, he was to incurr or forfeit upon his Manours of *Kirkeby Moreſheed* and *Lidel*, fifty pounds in yearly rent; if he failed at the Second Term, fifty pounds more; if at the Third Term, fifty pounds more; and if at the fourth Term, fifty pounds more. If the ſaid two Manours would not amount to make-up the ſaid two hundred pounds in yearly rent, he was to ſupply it in his other Manours *Robert de Stutevill* and *Walter de Soureby* became manucaptors for this Fine; on condition, that if *Nicolas* did not keep his ſaid Terms of payment, all their Land was to to be incurred or forfeited (*w*). Add, that the Kings Debtour was wont to be ſummoned firſt in the County wherein he reſided or had Lands: And if the Debt could not be levied in one County, it might be transferred and Summoned in another. *Robert Fitz Bernard* owed the King Lxxij l Blank and iiij l xix d by Tale areres of the ferm of *Dovor*. The Debt was Summoned in *Kent*. The Sheriff of *Kent* returned, that *Robert* was dead, and that his heirs might be diſtreined in *Devonſhire*. Hereupon the Debt was ſent-out in Summonce in *Devonſhire*. But the Sheriff of That County returned, that *Robert* had nothing in demeane in *Devonſhire* (*x*). Again; Diſtreſſes taken for the Kings Debts were not Replevyable, except by Precept from the King or Barons of the Exchequer. As in the caſe of the Tenants of the Biſhoprick of *London* (*y*). Theſe are ſome of the aſſiſes or ſtatutes of the Exchequer. There may be others. Which though omitted here, are not deſigned to be excluded.

XVI. Writs of the Great Seal and of the Privy Seal were frequently uſed, both in reference to Accompts, and other buſineſs tranſacted at the Exchequer. Many inſtances hereof may be ſeen in a foregoing part of this Hiſtory (*z*), and many other in this Chapter (*a*).

XVII. If

---

cis, Præcentor S. Pauli de x marcis, Robertus Parvus Clericus de Londonia de x marcis, Gilebertus de Laſci de x marcis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*s*) Plegij Fulconis filij Warini: Radulfus de Bello Campo de xx marcis, Walterus de Wahull de x marcis; *and ſeveral others in ſeveral ſumms; The number of the Pledges is in all Forty two. Mag. Rot.* 9. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. poſt compotum de Abbatia de Rameſeia.*

(*t*) Finis Hugonis de Albiniaco pro terris ſuis habendis. *Fin.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 11.

(*u*) De Fine Epiſcopi Exonienſis, pro habenda cuſtodia terræ & hæredis W. de Abrincis. *Ib. m.* 10.

(*w*) Nicholaus de Stutevill [debet] M marcas pro Redemptione ſua, quas debuerat reddidiſſe ad quatuor terminos, ſcilicet ad Mediam Quadrageſimam anno ij° Regis hujus CC & L marcas, & ad Pentecoſten CC & L marcas, & ad feſtum S. Petri ad Vincula CC & L marcas, & ad feſtum S. Martini anno tercio ejuſdem CC & L marcas, Ita ſcilicet quod ſi primum terminum non tenuerit, obligavit Maneria ſua de Kirkeby & Moreſheued & Lidel, ſub hac forma: Quod de dictis Manerijs incurrantur L libratæ terræ; Similiter ſi Secundum terminum non tenuerit, incurrantur in eiſdem Manerijs L libratæ terræ: Similiter ſi tercium terminum non tenuerit, incurrantur in eiſdem Manerijs L libratæ terræ; Similiter ſi Quartum terminum non tenuerit, incurrantur in eiſdem Manerijs L libratæ terræ. Et ſi dicta duo Maneria non ſufficiant ad CC libratas perficiendas, defectum illum ſupplebit in talijs Manerijs ſuis. Hunc Finem manuceperunt Robertus de Stutevill & Walterus de Soureby, hoc modo, quod ſi terminos non tenuerit, tota terra illorum incurratur. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. tit. Item Ebor. m.* 2.

(*x*) Robertus filius Bernardi debet Lxxij l Bl[ancas] & iiij l & xix d numero, de Veteri firma de Doura. Sed mortuus eſt, & hæredes ejus debent diſtringi in Deveneſcira, ſicut Vicecomes dicit. Sed Vicecomes de Deveneſcira dicit, quod nichil habet in dominio in Deveneſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Kent.*

(*y*) Eſſex & Hertſ. Rex Vicecomiti —; Et quia averia capta pro debitis noſtris non ſunt replegibilia, niſi per præceptum noſtrum vel Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario noſtro: Tibi præcipimus, quod averia quæ cepiſti de hominibus dicti Epiſcopatus [viz. Londoniæ] in Wydernamium, deſiberari facias ——. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*z*) *Cap.* 22. *ſect.* 9.

(*a*) *Cap.* 23. *ſect.* 17, 18, 19, 20.

(*b*) Et

XVII. If the Sheriff or other Accomptant was to have any ſumm allowed or diſcounted to him upon his Accompt, Such Allowance or Diſcount was uſually made *per warantum*, to wit, either by vertue of the Kings writ in That behalf (which was the moſt uſual way), or by writ or award of the Chief Juſticier, or of ſome other Juſticier or Baron, or of the Treaſurer. And it being uſual for the King to order either the whole or part of ſuch moneys as aroſe from his Ferms or other Revenue, to be paid to ſuch perſons as he was indebted to, there was by That means a vaſt number of Writs of *Allocate* and *Computate* iſſued from time to time, and directed to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, whereby they were impowered to Allow to Accomptants or Debtors the moneys which they had paid to others by vertue of warants or precepts in that behalf. Of this I muſt give ſome inſtances. Allowance was made to an Accomptant for redeeming certain mortgages made to the *Jews*; it was made by vertue of the Kings writ *Teſte Richard de Luci* (*b*). Allowance was made to *Ralf Briton* by vertue of the Kings writ (*c*). Allowance was to be made, by vertue of the Kings writ, to *Robert de Stutevill* (*d*). Allowances were alſo made, by force of the Kings writs in That behalf, to *Roger de Herleberg* (*e*), *Ranulf de Glanvill*, accompting for the Honour of Earl *Conan* (*f*), and for the County of *Weſtmerland* (*g*), one *Geoffrey* (*h*) *William Briewerre* (*i*), *Geoffrey Fitz-Pier* (*k*), *William* Earl of *Saresbery* (*l*), the Abbot of *Hammes* (*m*), the Abbot of *Strafford* (*n*), and the Sheriff of *Salop* (*o*). By vertue of the Kings Writ the Men of *Rocheſter* were Allowed in their Ferm for the Maltolt of perſons paſſing through their Town towards the Holy-land: And likewiſe vj *l* yearly, for the Archbiſhop of *Canterburys* Liberties in their Town (*p*). Allowance was made by vertue of the Kings Writ to the Collectours

---

(*b*) Et pro vadijs eorum [Infirmorum Cantuariæ] redimendis de Judæis, xl l; per breve Regis, Teſte Ricardo de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent.*

(*c*) Idem [Radulfus Brito] non reddit compotum de terra Henrici de Eſſexa, neq; de terra Comitis Euſtachij de hoc anno, per breve Regis quod attulit de Computando ei ſicut computatum fuit annis præteritis, ſcilicet quod inde reddidit compotum Regi; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Honor Boloniæ.

(*d*) Robertus de Stutevill non reddidit hoc anno compotum de firma Comitatus de Everwichſira, neq; de Debitis Regis in eodem Comitatu, quia nondum habuerat Warantum Regis de expenſa quam fecerat tempore Werræ in ſervitio Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*e*) In theſauro nichil; Et in terris datis Willelmo filio Walkel. xxij l & x s in Stembia de ij annis & dimidio, per breve Regis quod idem Rogerus [de Herleberga] attulit de computandis ſibi omnibus terris quas Rex dederat. Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Lanc.* Roger de Herleberg *was Fermor of* Lancaſter.

(*f*) Summa denariorum quos idem Rannulfus [de Glanvilla] miſit in liberationibus Militum & Servientum Equitum & Peditum, de quibus liberavit in Theſauro breve continens nomina & numerum & terminos, DCCCC & xviij l & x s & j d; De quibus ſibi conputandis attulit breve Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *in Compoto de Honore Comitis Conani.*

(*g*) Et Fratribus Hoſpitalis S. Lazari de Jeruſalem v marcæ, de Diviſa Hugonis de Morevilla, per breve Regis quod prædictus Randulfus [de Glanvill] attulit, de conputandis ſibi omnibus, in veritate ſua, quæ poſuit in Cuſtodia Caſtellorum, & Waignerijs, & Inſtauramento terrarum, in Weſtmarieland. *Mag. Rot.* 23. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Willelmus filius Galfridi [debet] ix l & xvij s & iiij d de reragio villæ de Chelardeſton de duobus annis antequam ipſe Galfridus perquiſiſſet ſibi breve Regis de Waranto de conputando ſibi C s in eadem terra. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. Not. & Dereb.*

(*i*) Willelmus Briewerre r c de xx marcis pro Homagijs & Servitijs Roberti del Eſtre, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti: In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Willelmo CC marcas, per breve Regis quod attulit de conputandis CCL marcis in quocumq; debitorum ſuorum vellet; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 4. *a. Cornewallia.*

(*k*) Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua xx marcas apud Bere, per manum Radulfi Camerarij, per breve Regis quod attulit de conputandis ſibi CC & xl marcis, pro pluribus pacamentis quæ pacavit in Camera Regis; Quod breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Willelmus Comes Saresberiæ debet DC & Lxxij l & ix s de pluribus debitis: Sed non debet inde ſummoneri, quia prædictum debitum computatum ei fuit in feodo ſuo de pluribus terminis de D l quas habet per annum de Rege, præcepto Regis, per record[um] P. Wintonienſis Epiſcopi, & W. Briewerre, & aliorum Baronum de Scaccario; Et ſic Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Wilt.*

(*m*) *Memor.* 2 *&* 3. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*n*) *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*o*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xxvij l de tallagio Maneriorum, ſicut ſupra continetur: In theſauro nichil: Et Roberto Lenfant & ſocijs ſuis cuſtodibus caſtri de Salopesbiria xxvij l, ad operationem ejuſdem caſtri, per breve Regis quod attulit, de computandis ſibi L l de tallagio aſſiſo ſuper Dominica Regis in eodem Comitatu, excepto tallagio Villæ de Salopesbiria. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b. Salop.*

(*p*) Baronibus, pro hominibus Roffæ. Rex eiſdem; Computate Ballivis noſtris Roffæ, in firma Villæ ſuæ Roffæ, quantum capi conſuevit de Mala tolta a Cruceſignatis tranſeuntibus per prædictam Villam Roffæ, antequam Rex Ricardus Advunculus noſter Malam toltam illam

lectours of the Trentiſme in *Cornwall*, for the money they paid into the Kings Wardrobe (*q*): And to *Pauline Peivre* for the like (*r*). By vertue of a Writ of *Allocate*, *Engelard de Cygoni* had xl *l*, which he owed the King, diſcompted out of the yearly Fee he received at the Exchequer (*s*). The Barons were commanded by Writ of *Computate*, to Diſcount to the Bailiffs of *New Caſtle* upon *Tine*, out of their Ferm, C *l* which they had laid-out upon the Kings Engines, and in Seamens Wages *&c* (*t*). The Barons were ordered by a like Writ to Diſcount to *P.* Biſhop of *Hereford*, out of the Debts he owed at the Exchequer, xxx marks laid-out by him in a Veſtment and Mitre which the King had given to Cardinal *Hugh di San Caro* (*u*). By vertue of a Writ of *Allocate* directed to the Treaſurer and Barons, allowance was made to *Peter Chacepork* Keeper of the Wardrobe, of ſeveral payments by him made, to wit, of x *l* to Maſter *Henry* the Poet, of Cix *l* to *Alexander* King of *Scots* for his corrody upon his coming to the King of *Englands* Court and returning back again *&c*, and of other ſumms to other perſons (*w*). In fine; Diſcounts, or Allowances were made at the Exchequer, by vertue of particular Writs, to the perſons hereafter named, upon their reſpective caſes: *viz.* To *Gilbert de Preſton* (*x*), to *Fulk Payforer* Sheriff of *Kent* (*y*), *William de Engelby* Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* (*z*), *Walter Hervy*, *John Adrian*, and others, late Bailiffs or *Cuſtodes* of the City of *London* (*a*),

William

---

abolevit per Cartam ſuam quam homines ejuſdem villæ habent, ſicut computari ſolet antequam Villam ipſam concederemus hominibus noſtris prædictis ad feodi firmam. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

Item computate Ballivis noſtris Roffæ ſingulis annis, vj l, pro Libertatibus Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi in Villa Roffæ, ſicut eis allocari conſueverunt antequam Villam noſtram Roffæ Civibus noſtris Roffæ commiſimus ad feodifirmam, per Cartam noſtram quam eis inde fieri fecimus. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. juxt.*

(*q*) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus]; Computate Roberto filio Willelmi & Henrico de B, collectoribus triceſimæ in Cornubia, D marcas, quas ſolverunt in Garderoba Regis. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*r*) Rex eiſdem. Computate Paulino Peiure in exitibus Comitatuum Bed. & Buk. xl l, quas ſolvit in Garderoba, & Lxxviij s quos poſuit in reparatione Gaiolarum. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*s*) Rex Baronibus; Allocate Engelardo de Cygoni xl l quas nobis debet de firma Manerij de Odiham de duobus annis, ſcilicet de anno xxvj° & xxvij°, in feodo ſuo L l quod ei debemus de anno xxvij°. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*t*) *Mich. Communia* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Computate P. Herefordenſi Epiſcopo, in debitis quæ nobis debet ad Scaccarium noſtrum, xxx marcas, quas poſuit per præceptum noſtrum in uno veſtimento decenti & in una mitra, emptis & datis Hugoni de Sancto Caro Cardinali Domini Papæ de dono noſtro. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Et Magiſtro Henrico Verſificatori, x l l —; Et Domino Alexandro Regi Scociæ percipienti per diem veniendo verſus Curiam Domini Regis per præceptum ipſius, & redeundo C ſolidos, in Regno Angliæ, & perhendinando xxx s, pro liberationibus ſuis per xx dies, veniendo uſq; ad Ebor., & redeundo, & per ſex dies perhendinando ibidem C & ix l; Per breve Regis directum Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario in hæc verba, Allocate Petro Chaceporc Cuſtodi Garderobæ noſtræ, in exitu ejuſdem Warderobæ noſtræ, omnes ſolutiones, liberationes, & pacationes, contentas in contrarotulis quondam Willelmi Hardel & Magiſtri Willelmi de Kylkenny, unde Compotus eſt reddendus ad Scaccarium noſtrum, ſicut contrarotuli eorundem plenius teſtantur. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *in Rot. Compotor. m.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) Rex mandavit Baronibus, quod in debitis quæ Gilbertus de Preſton ei debet, allocarent eidem Gilberto viginti libras de Termino Paſchæ anno xxxix°, de annuo feodo ſuo quadraginta librarum quod conceſſit ei percipiendum ad Scaccarium. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*y*) Baronibus, pro Fulcone Payſorer. Rex mandat, quod ſuperchargium corporis ComitatusКанciæ, de tempore quo idem Fulco fuit Vicecomes & approeator ejuſdem Comitatus, a feſto S. J. Baptiſtæ anno xlviij°, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno xlix°, ſcilicet per unum annum & unum quarterium, allocentur, ſicut alijs Vicecomitibus ejuſdem Comitatus firmarijs & approeatoribus allocari conſuevit ad Scaccarium. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Engelby. Rex mandat quod audito compoto ejuſdem Willelmi de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Lincolniæ rationabiles expenſas ſuas pro cuſtodia dicti Comitatus de tempore prædicto, in exitibus dicti Comitatus, ſibi faciant allocari, ſicut alijs Vicecomitibus allocari fecerunt. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*a*) Memorandum de expenſis Walteri Hervy & Sociorum ſuorum quondam Cuſtodum Civitatis Londoniæ. Rex mandavit Baronibus de Scaccario, quod habere facerent Waltero Hervy, Johanni Adrian, & Willelmo de Dunolmo, Roberto de Cornhull, & Thomæ de Baſing nuper Ballivis Civitatis Londoniæ, miſas & expenſas ſuas rationabiles quas fecerunt circa cuſtodiam Civitatis prædictæ, tempore quo Civitas prædicta fuit in manu Regis, prout de jure fuerit faciendum. Theſaurarius igitur & Barones, vocatis coram eis prædictis Civibus & Vicecomitibus ejuſdem Civitatis, & alijs de diſcretioribus de prædicta Civitate, diligenter examina-

William de Wintreſhull (*b*), *Richard de Holebrock* (*c*), *Ralph Paynel* Sheriff of *Lincoln*, and others Sheriffs of other Counties (*d*), *Peter de Mauley* (*e*), *William de Nevill* late Sheriff of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter* (*f*); and to other perſons without number; as may appear both by the Records of the Exchequer and by the *Liberate-Rolls* remaining in the Tower of *London*, which are full of writs of *Allocate*, *Computate*, and *Liberate*. Again. Sometimes the King by his Writ would forbid the Barons to make Allowance; where it was not juſt and reaſonable for Allowance to be made: As in the caſe of the Bailiffs of *Staunford* (*g*). There were alſo ſome caſes wherein Allowance could not be made to Accountants without the Kings Writ. But in ſome of thoſe caſes the Writs for Allowance were uſually made of courſe. *John* Biſhop of *Hereford* had laid out money in Purveyances and other neceſſaries for the King: Which money (ſaith the Record) could not without the Kings Writ be Allowed to him in the Debts he owed at the Exchequer (*h*). *Henry de Bray* an Eſcheatour had laid out divers ſumms of money in his Office of Eſcheatry, *viz.* in the Maintenance of the Kings Wards, in the Cuſtodies of Biſhopricks, Abbeys *&c*: Hereupon the King commands the Barons, That if by the Cuſtome of the Exchequer, the Allowances which *Henry* Prayed, could not be made without the Kings Writ, then they ſhould Direct Proper Writs to be made out for that purpoſe (*i*). And

---

examinaverunt inter ſe, unde prædicti Cuſtodes & eorum clerici majores & minores, & Servientes diverſi majores & minores, poſſent per annum ſuſtentari, tam in victualibus quam robis ſtipendijs & alijs neceſſarijs, & invenerunt quod prædicti Cuſtodes & alij poſſent ſuſtentari rationabiliter per annum de Centum xlvj l & j marca. Unde proviſum eſt, quod toto tempore quo fuerunt Cuſtodes prædictæ Civitatis, allocetur eiſdem per annum prædicta ſumma pecuniæ in debitis quæ Regi debent de remanente compoti ſui de exitibus prædictæ Civitatis; ſcilicet cuilibet eorum pro rata temporis, & porcione ipſum contingente de eadem pecunia. Facta eſt poſtmodum Allocatio eiſdem in Rotulo Liij° & Liiij°. *Ex Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Wintreſhull, Rex mandat, quod allocent eidem Willelmo Vicecomiti Suthamptoniæ, in finibus & amerciamentis factis in Comitatu prædicto, coram Magiſtro Ricardo de Stanes Juſticiario ad placita tenenda coram Rege, x marcas, quas per præceptum Regis liberavit Willelmo de Sancta Ermina, cui Rex conceſſit eas de dono ſuo ad expenſas ſuas. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*c*) *Trin. Communia* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*d*) Baronibus, pro Radulpho Paynel nuper Vicecomite Lincolniæ. *This Writ commands the Barons to Allow him upon his Accompt a great many Summs laid out for Services of many kinds*; *Paſ. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Sutton nuper Vic. Eſſexiæ & Hertf.; *A like Writ to Allow for Services and Expenſes of divers kinds*; *Trin. Commun. ib. Rot.* 31. *a.*

Baronibus, pro Johanne de Kirkeby nuper Vic. Northumbriæ; *A like Writ to Allow for Warlike Proviſions made by the ſaid Sheriff. Ib. Rot.* 32. *a.*

The Like Writ for Robert de Glamorgan nuper Vic. Surriæ & Suſſex. *Ib. Rot.* 34. *a.*

(*e*) Baronibus, pro Petro de Malo lacu. Edward par la grace de Deu &c. Pour ceo qe noſtre feial e loial Peres de Maulay eſt entendaunt a noſtre ſervice en office de Juſtice de la Pes; Vous maundoms, qe endreyt des dettis qe il nous deyt a noſtre Eſcheker, ly facez allouaunce de ceo que il nous avera paez ſy avaunt, cum il purra monſtrer qe il en eyt ſoffiſaunt aquitance ——. Donez ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Cardoyl, le xxj jour de Mars le an de noſtre regne xxxv. *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 41. *a.*

(*f*) *Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*g*) Baronibus pro Rege. Rex eiſdem; —— Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod illas quaterviginti marcas in firma prædicta eiſdem ballivis [de Staunford] amodo non allocetis ——. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*h*) Baronibus, pro J. Heref. Epiſcopo. Oſtenſum eſt Regi ex parte ejuſdem J, quod cum Rex teneatur eidem in quadam pecuniæ ſumma, pro providentijs & alijs neceſſarijs quæ Regi habere fecit quando ultimo fuit apud S. Eadmundum; quam quidem pecuniæ ſummam eidem Epiſcopo in debitis quæ Regi debet ad Scaccarium ſine præcepto Regis allocari non poteſt: Mandat Baronibus, quod venire faciant coram eis Rogerum de Colevill tunc Vicecomitem Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ, ad certificandum Regi quantum idem Johannes recepit ab eodem Rogero ad providentias illas faciendas, & quantum adhuc debetur de eiſdem debitis diverſis hominibus in Comitatibus prædictis: Et demandam quam eidem Epiſcopo faciunt occaſione prædictorum debitorum interim relaxent. T. &c. *Trin. Commun.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*i*) Rex vult & mandat Baronibus, quod allocent eidem Magiſtro Henrico [de Bray, Eſcaetori citra Trentam] omnia & ſingula quæ ipſi in compoto ſuo rationabiliter fuerint allocanda, una cum ſumptibus Minorum infra ætatem exiſtencium & educationibus eorundem, qui in Cuſtodiam Regis inciderint dum idem Magiſter Henricus [curam] geſſit ipſorum appoſitis, & eciam pro cuſtodijs Epiſcopatuum, Abbatiarum, Prioratuum, Maneriorum, terrarum, & reddituum qui per Eſcaëtam in manum Regis pervenerunt, dum in cuſtodia ejuſdem Magiſtri Henrici fuerunt; quos legitime monſtrare poterit ſe appoſuiſſe circa præmiſſa. Et ſi ex conſuetudine Scaccarij, ſine Brevi Regis ſeu Brevibus non conſueverint fieri allocationes hujuſmodi, And in another caſe, upon the partys craving Allowance, he was directed by the Court to ſue forth a Writ of *Allocate* (*k*).

There were alſo ſometimes iſſued Dormant Writs of *Allocate* or *Computate*; by vertue whereof Allowance was to be made to the Party from time to time. The Bailiffs of *Windſore* had a Dormant Writ of *Allocate*, for xxvj *s*, which they paid yearly to the Canons of *Saresbury*, for Tithes of Paunage in *Windſore* Foreſt (*l*). *John Silveſter* had a Writ to be Allowed ij *s per diem* for his expenſes, ſo long as he ſhould continue in the office of Keeper of the Kings Mint (*m*). A Dormant Writ of *Allocate* iſſued, for Allowing vij *l* to the Sheriffs of *London*, upon their Accompt from year to year, in deduction, for the Liberty of the Dean and Canons of St. *Paul* (*n*). The Men of *New Caſtle* upon *Tine* had a Dormant *Allocate*, for Diſcount to be made out of the Ferm of their Town, till they ſhould be reimburſed certain moneys which they had lent to the King (*o*).

Allowance was alſo ſometimes made by the Writ or Award of the Chief Juſticier, or the Treaſurer and Barons, or Great Officers of the Exchequer. The Sheriff of *Suffolk*, by vertue of a Writ from Earl *Geoffrey* and *Richard de Luci* Juſticiers, was allowed upon his Accompt, x *s*, which he had paid to two Prieſts for hallowing the Pitts [that were for Juiſes] at St. *Edmund* (*p*). The Sheriff of *Berkſhire* was allowed by the Writ of the Earl of *Leiceſter* a Juſticier, xx *l*, laid out in defraying Prince *Henry* (*q*). *William* ſon of *Erenbald*, Fermer of the Mine of *Carlile*, was allowed upon his Account money by him paid, by vertue of a writ of *Richard de Luci* Juſticier (*r*). The Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire* was Allowed upon his Accompt, for the Livery or Subſiſtence of certain Knights, by Writ of *Richard de Luci* (*s*): The Sheriffs of *London* and *Middelſex* for the Livery of certain Knights Priſoners, by writ of *Richard de Luci* (*t*): The Fermer of *Hanton* was allowed vij *l* x *s* (*u*), and the Sheriffs of

---

hujuſmodi, faciant fieri Brevia conſueta ſuper illis particulis quas viderint allocandas; Rex enim ſcribit Edmundo Comiti Cornubiæ Tenenti locum Regis in Anglia, ut talia Brevia per Barones facta faciat Sigillo Regis quo utitur in Anglia conſignari. T. Rege apud Burdegalam xxviij° die Aprilis anno xv°. *Hil. Brevia in Bund.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *b*

(*k*) Et dictum eſt prædicto Willelmo, quod impetret breve clauſum Domini Regis de Magno Sigillo, de Allocatione denariorum prædictorum. *Trin. Brevia in bund.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 29. *a*.

(*l*) Baronibus, pro Ballivis de Windſore. Rex eiſdem; Allocate ſingulis annis eiſdem ballivis in firma villæ ſuæ xxvj s, quos ſingulis annis reddunt per præceptum noſtrum Eccleſiæ & Canonicis Saresb., pro decimis debitis prædictæ Eccleſiæ de pannagio foreſtæ de Windſore. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*m*) Rex Baronibus; Allocate eidem J. [Silveſtre] Cuſtodi Cambij noſtri, in exitibus ejuſdem Cambij, uſq; ad feſtum S. Vincentij anno xxxv°, ſingulis diebus ad ij s ad expenſas ſuas; & ſic deinceps quamdiu habuerit Cuſtodiam prædictam. *Memor.* !35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*n*) Rex conceſſit per Cartam ſuam Civibus ſuis Londoniæ, quod pro Libertate S. Pauli Londoniæ allocentur eis ſingulis annis ad Scaccarium ſeptem libræ, in compoto Vicecomitum ejuſdem Civitatis. Et ideo mandat Baronibus, quod illas ſeptem libras, & de præterito unde ſunt in demanda, & de præſenti, & de futuro annuatim eis allocari faciant; Et Libertates quas eis de novo conceſſit, & quas habent per Cartas prædeceſſorum ſuorum Regum Angliæ de cætero teneri faciant. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*o*) Cum probi homines Regis Villæ Novi Caſtri ſuper Tynam Regi mutuaverint Sexcentas triginta & tres libras ſex ſolidos & octo denarios, ad negotia Regis inde expedienda; Ac Rex conceſſerit eis, quod ipſi arreragia firmæ ſuæ Villæ prædictæ in quibus Regi ad præſens tenentur, necnon & firmam ejuſdem ex nunc penes eos retineant uſq; ad ſummam Sexcentarum triginta & trium librarum ſex ſolidorum & octo denaaiorum prædictorum; *The King commands the Barons, to make Allowance accordingly.* Teſte Rege apud Dunelmum, primo die Auguſti anno v. Per breve de Privato Sigillo. *Mich. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*p*) Et duobus presbiteris pro benedictione foſſarum apud S. Ædmundum, x s; per breve Comitis Gaufridi & Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*q*) Et in Corredio Henrici filij Regis, xx l, per breve Comitis Legerceſtriæ. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Berrocheſcira*; Adam de Catmera, *Vicecomes.*

(*r*) Et Roberto de Vals xx l ad tenendos Milites in Caſtello de Carleolo, per breve Ricardi de Luci; *and three other ſumms*, per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*s*) Et in liberatione x Militum reſidentium cum ipſo Vicecomite, xviij l & vj s & viij d, de Lv diebus; per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Wireceſtr.* Robertus de Luci *Sheriff.*

(*t*) Et Jeremiæ de S. Nicolao Lxxij s, ad faciendam liberationem ij Militum priſonum, de CC & xvj diebus, per breve Ricardi de Luci. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *a. Londonia & Middilſexa.*

(*u*) Et in Paſſagio Eſneccæ, In tranſitu Galfridi Lincolnenſis Electi, & Johannis fratris ſui, vij l & x s, per breve Ricardi de Luci. &c. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a. Hantona.*

(*w*) Et

of *London* ninety ſix pounds and odd, upon writs of the ſame *Richard de Luci* (*w*). The Fermer of the Honour of *Glouceſter* had Allowance upon a writ of *Ranulf de Glanvill* (*x*). The Sheriff of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* had Allowance by writ of *Ranulf de Glanvill* (*y*). *Hugh Bardulf* had allowance by Writ of *Geoffrey Fitz-Pier*, of Lx *l* which he had paid to the *Flemings* (*z*). *Elias* the Engineer [or Architect] had x marks, for repairs of the Kings Houſes at *Weſtminſter*, allowed to him by Writ of *Hubert* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* Chief Juſticier (*a*). The ſumm of xl *l* x *s* and x *d* was allowed yearly to *Roger de Aunteſey* and *Maud* his wife by way of Diſcompt (for the Third penny of *Eſſex*), by precept or award of *Hubert de Burgh* Chief Juſticier (*b*). In ſome caſes, Allowance was made to Accomptants without any particular Writ directing it (for ought that appears). The *Cuſtodes* or Committees of the Biſhoprick of *Ely* (whilſt it was Void and in the Kings hands), had certain Allowances made to them, by Award of the Barons of the Exchequer (*c*). *Hervey Bagot* ſtood charged in the *Great Roll* with xviij *l* ix *s* vj *d* Eſcuage-money. It appeared to the Barons of the Exchequer, that *Hervey* was acquitted by the Kings writs both of the Second and Third Eſcuage [of *Normandy*]. And becauſe by miſtake he paid to the Second Eſcuage, whereas he ought to have paid to the Firſt: they adjudged, that ſo much as he had paid, ſhould be diſcompted to him in the Firſt Eſcuage (*d*). The Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* had xl marks Allowed to him for his maintenance for the Eleventh year of K. *Henry* III, by award of the Juſticier (*e*). The King having lately granted the Town of *Oreford* with the iſſues thereof, to the Men of That Town in Fee ferm; which had been formerly part of the Sheriffs Ferm of the County: A Deduction was made of xxx *l*, in reſpect thereof, out of the Sheriffs Ferm, by Judgment of the Barons (*f*). Upon the Sheriff of *Yorks* making the View of his Accompt in the Exchequer, the Treaſurer and Barons Ordered C marks to be deducted for each year out of the Sheriffs Ferm, in conſideration of his good Service

to

(*w*) Et in Soltis, per breve Ricardi de Luci, Deodato Epiſcopo Judæorum & Benedicto filio Saræ, & Moſſi fratri ſuo, & Vivo, Judæis, quater xx & xvj l & xij s. *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b. Lond. & Midd.*

(*x*) Et Hugoni Bardul Seneſcallo Regis de Dono Regis, per breve Ranulfi de Glanvilla. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit.* Honor Comitis Gloeceſtriæ.

(*y*) Et pro j Nave locanda, ad portandum Rogerum Raſtel & alios venatores, qui abierunt in Hyberniam cum equis & canibus ſuis, xxiij s, Per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla; Et prædicto Rogero ij marcas, ad expendendum in ipſo itinere, Per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ.*

(*z*) —— per breve G. filij Petri, quod idem Hugo [Bardulf] attulit de computandis ſibi Lx l, quas prædictis Flandrenſibus liberavit de prædictis feodis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. War. & Leic.*

(*a*) Et Elyæ Ingeniatori x marcæ, ad reparationem domorum Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium, per breve H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopi. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Londonia & Midd.*

(*b*) Rogerus de Aunteſeye & Matildis uxor ejus r c de MMM & DC & quater xx & viij l xvij s & ij d, pro W. de Maundevill Comite Eſſexiæ: In theſauro xxxiiij l & vj s & ij d; Et in tercio denario Comitatus Eſſexiæ quem Comes W. de Maundevill cujus hæres ipſa M. eſt percipere conſuevit, quem modo Vicecomes liberat in Theſauro Regis ad Scaccarium, Lxv l & xiij s & x d, videlicet xxv l & iij s a quintodecimo die Februarij anno Regis xij°, uſque ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno eodem, Et xl l & x s & x d de toto hoc anno. Quæ quidem xl l x s & x d debent illi allocari ſingulis annis in prædicto debito, per præceptum H. de Burgo Juſticiarij, donec totum prædictum debitum perſolvatur; Et debent MMM & D & quater xx & viij l & xvij s & iij d. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in dorſo. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*c*) Et Incluſæ de S. Maria quæ ſolebat habere Diſcum Epiſcopi, viij s & viij d hoc anno, Conſideratione Baronum; Et Rogero Nigro xx s hoc anno, Conſideratione eorundem. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. tit. Epiſcopatus de Ely.*

(*d*) Herveius Bagot debet xviij l & ix s & vj d de Scutagio. Sed habet quietantiam per breve Regis Ricardi, Quia deprehenſum eſt & per Barones recordatum, quod habuit quietantiam per brevia Regis tam de Secundo quam de Tercio Scutagio. Et quia per errorem ea quæ ſolvit de Secundo Scutagio debuit reddidiſſe de Primo, & ideo conſideratum eſt quod ea quæ ſolvit computentur ei in primo Scutagio de quo non habuit quietantiam. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. Staff.*

(*e*) Lincolnia. Proviſum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod Vicecomes habeat ad ſuſtentationem ſuam anno Regis xj, xl marcas. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Conſideratio de Oreford. Quia Rex conceſſit Willelmo de Swineford Comitatus Norf. & Suff., cuſtodiendos quamdiu Regi placuerit, ita quod habeat omnes exitus quos Robertus le Sauvage habuit, Reddendo per annum C marcas pluſquam idem Robertus reddidit pro eiſdem Comitatibus: Et conſtat quod idem Robertus habuit Caſtrum de Oreford cum exitibus villæ de Oreford, quos Rex poſtea tradidit Hominibus ejuſdem villæ ad feodi firmam

pro

CHAP. XXIII.

to the King (*g*). *Bartholomew de Caſtle* was Allowed the Wages of the Moneyours, Exchangers, Aſſayers *&c*, in his Accompt of the Exchange of *Canterbury*, by Judgment of the Kings Council at the Exchequer (*gg*). In caſes where the Allowances were Cuſtomary and Known, There the Treaſurer and Barons were wont to adhere to the Practice and Uſage; taking due care to prevent Innovation therein to the Kings prejudice. As in the caſe of *John Giffard* Keeper of the Caſtle of *Buelt*: He had Allowance made to him of more than was Uſual in like caſes: Whereupon, the Treaſurer and Barons adjudged, that the Former Allowance ſhould be Diſallowed; and that a Deduction being made of what had been Allowed more than was Uſual in like caſes, he ſhould be Allowed what had been Cuſtomary, and no more (*h*).

XVIII. Atterminations were wont to be given by the Treaſurer and Barons to the Kings Debtors, by vertue of the Kings Writs directed to them for That purpoſe: And in like manner Reſpites, and Diſcharges. By Attermination is meant, granting men ſeveral Terms or Days for payment of their Debt, where they were not able or could not conveniently pay it at one entire payment. *Ralf Fitz-Nicolas* owed the King CC *l*. The King by Writ directed to the Barons granted him leave to pay it at xxx *l* every year; to wit, xv *l* at the Exchequer of St. *Michael*, and xv *l* at the Exchequer of *Eaſter*, till he had paid the whole Summ (*i*). The Debts due to the King from P. Biſhop of *Hereford* were Attermined at C marks *per annum*, by vertue of the Kings Writ (*k*). The King commands the Barons by his Writ, to Attermine *William de Tykingcot*, for certain Amercements ſet on him for Treſpaſſes, at ſo much a-year as it ſhould be found by Inquiſition he was able to pay, Saving the Maintenance of himſelf, his Wife and Children (*l*). *Matthew de la Mare* and others had Attermination by a Meſſage from the King declared by the Treaſurer, for certain Debts (*m*). The King by Writ commanded, that *Henry de Shotbrok* ſhould have reaſonable eſtallment of his Debts, ſo that he might be able to pay them without being impoveriſhed (*n*). The like Command was given, in the caſe of the Poor men of *Dodington*; that they might be able to pay their Debts to the King, Saving their Contenement (*o*). In fine; Atterminations were granted by vertue of Writs, in

---

pro xxx l annuis, de quibus reſpondere debent per manum ſuam: Conſideratum eſt, quod prædictæ xxx l allocentur prædicto Vicecomiti in villa ſua. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*g*) Ebor. Vicecomes fecit Viſum per Henricum de Normanton Subvicecomitem ſuum —; & poſtea Proviſum eſt quod pro laudabili ſervicio ſuo ſubtrahantur quolibet anno de eadem firma C marcæ —. Prædictus Viſus & Proviſio facta fuerunt præſentibus Fratre Joſep tunc Theſaurario & Roberto Burnel. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *inter Viſus.*

(*gg*) Proviſum eſt per Robertum Burnel & alios de Conſilio Regis, quod ſtipendia Monetariorum Cantuariæ & Cambitorum ibidem, & ſtipendia Aſſaiatorum —, allocentur Bartholomæo de Caſtello Cuſtodi ejuſdem Cambij & Cambij Londoniæ, in compoto ſuo de eodem Cambio Cantuariæ anno Lvj. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*h*) *Hil. Recorda* 25 & 26. E. 1. *Rot.* 49. *a.*

(*i*) *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Epiſcopo Herefordenſi. Rex eiſdem; Sciatis quod de debitis quæ nobis debet P. Herefordenſis Epiſcopus, de quibus aterminatus eſt per C marcas per annum per præceptum noſtrum, perdonavimus ei Centum marcas; & conceſſimus ei quod de reſiduo illorum debitorum, & CCC l quas nobis debet de pluribus præſtitis ei factis in Garderoba noſtra, reddat nobis ad Scaccarium per annum C marcas, videlicet —. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Monſtravit Regi Willelmus de Tykingcot, quod cum amerciatus eſſet ad xl marcas pro pluribus tranſgreſſionibus, Idem W. non habet in bonis, ut dicit, unde dictas xl marcas ſolveret aliquo modo terminis ſibi ſtatutis; Et ideo mandavit, quod facta diligenti inquiſitione quantum inde Regi dare valeat per annum, ſalva ſuſtentatione ſua & uxoris ſuæ & liberorum ſuorum, tantum ab eo recipi & ſic fieri faciant. *Ex Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*m*) Rex mandat Baronibus per Philippum Luvel Theſaurarium ſuum, quod de Lxxviij l xiiij d ob. quos Henricus de la Mare debuit Regi, conceſſit Mathæo de la Mare & alijs executoribus teſtamenti ipſius Henrici, quod reddant Regi per annum xx marcas, videlicet —. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*n*) Quia Henricus de Shotbrok in officio Vicècomitis bene & fideliter ſervivit, Rege in partibus tranſmarinis exiſtente, per quod Rex micius vult agere cum eodem; Rex mandat Baronibus, quod habita conſideratione ad ſtatum & facultates ejuſdem Henrici, & ſervitium ſuum Regi ſic impenſum, eidem Henrico rationabiles terminos, ad quos debita quæ Regi debet ad Scaccarium, abſq; ſtatus ſui depreſſione, ſolvere valeat, aſſignent, de gratia Regis ſpeciali. *Hil. Commun.* [13 &] 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*o*) Cum de quibuſdam pauperibus hominibus Villæ de Doddington, quorum quidam mortui ſunt ut dicitur, diverſa debita exiguntur; Rex mandat Baronibus, quod de nominibus mortuorum illorum ſub ſigillo Scaccarij ipſum

in the caſe of *Simon le Lardener* (*p*), of *Miliſent de Mohaut* (*q*), *Thomas Pridias* (*r*), *Roger de Chaundos* (*s*), and others. However, the Treaſurer did ſometimes give the Kings Debtors Attermination, without any particular Writ, for ought that appears. And it has been ſaid, that it was in That caſe in the power of the Treaſurer only (excluſive of the Barons of the Exchequer) to grant Atterminations. In the 24th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Lockinton* prayed to have attermination for certain debts which he owed to the King. But the Barons of the Exchequer would not attermine him without the Treaſurers preſence; to whoſe office it belonged to attermine (*t*). *Robert le Faukener* Fined to the King in x marks, for Relief of certain Lands which he held of the King *in Capite*, by the Serjanty of Keeping a Falcon from the feaſt of St. *Martin* to Candlemaſs. The Treaſurer granted him Terms of paying it, to wit, at Two marks a-year (*u*). The Treaſurer granted Attermination to *John de Lokinton* (*w*), and to *John de Cormayles* (*x*).

If men had Attermination granted to them, and did not keep their Terms by punctual payment, they loſt the benefit of their Attermination. However, they were many times admitted to recover their Terms again, and be in the ſame or like ſtate. *Damian* the Clerk Fined in v marks, For deteining x marks due to the King longer than the Term at which he ought to have paid it (*y*). *Henry* ſon of *Hugh de Nevill* was diſſeiſed of his Land, for not obſerving the Terms ſet him for payment of his Fine (*z*). *Henry de Oili* accounted to the King for M and xv *l* xvij *s* xj *d*, a Debt of *Simon* the *Jew* of *Oxford* which was ſeized into the Kings hand.

He

---

ipſum certificent, ut viventibus reſiduis, de debitis in quibus Regi tenentur, competentes terminos, ad quos Regi [ſolvant] ſalvo contenemento ſuo, aſſignet. *Paſ. Commun.* [13 &] 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*p*) Baronibus, pro Simone le Lardener. Cum Barones ab hæredibus Roberti Hardel exigant xvj l xj s ix d, pro debitis ejuſdem Roberti, ac debitum Simonis le Lardener & Johannæ Hardell uxoris ſuæ unius hæredum prædicti Roberti, inde aporcionatum ſit ad xxxvj s iiij d, & præter hoc idem Simon Regi in xx s teneatur, ad quos amerciatus fuit coram H. Hautein, quia non fuit proſecutus: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod prædictum debitum taliter atterminent, quod contenementum ſuum non amittat. *Mich. Communia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. in bund.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1.

(*q*) *Hil. Fines &c* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 65. *b.*

(*r*) Baronibus, pro Thoma Pridias. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; Por ceo qe nous avoms attermine & aſtalle a noſtre cher & feal Thomas Pridias, les C livres quil fina en temps noſtre cher Piere (qui Dieus aſſoille), a payer meiſmes les C livrs a noſtre Eſcheqer en diz anz, ceſt a ſavoir &c; Vous maundoms qe — &c, & donqes facez enroller a noſtre Eſcheqer ceſt Eſtallement, & le li facez garder en dite manere. Don ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Langele, le xij jour de Novembre, lan de noſtre regne primer. *Mich. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*s*) Et idem Rogerus [de Chaundo]s atterminatus eſt per Regem nunc de prædictis Centum marcis, per Breve Regis de Privato Sigillo, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc anno. *Mich. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 43. *a. inter Fines.*

(*t*) *Mayn. Edw.* 2. *inter Memor. Scacc. ib. de temp. E.* 1. *p.* 37.

(*u*) *Paſ. Communia* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*w*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus Glouceſtriæ & Wilteſiæ in pleno Scaccario, per Cancellarium, Tenentem locum Theſaurarij, & Barones, quod demandæ quam faciunt per Summonicionem Scaccarij, Johanni de Lokinton —, ſuperſedeant donec aliud inde &c; Quia Theſaurarius in ultimo receſſu ſuo verſus partes tranſmarinas, conceſſit prædicto Johanni, quod cum redierit a partibus prædictis, ipſum Johannem atterminabit. *Mich. Memor.* 25. *E.* 1.

(*x*) Philippo de Wyleghby per Theſaurarium pro Johanne de Cormayles. Salutem quam ſibi; Cum Johannes de Cormayles Domino Regi in quodam Patris ſui debito teneatur, ac debitum illud ad Scaccarium Sibi atterminatum exiſtat, Idemq; Johannes ratione moræ ſuæ cum Domino Rege in partibus Flandriæ, Terminum quemdam in dicta mora in Flandria tranſeuntem ſibi per dictum Scaccaruim ſuper ſolutione portionis illius termini, videlicet C s, conſtitutum non obſervaverit, ut debebat; dictuſq; Johannes labores & expenſas in dicti Domini Regis obſequio ſicut & alij ſuſtinuerit in partibus memoratis, ſicq; oporteat Dominum Regem facere ei gratiam in hac parte: Vobis mandamus, quod dictas C ſolidos qui aretro exiſtunt pro mora Flandriæ ut prædictum eſt, ut ad perſolutionem dicti debiti terminis ei conceſſis & etiam conſtitutis reſpectuare faciatis eidem; Ita tamen quod Terminos ſuos ſuper dicta ſolutione venturos faciat debite obſervari, ac demum dictos C s quos dudum ſolviſſe debuit, ut eſt dictum, ſolvat ad dictum Scaccarium, ut tenetur. Valete. Datum apud Novum Caſtrum ſuper Tynam, die Dominica in feſto Beati Clementis Papæ. *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*y*) Et de v marcis de Damiano Clerico, pro detentione x marcarum, quas debuit Regi, ultra terminum. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*z*) Henricus filius Hugonis de Nevill r c de xv marcis & j palefrido, Pro habenda ſaiſina terræ unde diſſaiſitus fuit, eo quod non obſervavit terminos finis ſui. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Linc.*

(*a*) Henricus

CHAP. XXIII.

He paid L marks of it to the King himſelf *in Camera ſua*; and was attermined to pay the remainder at the two Exchequers, at C marks yearly; provided, that if *Henry* did not keep his terms of payment, *Walter de Grai* the Kings Chancellour was to reſtore to *Simon* the *Jew* the Charter by which That debt was ſecured, and *Henry* was to loſe all that he had paid before his forfeiture incurred by breaking his attermination (*a*). *Peter de Maillai* fined to the King in ſeven thouſand marks, That he might have to wife *Iſabell* daughter of *Robert de Turneham*, with all the lands belonging to her by hereditary right, whereof her father *Robert* was ſeized on the day of his death. *Peter* was attermined to pay the Fine thus: In the firſt year (to wit, the ſixteenth of K. *John*) two thouſand marks, in the ſecund year one thouſand marks, and ſo in the third, fourth, fifth, and ſixth year a thouſand marks yearly. He found pledges, to wit, *Ranulf* Earl of *Cheſter* for a thouſand marks, *William* Earl *de Ferrers* for a thouſand marks, and others. For the reſidue of the Fine he put all the ſaid Land in counterpledg; on condition, that if he did not obſerve his Terms of payment, he ſhould loſe all that he had paid in any former year (*b*). *William de Ferrers* Earl of *Derby* Fined for and obtained an Attermination, though he did not punctually keep to the Terms granted him (*c*). *Thomas de Hemmegrave* had a Freſh Attermination granted to him, though he had not obſerved his Former Terms (*d*). *Alexander de Hilton* was permitted to Recover his Terms (*e*): And *Herbert Fitz-Matthew* (*f*), and *Reginald de Cornhull* were permitted to recover Theirs (*g*). The Citizens of *Norwich* did not obſerve the Terms granted to them at the Exchequer for payment of their debts to the King. The Sheriff of *Norfolk* was commanded to enter their Liberty, and diſtrein Twelve of the Richer and more Diſcreet perſons of the Community, to appear and anſwer in the octaves of St. *Hilary*. The Citizens appeared; And were permitted to recover their Terms, and pay the ſaid debts

---

(*a*) Henricus de Oili r c de M & xv libris & xvij s & xj d de debito Simonis Judæi Oxenefordiæ capto in manum Regis, per breve ejuſdem: In Theſauro nichil; Et ipſi Regi in Camera ſua L marcas, per breve Regis; Et debet DCCCC & quater xx & ij l & xv d: De quibus debet reddere per annum ad Scaccaria C marcas, quouſq; prædictum debitum fuerit perſolutum: Ita quod ſi prædictus Henricus terminos ſuos non ſervaverit, W. de Grai Cancellarius, cui Carta prædicti Henrici de prædicto debito liberata eſt cuſtodienda loco J. Norwicenſis Epiſcopi per breve Regis, reddet prædicto Simoni Judæo cartam illam; & ſit in perdito quicquid Regi inde ſolverit. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 16. *b, Oxeneſ.*

(*b*) Petrus de Maillai [debet] vij millia marcarum, Pro habenda in uxorem Yſabellam filiam Roberti de Turneham cum jure ſuo & omnibus terris ipſi Yſabellæ hæreditarie contingentibus, unde Robertus pater ſuus fuit veſtitus die quo obijt: Termini, In primo anno ſcilicet anno Regis xvj° duo millia marcarum, Et in ſecundo anno ſcilicet xvij° mille marcas, Et ſic in tercio, quarto, quinto, & ſexto anno, per annum M marcas, donec prædictæ vij mille marcæ perſolvantur: Plegij, Rannulfus Comes Ceſtriæ de mille marcis, Willelmus Comes de Ferrarijs de M marcis, Savaricus de Malliun de M marcis, Reginaldus de Pontibus de M marcis, Willelmus Comes Sareſberiæ de D marcis, Hubertus de Burgo de C marcis, Arnoldus de Avelent de C marcis, Walterus Epiſcopus Wigornenſis de CC marcis: De reſiduo autem finis illius ponit prædictus P. in contraplegio totam terram ſuam prædictam; ita quod ſi Terminos ſuos non ſervaverit, amittetur quicquid inde in primo anno pacaverit. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*c*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Ferrarijs Comite Derbiæ. Rex conceſſit eidem, quod finis ille quem fecit coram Domino Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo dum fuit in partibus Waſconiæ, de reddendo Regi ad Scaccarium ſuum, de omnimodis debitis quæ ei debuit, L l per annum, ſtet donec totum debitum prædictum Regi perſolvatur, non obſtante eo ſi forte terminos ſuos non obſervaverit. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*d*) Baronibus, pro Thoma de Hemmegrave. Rex conceſſit eidem, quod non obſtante eo quod terminos ſuos non obſervavit, de fine quem fecerit reddendi ei xxx marcas per annum de debitis quæ Regi debet, reddat Regi viginti marcas ad feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ anno xxviij, & xx marcas ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo ſequens, & x marcas ad Paſcha anno xxix°, & decem marcas ad feſtum S. Michaelis anno eodem, & ſic de anno in annum xx marcas ad eoſdem terminos, donec &c; Et ideo &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mar. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*e*) Norhumbria. Conceſſum eſt Alexandro de Hilton, quod recuperet terminos ſuos quos perdidit in anno xix°, quia plene pacavit. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*f*) Baronibus, pro Herberto filio Mathæi, Rex conceſſit eidem Herberto, quod non obſtante eo quod duos terminos de fine quem fecit cum Rege non obſervavit, habeat amodo eoſdem terminos quos ei prius inde conceſſimus. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*g*) Memorandum, quod conceſſum eſt Reginaldo de Cornhull, quod ſi ſolverit in quindena S. Michaelis ad Scaccarium xxj l x s, de Terminis ſuis tranſactis, de debitis quæ Regi debet, tunc recuperet terminos ſuos ei prius conceſſos de prædictis debitis. *Paſ. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

debts at x *l per annum* (*b*). At another time, the Treaſurer granted to *Roger de Preſthope*, that he ſhould recover his Terms. And he had a Writ of *Servat terminos* thereupon (*i*). But after Atterminations had been granted, the King did ſometimes, upon extraordinary occaſions, ſuſpend or make void the ſame. Thus K. *Edward* II commanded the Barons to cauſe to be levyed all his Debts exceeding the ſumm of xl *l*, notwithſtanding any Atterminations granted by any others, except by the King himſelf or by his ſpecial command (*k*). And ſoon afterwards the King made void all the Atterminations granted to his Fermours (all over the Realm), touching their Ferms (*l*). But This was a Singular caſe.

XIX. In the next place, Of Reſpites granted to the Kings Debtors and Accomptants. There ſeems to have been a like method uſed in reſpiting as in attermining. Sometimes Reſpites were granted by vertue of the Kings mandates or writs, and ſometimes by the Treaſurer and Barons without writ. *Nicolas de Magena* had Reſpite for a Debt of CC marks during the Kings Pleaſure, by vertue of the Kings Writ (*m*). The Abbot of *Weſtminſter* had Reſpite for xx *l* Eſcuage, by vertue of the Kings Writ or Command (*n*). *Alured de Wathamſtede* had Reſpite for an Amerciament of Lx *l* by vertue of the Kings Writ, untill the King ſhould declare his Pleaſure therein (*o*). A Debt of xvj *l* upon *William de Boterel* was reſpited by the Kings Writ, till the King ſhould declare his Pleaſure therein (*p*). K. *John* by his Writ Patent commanded *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* his Chief Juſticier, to let *Hugh de Malo Alneto* have reſpite for xxij *l* x *s* ſterling which the King had lent to him in *Gaſcoigne*, and for Lx *s* Eſcuage-money, untill the King gave further command therein (*q*). K. *Henry*

(*b*) Norfolcia. Quia Cives Regis Norwici non ſervaverunt terminos ad Scaccarium de diverſis debitis de quibus Rex eos atterminaverat, præceptum eſt Viceeomiti quod non omittat propter Libertatem ejuſdem Civitatis quin eam ingrediatur & diſtringat xij de dicioribus & diſcrecioribus hominibus ejuſdem. Ita quod habeat corpora eorum &c in octabis S. Hilarij ad reſpondendum de eiſdem debitis. Ad quem diem venerunt, & conceſſum eſt eis quod recuperent terminos, ſcilicet quod reddant per annum x l. *Mich. Brevia* 14 & 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*i*) Midd. Viſo ſtatu debitorum Rogeri de Preſthope. Rogerus ſolvit, per j talliam levatam xix die Septembris anno xvj°, Lxviij s iiij d, & per aliam talliam levatam xxv die Octobris anno xvij, xx s. Poſtea conceſſum eſt per Theſaurarium, quod non obſtante quod dictus Rogerus fregit terminos ſuos, deſicut ſolvit pro terminis elapſis, recuperet terminos ſuos. Et habet breve de *Servat terminos. Hil. Stat. & Viſus* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 96. *a.*

(*k*) Rex mandat Baronibus firmiter injungens, quod omnia debita ſua ſummam quadraginta librarum excedentia ad opus ſuum levari faciant, Non obſtante atterminatione aliqua per alios quam per Regem & de mandato ſuo ſpeciali inde facta. Et hoc nullo modo omittatis. T. Rege apud Ebor. xvij die Maij anno quinto. Per ipſum Regem. Nunciante Edmundo de Malo lacu. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 52. *a.*

(*l*) Rex Vic. Norf. & Suff. ſalutem. *Tis a Writ to the Sheriff to make Proclamation, That all the Kings Fermours ſhould Pay-in their Ferms; and that the King had made void the Atterminations of Debts; he being in want of money for the expences of his Houſhold and otherwiſe. The Sheriff was to Certify his execution of This Writ* in Quindena Nativitatis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ. T. W. de Norwyco Tenente locum Theſaurarij noſtri apud Weſtmon., xij die Junij anno quinto.

Eodem modo mandatum eſt Vicecomitibus Cant. Hunt., Eſſex. Hertf., Kanc. Surr. Suſſex., Suhamton., Wyltes, Oxon. Berk., Bed. Buk., Norhamton, Warr. Leyc., Wygorn. Glouc. Somerſ. Dorſ. Devon. Cornub. Heref. Salop. Staff. Not. Derb. Roteland. Lincoln. Ebor. Northumbr. Cumbr. Weſtmerl. Lancaſtr. *Trin. Brevia Retornab.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.*— *a.*

(*m*) Nicolaus de Magena debet CC marcas de Placitis Willelmi filij Johannis. Sed ſunt in reſpectu per breve Regis quamdiu placuerit Regi, per Maneſſerum Biſet. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Herefortſcira in Walijs.*

(*n*) Abbas de Weſtmon. debet xx l de Scutagio; Sed ſunt in reſpectu donec Rex inde loquatur. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*o*) Aluredus de Wathamſteda r c de Lx l de Miſericordia. In theſauro Lxvj s & xj d, Et debet Lvj l & xiij s & j d. Et habet inde pacem per breve Regis, donec Rex ipſe velle ſuum inde præcipiat. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*p*) Willelmus de Boterel debet xvj l, ſed ſunt in reſpectu per breve Regis, donec Rex ipſe præcipiat. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*q*) Rex &c G. filio Petri &c. Mandamus vobis, quod reſpectum habere faciatis Hugoni de Malo Alneto de viginti duabus libris & x s ſterlingorum, quas ei commodavimus in Waſconia, qui ab eo exiguntur ad Scaccarium noſtrum, & de Lx s ſterlingorum qui ab eo exiguntur ad Scaccarium noſtrum de Scutagio de tempore R. Regis fratris noſtri, quouſq; aliud inde præceperimus. Et omnes terras & poſſeſſiones ipſius manuteneatis & defendatis; Nec permittatis quod Ricardus Foliot vel Willelmus de Langrin aliquam moleſtiam inferant ei aut gravamem. T. me ipſo apud Rothomagum v die Februarij. *Pat.* 4. *J. m.* 5.

K. *Henry* III, by the Writ patent hereunder ſet-forth, granted to *Hubert de Burgh* Earl of *Kent* and Chief Juſticier, Reſpite during his (the Earls) whole life, for a Debt of ſix hundred fourſcore and three pounds and half a mark (*r*). *Engelard de Cicogny* had Reſpite for all his debts, given him by the Kings command, until the feaſt of St. *Michael*; and *Robert de Viepont* for his debts, till the octaves of St. *Michael* (*s*). A Demand of ſeveral Tallages and other Debts of the Men of *Colcheſter* was put in Reſpite by vertue of the Kings Writ, becauſe of their poverty (*t*). A Demand made upon the Citizens of *London* was put in Reſpite by vertue of the Kings Writ (*u*). *Griffin* Son of *Wenunwen* had Reſpite for a Debt by vertue of a Writ directed to the Barons (*w*). The Abbat of St. *Edmund* had Reſpite given him touching certain Franchiſes by him claimed, until the Octaves of the *Trinity*; it being the Kings Pleaſure, that Judgment ſhould be given therein in His Preſence (*x*). *William de Curton* Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* being buſied in Tallaging the Kings Demeanes in That County, ſo that he could not as yet render his Account at the Exchequer, the King by his Writ commands the Barons to reſpite the ſame Account (*y*). K. *Henry* III, in the 51th year of his Reign, by a General Writ ordered the Barons to grant

---

(*r*) Hubertus de Burgo debet DC & quater xx & iij l & dimidiam marcam de fine Beatriciæ de Warenna quondam uxoris ſuæ. Sed non debet ſummoneri; Quia idem H habet inde quietantiam ad totam vitam ſuam per breve Regis, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli; quod Tale eſt. H Dei gratia Rex Angliæ &c, Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Sciatis nos pro nobis & hæredibus noſtris conceſſiſſe dilecto & fideli noſtro Huberto de Burgo Comiti Kanciæ Juſticiario noſtro, quod DC & quater xx & iij l & dimidia marca, quæ ab eo exiguntur per Summonitionem Scaccarij noſtri, de fine quem Beatricia de Warenna quondam uxor ipſius Huberti, de qua pueros procreavit, fecit cum Domino J. Patre noſtro, pro habendis terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt Willelmi de Warenna patris ipſius Beatriciæ, & quæ ipſam jure contingunt hæreditario; et pro ſe maritanda, et pro habenda rationabili dote ſua de tenementis quæ fuerunt Dodonis Bardolf quondam viri ſui, ab eodem Huberto Comite Kanciæ tota vita ſua non exigantur, nec ad ſolucionem earum nobis faciendam diſtringatur; ſed poſt deceſſum ipſius Huberti Comitis Kanciæ, cum hæres ipſius Beatriciæ recuperaverit ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri ſaiſinam prædictarum terrarum & tenementorum quæ fuerunt ipſius Beatriciæ, & quæ ipſum hæredem jure contingunt hæreditario, nos ad ipſum hæredem de prædicto debito capiemus. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ſic fieri & inrotulari faciatis. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmon. xxij die Julij. anno R n undecimo. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *tit. Norfolk & Suffolk.*

(*s*) Engelardus de Ciconia habet reſpectum de omnibus debitis ſuis, per præceptum Domini Regis, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Ex Memorand.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.* Robertus de Veteri ponte habet reſpectum de omnibus debitis ſuis uſq; ad octabas S. Michaelis per præceptum Domini Regis. Mandatum eſt Vic. *Ib. Juxt. Ebor.*

(*t*) Rex Vicecomiti; Pone in reſpectum demandam quam facis hominibus noſtris de Coleceſtria propter eorum paupertatem, de C & Lxviij libris et xvj den. de veteri talliagio, et de vij libris de quodam alio talliagio, et de xviij libris xij s iiij d de tercio talliagio, et de xx marcis de fine pro pannis venditis contra aſſiſam, et de xj libris de quodam alio veteri talliagio, donec aliud præceptum inde habueris. T. ut ſupra [i. e. T. J. Bathon. v°. die Julij anno regni noſtri xiiij°]. *Trin. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*u*) Baronibus, pro Civibus Londoniæ. Mandatum eſt eiſdem, quod ponant in reſpectum uſq; in craſtinum Animarum anno regni Regis xxij°, demandam ducentarum & xxv librarum quam eis facitis de tempore quo Petrus Neuelun & Willelmus Blundus fuerunt Vicecomites præfatæ Civitatis tempore Domini J. Regis; et interim ſcrutari faciant Rotulos & Memorias Scaccarij, ſi quæ ſolutio de prædictis ducentis & xxv libris in eis continetur, ita quod in adventu Regis ad Scaccarium inde poſſit certificari. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*w*) Baronibus, pro Girfino filio Wenunwen. Rex dedit reſpectum eidem uſq; in quindenam S. Michaelis, de C libris de fine CC librarum, quem fecit cum Rege pro terra ſua Walliæ. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. Et Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Not. & Derb. *Paſ. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Abbate S. Edmundi. Rex dedit reſpectum eidem uſq; ad octabas S. Trinitatis, de murdro & catallis fugitivorum quæ tangunt Libertatem ipſius Abbatis; quia Rex wlt in præſencia ſua ut judicium reddatur, utrum prædictus Abbas debeat Regi de jure reddere ea quæ prædicta ratione ab eo exiguntur, vel non. *Paſ. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*y*) Pro Willelmo de Curton Vicecomite Lincolniæ. Quia idem intendit ad Dominica Regis talliandâ in Comitatu Lincolniæ una cum Johanne Gubaud & Johanne de Sumercotes, quod coram Baronibus a die S. Hillarij in xv dies, ad reddendum compotum ſuum comparere non poteſt; Rex Mandat eiſdem, quatinus diem ad reddendum compotum ſuum in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ eidem habere faciant. Breve eſt in f. M. *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*z*) Bagrant Common Reſpites to Perſons claiming Liberties by his Predeceſſours Charters or his Own (z). In ſhort, Reſpites were granted by particular Writs for the Perſons following: to wit, for *John de la Garſton* (a) the Sheriff of *Cornwall* (b), the Dean and Chapter of St. *Martin London* (c), *Theobald de Verdon* (d), *Bartholomew de Badeleſmere* (e), *Richard de la Rivere* Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire* (f) the Biſhop of *Ely* (g), *Peter Barde* (h) and others. The Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer did ſometimes grant Reſpites, without Writ for ought that appears. *Geoffrey de Ver* Sheriff of *Shropſhire* did not account in his year for the Aid due from ſeveral Knights Fees in his bailywick; becauſe the Barons of the Exchequer gave him reſpite in That caſe, till the King ſhould declare his pleaſure (i). The Abbat and Monks of *Torre* had Reſpite given them at the Exchequer, touching a Market which they had held longer than the time for which it was granted them; And in the mean time they might purchaſe of the King Acquittance for the Supertenure, if they thought fit (k). *Robert Fitz Walter* had Reſpite for Eſcuage, by Writ of the Chief Juſticier (l): and *Peter Mark* for a Debt of M l, by Writ of the Chief Juſticier (m). For the Better Conveniency to the Barons and the Accountants in the Exchequer, a General Writ for Common Reſpite Was in ſome caſes uſed. The King by his Writ commands the Barons, to grant all manner of Common Reſpites at the Exchequer, as they had been wont to do at the Kings command in times paſt (n). A Writ of Common Reſpite was granted for the Abbat of *Wardon* at the Queen Mothers inſtance (o).

When men were in the Kings Service, it was uſual, for the King, or the Chief Juſticier, or the Treaſurer, and Barons of the Exchequer, to put in Reſpite the Pleas, Debts, or Accompts of ſuch perſons being in the Kings Service. The Barons of the Exchequer reſpited a Debt of *William de Chainey*; he being in the Kings Ser-

---

(z) Baronibus, pro Communi reſpectu Concedendo. Rex mandat, quod omnimodos reſpectus qui concedi conſueverunt ad Scaccarium, de Libertatibus & alijs, diverſis hominibus Regni per Cartas prædeceſſorum ſuorum Regum Angliæ & ſuas conceſſis, concedant eodem modo quo juxta mandata ſua fieri conſuevit temporibus retroactis. *Ex Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(a) *Paſ. Communia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(b) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ſummonitionem quam fecerunt Vicecomiti Cornubiæ, ponant in reſpectum, donec Rex locutus fuerit cum eis ad octabas Purificationis B. Mariæ; Et tunc eis dicet plenius cauſam hujus: Sin autem ſummonitionem hujuſmodi nondum ei fecerint, nullam interim faciant eidem. Per breve de Privato ſigillo. *Hil. Commun.* 13. & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(c) *Trin. Communia* 15. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(d) Rex volens eidem Theobaldo [de Verdoun] gratiam facere ſpecialem, mandat Baronibus quod demandam quam ei faciunt per ſummonicionem Scaccarij de D marcis, ad quas nuper amerciatus fuit in Parliamento Regis, pro quadam tranſgreſſione Regi & ſuis illata, ſuperſederi mandent omnino ad voluntatem Regis. Datum ſub Privato ſigillo apud Roubury, xxij die Junij anno xx°. *Paſ. Commun.* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(e) Teſte Rege apud Karliolum, xxviij die Marcij anno xxxv. Per ipſum Regem nunciante Theſaurario. *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 39. *b.*

(f) *Hil. Commun.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 94. *a.*

(g) *Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 60. *a.*

(h) *Mich. Communia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 41. *a.*

(i) Idem Vicecomes non reddidit compotum de feodis aliorum Militum de Ballia ſua, de eodem Auxilio filiæ Regis; Quia eſt in reſpectu per Barones, donec Rex præcipiat. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Salopeſ.* Gaufridus de Ver *Sheriff.*

(k) Devonia. Abbas & Monachi de Thorre habent reſpectum, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis, de demanda quæ eis fit, de hoc quod tenuerunt unum mercatum apud Wlinberge ultra ætatem Domini Regis, quod non habuerunt niſi uſq; ad ætatem ejus, & tunc ſatisfacient de hac ſupertenura, niſi purchaciaverint quietantiam verſus Dominum Regem. *Trin. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(l) Eſſex. Robertus filius Walteri ſolvit Centum marcas Domino Regi ad Scaccarium de hoc ultimo Scutagio; Et de reſiduo habet reſpectum uſq; ad octabas Purificationis B. Mariæ, per Breve Juſticiarij quod Johannes habet. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(m) Notingham. Petrus Mark habet reſpectum de M l uſq; ad octabas S. Hilarij, per Breve Domini Juſticiarij. *Mich. Commnn.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Et vid. ib. Rot.* 2. *a & b.*

(n) Baronibus, pro Communi reſpectu concedendo. Rex mandat, quod omnimodos reſpectus qui concedi conſueverunt ad Scaccarium, de Libertatibus & alijs, diverſis hominibus Regni per Cartas prædeceſſorum ſuorum Regum Angliæ & ſuas conceſſis, concedant eodem modo quo juxta mandata ſua fieri conſuevit temporibus retroactis. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(o) Abbas de Wardon habet breve de Communi reſpectu per Theſaurarium, ad inſtantiam A. Reginæ Angliæ Matris Regis, nunciante Guidone Ferre. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —— *b. in imo.*

Service (*p*). The Chief Juſticier ordered a Debt due to the King from *William Baſſet* to be Reſpited for ſo long as *William* was in the Kings Service Beyond-ſea (*q*). Several Debts were put in Reſpite by the Kings Writs for the ſeveral perſons following, who were in the Kings Service: To wit, For *Hugh de Vivon*, *Raimund de Burgh*, *William de Veſcy*, *Gilbert de Umframvill* (*r*), *Walter de Godarvill* (*s*), *Roger de Sumery* (*t*), and the Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* (*u*). K. *Henry* III, having appointed *Peter de Montfort* to go as his Ambaſſadour to *France*, commanded the Barons, either to give him Speedy Diſpatch touching a Demand made of him for the Aid pur faire Fitz Chivaler, or to put it in Reſpite till his Return into *England* (*w*). *Roger* Abbot of *Glaſton* being gone as the Kings Ambaſſadour or *Nuntius* to the Court of *Rome*, the King by Writ commanded the Barons, to put in Reſpite from day to day all Pleas touching the Abbot and his Men, untill the Kings Return to *London* (*x*). The ſame King commanded, that a Demand made upon *Robert de Beverley* and others employed in the Kings Works at *Weſtminſter*, ſhould be put in Reſpite as long as they continued in That Service (*y*). A Reſpite was alſo granted for *Robert Burnel*, of certain Demands made on him by Summonce of the Exchequer; He being to go as *Nuncius* or Agent for the King and Prince into *Ireland* (*z*). The King having Provided in his Council, that all Pleas, wherein ſuch perſons as went forth with him in his Expedition againſt *Lewelin* ſon of *Griffin* were concerned, except Pleas of *Darrein Preſentment*, *Quare Impedit*, Dower *Unde nihil habet*, &c, ſhould be ſuſpended till the Quinzime of St. *Michaël* then next: He commands the Barons by his Writ, that according to the ſaid Proviſion, they ſhould forbear proceeding in a Plea depending before them between *Pontius de la More* and *Elyas de Rabayn* (*a*). Pleas and

Accompts

(*p*) Willelmus de Caiſneio debet xv l & v s, de Veteri Exercitu Waliæ; Sed ſunt in reſpectu per Barones, quia vadit cum filia Regis in Saxoniam. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Norf. & Suthf.*

(*q*) Breve G. Filij Petri. G. Filius Petri &c, Vicecomiti: Præcipimus tibi, quod pacem habere permittas Willelmo Baſſet de Debito Domini Regis quod ab eo exigitur, quamdiu idem Willelmus fuerit in ſervicio Domini Regis ultra mare cum Equis & Armis. Teſte me ipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium xvj die Octobris. *Ex fragm. Memorandor.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 9. *a. Staffordeſcira.*

(*r*) Sumerſet. Hugo de Vyvonijs habet reſpectum quamdiu fuerit in ſervicio Domini Regis in partibus tranſmarinis, de xx marcis quas ſolebat reddere per annum de firma. T. R. Dunelmenſi Epiſcopo xxiiij die Aprilis anno r n xiiij. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

The like reſpite for Raimund de Burgh, *for the ſame cauſe.* *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

The like reſpite to William de Veſcy, *for the ſame cauſe, for Impreſts made to his Father* Euſtace *in the time of* K. John. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

Norhumbria. *The like reſpite for the ſame cauſe, to* Gilebert de Umfrinvilla *for xx marks,* de præſtito facto Ricardo de Umframvilla patri ſuo tempore Regis J; Per breve de Magno Sigillo. *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b. And for others, Ib. juxt.*

(*s*) Rex dedit reſpectum Waltero de Godarvill de debitis quæ Regi debet, de quibus conſuevit reddere per annum x marcas & dimidiam, donec idem Walterus redierit de Hybernia, quo profectus eſt in Nuncium Regis. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*t*) Pro Rogero de Sumery. *Becauſe* Roger *was about to go with the King into* Gaſcoigne, *The King commands the Barons to Reſpite his Accompt till the Kings Return.* *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*u*) Quia Vicecomes Regis Wilteſiæ intendit negotijs Regis per præceptum Regis; mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod compotum ſuum ponant in reſpectum uſq; in craſtinum S. Michaelis. T. Rege apud Porteſmuth xiiij die Julij. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

(*w*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod quia deſtinat P. de Monteforti in Nuncium ſuum in Franciam, de demanda quam ei faciunt de Auxilio ad Primogenitum filium Regis Militem faciendum, de feodis quæ tenet de Comite War. feſtinum judicium habere faciant, vel demandam illam ponant in reſpectum uſq; reditum in Angliam. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. Et mandatum eſt Vic. War. *Ex Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*x*) Quia Rogerus Abbas de Glaſton profectus eſt in Nuncium noſtrum ad Curiam Romanam; Mandatum eſt Baronibus, quod omnes loquelas ipſum & homines ſuos coram eiſdem tangentes, ponant in reſpectum de die in diem, uſq; in Adventum Regis Londoniam, qui erit in feſto S. Andreæ. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*y*) *Hil. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*z*) *Trin. Communia* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*a*) Baronibus pro Elya Rabayn. Edwardus &c; Cum nuper pro indempnitate illorum qui in expeditionem noſtram contra Lewelinum filium Griffini & complices ſuos, inimicos & rebelles noſtros, ad partes Walliæ jam profecti & adhuc nobiſcum profecturi ſunt, de Conſilio noſtro providerimus quod omnia placita tam in Curijs noſtris quam aliorum quorumcunq; de Regno noſtro, præterquam de ultima præſentatione, Quare impedit, Unde nichil habet, Attachiamentis ſuper prohibitionibus noſtris, & Aſſiſis Novæ Diſſeiſinæ, teneantur in ſuſpenſo uſq; ad Quindenam S. Michaelis proximo futuram. Vobis mandamus, quod Placito quod eſt coram vobis inter Poncium de la More Mercatorem,

Accompts were alſo Reſpited by vertue of the Kings Writs, for perſons who were in the Kings Service; *viz.* For *Richard de Aſton* (*b*), *John de Erclave* (*c*), *Alexander de Kirketon* (*d*), *Gilbert Talebot* (*e*), *Richard de Weylaund* (*f*), and *John de Cambbo* (*g*). The Kings Chancellour granted to *John de Kyngeſton* reſpite of certain debts; in regard he was in the Kings ſervice in *Scotland* (*h*). The Knights, Eſquires, and Commonalty of *Yorkſhire* were warned to be at *Alverton* in the octaves of Candlemaſs with Horſe and Arms, as they were rated. Several of them alleged, that they did implead or were impleaded before the Barons of the Exchequer; And prayed the Treaſurer, that their Pleas might be Reſpited, and that they might not be dammaged or put in default before the ſaid Barons: Hereupon, the Treaſurer ſends a Letter to the Barons, Praying that the Men of the ſaid County might not be put in default for not appearing before them at That time (*i*). *John de Grey* being in the Kings ſervice, the King commanded, that all the ſaid *Johns* affairs at the Exchequer ſhould remain in the ſame State as Now, till the Quinzime of *Eaſter* (*k*). And in many other inſtances.

XX. Of Diſcharges granted to the Kings Debtors, by vertue of Writs directed to the Barons of the Exchequer. The Men of *Ralf Taiſſon* were diſcharged of certain Amercements by vertue of the Kings Writ (*l*). *William* the Kings brother was diſcharged of Lxij *s* viij *d*, by vertue of a writ from the Queen (*m*); and *John de Bidun* of xl *s*, by Writ from the Queen (*n*). *Alan de Nevill* was charged with iiij *l* x *s*, the yearly Rent or Profit of the Foreſt of *Savernak*: But the King commanded by his Writ, that *Alan* ſhould be diſcharged thereof (*o*). *Ralf* ſon of *Drogo* was accomptable

---

catorem, & Elyam de Rabayn, de debito viginti & unius libr. quinq; ſol. & duorum den., quos idem Poncius a præfato Elya exegit ut dicitur, interim ſuperſedeatis, juxta formam Proviſionis prædictæ. *Paſ. Communia* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b*:

(*b*) Præceptum eſt Magiſtro Ricardo de Clifford quondam Eſcaetori Regis citra Trentam, quod non exequatur aliquod breve verſus Ricardum de Aſton, de quodam Compoto reddendo de Eſcaetria, quia idem Ricardus habet Protectionem Domini Regis, & ſtat in ſervicio ſuo in Hibernia. *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b. Et Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*c*) Præceptum eſt eidem [Ricardo de Clifford], quod non exequatur aliquod breve verſus Johannem de Erclave & Johannem filium Derij, qui ſunt in ſervicio Regis in partibus Walliæ, quouſq; redierint a partibus prædictis. *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*d*) *Paſ. Communia* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*e*) *Mich. Brevia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*f*) Baronibus pro Ricardo de Weylaund. *He being to go beyond-ſea in* obſequio Regis, *the King by this Writ gives him Reſpite during his Pleaſure of all Debts due to the King at his Exchequer.* T. E. filio Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium xxviij die Auguſti anno xxv. Per teſtimonium Comitiſſæ Glouceſtriæ. *Mich. Brevia* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b.*

(g) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*h*) Somerſeta. Conceſſum eſt per Cancellarium Johanni de Kyngeſton tenenti partem terrarum quæ fuerunt Osberti Giffard, quod habeat reſpectum donec aliud &c, de debitis prædicti Osberti. Quia idem Johannes moratur cum Rege in obſequio Regis in partibus Scotiæ. *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*i*) Philippo de Wyleby & Baronibus per Theſaurarium. A ſes chiers Amys & Compaignouns, Sire Philippe de Wylugby e les Barouns del Eſcheker noſtre Seignour le Roy, Gautier par la grace de Dieu Eveſq; de Ceſtre, ſalutz e chiers amytez; Bien ſavez, Seignurs, coment Chevaliers, Eſquiers, e tote la Communeaute de Counte Deverwyk ſont garniz de eſtre yceſt Lundy as uctaves de la Chandeleur a Alverton, a chevaux e a armes, ſi com il ſunt a ſys, e pluſurs de eaux dient quil empledent e ſunt emple dez devant vous e nous ont priez qe lour pledez ſoyent reſpitez, e quil ne ſoient damagez ne mis en defaute devant vous, por ce qe il ne pouunt eſtre devant vous, e la a une foiz: Vous prioms, qe vous ne aillez a nule defaute vers nuly du Counte Deverwyk de coe a Vendredi prochein avenir: car avant ce jour ne porrount il ben venir devant vous; e adonqes vous ferroms a ſavoir les queux apparent le dit jour devant nous e quieux noun, ſi qe des adonqes en facez coe qui verrez qui ſoit afaire. A Dieux, ſires, qui vous gard. Eſcrites a Alverton le Lundy avaunt dir. *Hilar. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*k*) *Mich. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*l*) Gaufridus de Furnell. r c de xij marcis argenti & dimidia de Placitis Roberti Arundel de hominibus Radulfi Taiſſon de hominibus de Wnford: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, eiſdem hominibus xij marcas argenti & dimidiam, quia non erant in Comitatu quando hæc placita placitata fuerunt; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 16. *a. Deveneſcira.*

(*m*) In Perdonis Willelmo fratri Regis Lxij s & viij d, per breve Reginæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Sudf.*

(*n*) Johannes de Bidun r c de xl s, de eiſdem placitis [viz. de placitis Juſtic.]; In Perdonis, per breve Reginæ, eidem Johanni; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Buchingeham. & Bedef.*

(*o*) Alanus de Nevilla debet iiij l & x s, de Cenſu comptable for the Ferm of *Grimeſby*. But in regard *Ralfs* ſons had Fined to the King in Hawks for the ſaid Debt, the King by his Writ ordered *Ralf* to be Diſcharged thereof (*p*). *Geoffrey Fitz-Pierre* fined in three thouſand marks, To have the Land of Earl *William*, which was the inheritance of *Beatrice de Say*, *Geoffreys* wife; provided that, according as *Geoffrey* ſhould ſerve the King well, it was to be at the Kings pleaſure, whether he would accept the whole Fine aforeſaid or not. *Geoffrey* paid part of the Fine. In the Third year of K. *Richard* I, he paid other part of it (*q*). In the fifth year of K. *Richard* I, there remained of the whole Fine, five hundred marks, unpaid. In That year, the King commanded by his writ, that *Geoffrey* ſhould be diſcharged of the ſaid Fine, when he had paid the whole. He paid the ſaid five hundred marks; and was diſcharged accordingly (*r*). *Philipp* Biſhop of *Dureſme* was amerced D marks, Becauſe *Hugh* his Predeceſſour held Plea in Court Chriſtian touching the Advouſon of a Church. But the King remitted to him the Debt, by Writ *de Ultra mare* ſent to the Chief Juſticier (*s*). *William Fitz-Geoffrey* was charged at the Exchequer with ix *l* and odd, for certain chatells (apprized at That ſumm) which were aſſigned to him when he was diſſeiſed of the Town of *Chelardeſton*. Of which Debt (ſaith the Record) he could not be diſcharged without the Kings Writ of Diſcharge. But when, afterwards, he brought a Writ of Diſcharge to the Juſticier and Barons, they ordered him to be Diſcharged accordingly (*t*). *Stephen de Turneham* fined to King *John* in M marks. And thereupon, the King by his Letter or Writ, cited hereunder, and directed to the Barons of the Exchequer of *London*, quitclaimed *Stephen* of all accompts, rerages of eſcheats and wards for the whole time that he had the cuſtody of them, as well in the reign of K. *Richard* as of K. *John*, and of ferms of Counties, and all other fines, tallages, and receipts, wherewith he ſtood charged in the Kings Rolls. The King releaſed to *Stephen* CCC marks, part of this fine of M marks; and ordered, that out of the reſidue *Stephen* ſhould be allowed a mark a-day for the cuſtody of the Kings Niece. Wherefore the King commanded the Barons to do accordingly (*u*). *Nicolas de Stutevill* was Diſcharged by the Kings Writ, of a Fine of M marks demanded of him on the Kings behalf for his Ranſome (*w*). *Godfrey de Craucumbe* Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* had a Writ Dormant, to Diſcharge him of rendring an Account ſeparately

---

Cenſu ejuſdem Foreſtæ [de Savernac]. Sed Rex præcipit per breve ſuum, ne amplius exigantur ab eo per Rotulos de Scaccario. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Wilt.*

(*p*) Radulfus filius Drogonis r c de C & Lxix l de Veteri firma de Grimesbi. Rex clamat eum inde quietum, & prohibet per breve ſuum ne amodo inde ſummoneatur; Quia filij ejuſdem Radulfi, Walterus & Drogo, finierunt de eodem debito cum Rege per Aves. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Linc.*

(*q*) Galfridus filius Petri r c de M & CCCC l, pro habenda terra Comitis Willelmi hæreditate Beatriciæ de Say uxoris ſuæ: Ita quod ſecundum quod Domino Regi ſervierit, in beneplacito Regis erit utrum velit accipere vel non: In Theſauro CCCC l per breve Regis: Et in ſoltis per breve Regis Gilleberto de Waſcoil DCCC marcas, ad ſolvend[um] Mercatoribus Rom[anis] pro pecunia mutuata ab eis per Reginam & Archiepiſcopum Roth[omagenſem] ad opus Regis; Et Ricardo de Pec xl l ad cuſtodiam Caſtri de Boleſoure: Et debet DC & xl marcas. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. m.* 2. *Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*r*) Galfridus filius Petri r c de D marcis, pro habenda terra Comitis Willelmi, hæreditate Beatricis de Say uxoris ſuæ; quæ remanſerunt anno præterito de MMM marcis, quas dem Galfridus promiſit Regi ab initio pro eadem terra habenda. De quibus Rex præcipit per breve ſuum, quod ipſe quietus eſſet ſi prædictas MMM marcas plene reddidiſſet: In theſauro liberavit, Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*s*) Philippus Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis r c de D marcis, quia H. anteceſſor ejus tenuit placitum de Advocatione Eccleſiæ in curia Chriſtianitatis. In theſauro Nichil, Et in perdonis ipſi Epiſcopo Philippo D marcæ per breve Regis de Ultra mare, miſſum Galfrido filio Petri; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a. Everwic.*

(*t*) Willelmus filius Galfridi debet ix l & xvij s & iiij d de Reragio villæ de Chelardeſton, ſicut continetur in Rotulo præcedenti. Sed poſtea recordatum eſt per G. filium Petri & Barones de Scaccario, quod debitum illud fuit ſuper eum propter catalla ſua quæ ipſe recepit quando diſſaiſitus fuit de villa de Chelardeſton, quæ appreciata fuerunt ad prædictam ſummam; De quo debito non potuit quietus eſſe donec breve Regis attuliſſet de quietantia; Et quia, ſicut per prædictos recordatum eſt, breve Regis attulit de prædicta terra ſua cum omnibus catallis ſuis habendis, præceptum eſt per Juſticiarium & Barones, ut de debito illo amplius non ſummoneatur; Et ſic Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*u*) *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Wireceſtreſcira.*

(*w*) Nicholaus de Stutevill debet M marcas pro redemptione ſua, ſicut continetur in Rotulo iiij°. Sed non debet ſummoneri, quia Rex mandavit per breve ſuum, quod proteſtatum eſt coram eo & conſilio ſuo, quod idem Nicholaus fecit finem illum cum W. Mareſc[allo] ſeniore pro redemptione ſua, ad opus ipſius Mareſcalli & non ad opus Regis, prout ſinguli priſones

ſeparately of the Manour of *Benſinton* and of the Members thereof (*x*). *William de Cantilupe* was acquitted of fourſcore and odd pounds by vertue of the Kings Writ; by which writ the King ordered, that if *William* was charged twice with the ſame debts, he ſhould be diſcharged thereof according to juſtice (*y*). *Griffin* ſon of *Wenunwen* had a Writ to be Diſcharged of Tallage demanded of him for his Manour of *Aſhford* (*z*). *Nicolas de Lenham* fined in CCCC marks, To have a Charter. He was acquitted of the ſaid Fine by vertue of the Kings writ, in conſideration that he was to continue in the Kings ſervice in *Gaſcony* for a whole year with three Knights more, at his own charges (*a*). And other Writs were iſſued to the Barons of the Exchequer, for Diſcharging the perſons following: to wit, *Walter de Bath*, of his Impriſonment (*b*), *William le Cutiller* of Tallage aſſeſſed on him (*c*), *Thomas Malemeyns* of an Amercement (*d*), *James Haunſard* of an Amercement (*e*), *John de Keyvill* of an erroneous amercement (*f*), *William de Leyburn* of all Debts and Accompts (*g*), *Bogo de Knovill* of an undue Charge ſet on him (*h*), the Priour and Monks of the Holy *Trinity* of *Canterbury* of a Fine or forfeiture for a Treſpaſs (*i*), *Godfrey* Biſhop of *Worceſter*, of an Overcharge of Relief for his Inheritance, being the Third part of a Barony (*k*), and

---

priſones capti apud Linc., cum eis qui eos ceperant finem fecerunt: Et per idem breve prædictus Mareſcallus Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot. 7. H. 3. Rot. 11. b. Everw. De Oblatis.*

(*x*) Breve Godefridi de Craucumbe de Allocatione Manerij de Benſinton. H. Dei gratia Baronibus de Scaccario. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto & fideli noſtro G. de Craucumbe, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui proceſſu temporis non occaſionentur de compoto qui reddi ſolet de Manerio de Benſintone, uno videlicet per ſe de ipſo Manerio, & alio ut dicitur de membris ejuſdem Manerij, non obſtante eo quod talem compotum non reddidit nec reddet de Manerio prædicto & de membris ipſius ſeparatim, quamdiu extitit & futurus eſt Vicecomes noſter Oxoniæ. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod id inrotulari & ipſum Godefridum & hæredes ſuos inde quietos eſſe faciatis, ſicut prædictum eſt. T. meipſo apud Geudeford xxj die Decembris anno r n xvj. Per ipſum Regem. *Mag. Rot. 16. H. 3. Oxenfordeſchir.*

(*y*) Willelmus de Cantilupo [debet] CC & Lij l vij s iiij d de pluribus debitis, ſicut ſupra continetur. Sed non debet ſummoneri de quater xx & ix l xvij s iiij d, per breve Regis, in quo continetur quod ſi inventum fuerit eundem W. bis honeratum fuiſſe eiſdem debitis, ſecundum juſticiam exoneretur; Quia conſtat per inſpectionem Originalium diverſorum præſtitorum de tempore Regis J, quod inde ſuperoneratus fuit Willelmus de Cantilupo pater ipſius, in hoc Comitatu & Comitatu Wigorniæ, in Rotulo xiij & xiiij; Et debet CLxij l & x s. *Mag. Rot. 22. H. 3. Rot. —; War. & Leirceſtr. m. 2. b.*

(*z*) *Trin. Commun. 29. H. 3. Rot. 9. b.*

(*a*) Nicholaus de Lenham r c de CCCC marcis pro habenda Carta; In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis eidem N CCCC marcæ per breve Regis, in quo continetur, quod idem N debuit morari in Waſconia in ſervicio Regis, ſe quarto Militum per unum annum ad cuſtum ſuum, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot. 35. H. 3. Kancia. m. 2. a.*

(*b*) Rex Baronibus; Mandamus vobis, quod Walterum de Bathonia Vicecomitem Devoniæ, arreſtatum eo quod permiſit malam monetam currere in Comitatu ſuo, quietum inde ad præſens permittatis abire. B. e. in f. M. *Paſ. Commun. 32. H. 3. Rot. 7. a.*

(*c*) Rex Baronibus; Quia conceſſimus dudum Willelmo le Cutiller de Hoyland Mercatori Oxoniæ, quod ipſe toto tempore vitæ ſuæ quietus ſit de omnibus tallagijs: Vobis mandamus, quod de tallagio xl s nuper ſuper eum aſſiſo ipſum quietum eſſe faciatis. *Ex Memor. 35. H. 3. Rot. 9. a.*

(*d*) Baronibus, pro Thoma Malemeyns. Rex mandat, quod perdonavit eidem Thomæ xx s, ad quos amerciatus fuit coram Johanne de Cobham, quia ſacramentum in quadam Jurata præſtare recuſavit: Rex mandat, quod ipſum Thomam de prædictis xx s quietum eſſe faciant, & ſic fieri & inrotulari. *Memor. 55. H. 3. Rot. 2. b.*

(*e*) *Paſ. Communia 56. H. 3. Rot. 6. a.*

(*f*) *Mich. Commun. 9 & 10. E. 1. Rot. 2. a.*

(*g*) *Mich. Commun. 14. E. 1. Rot. 2. a.*

(*h*) Baronibus, pro Bogone de Knovill. Cum Rex nuper præceperit eidem Bogoni tunc Vicecomiti Salopiæ, quod de Bancis ibidem reparatis ad Placita Regis ibidem tenenda commodum Regis faceret, & ſervientibus Regis ad placita prædicta curialitatem inde faceret, prout ſibi viſum eſſet faciendum, Ita quod de reſiduo Regi reſpondere poſſet ad Scaccarium; Et Juſticiarij Regis Bancos prædictos præfatis ſervientibus, juxta conſuetudinem inde hactenus uſitatam liberaverint, Ita quod idem Bogo nichil inde recepit: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod eundem Bogonem de Venditione Bancorum prædictorum, unde oneratur ad Scaccarium, exonerent. T. Rege apud Weſtm. xviij° die Februarij anno xviij°. *Paſ. Commun. 18. E. 1. Rot. — a.*

(*i*) *Trin. Commun. 18. E. 1. Rot. — a.*

(*k*) Ex parte Venerabilis Patris G. Wigorn. Epiſcopi Regi eſt oſtenſum, quod idem Epiſcopus tertiam partem unius Baroniæ tantum de nobis teneat in Capite, Barones ab eodem Epiſcopo pro relevio ſuo de prædicta tertia parte Baroniæ prædictæ tertiam partem Centum librarum exigunt per ſummonicionem Scaccarij prædicti, minus juſte: Et quia juxta tenorem Magnæ Cartæ de Libertatibus Angliæ, centum

and *Elias Cotele* of a Debt (*l*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, a Writ was ſent to the Barons on behalf of *Geoffrey de Picheford* Conſtable of *Windſor-Caſtle*, that they ſhould not charge him with any Demands but ſuch as were Right and Reaſonable (*m*). And in the ſame Kings Reign, the Archbiſhoprick of *Canterbury* being Void and in the Kings hands was committed by Him, 8 *Junij anno regni* 34, to *Humfrey de Waleden* during the Kings pleaſure; and afterwards, 26 *Marcij anno* 35, at the Popes requeſt, to *Magiſtro Guillelmo Teſta Archidiacono Dran. in Eccleſia Couen. & Petro Amalm. Canonico Burdegalenſi Clericis, & adminiſtratoribus Archiepiſcopatus prædicti per dictum Dominum Summum Pontificem deputatis, vel eorum alteri* —, *Cuſtodiendum ad opus dicti Summi Pontificis:* Hereupon K. *Edward* II, commands the Barons of the Exchequer by his Writ, That *Humfrey de Waleden* be acquitted of the iſſues of the ſaid Archbiſhoprick *a prædicto octavo die Junij uſq; ad prædictum viceſimum ſextum diem Marcij* (*n*).

But ſometimes men were Diſcharged by the Chief Juſticier or by the Treaſurer and Barons, without any eſpecial Writ (for ought that appears) directed to them for That purpoſe. *Ernald* ſon of *Fromond* of *Gepeſwic* was diſcharged, by Judgment of the Barons of the Exchequer, two marks of ſilver, an amercement impoſed by *Ralf Baſſet* Juſticier (*o*). *Ralf Muſard* Fined in C *l*, For Leave to Marry as he ſhould Like. But the greater part of this Fine was Releaſed to him by the Barons of the Exchequer, Becauſe he had Before Fined for the ſame with the Earl of *Moreton* whoſe Tenant he was (*p*). *Gilbert Fitz-Renfrey* Fined in xx marks, For Earl *John*, to whom the Chancellour had committed CC *l*. But the Barons of the Exchequer adjudged, That *Gilbert* ſhould not render the ſame for the Earl, Becauſe the Earl had not performed the Agreement made with him by *Gilbert*, in conſideration whereof *Gilbert* became charged therewith (*q*). *Robert de Gant* Fined in DC marks, To have Right for certain Lands which Earl *Simon* had given him. But the Barons of the Exchequer adjudged, That his heir ſhould not anſwer for the ſame till his Full age (*r*). *Reginald de Cornhill* was charged with C marks increment for the County

---

tum marcæ tantum pro relevio de Baronia integra præſtari debent, propter quod Rex eidem Epiſcopo injuriari non wlt in hac parte: Mandat Baronibus ſicut alias, quod ſi prædictus Epiſcopus tertiam partem unius Baroniæ tantum de Rege teneat & non amplius, tunc recepta ab eodem Epiſcopo tercia parte C marcarum pro relevio ſuo dictæ terciæ partis, eundem Epiſcopum de eo quod ab ipſo exigitur per ſummonicionem prædictam ultra dictam tertiam partem Centum marcarum pro eodem relevio exonerent, & ei de eadem tercia parte Centum marcarum rationabiles terminos, ad quos eam nobis commode ſolvere poſſit concedant. T. &c x° die Septembris anno &c decimo nono. *Ex Mich. Commun.* 20. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. in imo.*

(*l*) Baronibus, per Regem pro Elia Cotele. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c; Comme Elys Cotele noſtre Varlet nous feuſt tenuz en une dette, la quele il nous ad pleinement paie, ſe com il dit, & ſe com il vous porra plus apertement monſtrer: Vous maundoms de ceo qe porra eſtre trove quil avera paie, lui facez aver due alouaunce, ſi kil en ſoit deſcharges. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Eſtebenhithe, le xvij jour de Mai lan de noſtre regne vint e ſetiſme. *Trin. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *b.*

(*m*) Edward par lar grace de Dieu &c; Nous vous enveoms enclos denz ces lettres une muſtrance, qe Monſieur Geffrey de Pichford nous ad faite bailler, par la quele nous avoms entendu qe lui faites aucunes damages du temps qil ad eſte Coneſtable du chaſtel de Wyndeſore, e le charges a reſpondre des gardes apurtenantz au dit chaſtel, autrement qe les autres ont fait qui en ont eſt Conſtables avant lui: E pur ce nous vous mandoms, qe la dite Muſtrance e totes les choſes qe cele buſoigne touchent examinez e aviſez diligeaument, e ne ſuffrez qe nules demandes ſeient faites au dit Geffrei en cele partie, fors qe celes qe ſont dreitureles, e qe en deivent eſtre faites par reſon. Donez ſous noſtre prive Seal a Impeton, le v jour de May lan de noſtre regne vint ſiſime. Littera directa Domino Regi per Galfridum de Picheford pro negotijs in brevi contentis atachiatur huic brevi, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Paſ. Brevia* 26. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 75. *a. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*n*) Baronibus, pro Humfrido de Waleden. — Teſte Rege apud Weſtmon. xxviij die Novembris anno ſecundo. *Mich. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *a.*

(*o*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de ij marcis argenti, de minutis hominibus, de placitis Radulfi Baſſet: Et in Perdonis, per conſiderationem Baronum de Scaccar[io], Ernaldo filio Fromundi de Gepeſwic ij marcæ argenti; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudfolc.*

(*p*) Radulfus Muſard debet C l, pro ſe maritando ubi voluerit; & pro Fine terræ ſuæ. Sed conſideratione Baronum relaxatæ ſunt ei C marcæ; quia major pars terræ ſuæ eſt in terra Comitis Moritoniæ, cum quo finivit. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. Gloec.*

(*q*) Gillebertus filius Renfredi debet xx marcas pro Comite Johanne, cui Cancellarius commendaverat CC libras. Sed conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod prædictus Gillebertus non debet eas reddere pro Comite, quia Comes non tenuit ei Conventionem pro qua eas reddere debuerat, nec per eum ſtetit. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*r*) *Ante, cap.* 12. *ſect.* 1. *ad ann.* 4. *R.* 1. Robertus de Gant.

(*s*) Regi-

County of *Kent*. The King by his Writ declared, that *Reginald* had made Fine with him in a Great ſumm, for That increment and other matters together. Whereupon, the Barons of the Exchequer adjudged, that *Reginald* ſhould be diſcharged of the ſaid C marks increment (*s*). *Robert de Gant* ſtood charged with a debt of xxvj *l*. But by Judgment of the Barons he was acquitted thereof; and the Debt was ſet in charge upon his heir (*t*). *Robert de Turneham*, who married the daughter and heireſs of *William Foſſard*, was charged with Dx *l* xiiij *s* the debts of *Aaron* the *Jew*. But it appearing to the Barons of the Exchequer, that *Aaron* by his charter had quitclaimed *William Foſſard* of the ſaid debt; the Barons adjudged, that *Robert de Turneham* ſhould be diſcharged thereof (*u*). *William Briewerre* ſtood charged with the Ferm of *Huiam*: And the Barons of the Exchequer adjudged him to be Diſcharged thereof (*w*). *Peter de Schidimor* Sheriff of *Dorſet* and *Somerſet* was charged with L marks and C marks and L marks more, as increment of the ſaid Counties for two half-years and one whole year paſt. But it appearing, that *Peter* when he became Sheriff, never conſented to pay the ſaid increment, but always declared againſt it, and that accordingly he was admitted to Fine with the Chief Juſticier in x marks, that the ſaid increments might not be demanded of him; he was acquitted thereof by judgment of the Barons (*x*). *William de Albenni* was charged (as Fermour) with L *l* under the name of Increment. But in regard it appeared to the Chief Juſticier and Barons, that *William* was to anſwer as *Cuſtos*, they acquitted him of the ſaid Increment (*y*). *Geoffrey de Mandevill* was charged with C marks Fine, To have Right. But becauſe *William* could not have Right by reaſon of the Kings Prohibition, the Chief Juſticier ordered him to be diſcharged of the ſaid Fine (*z*). *Nicolas de Verdun* fined in CC marks, That he might be quit of DLj *l* which was demanded of him for the Aid of the Knights of the Honour of *Leiceſter*, for the time wherein his Father had been Sheriff of the Counties of *Warwick* and *Leiceſter*. But foraſmuch as his Father had his *Quietus* for thoſe years, and neither his ſaid Father nor his Eldeſt brother *Thomas* were ever charged with the ſaid Debt in the *Great Roll* of K. *Richard* I, but the ſaid Debt was arbitrarily and without Judgment ſet upon the ſaid *Nicolas* by the ſuggeſtion of *Reginald Baſſet* in the time of K. *John*, It was

(*s*) Reginaldus de Cornhill promiſerat Domino Regi C marcas de Cremento Comitatus de Kent. Sed Dominus Rex poſtea recordatus eſt per breve ſuum, quod eſt in forulo Mareſcalli, quod idem Reginaldus eſt quietus de illis C marcis unde Vicecomitatum accreverat, & de omnibus alijs demandis per finem de D marcis quem poſtea fecit cum eo. De quibus reddit compotum infra. Et ideo conſideratum eſt quod de illis C marcis non debet amplius ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *a. Chent.*

(*t*) Robertus de Gant debet xxvj l ſuper Yrneham & Liedes. Sed quia Yrneham & Liedes non ſunt de hæreditate ipſius Roberti vel hæredis ſui, Conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod nulla debet fieri diſtrictio ſuper Yrneham & Liedes pro prædicto debito; Sed debet prædictum debitum exigi ab hærede ipſius Roberti. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b. Linc. tit.* De debitis Aaron.

(*u*) Robertus de Turneham debet D & xl & xiiij s de Debitis Aaronis, quæ exigebantur a Willelmo Foſſard, cujus filiam & hæredem prædictus Robertus habet uxorem. Sed quia recordatum fuit per Barones, quod Abbas de Mealſe & Monachi attulerunt Cartam prædicti Aaron de quietantia prædicti debiti, quæ liberata fuit prædicto Willielmo coram Baronibus, in qua Carta continetur quod prædicti Monachi prædictum Willelmum acquietaverunt de prædicto debito pro Mille & CC & Lx marcis, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Anni præcedentis: Conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod Cartæ de prædictis debitis Aaron prædicto Roberto reddantur; & quod amplius nec ipſe nec hæredes ejus poſt ipſum pro hoc debito diſtringantur; Et ita Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſcira.*

(*w*) Willelmus Briewerre debet xxvj s & viij d de firma de Huiam, quæ fuit Rogeri de Planes, de anno viij°. Sed recordatum eſt per Barones, quod terra illa de Huiam pertinet ad Baroniam de Doura, cujus cuſtodiam cum pertinentijs & hærede Rex ei conceſſit; & ideo conſideratum eſt quod non debet amplius inde ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. Kent.*

(*x*) Petrus de Schidimor debet L marcas de Cremento Comitatus de dimidio anno ix°, Et C marcas de anno præterito, Et L marcas de hoc dimidio anno. Sed poſtea finivit cum Juſticiario per x marcas, ne prædicta Crementa exigerentur ab eo; quia quando recepit Comitatus, noluit ullo modo prædictum Crementum reddere, ſed ſemper contradixit. Et ita conſideratum eſt, quod amplius de prædictis Crementis non ſummoneatur. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 17. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*y*) Idem W. [Willelmus de Albenni] debet L libras de novo cremento de dimidio anno ix°. Sed recordatum eſt per H. Cantuarienſem Archiepiſcopum & G. filium Petri, & per alios Barones, quod de hoc dimidio anno & de dimidio anno vij°, reſpondit ſicut Cuſtos: Et ideo conſideratum eſt, quod de Cremento utriuſq; prædicti anni ſit quietus. *Ib. Rot.* 18. *a. Warewich & Leirceſtr.*

(*z*) Galfridus de Mandevil debet C marcas, ſicut was now adjudged by *William Mareſchall* Earl of *Pembroke* Governour of the King and Kingdom, by *Peter* Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, *Hubert de Burgh* Chief Juſticier, and by the Kings Council, that *Nicolas de Verdun* ſhould be diſcharged of the ſaid DLj *l* (*a*). *Alan de St. George* was Diſcharged of an Amercement of the Foreſt by Judgment of the Barons (*b*). The Abbot of *Barlinges* was pardoned, by the Juſticier, an amerciament of xx *s*, for the Soul of K. *John* (*c*). *William Hardel* was charged with xx *l* for Wine. He came into the Exchequer before the Juſticier, the Chancellour, the Biſhops of *Bath* and of *Saresbiry*, the Earl of *Glouceſter*, and other Barons there preſent, and made oath that he did not ow the King the ſaid xx *l*. And the Juſticier ordered him to be diſcharged thereof (*d*). *Simon* Earl of *Huntendon* was charged with an hundred fourſcore and ſixteen pounds for the Debts of *Aaron* the *Jew*. But in regard Earl *Simon* died without heirs, the Barons of the Exchequer adjudged, that *John* now Earl of *Huntendon* ought not to be ſummoned for the ſaid debt; becauſe he was not heir to Earl *Simon*, nor had any thing from him by hereditary deſcent or otherwiſe (*e*). The Citizens of *London* with *John Travers* and *Andrew Bukerel* Bailiffs of the *Queens Hithe*, were diſcharged of the Ferm of the *Queens Hithe* for the 8th and 9th years of the Kings Reign, by Judgment of the Barons of the Exchequer (*f*). *Hamon de Crevequor* was Diſcharged of a Debt, by Judgment of the Barons; he having been doubly Charged for one and the ſame fact (*g*). *John de Rocheford* was Diſcharged by Judgment of the Barons, he having been alſo doubly charged for one

---

ſicut ſupra continetur: Sed recordatum eſt per Juſticiarium, ſcilicet G. filium Petri, quod pro Prohibitione Regis non potuit habere Rectum; & ideo non debet ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 13. *a. Dorſete & Sumerſete.*

(*a*) Nicholaus de Verdun [debet] CC marcas, Ut ſit quietus de D & Lj l de Auxilio Militum de Honore Leiceſtriæ, quæ exigebantur ab eo de tempore quo Pater ſuus fuit Vicecomes Warewici & Leirceſtriæ, qui remanſit quietus de tempore illo. Et quia nec Pater ſuus, nec Thomas frater ſuus Primogenitus, inventi fuerunt in prædicto debito in Rotulo Regis Ricardi, ſet per ſuggeſtionem Reginaldi Baſſet, Voluntate & ſine Judicio, tempore Regis J. poſitum fuit debitum illud ſuper ipſum Nicholaum: Judicatum eſt per W. Mariſcallum Comitem de Pembroc, Rectorem Regis & Regni, & per P. Wintonienſem Epiſcopum, & H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, & Conſilium Regis, Quod de prædictis D & Lj l ſit Quietus. Et debet prædictas CC marcas pacare a Paſcha Anni Tertij infra iij annos proximo ſequentes. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. tit.* Reſiduum Comitatus Warewikſir. & Leirceſtreſcir.

(*b*) Suſſex: Conſideratum eſt quod Alanus de S. Georgio quietus ſit de demanda v marcarum pro defalta in Comitatu de Wilteſcira in placito Foreſtæ; quia proteſtatum eſt, quod dictus Alanus nunquam tenuit terram in illo Comitatu. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*c*) Lincolnia. Perdonati ſunt Abbati de Barlinges xx s, quos debuit de Miſericordia, pro Anima Regis Johannis, per Juſticiarium. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*d*) Willelmus Hardel juravit coram Juſticiario, & Cancellario, & Bathonienſi & Sarreb. Epiſcopis, & Comite Glovernix, & alijs Baronibus, quod non debuit Domino Regi illas xx libras pro Vino: Et Quietus eſt per Juſticiarium. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a. in imo.*

(*e*) Comes Simon debet C & quater xx & xvj l de pluribus debitis Aaronis Judæi Lincolniæ. Set non habet hæredem. Et conſideratum eſt per Barones de Scaccario, quod Johannes Comes Huntedoniæ non debet de debito prædicto ſummoneri, quia non eſt hæres ejuſdem Simonis, nec habet aliquid quod ei de prædicto Simone deſcendat jure hæreditario vel alio modo. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Cauntebrig. & Huntedoneſcir.*

(*f*) Lundonia. Conſideratum eſt coram Baronibus de Scaccario, die Sabbati proximo poſt feſtum S. Nicholai, quod Cives Londoniæ cum Johanne Travers & Andrea Bukerell ballivis anni octavi & noni de Ripa Reginæ, quieti ſunt de firma ejuſdem Ripæ de eiſdem annis octavo & nono. Et datus eſt dies Civibus Lundoniæ & Thomæ de Cyrenceſtria a die S. Hilarij in quindecim dies, ut tunc videatur, utrum dicti Cives aut dictus Thomas debeat reſpondere Domino Regi de viginti libris & decem ſolidis, qui exiguntur de firma ejuſdem Ripæ de dimidio anno x°. Idem dies datus eſt eiſdem Civibus & Radulfo de Dicton Ballivo Comitis Ricardi de eadem Ripa, coram Rege, de Navibus cum piſce quæ non applicant ad eandem Ripam, ſicut debent & ſolent, ut idem ballivus dicit, Unde idem Cives vocant Dominum Regem in Warrantum, Qui dicunt quod Rex præcepit, quod Naves piſcem deferentes applicarent ubi vellent. Et idem Thomas attornavit Henricum de Chanſor Clericum ſuum loco ſuo. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*g*) Quia inventum eſt in Originali xxvij°, quod Hamo de Crevequor finem fecit cum Rege per x marcas pro tranſgreſſione Foreſtæ, & in eodem anno amerciatus eſt pro eodem facto ad x marcas, coram G. de Segrave Itinerante ad Placita Foreſtæ in Comitatu Eſſexiæ; Et ſic honeratur bis pro uno & eodem facto: Conſideratum eſt quod quietus ſit per x marcas; De quibus reſpondet in Rotulo xxxix° & in Rotulis pendentibus. *Paſ. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*h*) ——

one and the ſame Fact (*b*). The Abbot of *Vale Royal* was Diſcharged by Judgment of the Court of Exchequer, of an Accompt and of certain Treſpaſſes relating thereto, upon his making Fine with the King for the ſame (*i*). A Debt of xx marks was Sett-off from *William* Biſhop of *Ely* by vertue of the Kings Writ grounded upon a Recordation made at the Exchequer by *William Briewerre* and other Barons (*k*). However, in ſome caſes (as it ſeems) no body but the King himſelf could grant a Diſcharge. The following caſe was one of That ſort. Certain perſons became Manucaptors in the Exchequer for the Executors of *Gregory de Rokeſley* an Accomptant. The Executors came and Accounted. And the Treaſurer thereupon ordered, that the Manucaptors ſhould be Diſcharged of their Manucaption, *quieti eſſent de Manucaptione ſua prædicta, & quod ſi quid Regi aretro eſſet &c, Rex ſe caperet ad hæredes & tenentes terrarum prædicti Gregorij & ad executores teſtamenti ejuſdem.* Several years afterwards, this matter coming to be Reconſidered in Court, the Treaſurer and Barons adjudged, That nobody beſides the King himſelf could diſcharge the ſaid Manucaptors of their ſaid Manucaption; And accordingly they annulled the ſaid Diſcharge of the ſaid Manucaption, and ordered that the ſaid Manucaption ſhould be in force (*l*).

Sometimes both Debts and Accompts were diſcharged by the Kings Pardon. *Ralf Brito* paid a fine of DCCl and odd, To be quit of rendring an accompt of the iſſues of the Land of *Henry de Eſſex* and of the Honour of *Boloigne*, which had lately been in his Cuſtody (*m*). K. *Henry* III Pardoned or Remitted to the Heir of *William de Corneburh* M marks and two Palfreys, being a Fine for obtaining the Kings Favour; *William* having Dyed in impriſonment for that Debt (*n*). The ſame King Pardoned *William de Lund* Cs, impreſted to him out of the Kings Treaſure at the Exchequer (*o*). For good ſervice done to the King by *Engelard de Cygony* in his life time, the King granted to his Executors, that they ſhould be Quit of all Accompts to be rendred by them at the Exchequer, and of all arerages of Accompts and of all Debts and Impreſts (*p*). *Emme de Ely* iiij marks and a half, part of her Husbands Quota of a Tallage ſet upon the Citizens of *London* (*q*). The King Quitted *Peter de Rivalle* his heirs and executors of all Debts, and all Accompts to be rendred to the King or his heirs, for the Wardrobe (*r*). The King Pardoned to the Ma-

---

(*b*) —— Et Barones inſpicientes Originale prædictum & Extractas prædictas, invenerunt quod una & eadem occaſione dictus Johannes de xxx l in Originali & de alijs in extractis antedictis, Ubi onerari non debet niſi tantum de illis xxx l contentis in Originali prædicto, quia compertum eſt quod idem Johannes de illis xxx l, per quas fuit oneratus per Originale antedictum, dudum ſatisfecit: Conſideratum eſt, quod idem Johannes deoneretur de illis xxx l, de quibus oneratur per extractas prædictas, & inde ſit quietus. *Hil. Communia* 26 *&* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a. The Pipe-award in the margin of this Roll is*, In Rot. xxvj^to^.

(*i*) Ceſtria. *Mich. Communia* 26 *&* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a & b.*

(*k*) Willelmus Elyenſis Epiſcopus r c de CC & xx marcis, Pro habenda Cuſtodia Stephani de Bello Campo cum hæreditate ſua, & eo maritando ubi voluerit; In Theſauro CC marcas; Quæ fuerunt redditæ anno Regis Ricardi primo; In Perdonis ipſi Epiſcopo xx marcas per breve Regis; Quia recordatum eſt per Willelmum Briewerre & Hugonem Bardolf & alios Barones ad Scaccarium, quod non promiſit prædictas xx marcas Regi, ſed Bertrammo de Verdun qui prius finierat pro prædicta Cuſtodia cum Rege pro CC marcis; Et ſic Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Cantebr. & Huntend.*

(*l*) *Paſ. Communia* 26 *&* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot. Rot.* 23. *a.*

(*m*) Radulfus Brito debet DCC & xxxiij l & vj s & viij d, Ut ſit quietus de compoto ſuo de exitibus terræ quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa & Honoris Comitis Boloniæ dum fuit in ejus Cuſtodia. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*n*) Ebor. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod Rex perdonavit hæredi Willelmi de Corneburh mille marcas & duos palefridos, quos idem Willelmus promiſit Regi J. pro Benevolentia ſua habenda; & qui mortuus fuit in priſona Regis J. pro prædicto debito: Et quod dictum hæredem pro prædicto debito non diſtringat. *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*o*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo de Lunda. Rex perdonavit eidem Willelmo centum ſolidos, quos Regi debet de præſtito ei facto ad Scaccarium Regis de Theſauro Regis. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*p*) *Mich. Communia* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*q*) Rex Baronibus; Sciatis quod Perdonavimus Em. quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Ely iiij marcas & dimidiam, quæ nobis reſtant reddendæ de xv marcis, ad quas prædictus J. talliatus fuit, in Tallagio quod aſſidere fecimus ſuper Cives noſtros Londoniæ. Breve eſt in f. M. *Hil. Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*r*) Pro Petro de Rivalle. Rex conceſſit eidem, quod ipſe & hæredes ſui & executores teſtamenti ſui quieti ſint ab omnibus debitis & demandis, compotis & ratiocinijs, Regi vel hæredibus ſuis reddendis, a tempore quo primo habuit cuſtodiam Garderobæ Regis, uſq, ad Natale Domini anno xxxv. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

Maſter of the Hoſpital of *Oſpreng* the Laſt Tallage aſſeſſed upon him and his Tenants (*s*). It having been teſtifyed before the King, that *Nicholas de Baſſingburn* an Aſſeſſour and Collectour of the Trentiſme in *Cambridgſhire*, had been maliciouſly robbed of xx l (the Kings money) ariſing out of the Trentiſme, The King remitted to him the xx l, And commanded the Barons to diſcharge him of it (*t*). The Priour of *Luffeld* was attached to Account. Becauſe of the Poverty of that Prioury, the Accompt, for a Fine paid to the King, was remitted to them (*u*). Meſtre *Robert de Bewver* an Accomptant had loſt the Rolls and Remembrances whereby he ought to render his Accompt to the Kings uſe: Hereupon the King by Privy Seal commands the Barons, to take of him ſome Reaſonable Fine for the ſame Accompt, and, That being done, to Acquit him thereof (*w*). The King pardoned to the Earl of *Arundel* ſundry Debts charged on him *de claro* at the Exchequer; and commanded the Barons to acquit him thereof (*x*). The King pardoned to *Cecill de Baquelle* four marks at which her chatells were taxed in *London* to the Quinzime granted to the King in the Firſt year of his reign by the Community of the ſaid City; And commanded the Barons to acquitt her thereof at the Exchequer (*y*). King *Edward* II pardoned to *Ebulo de Montibus* CCL l, due upon his Accompt of the Iſſues of the *Templars* Lands, which *Ebulo* had in his Cuſtody whilſt the ſame were in the Kings hands (*z*). The ſame King Pardoned to the Earls, Barons, and all Others, who ſerved in Perſon in *Aquitany*, in the Warr moved between K. *Edward* I, and the King of *France*, the Onzime and Diſme granted to the ſaid K. *Edward* I, payable out of the Goods of the ſaid perſons who ſerved in That War (*a*). But when the King had ordered certain Debts to be Reſpited or Pardoned, he ſometimes countermanded ſuch Order. K. *Henry* III, in the 51th year of his reign commanded the Treaſurer and Barons in Full Exchequer, That no Sheriff or Bailiff, who owed the King any Debt, ſhould depart from the Exchequer, till he had fully paid it; And that if any Writ was afterwards ſent to the Barons for Reſpiting or Pardoning ſuch Debt, they ſhould not do any thing thereupon, without conſulting the King Himſelf (*b*).

XXI. If upon the Accompt Viewed and Stated, the Crown was found indebted to the Accomptant, the Summ in which the Crown was ſo found indebted was called *Superplus* or *Superpluſagium*; probably, becauſe it was *ſo much* more than the Accomptants Receipts. *Pain* Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Huntendonſhire* had a Surpluſage in his Account for the County of *Surrey*: which was Allowed to him in his Account for

---

(*s*) Baronibus pro Magiſtro Hoſpitalis de Oſpreng. Rex perdonavit eidem Tallagium ſuper ipſum & Tenentes ſuos aſſeſſum in ultimo Tallagio, hac vice, de gratia ſua ſpeciali. *Paſ. Commun.* 52, & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*t*) Quia teſtificatum eſt coram Rege, quod Nicholaus de Baſſingburn, quem Rex nuper deputavit ad xxx^am^ in Comitatu Cantabrigiæ taxandam & colligendam, de xx l de prædicta triceſima provenientibus nuper apud Coſteſheye malicioſe extitit deprædatus; Rex perdonavit eidem Nicholao illas xx l; Et mandat Baronibus, quod ipſum Nicholaum inde quietum eſſe faciant. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*u*) *Mich. Memor.* 25. *Edw.* 1. *inter Fines.*

(*w*) *Trin. Brevia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 26. *a.*

(*x*) *Paſ. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 42. *b.*

(*y*) Cum Rex de gratia ſua ſpeciali perdonaverit Ceciliæ quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Baquelle, illas quatuor marcas ad quas bona et catalla ſua in Civitate Regis Londoniæ ratione Quintædecimæ Regi anno regni ſui primo, per Communitatem ejuſdem Civitatis conceſſæ, taxata fuerunt, et quæ ab ipſa Cecilia ad opus Regis exiguntur ratione Quintædecimæ ſupradictæ: Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ipſam Ceciliam de prædictis quatuor marcis quietam eſſe faciant. T Rege apud Weſtmon iiij° die marcij anno ſecundo. *Hil. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 52. *b.*

(*z*) *Trin. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 104. *a.*

(*a*) Baronibus, pro Comitibus & Baronibus. Sciant Barones, quod Rex de gratia ſua ſpeciali perdonavit Comitibus, Baronibus, & omnibus alijs nuper in guerra Domini E quondam Regis Angliæ patris Regis nunc inter ipſum patrem Regis & Regem Franciæ in Ducatu Aquitaniæ tunc mota exiſtentibus, Undecimam & Decimam eidem Patri Regis per communitatem Regni ſui tunc conceſſas, ipſos ſic in guerra ſua prædicta exiſtentes de proprijs bonis ſuis contingentes: Et ideo mandat Baronibus, quod omnes illos quos in obſequium ejuſdem patris Regis in guerra ſua prædicta eis conſtare poterit extitiſſe, de dictis Undecima & Decima ipſos de proprijs bonis ſuis contingentibus ad dictum Scaccarium exonerari & quietos eſſe faciant. T. R. apud Ebor. xx die Nov. anno xij. Per ipſum Regem. *Paſ. Brevia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 97. *b.*

(*b*) De præcepto facto Theſaurario & Baronibus per Dominum Regem. Memorandum quod die Sabbati proximo poſt feſtum S. Hilarij, præcepit Dominus Rex in pleno Scaccario Theſaurario & Baronibus ejuſdem Scaccarij, quod ſi aliquis Vicecomes vel Ballivus, qui in aliquo debito Domino Regi tenetur, veniat ad Scacca-

for the County of *Huntendon* (*c*). *Henry de Cornhill* accounting as Fermour of the Land late of *Henry de Eſſex* had a Surpluſage of xxx s, which was Allowed to him in another Account (*d*). *William Briewerre* Sheriff of *Cornwall* had a Surpluſage of Lxxviij s due to him upon his Account. He attorned the ſame to *William des Boterels*: Who had it allowed to him upon his accompt for the ſame County (*e*). *William de St. Oen* conſented before the Barons, that Two ſeveral Surpluſages which he had in his Accompts, ſhould be Allowed to the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire*, in any of his Debts that he ſhould chooſe (*f*). *John de Gateſden* conſented before the Barons, that L s which *John de Selfſhanger* owed to the King for an Eſcape, ſhould be allowed to the ſaid *John* in a certain Surpluſage of his (*g*). *Henry de Penbroc* came before the Barons, and granted that a Surpluſage which he had in *Glouceſter*, in the Great Roll of the xlvjth year of K. *Henry* III, ſhould be allowed in the debts of *Walter* Biſhop of *Worceſter* (*h*). The Mayor and Citizens of *London* came before the Barons, and granted, that a certain Surpluſage of ix l and odd which they had in the xlijth year of K. *Henry* III, in a Tallage of MMM marks, ſhould be Allowed to *Richard de Hereford* a Clerk of the Exchequer in any debt that he pleaſed, for ſo much, which the Citizens owed to him (*i*). Q. *Alienor*, in the preſence of the Treaſurer and a Remembrancer of the Exchequer, granted that out of a Surpluſage which ſhe had in the Roll of Accompts of the expenſes of her Wardrobe, there might be Allowed 286 l and odd to *Edmund Spigurnel* in the Debts which he owed to the King (*k*). The Queen Mother ſent a Meſſage to the Barons by Frier *Joſeph de Chauncy* the Treaſurer, granting that xv l, which She had in Surpluſage in *Hugh de la Pennes* Accompt for the Wardrobe, might be Allowed to *Edmuud Eſpigurnel* in any of his Debts at his own choice (*l*). *John de Burſtowe*, who was one of the Collectours of the Diſme and the Siſme of the County of *Surrey* lately granted to K. *Edward* I. by the Layty, came before the Barons, and aſſigned to *John Daubernoun* who was another of the Collectours of the ſaid Diſme and Siſme, viij l xvj d ob. being his (*John de Burſtowes*) contingent, of xvj l ij s ix d, which the ſaid *John* & *John* had in Surpluſage in their Accompt entered in the *Rotulus Compotorum* of the xxxiijth year of K. *Edward* I; And *John de Burſtowe* granted for him his heirs and executors, that the ſaid viij l xvj d ob. ſhould he Allowed to the ſaid *John Daubernoun* in the Debts he owed to the King in the Remanent of his Accompt of the Vintiſme and Quinziſme

---

Scaccarium, non recedat inde donec totum debitum perſolverit; Et ſi idem Dominus Rex poſtea mittat breve ſuum de prædicto debito reſpectuando vel perdonando, non faciant aliquid pro hujuſmodi brevi, quouſq; dictus Dominus Rex ſuper hoc conſulatur. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*c*) Et habet de ſuo Superpluſagio xlvij s & x d: Quod computatum eſt ei in firma Huntendoneſciræ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* Et in ſuo ſuperpluſagio de Surreia xlvij s & x d. *Ib.*

(*d*) Et habet [viz. Henricus de Cornhill] de Superplus, xxx s; qui conputantur ei infra in firmis terrarum quas Willelmus de Piro ſaiſivit. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*e*) Willelmus des Boterels reddit compotum de — de firma Cornubiæ: Idem reddit compotum de eodem debito: In Theſauro nichil: Et in Superpluſagio quod Willelmus Briewerre habet in anno præterito in firma de Cornewallia Lxxviij s; quos ipſe Willelmus attornavit ad reddendos per Vicecomitem, coram Baronibus. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 4. *a. tit.* Cornewallia.

(*f*) Oxon. Willelmus de Sancto Audoeno venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit quod wlt & concedit quod xxx & vj s & iij ob.; quos habet de ſuperpluſagio in compoto ſuo in Rotulo xxxiiij, et vj l quas habet ſimiliter in ſuperpluſagio in Rotulo xxxix, allocentur Vicecomiti Oxoniæ, ubicunq; ipſe voluerit in debitis ſuis. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*g*) Memorandum de Johanne de Gateſden. Idem Johannes conceſſit coram Baronibus, quod L s, quos Johannes de Selfhanger Regi debet pro Evaſione, allocentur eidem Johanni in ſuperpluſagio quod dictus Johannes habet. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*h*) Recognitio Henrici de Penbroc. Idem venit coram Baronibus, & conceſſit quod quoddam ſuperpluſagium quod habet in Glouceſtria in Rotulo xlvj°, allocetur in debitis Walteri Wygornienſis Epiſcopi. Poſtea allocatur eidem Waltero in debitis ſuis in Rotulo quinto. *Mich. Recogn.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*i*) Major & Cives Londoniæ venerunt coram Baronibus in feſto Sanctæ Margaretæ, & conceſſerunt quod ix libræ ij s et vij den. quos Cives Londoniæ habent de quodam ſuperpluſagio in Rotulo xlij°, in Tallagio MMM marcarum, allocentur in quo debito Ricardus de Hereford Clericus de Scaccario voluerit, pro quodam debito in quo dicti Cives ei tenebantur. *Trin. Communia* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*k*) Conceſſio A Reginæ Angliæ. Memorandum quod eadem Regina in præſencia Philippi de Eya Theſaurarij, & Ricardi de Hereford Rememoratoris de Scaccario, conceſſit quod de Superpluſagio ſuo quod habet in Rotulo Liij° in Rotulo Compotorum, in Compoto de expenſis Garderobæ ſuæ, allocentur Edmundo Spygurnel in debitis quæ Regi debet ad Scaccarium CC $\overset{xx}{\text{iiij}}$ vj l x s iij d ob. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*l*) De Superpluſagio Dominæ A Reginæ Matris Domini Regis conceſſo Edmundo Eſpigurnel.

ziſme for the County of *Surrey* lately granted to the King by the Laity (*m*). *John de Oddingſeles* came before the Barons, and aſſigned to the Abbot of *Graecedieu* a certain Surpluſage which he had in the Great Roll; And granted for him his heirs and executors, that the ſame ſhould be Allowed to the Abbot in his Debts due to the Crown (*n*). *John de Wengrave* granted before the Barons, that out of a Surpluſage of his of xxvj l v s, there ſhould be allowed C s to *William Coſyn* upon his Accompt, and xx l to *John Poyntel* one of the Sheriffs of *London* upon his Accompt (*o*).

XXII. If an Accomptant did not come to render his Accompt, or did not purſue the ſame in Due manner, he was puniſhed ſeveral ways: namely, by Diſtreſs and Seiſure of his Lands, and by Amercement. If he did not anſwer to the Crown the Debts or ſumms wherewith he was charged, he was Committed, either to the Marſhall, or to the *Fleet-Priſon* or to the Tower of *London*. In the 14th year of K. *Henry* III, a Summonce *ad reddendum compotum* was ſent to *Walter de Beauchamp* late Sheriff of *Worceſterſhire*, in the terms *ſicut te & omnia tua diligis* (*p*). In the 19th year of the ſame King, *Simon* ſon of *Marie* late one of the Sheriffs of *London* was amerced xx *l*, for not coming to the Exchequer with his Conſheriff, to render his accompt (*q*). In other ſubſequent years; *Walter de Rumeſie* was amerced a mark, for not paying into the Exchequer in due time certain money which he had received upon the writ of Summonce (*r*); The Bailiffs and Citizens of *York* were amerced, for not paying the ferm of their town at the Exchequer, upon the accompt of *John de Byrun* Sheriff of *Yorkſhire* (*s*); A Writ of *Diſtringas* iſſued out of the Exchequer againſt *Nicholas de Farindon* (*t*) and ſeveral others, Aldermen of ſeveral Wards in *London*,

who

gurnel. Memorandum quod eadem Regina mandavit Baronibus de Scaccario, per Fratrem Joſep de Kauncy tunc Theſaurarium, quod xv l quas eadem Regina habet de ſuperpluſagio in Compoto Hugonis de la Penne de garderoba, allocentur eidem Edmundo in debitis ſuis ubicunq; voluerit. *Mich. Communia* 3 & 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) *Hil. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 93. *a.*

(*n*) Oxon. Memorandum quod Johannes de Oddinggeſeles venit coram Baronibus xxx° die Junij, & aſſignavit . . Abbati de Gratia Dei vj l vj s viij d, quos habet de ſuperpluſagio in Magno Rotulo de anno octavo Regis nunc, in Item Oxonia; Et vult & concedit pro ſe hæredibus & executoribus ſuis, quod prædicti vj l vj s viij d allocentur præfato Abbati, in debitis quæ Regi debet hic de exitibus terrarum ſuarum foriſfactis, ſive aliunde. *Trin. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 104. *a. This is enrolled again inter Trin. Commun.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 107. *a.*

(*o*) London. Johannes de Wengrave executor teſtamenti Willelmi de Trente defuncti, venit hic coram Baronibus primo die Auguſti, & concedit quod de quater xx vj l v s quos idem Johannes habet de Superpluſagio in compoto reddito pro prædicto Willelmo de exitibus Cambij Londoniæ & Cantuariæ, allocentur C s Willelmo Coſyn pro Elia Prodome & Iſabella uxore ejus de debito Thomæ de Stodham. Et ſimiliter concedit quod xx l de eodem ſuperpluſagio allocentur Johanni Poyntel uni Vicecomitum Londoniæ, in arreragijs compoti ſui. *Trin. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 37. *b.*

(*p*) Wygornia. Rex Waltero de Bello Campo; Præcipimus tibi quod ſicut te & omnia tua diligis, ſis coram Baronibus de Scaccario noſtro apud Weſtmonaſterium in octabis Purificationis B. Mariæ, ad reddendum compotum tuum de tempore quo fuiſti Vicecomes noſter in Comitatu Wygorniæ anno regni noſtri xiij; & ad oſtendendum quare non fuiſti coram eiſdem Baronibus a die S. Martini in xv dies, ad reddendum compotum tuum de prædicto tempore, ſicut tibi præceptum fuit per Vicecomitem noſtrum ejuſdem Comitatus. T. J. vj die Decembris anno xiiij. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*q*) Simon filius Mariæ [debet] xx l, quia non venit coram Baronibus de Scaccario ad Compotum ſuum reddendum cum Socio ſuo. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 3. *Lond.* & *Midd. m.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) De Amerciatis ad Scaccarium: Walterus de Rumeſie [debet] j marcam, quia recepit denarios per Summonitionem Scaccarij quos non ſolvit ad Scaccarium tempore debito. *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 3. *Wilt. m.* 1. *a.*

(*s*) Quia ſuper compotum Johannis Byrun Vicecomitis Eboraci redditum ad Scaccarium iiij die Julij anno prædicto, compertum eſt quod Ballivi & Cives Eboraci non ſolverunt firmam villæ ſuæ de anno viceſimo quinto de termino Paſchæ, Ideo conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod ſint in miſericordia. *Trin. Commun.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 86. *b. in bund.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1.

(*t*) London. Præceptum eſt Vicecomitibus quod diſtringant Nicholaum de Farndon Aldermannum Wardæ de Farndon, Thomam de Kent executorem teſtamenti Johannis de Cantuaria quondam Aldermanni Wardæ Turris, Robertum de Armenteres & Johannem Tedmar Executores teſtamenti Johannis Darmenteres quondam Aldermanni Wardæ de Langebourn, Richerum de Roſham Aldermannum Wardæ de Baſſieſhawe, Johannem le Blount Aldermannum Wardæ Flori, Johannem le Coroner Aldermannum Wardæ Vinetriæ, & Radulphum de Humilane Aldermannum Wardæ de Bredſtret, per terras &c, Ita &c, Et quod de exitibus &c, & quod habeat corpora eorum &c in octabis Sancti Michaelis, ad reddendum Regi Compotem de tallagio Domini E. nuper Regis Angliæ

Patris

who had been Collectours within their ſeveral Wards of the Tallage aſſeſſed by *Roger de Hegham* and others in the City of *London*, to come and render an Accompt of the ſaid Tallage; A Writ iſſued to the Juſtice of *Cheſter* to Diſtrain the Sheriff of *Carnarvan* to come and accompt (*u*).

If Debtours did not keep their Terms or Days of Attermination, they were amerced; and ſometimes by neglecting to make a Second or Third payment, forfeited or loſt the ſumm which they had actually paid-in for their Firſt Payment. *John Wac* did not keep his Terms in payment of CCC marks. *Hugh de Nevill* (who was Pledg for him) was thereupon amerced xx marks (*w*). If a Sheriff did not come to Accompt at the Day Prefixed to him, he was Amerced at C *s* for each day wherein he made Default. *Ralf de Arden* Sheriff of *Herefordſhire* was Amerced Lxv *l* for the Default of xiij Days (*x*); And *Alan de Valeines* Sheriff of *Kent* at the ſame ſumm, for the Default of xiij Days (*y*); *William Fitz-Hervey* Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* was Amerced at xx *l*, for four days default in not coming to the Exchequer, as he had been ſummoned (*z*). *William de Bocland* Sheriff of *Cornwall* was amerced at xxx *l*, for the Default of Six days, in not coming to the Exchequer, as he was ſummoned (*a*). *William Fitz-Aldelm* Sheriff of *Cumberland* was amerced at Lx *l*, for the Default of Twelve days after Summonce (*b*). The Sheriff of *Hereford* was amerced at Lxv *l* for the Default of Thirteen days after Summonce (*c*). *Roger de Glanvill* Sheriff of *Northumberland* was amerced Lx *l*, for the Default of xij Days (*d*). In the Reign of K. *Henry* III, the Courſe was, that if a Sheriff did not come to Accompt at the Day prefixed to him, he was to be Amerced the Firſt day C *s*, the Second day C *s*, the Third day C *s*, and the Fourth day at the Kings Will. *Geoffrey Croſs* Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* was amerced in That manner (*e*): And ſo was *Gilbert de Cheyles* Sheriff of *Lincoln* (*f*). *Nicolas de Hanred* Sheriff of *Berk* and *Oxon* was amerced at C *s* for ſeveral days together, until the 40th day (*g*); and *William le Latimer*, *William de Bozal*, and *John de Oketon*, late Sheriffs of *Yorkſhire* (*h*).

William

Patris Regis nunc aſſeſſo in Civitate Londoniæ, per Rogerum de Hegham & ſocios ſuos Aſſeſſores ejuſdem Tallagij, per prædictos Aldermannos collecto in Wardis prædictis. T. T. de Cantebrigia decimo quinto die Julij. Per Rotulum Memorandorum de anno primo, Trinit. Dies dati. *Trin. Brevia Retornabilia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 124. *a.*

(*u*) *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(*w*) Idem Hugo [de Nevill] debet xx marcas, quia Johannes Wac non ſervavit terminos ſuos de CCC marcis, cujus plegius fuit. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *J. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*x*) Idem Vicecomes [Radulfus de Arden] r c de Lxv l de Miſericordia; pro defalta xiij dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium, ſicut ſummonitus fuit; In theſauro xx l, Et debet xlv l. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. Herefordſcira in Walia.*

(*y*) Alan de Valeines *Sheriff of* Kent *was amerced in the ſame ſumm; the Entry is in the ſame words as Above. Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*z*) Idem Vicecomes r c de xx l de miſericordia iiij dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium ſicut ſummonitus fuit: In perdonis, per breve Regis, ipſi Vicecomiti xx l; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Nordf. & Sudf. Willelmus filius Hervei Vic.*

(*a*) Idem Vicecomes [debet] xxx l de Miſericordia, pro defalta vj dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium, ſicut ſummonitus fuit. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Cornualia. Willelmus de Bochlanda Vic.*

(*b*) Idem Vicecomes [debet] Lx l de Miſericordia, [pro] defalta xij dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium, ſicut ſummonitus fuit. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a. Cumb. Willelmus filius Aldelini Vicecomes.*

(*c*) Idem Vicecomes r c de Lxv l de Miſericordia, pro defalta xiij dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium, ſicut ſummonitus fuit: In theſauro xx l, Et debet xlv l. *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b. Heref. in Walia.*

(*d*) Idem Vicecomes [Rogerus de Glanvilla] r c de Lx l de Miſericordia, pro defalta xij dierum quibus non venit ad Scaccarium, ſicut ſummonitus fuit; In theſauro l, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b. Nordhumberland.*

(*e*) Galfridus de Cruce Vicecomes Surr. & Suſexiæ habuit diem in craſtino S. Luciæ, ad reſpondendum Regi de debitis quæ Regi debet; & quia non venit ad dictum diem nec aliquis pro eo, ſicut ei fuit præceptum, conſideratum eſt, quod ſit in miſericordia primo die de C s, ſecundo die de C s, tercio die de C s, & quarto die ad voluntatem Regis. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*f*) Quia Gilbertus de Cheyles Vicecomes Lincolniæ non venit ad computandum in quindena S. Hylarij, ſicut ei fuit ſtatutum per breve Domini Regis: Conſideratum eſt, quod primo die ſit in miſericordia C s, Et ſecundo die in miſericordia C s, Et tercio die in miſericordia C s, & quolibet die deinceps uſq; ad xxj diem Febr., quo die primo venit ad computandum ad Scaccarium, in miſericordia ad voluntatem Domini Regis. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*g*) Nicholaus de Hanred Vicecomes Berk. & Oxon. amerciatus eſt ſingulis diebus ad C s, uſq; ad xl diem, quia non venit. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*h*) Ebor. Willelmus le Latimer, Willelmus de Bozal, & Johannes de Oketon habuerunt

William de Mulcaſtre Sheriff of *Cumberland* (*i*), and the Sheriffs of *Weſtmerland* (*k*), and *Lancaſter* (*l*), were acquitted of theſe amercements, by reaſon of the warr with *Scotland*; which made it neceſſary for them to be preſent in their reſpective Counties. *Thomas de Ralegh* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* was amerced for not coming to Account; *viz.* for the default of the Firſt Three days xv *l*, and of the Fourth day at the Kings pleaſure. And his Lands and chatells were ordered to be ſeized (*m*). *Thomas de la Hyde* Sheriff of *Cornwall* was amerced for not accompting; and his lands and chatells were ſeized (*n*). *Nicolas de Clere* Treaſurer of *Ireland* was amerced C *s*, for not Accompting (*o*).

K. *John* ſeized the Barony and Regality of the Archbiſhop of *York*, for certain debts due to the Crown and for other reaſonable cauſes. And This the King did by the Judgment of his Court (*p*). The Bailiffs of *London* were commanded to have the bodies of *John Adrien* and *Luke de Batencurt* late Sheriffs, before the Barons Such a day; and to take the Chatells of *Luke* into the Kings hands, for certain debts due to the King, and for not paſſing his Accompt (*q*). *Robert Malet* late Sheriff of the Counties of *Bedford* and *Buckingham* was behind in his Accompt. *James de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer was ſent to *Roberts* houſe to fetch him up to the Exchequer. *James* came back and ſaid he could not Find him. *Robert* was amerced for the Default of the Four days according to the Cuſtom of the Exchequer. And afterwards the Sheriff was commanded to attach him by his body, and to ſeize all his Lands and chatells into the Kings hands (*r*), by a writ of *Nomine diſtrictionis* (*s*). *Richard Huceman* was committed Priſoner to the *Flete*, for arerages due upon his Accompt. And all his Lands and tenements, and goods and chatells were ordered to be ſeized into the Kings hands (*t*). *John atte Berwe* was committed to Priſon, for not paying-in

---

runt diem in craſtino Animarum, ad reddendum compotum ſuum de tempore quo fuerunt Vicecomites Eboraciſciræ, & ipſi non venerunt; Ideo amerciandi prima die, ſecunda, & tercia, & quarta die ad voluntatem Regis, ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij. *Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*i*) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*k*) *Ib. Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*l*) Lanc. Radulphus de Mountjoye Vicecomes habuit diem hic ad computandum die Veneris proximo ante feſtum S. Auguſtini; Ad eundem diem non venit, nec ſecundo, nec tertio ſequentibus: Ideo amerciatur ad xv l, videlicet pro defalta cujuſlibet diei C s ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij. *Paſ. Commun. ib. Rot.* 24. *a.*

(*m*) *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 58. *b.*

(*n*) Thomas de la Hyde Vicecomes Cornubiæ habuit diem hic modo ad quindenam Nativitatis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ; & non venit primo die, ſecundo, nec tercio, quarto, nec deinceps. Ideo pro defalta cujuſlibet illorum trium primorum dierum amerciatur ad Cs; Unde ſumma eſt xv l; & pro defalta quarti diei & aliorum ſequentium amerciandus eſt ad Voluntatem Regis. Et terræ & tenementa bona & catalla ſua capiantur in manum Regis; & attachietur per corpus ſuum, Ita &c in craſtino S. Michaelis ad reddendum compotum &c. *And a Writ iſſued to the Coroners accordingly. Afterwards it was Teſtifyed in the Exchequer, that the ſaid Sheriff could not appear by reaſon of his Sickneſs; In conſideration whereof, and of his Good Service rendred to the King in his ſaid Office,* Concordatum eſt quod prædictæ defaltæ relaxentur eidem Thomæ; *And the Coroners were commanded to Stay the Execution of the ſaid Writs.* *Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 60. *b.* *The Sheriff of* Surrey *and* Suſſex, *for not coming to Accompt, was amerced for the Three Firſt days C s each day, and for the Fourth day* amerciandus ad voluntatem Regis. *Hil. Communia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*o*) Quia Nicholaus de Clere Theſaurarius Hiberniæ, qui incepit computare, non venit ad computandum die Lunæ proximo ante feſtum S. Nicholai, ſet ſe ſubtraxit a Compoto prædicto, Ideo amerciatur ad C s. *Mich. Commun.* 20. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*p*) Rex S. Decano & Capitulo Ebor. Sciatis quod pro debitis quæ Eboracenſis Archiepiſcopus nobis debet, & pro defaltis & alijs cauſis rationabilibus, cepimus in manum noſtram Baroniam & Regalia quæ Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis de nobis tenet. Et hoc fecimus per judicium Curiæ noſtræ. Nos autem contra eundem Archiepiſcopum ad Dominum Papam appellavimus pro nobis & noſtris & pro ſtatu Regni noſtri. T. G. filio Petri Comite Eſſexiæ apud Cunesburgum v die Marcij. *Chart.* 2. *J. m.* 11. *dorſ.*

(*q*) Præceptum eſt Willelmo de Dunolmo & Waltero Hervy ballivis Civitatis Londoniæ, quod habeant coram Baronibus de Scaccario, die Mercurij proximo poſt clauſum Paſchæ, corpora Johannis Adrien & Lucæ de Batencurt, & quod omnia bona & catalla quæ idem Lucas habet in balliva eorum capiant in manum Regis, pro diverſis debitis in quibus dictus Lucas Regi tenetur, & pro compoto ſuo quod adhuc reſtat reddendum, de tempore quo fuit unus Vicecomitum Londoniæ & Midd. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*r*) *Mich. Brevia pro Rege* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 24. *b.*

(*s*) *Mich. Communia* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*t*) Notinham. Facto Viſu Ricardi Huceman de Alto Pecco, debet —. Poſtea, liberatur in the Kings money which he had received. And all his Lands and chatells were ordered to be ſeized into the Kings hands (*u*). In like manner Amercements were ſet upon *Roger de Cheigny* Sheriff of *Shropſhire* and *Staffordſhire:* Whoſe Lands and chatells were alſo ordered to be ſeized for the King, and his Body to be attached (*w*): And upon *John de Pabenham* Sheriff of *Bedford* and *Buckingham*; Whoſe Lands and chatells were alſo ordered to be ſeized for the King and his Body to be attached (*x*). *Robert de Horton* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* was amerced the Firſt Second and Third day *&c*, for not accompting. And the Coroners were commanded to attach his Body, and to ſeize his lands and chatells (*y*).

Philipp de Staunton late Sheriff of the Counties of *Cambridg* and *Huntendon* was impriſoned in the Tower of *London*, for arerages of Debts due to the Crown (*z*). *William de Hay* Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* was committed to the Marſhall for the arrerages of his Accompt (*a*). *Adam de Weſton* an Accomptant, (to wit as Cuſtos or Committee of the Lands late of *David* Son of *Griffin* a Felon) was committed by the Court of Exchequer to the Tower of *London* (*b*). Sir *Ralph de Wellewik* an Accomptant was committed priſoner to the Tower of *London* for Non-payment (*c*). *William de Rougate* late Chamberlain of *Weſtwales* was committed to Priſon in the Tower of *London*, for the arrerages of his Accompt of the ſaid Chamberlainſhip (*d*). The Bailiffs of *Ipſwich* were commanded by Writ, to arreſt certain Merchants of the Company of *Friſcobalds*. They arreſted *Andrew de Piſtorio*, and brought him to the Exchequer before the Chancellour of *England* and the Treaſurers Lieutenant and Barons. And thereupon he was by them committed Priſoner to *John de Crombwell* Conſtable of the Tower of *London* (*e*). *Philipp* late Mayour of *Grimesby* was delivered to the Marſhall for certain areres of the ferm of That town; which he was to have paid *ut priſo* on the morrow of St. *Hilary*. Becauſe he did not keep to his Day, he was ſent priſoner to the *Flete* (*f*). *John de Hoo* Sheriff of *Eſſex* was ordered to be attached, for not coming at his day of prefixion to accompt (*g*). *Nicolas de Tykehull* late Keeper of the Kings victuals in the Caſtle of *Dovor*

---

ratur priſonæ de Flete. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ, quod omnes terras & tenementa, & omnia bona & catalla ſua capiat in manum Regis. *Mich. Memor.* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —.

(*u*) *Ib.*

(*w*) *Mich. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 90. *b.*

(*x*) *Hil. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 94. *a.*

(*y*) Devon. — — Et præceptum eſt Coronatoribus Comitatus prædicti quod attachient eum per corpus ſuum ubicunq; &c; Et omnes terras & tenementa &c. *But he having been buſied in the Kings affairs in* Devonſhire, *the ſaid Default was releaſed to him. Hil. Commun.* 9. *E*: 2. *Rot.* 94. *a.*

(*z*) Rex Baronibus; Mandamus vobis quod Philippum de Staunton quondam Vicecomitem Cant. & Hunt., detentum in priſona apud Turrim Londoniæ, pro arreragijs debitorum in quibus nobis tenetur, ab eadem priſona deliberari faciatis: ita tamen quod poſt feſtum S. Hyllarij veniat coram vobis, & inveniat ibidem ſufficientem ſecuritatem, quod ſecundum rationabilem extentam terrarum ſuarum faciendam, reſpondebit nobis de dictis debitis ad terminos eidem a vobis ſtatuendos. *Ex Mem.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*a*) Willelmus de Hay Vicecomes Oxoniæ liberatus eſt Mareſcallo, pro Lx l quas Regi debet de arreragijs conpoti ſui. *Hil. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*b*) *Hil. Commun.* 24. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b. in bund.* 23 & 24. *E.* 1.

(*c*) —— venit & nichil ſolvit. Et ideo ipſe committitur Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ, cuſtodiendus quouſq; &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a. Linc.*

(*d*) Wallia. Memorandum quod cum Willelmus de Rougate Clericus, qui fuit Camerarius Weſtwalliæ tempore quo Dominus Rex nunc fuerat Princeps Walliæ, eſſet in priſona Regis in Turri Londoniæ pro arreragijs compoti ſui de Cameraria prædicta: & idem Willelmus inſtetiſſet quod poſſet ad tempus deliberari ab eadem priſona ad tractatum habendum cum amicis ſuis in partibus ſuis, ut ſubveniatur ei per eoſdem amicos ſuos ad ſatisfaciendum de arreragijs antedictis. *So* William *found manucaptors for his appearance at the Exchequer at a Day to be prefixed &c; and was delivered out of priſon* uſq; craſtinum clauſi Paſchæ. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 27. *b.*

(*e*) *Mich. Communia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 20. *b.*

(*f*) Lincolnia. De Priſone miſſo uſq; Flete. Miſericordia. Memorandum quod Philippus quondam Major de Grimesby qui liberatus fuit Mareſcallo pro xvij l viijs, quos Homines ejuſdem villæ Regi debuerunt de Firma ſua, & quos ſolviſſe debuit ut Priſo in craſtino S. Hilarij, ſicut continetur in Memorandis in Termino S. Michaelis, miſſus eſt ad Priſonam de Flete, quia diem ſuum prædictum non ſervavit. Poſtea fecit finem ut deliberetur a Priſona prædicta, per xl s. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*g*) De attachiando Johannem de Hoo Vicecomitem, quia non venit ad computandum ad diem præfixum. *Mich. Commun.* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Eſſex.*

Dovor was committed priſoner to the *Flete*, there to remain till he found ſufficient ſureties for his accompting to the King (*b*). *Henry* Parſon of *Greneford* was committed to the Marſhall for moneys received by him for the Ferme of *London* and *Middleſex* whilſt *Adam de Bentley* was Sheriff and the ſaid *Henry* was *Adams* Clerk or Receiver (*i*). The Mayor and Sheriffs of *London* were committed to the Cuſtody of the Marſhall, for the areres of an Aid towards the Kings Voyage into *Gaſcoigne* (*k*). The Sheriffs of *London* were committed to the cuſtody of the Marſhall for Queensgold due from the Citizens (*l*): And again in the 39th year (*m*): They had Day as Priſoners to appear before the Barons, and found Sureties for their Appearance (*n*). *John de la Lee* late Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertfordſhire*, being indebted to the Crown upon his Accompt in a hundred fourſcore and ſeven pounds and odd, was committed to the cuſtody of the Marſhall; and the next day to the Fleet priſon. And all his Lands were ordered to be extended *&c* (*o*). The late Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* was committed to the Marſhall for ſeveral Summs of money, wherewith he ſtood charged upon his Accompt (*p*). The Keeper of the Kings Mints of *London* and *Canterbury* was committed to the Marſhall, for money due to the King upon his Accompt (*q*). When an Aecomptant was committed to the Marſhall, he often uſed to make

(*b*) Memorandum quod, præſente hic in Curia Nicholao de Tykehull nuper Cuſtode Victualium Regis in Caſtro Dovorriæ, modo xxij die Julij hoc Termino, idem Nicholaus eodem die commiſſus fuit priſonæ de Flete, cuſtodiendus quouſq; invenerit ſufficientem manucaptionem de compoto Regi reddendo de victualibus prædictis. *Trin. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 27. *b.*

(*i*) Londonia. Henricus Perſona de Greneford liberatus eſt Mareſcallo pro denarijs quos recepit de firma Com. Londoniæ & Middelſexiæ, tempore quo Adam de Benetlega fuit Vicecomes & idem Henricus clericus & receptor ipſius, ſicut idem H. recognovit coram Baronibus quod receptor ejus fuit. *Trin. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*k*) Johannes de Toleſan Major Londoniæ, Et Ricardus Picard & Johannes de Norhamton Vicecomites Londoniæ, liberantur Mareſcallo pro CCC marcis, quas Regi debent de Auxilio ad Paſſagium Domini Regis in Waſconiam. *Memor.* 37. *incipien.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*l*) Johannes de Norhamton & Ricardus Pikard Vicecomites Londoniæ liberantur Mareſcallo pro Auro Reginæ. Et quia Major & Cives non permiſerunt prædictos Vicecomites diſtringere pro Auro Reginæ ſicut eis fuit præceptum, capta fuit Libertas Civitatis in manu Domini Regis. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*m*) Præceptum fuit Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, quod diſtringerent Cives Londoniæ pro Auro Reginæ, ita quod haberent denarios coram Baronibus die Lunæ proximo ante feſtum S. Barnabæ Apoſtoli. Quo die dicti Vicecomites venerunt coram dictis Baronibus; & cum requiſitum eſſet ab eis ſi dictos denarios haberent, Dixerunt quod non; ſet quod Vadia dictorum Civium ceperunt & penes ſe habuerunt, ſet non invenerunt qui ipſa emerent. Poſtea injunctum fuit eis, quod dicta Vadia afferrent coram Baronibus die Martis ſequenti. Quo die venerunt, & dixerunt quod fere Mille homines de Civitate reſtiterunt eis, & non permiſerunt dicta Vadia aſportare; Et cum quærerctur ab eiſdem Vicecomitibus, Qui eſſent illi Impeditores, Dixerunt quod plures Draperij, Aurifabri, Speciarij, Cordewanarij, & alij Miniſteriales de Civitate; ſet nullum nomen exprimere voluerunt: Et ideo liberati fuerunt dicti Vicecomites Mareſcallo. Poſtea habent diem ut Priſones uſq; ad diem Martis proximum ante feſtum S. Johannis Baptiſtæ. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*n*) Vicecomites Londoniæ detenti in priſona pro Auro Reginæ habent diem ut Priſones, uſq; ad diem Jovis proximum poſt feſtum S. Barnabæ; Et Michaël Tony, Robertus Hardell, Thomas Adrian, & Simon de Cobham, pro Communitate totius Civitatis manuceperunt &c habere eos coram dictis Baronibus ad dictum diem. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*o*) —— Ideo ipſe Johannes die Martis prædicto committitur Mareſcallo. Poſtea die Mercurij in craſtino committitur priſonæ de Flete &c. Poſtea die Veneris proxima poſt feſtum S. Barnabæ, videlicet xij die Junij, prædictus Johannes ſolvit xx l per unam Talliam —. *It was ordered, That all his Lands be extended; and that he pay yearly the moiety of the Extent, till all his* Debet *be paid-off. Certain perſons became manucaptours, to have him forthcoming* ad faciendum & recipiendum &c. *By That manucaption he was for the preſent delivered out of priſon. However the Sheriff of the County was commanded to extend and apprize his Lands and tenements. Afterwards an Attermination was granted to him, for Him and his heirs, at xl s a-year, by Writ of the Great Seal.* Trin. *Recorda* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 88. *b.*

(*p*) Robert de Glammorgan *late Sheriff of Surrey and Suſſex was charged with ſeveral ſumms of money upon his Account.* Poſtea xx die octobris anno ſexto, præfatus Robertus liberatur Mareſcallo; Et dictum eſt ei per Barones, quod habeat hic coram Baronibus de die in diem corpus præfati Roberti, ad ſatisfaciendum Regi de debitis prædictis. Poſtea xxj die octobris deliberatur a cuſtodia Mareſcalli, & affidavit iterato Mareſcallo pro debitis prædictis. *Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 66. *a.*

(*q*) Londonia. Audito compoto Johannis de Lincolnia Cuſtodis Cambiorum Regis Londoniæ & Cantuariæ; Debet *So much. Several ſumms* make Oath to the Marſhall not to go out of Town till he had finiſhed his Accompt, or till he had paid his Areres. Such an Oath was made by *Walter de Verdun* (*r*), *Stephen Sibri* (*s*), *Adam de Montalt* (*t*), *John de Caunvill* (*u*), *Peter de Nevill* (*w*), and *Henry de Notingham* (*x*). But ſometimes the Accomptant, after making Oath to the Marſhall, as above is ſaid, had leave given him by the Barons to go into his County upon Parole, *ut Priſo* as a Priſoner (*y*). As in the caſe of *Warner de Hamſtaple*, of *Thomas Fitz-Hugh* (*z*), the Citizens of *Hereford* (*a*), and the Sheriff of *Yorkſhires* deputy or Clerk (*b*). If a Debtor ſo committed to the Marſhall, withdrew from his Cuſtody without Leave, he was to be arreſted, and brought forth at a prefixed Day, to anſwer for That Treſpaſs (*c*).

If

ſumms of which Total, were reſpited; Et debet Cxix l vij s vij d; Pro quibus liberatur Mareſcallo xx die Februarij. Poſtea die craſtino dictus Johannes deliberatur a cuſtodia. . Mareſcalli, per manucaptionem Willelmi Servat & Willelmi de Hederſete. *Hil. Status & Viſus* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 139. *b.*

(*r*) Walterus de Verdun affidavit, quod fideliter computavit, & quod non recedet niſi facta pace de arreragijs. *Memor.* 2 & 3. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*s*) Linc. Stephanus Sibri affidavit Mareſcallo, quod non recederet a Civitate per unam leucam, donec ſatisfecerit Regi de Cxl marcis in quibus Regi tenetur de diverſis debitis ſicut recognovit coram Baronibus de Scaccario. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

The like Affidavit, quod non recederet a Civitate Londonia per unam leucam, donec habuerit allocationes ſuas & brevia. *Ib. juxt. Norhamton.*

(*t*) Herefordia. Adam de Monte alto affidavit Mareſcallo, quod non recedet a Civitate quouſq; reddiderit compotum ſuum de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Lancaſtriæ. Poſtea habet diem ad reddendum prædictum compotum a die Paſchæ in tres ſeptimanas, & non venit primo die, nec ſecundo, nec tertio; Ideo amerciatur ad xv l pro defectu trium dierum &c. *Mich. Communia* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*u*) Johannes de Caunvill affidavit Mareſcallo, quod non recedat a Civitate quouſq; reddiderit compotum ſuum de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Eſſexiæ & Hertfordiæ. *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*w*) ... pro Rege. Quia Petrus de Nevill qui tenetur Regi in diverſis debitis, & pro eiſdem affidavit Mareſcallo coram Baronibus de Scaccario, & clauſo Scaccario, ſecundum conſuetudinem ejuſdem, liberatus fuit in priſona Regis, & poſtea per bonam manucapcionem liberatus ab eadem venit die Sabbati proximo ante feſtum S. Jacobi Apoſtoli proximo præteritum coram eiſdem Baronibus, ſatisfacturus Regi de eiſdem debitis, & tunc tanquam Priſo admiſit diem uſq; ad diem Lunæ proximo ſequentem dictum diem Sabbati ad idem faciendum. Ad quem diem Lunæ non venit, ſet ſine licentia prædictorum Baronum ſine die receſſit, in contemptum Regis & Curiæ ſuæ. Et Rex præcepit ſicut alias præcepit, quod aſſumpto ſecum ſufficienti poſſe Comitatus ſui, & ſi neceſſe fuerit requiſito auxilio Vicecomitum Norhamtoniæ Warrewici & Leyceſtriæ, quibus Rex ſcribit, capiat corpus prædicti Petri & ſalvo cuſtodiat, ita quod eum habeat coram præfatis Baronibus apud Weſtmonaſterium in craſtino Animarum, ad ſatisfaciendum Regi de prædictis debitis, & ad reſpondendum Regi de contemptu prædicto. Rex præcipit etiam eidem Vicecomiti quod — ſcire faciat. Poſtea remittitur amerciamentum x l; quia non potuit exequi præceptum Regis, eo quod idem Petrus non habuit certum domicilium in balliva ſua. *Ex Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*x*) Leyc. Henricus de Notingham affidavit Mareſcallo pro vj l xvj s viij d, quos Regi debet de Remanenti Viceſimæ de tempore quo fuit unus Aſſeſſorum & Collectorum ejuſdem Viceſimæ in Comitatu prædicto. Poſtea ſolvit idem Henricus pro ſe & Ada de Wlethelesberwe xiij l & j marcam de Viceſima prædicta. Et ſic abſolutus eſt a Fide. *Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*y*) War. Leyc. Conceſſum eſt Warnero de Hamſtaple Seneſcallo Davidis de Lymeſye, quod recedat ut Priſo pro debitis ejuſdem Davidis uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis; ita quod tunc habeat dicta debita vel redeat Priſo. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*z*) Et conceſſum eſt per Barones Thomæ filio Hugonis qui affidavit pro debitis dicti Burgi [viz. de Wic], quod eat ad Patriam ſuam ut Priſo, & in craſtino S. Michaelis veniat Priſo. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*a*) Heref. Cives Herfordiæ receſſerunt de Scaccario die Jovis proximo poſt Purificationem ut priſones de die in diem. Revertantur ad mediam Quadrageſimam ut priſones, donec ſolverint albam firmam, qua ſoluta recedunt ut priſones de die in diem uſq; ad clauſam Paſchæ, ut tunc reveniant ut priſones donec ſolverint finem ſuum, quo ſoluto habebunt reſpectum de tallagio donec Dominus Rex aliud inde præceperit. T. ut ſupra [i. e. T. J. ſeptimo die Februarij anno regni noſtri xiiij°.] *Ex Memor.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*b*) Clericus Vicecomitis Eboraci affidavit Mareſcallo pro DCCC xl marcis. Poſtea habet diem ut Priſo uſq; ad diem qua cantatur *Lætare Jeruſalem.* *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*c*) Londonia. Johannes Silbeling. liberatus fuit Mareſcallo pro Lx s quos Regi debuit; & quia receſſit a cuſtodia Mareſcalli ſine licentia, Mandatum fuit Vicecomitibus Londoniæ, quod ad certum diem eis præfixum haberent corpus ipſius Johannis coram Baronibus, ad reſpondendum de prædicta tranſgreſſione. Et prædicti Vicecomites poſuerunt ipſum per Plegium unius qui ipſum Johannem ad diem ei præ-

If Accomptants departed from the Exchequer, before their Accompts were ſpeeded, or without Leave of the Barons, they were (if Commoners) to be Attached by their Bodies. As in the caſe of *William de Lucy* (*d*), *Warner Engayne* (*e*), *Adam de Weſton* (*f*), and others. Sometimes Accomptants found Sureties, not to depart from *London* without leave of the Treaſurer and Barons. *John* Priour of *Newburg*, *Roger de la Leye*, Maſter *R. de Goſebec* Marſhall of the Exchequer, and *Richard de Hereford*, became Sureties before the Barons, that *Gilbert de Geyles* Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire* ſhould not depart from *London* without leave of the Treaſurer and Barons (*g*). *Thomas Corbet* being under Arreſt for the Areres of his Accompt; The King by Writ commands the Barons to ſet him at liberty, upon his giving Security to pay the ſaid Areres at *Michaelmaſs* (*h*). And *Guy Fitz-Robert* having found Security for paying at the Kings Wardrobe certain arerages of his Accompt as Sheriff of the Counties of *Oxford* and *Berk*: The King by Writ commands the Barons to releaſe him from the priſon wherein he was held for the ſaid arrerages (*i*). *William de Bicok* Clerk of *Simon de Bradenham* late Sheriff of the Counties of *Bedford* and *Bukingham* was committed to priſon for giving *fictas & falſas reſponſiones*, when he was oppoſed concerning divers debts which went-out in Summonce againſt *Roger Leſtrange* (*k*). The King by his Writ commanded the Barons, that as to the impriſoning of ſuch Sheriffs as were in arere or did not duly Accompt, or the committing of them to the Marſhall, they ſhould Do as the Barons were formerly wont to do in like caſes (*l*).

Lords

---

præfixum non habuerunt: Ideo mandatum fuit Vicecomitibus prædictis, quod venirent coram Baronibus, audituri Judicium ſuum eo quod mandatum Domini Regis per Barones eis factum non fuerunt exſecuti. Qui venerunt & dixerunt quod nullam fecerunt tranſgreſſionem, quia liberaverunt prædictum Johannem per plegium, ſicut in hujuſmodi caſibus ſemper facere conſueverunt & debent ſecundum uſum & conſuetudinem Civitatis. Dicunt etiam quod eorum conſuetudo eſt ponere per plegium omnes tales quos alij Vicecomites Forinſeci committunt in baillium pro quibuſcumq; tranſgreſſionibus. Et ſi aliqua fuit tranſgreſſio quod prædictus Johannes non venit, Plegius ipſius illam facit tranſgreſſionem & non Vicecomites. *Ex Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*d*) War. & Leic. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat coram Baronibus &c, in octabis S. Martini, corpus Willelmi de Lucy, ad reddendum Regi debita quæ ei debet, & ad audiendum Judicium ſuum de hoc quod receſſit ab eodem Scaccario ſine licentia Baronum &c, deſicut idem W. fuit priſo Regis ad idem Scaccarium —. *Ex Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*e*) Wychardo de Sabaudia. ,Rex eidem; Quia Warnerus Engayne, qui remanſit Priſo ad Scaccarium pro Dxvij l xvj s ij d, quos nobis debet pro arreragijs Compoti ſui, de tempore quo idem W. habuit cuſtodiam Maneriorum noſtrorum, receſſit de eodem Scaccario ſine licentia Baronum Scaccarij, in Contemptum noſtrum: Tibi præcipimus, quod habeas coram Baronibus de Scaccario noſtro, a die S. Johannis Baptiſtæ in xv dies, corpus prædicti Warneri, ad reſpondendum nobis de prædicto debito, & de contemptu ſuo nobis & Baronibus facto. Et habeat tunc breve. T. ut ſupra [i. e. T. A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ decimo quarto die Junij]. *Trin. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*f*) Norhamtonia. De Ada de Weſton judicato priſonæ Turris Londoniæ. *Hil. Communia* 23 & 24. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *b.*

(*g*) Johannes Prior de Novo Burgo, R. de la Leye, Magiſter R. de Goſebee Mareſcallus Scaccarij, & Ricardus de Hereford, manuceperunt coram Baronibus, quod Gilbertus de Geyles Vicecomes Lincolniæ non recedet a Civate Londoniæ, ſine licentia Theſaurarij & Baronum de Scaccario. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*h*) Rex Baronibus; Mandamus quod accepta ſecuritate a Thoma Corbet, qui pro arreragijs compoti ſui coram vobis eſt arreſtatus, de eiſdem arreragijs nobis in feſto S. Michaelis reddendis, facta ſecuritate prædicta ipſum Thomam libere abire permittatis quo voluerit. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *b.*

(*i*) Rex Baronibus; Quia Gwydo filius Roberti invenit nobis ſufficientem ſecuritatem de Lxvij l xv s iiij d ob., de arreragijs compoti ſui de tempore quo habuit cuſtodiam Comitatuum noſtrorum Oxoniæ [&] Berk., nobis in Garderoba ſolvendis —, ipſum Gwydonem a priſona qua detinetur pro arreragijs prædictis, deliberari faciatis. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*k*) Buk. De Clerico Vicecomitis adjudicato priſonæ. *Hil. Recorda* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 48. *b.*

(*l*) Rex mandat Baronibus firmiter injungens, quod de Vicecomitibus qui in arreragijs aliquibus fuerint ad Scaccarium Regis vel ibidem non reſponderint ut deberent, quo ad retentionem corporum eorundem ac liberationem eorundem Mareſcallo Scaccarij prædicti, faciant prout hactenus fieri conſuevit; Et hoc nullatenus omittant. T. Rege apud Ebor. iiij° die Junij Anno quinto. Per ipſum Regem. *Trin. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 53. *a.*

(*m*) Berkſire.

Lords and others who claimed to have franchiſes within their Seigneurie or Liberty, were to come yearly to the Kings Exchequer, when the Sheriff of their County was paſſing his Accompt: And Then they were to render an accompt There of the iſſues of their Franchiſe: And upon ſuch accompt rendred, they were allowed to their own uſe ſo much of the iſſues of their Franchiſe as they were rightfully entituled unto by Charters from the Crown. But if the ſaid Lords and others failed to appear by their Bailiff or Attorney upon the Sheriffs Accompt, or did not make Due execution and retorn of the Kings Summonces ſent forth to them, or made default in paying their Ferms or other Debts payable at the Exchequer: In theſe caſes, it was uſual for the King to ſeize their Franchiſe into his own hands. The Town of *Walingford* was ſeized into the Kings hand, becauſe they did not appear at the Exchequer upon the Sheriffs View of his Accompt (*m*); And the Liberty of St. *Edmund* for the ſame cauſe (*n*). The town of *Huntendon* was taken into the Kings hand, for that the Townſmen did not come to the Exchequer upon the Sheriffs accompt, nor paid their ferm (*o*). The Abbot of *Fiſcamps* Liberty in *Glouceſterſhire* was ſeized into the Kings hand, for not appearing upon the Sheriffs Accompt (*p*). The Liberty of the City of *York* (*q*); and likewiſe the Liberties and Towns hereafter mentioned were ſeized for the ſame or like cauſe: namely, The ſeveral Liberties of the Canons of St. *Peter* of *York* and of the Citizens of That Town were ordered to be ſeized into the Kings hands, for not anſwering the Kings Debts which came out in Summonce (*r*), The Town of *Wincheſter* for not Accompting (*s*), The Liberty of St. *Edmund* for the like cauſe (*t*), The town of *Bedford* (*u*), The City of *Norwich* (*w*), The City of *Canterbury* (*x*), The Liberty of the City of *Oxford* (*y*), the City of *Canterbury* (*z*), The Town of *Portſmouth*, the Liberty of

---

(*m*) Berkſire. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod reddat Hominibus de Walingeford Villam ſuam quæ capta fuit in manum Domini Regis, quia non fuerunt ſuper Viſum Vicecomitis. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*n*) Præceptum eſt per Juſticiarium, quod Libertas S. Edmundi capiatur in manum Domini Regis; Quia Bailivus S. Edmundi non venit ſuper Viſum Vicecomitis; Ita quod non obſtante Libertate prædicta, vel Libertatibus de Norwyz, Dunewiz, Gipewiz, & Gernemue, reſpondeat de debitis in prædictis Libertatibus contentis ſuper arreragia ſua. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a. Norfuk Suffok. Viſus.*

(*o*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod capiat Villam de Huntedon in manum Regis, & ſalvo cuſtodiat donec &c; quia homines ejuſdem Villæ non venerunt ſuper compotum Vicecomitis nec ſolverunt firmam ſuam. *Memor.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*p*) *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *a. Glouc.*

(*q*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod capiat in manum Regis Libertatem hominum de Eboraco, & ſalvo cuſtodiat, Ita quod ipſe reſpondeat de omnibus debitis quæ veniunt in ſummonitione Regis infra eandem Libertatem, Quia baillivi ejuſdem Villæ non reſpondent ſuper compotum Vicecomitis ſicut debuerunt. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*r*) Quod nullus venit &c ſuper compotum Vicecomitis Eboraciſciræ pro Canonicis S. Petri, nec pro Civibus Eboraco, ad reſpondendum de debitis quæ veniunt in Summonitione Scaccarij. Et ideo conſideratum eſt, quod prædictæ Libertates capiantur in manum Regis. *Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 19. *a.*

(*s*) Memorandum quod die Veneris proxima poſt feſtum S Dunſtani, præceptum fuit Vicecomiti Suthamptoniæ per Theſaurarium & Barones, quod caperet in manum Regis Villam de Wyntonia, & eam ſalvo cuſtodiret, ita quod de exitibus inde provenientibus poſſit Regi reſpondere; eo quod homines ejuſdem Villæ non fuerunt ad Scaccarium Regis ſuper compotum Vicecomitis, ad reſpondendum Regi de debitis quæ Regi debentur in Villa prædicta. *Paſ. Commun.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*t*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti [Suff.], quod capiat in manum Regis Libertatem S. Edmundi, quia nullus fuit pro Abbate ejuſdem Loci ſuper compotum Vicecomitis ad calumpniandum Libertates ſuas. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*u*) Bed. De Fine. Burgenſes Bedfordiæ dant Regi v marcas pro Villa ſua rehabenda, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis, pro eo quod non fuerunt ſuper compotum Vicecomitis redditum ad Scaccarium in Octabis S. Martini, ad reſpondendum de diverſis debitis quæ veniunt in ſummonitione infra Villam prædictam. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod eandem Villam una cum exitibus medio tempore inde perceptis Burgenſibus ejuſdem Villæ reſtituat. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a. in bund.* 13 *&* 14. *E.* 1.

(*w*) *Paſ. Memor.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

(*x*) Kancia. Cives Cantuariæ finem fecerunt cum Rege per C s, quos ſolverunt ad Scaccarium pro Villa ſua rehabenda, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis, pro eo quod non fuerunt ſuper Compotum Willelmi de Chelefeud quondam Vicecomitis Kanciæ, redditum ad Scaccarium in craſtino S. Trinitatis, ad reſpondendum de diverſis debitis quæ Regi debentur infra Villam prædictam. Et mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod reſtituat illis Villam prædictam; Salvis Regi exitibus ejuſdem medio tempore perceptis. *Trin. Memor.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

(*y*) *Mich. Fines* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 110. *b.*

(*z*) *Hil. Fines* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 112. *a.*

(*a*) Su-

CHAP. XXIII.

of the Prioreſs of *Ambresbury*, and others (*a*). The Town of *Walingford* was ordered to be taken into the Kings hand for their Ferm *&c* (*b*). The town of *Yarmouth* was taken into the Kings hand for the Debts they owed to the King (*c*); And the town of *Kingſton* in *Surrey*, for the like (*d*). The town of *Wiche* was taken into the Kings hands, for the Areres of their Ferm (*e*); The town of *Rocheſter*, for not paying their Ferm (*f*); The City of *London*, for the Debts they owed the King (*g*); The Town of *Grimesby*, for their Ferm (*h*). The town of *Kingſton* was ordered to be taken into the Kings hand, unleſs they paid Such a Debt due to the King by Such a time (*i*). The City of *London* was taken into the Kings hand for Non-payment of the Queens Gold (*k*), The Town of *Lincoln*, for their Ferm (*l*), The town of *Northampton*, for their Ferm (*m*), The town of *Bedford*, for Non-payment of their Profer (*n*), The City of *Norwich*, for the Areres of their Ferm (*o*), The town of *Walingford*, for the Areres of their Ferm (*p*). The Citizens of *Canterbury* were

---

(*a*) Suhamton. *It was ordered that the town of* Portſmouth *be not permitted to have return of writs and ſummonces, for that they did not come nor ſend upon the Sheriffs laſt Accompt, to anſwer to the King for the levyable debts within their Liberty. One of their Bailiffs came and prayed to be admitted to Fine; and he was admitted.* Et fecit finem cum Domino Rege per dimidiam marcam, pro Libertate prædicta rehabenda. *Hil. Communia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 30. *a.*

Suhamton. *The Priowreſs of* Aumbresbury *was in the ſame caſe, for the ſame cauſe. Her Bailiff* Robert de Savaray *came and made Fine* in di. marca *in like manner, to have again the Liberty, and had it. Trin. Commun.* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *a. inter Fines &c.*

And the Abbot of Eveſham *was in the like caſe. Ib. Trin. Commun. Rot.* 32. *b.*

(*b*) Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod capiat in manum Domini Regis villam de Walengeford, pro firma villæ ſuæ, & quia non fuerunt ſuper Viſum Vicecomitis. *Ex Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. Berk.*

(*c*) Norfuk. Villa de Gernemua quæ capta fuit in manum Domini Regis reddita eſt hominibus de Gernemua, hoc pacto quod ſuper compotum Vicecomitis ſatisfaciant de omnibus debitis ſuis, alioquin amittent Villam ſuam. Habent Breve. *Mich. Commun.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*d*) Surr. Præceptum eſt quod Villa de Kingeſtone capiatur in manum Domini Regis, propter debita quæ debent Domino Regi. *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*e*) *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*f*) Kancia. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod replegiari faciat uſq; a die S. Michaëlis in unum menſem, hominibus de Roffa, villam ſuam; quæ capta fuit in manum Regis, eo quod non reddiderunt firmam. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*g*) Simon filius Mariæ & Laurentius de Frowyk Vicecomites Londoniæ & Middelſexæ liberati ſunt Mareſcallo xx die Februarij, pro debitis quæ Regi debent; Et Civitas Londoniæ capta eſt in manum Domini Regis, quia non ſolverunt Regi debita quæ ei debent de tallagio & de alijs, & quia contempnunt adimplere mandata Domini Regis. Et inhibitum eſt Majori & Vicecomitibus & Aldermannis, ne ipſi in aliquo ſe intromittant, vel aliquis pro eis, quouſq; Dominus Rex aliud præceperit. Poſtea in reſpectum uſq; in Craſtinum per Edwardum de Weſtminſtre. *Hil. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*h*) Homines de Grimesby debent Cxjl de firma. Præceptum eſt Vicecomiti quod capiat Villam de Grimesby in manum Regis, quia non reddiderunt firmam; & ſalvo cuſtodiat, ita quod poſſit reſpondere de omnibus exitibus. *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*i*) Præceptum eſt Ballivis de Kingeſtun, quod ſolvant ad Scaccarium in die Cinerum x marcas, de quibus Nicholaus de Wauncy oneratur pro eis. Et conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod niſi dicti denarij eo die perſolvantur, quod villa de Kingeſtun capiatur in manum Regis. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.* Nicolas de Wauncy *was Sheriff of* Surrey *and* Suſſex; *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) Rex mandat Baronibus, quod ad inſtanciam Reginæ replegiavit Majori & Communitati Londoniæ uſq; ad — proximo futur., Civitatem Londoniæ quam capi fecerat in manum ſuam pro Auro Reginæ, quod a prædictis Majore & Communitate exigitur, Ita quidem quod niſi interim ſatisfaciant eidem Reginæ pro Auro ſuo, Civitas illa eſſet in manu ſua in ſtatu quo tunc fuit. *Ex Memor.* 40. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*l*) Quia Cives Lincolniæ non reſponderunt ad Scaccarium de firma Villæ ſuæ in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ, præceptum eſt Vicecomiti, quod capiat prædictam Villam in manum Regis, & ingrediatur & levari faciat prædictam firmam, ita quod inde reſpondeat per manum ſuam. *Paſ. Memor.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*m*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 25. *b.*

(*n*) Homines Bedfordiæ dant Regi xx s pro Villa ſua rehabenda, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis, pro eo quod non ſolverunt xx l de Profro ſuo in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Brevium. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *b.*

(*o*) De Civitate Norwici capta in manum Regis. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *b.* De Civitate Norwici reſtituta Civibus ejuſdem. *It was Seized into the Kings hands for the areres of their Ferm. Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*p*) Robertus de Meleburn Major Burgi Walingfordiæ fecit finem hic cum Rege, pro

se

were indebted to the King in xx marks for a Fine to have their City reſtored to them. And becauſe *John Paiable* Bailiff of the City had not paid-in the ſaid Fine as he was enjoined, a Writ was awarded to the Sheriff of *Kent*, to take the City into the Kings hands, and to Attach *John*. Afterwards the Citizens paid the xx marks by Tally. And thereupon the Treaſurer reſtored to them their City with the iſſues thereof (*q*). The town of *Appleby* was taken into the Kings hands, for the Areres of their Ferm (*r*); And was thereupon committed to the Cuſtody of *Alexander de Berewyk*, during the Kings Pleaſure (*ſ*).

There were ſeveral other cauſes for which the King uſed to take Towns or Liberties of Lords into his hands; As for Treſpaſſes committed by the Men of a Town, or by the Lord of a Liberty or his Men and Tenants, for Contempts, Defaults, or Falſe Claims made by their Bailiffs, and the like. The City of *Norwich* was ſeized for a Contempt done by their Bailiffs in departing from the Court without Licence (*t*). The Liberty of the Hundred of *Rochford* was taken into the Kings hands, Becauſe *John de Burgh* and his Bailiffs did not execute the Kings Writs within That Liberty, nor ſuffer the Sheriff of *Eſſex* to execute them (*u*). The City of *London* was taken into the Kings hand for a Treſpaſs of the aſſize: and the Cuſtody of it was delivered to *John de Gizors* (*w*). *Kenebalton* and other Liberties of *Humfrey de Bohun* Earl of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* were ſeized into the Kings hand for a default which the Earl had made in the Exchequer (*x*). The ſeveral Liberties of *Robert de Champeyne*, *William de Goldingham* (*y*), and *Hugh de Cancellis* (*z*) were ſeized for defaults. The Liberty of the Biſhop of *Worceſter* was ſeized into the Kings hands, for a Falſe Claim made by the Biſhops Attorney. But it appearing that the Claim was made through Ignorance, the Liberty was reſtored (*a*). *Thomas de Pirie* came to the Exchequer to accompt there as Bailiff of the Town of *Oxford*, and took the uſual Oath of an Accomptant. Upon Examination, *Thomas* acknowledged that he was not Bailiff of the ſaid Town, but a Clerk of the Bailiffs of the Town. For this Deception, he was committed Priſoner to the Fleet. And becauſe the Bailiff of the Town did not appear, to Accompt and to do what appertained to him, the Liberty of the Town was ſeized into the Kings hands (*b*). The Abbot of *Peterburghs* Liberty was ſeized, for a Falſe Claim made by his Bailiff at the Exchequer (*c*).

XXIII. If the Kings Debtor was a Clergyman, and had no Lay-fee whereby he might be diſtreined, writs were wont to iſſue to the Biſhop of the Dioceſe, commanding

---

ſe & cæteris Burgenſibus Burgi prædicti, per xl s, pro Burgo prædicto, quod ſuper compotum Vicecomitis Berk. captum fuit in manum Regis pro quater xx l Blancis, quæ Regi aretro fuerunt de firma ejuſdem Burgi, rehabendo. *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 65. *a.*

(*q*) *Paſ. Recorda* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a.*

(*r*) *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 44. *b.*

(*ſ*) *Hil. Commiſſiones & Lit. Pat.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*t*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*u*) Eſſex. De Hundredo de Rocheford capto in manum Regis. Quia Johannes de Burgo ſenior & Ballivi ſui Hundredi de Rocheford, poſtquam per Vicecomitem receperint returna brevium Regis, non exequntur præcepta Regis infra Libertatem prædicti Hundredi, nec permittunt quod Vicecomes ea exequatur in eadem, ſicut retornavit. Rex attendens quod per hoc perit Juſticia, dignitas Coronæ læditur, & executio juris inpeditur, Mandat Vicecomiti, quod eandem Libertatem capiat in manum Regis, & eam ſalvo cuſtodiat, ita quod de exitibus Regi reſpondeat ad Scaccarium. T. &c. x die Octobris. *Mich. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*w*) Rex mandavit Philippo Lovel & Edwardo de Weſtminſtre, quod ſine dilatione capiant in manum ſuam Civitatem Londoniæ pro tranſgreſſione Aſſiſſarum, et eam ſalvo cuſtodiant, ita quod de exitibus ejuſdem reſpondeant donec &c. Breve eſt in f. M. Teſte R. Comite Cornubiæ &c. xxviij die Octobris &c. Et tradita eſt cuſtodia ejuſdem Civitatis per eoſdem P. & E. Johanni de Gizors. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*x*) *Mich. Commun.* 17. *incipien.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*y*) Norhamton. Robertus de Champeyne venit eodem die [in octabis S. Michaelis], et petijt Libertatem ſuam in Dodington, quæ capta fuit in manum Regis pro defalta, per plevinam. Et conceſſum eſt ei uſq; eundem diem. Et hoc mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Mich. Commun. ib. Rot.* — *a.* William de Goldingham *had his Liberty in* Riſcheton *by Plevin the ſame day. Ib. juxt. Norhamton.*

(*z*) Norhamton. Hugo de Cancellis de Upton venit coram Baronibus in octabis S. Michaelis, & petijt Libertatem ſuam Viſus Franci plegij in Upton, quæ nuper capta fuit in manum Regis pro defalta, de placito de Quo Waranto, per plevinam. Et conceſſum eſt ei uſq; ad quindenam S. Edwardi Regis. Et hoc mandatum eſt Vicecomiti. *Ib. Rot.* — *a.*

(*a*) Glouc. De Libertate Epiſcopi Wygornienſis capta in manum Regis & poſtmodum deliberata. *Paſ. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *b.*

(*b*) *Mich. Præcepta* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 148. *a.*

(*c*) *Hil. Communia* 25. & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 48. *a.*

manding him to diſtrain ſuch Debtor by his Eccleſiaſtical Benefices. Many of theſe Writs had in them a Clauſe importing, that if the Biſhop failed to make due execution, the King would cauſe the Debt to be levied on the Biſhops Barony (*d*). Sometimes theſe Writs of *Diſtringas* were directed to the Biſhops Official. The Official of *Norwich* was commanded to diſtrein *Michael de Polſtede* by his Eccleſiaſtical Benefices, to render to the King xxvj l ix s viij d (*e*). The Biſhop of *Exeter* was commanded to diſtrein *John Wake* by his Eccleſiaſtical benefice, to render to the King a Debt of xl l: Or in default of executing the *Diſtringas*, the King would betake himſelf to the Biſhops Barony (*f*). A *Pluries Diſtringas* iſſued. The Biſhop failed in executing it. Whereupon, the Sheriff was commanded by writ to levy the xl l on the Biſhops chatels, and to have the money at the Exchequer on ſuch a day: Becauſe, ſaith the Writ, by the aſſize of our Exchequer and Cuſtom of our Realm, we may betake us to the Biſhops Barony, when upon our Command, he doth not diſtrein the Clerks of his Dioceſe to pay the debts which they owe to us (*ff*). The Biſhop of *Saresbury* was commanded by Writ, to diſtrein the executours of the teſtament of Biſhop *William* his predeceſſour by their Eccleſiaſtical benefices, to render unto the King C l, which the ſaid Biſhop *William* owed; and to return the money to the Exchequer by ſuch a day; or elſe the King would cauſe it to be levied on the preſent Biſhops Barony (*g*). At another time, the Biſhop of *Exeter* was commanded by ſeveral Writs, to diſtrein *Oliver de Tracy* by his Eccleſiaſtick benefice. The Biſhop had failed to execute thoſe writs. The Sheriff of *Devonſhire* was ordered to levy the money due to the King from *Oliver* on the goods of the Biſhops Baronie (*h*). The Diſtreſs in theſe caſes was (as I take it) by way of Sequeſtration. And when by ſequeſtring the iſſues of the Benefice, or by other means, the Kings Debt was ſecured, then the Sequeſtration was releaſed. So it was in the caſe of *John Wak.* He was endebted to the King in Lx marks. The King by his Writ commanded the Biſhop of *Exeter* to diſtrain him by his Eccleſiaſtical Benefices. The Biſhop diſtrained him in ſeven ſeveral Benefices, and received out of the profits thereof the ſumm of Lviij marks and xl d; And *John* found ſecurity for the reſidue of his Debt; whereupon the King ordered the Sequeſtration to be releaſed (*i*). Or if a man was in

general

(*d*) *Vide infr. in the caſe of* John Wak *and* Oliver de Tracy.

(*e*) Mandatum eſt Officiali Norwici, quod diſtringat Michaelem de Poſtede per beneficia ſua Eccleſiaſtica, ad reddendum Domino Regi xxvj l ix s viij d, & quod habeat debitum illud ad Scaccarium per aliquem ſuorum in craſtino S. Martini. Cancellarius S. Pauli cepit in manum quod tunc ſatisfaciet pro eo; et mandatum eſt Officiali quod interim pacem habeat. *Mich. Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*f*) Epiſcopo Exonienſi. Rex eidem; Quia Johannes Wak non habet laicum feodum per quod poſſit diſtringi —: Vobis mandamus, ſicut pluries, quod diſtringatis ipſum per Eccleſiaſticum beneficium, ad reddendum nobis prædictum debitum —: Alioquin ſciatis quod præceperimus Vicecomiti Devoniæ, quod illud capiat de Baronia veſtra. Teſte &c. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*ff*) Devon. Rex Vicecomiti; Pluries mandavimus per Litteras, W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo, quod diſtringeret Johannem Wak per Eccleſiaſticum beneficium, ad reddendum nobis xi l quas nobis debet pro habenda gratia, eo quod dictus Johannes non habet laicum feodum per quod poſſit ad hoc diſtringi. Et quia dictus Epiſcopus mandatum noſtrum non eſt executus, Tibi præcipimus, quod de catallis prædicti Epiſcopi in balliva tua facias prædictas xl l, ita quod eas habeas ad Scaccarium noſtrum in craſtino —— per aliquem de tuis; Quia per aſſiſam Scaccarij noſtri & conſuetudinem regni noſtri poſſumus nos capere ad Baroniam ſuam, cum ad mandatum noſtrum non diſtringit Clericos Epiſcopatus ſui ad debita in quibus nobis tenentur nobis reddenda: Et diſtringas prædictum Epiſcopum quod venire facias coram prædictis Baronibus ad eundem diem aliquem de ſuis, qui nobis poſſit reſpondere de carucagio terrarum ſuarum, quod nobis debet ſicut nobis conſtat per rotulos Scaccarij noſtri; Et habeas &c. *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*g*) Epiſcopo Sar. pro Rege. Mandatum eſt eidem Epiſcopo, quod diſtringat executores teſtamenti Willelmi prædeceſſoris ſui per eccleſiaſtica beneficia ſua, ad reddendum Regi C l quas idem W. Regi debuit; ita quod habeat denarios per aliquem de ſuis ad Scaccarium, die Lunæ proxima poſt Dominicam qua cantatur *Lætare Jeruſalem*; Alioquin Rex levari faciet dictos denarios de Baronia ipſius Epiſcopi. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*h*) Vicecomiti Devoniæ pro Rege. Rex meminit ſe pluries mandaſſe W. Epiſcopo Exonienſi, quod quia Oliverus de Tracy Clericus non habuit laicum feodum per quod potuit diſtringi, ipſum per Beneficium ſuum Eccleſiaſticum quod habuit in Epiſcopatu ſuo diſtringeret —: Et quia idem Epiſcopus mandatum Regis non eſt executus, Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod ſicut ſeipſum & omnia ſua diligit, dictos denarios de bonis Baron [iæ] ejuſdem Epiſcopi in balliva ſua inventis levari faciat, ita quod eos habeat ad idem Scaccarium &c. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*i*) Epiſcopo Exonienſi. Rex [eidem]; Oſtendit nobis Johannes Wak Clericus, quod

cum

general entituled to the Privilege of the Church and had no Lay-Fee, he was to be Diſtrained by the Ordinary. *Robert de Witney* had no Lay-Fee, but lived on a Corrody in the Abbey of *Eynſham*: The Ordinary was commanded to diſtrain him by his Corrody (*k*).

XXIV. The Accomptants, at the time of Paſſing their Accompts, did as it ſeems ſometimes ſit upon a Bench or Benches in the Court of Exchequer. In the Firſt year of K. *Edward* I, it was adjudged at the Exchequer, that the Biſhop of *Norwich* ought not to anſwer for the Kings Debts *per manum ſuam.* And thereupon *John de Roynges* the Biſhops Attorney was ordered to go-off from the Bench of Accomptants (*l*). *Simon de Bradenham* Sheriff of *Eſſex* and *Hertford*, ſat at the Exchequer in rendring his Accompt. And after he had been Sworn to Charge himſelf Duly with the Kings Debts, he was Appoſed by the Barons upon the Summonce of the Pipe (*m*). *Richard de Welleford* and *Simon de Mereworth* Sheriffs of *London* and *Middleſex* Sat at the Exchequer to make the View of their Accompt. And the Mayor and Aldermen of the City were called, to make their Claim touching certain Ferms and other Debts running in Demand upon the Citizens to the Kings uſe (*n*).

XXV. It was obſerved in another place (*o*), that although the Kings money was moſt generally paid-in at his Exchequer, yet it was alſo Sometimes paid to the King himſelf in his Palace, *in Camera Regis.* So it may be obſerved here, that although Accounts were properly to be rendred at the Exchequer, yet they were alſo ſometimes rendred, either wholly or in part, to the King, or his Officers in *Camera Regis.* In the 9th year of K. *Henry* II, *Maurice de Tiretai* rendred his Accompt to the King himſelf, for the Ferm of the Counties of *Eſſex* and *Hertford* (*p*). *Richard de Luci*, for the Ferm of *Colcheſter* (*q*), and *William de Chaiſney* for the Ferm of *Norfolk* (*r*). In the 15th year of K. *Henry* II, *Ralf Briton* accounted to the King himſelf for the Honours of *Henry de Eſſex* and Earl *Euſtace* (*s*): And again in the 18th (*t*), and

19th

---

cum dediſſemus vobis in mandatis, quod ipſum per Eccleſiaſtica beneficia ſua diſtringeretis, ad reddendum nobis Lx marcas quas nobis debuit, vos de beneficijs ſuis recepiſtis uſq; ad ſummam Lviij marcarum et xl d, videlicet de Eccleſia de Helleſton ix marcas, de Eccleſia Sanсti Budoci v marcas, de Eccleſia Sancti Mawen. v marcas, de Eccleſia de Worlegyan iiij marcas, de Eccleſia de Sancto Claro xx marcas, de Eccleſia de Alverinton L s, de Eccleſia de Bikbir. dimidiam marcam. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod dictos denarios habeatis ad Scaccarium in Craſtino Animarum per aliquem de veſtris, alioquin præcepimus Vicecomiti noſtro Devoniæ quod ad ſolutionem prædictorum denariorum vos per catalla veſtra diſtringat. Et quia Idem Johannes fecit nos ſecuros de reddendo nobis reſiduo prædicti debiti, Vobis mandamus quod ſequeſtrum prædictorum beneficiorum ſuorum in manus veſtras factum pro prædicto debito ei relaxetis. T. A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ primo die Octobris. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*k*) Quia Robertus de Witteneye, qui manet in Abbatia de Eyneſham, non habet laicum feodum per quod &c; mandatum eſt Epiſcopo Lincolnienſi, quod diſtringat ipſum per Liberationem ſuam quam habet in eadem Abbatia, quod ſit coram &c. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*l*) Conſideratio contra Epiſcopum Norwycenſem. Johannes de Roynges Attornatus Epiſcopi Norwycenſis amotus fuit a Banco in Scaccario; quia idem Epiſcopus non debet reſpondere de debitis Regis per manum ſuam. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*m*) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*n*) *Trin. Communia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 58. *b.*

(*o*) *Chap.* 8. *Sect.* 2.

(*p*) Mauricius de Tiretai reddit compotum de xvij l & iij s & xj d Bl. de Veteri firma de Eſſexa & de Hurtfordſcira, In theſauro liberavit; Et eſt Compotus redditus Regi; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*q*) Ricardus de Luci r c de veteri firma Coleceſtriæ; In theſauro liberavit; Et Compotus inde redditus eſt Regi, Et Q. e. *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) Willelmus de Chaiſneio r c de Veteri firma de Norfolch, In theſauro xxix l & vij s & vj d Bl. & xl l numero, De quibus compotus redditus eſt Regi, Et xxvij l & xix s & vj d Bl. & xx s & vj d numero pro Combuſtione, De quibus Compotus debet reddi Regi, Et Q e. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*s*) Radulfus Brito non reddit compotum de Terra Henrici de Eſſexa de Militibus ejus, neq; de terra Comitis Euſtachij nec de Militibus ſuis de hoc anno nec de annis præteritis, quia Rex prohibet per breve ſuum; Quia reddidit ei Compotum inde, Et Quietus eſt per Breve Regis. Idem debet C s de Lillecherche & de Lagæſara de eodem Auxilio; ſed non reddet de eis Compotum, neq; de exitu eorundem Maneriorum donec Rex præcipiat. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. Tit.* Honor Boloniæ.

(*t*) Honor Boloniæ: Radulfus Brito r c de C s de Haukesberga &c. Ab eodem non debet exigi compotus de Terra Comitis Euſtachij nec de Militibus ejus, nec de Terra quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa nec de Militibus ejus de hoc

anno,

CHAP. XXIII.

19th year (*u*). In the 26th year of K. *Henry* II, *Walter de Conſtantijs* rendred an Account for the Abbeys of *Wilton* and *Ramſey*, *in Camera Regis* (*w*). And *Robert de Glouceſter* rendred an Account *in Camera Regis* for the Biſhoprick of *Chicheſter* (*x*). And when an Accomptant had rendred his Accompt to the King himſelf, the ſame was wont to be ſignified to the Barons of the Exchequer by the Kings Writ; And thereupon the Accomptant was Diſcharged at the Exchequer; As it appears by the inſtances above cited. But I am to treat only of the Accompts that were rendred at the Exchequer.

XXVI. There were in ancient time many ways of putting Debts in Charge *pro Rege*. For example. Debts were put in Charge, Firſt, By vertue of the Kings Writ (*y*): Secondly, By the Writ or Perſonal teſtimony of the Chief Juſticier or ſome other Juſticier or Baron of the Exchequer (*z*): Thirdly, By Judgment or Award of the Juſticier or Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer in Court (*a*): Fourthly, By the Rolls, or Eſtreats of the Juſticiers (*b*): Fifthly, By the Acknowledgment (*c*) of the

---

anno, per breve Regis; Quia inde compotum reddidit Regi, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Eſſexa & Hurtf.*

(*u*) Ab eodem [Radulfo Britone] non debet exigi compotus de terra Comitis Euſtachij nec de Militibus ejus, nec de terra quæ fuit Henrici de Eſſexa nec de Militibus ejus de hoc anno; quia inde reddidit compotum ipſi Regi, per breve Regis; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*w*) A Magiſtro Waltero de Conſtantijs non eſt exigendus compotus de Abbatia de Wiltona, vel de reditu vel de perquiſitis, vel de exitu ejuſdem Abbatiæ, de tempore quo Abbatia fuit in manu Regis, & in cuſtodia jamdicti Walteri, quia reddidit idem in Camera Regis, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *a. & Ib. Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*x*) Compotus Epiſcopatus Ciceſtrenſis non redditur hic de anno præterito & de hoc anno, Quia per præceptum Regis redditus fuit in Camera per Magiſtrum Robertum de Gloeceſtria, coram Ricardo de Mariſco & Roberto de Braibroc. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *J. Rot.* 1. *a. ſudſexia. There is the like Entry* in totidem verbis, *touching the Biſhoprick of* Lincoln; *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*y*) Ricardus de Luci debet C & xx marcas & j palefridum, pro Cuſto quod Willelmus Briewerre poſuit in terra quæ fuit Hugonis de Morevilla, antequam idem Ricardus finiret pro terra illa. Quod debitum intravit in Rotulum per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 11. *b. Cumb.*

Ante, Cap. 10. *ſect.* 4. *ad ann.* 6. *Joh.* H: Cantuarienſis.

(*z*) Debita Regis de eodem Honore [Lancaſtræ] a tempore Galfridi de Valonijs, per Breve Johannis Malduit & Willelmi filij Martini, & Reſcriptum Willelmi de Veſci. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Lancaſtra.*

Robertus Malduit [debet] x marcas & j palefridum, pro claudendo Boſco ſuo de Benleia ad Parcum faciendum; Ita quod poſſit includere de terra arabili de Dominico ſuo quantum voluerit. Qui Finis intravit in Rotulum per Os G. filij Petri & H. de Nevill coram H. Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

Radulfus Abbas de Weſtmonaſterio debet xl marcas, Ut habeat nemora ſua de Perſore quieta, ita ut nullus Foreſtarius intromittat ſe de nemoribus illis nec ea ingrediatur. Qui Finis intravit in Rotulum per Os Hugonis de Nevill; De quibus ipſe H. debet reſpondere, qui recognovit quod eas recepit, nec debet Abbas amplius inde ſummoneri. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2. *a. Wireceſtr.*

Baldewinus Wac r c de xx marcis de eodem [viz. de Finibus & ſcutagijs Militum de quarto Scutagio]: Qui finis intravit per os Juſticiarij. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 9. *a. Lincol.*

(*a*) *Vid. hanc Hiſt. paſſim.*

(*b*) De Placitis Foreſtæ per H. de Nevill & B. de Inſula: Stephanus de Seagrave r c de xx l & ix d, de Miſericordijs hominum quorum nominibus præponitur Litera T. in una Summonicione quam Vicecomes tulit ad Scaccarium ſub ſigillo Juſticiarij, & alia Summonicione quam idem tulit in qua ſigillum Vicecomitis Wigorniæ pendebat ſimiliter de eodem Itinere in Wigornia. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Warewyk & Leiceſtr.*

Amerciamenta per Thomam de Multon, Robertum de Laxinton, & Socios ſuos: Idem Vicecomes r c de C & Lxxviij l & xxij d, de Miſericordijs Hominum, Hundredorum, Villarum, & Borgarum, quorum nominibus præponitur Litera T. in Rotulo quem prædicti Juſticiarij liberaverunt in Theſauro: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Sudſex.*

De Amerciamentis per S. de Segrave: Idem Vicecomes [Henricus de Aldithelega] r c de iiij l vs & iiij d, de Miſericordijs hominum quorum nominibus præponitur Litera T, in Summonicione quam Vicecomes tulit ad Scaccarium ſignatam ſigillo Juſticiar.; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 3. *Salopeſchir.*

(*c*) De Oblatis Curiæ: Idem Vicecomes debet j marcam, quam habuit de Hominibus de Mieneſtoch, per Recognitionem ſuam ad Scaccarium. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a. Sudbanteſcira.* Galfridus filius Azonis, *Sheriff.*

Stephanus de Turneham [debet] D l, quas recognovit ſuper Scaccarium quod eas recepit de fine G. Wintonienſis Epiſcopi. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Sudbant. m.* 2.

Margareta quæ fuit uxor Johannis de Baketon debet xl marcas —. Sed non debet inde ſum-the Parties: Sixthly, from the Original of the Chancery (*d*); and by other ways.

XXVII. It hath been ſhewn above (*e*), that in the moſt ancient times, the Chancery was uſually holden at the Exchequer: or, if You pleaſe, many or moſt of the Chancery Writs were Then diſpatched and ſealed at the Exchequer; at which place the Great Seal was commonly kept. When therefore the Chancery was ſeparated from the Exchequer, and the Charters, Writs and Precepts of the Great Seal came to be enterd by themſelves in the *Rotuli Cancellariæ* (ſuch as the Charter-Rolls, Patent-Rolls &c), at or about the beginning of K. *Johns* Reign: Then, as it ſeems, commenced the Method (which has been continued ever ſince) of ſending Eſtreats from the Chancery into the Exchequer. But this I propoſe as a conjecture. In fact; from the Beginning of the Reign of K. *John*, they wrote every year the ſaid *Rotuli Cancellariæ*, and afterwards made Eſtreats thereof; which Eſtreats were tranſmitted into the Exchequer and were called *Originale* or *Originalia*, the *Originals*, and *Extractæ Cancellariæ*, the Eſtreats of the Chancery. They were written out of the Fine Rolls, Patent-Rolls, and other Rolls of the Chancery. And out of Them, Fines, Ferms, &c. were taken, and put in Charge at the Exchequer for the Kings profit. In ſome of the Ancient Chancery-Rolls extant in the Tower of *London* we find Breaks in the Rolls, with theſe or ſuch like words: *Mittendum*, or *Hinc mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium*, intimating that what followed there in the Roll was not yet eſtreated. This kind of Note was made in the Chancery-Rolls of the 2d. year of K. *John* (*f*), The 18th year of K. *Henry* III (*g*), and in the Rolls of many other years. Theſe Notes made upon the Rolls were for a *Memorandum* to the Clerk or Officer in Chancery, Of What had been eſtreated from Thence into the Exchequer, and What not; that he might be ſure he did not fail in his Duty of Eſtreating. When this Record was actually brought into the Exchequer, it was There immediately called *Originale*, the *Original*. Which Name is probably as Ancient as the Uſage of Eſtreating. Mention is made of the *Original* of the ninth year of K. *John* (*h*), of the 12th year (*i*), and of the 14th year of K. *John* (*k*). And frequently in the Reign of K. *Henry* III: for inſtance, in the 11th year (*l*), the 13th year (*m*), the 18th year (*n*), the 22th year (*o*), the 25th year (*p*), the 26th year (*q*), and many other years of K. *Henry* III. But

---

ſummoneri; quia Walterus de Grai Cancellarius debet inde reſpondere, ſicut recognovit & manucepit coram Rege. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *Joh. Rot.* 17. *a. Cumb.*

(*d*) *Inſtances of this, and of the other particulars juſt above mentioned, may be ſeen in divers places in this Hiſtory.*

(*e*) *Cap.* 4. *ſect.* 10.

(*f*) Hinc mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium. *Oblata* 2, *J. m.* 5.

Mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium. *Ib. m.* 8. *in marg.*

(*g*) Hinc mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium. *Fin.* 18. *H.* 3. *m.* 6.

Hinc mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium. *Ib. m.* 2.

Hinc mittendum eſt ad Scaccarium; *Which words are cancelled; and tis added,* quia poſtea miſſum. *Ib. m.* 6.

(*h*) Galfridus de Sachevill & Radulfus de Marci r c de M marcis, pro habenda benevolentia Regis, & ut quieti ſint de retto foreſtæ Regis unde retati fuerunt, & pro habendis Terris ſuis unde occaſione illa fuerunt diſſaiſiti, Per Plegios annotatos in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Joh. Rot.* 9. *b. tit.* Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira.

(*i*) Hugo de Nevill r c de Mille marcis de fine quem fecit cum Rege J, eo quod permiſit P. Wintonienſem Epiſcopum claudere Parcum de Tamton ſine waranto, ſicut continetur in Originali anni xij Regis J; qui finis non inrotulatur in Rotulis præcedentibus. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 3. *tit. Eſſex & Hurtford.*

(*k*) Sumerſ. & Dorſ. Reginaldus de Moun habet reſpectum uſq; —, de xl s de præſtito, ſicut continetur in Originali de præſtito in anno regni Regis J. xiiij°. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*l*) Gilebertus de Aquila reddit compotum de D marcis, pro habenda ſaiſina de terris ſuis quæ captæ fuerunt in manum Regis, Reddendis ad terminos contentos in Originali de Cancellaria; Ita quod in ultimo termino, ſcilicet ad Natalem Domini Anni xij allocentur ei ea quæ capta ſunt de terris prædictis tempore quo extiterunt in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Sudſex.*

(*m*) Originalia debitorum ſubſcriptorum, de Amerciamentis Juſticiariorum miſſorum ad Aſſiſas capiendas in hoc Comitatu, nondum tradita ſunt Theſaurario. *This is a Title in Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *Lincoll. b.*

(*n*) —— ſicut continetur in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 3. *tit.* Reſiduum Cumbriæ.

Per plegios annotatos in Originali Anni xviij. *Ib. Tit. Sudſexia; in dorſo.*

(*o*) Sicut continetur in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *a. H.* 3. *Lond. & Midd.*

(*p*) Sicut continetur in Originali anni xxiiij. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 3. *Oxon.*

(*q*) Drogo de Barentin r c de CCCL marcis de firma Inſularum de Gereſey & Gerneſey, quas Rex conceſſit ei tenendas per talem firmam

But I need not inſiſt on This, becauſe there remains in the Exchequer to this day (to wit, in the Lord Treaſurers Remembrancers Office) a Series of theſe *Originals*, from the Reign of K. *Henry* III incluſive, to the Preſent times. Next, as to the manner of eſtreating or delivering-in theſe *Originals*. In the 22th year of K. *Henry* III, the Original was ſent to *H. de Pateſhull* Treaſurer, under the Seal of the Kings Chancellour, on the eve of St. *John Baptiſt* (*r*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, it was delivered to *J.* Biſhop of *Ely* Treaſurer, by the hand of *R.* Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells* Chancellour (*s*). In the 27th year of the ſame King, it was delivered to the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfeld* Treaſurer, by the hand of *John de Langeton* Chancellour (*t*). In the 34th year of the ſame King, it was deliverd to *John de Drokneſford* the Treaſurers Lieutenant, by the hand of *W. de Hamelton* Chancellour of *England* (*u*). In the Tenth year of K. *Edward* II, the Original was, it ſeems, delivered-in to the Exchequer by *William de Ayreminne* Keeper of the Rolls of the Chancery; as the firſt membrane of the Bundle for That year witneſſeth; and the debts contained therein were ſtraitway ſent out in Summonce for the Kings uſe (*w*). The ſame *William* delivered into the Exchequer a Cedule (part of the *Original* of That year), in the Room of a Roll or membrane contained in That Bundle, which had been amended in the Chancery, after the Original was eſtreated. The Cedule is titled, *De arentatione & excultura Vaſtorum foreſtæ de Wyndeſore*; and is endorſed in the words hereunder written (*x*).

Eſtreats were alſo wont to be made of fines, amercements, and ſuch like, from the Court holden *coram Rege*, and from the *Common Bench*, and from the *Iters*, &c. All theſe were, I think, called the Foreign Eſtreats; and were ſent-out in another Summonce than That which was awarded for the debts contained in the *Originals*. If theſe Eſtreats, or others which ought of right to be delivered-in, were not brought-in in due time, a Writ or writs were wont to iſſue to the Juſtices or perſons before whom they lay, to bring them in. In the 30th year of K. *Henry* III, amerciaments were eſtreated into the Exchequer from the Common Bench (*y*); and in the 18th year of K. *Edward* I (*z*). In the 42th year of K. *Henry* III, the Barons of the Exchequer were commanded [by writ] to enquire diligently, in Whoſe hands were the Rolls and Chirographs made as well before the Juſtices in Eire, as in the Court *coram Rege*, and in the *Bank*, ſince the Kings Firſt Coronation at *Glouceſter*, which ſtill remained abroad, and to cauſe them to be brought to the Exchequer, to be laid up in the Kings Treaſury; and to enjoin all the Juſtices, to deliver-in to the Barons for the future their Rolls and *Chirographa* relating to the King,

that

---

mam quamdiu Regi placuerit, ſicut continetur in Originali. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *H.* 3. *Oxon.*

(*r*) Hunc rotulum recepit H. de Pateſhull Theſaurarius, ſub ſigillo Cancellarij, vigilia S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, anno regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis xxij. *Orig.* 22. *H.* 3. *m.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*s*) Extractæ Cancellariæ de anno xvij. Hunc Rotulum recepit J. Elienſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius, vj° die Decembris anno regni Regis Edwardi xviij, per manum R. Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopi Cancellarij. *Orig.* 17. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*t*) Hunc Rotulum recepit Venerabilis pater W. Coventrenſis & Lichefeldenſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius apud Eboracum, xxv die Novembris anno regni Regis Edwardi viceſimo octavo, per manus Domini Johannis de Langeton Cancellarij. Et ſummonitus eſt Rotulus iſte xv die Decembris anno prædicto; ita quod Vicecomites inde reſpondeant in craſtino Purificationis, ſub teſtimonio Johannis de Cobeham, propter abſenciam Theſaurarij. *Orig.* 27. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*u*) Hunc Rotulum recepit J. de Droknesford Tenens locum Theſaurarij, per manus W. de Hamelton Cancellarij Angliæ, xxij die Novembris anno R. R. E. filij Regis H. triceſimo quarto incipiente. Et ſummonitus eſt in ſingulis Comitatibus contentis in eodem; ita quod Vicecomites de denarijs inde Regi reſpondeant in craſtino S. Hillarij. Teſte prædicto Tenente locum Theſaurarij, ij die Decembris anno prædicto. *Orig.* 34. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*w*) Hunc Rotulum liberavit ad Scaccarium Willelmus de Ayreminne Cuſtos Rotulorum Cancellariæ, xxiij die Januarij anno regni R. E. filij Regis E. Decimo. Et ſummonitus fuit xxx die Januarij dicto anno decimo, ſub teſtimonio W. de Norwyco Theſaurarij, ita quod Vicecomites habeant denarios hic in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ. *Orig.* 10. *E.* 2. *m.* 1. *in dorſo.*

(*x*) Hanc Cedulam liberavit hic Willelmus de Airemynne Cuſtos Rotulorum Cancellariæ, xxiiij die Novembris anno R. R. E. filij Regis E. undecimo; eo quod poſt liberationem extractarum fuerunt emendatæ in Cancellaria. *Orig.* 10. *E.* 2. *Ced. ad m.* 2.

(*y*) Idem Vicecomes r c de viij l & dimidia marca, de miſericordijs hominum quorum nominibus præponitur Littera T. in Rotulo extractarum de Banco. *Mag. Rot.* 30. *H.* 3. *Sudſex. m.* 1. *b.*

(*z*) Memorandum quod ſecundo die Maij anno xviij°, Margeria quæ fuit uxor Thomæ de Weylond liberavit ad Scaccarium, per manus Thomæ de Grey Valleti ejuſdem Margeriæ, quendam forulum cum Rotulis de Extractis,

tractis,

that the ſame might be kept in the Treaſury (a). In the ſame year, ſeveral writs were awarded to ſeveral perſons, ordering them to bring-in the Rolls of the Juſtices remaining in ſundry places. The Abbot of *Leiceſter* was ordered to bring-in all the Rolls left in his Abbey, of the Pleas had before *Stephen de Segrave*, as well in the *Bank* as in *Iters*; and likewiſe the Priour of *Kenilworth*. The like writs were ſent to *Henry de Bratton* touching the Rolls of *Martin de Pateſhell* and *William de Radley* (b). In the 14th year of K. *Edward* I, *Salomon de Rocheſter* and his Conjuſtices were commanded by writ to ſend into the Exchequer with all ſpeed, the eſtreats of amercements ſet in their *Iter* in the County of *Eſſex*, that the ſame might be in readineſs for the Kings ſervice and might be laid up in the Treaſury. And theſe eſtreats were afterwards brought-in by the hand of *Hugh de Kendale* (c).

XXVIII. Tallies were of great and conſtant uſe in the Exchequer. The uſe of them was very ancient; coeval, for ought that I know, with the Exchequer it ſelf in *England*. The word, Tallie, is originally *French*. It ſignifies *Cutting*; as every body knows. Theſe Tallies were pieces of wood, cut in a peculiar manner of correſpondency. For example. A ſtick or rod of Hazel (or perhaps of ſome other wood) well dried and ſeaſoned, was cutt ſquare and uniform at each end and in the ſhaft. The ſumm of money which it bore was cutt in notches in the wood by the *Cutter* of the Tallies, and likewiſe written upon two ſides of it by the *Writer* of the Tallies. The Taliy was cleft in the middle, by the Deputy Chamberlains, with a knife and mallet, through the ſhaft and the notches: whereby it made two halves; each half having a ſuperſcription and a half part of the notch or notches. A notch of ſuch a largeneſs ſignified M *l*; a notch of another largeneſs, C *l*; of another ſize, xx *l*; of another, xx *s*; of another, j *s*, &c. It being thus divided or cleft, one part of it was called a Tally, the other a Countertally; or a Tally and a foil, *folium*. One of the parts was alſo ſometimes called *ſcachia*, and the other *contratallia* (d): and ſometimes one was called *contratallia*, and the other *ſtipes* (e), and *chacia* (f). However theſe were in effect one Tally, or two parts of one entire thing. And when theſe two parts came afterwards to be joined; if they were genuine

---

tractis Amerciamentorum de Banco de diverſis annis in diverſis Comitatibus. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(a) Mandatum eſt Baronibus, quod diligenter inquirant ad quorum manus devenerunt Rotuli & Cyrographa tam de Itinere Juſticiariorum, quam coram Rege, & in Banco facta poſt primam Coronationem Regis apud Glouceſtriam, quæ penes Juſticiarios remanſerunt; & Rotulos illos & Cyrographa venire faciant ad Scaccarium reponenda & reſervanda in Theſaur[aria] Regis; Et quod injungant omnibus Juſticiarijs, ut Rotulos ſuos & Cyrographa ad Regem ſpectantia de cætero Baronibus liberent, cuſtodienda in Theſaur[aria]. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(b) Pro Rege, de Rotulis Juſticiariorum ſuorum per diverſa loca. Mandatum eſt Abbati de Leyceſtre, quod omnibus dilationibus & occaſionibus poſtpoſitis, habeat coram &c in craſtino Clauſi Paſchæ, omnes Rotulos in Abbatia ſua reſidentes, de placitis quæ fuerunt coram Stephano de Seggrave quondam Juſtic. &c, tam in Banco quam in Itinere per diverſos Comitatus &c, Et habeat breve. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Priori de Kenilworth. Et eodem modo mandatum eſt Henrico de Bratton de Rotulis Martini de Pateſhell & Willelmi de Radleye. *Ex Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(c) Salomoni de Roſſa & ſocijs ſuis Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus in Comitatu Norfolciæ. Quia Extractis Amerciamentorum de Itinere prædictj S. & ſociorum ſuorum in Comitatu Eſſexiæ, pro quibuſdam negocijs Regem ſuper inſtantem compotum Vicecomitis Eſſexiæ ad Scaccarium contingentibus, ac eciam pro alijs, plurimum Rex indiget; mandatum eſt Salomoni de Roſſa & Socijs ſuis, quod extractas prædictas cum omni celeritate ad Scaccarium prædictum mittant, in Theſauraria Regis ibidem liberandas; Ne pro defectu ſui negocia prædicta remaneant infecta. T. &c xvij die Januarij. Poſtea liberatæ ſunt prædictæ extractæ ad Scaccarium per manum Hugonis de Kendale Clerici de Cancellaria. *Hil. Brevia pro Rege* 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *a.*

(d) Et C s, de quibus oneratur pro Willelmo de Breuſe, & de quibus contratallia invenitur ad Scaccarium, & ſcachia amittitur. *Memor.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a. Præcepta facta ſuper compot. Ric. de Pevenſ*[*el*] *Vic. Surr. & Suſſexiæ.*

(e) Bukingham. *In the caſe of* William Bykot, *upon view of the Rolls of the* Receipt *of Exchequer, the Barons ordered a Countertally which contained leſs by iiij d than the* ſtipes, *to be mended and made to agree with the* ſtipes. *Hil. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 65. *b.*

(f) Kancia. De Nicholao de Kiriel attachiato. Memorandum quod cum Willelmus Truſſel Vicecomes Kanciæ ſederet ſuper compotum ſuum ad Scaccarium die Jovis in feſto Sanctæ Luciæ virginis anno xxv, & inter cæteras tallias de Scaccario quas protulit ibidem allocandas ſuper compotum prædictum inventa fuit una falſa tallia ſub nomine Nicholai de Kiriol, eo quod in chacia ſive ſtipite ejuſdem talliæ continebatur una marca quam ſolviſſe debuit ibidem

genuine they fitted ſo exactly, that they appeared evidently to be parts the one of the other. Concerning Tallies, the Reader may alſo pleaſe to conſult the Dialogue *de Scaccario* (*g*). The uſe of Them (like as the deſign or uſe of Indenting of Charters) was, to prevent fraud.

Tallies, as well thoſe that were made out at the Exchequer, as thoſe which were uſed *in pais*, were wont to have a ſuperſcripture, importing of what nature they were and for what purpoſe given. *Robert de Fulham* gave a tally of acquittance. It was ſuperſcribed, to be for money which he had received in *Lincolnſhire*, and that he was to acquitt the payer *de tanto* at the Kings Exchequer. This was a tally made in the Countrey (*h*). The Tallies of the Exchequer were frequently Allowed at the Upper Exchequer, by award of the Juſticier or of the Treaſurer and Barons: As in the caſe of the Earl *De Ferrers* (*i*), the Earl of *Eſſex* (*k*), the town of *Wilton* (*l*), and others. In the 49th year of K. *Henry* III, *Philipp de Keylmers* came before the Barons, and produced a tally of acquittance given to him by *William de Liſle*. It had been broken by miſchance. And was left in the cuſtody of the Remembrancer (*m*). In the 13th and 14th year of K. *Edward* I, Maſter *Henry Sampſon* brought before the Barons of the Exchequer [the pieces of] a Whole Tally for iiij *l*, levied by the Sheriff of *Rutlandſhire*; which Tally was by miſchance broken in the preſence of the ſaid *Henry* and his ſervants (*n*). K. *Edward* I (*anno regni* 14) made a Proviſion or Order, to be obſerved in the Exchequer, concerning Tallies that hapned to be Loſt, *viz.* That ſuch Tallies ſhould be Innovated, and the Countertallies thereof quaſhed; with ſome other particulars to be practiced upon That occaſion. This Proviſion is ſet forth in *Ryleys* Appendix (*o*). A Countertally containing leſs than the *Stipes* by iiij *d*, was, upon view of the Rolls of the Receipt, ordered by the Barons to be mended, and made to agree with the *Stipes*; in the caſe of *William Bykot* (*p*). A Tally was to be innovated for *John de Eſcudemor*. He was ordered by the Barons to ſue to the Treaſurer to get it innovated; without whoſe

preſence

---

ibidem de quodam fine pro licentia concordandi, & in contratallia ejuſdem quæ reſidebat ad Scaccarium in cuſtodia Camerariorum ibidem non continebantur niſi x ſolidi tantum. *This falſity was enquired-into, and divers perſons examined touching the ſame. Mich. Commun.* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot. G. in dorſo.*

(*g*) *Dial. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Immo quia de taleis.

(*h*) Et ſuper hoc quia in prædicto brevi continetur quod prædictus Simon protulit talliam contra prædictum Robertum [de Fulham] de prædictis denarijs, quæſitum eſt ab eadem Ermetruda, ſi eandem talliam penes ſe habeat &c; Quæ dicit quod ſic; & eam coram Baronibus inſtanter protulit & liberavit &c; Cujus quidem Talliæ ſuperſcriptio talis eſt: "Contra "Robertum de Fulham de denarijs quos recepit in Com. Lincolniæ, de arreragijs W. de "Leyrton, unde debet acquietare Executores "dicti W. ad Scaccarium Domini Regis.—&c. *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 73. *b. Notingham.*

(*i*) Comes de Ferrarijs r c' de xl l Bl. & de xx l numero de Firma de Werkeworde de dimidio anno xvij^{o}: In theſauro xxxviij l & xvj s & viij d Bl., & xx l numero, per ij taleas ante guerram, allocatas per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, coram R. Sar., J. Bathon., R. Cyceſtr. Epiſcopis, & alijs Baronibus de Scaccario; Et debet xxiij s & iiij d Bl.: Idem r c de eodem debito; In theſauro liberavit, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*k*) W. de Mandevill Comes Eſſexiæ r c de — —; Summa, MMMM & CCCC & Lxv l & iij s & xj d: In theſauro CCC & Lij l per ij taleas ante guerram, allocatas per H. de Burgo Juſticiarium, coram R. Cyceſtr. Epiſcopo Domini Regis Cancellario, H. Linc. J. Bathon. B. Roffenſi, W. Carleol. Epiſcopis; Et in tercio denario Comitatus Eſſexiæ de viij annis, quos percepiſſe debuerat & non percepit, CCC & xxiiij l & dim. marc., ſcilicet quolibet anno xl l & x s & x d, per breve Regis —. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*l*) Villata de Wilton debent xxxiiij l xxij d ob. de Veterri tallagio facto pro relaxatione Interdicti. Præceptum eſt per Juſticiarium quod tallia illa allocetur. *Memor.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. parte* 1.

(*m*) Tallia Philippi de Keylmers irrotulata. Idem Philippus venit coram Baronibus, & protulit quandam talliam factam contra Willelmum [de] Inſula, de duabus marcis quas ab eo recepit pro tranſgreſſione tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Regis in Comitatu Norhamtoniæ; & dicta Tallia ignoranter fracta remanet in cuſtodia Rememoratoris. *Paſ. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*n*) De quadam tallia per infortunium fracta. Memorandum quod Magiſter Henricus Sampſon tulit coram Baronibus de Scaccario quandam talliam integram de quatuor libris cujus ſcriptura eſt hæc, Contra P. de Aſſerug Vicecomitem Rotelandæ de denarijs ei liberatis de Summonicione Scaccarij anno xliiij^{to} de execucia G. de Rokingham; quæ poſtea in præſencia eorundem inter ipſum Magiſtrum Henricum & ſervientem ſuum incaute fracta fuit. *Mich. Commun.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*o*) *Plac. Parl. p.* 450.

(*p*) *Hil. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 65. *b.*

(*q*) Berk.

6

preſence at the Exchequer it could not be done (*q*). The Mayor Aldermen and Community of *London* Fined to K. *Edward* I, in MM *l*, for the Vintiſme of the Cities Burghs and Demeanes, granted to the King in Aid *pur faire Fitz Chivaler*. Part of this Fine, to wit, one thouſand marks payable by the Mayor and Citizens on the morrow of *All Souls*, was aſſigned by the Treaſurer and Barons to *William Trente* the Kings Butler, towards the payments and purveyances to be made by *William* in his office. And a Tally was made at the Exchequer under the name of the ſaid Citizens, and delivered to *William*, who was to deliver it to the Citizens when they paid him the ſaid ſumm. And a Writ of the Exchequer was iſſued to the ſaid Mayor Aldermen and Community, to pay the ſaid Thouſand marks to *William* and then take-up the ſaid Tally (*r*).

XXIX. Counters were ſometimes uſed at the Exchequer, in the way of computation. In which caſe, the Counters were laid in rows upon the ſeveral diſtinctures of the chequered cloth; *viz.* one row or place for pounds, another for ſhillings *&c* (*s*). In the ſeventeenth year of K. *John*, ten ſhillings of *Venetian* money, and likewiſe two beſants, were uſed at the Exchequer for Counters. The ten *Venetian* ſhillings were valued at xv *s*, and the two beſants at iij *s* vj *d* (*t*). In the 33th year of K. *Henry* III, a certain thief was apprehended in *Rocheſter*. Several Counters belonging to the Kings Exchequer were found about him. Some of the Men of That Town were impriſoned upon That occaſion. The King ordered the Counters to be returned to the Exchequer from whence they were taken (*u*). In the Twelfth year of K. *Edward* II, *Rogiero Ardyngelli* a *Florentine* Merchant came before the Treaſurer and Barons, and brought with him xx ſhillings of the New money of *Venice*, which exceeded Sterling money in weight and value. They were delivered to the Biſhop of *Wincheſter* the Treaſurer; Who aſſigned the ſame (except Two pence only) to the uſe of the Exchequer, to remain There and in the Receipt

---

(*q*) Berk. De Willelmo de Boxhore adjudicato priſonæ. William *had received of* John de Eſcudemor *Lx s, which he was to pay at the Exchequer for* John, *and with it a Tally upon which* John *had Before paid-in v marks.* William *converts to his own uſe the Lx s; and writes it upon the Tally as paid-in. This falſity was diſcovered. And for the Treſpaſs,* William (*who was an* Attornatus coram Juſticiarijs in Banco) *was committed.* Conſideratum eſt, quod idem Willelmus adeat priſonam, ibidem moraturus per unum annum & unum diem, videlicet a die Sancti Edmundi Confeſſoris anno xxv° finiente, & exinde redimendus ad voluntatem Regis. Et quia prædicta tallia quo ad quinque marcas prius Solutas per eandem allocari non poteſt, prædictos Lx s falſo ſuper eandem appoſitos abſq; inovatione illius Talliæ; quæ fieri non poteſt ſine præſencia Theſaurarij, qui ad præſens ſtat cum Rege in partibus tranſmarinis, Ideo dictum eſt prædicto Johanni quod ſequatur Innovationem illius Talliæ in adventu Theſaurarij &c. *Mich. Communia* 25 *&* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*r*) Londonia. Memorandum quod de illis MM l, per quas major Aldermanni et communitas civitatis Londoniæ nuper finem fecerunt hic cum Rege, pro viceſima Domino Regi conceſſa a Civibus Burgenſibus et tenentibus Dominicorum Regis, in auxilium ad Primogenitum filium Regis militem faciendum ſicut continetur alibi in hijs memorandis inter recorda de termino Sancti *Michaelis*, Theſaurarius & Barones aſſignarunt Willelmo Trente Pincernæ Regis mille marcas, illas videlicet quas ijdem cives ſoluturi ſunt Regi de fine illo in craſtino Animarum proximo futuro percipiendas et habendas per manus civium prædictorum pro ſolutionibus & providentijs officium ejuſdem Willelmi tangentibus faciendis. Et tallia fit ad Scaccarium ſub nomine dictorum civium, et liberatur prædicto Willelmo, prædictis civibus liberanda cum dictas mille marcas receperit. Et mandatum eſt Majori Aldermannis & communitati civitatis prædictæ vj°. die Julij, ſub teſtimonio Theſaurarij, quod dictas mille marcas præfato Willelmo liberent &c, Recipiendo inde &c. talliam ſupradictam. *Trin. Communia* 35. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 56. *b. Pars.* 1. 34 *&* 35. *E.* 1.

(*s*) *Dial. de Scacc. L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Hujus autem hæc.

(*t*) Et pro x ſolidis de Venecia, ad computandum ad Scaccarium, xv s, Et pro ij biſancijs ad idem officium, iij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *b. in compoto Cambij Londoniæ.*

(*u*) Rex Baronibus; Mandamus vobis quod homines noſtros de Roffa detentos in priſona noſtra de Flete, pro quodam Fure invento & capto in prædicta Villa cum Computar. Scaccarij noſtri, ſtatim liberetis ab ipſa Priſona; Ita tamen quod Libertates ejuſdem Villæ capiatis in manum noſtram, & quod unuſquiſq; eorum ſit plegius alterius, ad reſpondendum nobis a die S. Michaelis in xv dies ubicumq; tunc fuerimus in Anglia, ſuper Tranſgreſſione facta apud Roffam; Et xiij l xij s xj d inventos in manibus ipſorum retineatis ad opus noſtrum; Et dictos Computatores ponatis ad Scaccarium noſtrum ubi fuerunt. Breve eſt in f. M. *Memor.* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*

CHAP. XXIII.

ceipt, for Compters. And part thereof, *viz.* xiij *s* iiij *d* were delivered to *Ambroſe de Neuburg* the Marſhall for his office, And other part *viz.* vj *s* vj *d* to *John Devery* one of the Chamberlains of the Exchequer, for the Receipt, to remain at the Exchequer and be uſed for Compters (*w*).

(*w*) De Compotar[ijs] argenteis de Moneta Venis. datis per Theſaurarium, moraturis in Scaccario. Memorandum quod Rogerus Ardyngelli Mercator de Societate Bardorum de Florencia, die Jovis proxima poſt feſtum S. Michaelis hoc anno xij, venit coram Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, & tulit viginti ſolidos de Nova moneta de Veniſis, qui excedunt ſter[lingos]in pondere & valore,& eos dederunt Venerabili Patri J. Wyntonienſi Epiſcopo tunc Theſaurario, qui dictos xx ſolidos, præter duos denarios tantum, dedit & aſſignavit Curiæ iſti, moraturos in Scaccario & in Recepta pro compotar[ijs.] Et de eiſdem liberati fuerunt eodem die Ambroſio de Novo Burgo tunc Mareſcallo de Scaccario, pro officio ſuo, xiij s iiij d, Et Johanni Devery uni Camerar[iorum] de Scaccario pro Recepta vj s vj den. moraturi ibidem pro compotar[ijs] &c. *Hil. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2.

CHAP. XXIV.

Of the Officers or Miniſters of the Exchequer.

I. Introduction.
II. Of the Two Remembrancers.
III. Of the Ingroſſer of the Great Roll, and of the Comptroller.
IV. Of the Uſher.
V. Of the Conſtable.
VI. Of the Marſhall.
VII. Of the Auditours.
VIII. Of the Clerks of Eſtreats.
IX. Of the Clericus Brevium.
X. Of the Chamberlains.
XI. Of the Treaſurers Clerks.
XII. Of the Tellers.
XIII. Of the Peſour.
XIV. Of the Fuſour.

I. LET me now ſpeak concerning the Officers or Miniſters of the Exchequer. I ſhall be very brief in what I ſay concerning Them, becauſe I intend to purſue the ſame method in this caſe, which I have obſerved in the foregoing parts of this Hiſtory; that is, I ſhall ſet-down only ſuch things as I find in Records: In truth, one is able to give but an imperfect account of ſeveral officers or of their Functions, eſpecially during the Firſt Period and for ſome time after. For in thoſe times they are, (if I obſerve right) commonly ſpoken of in indefinite terms, and not diſtinguiſhed from one another by a particular name or by a character of their proper office. The Clerks of the Great Exchequer or moſt of them were Then uſually comprehended under the general name of *Clericus Scaccarij*: and in like manner the Clerks employed at the *Receipt*, or moſt of them, under the general ſtyle of *Clerici Theſaurarij & Camerariorum*, or *Clerici de Recepta*. I ſpeak now of thoſe Clerkſhips or Offices which were not Serjeanties. For the Serjeanties were eaſily diſtinguiſhable from the reſt. The perſons following are reſpectively ſtyled *Clericus de Scaccario*: viz. *Richard de Staunford* (*a*), *Nicolas de Caſtello* (*b*), *Elias de Hereford* (*c*), *Hugh de Oyldeboſ* and *Laurence de London* (*d*), *Adam de Stratton* (*e*), *William de Rowell* (*f*), and *William Flore* (*g*). *Elias de Hereford* was a Remembrancer of the Exchequer before and at this time (*h*); and ſo was *Nicolas de Caſtello*. The like way of ſpeaking was uſed in former times concerning the Officers or Clerks of the Kings Chancery. Then, the Clerks of the Chancery as well of Higher as Lower rank, whoſe offices have ſince been diſcriminated from one another by diſtinct and proper names, were commonly called by the general name of *Clerici Cancellariæ*; as ſufficiently appeareth to them that are converſant in Records. Again; ſometimes the Officers of the Exchequer are called *Miniſtri Regis de Scaccario* (*i*). For the reaſons mentioned here above, I ſhall diſcourſe of the Officers of the Exchequer, under both Periods together. The Principal Officers of the Great or Superiour Exchequer were, The Two Remembrancers, The Ingroſſer of the Great Roll, The Uſher, the Conſtable, the Marſhal, The Auditours, The Clerk of Eſtreats.

(*a*) *Mich. Recognitiones* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*
(*b*) *Ib. Rot*ˑ 8. *a.*
(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *a.*
(*d*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*
(*e*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*
(*f*) *Hil. Recogn.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.*
(*g*) *Paſ. Recogn. ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*
(*h*) Recognitio Henrici de Boclaunde. Idem venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe teneri Elyæ de Hereford Rememoratori de Scaccario Regis in xx ſolidis, ſolvendis eidem in craſtino Animarum ——. *Mich. Recognit.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a. In this Roll*, paulo infra, Elias de Hereford *is ſtyled* Clericus de Scaccario. *He is called* Elyas de Hertford Rememorator Scaccarij; *Hil. Recognit. ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*
(*i*) *Ryl. Plac. Parl. p.* 256. 33. *E.* 1.

II. Of the Clerk or Officer called *Remembrancer*, *Memorator* and *Rememorator*. There were anciently at the Exchequer Two Remembrancers. As other Clerks of the Exchequer were ſometimes called in general terms, the Kings Clerks [and other Miniſters There, the Kings Miniſters of his Exchequer]: So the Remembrancers were, as it ſeems, ſometimes called *Rememoratores Regis*. In the 38th year of K. *Henry* III, the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire* was commanded to diſtrein the Bailiffs of *Richard* Earl of *Cornwall*, the Abbot of *Weſtminſter*, and other Noblemen, to anſwer to the King wherefore they do not diſtrein for the Kings debts within their Liberties, nor will permitt the Kings Bailiffs or the Sheriff to enter and diſtrein for the ſaid debts. A Roll containing the names of thoſe Noblemen was laid-up in the cheſt of the Kings Remembrancer at the Exchequer (*k*). Or perhaps this *Memorator Regis* might be the particular officer who has been ſince called the Kings Remembrancer. Again; one of them was called *unus Rememoratorum*, and the other *alter Rememoratorum*. *Nicolas de Caſtle* was the *unus*, and Maſter *Odo de Weſtminſtre* was the *alter* (*l*).

In the 19th year of K. *Edward* I, an Entry was made in the Roll of one of the Remembrancers. About ſeven years after, the matter of this Entry came to be queſtioned. The Chancellour of the Exchequer and three of the Barons, who were Chancellour and Barons in the ſaid 19th year, declared expreſly that they knew nothing of it: but did believe it was written by *John de Kyrkeby* the Remembrancer (for it was in his hand), by the order of the Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells* who was then Treaſurer. And *John de Kyrkeby* declared, that he wrote it by the order of the ſaid Treaſurer (*m*). Here *John de Kyrkeby* is ſtyled a Remembrancer, but it doth not appear, Which of the Two he was.

In proceſs of time, one of them came to be called the *Kings Remembrancer*, the other the *Treaſurers Remembrancer*. And their Offices were diſtinct. As doth ſufficiently appear by the Diſtinct Remembrances or Bundles of *Memoranda*, which have been made-up in their reſpective Offices, and remain There from very Ancient time to this day. On the 26th day of *February* in the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfeld*, the Treaſurer, delivered to *Robert de Balliol* Sheriff of *Northumberland*, the tranſcript of an Ordinance and Extent of the town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, in five Rolls, under the ſeal of *John de Kirkeby* the Kings Remembrancer of his Exchequer (*n*). At this time there was alſo an Officer called Treaſurers Remembrancer, *Rememorator Theſaurarij*. *John le Boteler* an Attorney of the *Common Bench* delivered into the Exchequer, by command of the Treaſurer and Barons, a charter made to *Robert Burnel* late Biſhop of *Bathe* and *Wells*, of the Homage and Service of *Roger de Owelton*. And That charter was left in the cuſtody of the Treaſurers Remembrancer (*o*). K. *Henry* III (*anno regni 35*) granted to *Roger de la Leye* the yearly Fee of xx *l*, payable at the Two Exchequers of *Michaelmaſs* and *Eaſter*, ſo long as he continued in the office of a Remembrancer at the Exchequer, Until the King provided better for him [in ſome Eccleſiaſtical Benefice] (*p*).

In

(*k*) Oxon. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat in craſtino Animarum, Ballivos R. Comitis Cornubiæ, Abbatis Weſtmonaſterij in Iſtlep, & aliorum Magnatum quorum nomina continentur in rotulo quod eſt in ciſta Memoratoris Regis ad Scaccarium, ad reſpondendum Regi de hoc quod non diſtringunt pro debitis Regis infra Libertates ſuas, nec permittunt Ballivos Regis nec Vicecomitem ingredi ad diſtringendum pro prædictis debitis. Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*l*) — Nicholao de Caſtello uni Rememoratorum Scaccarij noſtri —— & Magiſtro Odoni de Weſtminſtre alteri Rememoratorum ejuſdem Scaccarij noſtri ——. *Lib.* 14. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*m*) Et eo comperto & per Theſaurarium & Barones inſpecto, Philippus de Wyllugby Cancellarius de Scaccario, Johannes de Cobeham, Willelmus de Carleton, & Petrus de Leyceſtre Barones de eodem Scaccario, qui fuerunt Barones prædicto anno xix° & extunc deinceps, præciſe dicunt & recordati ſunt, quod nunquam ſciebant de Conceſſione prædicta quouſque facta & inſerta fuit in Rotulis prædictis, ex manu Johannis de Kyrkeby Rememoratoris, qui eam ſcripſit, ut pro certo intendunt, ex præcepto W. Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopi; Et idem Johannes ſuper hoc allocutus, dicit quod ſcripſit Conceſſionem prædictam ex præcepto dicti Theſaurarij —. *Paſ. Commun. in bund.* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *a.*

(*n*) Memorandum quod xxvj die Februarij anno xxvij°, liberata fuerunt per manus W. Coventrenſis & Lichfeldenſis Epiſcopi Theſaurarij, Roberto de Balliolo Vicecomiti Northumbriæ, tranſcriptum Ordinationis & Extentæ Villæ Berewici ſuper Twedam, in quinque Rotulis, ſub ſigillo Johannis de Kirkeby Rememoratoris Regis de Scaccario ſigillata, ad deferendum Waltero de Agmondeſham Cancellario Regis de partibus Scociæ. *Hil. Communia* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*o*) Bedfordia. — Et eſt carta prædicta in quadam pixide in cuſtodia Rememoratoris Theſaurarij. *Hil. Commun.* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*p*) Rex omnibus &c, ſalutem; Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Rogero de

la

In *Trinity* term in the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, *Richard de Luda* was a Remembrancer (*q*): And in the ſame term *Nicolas de Caſtello* was a Remembrancer (*r*). On St. *Martins* day in the 21th year of K. *Edward* I, *John de Kirkeby* was admitted to the Office of Remembrancer in the Exchequer; And was Sworn before the Treaſurer and Barons (*s*.) *John de Kirkeby* had been a Remembrancer of the Exchequer for ſeveral years in the Reign of K. *Edward* I. And K. *Edward* II continued him in That office during his Pleaſure by the Writ hereunder recited (*t*). On the Firſt day of *March* in the Firſt year of K. *Edward* II, *Walter de Bedewynde* Clerk was admitted to the office of a Remembrancer of the Exchequer, in the room of *John de Kyrkeby* deceaſed: And the ſame day *Walter* was Sworn before the Treaſurer Barons and Kings Council at the Exchequer (*u*). On *Monday* the 11th day of *October* in the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, *William de Everdon* was admitted to the office of Treaſurers Remembrancer in the Exchequer: And the ſame day was Sworn to behave himſelf well therein (*w*). In the ſame 5th year, the King by his Writ of the Great Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to deliver to *Adam de Lymbergh* Clerk the Office of Remembrance in the Exchequer which *John de Cokermuth* lately held, To hold to *Adam* during the Kings Pleaſure. And on Monday next after the octaves of St. *Michael*, *Adam* came before the Treaſurer and Barons, and by virtue of the ſaid Writ was admitted and ſworn into the ſaid Office (*x*). K. *Edward* II, in the 15th year of his reign, ſent to the Exchequer a Patent writ of the Great Seal, whereby he committed to *Robert de Notingham*, the office of a Remembrancer of his Exchequer, which *Adam de Lymbergh* lately held; To hold during his pleaſure; with the accuſtomed Fee of That office. He alſo ſent a Cloſe Writ of the Great Seal, whereby he commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to admitt *Robert* into That office, and to deliver to him the Rolls and *Memoranda* belonging to it. Accordingly, *Robert*, being preſent in Court, was Sworn; and had the ſaid Rolls and *Memoranda* delivered

to

---

la Leye xx libras, annuatim percipiendas ad Scaccarium noſtrum ad duos terminos, videlicet medietatem ad Scaccarium Sancti Michaelis, & Medietatem ad Scaccarium Paſchæ, quamdiu moratus fuerit in Officio Rememoratoris ad idem Scaccarium noſtrum, donec eidem Rogero uberius providerimus. In cujus &c; Teſte Rege apud Weſtm. xj° die Maij. *Pat.* 35. *H.* 3. *m.* 11.

(*q*) Luda. xxxj die Maij. Hic venit Ricardus de Luda loco Remembrancar[ij]. *This is written in a large hand in the Middle of the Roll, in two places in the bundle here cited, viz. Trinit. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *b. and Trin. Recognit. ib. Rot.* — *b.* Idem [Johannes de Ingeham Miles] venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe teneri Ricardo de Luda Rememoratori de Scaccario in xl s, ſolvendis &c. *Trin. Recogn.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *b.*

(*r*) Ricardus de Arras venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe teneri Nicholao de Caſtello Rememoratori de Scaccario & Magiſtro Petro de Guldeford in xiij s x d, ſolvendis — &c. *Trin. Recognit.* 18 *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.* Peter de Guldeford *is ſtyled* Clericus de Scaccario *Ib. eod. Rot. b.*

(*s*) De Officio Rememoratoris commiſſo. Memorandum quod die Sancti Martini Epiſcopi, anno Regni Regis Edwardi viceſimo finiente, incipiente viceſimo primo, admiſſus fuit Johannes de Kirkeby ad Officium Rememoratoris in Scaccario Domini Regis; & eodem die præſtitit Sacramentum ad Scaccarium coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in Officio prædicto. *Mich. Communia* 21. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*t*) Johanni de Kyrkebi Clerico per Regem. Quia Rex wlt quod idem Johannes officio Rememoratoris intendat quamdiu Regi placuerit, ſicut tempore celebris memoriæ Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ patris Regis intendit: Mandat eidem Johanni, quod omnibus alijs prætermiſſis, ad dictum Scaccarium apud Weſtmonaſterium ad cicius quod poterit accedat, ad faciendum officium prædictum. T. Rege apud Clipſton xx die Septembris anno primo. Per breve de Magno Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*u*) Die Veneris primo die Marcij hoc anno primo, Walterus de Bedewynde Clericus admiſſus fuit ad officium Rememoratoris Regis in Scaccario loco Johannis de Kyrkeby nuper defuncti, qui fuerat unus Rememoratorum in Scaccario prædicto. Et eodem die præfatus Walterus, coram Theſaurario & Baronibus & alijs de Conſilio Regis in eodem Scaccario præſentibus, præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio antedicto. *Hil. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *a.*

(*w*) Memorandum quod modo die Lunæ proximo poſt octabas S. Michaelis videlicet xj die octobris, Willelmus de Everdon admiſſus fuit ad officium Rememoratoris Theſaurarij in Scaccario. Et eodem die præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo in officio prædicto. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 23. *a.*

(*x*) De officio Rememoratoris commiſſo. Memorandum quod Dominus Rex mandavit Theſaurario & Baronibus breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo datum apud Londoniam viij die octobris hoc anno quinto, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc anno, quod ipſi Theſaurarius & Barones liberent Adæ de Lymbergh Clerico officium Remembranciæ cum pertinentijs in Scaccario, quod Johannes de Kokermuth habuit, & quod Rex conceſſit eidem Adæ, Habendum

to him (*y*). *John de Kirkeby* one of the Remembrancers of the Exchequer was ſent into *Glouceſterſhire* to Survey, Haſten, and Aſcertain the Debts due to the King in That County (*z*). K. *Edward* I. in the 13th year of his reign, by writ of *Liberate* aſſigned to *Nicolas de Caſtello* one of his Remembrancers of his Exchequer, ten marks, for the charges and expenſes which *Nicolas* and his Clerks had been at in making-out the Summonces of the Exchequer (*a*); and in the 15th year of his reign, ten pounds more for the like Service (*b*). K. *Edward* II, in the 10th year of his reign, in reſpect of the good Service Done by *William de Everdon* in the office of a Remembrancer of the Exchequer, granted him xx *l* a-year *de Dono*, beſides the Fee belonging to his office, untill the King ſhould provide him an Eccleſiaſtical Benefice ſuitable to his Degree (*c*). In the 6th year of K. *Edward* II, *Adam de Limbergh* one of the Remembrancers had xx *l* yearly ſtipend allowed to him by the Crown for executing his office (*d*); and *William de Everdon* the other Remembrancer xl marks yearly ſtipend for himſelf and his Clerks (*e*).

III. The Engroſſer of the *Great Roll* was a moſt Ancient and a conſiderable Officer in the Exchequer. His Office is, for ought that appears, as Ancient as the Exchequer it ſelf: that is, when the Exchequer was firſt inſtituted in *England*, Then, ſome perſon or perſons was or were employed to write the *Great Rolls*. Inſomuch that one can hardly form a diſtinct notion of an Exchequer, without Two things, to wit, a *Chequered Board*, and a *Great Roll*: Which Two things have been ſteadily retained through the courſe of ſeveral ages, wherein the Exchequer hath undergon ſome alterations in other particulars. It is true, the ſtyle or name of *Engroſſer* of the *Great Roll* doth not, for ought that I know, occur in the moſt ancient times next after the Conqueſt. However, the coeval antiquity of his Office is, I ſuppoſe, ſufficiently evinced by the coeval *Great Rolls* which ſtill remain.

---

quamdiu Regi placuerit &c. Prædictus Adam modo die Lunæ proxima poſt octabas S. Michaelis venit coram præfatis Theſaurario & Baronibus, & prætextu brevis prædicti idem Adam admiſſus eſt ad officium prædictum, & præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*y*) Dominus Rex mandavit hic breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo patens in hæc verba: Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem; Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro Roberto de Notingham, officium Rememoratoris Scaccarij noſtri quod dilectus clericus noſter Adam de Lymbergh nuper habuit; habendum quamdiu nobis placuerit; percipiendo in eodem officio feodum conſuetum. In c r t h L n f f P; T. me ipſo apud Thorpe Epiſcopi, xxj die Junij anno Regni quintodecimo. Per ipſum Regem nunciante Theſaurario: Et ſimiliter breve ſuum clauſum ſub eodem Sigillo, per quod mandat Theſaurario & Baronibus, quod ipſum Robertum ad officium illud admittant, & Rotulos & memoranda prædictum officium tangencia ei habere faciant &c. Et idem Robertus præſens hic in Curia, modo xxij die Junij, præſtitit Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. Et eodem die ei liberantur Rotuli & omnia alia Memoranda dictum officium tangencia &c. *Trin. Communia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 25. *a. Et vid. Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 60. *b.*

(*z*) Et ſuper hoc, Johannes de Kirkeby unus Rememoratorum de eodem Scaccario præſens hic in Curia teſtatur, quod quando ipſe ultimo extitit in Comitatu prædicto [Glouceſtriæ], pro debitis Regis quibuſcunq; ſupervidendis feſtinandis & diſcutiendis, compertum & diſcuſſum fuit coram eo, quod prædictæ xxij l non conprehendebantur in atterminatione prædicta, & quod ipſe injunxit eidem Vicecomiti quod debitum prædictum ad opus Regis celeriter levari faceret —. *Paſ. Memor.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a. in bund.* 33 & 34. *E.* 1. *parte* 1.

(*a*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto Clerico noſtro Nicholao de Caſtello, uni rememoratorum noſtrorum Scaccarij noſtri, decem marcas, quas ei conceſſimus pro expenſis & miſis, quas ipſe & Clerici ſui nuper fecerunt circa ſummonitiones prædicti Scaccarij faciendas. T. R. apud Briſtoll xxvij die Decembris. *Lib.* 13. *E.* 1. *m.* 8.

(*b*) Rex Theſ. & Camer. ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro Nicholao de Caſtello uni rememoratorum Scaccarij noſtri, decem libras, quas ei conceſſimus pro miſis & expenſis, quas ipſe & clerici ſui nuper fecerunt, circa Summonitiones Scaccarij noſtri faciendas. T. Edmundo Comite Cornubiæ Conſanguineo noſtro apud Weſtm. xxiiij die Octobris. Per Theſaurarium. *Lib.* 15. *E.* 1. *m.* 1.

(*c*) *Pat.* 10. *E.* 2. *par.* 2. *m.* 22.

(*d*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Adæ de Limbergh, uni rememoratorum Scaccarij noſtri decem libras, de termino S. Michaelis proximo præterito, de annuo feodo ſuo viginti librarum quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum in officio ſupradicto. T. Rege apud Wyndeſore viij^{o} die Novembris. *Liberate* 6. *Edw.* 2. *m.* 3. & *Ib. m.* 2.

(*e*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro Willelmo de Everdon, uni rememoratorum Scaccarij noſtri viginti marcas, de termino S. Michaelis proximo præterito, de annuo feodo ſuo quadraginta marcarum, quod ei conceſſimus ad ſuſtentationem

In the Third year of K. *Edward* I, *Richard de Staunford* and *Robert de Walmesford* were *Writers* of the *Great Roll* (*f*). In the 4th year of K. *Edward* I, the Barons enjoined the ſaid *Richard de Staunford* a Clerk of the Exchequer, to go and take the nomination of an Attorney of *Philipp de Paunton*, in a Plea of Debt depending between him and the Men of *Graham* (*g*). K. *Edward* I, in the 30th year of his reign, by Letter Patent committed to *Nicolas de Balſcote* the office of the *Groſſaria* [or Ingroſſerſhip] which *William le Deveneys* lately had in the Exchequer of *Dublin*, To hold during his pleaſure: And by a Cloſe Writ, commanded the Treaſurer and Barons of the ſaid Exchequer, to give him poſſeſſion of That office (*h*). K. *Edward* II, in the firſt year of his reign ſent a Writ of the Great Seal to *Hugh de Notingham* Clerk: reciting that the King Willed, that the ſaid *Hugh* ſhould execute the office of Keeperſhip of the Great Rolls of the Exchequer during the Kings pleaſure, in like manner as he had done in the reign of K. *Edward* I: and commanding *Hugh* forthwith to repair to the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, to execute the ſaid office (*i*). In the 52th year of K. *Henry* III, *Robert de Verun* late Sheriff of *Wiltſhire* was amerced before the Barons of the Exchequer at C *s*, for a Contempt. This ſumm was by the Treaſurer and Barons aſſigned to *William de Rowell* Clerk for writing the *Great Roll* of the Firſt year of K. *Edward* I. And a writ of *Fieri facias* iſſued to the Sheriff to enable him to levy it upon the goods and chatells of the ſaid *Robert* (*k*). In the 19th year of K. *Edward* II, an Order was made for encreaſing the Stipends of the Ingroſſer of the Exchequer and of the Remembrancer. It ſeems in *Trinity* term in the 16th year of the King, by vertue of a Writ directed to the Treaſurer and Barons in That behalf, a Proviſion was made at *York* for regulating certain things in the Exchequer. The articles of That Proviſion were entred in the *Red-Book* remaining in the cuſtody of the Kings Remembrancer. Part of thoſe articles relates to the Ingroſſers office. And therein it is ſet-forth, that the Great Roll of One year was now larger than it was wont to be in three or four years in the time of the Kings anceſtours; that there were ſeveral Accompts for former years ſtill in arere; and that the buſineſs in the ſaid Exchequer daily encreaſed. And therefore it was ordained, that two Clerks who were to be at the Kings wages, ſhould be employed to engroſs the Foreign Accompts, in aid of the ſaid Ingroſſer, untill the affairs of the Exchequer could be put into a better method of diſpatch. Other part of the articles relates to the Treaſurers Remembrancers office. Therein it is ſet-forth, that the buſineſs of the ſaid office was very much encreaſed in the preſent Kings reign, and

---

tationem ſuam & clericorum ſecum in officio illo exiſtentium. T. Rege apud Wyndeſore xxviij die Novembris. *Ib. m.* 3. & *Ib. m.* 2.

(*f*) Peter de Montfort *made a Deed of Quitclaimance to* K. Edward I. *It ends*, — præſenti ſcripto ſigillum meum appoſui in præſencia Fratris J. de Kauncy tunc dicti Domini Regis Theſaurarij, Johannis de Sancto Walerico & Rogeri de Nortwode Baron[um], Rogeri de la Leye, Magiſtri Odonis, Nicholai de Caſtello Rem[emoratorum], Ricardi de Staunford & Roberti de Walmesford Scriptorum Magni Rotuli, & aliorum. Datum in Scaccario in feſto S. Edmundi Martiris anno regni Regis tercio. *Mich. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*g*) Injunctum eſt Ricardo de Staunford Clerico de Scaccario, quod capiat attornatum Philippi de Paunton verſus Homines de Graham & alios, de placito debiti. *Trin. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*h*) Rex omnibus ad quos &c ſalutem. Sciatis quod commiſimus dilecto nobis Nicholao de Balſcote Clerico, Officium groſſariæ quod Willelmus le Deveneys habuit in Scaccario noſtro Dublini: Habendum cum omnibus ad officium illud ſpectantibus & cuſtodiendum quamdiu nobis placuerit. In c &c; T. R. apud Grenewyz xxv die Maij. Per breve de Privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario Dublini, quod eidem Nicholao officium illud liberent: Habendum & cuſtodiendum in forma prædicta; T. ut ſupra. *Pat.* 30. *E.* 1. *m.* 22.

(*i*) Hugoni de Notingham Clerico per Regem. Quia Rex wlt quod idem H. Officio Cuſtodiæ Magnorum Rotulorum de Scaccario intendat quamdiu Regi placuerit, ſicut tempore celebris memoriæ Domini E. quondam Regis Angliæ Patris Regis intendit: Mandat eidem Hugoni quod omnibus alijs prætermiſſis, ad dictum Scaccarium apud Weſtmon. ad cicius quod poterit accedat, ad faciendum Officium ſupradictum. T. Rege apud Clipſton xx die Septembris anno primo. Per Breve de Magno Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a. inter Brevia.*

(*k*) Memorandum quod Centum ſolidi ad quos Robertus de Verun quondam Vicecomes Wylteſiræ amerciatus fuit coram Baronibus de Scaccario anno regni Regis H. Lij° pro contemptu, aſſignantur Willelmo de Rowell Clerico per Theſaurarium & Barones, pro Magno Rotulo Regis Edwardi ſcribendo in æſtate anno iſto. Et præceptum eſt Vicecomiti Wilteſiræ, quod de bonis & catallis ejuſdem Roberti fieri faciat prædictos denarios. *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*l*) *Trin*

and did daily encreaſe; that therefore it was as laborious to write the Rolls and writs of That office for one year, as for five or ſix years in the time of the Kings progenitours; and that the ſaid Remembrancers Fee for executing his office, was no more than what was accuſtomed in the time of the ſaid progenitours. And therefore it was ordered, that the ſaid Remembrancer, beſides the uſual Fee, ſhould have and receive of the King yearly, by adviſement with the Treaſurer and Barons for the time being, a competent ſumm for reteining of two more Clerks beſides thoſe which he hath already, to diſpatch the buſineſs of the ſaid office; and that this Order ſhould be obſerved till further meaſures could be taken. But in regard it was not expreſsly mentioned in the ſaid articles, How much the ſaid Engroſſer and Remembrancer ſhould receive for the maintenance of the ſaid two Clerks; Now, in this preſent Trinity term in the 19th year of the King, the Archbiſhop of *York* Treaſurer, and the Barons of the Exchequer, upon conſideration of the caſe, unanimouſly Agreed and Ordered, That the ſaid Engroſſer and Remembrancer, beſides the accuſtomed ſalary for their reſpective offices, ſhould each of them, in relief of their expenſes, receive for the maintenance of two Clerks Twelve marks yearly, from the time of the ſaid Ordinances, and ſo from hence forward till further directions ſhould be given therein (*l*).

IV. The Office of *Uſher* of the Exchequer was a very ancient and an hereditary office. K. *Henry* II, by his Charter granted to *Roger de Warenguefort* the Miniſtry of the Chief Uſhery of his Exchequer, with the appurtenances; To hold to *Roger* and his heirs, as amply as any other held it in the time of K. *Henry* I (*m*). This Office was veſted in the ſaid *Roger* and his heirs: and was holden of the King and his heirs, by Serjeantie; as will appear hereafter in this ſection. The Chief or Hereditary Uſher had ſeveral perſons that acted under him in the Great Exchequer, in the Exchequer of the *Jews*, and in the Common Bank. In the 37th year of K. *Henry* III, *Roger del Eſcheker* was ſeized of this Office. He committed a great treſpaſs againſt the King. And for That cauſe, the King, by a Writ of the Great Seal, commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to ſeize the ſaid *Rogers* Bailywick or office into the Kings hand, and to remove all his Under-uſhers: And by another writ of the Great Seal, the King commanded the Juſtices of the Common Bench to ſeize into his hand the Bailywick which the ſaid *Roger* had in the Common Bench: And all the lands belonging to the ſaid Serjanty were likewiſe taken into the Kings hand (*n*). Many curious and uncommon memoires relating to this Office do occur in records. I ſhall ſet-down a few of them; taking notice of the ſucceſſion of Uſhers, which is, I ſuppoſe, deducible from *Roger de Walingford* abovenamed. In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* II, the Sheriffs of *London*, by vertue of the Kings writ in that behalf, paid to *Roger* the *Oſtiarius de Theſauro* xxviij *s* v *d*, for his livery or corrody (*o*): and in the ſame year, the Sheriff of *Kent* paid to the ſaid *Roger* a mark of ſilver, by order of the Biſhop of *Ely* a Juſticier or Baron of the Exchequer (*p*). In the 7th year of K. *Henry* II, the ſame *Roger* was Uſher of the Exchequer (*q*): And in the 12th year of the ſame King (*r*). In the 13th 14th and 15th year of That King,

---

(*l*) *Trin. Communia* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*m*) H. Rex Angl[iæ] &c. Sciatis quod ego dedi Rogero de Warenguefort ſervienti meo miniſterium de Hoſtieria de Scaccario meo, pro ſervicio ſuo, cum omnibus pertinentijs eidem miniſterio. Quare volo & firmiter præcipio, quod idem Rogerus & hæredes ſui, habeant & teneant prædictum miniſterium de Magiſtratu Hoſtieriæ de Scaccario meo, bene & in pace, & honorifice, & libere & quiete, ſicut aliquis illud melius habuit tempore H. Regis avi mei, quod nullus de eodem miniſterio ſe intromittat niſi per eum. T. Warino filio Geroldi, Man. Biſet, Willelmo filio Hamonis, Mag. Alueredo, apud Pontem Aldomari. *Chart. Antiq.* J. *in dorſo nu.* 25. *tit.* Carta Rogeri de Walingeford.

(*n*) De Balliva Rogeri de Scaccario capta in manum Regis. Mandatum eſt Baronibus de Scaccario, quod Ballivam quam Rogerus de Leſchecker habet ad Scaccarium Regis, capiant in manum Regis pro tranſgreſſione quam idem Rogerus Regi fecit, & ipſum & omnes ſervientes ſuos amoveant a balliva illa. T. Rege apud Porteſmuth xxj die Julij. Eodem modo mandatum eſt Juſticiarijs de Banco, de Balliva quam habet in Banco; T. ut ſupra. Et omnes terras ad eandem Serjantiam ſpectantes capiant in manum Domini Regis, & ſalvo cuſtodiant donec &c. T. ut ſupra. *Cl.* 37. *H.* 3. *m.* 5.

(*o*) Et in liberatione Rogeri Oſtiarij de Theſauro, xxviijs & v d, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia.*

(*p*) Et Rogero Oſtiario j marca argenti, præcepto Epiſcopi Elienſis. *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Chent.*

(*q*) Et Rogero Oſtiario de Theſauro, iij s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *a. Cant. & Hunt.*

(*r*) Et Rogero Oſtiario xiij s & iiij d, ad portandas Summonitiones, & xij d pro Cera ad Summonitiones. — Et Rogero Oſtiario j marcam, ad portandas alias Summonitiones;

Et

King, *Elias* was Uſher of the Exchequer, and had the care of conveying the Summonces that iſſued for levying the Kings debts throughout *England* (*s*). Peradventure, the Uſherie (it being held of the King *in Capite* by Serjeanty) was now in the Kings hand, by the death of *Roger* the Uſher, whoſe Children were under age and his Widow in the Kings donation. For in the 16th year of That King, *Elias* the Uſher fined in xx marks, That he might have the widow of *Roger* the Uſher and his Office, untill *Rogers* children ſhould come to full age (*t*). In the 21th year, the Sheriffs of *London* paid to *Elias* the Uſher one mark, towards his charges in tranſmitting the Summonces for *Danegeld* through *England* (*u*). In the 22th year of That King, *Elias* the Uſher paid all that was behind of his Fine of xx marks, for the Wife and Office of *Roger* the Uſher (*w*). In the 29th year, *Elias* the Uſher was allowed xij *d* for Wax to ſeal the Writs of Summonces, and a mark for tranſmitting the Summonces through *England* (*x*). In the 31th year, *Elias* the Uſher had a mark paid to him for conveying the Summonces through *England* which were retornable in *Eaſter* and *Michaelmaſs* term (*y*). In the ſecond year of K. *Richard* I, two marks were paid to *Elias* the Uſher for tranſmitting the Summonces Twice in That year (*z*). In the 3d year of K. *Richard* I, *Laurence* was Uſher of the Exchequer; and had three marks for conveying the Summonces over *England* three times, and two ſhillings for Wax to ſeal them (*a*). In the 4th year of That King, *Laurence* the Uſher was paid Lxvj *s* xj *d* for the like ſervice (*b*). In the 5th year, *Laurence* the Uſher had one mark paid to him, for ſending the Writs of Summonce to the Sheriffs of *England*, for getting-in the Kings money that was to be paid for the Ranſom of his perſon (*c*). In the ſame 5th year, there was paid, to *Laurence* the Uſher, xx *s*, for conveying over *England* the Kings Summonces for calling a Council to meet at *Oxford*; to *Thomas* the Writer of *Hugh Peverell*, two marks and a half, for a horſe to carry to *Glouceſter* the Rolls and Summonces which *Hugh* and he had written; and to the *Spigurnell*, iij *s* iiij *d*, for Wax to ſeal the Summonces which were ſent to the Barons all over *England*, for the Army of *Glouceſter* (*d*). In the 6th year, *Laurence* the Uſher received a mark, for

tranſmitting

Et Aluredo ij s ad portandas Summonitiones ad Hantonam. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b.* Lundonia & Midd.

(*s*) Et Helyæ Hoſtiario j marca, pro portandis Summonitionibus per Angliam. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Lundonia & Middelſexa.*

Et Helyæ Oſtario j marcam, ad brevia Summonitionum portanda. *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. tit.* Berrocheſcira.

Et Helyæ Oſtiario j marca, ad portandas Summonitiones per Angliam, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *Lundonia & Midd.*

(*t*) Helyas Oſtiarius debet xx marcas, pro habenda uxore Rogeri Oſtiarij & pro Miniſterio ſuo quouſq; pueri Rogeri ætatem habeant. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Buk. & Bed.*

(*u*) Et Heliæ Oſtiario j marcam, ad portandas Summonitiones de Danegeldo per Angliam, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a. Londonia & Middilſexa.*

(*w*) Helyas Oſtiarius reddit compotum de ij marcis, pro habenda uxore Rogeri Oſtiarij, et pro Miniſterio ſuo quouſq; pueri Rogeri ætatem habeant; In Theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Bukingehamſcira & Bedeſ.*

(*x*) Et Helyæ Oſtiario xij d, ad emendam Ceram ad Summonitiones ſigillandas, per breve Regis; Et eidem j marcam ad eaſdem Summonitiones deferendas per Angliam, per idem breve in Termin. S. Michaelis; Et eidem Helyæ j marcam ad deferendas Summonitiones per Angliam, per breve Regis, in Termin. Paſchæ. *Mag. Rot.* 29. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*y*) Et Elyæ Oſtiario j marcam, ad deferendas Summonitiones per Angliam contra terminum Paſchæ, per breve Regis; Et eidem xij d ad ceram ad eaſdem Summonitiones ſigillandas, per idem breve; Et item eidem Elyæ j marcam ad deferendas Summonitiones contra feſtum S. Michaelis, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*z*) Et Elyæ Oſtiario ij marcas, pro Summonitionibus portandis ij vicibus, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*a*) Et Laurentio Oſtiario de Scaccario iij marcas, ad deferendas Summonitiones per Angliam tribus vicibus; Per iij Brevia Regis; Et pro Cera ad prædictas Summonitiones ſigillandas ij s, Per prædicta Brevia. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*b*) Et Laurentio Oſtiario Lxvj s & xj d, ad deferendas Summonitiones Regis de Scaccario per totam Angliam per diverſos terminos, Et pro Cera ad eaſdem Summonitiones ſigillandas, Per brevia Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*c*) Et item Laurentio Oſtiario j marca, ad deferendas Summonitiones per Angliam de Pecunia Regis congreganda ad deliberationem Regis, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*d*) Et Laurentio Oſtiario xx s ad deferendas Summonitiones Regis per Angliam pro Concilio tranſmitting the Kings Summonces to the Kings Barons, whereby they were enjoined to come before the King at *Southwell* (*e*). In the 8th year of the ſame King, *John de Wika* was Uſher of the Exchequer. There was paid to him, one mark, for conveying the Kings Summonces for Aids, Hidages, and Tallages, over *England*; and xij *d* for Wax to ſeal thoſe Summonces; and to *Thomas*, *Hugh Peverells* Clerk ij *s* vj *d*, for his corrody for ſix days whilſt he wrote the ſaid Summonces (*f*). In the ſixth year of K. *John*, *Laurence* ſon of *Alienor* fined to the King in Lx marks and one palfrey, That he might have his Inheritance, the Uſhery of the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter* with the appurtenances (*g*). In the ſecond year of K. *Henry* III, *William Druell* fined in C marks and a palfrey, To have the Office late of *Laurence* the Uſher of the Exchequer, and to have the wardſhip of the Land and heirs of the ſaid *Laurence*, with the Marriage of them and of the ſaid *Laurences* Widow (*h*). In the 27th year, a Writ iſſued to the *Cuſtos* of the Honour of *Walingford*, commanding him to reſpite till his next Accompt, the demand which he made on *Roger* the Uſher of the Exchequer, of Military ſervice for his Land of *Eſton*, and to ſhew cauſe before the Barons at That day, Why he demanded ſuch ſervice, in regard *Roger* did not hold the ſaid Land of the Honour of *Walingford*, but by the Serjeanty of Uſherie of the Exchequer, as it was found by Inquiſition (*i*). *Roger* was Uſher in the next year (*viz.* the 28th of K. *Henry* III) (*k*). In the 33th year, in regard *Matthew de Wikes* Uſher of the Kings Exchequer, was attending at the ſaid Exchequer on Friday next after the feaſt of St. *Matthew* the Apoſtle, ſo that he could not appear at the Court of *Heſe* to Do ſuit There, the King by Writ commanded the Bailiffs of *Heſe* not to put him in default for his abſence on That day, becauſe the King waranted him for That day. Perhaps *Matthew de Wikes* might be an Underuſher (*l*). On Monday next after the octaves of the H. *Trinity*, in the 40th year of K. *Henry* III, *Roger del Exchequer* came before the Barons, and preſented *Nicholas de Winton*, to execute in his ſtead the Office of Uſhery during the life of *Nicholas*, provided he behaved himſelf well and truly in the ſaid Office. *Nicolas* was ſworn and admitted the ſame day in form aforeſaid (*m*). In the 52th year of the ſame King, *Roger del Eſchequer* was Chief Uſher, and *Nicolas de Winton* and *Simon de Creton* were his Deputy-Uſhers. *Roger* came before the Barons, and preſented *Simon de Creton* to the office of an Uſher, in the room of *Talyefer* the Uſher deceaſed. At this time, a Writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Oxfordſhire*, reciting that it appeared by Inquiſition, that *Roger del Exchequer* and his Anceſtours held their Land of *Eſton* in the County of *Oxford*, of the King and his Anceſtours Kings of *England*, by the ſervice of Keeping the Door of the Kings Exchequer, and not by Knights ſervice of the Honour of *Wallingford*; and therefore the King commanded the Sheriff by

That

---

cilio convocando apud Oxinefordiam, Per breve Regis; Et Tomæ Scriptori Hugonis Peverelli ij marcas & dimidiam, pro j Equo ad deferendos Rotulos & Summonitiones factas per eoſdem, apud Gloeceſtriam, Per breve Regis; Et Spigurnello iij s & vj d, pro Cera quam invenit ad ſigillandas Summonitiones, quæ miſſæ fuerunt ad Barones per Angliam propter Exercitum de Gloeceſtria, Per breve Regis. *Ibid. Rot.* 12. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*e*) Et Laurentio Oſtiario j marcam, ad deferendas Summonitiones Regis Baronibus Regis, veniendi coram Rege apud Sudwell; Per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *b. Tit. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*f*) Et Johanni de Wika j marcam ad deferendas Summonitiones Regis de Auxilijs, & Hidagijs, & Tallagijs, per Angliam; Per Breve Regis. Et eidem xij d propter Ceram quam invenit ad præfatas Summonitiones ſigillandas; Per idem breve. Et Tomæ Clerico Hugonis Peverelli ij s & vj d, de Liberatione ſua vj dierum, quibus ſcripſit prædictas Summonitiones; Per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b. Tit. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*g*) Laurentius filius Alienoræ r c de Lx marcis & j Palefrido, Pro habenda hæreditate ſua de Oſtio Scaccarij de Weſtmonaſterio cum pertinentijs ſuis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *Joh. Rot.* 8. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*h*) Willelmus Druellus [debet] C marcas & j palefridum, pro habendo officio quod fuit Laurencij Hoſtiarij de Scaccario, & pro habenda cuſtodia Terræ & hæredum ipſius Laurencij cum maritagio eorum & uxoris quæ fuit ejuſdem Laurencij. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b. Buk. & Bedef.*

(*i*) *Mich. Communia* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*k*) Cyrographum inter Johannem Malherbe & Rogerum Hoſtiarium de Scaccario. *The Chirograph is recorded at large. Ex Memorand.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*l*) *Memoranda* 33. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*m*) [Præſentatio] Rogeri de Scaccario. Idem venit coram Baronibus die Lunæ poſt octabas Trinitatis, & præſentavit Nicholaum de Wintonia, ad intendendum loco ſuo Officio Hoſtiariæ in Scaccario tota vita ipſius Nicholai; dum tamen bene & fideliter ſe habuerit in Officio prædicto. Qui eodem die ſacramentum præſtitit, & admiſſus fuit in forma prædicta. *Ex Memorand.* 40. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a. in imo.*

(*n*) *Memorand.*

That writ, to ſurceaſe the demand which the Bailiffs of That Honour made on *Roger* for the *Aid* to the Ranſome of the King of *Alemaigne*, payable out of the ſaid Land (*n*). In the next year, *Roger de Scaccario* granted for himſelf and his heirs to *Richard de Hederſete* the office of Uſher of the Exchequer during his Life; ſo that *Roger* or his heirs might not put him out of the ſaid office (*o*): And *Roger* Preſented him before the Barons; And he was Sworn into the ſaid office (*p*). *Richard de Hederſete* was amerced for not coming to take Knighthood. K. *Edward* I pardoned his amercement (*q*). In the firſt year of K. *Edward* I, *Laurence del Eſchequer* granted for himſelf and his heirs to *Richard de Mendeſham*, That he would give *Richard* the Firſt Bailywick in his Gift that ſhould become void either in the Common Bench or in the Exchequer of the *Jews*: That in the mean time, till he could provide for *Richard* in That manner, he would give him two marks ſterling *per annum de camera ſua*: That when he provided for him as aforeſaid, he would make to him a Letter Patent of the Office for his the ſaid *Richards* life: That if he ſhould grant to *Richard* an Office or Serjeanty at the Common Bench, *Richard* ſhould pay him for it yearly half a mark, If an office or Serjeanty at the Exchequer of the *Jews*, *Richard* ſhould pay or render to him for it as much as other of his the ſaid *Laurences* Sergeants or ſubſtitutes uſed to render in like caſe. And for performance of this Contract, *Laurence* ſubjected himſelf to the coercion of the Barons of the Exchequer (*r*). In the 32th year of K. *Edward* I, a writ was ſent to the Barons, commanding them to certify to the King under the Exchequer-ſeal; whether it would be to the dammage of the King or of any other perſons, if he ſhould grant leave to *Maud de Dagworth* one of the ſiſters and heireſſes of *Simon del Exchequer*, to alien her purpart of the office of Uſhery of the Exchequer, and to *William Peyforer* and *Lora* his wife another of the ſiſters and heireſſes of *Simon* to alien her the ſaid *Loras* purpart of the ſaid office to *Reginald Herlizoun* and *Hawiſe* daughter of the ſaid *Maud*; to hold to *Reginald* and *Hawiſe* of the King and his heirs; and if it was to the dammage of the King or of any others, to whoſe dammage it was, and how much, and in what manner; and how much the ſaid purparts were worth by the year. Hereupon, the Barons certified: That they conceived, it would not be to the dammage of the King or of any others, if ſuch a Grant was made as the Writ mentioned; becauſe the Serjanty is now divided amongſt three parceners, and by the grant two parts would be united: They could not certify the Value, becauſe much of the profits of the office aroſe in the *Iters* of Juſtices (*s*). In the ſecond year of K. *Edward* II, *Maud de Daggeworth* held for the term of her life the Third part of the Bailywick of the Uſhery of the Exchequer, granted to her by *John de Daggeworth*, by Fine levied thereof, with the Kings licence, in the reign of K. *Edward* I. *Maud* died. K. *Edward* II received of *John de Daggeworth* his Homage for the ſaid Third part, and rendred the ſame to him: And then by his Writ commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to give the ſaid *John* full ſeiſin thereof; ſaving to every man his Right. Upon

---

(*n*) *Memorand.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b.* & *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*o*) Idem Rogerus [de Scaccario] conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis Ricardo de Hederſete Officium Hoſtiarij de Scaccario ad totam vitam ſuam; Ita quod prædictus Ricardus de prædicto officio per ipſum Rogerum aut hæredes ſuos non poſſet removeri. *Trin. Commun.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*p*) Idem [Rogerus de Scaccario] venit coram Baronibus, & præſentavit Ricardum filium Simonis de Hederſete ad officium Oſtiarij de Scaccario. Et præſtitit ſacramentum de fideliter ſerviendo in officio prædicto. *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*q*) *Mich. Memor.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) Recognitio Laurentij de Scaccario. Idem venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit, quod conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis Ricardo de Mendeſham, quod faciet ei habere primam Ballivam vacantem in Banco, vel ad Scaccarium Judæorum, ad ipſum pertinentem. Et quod dabit ei interim ſingulis annis de camera ſua duas marcas Sterlingorum, ad duos anni terminos, videlicet unam Medietatem ad fæſtum Sancti Michaelis, & aliam medietatem ad Paſcha. Et ſic de anno in annum ad eoſdem terminos, donec eidem Ricardo de officio prædicto, ſicut prædictum eſt, provideatur. Et cum ſibi ſuper hoc proviſum fuerit, faciet ei Litteram ſuam patentem de retinendo dictum officium ad terminum vitæ ſuæ. Et tunc ceſſabit ſolutio dictarum duarum marcarum. Et ſciendum eſt, quod ſi prædictus Laurentius faciet eidem Ricardo habere Serjantiam ad Bancum; idem Ricardus ex tunc ſolvet eidem Laurentio dimidiam marcam ſingulis annis pro eadem Serjantia. Et ſi ei habere faciet Serjantiam ad Scaccarium Judæorum, reddet ei pro eadem ſicut alij ſervientes eidem Laurencio prius reddere conſueverunt. Et niſi fecerit, conceſſit pro ſe & hæredibus ſuis & excecutoribus ſuis, quod Barones de Scaccario præmiſſa omnia faciant ipſum obſervare; Et quod prædictas duas marcas de terris tenementis bonis & catallis ſuis fieri faciant ad opus ejuſdem Ricardi. *Rec.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*s*) *Hil. Brevia* 32. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 25. *b.*

Upon this, *John* came before the Barons, and took the oath to demeane himſelf well and truly in his ſaid office (*t*).

It was the Uſhers duty, to keep the Exchequer ſafely, and to take care of the doors and avenues to it, ſo that the Kings Records which were laid-up There might be in ſafety (*u*). It was alſo his Duty, to tranſmitt the Writs of Summonces which iſſued out of the Exchequer for the Kings debts; that is, to cauſe them to be delivered to the reſpectivie Sheriffs to whom they were directed. This doth appear by the precedents cited above in this ſection, and by two or three more here ſubjoined. The Sheriff of *Hereford* retorned *Tarde* upon a writ of *Diſtringas*. *James de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer, who (ſaith the Record) ought to convey the Writs iſſuing *pro Rege* to the reſpective Sheriffs, being examined by the Court touching the delivery of the ſaid *Diſtringas*, one *Walter de Ellesfeld* Clerk to the Sheriff of *Hereford* was found Faulty and committed to priſon (*w*). On the 22d day of *December* in the 27th year of K. *Edward* I, the Eſtreats of Fines, amercements, and iſſues ſet and loſt before *W. de Beauchamp* Steward of the Kings Houſehold, in the 24th and 25th years of the King, were ſent out in Summonce into the ſeveral Counties of *England*, except *Cumberland* and *Devonſhire*. The ſaid Summonces were ſealed with the Exchequer-ſeal, under the teſtimony of *Walter* Biſhop of *Coventry* Treaſurer, and delivered to *John Dymmok* Uſher of the Exchequer, that he might ſend them with ſpeed to the Sheriffs of the ſaid Counties (*x*). In the ſecond year of K. *Edward* II, a writ iſſued to the Sheriff of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, ordering him to ſeize into the Kings hands all the lands and tenements of *Walter de Langeton* late Biſhop of *Coventry* and of the *Templars*. The like writs iſſued into ſeveral other Counties. And all the ſaid Writs were delivered at the Exchequer to *John de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer, to be ſent by him with all ſpeed to the Sheriffs of the ſeveral Counties. And to prevent delay in conveying the writs, the Treaſurers Lieutenant delivered to the ſaid Uſher as much money as was needful for the ſtipends of the ſeveral meſſengers who were to carry them (*y*). The ſame King by his Writ commanded the Abbot of *Peterburgh*, to be in perſon before the Kings

Council

(*t*) *Paſ. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 50. *a.*

(*u*) De ſecure cuſtodiendo Palacium Regis. Septimodecimo die Februarij, poſt Scaccarium clauſum pro hoc Termino, W. de Norwyco Tenens locum Theſaurarij, vocato coram ipſo in eodem Scaccario, præſentibus ibidem & aſſidentibus Johanne de Merkyngfeld Cancellario, Magiſtris Ricardo de Abyndon & Johanne de Everdone Baronibus de eodem Scaccario & alijs de Conſilio Regis, Ricardo Abbot locum tenenti Johannis Shenche Cuſtodis Palacij Regis Weſtmonaſterij & Johanne Dymmok & Johanne de Eggemere Hoſtiarijs de eodem Scaccario, injunxit eiſdem ex parte Regis, ſub forisfactura omnium quæ ipſi Regi forisfacere poterunt, Quod videlicet dictus Ricardus omnes portas & alios introitus & exitus dicti Palacij quoſcumque ita cuſtodiat, quod quolibet die ad occaſum Solis ſerantur & firmiter opturentur, nec aperiantur ante ortum Solis die craſtino, & aliunde ita vigilanter diligenter & ſolicite circa cuſtodiam ejuſdem Palacij intendat, quod dampnum aliquod non eveniat Domino Regi aut eidem Palacio pro defectu bonæ cuſtodiæ ejuſdem: Et quod dicti Oſtiarij habeant ſuos pro quibus voluerint reſpondere qualibet nocte cubantes in Scaccario uſque Craſtinum Clauſi Paſchæ proximo futurum, quouſque videlicet Curia redierit, nec deferant in Palacium ignem in candela vel aliquo alio modo infra idem tempus vel deferri permittant quantum in ipſis fuerit, ſet diligencius quo poterint intendant circa cuſtodiam dicti Scaccarij & Memorandorum Regis ibidem. Et nichilominus ijdem Ricardus Abbot & Oſtiarij eodem die præſtiterunt ſacramentum de ſolicite & diligenter obſervando præmiſſa. Et ſuper hoc prædictus Johannes Dymmok poſuit loco ſuo Johannem Doget, & dictus Johannes de Eggemere Rogerum ſervientem ſuum. *Hil. Communia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 32. *b. in imo.*

(*w*) De Clerico Vicecomitis Herefordiæ liberato priſonæ. —— Ob quod Jacobus de Eggemere Hoſtiarius de Scaccario qui brevia pro Rege exequenda ſingulis Vicecomitibus debet deferre, poſitus inde ad rationem, dixit quod qualitercumque breve prædictum ſit retornatum, illud tamen prædicto xv die Novembris quo ſigillatum fuit tradidit in pleno Scaccario Waltero de Ellesfeld Clerico prædicti Vicecomitis Domino ſuo Vicecomiti deferendum—. *Mich. Commun.* 21. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. in bund.* 20 & 21. *E.* 1.

(*x*) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*y*) Norf. Suff. *The Writ is* Teſte J. de Sandale Tenente locum Theſaurarij apud Weſtmon. xxv die Junij anno ſecundo.

Et memorandum quod omnia brevia prædicta conſignata fuerunt xxv die ſupradicto, & incontinenti liberata Johanni de Eggemere Hoſtiario Scaccarij, mittenda Vicecomitibus Comitatuum prædictorum cum feſtinatione qua &c. Et ne ſuper hoc aliqua fieret dilatio, J. de Sandale Tenens locum Theſaurarij liberavit dicto Hoſtiario tantam pecuniam, quantam ipſum habere oportuit pro ſtipendijs Nunciorum brevia prædicta deferencium. *Trin. Commiſſiones* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *b.*

(*z*) Abbati

Council at *Weſtminſter* ſuch a day, And to have with him There Frere *William de la More* who, as the King had heard, reſided in the Abbey of *Peterburgh*, and other Templars if any of them were in the Abbots power. This Writ was delivered, at the *Receipt* of Exchequer, to *John Doget* Servant to *John Dymmok* an Uſher of the Exchequer, to be conveyed to the ſaid Abbot (z). In the 5th year of K. *Edward* II, on the third day of *December* at one a-clock, ſeveral Cloſe Writs of the Great Seal were delivered to *John de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer. They were titled at the tails of them, *De terris capiendis* &c; and were to be tranſmitted by the Uſher to the reſpective Sheriffs (*a*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, writs were awarded to the ſeveral Sheriffs of *England*, for ſummoning the Taxours of the Kings *Eighteenth* and *Twelfth*, to appear before the Kings Council at *Weſtminſter* [to receive their Formule or Articles of Inſtruction]. To ſome of the Sheriffs or their Clerks who were then preſent at the Exchequer, the writs for their reſpective Counties were delivered in the preſence of the Treaſurer and Barons: And other writs were delivered to *John de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer, to be by him ſent to the reſpective Sheriffs of the other Counties (*b*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, certain writs relating to Maſter *Jordan Moraunt* late Conſtable of *Bourdeaux*, were ſealed, and then delivered to *John de Stokesby* one of the Uſhers of the Exchequer, who was to deliver them to certain Meſſengers, to be by them conveyed with all ſpeed to the Biſhops and Sheriffs to whom they were directed (*c*). There were ſome other things pertaining to the Uſhers office or Duty. For example. In the 52th year of K. *Henry* III, *Nicolas de Wynton* Uſher of the Exchequer was commanded by the Barons, to go unto *John de Aubernun* late Sheriff of *Surrey* and *Suſſex* now accompting, and to take the ſaid *Johns* appointment of an Attorney to make his *Summ* for him, and to Charge and Diſcharge him, upon his Accompt (*d*). In the 4th year of K. *Edward* I, the goods and chatells which *Luke de Batencurt* had in *London* at the time of his death, were, by order of the Treaſurer and Barons, appraiſed by the Sheriffs of *London* and *Richard de Hederſete* Uſher of the Exchequer (*e*). The Sheriff of *Cornwall* was attached by *James de Eggemere* Uſher of the Exchequer, to appear before the Barons, and to anſwer a plaintif for a Treſpaſs (*f*).

(z) Abbati de Burgo S. Petri. *The Writ is*, Teſte W. Wygornenſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario xxx die Decembris anno ſecundo.

Et memorandum quod eodem die hora tercia idem breve tradebatur Johani Doget ſervienti Johannis Dymmok unius Hoſtiar. Scaccarij, in Recepta ejuſdem Scaccarij, ad mittendum prædicto.. Abbati &c. *Mich. Brevia Retornabilia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 117. *b.*

(*a*) Anglia. De brevibus Regis ad diverſos Vicecomites deferendis. Memorandum quod modo tercio die Decembris hora prima, liberata fuerunt Johanni de Eggemere Hoſtiario de Scaccario brevia de Magno Sigillo clauſa, titulata in caudis, De Terris capiendis in manum Regis, in Comitatibus videlicet Devoniæ, Notinghamiæ, Wilteſiæ, Londoniæ, Eſſexiæ, Oxoniæ, Berk., Ebor., Cornubiæ, Surreiæ. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 22. *a.*

(*b*) De quibuſdam brevibus Regis liberatis ad mittendum. Memorandum quod brevia de venire faciendo illos qui aſſignati ſunt ad taxandum Decimamoctavam & Duodecimam Regi apud Eboracum conceſſas coram Conſilio Regis apud Weſtmonaſterium in quindena S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, liberantur ſubſcriptis in præſencia Theſaurarij & Baronum xvj die Junij; videlicet, Johanni Sefoul Vicecomiti Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ duo brevia; Auguſtino Bik de Notingham, Clerico Vicecomitis Notinghamiæ & Derbiæ duo brevia; Willelmo de Heywode Clerico Vicecomitis Somerſetæ & Dorſetæ duo brevia; Willelmo de Crowerſt Clerico Vicecomitis Devoniæ j breve; & Johanni de Eggemere Hoſtiario Scaccarij xxxvj brevia mittenda Vicecomitibus ſubſcriptis, videlicet Vicecomitibus Eſſexiæ Hertfordiæ, Warwici Leyceſtriæ, Oxoniæ Berkſiræ, Surreiæ Suſſexiæ, Bedfordiæ Bukinghamiæ, Salopiæ Staffordiæ, Cantabrigiæ Huntendoniæ, cuilibet eorum duo brevia; & Vicecomitibus ſubſcriptis, Norhamtoniæ, Rotelandiæ, Kanciæ, Cornubiæ, Wylteſiræ, Suhamtoniæ, Lincolniæ, Middelſexiæ, Wygorniæ, Herefordiæ, Glouceſtriæ, cuilibet eorum unum breve. *Trin. Communia* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 30. *b.*

(*c*) *Hil. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 86. *a.*

(*d*) De attornato Johannis de Aubernum capiendo per Nicholaum de Wynton Oſtiarium. Præceptum eſt Nicholao de Wynton Oſtiario Scaccarij, quod accedat ad Johannem de Aubernum, & capiat attornatum ipſius Johannis ad faciendam ſummam pro eo de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Surreiæ & Suſſexiæ, & ad ipſum plene onerandum & exonerandum &c. *Ex Memorand.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*e*) Memorandum quod die Veneris in feſto S. Luciæ Virginis appreciata fuerunt bona & catalla quæ Lucas de Batencurt habuit in Civitate Londoniæ die quo obijt, per Vicecomites Londoniæ & Ricardum de Hederſete Hoſtiarium de Scaccario, de præcepto Theſaurarij & Baronum, ad xvj l xj s iiij d, præter utenſilia quæ fuerunt ipſius Lucæ precij xv s, quæ liberata fuerunt Matildæ le Blund quæ fuit uxor ejuſdem Lucæ, per eoſdem Theſaurarium & Barones. *Mich. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*f*) Vicecomes Cornubiæ attachiatus eſt

V. The Conſtable of the Exchequer was Deputy to the Conſtable of *England*; and was nominated by Him in This manner: The Conſtable of *England* (uſually, in Perſon) Preſented either to the King himſelf, or to the Treaſurer and Barons, ſome Fit Perſon to act for him as Conſtable at the Exchequer; And thereupon the perſon Preſented was wont to be Sworn and Admitted before the Treaſurer and Barons. This may be ſeen in the following inſtances. The Earl of *Hereford* nominated to the King, Maſter *Roger* (his Clerk) to execute the Office of Conſtable at the Exchequer: And thereupon, the King commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to admitt him to That Office (*g*). The Earl of *Hereford* Preſented to the Barons *Robert de Fulham* to execute for him the Office of Conſtable of the Exchequer, during his Pleaſure; And he was Sworn and admitted (*h*). The Earl of *Eſſex* and *Hereford* Preſented to the Barons *John Peverel*, to execute the Office of Conſtable of the Exchequer in the abſence of *Robert de Folebam* (*i*); whom the King had lately made Remembrancer of the Exchequer (*k*). *H. de Bohun* Earl of *Hereford* preſented to the Barons, *John Peverel* to execute in his room the office of Conſtable in the Exchequer till the Next Chriſtmaſs (*l*). And ſoon afterwards, he preſented *Nicholas de Blaby*, to execute the ſaid office of Conſtable under *Robert de Folebam*, as often as *Robert* ſhould happen to be Abſent (*m*). *Humfrey* Earl of *Hereford* Preſented before the Treaſurer and Barons *Ralph de Brochion* his Clerk, to execute for him his Office of Conſtable at the Exchequer: And *Ralph* was Sworn and admitted (*n*). *Humfrey de Bohun* Conſtable of *England* Preſented before the King, *Richard de Ketſteven* to act for him at the Exchequer; And the King by his Privy Seal commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to Receive him in That behalf, and to Excuſe the Earl for his Abſence at this time: Whereupon *Richard* was admitted and Sworn (*o*). *Humfrey de Bohun* granted

---

per Jacob[um] † Hoſtiarium de Scaccario, ad reſpondendum Johanni Julio de Sancto Thoh', de dimidia marca, quam de eo cepit injuſte. Et datus eſt ei dies quod ſit coram Baronibus in quindena S. Michaelis, ad reſpondendum de prædicta tranſgreſſione per manucapcionem Rogeri de Dreyton & Rogeri de Bikerwyk; niſi interim emendetur per Comitem Cornubiæ. Et liberatur eidem diſtrictio per prædictum Jacob[um]. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

† Recognitio Jacobi de Eggemere Hoſtiarij de Scaccario. Idem venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe teneri Gregorio de Rokeſle Civi Londoniæ in C s, ſolvendis — &c. *Hil. Recognit.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*g*) De Officio Conſtabularij ad Scaccarium. Mandatum eſt E. Theſaurario, & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod loco H. Comitis Herefordiæ Conſtabularij Regis de Scaccario, recipiant Magiſtrum Rogerum Clericum ipſius Comitis ad Officium Conſtabularij exequendum ad Scaccarium. T. Rege apud Muntgomery xxj die Septembris. *Cl.* 12. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*h*) De Clerico Conſtabularij. Humfridus Comes Herefordiæ Conſtabularius præſentavit ad Scaccarium coram Baronibus, Robertum . . . . ad Scaccarium, & faciendum officium Conſtabularij pro eo quamdiu ei placuerit; Qui præſtito ſacramento . . . . *Mich. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.* Robert de Fuleham *was about This time Conſtable of the Exchequer*; *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*i*) Præſentatio Comitis Eſſexiæ & Herefordiæ, Idem Comes venit coram Baronibus, & præſentavit Johannem Peverel, ad intendendum Officio Conſtabulariæ Scaccarij, quamdiu Robertus de Foleham eidem officio intendere non poteſt. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*k*) Roberto de Foleham. Rex mandat eidem, quod, quia de Conſilio ſuo proviſum eſt, quod officio Rememoratoris Scaccarij Regis intendat, firmiter injungens quod officio illi intendat. Et hoc nullatenus omittat. T. &c. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.* *Senſus in ipſa membrana imperfectus eſt.*

(*l*) Præſentatio H. de Bohun Comitis Herefordiæ: Idem venit coram Baronibus in craſtino Animarum, & præſentavit Johannem Peverel ad intendendum, loco ſuo, Officio Conſtabularij in Scaccario uſque ad Natale Domini. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *b.*

(*m*) Præſentatio Comitis Herefordiæ. Idem Comes præſentavit coram Baronibus in craſtino S. Hillarij, Nicholaum de Blaby ad intendendum Officio Conſtabularij ſub Roberto de Foleham, quociens eundem Robertum abeſſe contigerit. Et idem Robertus debet exibere prædictum Nicholaum, quam diu ſteterit pro eo in Officio prædicto. *Mich. Commun.* 52, *incip.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b.*

(*n*) Memorandum quod in craſtino S. Hilarij anno regni Regis E viceſimo, venit Humfridus de Booun Comes Herefordiæ & Conſtabularius Angliæ, & præſentavit coram Theſaurario & Baronibus Radulphum de Brochion clericum ſuum ad Officium Conſtabular. pro eodem Comite in eodem Scaccario faciendum, & locum ſuum in omnibus ibidem tenendum &c; Et idem Radulphus eodem die præſtitit ſacramentum, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in Officio prædicto &c. *Hil. Communia* 20. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*o*) De Conſtabulario præſentato in Scaccario. Rex mandavit Breve ſuum Theſaurario & Baronibus in hæc verba. Edward par la grace de Dieu Rei Dengleterre &c, Au Treſorier & as Barons del Eſchequier, ſalutz. Sachiez ed and ſurrendred to K. *Edward* I, all his Caſtles, Manours, Lands, and tenements in *England* and *Wales*, which he held in Fee, and all his Right, Honour, and Lordſhip *nomine Comitis* in the Counties of *Hereford* and *Eſſex*, and his Conſtableſhip of *England*, To hold to the King and his heirs in Fee; And K. *Edward* I afterwards viz. 26. *Novemb. anno* regni 31°, by his Charter gave and granted to *Humfrey de Bohun* and *Elizabeth* Counteſs of *Holland*, his Wife, the Kings Siſter, all the ſaid Caſtles, Manours, lands, tenements, Right, Honour, Lordſhip, and Conſtableſhip of *England* &c, To hold to the ſaid *Humfrey* and *Elizabeth*, and the heirs of the body of the ſaid *Humfrey* begotten, of the King and other Chief Lord and Lords of the Fees (*p*). And afterwards, K. *Edward* I by his Writ commanded the Barons to deliver unto *Humfrey de Bohun* and *Elizabeth* his wife, the Office of Conſtableſhip in the Exchequer and other things mentioned in the Writ, according to the tenour of the Kings Charter made in that behalf (*q*). K. *Edward* II (*anno regni* 17°) by Writ of the Great Seal committed to *Richard de Luda* the office of Conſtable of his Exchequer (being then for certain cauſes ſeized into his hands), To hold during Pleaſure: And the Treaſurer and Barons were commanded to admitt *Richard* to the ſaid Office (*r*). I can ſay but little concerning the Powers or Duty of this Officer: ſave that he ſeemeth to have had in ſome caſes a concurrent or Like power with the Marſhall. In the 39th year of K. *Henry* III, *Robert de Fulham* (then Conſtable of the Exchequer) was commanded by the Kings Writ to go to *Lincoln*, and arreſt the Sheriff of *Lincolnſhire*, and bring him up before the Barons of the Exchequer *ad audiendum & faciendum* (*s*). In the ſame year the King ſent *Robert de Fuleham* to the Coroners of *Lincoln*, to levy and collect all arerages or debts due to *Gilbert de Cheyles* Sheriff of *Lincoln*, by View and teſtimony of the ſaid Coroners: And in regard *Gilbert* owed to the King CCxliij marks *de claro*, the King commanded *Robert* to levy the ſame on the goods and chatels of *Gilbert*, and to have the money at the Exchequer (*t*). In ancient time there was alſo a Conſtable in the Court of Common Bench, who enrolled Eſſoignes, and Did other Miniſterial acts There (*u*).

VI. The Office of Marſhal of the Exchequer is very Ancient. There is mention made of him in the reign of K. *Richard* I. He was ſometimes called Marſhal of the Exchequer (*w*); ſometimes Clerk of the Marſhalſey of the Exchequer. Maſter G. is ſtyled *Clerk of the Marſhalſey* (*x*). *Roger de Goſebec, Clerk of the Marſhalſey* of the Exchequer

---

chiez qe noſtre feal & loial Humphrey de Boun Countc de Hereford & Deſſex & Coneſtable Dengletere, ad preſente par devaunt Nous, Richard de Keſteven ſon Clerk portur de ces Lettres, pur eſtre al Eſcheqier en ſon lieu, ſicome avaunt ces houres ad eſte vſe en temps de ſes aunceſtres. E pur ceo qe nous entendoms, qe le Counte ad fait envers nous en celes parties ce qe a lui appent, & nous ne les pooms desporter quant a ore: Vous maundoms, qe le dit Richard receivez, a demorier a noſtre dit Eſcheqier en le lieu de devauntdit Conte, auſi avant come ſi le Counte meiſmes y feuſt preſent; Iſſint qe le Conte ſe ſoit acheſonez pur ſabſence a ceſte foiz. Donez ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Eſtebbenheth, le vij jour de Maij, lan de noſtre regne vint & ſeptiſme. Prætextu cujus brevis, prædictus Ricardus de Keſtan admiſſus eſt ad Officium Conſtabularij in Scaccario; & præſtitit ſacramentum coram Theſaurario & Baronibus, de fideliter ſe habendo in eodem Officio. *Paſ. Præſentationes* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 60. *a.*

(*p*) Baronibus, pro Humfrido de Bohun. *'Tis a Writ, reciting all the ſaid matter, as above. Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 79. *b.*

(*q*) *Hil. Brevia* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 30. *a.*

(*r*) Rex commiſit dilecto Clerico ſuo Ricardo de Luda Officium Conſtabularij Scaccarij Regis, in manu Regis quibuſdam de cauſis exiſtens, habendum quamdiu Regi placuerit. In cujus &c. Teſte Rege apud Faxflete x° die Julij. Per ipſum Regem.

Et mandatum eſt Theſaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario, quod ipſum Ricardum ad Officium prædictum admittant, habendum in forma prædicta. Teſte Rege ut ſupra. Per ipſum Regem. *Pat.* 17. *E.* 2. *p.* 1. *m.* 22.

(*s*) Rex mandavit Roberto de Fuleham, quod quamcitius poſſet adiret Civitatem Lincolniæ, & caperet corpus Vicecomitis Lincolniæ, & ſecum duceret coram Baronibus de Scaccario, ad audiendum & faciendum præceptum Domini Regis. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*t*) *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*u*) *Bract. de Leg. L.* 5. *tract.* 2. *cap.* 13. *ſect.* 4.

(*w*) Et Ricardo Britoni & ſocijs ſuis Lx marcas, in ij Taleis factis ab ipſis quæ ſunt in forulo Mareſcalli; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

Robertus filius Pagani debet xxx l de debitis Aaron; De quibus attulit cartam prædicti Aaron de quietantia de xv l, quæ eſt in forulo Mareſcalli; Et debet xv l. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Linc.*

(*x*) Et Magiſtro G. Mareſcallo Clerico Mareſc., xx s de prædicta firma [propreſturarum], chequer (*y*), *John de Nevill, Clerk of the Marſhalſey* (*z*). He was wont to be appointed to his Office by the Marſhall of *England* for the time being; that is to ſay, the Marſhal of *England* uſed to Preſent to the King, or to the Barons of the Exchequer a Clerk to execute for him the Office of Marſhall in the Court of Exchequer; Which Clerk was thereupon admitted and Sworn in the Exchequer. But when the Office of Marſhall of *England* hath hapned to be in the Kings hand, then the Marſhall of the Exchequer was appointed, either by the King himſelf, or by the perſon to whom the King committed the Office of Marſhall of *England*. I will give ſome inſtances of theſe things. K. *Henry* III ſignified by his Writ to the Barons of the Exchequer, that at the Preſentation of *G. Mareſchall* Earl of *Penbroke*, he had admitted Maſter *Richard de Swindon* the Earls Clerk, to reſide at the Exchequer as Marſhall in the Earls ſtead, untill the King ſhould come again to the Exchequer: And therefore by this Writ he commanded them to admitt *Richard* to the ſaid Office, and to certify Him at his next coming, whether *Richard* was fit for it (*a*). About the 31th year of K. *Henry* III, *Maud* Counteſs of *Warehne* and *Norfolk*, had the Eſnece of the Inheritance of *Walter Mareſchall* late Earl of *Pembrok*; for which reaſon the King committed to her the Staff of the Mareſchalſy; and ſhe, with the Kings licence, committed the ſaid Staff to *Roger le Bigod* Earl of *Norfolk* her Son and Heir, who Did Homage to the King for the ſame: The King thereupon by his Writ commands the Barons, to let the ſaid Earl have What pertained to the ſaid Staff or Office, and to admitt ſuch Perſon (being Fit), as he ſhould appoint to Act for him at the Exchequer (*b*). And ſoon after, the ſaid Earl preſented to the Treaſurer and Barons *John de Nevill* Clerk, to execute for him the Office of Mareſhall at the Exchequer, during his Pleaſure; who was Sworn and admitted to That office (*c*). *Anno* 49° *Hen.* III, there being no Marſhall reſident at the Exchequer: The King by his Writ commanded *Roger le Bigod* Earl-Marſhall, to appoint ſome perſon to act for him as Marſhall at the Exchequer (*d*). In the 10th year of K. *Edward* I, the Earl Marſhall Preſented before the Barons *John de la More*, to the office of Marſhall of the Exchequer; who was Admitted and Sworn (*e*.) In the 34th year Finient of K.

Edward

---

rum], per breve G. filij Petri. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 19. *b.*

(*y*) Suff. Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod habeat &c in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ corpus Henrici Perſonæ de Eys, ad reſpondendum Magiſtro Rogero Goſebec Clerico de Mareſcalcia de Scaccario, de hoc quod ipſi ceperunt averia ſua, & ea contra vad. &c, ut idem Magiſter dicit. Et habeat breve. *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. He is called* Clericus de Mareſcalcia Scaccarij; *Ib. Rot.* 12. *b. Eſſex.*

(*z*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti, quod venire faciat in craſtino S. Michaelis Willelmum Kake *and two others*, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Nevill Clerico de Mareſcalcia, de hoc quod Willelmum de Tarente hominem ſuum verberaverunt, wlneraverunt, & ipſum de denarijs ſuis ſpoliaverunt, contra pacem, ut dicitur. Et habeat breve. *Trin. Commun.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*a*) Baronibus, pro G. Mareſcallo Comite Penbrokiæ. Rex Baronibus; Sciatis quod ad præſentationem dilecti &c, admiſimus Magiſtrum Ricardum de Swindon Clericum ſuum, ad reſidenciam faciendam ad Scaccarium noſtrum tanquam Mareſcallum ejuſdem Scaccarij loco ipſius Comitis, quouſque illuc venerimus: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ipſum Magiſtrum Ricardum ad hoc admittatis ſicut prædictum eſt: Et cum illuc venerimus, nobis ſcire faciatis, ſi ad hoc idoneus fuerit. *Ex Memorandis* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a. in imo.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Rogero le Bigod. Rex eiſdem; Cum Matill. Comitiſſa Warennæ & Norfolciæ, quæ [habet] Eſnetiam hæreditatis Walteri Mar. quondam Comitis Penbrok, cui ea ratione commiſeramus virgam Mareſcalciæ, eandem virgam Mareſcalciæ commiſerit de licentia noſtra dilecto & fideli noſtro Rogero le Bigod Comiti Norfolciæ filio & hæredi ſuo, & Homagium ipſius Comitis inde ceperimus: Vobis mandamus, quod id quod ad prædictam virgam pertinet de cætero eidem Comiti habere faciatis, & ipſum quem loco ſuo aſſignare voluerit ad ſedendum pro eo ad Scaccarium noſtrum, dum modo Idoneus ſit ad Officium illud, ſine difficultate ad hoc admittatis. *Mich. Communia* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*c*) De Mareſcalcia commiſſa J. de Nevill. Rogerus le Bygod Comes Norfolciæ Mareſcallus, præſentavit ad Scaccarium Theſaurario & Baronibus quarto die Februarij, Johannem de Nevill Clericum, ad faciendum pro eo Officium Mar. ad Scaccarium, quamdiu ei placuerit: Qui facto ſacramento ſicut moris eſt, ad idem per eoſdem Theſaurarium & Barones eſt admiſſus. *Hil. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*d*) Rogero le Bigod pro Rege. Quia in apertione Scaccarij in feſto S. Michaelis proximo præterito, nullus fuit pro Rogero le Bigod Comite Marſcallo, ad intendendum officio ſuo ibidem: Mandatum fuit eidem Rogero, quod aliquem tempeſtive mitteret ibidem qui officio prædicto intenderet; ne pro defectu ipſius negotia Regis ad idem Scaccarium expedienda retardarentur. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*e*) Memorandum quod in vigilia Apoſtolorum Simonis & Judæ, Comes Mareſcallus venit coram Baronibus, & præſentavit Johannem

de

Edward I, it being reported that *Roger le Bygot* Earl of *Norfolk* and Mareſchall of *England* was dead, the Office of Marſhall in the Exchequer (belonging to the ſaid Earl) was taken into the Kings hands. And immediately the ſaid Office was, on the Kings behalf, committed to *William de Spanneby* Clerk, for him to hold it till further order was taken therein. And *William* was Sworn (*f*). K. *Edward* II, in the Firſt year of his Reign, committed to *Nicolas de Segrave* the Office of Marſhall of *England* during Pleaſure; And thereupon commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to Admitt ſuch perſon as *Nicolas* ſhould Preſent to them, to act for him in the Exchequer: And *Nicolas* Preſented *Elias Puger* to act for him at the Exchequer; who was Admitted and Sworn (*g*). The ſame King in the 5th year of his Reign, granted the office of Marſhall of the Exchequer to *Arnald de Tylye* during Pleaſure; And *Arnald* was Sworn accordingly (*h*). And quickly afterwards, the King commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to Admitt ſuch perſon to the office of Marſhall of the Exchequer as *Nicholas de Segrave* (to whom the King had granted the Marſhalſey of *England*) ſhould depute in that behalf: He deputed *Joceline de Branteſcombe*; who was Admitted and Sworn (*i*). *Roger le Bygod* Earl of *Norfolk* and Mareſhall of *England* granted and remiſed to K. *Edward* I the Mareſchalſey of *England* with all things pertaining thereunto. K. *Edward* II, by his Charter granted the ſaid Mareſchalſey to his Brother, *Thomas de Brotherton* Earl of *Norfolk*; To hold to him and the heirs males of his Body, of the King and his heirs; and to Do unto the King and his Heirs the Services which were wont to be done to the Kings Progenitours the ancient Kings of *England* for the ſame: And ſent a Writ of the Great Seal to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer, commanding them to admitt ſuch perſon to the office of Marſhalſey in the Exchequer as the Kings ſaid Brother ſhould nominate or by his Letters Patent depute thereunto. Afterwards, in the octaves of *Eaſter*, the Earl of *Norfolk* came into the Exchequer before the Treaſurer and Barons, and nominated *Ambroſe de Newburgh* to execute the office of Marſhall in the Exchequer, in the name and ſtead of the ſaid Earl; praying, the ſaid *Ambroſe* might be admitted thereto. And by vertue of the ſaid Mandate, *Ambroſe* was admitted, and Sworn to his good demeaner (*k*).

I will here ſet-down ſome things relating to the Duty or buſineſs of this officer. Whilſt an Accompt pended, he had the keeping of ſeveral ſorts of Writs and Vouchers produced to the Court by Debtors or Accomptants. Theſe he uſed to keep in Forules or Binns, or in Filets or Files, or in a Burſe or Bag. The Forules were, it ſeems, digeſted by Counties. In the Exchequer-Records, frequent mention is made of the *Forulus Mareſcalli*, and ſometimes of the *Forulus Mareſcalli* of ſuch or ſuch a County. For example. There was the Marſhalls Forulus of *Lincolnſhire* (*l*); his

---

de la More, ad intendendum Officio Mareſchalciæ, Brevia cuſtodienda, & alia facienda quæ ad officium Mareſchalciæ pertinent; Qui admiſſus fuit, & ſacramentum præſtitit de fideliter ſe habendo in eodem Officio. *Mich. Commun.* 9 & 10 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*f*) Memorandum quod modo x° die Decembris, audito rumore de morte Rogeri le Bygot Comitis Norfolciæ & Mareſcalli Angliæ, Officium Mareſcalli in Scaccario quod ad ipſum Comitem pertinuit, captum eſt in manum Regis. Et ſtatim idem Officium committitur ex parte Regis Willelmo Spanneby Clerico, cuſtodiendum donec Rex aliud &c. Et idem Willelmus ſuper hoc præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Mich. Commun.* 34 & 35 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 19. *a. Parte* I.

(*g*) Rex per breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo Patens, datum apud Weſtmon. xij° die Marcij anno primo, quod Nicholaus de Segrave modo xvij die Maij profert hic, mandat Theſaurario & Baronibus hic, quod cum ipſe Rex commiſerit eidem Nicholao Officium Mareſcalciæ Angliæ, Habendum & tenendum, cum omnibus ad Officium illud ſpectantibus, quamdiu &c, ijdem Theſaurarius & Barones ipſum quem præfatus Nicholaus loco ſuo deputaverit ad faciendum ea quæ ad Officium illud pertinent in Scaccario loco ipſius Nicholai, recipiant. Et idem Nicholaus modo ſuper hoc præſentat coram Theſaurario & Baronibus Elyam Puger, ad faciendum loco ſuo ea quæ ad Officium Mareſcalli &c. hic in Scaccario &c. Et idem Elyas ad hoc admiſſus eſt &c, & præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 55. *a.*

(*h*) *Mich. Communia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*i*) *Hil. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 36. *a.*

(*k*) *Paſ. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *a.*

(*l*) Thomas filius Godwini debet xl marcas ſuper terram ſuam in atrio S. Petri & alia vadia quæ ſupra annotantur; Et Lxxiijs per Cartam ſuam. Quia attulit Cartam ipſius Aaron de quietantia prædictorum debitorum, quæ eſt in forulo Mareſcalli in Lincollſcira, conſideratum eſt per Barones quod ulterius de illis debitis non ſummoneatur, Et ſic Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. Linc. Tit.* De debitis Aaron.

Ligula or Filet (*m*); and his Burſe or Bag (*n*). He performed ſeveral acts relating to Accomptants in the Exchequer. For inſtance. When an Accomptant, having been Sworn to Account, did not proſecute his Account *bona fide*, but made default at any Day prefixt to him: Or did not duly anſwer the arerages of his Account: In ſuch caſes he was committed in cuſtody to the Marſhall, to remain his Priſoner till the Court made a receſs. *Ralf Baſſet* was delivered to the Marſhall, for the arrerages of his Accompt. He had Day given him as a Priſoner upon his Parole, for ſo long as the King was in Town and the Exchequer was Sitting (*o*). Upon making up the *Summ* of *Thomas de Pyn* Sheriff of *Devonſhire* for the ſecond year of K. *Edward* I, *Thomas* owed the King xv l xv s vj d; for which, he was committed to the Marſhals cuſtody (*p*). When the Court finiſhed their Seſſion, the Marſhall delivered up his Priſoner, who was thereupon committed to the Fleet, or ſome other Priſon (*q*). If an Accomptant at the Exchequer was arreſted, the Marſhall claimed to have the cuſtody of him. In or about the 38th year of K. *Henry* III, *Roger* Earl of *Norfolk* and Marſhall of *England* complained to the King, That whereas by the Ancient cuſtom of the Exchequer, if a Sheriff or other Perſon, being upon his Account at the Exchequer, was arreſted, he ought to be committed to the cuſtody of the Marſhall, ſuch Accomptants had Then of late been frequently committed to the *Flete* priſon: Whereupon, the King by his Writ commanded the Barons, that if it were ſo, they ſhould ſee Right done to the Marſhall in That caſe (*r*). And at another time, complaint was made on behalf of *Roger* Earl of *Norfolk* Marſhall of *England*, before the Juſticier, the Treaſurer and Barons, and other Great Men of the Kings Council in Full Exchequer, That whereas *Licoricia* the *Jeweſs* was committed to the cuſtody of *R. de Goſebec* the Earls Deputy-Marſhall, for certain Clear Debts which ſhe owed to the King; ſhe was wrongfully removed from his Cuſtody, and committed to the Conſtable of the Tower of *London*: But it being found, upon due Examination, and Search of Precedents, that both *Jews* and *Chriſtians* who owed to the King any Clear Debts enrolled at the Great Exchequer, ought to be committed to the Marſhall for the ſame; It was adjudged, that *Licoricia* ſhould be redelivered to the Marſhall (*s*). Again; it was uſual for Accomptants (being in the Marſhalls cuſtody) to make Oath to him, before the Barons of the Exchequer, that they would not depart from the Court without Licence, or would not go above ſuch a Diſtance from the Court without Licence, Or that they would anſwer the arerages of their Accompt. Of theſe matters I have already given ſome inſtances in another place (*t*). Accomptants aſſigned before him their Attorneys whom they deputed to act for them in their Accompts. *Hugh de Kynardele* Sheriff of *Herefordſhire*, was ſick in *London*. The Treaſurer and Barons ſent *John de Nevill* Marſhall of the Exchequer to *Hugh*, to receive his nomination of an Attorney. And *Hugh*, in the Marſhalls preſence, appointed *Robert de Trillet* and *Reginald de la Rode*, to render his Accompt and to make his *Summ* for him (*u*). It ſeems he had the fee of half a

mark

(*m*) Ebor. Johannes de Crepping — venit & petit exonerari de compoto prædicto, unde habet Breve de Magno Sigillo in Ligula Mareſcalli de anno xxiij°, ad ipſum inde exonerandum. *Trin. Dies dati* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 61. *b.*

— ſolom la forme qe meiſme celuy Roi Edward manda al Eſchiqiere per ſon Bref, qe eſt en filetz de Mareſchal lan trentiſme —. *Trin. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 62. *a.*

(*n*) — quia Litera prædicta de acquietantia debet remanere in burſa Mareſcalli cum brevi de Allocate. *Mich. Memor.* 26 & 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

Et ſuper hoc oſtendit diverſas Literas eorundem Mercatorum illud idem teſtificantes, quæ ſunt in burſa Mareſcalli de hoc compoto. *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 71. *a. ad imum.*

(*o*) Linc. Radulphus Baſſet liberatus eſt Mareſcallo pro arreragijs compoti ſui; Set habet diem ut Priſo, quamdiu Rex fuerit in Civitate & Scaccarium ſederit. *Hil. Commun.* 31. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*p*) Devonia. Facta ſumma Thomæ de Pyn vicecom. Devoniæ de anno ſecundo, debet xv l xv s vj d; pro quibus liberatur Mareſcallo. *Mich. Commun.* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*q*) Memorandum quod in vigilia S. Thomæ Apoſtoli, Johannes de Stafford Mareſcallus Scaccarij liberavit hic Johannem de la Wade, qui fuerat in cuſtodia ſua uſq; nunc pro diverſis debitis quæ Regi debet, tam de tempore quo fuit Vicecomes Lincolniæ, quam aliunde; Et in continenti idem Johannes de la Wade committitur priſonæ de Flete. *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *b.*

(*r*) *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*s*) Memorandum quod in præſentia H. le Bigot Juſticiarij Angliæ, Epiſcoporum Wygorn. & Sarr. Theſaurarij & Baronum de Scaccario, & aliorum Magnatum de Conſilio Domini Regis in pleno Scaccario, cum oſtenſum eſſet pro Domino R. le Bigot Comite Norfolciæ & Mareſcallo Angliæ, quod Licoricia Judæa Wintoniæ quæ &c. *Hil. Memor.* 44. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*t*) *Cap.* 23. *ſect.* 22.

(*u*) Hugo de Kynardele Vicecomes (viz. *of* Heref.)

mark by the day from perſons committed to his cuſtody: *John Sampſon* came and Acknowledged before the Barons, that he owed *Roger de Goſebec* the Marſhall Two marks and a half for Five days Committment (*w*). And *Richard le Eſcot* who had been arreſted at the Exchequer, made the like Acknowledgment before the Barons, for Two marks and a half Fees due to the Marſhall for Five days Cuſtody (*x*). *Simon de London*, Attorney of *Thomas Corbet*, Acknowledged before the Barons that he owed to the ſame *Roger* Lx s Committment-Fees (*y*): Upon which Acknowledgment, *Roger* had afterwards a Writ of *Fieri facias*, to levy the Lx s upon the ſaid *Thomas Corbet* (*z*). K. *Edward* II. in the firſt year of his reign, being willing to know What rights fees and devoirs did belong to the Mareſchall of *England* by reaſon of the office of the Kings Mareſchalſey; By his Writ of Privy-Seal commanded the Barons of the Exchequer, to certify Him diſtinctly and plainly by their Patent Letters, concerning the ſaid rights fees and ſervices, with all commodious ſpeed (*a*). I have not found the Certificate which the Barons made to the King upon this mandate. But the ſame King, in the ſecond year of his reign, ſent a writ of the Great Seal to the Barons of the Exchequer; ſignifying, that he Willed that the Mareſchalls of the Exchequer ſhould receive and enjoy all and ſingular the fees which rightfully belonged to them on account of the ſaid office of Mareſchalſey, in like manner as former Mareſchalls, in the time of the Kings Father, uſed to receive and enjoy the ſame; and therefore commanding the Barons, to ſuffer the ſaid Mareſchalls to have and enjoy the ſaid Fees which belonged to them by means of the ſaid Marſhalſey, as it had been accuſtomed in the time of the Kings Father. This Writ iſſued at the the relation of *W. de Melton* (*b*). In fine, the word Marſhall ſeems to have been ſometimes uſed with latitude. The perſons that were wont to be employed at the Exchequer, in arreſting accomptants or other delinquents, were ſometimes called by That name (*c*).

VII. In proceſs of time there were Officers at the Exchequer who were called *Auditores Compotorum Scaccarij*. In the reign of K. *Edward* II, certain Clerks were appointed to audite the Foreign Accompts in the Exchequer: Who ſeem to have been ſettled Officers; becauſe upon the Death or Removal of One of them, Another was put into his place: But then it is ſaid, that thoſe Clerks were *nuper deputati*, lately aſſigned to That employment; which leads one to think, they were Officers Then newly introduced. Thus in the 9th year of K. *Edward* II, *Richard de Luda* was admitted to be *unus Clericorum nuper deputatorum ad compotos forinſecos audiendos hic in Scaccario*, in the room of *Edmund de Dynington*; And took an Oath for his Good abearance in That Office (*d*). In the preceding times (for ought that I have obſerved), Accompts of ſome part of the Revenue were uſually audited either by ſome of the Juſtices or Barons, or by Clerks or Perſons aſſigned *hac vice* for That purpoſe, by the King or the Treaſurer and Barons. For Example. In the tenth year of K. *Henry* III, *Stephen* Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* accompted for CC marks Impreſt-money; and for Dxxxij l xviij s xi d, the Quinzime of his Demeane, and of his Men, and of the Men of his Knights; and for CLxj l x s, the Quinzime of the *Religious* of his Dioceſe in *Kent* and of their Men; Except the Abbat of St. *Auſtin* and the Priour of

---

Heref.) ægrotavit in Civitate; & J. de Nevill Mareſcallus Scaccarij per præceptum Theſaurarij & Baronum miſſus fuit ad eum ad recipiendum Attornatum ſuum; coram quo idem H. poſuit loco ſuo Robertum de Trillet Clericum & Reginaldum de la Rode, ad reddendum compotum ſuum, & ſummam faciendam pro eo. *Ex Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *b.*

(*w*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*x*) *Hil. Recognit.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*y*) *Memor.* 38. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 18. *a.*

(*z*) *Memor.* 39. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*a*) Baronibus, pro Rege, De Officio Mareſcalciæ. Quia Rex ſuper juribus feodis & deverijs Mareſcallo Angliæ ratione Officij Mareſcalciæ Regis quoquo modo ſpectantibus, quibuſdam certis de cauſis vult certiorari, Mandat Baronibus quod ſcrutatis Rotulis & libris Scaccarij, Regem de juribus feodis & ſervicijs prædictis per Literas ſuas diſtincte & aperte reddant quamcicius commode poterunt certiorem. Datum ſub Privato Sigillo apud Langele xj die Junij anno primo. *Trin. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 64. *a.*

(*b*) *Trin. Brevia* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 80. *a.*

(*c*) — per Mareſcallos Scaccarij arreſtari feceritis. *Paſ. Commun.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *a. in Cedula.*

(*d*) Anglia. De Ricardo de Luda admiſſo ad Compotos audiendos. Memorandum, quod viceſimo tertio die Aprilis hoc Termino, Ricardus de Luda Clericus admiſſus fuit unus Clericorum nuper deputatorum ad compotos forinſecos audiendos hic in Scaccario, loco Edmundi de Dynington nuper deputati ad auditionem hujuſmodi Compotorum. Et idem Ricardus præſtitit Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Paſ. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 98. *a.*

of the *Trinity* of *Canterbury* and their Men; for the Abbat and Priour were to anſwer for themſelves. The Accompt for this Quinzime rendred by the Archbiſhops Bailiffs, was audited by the Biſhops of *Bathe* and *Saresbery* and their Companions (*e*). K. *Henry* III, in the tenth year of his reign, by writ of his Great Seal commanded *R.* Biſhop of *London* one of his Council, to appoint Maſter *Michael Belet* and *William del Caſtel* to hear or audite the accompt of the Juſtices or Commiſſioners of the Kings Quinzime, who were to yield their accompt at a day prefixed to them in *Hilary* term then next following (*f*). In the 20th year of K. *Edward* I, *Thomas de Bellehus*, *W. de Carleton*, and *H. de Creſſingham*, were appointed to audite and purify all manner of debts, and to ſumm-up and report before the King the ſumms of all the debts of K. *Henry* III. But probably this was in Parliament (*g*). In the 35th year of K. *Edward* I, the Merchants *Friſcobalds* were to Account at the Exchequer for the Kings Cuſtoms. The King by his Letters Patents aſſigned certain perſons to Audite their Accompt. But in regard Two of Thoſe perſons could not attend to act therein, One by reaſon of other affairs, The other by reaſon of Sickneſs; Thereupon, the Kings Council at the Exchequer Appointed Two others to join with the perſons before aſſigned by the King, in Auditing the ſaid Account (*h*). In or about the ſame 35th year, *John del Iſle* and others were appointed to be Auditors of the Accompts of the Diſme impoſed by the Pope on the Clergy (*i*). In the 12th year of K. *Edward* II, *John de Foxle*, Maſter *John de Everdon*, *John de Ocham*, and *Robert de Wodehous* Barons of the Exchequer, and *Adam de Lymbergh* a Remembrancer of the Exchequer were aſſigned to audite the Accompt of *John* Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells*, for the time that he was Keeper of the Ward-robe of K. *Edward* I; ſo that they jointly and ſeverally, or at leaſt Two of them together, ſhould diſpatch that Affair (*k*). *Walter de Gatelyn* Cuſtos of the Manour of *Clarendon* expended ſeveral ſumms of Money in Works and Repairs about the Manour. Rolls of the Particulars thereof, and likewiſe Counter-rolls of the Kings Viewers of thoſe Works, were delivered-in at the Exchequer; Which were examined by *Robert de Thorpe* a Clerk aſſigned by the Barons for that purpoſe (*l*). *Richard Squier*, *Cuſtos* of the Manour of *Fekenham* delivered-in a Cedule of Particulars of the Works done about That Manour; And it was examined by *J. de Okham* a Baron of the

Exchequer

(*e*) S. Archiepiſcopus Cantuariæ r c de CC marcis de præſtito ei facto de Theſauro Regis anno Regis vij^{o} —, Et de D & xxxij l xviij s & xj d de quintadecima Dominici ſui & hominum ſuorum & hominum Militum ſuorum, Et de C & Lxj l & x s de Quintadecima virorum Relligioſorum parochiæ ſuæ in Kantia & & hominum eorundem, Exceptis Abbate S. Auguſtini & Priore S. Trinitatis Cantuariæ hominibus ipſorum, unde dicti Abbas & Prior debent pro ſe reſpondere; De qua Quintadecima Epiſcopi Bathoniæ & Saresberiæ & Socij eorum audierunt compotum a Ballivis prædicti Archiepiſcopi. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *tit. Surreia.*

(*f*) Mandatum eſt R. Londonienſi Epiſcopo, quod aſſignet Magiſtrum Michaelem Belet & Willelmum de Caſtello, ad audiendum compotum Juſticiariorum quintædecimæ Domini Regis; qui ſummoniti ſunt ad reddendum inde compotum ſuum a die S. Hyllarij in xv dies, in eadem forma quam Dominus Rex alias eis aſſignavit de hijs qui compotum ſuum reddere debeant in octabis S. Hyllarij. *Rot. Liberat.* 10. *H.* 3. *m.* 2.

(*g*) Ad audienda [&] purificanda omnimoda debita, & ad ſummanda & ſummas reportandum coram Domino Rege, de debitis H. Regis Patris Domini Regis nunc, aſſignentur Thomas de Bellehus, W. de Carleton, & H. de Creſſingham. *Ryl. Plac. P. p.* 104. *Theſe and Others were (it ſeems) Auditours and Receivers of Petitions. Ib. p.* 105.

(*h*) *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 59. *a.*

(*i*) Recognitio Abbatis de Langale. *He came and acknowledged before the Barons, that he owed the King Diij l xvj s iij d q.* de arreragijs compoti ſui coram Johanne de Inſula & ſocijs ſuis Auditoribus compotorum nuper apud Weſtmon. redditorum, de Decima Cleri per Bonifacium Papam octavum Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ impoſita per tres annos —. *Paſ. Recognit.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 74. *a.*

(*k*) Memorandum quod Johannes de Foxle Magiſter J de Everdon Johannes de Ocham & Robertus de Wodehous Barones de Scaccario, & Adam de Lymbergh Rememorator de Scaccario, aſſignantur ad audiendum compotum Venerabilis patris J. Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopi de tempore quo fuit Cuſtos garderobæ Domini E. Regis Angliæ Patris Regis nunc. Ita quod ipſi ad compotum illum audiendum conjunctim & diviſim intendant, ad minus duo eorum ſimul, ſi omnes vel plures quam duo intereſſe non poſſint &c. *Hil. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2.

(*l*) Wyltes. Viſores. — De quibus quidem operationibus Willelmus de Waleton Attornatus prædicti Walteri [de Gatelyn] liberavit hic Rotulos de particulis, & prædicti Philippus [de la Beche] & Willelmus de Rude (*the Viewers*) liberarunt hic Contrarotulos, qui concordant cum Rotulis de particulis dictarum operationum in particulis & ſumma totali; & qui examinati fuerunt per Robertum de Thorpe Clericum aſſignatum ad hoc per Barones. *Mich. Fines &c.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 43. *a.*

(*m*) Wygorn.

Exchequer (*m*). In the 15th year of K. *Edward* II, mention is made of Auditors of the Accompts of Bailiffs and Miniſters (*n*). K. *Edward* II, *anno regni* 16, appointed *Henry de Leiceſter* and *William de Oterhampton*, jointly and ſeverally, Auditours of the accompts of the *Cuſtodes* of the goods and chatells, and of the Bailiffs and *Cuſtodes* of the Lands and tenements, of *Thomas* late Earl of *Lancaſter*, and of others of the Kings enemies and rebells in *Norfolk Suffolk* and other Counties. The Commiſſion is *Teſte W. Exonienſi Epiſcopo Theſaurario vij die octobris* (*o*).

VIII. Little occurs within the cycle of my preſent Hiſtory, concerning the Clerk of the Eſtreats and foreign Summonces. On the twelfth day of *November*, in the eighteenth year of K. *Edward* II, all the Eſtreats as well of Fines and iſſues forfeited, as alſo of amercements, before Juſtices of either Bench, Barons of the Exchequer, Juſtices in Eire, and other Juſtices aſſigned, ariſing in the reign of K. *Edward* I, and of the preſent King, and likewiſe all other Eſtreats of Greenwax, which were in the cuſtody of the Treaſurers Remembrancer, were by command of the Treaſurer and Barons delivered to *John de Chiſenhale* Clerk of the Summonces, to keep (*p*). In *Michaelmaſs-term* in the 19th year of K. *Edward* II, *William de Bereford* Chief Juſtice of the Common Bench delivered into the Court of Exchequer ſeveral files of Rolls containing the eſtreats of divers Fines, iſſues, and amerciaments: Which Rolls were delivered to *Nicolas de Lye*, to be by him ſent-out in Summonce (*q*). In the ſame year, on the third day of *February*, the Eſtreats were, by the command of the Treaſurer and Barons, delivered to *Hugh de Colewyk* Clerk. And *Hugh*, being then preſent before the Treaſurer and Barons, took an oath that he would well and truly keep the ſaid Eſtreats and all other eſtreats hereafter delivered to him; and that he would well and truly ſend-out in Summonce, with all the haſt and diſpatch he conveniently could, as well the Eſtreats which were not yet ſummoned, as alſo all ſuch as ſhould thenafter be delivered to him (*r*).

IX.

(*m*) Wygorn. *Two Viewers came and made Oath to the expenſes about the Works of the ſaid Manour* — De quibus operacionibus prædictus Ricardus liberavit hic quandam Cedulam de particulis earundem operationum, quæ examinata fuit per J. de Okham Baronem hujus Scaccarij. *Paſ. Commun.* 12. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 46. *a.*

(*n*) Rex Theſaurario & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum mandaverimus Cuſtodibus terrarum & tenementorum quæ fuerunt inimicorum & rebellium noſtrorum —, ac Auditoribus Compotorum Ballivorum, Miniſtrorum, & aliorum Receptorum in terris & tenementis illis, quod — —. *Trin. Brevia* 15. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 63. *a.*

(*o*) *Mich. Commiſſiones* 16. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*p*) Anglia. De extractis liberatis Johanni de Chiſenhale. Memorandum quod xij die Novembris hoc anno, omnes extractæ tam de finibus & exitibus forisfactis quam de amerciamentis coram Juſticiarijs de utroq; Banco, Baronibus de Scaccario, Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus, & alijs Juſticiarijs aſſignatis quibuſcumq; tam de tempore Regis nunc, quam de tempore Regis E. patris, & eciam omnes aliæ extractæ de Viridi cera quæ fuerunt in cuſtodia Rememoratoris Theſaurarij, liberantur de præcepto Theſaurarij & Baronum, Johanni de Chiſenhale Clerico Summonitionum cuſtodiendæ &c. *Mich. Communia* 18. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *parte* 2.

(*q*) Memorandum quod W. de Berſod Capitalis Juſticiarius de Banco liberavit hic xiij die Novembris hoc anno, unum ligamen rotulorum de finibus & exitibus forisfactis coram Juſticiarijs de Banco, de terminis S. Michaelis & Hillarij de anno Regis nunc xviij; quod quidem ligamen continet Lxij Rotulos; & aliud ligamen Rotulorum de finibus & exitibus de Banco de terminis Paſchæ & S. Trinitatis eodem anno, continens Liij Rotulos; & quoddam aliud ligamen de amerciamentis de Banco, de diverſis terminis & diverſis annis in diverſis Comitatibus, continens v^{xx} & j & unam cedulam, de amerciamentis Vicecomitum in Banco de diverſis terminis & de diverſis annis, qui quidem Rotuli liberantur Nicholao de Lye xiiij die Novembris proximo ſequenti ad ſummonendum. *Mich. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*r*) De extractis Scaccarij liberatis Hugoni de Colewyk. Memorandum quod tertio die Februarij hoc anno, omnes extractæ tam de finibus & exitibus forisfactis quam de Amerciamentis, coram Juſticiarijs de utroq; Banco, Baronibus de Scaccario, Juſticiarijs Itinerantibus, & alijs Juſticiarijs aſſignatis quibuſcumq;, tam de tempore Regis nunc, quam de tempore Regis E. patris, & eciam omnes aliæ extractæ de Viridi cera, quæ fuerunt in cuſtodia Johannis de Chiſenhale, ſicut continetur in Memorandis anni præcedentis inter Recorda de termino S. Michaelis, liberantur Hugoni de Colewyk Clerico de præcepto Theſaurarij & Baronum. Et prædictus Hugo præſens coram prædictis Theſaurario & Baronibus eodem die, præſtitit ſacramentum de cuſtodiendo bene & fideliter extractas prædictas, & eciam alias extractas impoſterum ei liberandas, & quod extractas quæ adhuc reſtant ſummonendæ, & eciam alias quæ ei impoſterum liberabuntur, bene & fideliter ſummoniri faciet cum omni feſtinatione & expeditione quibus poterit bono modo. *Hil. Commun.* 19. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

IX. There was alſo a *Clericus Brevium de Scaccario*. In the 5th year of K. *Edward* I, *Laurence de Lincoln* was in That Office (*s*). It belonged to the Office of Chancellour of the Exchequer. In the 6th year of K. *Edward* I, *Laurence de Lincoln* was *Clericus brevium*, and had one *Adam* for his companion or fellow-clerk. In That year, the King empowered the Treaſurer to reward ſuch officers of the Exchequer as had not due recompenſe for their attendance and labour about the Kings buſineſs. Whereupon, the Treaſurer, conſidering the great labour and ſmall profit of the ſaid *Laurence* and *Adam*, did with the conſent of the Chancellour and Barons, grant to the ſaid *Laurence* and *Adam*, that for the future they ſhould receive to their own uſe the moneys ariſing from the iſſues of divers lands, which were levied and anſwered by divers Sheriffs; ſo as that when ſuch iſſues were ſent by the Sheriffs to the Exchequer, the ſame were to be delivered to *Laurence* and *Adam*; provided, that when perſons who had forfeited their iſſues came at their days and healed their former defaults, Then the iſſues ſhould be reſtored to ſuch perſons, and inſtead of the iſſues *Laurence* and *Adam* ſhould receive the money paid for healing the ſaid defaults (*t*).

X. Amongſt the Officers of the Exchequer during the Second Period, we may reckon the Chamberlains. In the Firſt Period or great part of it, the Chamberlains in Fee, who were Great Officers in the Kings Court, ſometimes Sat and acted in perſon in the Kings Exchequer: And are numbred amongſt the Barons There (*u*). But afterwards, the Chamberlains in Fee uſually deputed others to execute their Offices for them, both in the Great Exchequer and at the Receipt. The perſons ſo deputed were at Firſt wont to be Knights. But others were ſometimes deputed, who were not Knights. K. *Henry* III, gave *William Mauduit* time till the feaſt of of the H. *Trinity*, to provide himſelf a Knight to Serve for him in the Office of Chamberlain (*w*). The ſame King commanded the Barons to admitt ſuch perſon as *Margaret de Riparijs* ſhould Preſent to them, to Reſide in her room at the Exchequer, though he were not a Knight, in caſe they thought him Fit in other reſpects (*x*). When the Chamberlain in Fee deputed one to execute his Office for him, he was, regularly, to come in perſon and preſent his Deputy to the Treaſurer and Barons at the Exchequer; And thereupon the Deputy uſed to be Sworn and Admitted. But ſometimes he Preſented his Deputy to the Barons by his Steward, or other Attorney appointed for That purpoſe: And ſometimes by his Letters Patent directed to the Treaſurer or Barons. Sometimes alſo, he Preſented his Deputy to the King Himſelf: And then, upon the Kings Writ ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer certifying the ſame, ſuch Deputy was Admitted. Of theſe ſeveral Preſentments I ſhall ſet down ſome inſtances according to the order of Time. In the 29th year of K. *Henry* III, *Margaret de Riparijs* preſented to the King *Thomas Eſperun*, to act for her [as Chamberlain] in the Exchequer (*y*). In the 49th year of the ſame King, *William Mauduit* Earl of *Warwick*, by his Letters Patent preſented *David* his Chamberlain to the office of Uſher of the *Receipt*; who was admitted and ſworn (*z*).

(*s*) Memorandum quod de Finibus & amerciamentis coram Baronibus anno Regni Domini Regis quarto, conceduntur & aſſignantur per Theſaurarium & Barones Laurencio de Lincolnia Clerico Brevium de Scaccario pro Laboribus ſuis Domino Regi impenſis xl ſolidi, percipiendi & habendi de particulis ſubſcriptis, ſcilicet De Johanne de Inſula xx s quos Regi debet pro licentia concordandi, de Priore de Ponte fracto, unam marcam, quam Regi debet pro eodem; De Ricardo le Graunt de Dunmawe dimidia marca, quam Regi debet pro falſo clamore. Poſtea recepit dictus Laurentius inde dimidiam marcam de Ricardo le Graunt per manus Germani Clerici Vicecomitis Eſſexiæ. Item recepit xx s de Johanne de Inſula, per manus Willelmi Favelore Clerici Vicecomitis Dorſetæ. Item poſtea recepit unam marcam de Priore, per manus Vicecomitis Eboraciſciræ. *Paſ. Communia* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*t*) *Trin. Commun.* 6. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*u*) *Hic, Cap.* 25.

(*w*) Rex dedit reſpectum Willelmo Mauduit uſq; ad feſtum S. Trinitatis, ad providendum ſibi in Officio Camerariæ de quodam Milite qui Officium illud loco ſui competenter gerere poſſit. *Paſ. Commun.* 32. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*x*) Baronibus, pro Margareta de Riparijs. Rex eiſdem; Quod ſi Marger. de Riparijs præſentaverit eis virum idoneum ad reſidendum in Scaccario Regis loco ſuo, non omittant quin eum ad hoc recipiant, quamvis Miles non fuerit, dum tamen de perſona ipſius in alijs rebus fuerint pacati. *Ex Memor.* 25. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*y*) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus]; Sciatis quod Marger. de Riparijs venit ad nos & præſentavit nobis Thomam Eſperun, ad reſidendum loco ſuo in Officio ſuo ad Scaccarium. Et ideo &c. Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli. *Paſ. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*z*) Warr. Willelmus Maudut Comes Warwici præſentavit per Literas ſuas Patentes Davit Camerarium ſuum ad officium Oſtiarij de Recepta;

In the ſame 49th year *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Albemarle*, by her Attorneys preſented *Ralph de Stratton*, to act for her in the Office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer, during her Pleaſure (*a*). In the 51th year of K. *Henry* III, *William Mauduyt* Earl of *Warwick*, deputed before the King, *Richard le Chamberleng*, to execute for him before the Barons his office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer, during his pleaſure: And the King commanded the Barons to admitt *Richard* to the ſaid Office (*b*). In the 52th year, *William de Beauchamp* heir of *William Mauduit* late Earl of *Warwick* came to the Exchequer and preſented *David de la More* to the office of Uſher of the *Receipt*, during his pleaſure. Who was Sworn and admitted (*c*). In the ſame 52th year, *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Albemarle* came in perſon before the Barons of the Exchequer, and Preſented *Ralph de Bray* (her Deputy) to the Office of Chamberlain (*d*). In like manner, *W. de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick* preſented to the Treaſurer and Barons *John Peverel*, to act for him in the Office of Chamberlain in the Exchequer till the Michaelmaſs then next following (*e*). About This time alſo, *James* Earl of *Albemarle* was a Chamberlain-in-Fee of the Exchequer (*f*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Albemarle*, by *John de la Ware* her Steward, and by her Letter Patent and the Kings Writ, preſented *William de Cotton* to the office of Chamberlainſhip of the Exchequer, to execute That office until *Michaelmaſs* next (*g*). This was in the firſt year of K. *Edward* I. In the ſame or the next year, *William de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick* preſented *William de Bradecote* (*h*): And *William* Earl of *Worceſter* preſented *William Golafre* (*i*). Soon after, *Iſabell* Counteſs of *Albemarle* preſented to the Barons *William de Cotton* to Act for her in the Great Exchequer, during her Pleaſure, And *Adam de Stratton*, to Act for her in the Exchequer of Receipt (*k*). In the 4th year of K. *Edward* I, *Iſabella de Fortibus* Counteſs of *Albemarle*

---

cepta; qui admiſſus ad hoc, juramentum præſtitit. *Paſ. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*a*) Præſentatio Yſabellæ Comitiſſæ Albemarliæ. Hervicus de Borham & Adam de Stratton venerunt coram Baronibus de Scaccario pro eadem Comitiſſa, & præſentaverunt nomine ſuo, Radulphum de Stratton Clericum ſuum, ad reſidendum in eodem Scaccario loco ipſius Comitiſſæ, in Officio Camerarij, quamdiu dictæ Comitiſſæ placuerit. *Mich. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Willelmo Mauduyt Comite Warr. Idem Willelmus attornavit coram Rege loco ſuo Ricardum le Chamberleng, ad exercendum coram Baronibus officium ſuum Camerarij, quod habet in Scaccario, quamdiu ei placuerit; Et ideo Rex mandat, quod prædictum Ricardum loco ipſius Willelmi ad hoc recipiant. *Ex Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*c*) Willelmus de Bello Campo hæres Willelmi Maudut quondam Comitis Warr. venit ad Scaccarium die Veneris proxima poſt Inventionem Sanctæ Crucis, & præſentavit Davidem de la More, ad officium Hoſtiarij Scaccarij de Recepta, Cuſtodiendum quamdiu eidem Willelmo placuerit. Qui eodem die Sacramentum præſtitit, & admiſſus fuit ad idem officium in forma prædicta. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*d*) Memorandum de quodam Camerario præſentato per Iſabellam de Fortibus Comitiſſam Albermalliæ. Eadem venit coram Baronibus die Lunæ proximo ante feſtum S. Lucæ Ewangeliſtæ, & præſentavit ibidem Radulfum de Bray ad officium Camerariæ; qui eodem die admiſſus fuit ad idem Officium, & Sacramentum præſtitit de fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*e*) Præſentatio W. de Bello Campo Comitis War. Memorandum quod xxvij die Maij, præſentavit dictus Willelmus per Literas ſuas Patentes directas Theſaurario & Baronibus, Johannem Peverel, ad intendendum Officio Camerarij in Scaccario loco ejuſdem Comitis, uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo futurum. *Trin. Communia* [52 &] 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*f*) *Ante, Cap.* 20. *Sect.* 7. *ad ann.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. Ebor. Mandatum eſt.

(*g*) Præſentatio Iſabellæ de Fortibus Comitiſſæ Albæmarliæ. Memorandum quod eadem Comitiſſa die Lunæ proximo ante feſtum Nativitatis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, per Johannem de la Ware Seneſchallum ſuum præſentavit Willelmum de Cotton ad Officium Camerariæ de Scaccario quod pertinet eidem Comitiſſæ, per Literam præfatæ Comitiſſæ Patentem & Breve Domini Regis, quod idem Willelmus ſtabit in Officio prædicto uſq; ad feſtum S. Michaelis proximo futurum. *Ex Mem.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*h*) Præſentacio Willelmi de Bello Campo Comitis Warwici. Idem venit coram Baronibus die Martis proximo poſt feſtum S. Agnetis, & præſentavit Willelmum de Bradecote, ad faciendum pro eo officium Camerar. in Scaccario: Qui eodem die admiſſus fuit per Theſaurarium & Barones, & præſtitit Sacramentum de fideliter ſe habendo in Offiicio prædicto. *Ex Memor.* 1 & 2. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*i*) Præſentatio Willelmi de Bello Campo Comitis Wygorniæ. Idem venit coram Baronibus die Lunæ in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ, & præſentavit Willelmum Golafre ad attendendum ad officium Camerar. in Magno Scaccario. *Ex Memor.* 1 & 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*k*) Præſentatio Iſabellæ Comitiſſæ Albæmarliæ. Eadem venit in propria perſona ſua die Mercurij proximo ante feſtum S. Elphegi Martiris, & præſentavit Willelmum de Cotton ad Officium ſuum in Magno Scaccario pro ea faciendum,

bemarle, Chamberlaine in Fee of the Exchequer, granted by her Charter to *Adam de Stratton* a Clerk of the Exchequer, the Manour of *Senehampton*, with the Hamlets of *Worth*, *Stratton*, and *Crikelad*, and with the Chamberlainſhip and Office thereof which ſhe had in the Exchequer, with all its appurtenances, To hold of the King and his heirs, to *Adam* and his heirs, Doing the Office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer, in the ſame manner as ſhe and her Anceſtours were wont to do the ſame. And the King received the Homage of *Adam* thereupon, and Confirmed the ſaid Charter of *Iſabell*; and commanded the Treaſurer and Barons to admit to the ſaid Office *Adam* and his heirs or their Attorneys, in like manner as had been uſed in the time of *Iſabell* and her Anceſtours (*l*). *William* Earl of *Warwick* Preſented *William de la Porte* (*m*). At another time, *William* Earl of *Warwick* preſented *Philipp de Douneſley* by his Letter Patent directed to the Treaſurer. *Philipp* was for this time admitted, out of the Treaſurers ſpecial grace, till ſuch time as the Earl could come in perſon before the Treaſurer and Barons (as he ought by the cuſtom of the Exchequer), to make his preſentation (*n*). In another year, *William* Earl of *Warwick* ſent his Letter to the Treaſurers Lieutenant and Barons of the Exchequer, Praying them to ſuffer ſuch perſon as *William de Porſhore* ſhould preſent to them, to ſupply the Earls place at the Exchequer (in the room of *John de London*), till he could provide ſome other to do it (*o*). A while after, *Guy* Earl of *Warwick*, being then in the Kings Service in the Marches of *Scotland*, by his Letters Patent directed to the Treaſurer and Barons, preſented *Adam de Herwynton* to be his Deputy Chamberlain at the Exchequer during his pleaſure; Who was by the Favour of the Court Admitted and Sworn (*p*). And afterwards the ſaid Earl came in Perſon, and was himſelf Sworn as Chamberlain; And then he nominated *William de Perſhore* and the ſaid *Adam de Herwynton* his Deputy Chamberlains, and likewiſe *Adam de Rameſey* Uſher of the Receipt, who were Admitted by the Court (*q*). In or about the 30th year of K. *Edward* I, the Moiety of the Uſhery of the Receipt was forfeited to the King by the Felony of *Adam de Stratton* (*r*). In the ſecond year of K. *Edward* II, the

---

ciendum quamdiu eidem Comitiſſæ placuerit, Et Adam de Stratton Clericum ad Officium ſuum ad Scaccarium de Recepta faciendum. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*l*) *Mich. Communia* 4 & 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*m*) Memorandum quod x° die Maij anno regni Regis E. xviij°, Willelmus de Bello Campo Comes Warrewici venit coram Baronibus & præſentavit Willelmum de la Porte ad Officium Camerariæ. Et idem Willelmus præſtitit ſacramentum coram eiſdem, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in Officio prædicto. *Paſ. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*n*) De Camerario loco Comitis Warr. admiſſo ad Officium Camerarij in Scaccario. Memorandum quod die Martis videlicet proximo poſt Clauſum Paſchæ anno xxij°, Willelmus de Bello Campo Comes Warrwici direxit Litteras ſuas Patentes quæ ſunt in cuſtodia Rememoratoris, Willelmo Bathonienſi & Wellenſi Epiſcopo Domini Regis Theſaurario in hæc verba, A ſun treſhonurable Pere en Dieu, Sire Willame par la grace de Deu Eſvek de Baa e de Welles, Treſorer noſter Seignur le Rey, Willame de Beauchamp Counte de Warrewyk ſaluz en noſter Seignur; Por coe, Sire, ke Sire Wauter de Chaſtel ke aad garde le office ke a nus apent devaunt ws al Eſcheker, ne peut mes a cel office entendre, nus enveyoms a vus Sire Phelippe de Douneſley noſter Clerk, e ws prioms, Cher Sire, ſil ws pleſt, le memes cely Phelippe al avaundit office garder e ſere volyet receure. En temonye de coe ws enveyoms ceſte noſter Lettre Patente; Done a Hampſlape la veyle de Pask, lan del Regne noſter Seignur le Rey vintyme ſecounde. Per quod dictus Theſaurarius de gratia ſua ſpeciali admiſit hac vice prædictum Philippum ad officium prædictum faciendum, quouſque prædictus Comes in propria perſona ſua coram eiſdem Theſaurario & Baronibus venerit, & ipſum Philippum præſentaverit, prout de jure & ſecundum conſuetudinem Scaccarij fuerit faciendum. *Paſ. Communia* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*o*) Baronibus, pro Comite Warrewici. A ſes treſchiers amis Sire Philippe de Willugby Tenaunt le lieu Sire Wauter de Langeton Treſorer noſtre Seignour le Roy al Eſcheker, e as autres Barons del Eſcheker, Willame de Beauchamp Counte Warrewik,ſi leur pleſt,ſalutz de e chieres amiſtes. Por ce que Johan de Loundres noſtre Clerk qui tient noſtre lieu devant vous al Eſcheker, ne poet nent plus illoeqs demorer: Vous prioms, ſi vous pleſt, que vous voillez ſuffrir de celuy, qe Sire Willame de Porſhore vous preſentera, puſſe noſtre lieu tenir tant come nous nous puſſoms porver de un autre qe puſſe noſtre lieu tenir: E ſi rien voillez ver nous qe ſere puſſoms, le nous voillez mander, come a celui qe voluntiers freit choſe qe bone vous fuſt. Adieu, qe touz jours vous gard. *Mich. Memorand.* 25 *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *in bund.* 24 & 25 *E.* 1.

(*p*) *Mich. Præſentat.* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 56. *b.*

(*q*) *Mich. Communia* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. tit* Brevia.

(*r*) Breve tangens Medietatem Hoſtiariæ Receptæ forisfactam per Feloniam Adæ de Stratton. *Mich. Commun.* 30 & 31 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. ex parte Remem. Theſ. The ſame is alſo entred in Memor.*

the Earl of *Warwick* one of the Chamberlains of the Exchequer in Fee, by his Letter preſented *Peter le Blound* to act for him in That Office at the Exchequer: Who was by the favour of the Court admitted for this time; provided that the Earl do come hereafter in perſon, to preſent his Chamberlain (s). When a Chamberlain in Fee was in Wardſhip, the Guardian nominated a Deputy. The Queen, having the Cuſtody of *Baldwin del Iſle*, appointed *Thomas Eſperon* to be Deputy-Chamberlain (t). Or, if the Office of the Chamberlain in Fee was ſeized into the Kings hands, or became devolved to Him, Then the King aſſigned one or more perſons to execute the Office. K. *Edward* I, in the 6th year of his Reign (the Office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer being then ſeized into His hands) committed the ſame Office to *Ralph de Beſages* during pleaſure (u). In the 7th year of the ſame King, the Office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer was, by the Kings Command, reſtored to *William de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick*; who being preſent in Court, appointed Two perſons to act for him in That Office, one at the Great Exchequer, the other at the *Receipt*, And they were Admitted accordingly (w). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, *Adam de Stratton* was removed from the office of Chamberlain. Upon his removal, an account was taken of the money then remaining in the Treaſury. *William de Eſtden* was put in his place (x). In the 26th year of the ſame King, it being reported that *William de Beauchamp* Earl of *Warwick* Chamberlain-in-Fee of the Exchequer was Dead, the Lieutenant of the Treaſurer, the Barons and Juſtices at the Exchequer, took into the Kings hands the Office of the ſaid Chamberlainſhip; And put-out the ſeveral perſons who had acted in That Office under the Earl. Neverthelеſs, in regard the ſaid ſeveral perſons ſo put-out had well behaved themſelves in their reſpective Places, the Lieutenant of the Treaſurer, the Barons, and Juſtices, appointed them to Continue in their places, and to act Now under the King (in like manner as they had lately done under the Earl), untill the King ſhould further declare his pleaſure therein. And the ſaid Officers were Sworn and admitted accordingly (y). In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, *William de Brykhull* was commanded by the Kings Writ (which is entred *inter Hil. Brevia* 26 *Edw*. 1. *Rot*. 116. *a*.) to appear in perſon at the Exchequer Such a day, to Hear and Do what the Barons There ſhould enjoin him. He came accordingly. And was admitted by the Treaſurer and Barons to the Office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer, in the room of *Richard de Luda*; And was Sworn into That Office. And on the day following, he appointed one to be his Deputy-Chamberlain, as to the Cuſtody of Countertallies; Which

---

Memor. 30 & 31 *E*. 1. *Rot*. 9. *a*. *ex parte Remem. Reg*.

(s) *Paſ. Præſent*. 2. *E*. 2. *Rot*. 76. *a*.

(t) Rex mandavit Baronibus [quod] liberari faciant Roberto de Chaure Clerico Dominæ Reginæ Officium Camerar. quod Thomas Eſperon tenet in Scaccario, & quod ad ipſam Reginam pertinet ratione Cuſtodiæ Baldewini de Inſula quam ipſa Regina habet, & quod ipſi aſſignent eidem Thomæ officium Contrarotuli Receptæ de prædicto Scaccario. Breve eſt in f M. Et Regina mandavit prædictis Baronibus per breve ſuum, quod ipſi admittant prædictum Robertum Clericum ſuum ad prædictum officium, ſicut Rex mandavit eis. *Memor*. 39. *H*. 3. *Rot*. 8. *a*.

(u) *Paſ. Communia* 6. *E*. 1. *Rot*. 5. *b*.

(w) De Præcepto facto Baronibus de Scaccario pro Willelmo de Bello Campo Comite Warwici. Memorandum quod die Martis proximo ante feſtum S. Martini, venit Nicholaus de Stapleton ad Scaccarium, & injunxit Theſaurario & Baronibus ex parte Domini Regis, quod rehabere facerent Willelmo de Bello Campo Comiti Warr. Ballivam ſuam de Cameraria tam ad Magnum Scaccarium quam ad Scaccarium de Recepta. Et idem Comes præſens in Scaccario admiſit Ballivam ſuam prædictam & poſuit loco ſuo ad Magnum Scaccarium prædictum, Radulphum Baſſet ad Officium ſuum ad idem Scaccarium pro eo faciendum, & Petrum de Lyceſtre Clericum, ad Scaccarium de Recepta, ad Officium ſuum pro eo faciendum ibidem; Qui præſentes fuerunt coram eiſdem Baronibus, & præſtiterunt Sacramentum de fideliter ſe habendo in Officijs prædictis. *Mich. Commun*. 7° *incip*. *E*. 1. *Rot*. 2. *a*.

(x) Memorandum quod die Martis xvij die Januarij anno regni Regis E. xviij, amotus fuit Adam de Stratton ab officio Camerarij in Scaccario Domini Regis. Quo die remanſerunt in Theſauro Domini Regis *ſuch a ſumm of money*. Et poſtea eodem die Martis receperunt Theſaurarius & alius Camerarius *ſuch a ſumm*; & die Jovis proximo ſequente *ſuch a ſumm*: Summa duorum dierum cum billa rem. *So much*. De quibus dictus Theſaurarius & unus Camerarius ſolverunt Alianoræ Reginæ Angliæ Conſorti Regis C l per breve Regis de Liberate. Et ſic remanent *So much*. Et poſtea ceſſavit Scaccarium de Recepta quod nichil in eo Receptum fuit aut liberatum uſq; diem Veneris xxvij diem Januarij, illo die computato. Et die Sabbati in craſtino recepit Willelmus de Eſtden Officium Camerariæ ſupradictæ. *Ex Hilar. Commun*. 18. *E*. 1. *Rot*.—*a*.

(y) *Trin. Communia* 26. *E*. 1. *Rot*. 84. *a*.

(z) *Paſ*.

Which Deputy was Sworn and Admitted (z). K. *Edward* II conſtituted *Henry de Lutegereſhale* Chamberlain of the Exchequer during Pleaſure, in the room of *William de Brikhull* (*a*): who afterwards made humble Suit to the King to be Diſcharged from that Office, and was Diſcharged accordingly by Writ of Privy Seal (*b*). K. *Edward* II, *anno regni* 9°, by his Letters Patent conſtituted Maſter *William de Maldon* Chamberlain in the Receipt of Exchequer (in the room of Maſter *John de Golafre* deceaſed, who had lately executed That Office for *Guy de Beauchamp* late Earl of *Warwick* Chamberlain in Fee), And commanded the Treaſurer and Chamberlains to admit him to the ſaid Office. Accordingly, he was Admitted and Sworn, before the Treaſurer Barons and Chamberlains. And *John de Aſton* Clerk to the ſaid Maſter *John* [*de Golafre*] ſurrendred to the Court Two Great Keys and three and twenty Leſſer Keys (being Keys to the Doors of the Treaſury and to the Coffers There); which were the ſame day delivered to the ſaid Maſter *William* (*c*). At the Same time, the Office of Keeper of the Tallies in the Exchequer, which *Robert de la Feld* lately held under the Earl of *Warwick*, was, on behalf of the King, committed by the Treaſurer and Barons, to *John de Vyene* Clerk; Who was Sworn into That Office; And the ſaid *Robert* having ſurrendred in Court before the Treaſurer and Barons Six Keys belonging to the Coffers of Tallies, the ſame were delivered to the ſaid *John* (*d*). And at the ſame time likewiſe, *Hugh de Bray* was appointed by the Treaſurer and Barons, on behalf of the King, to be Uſher of the Receipt, in the room of *Adam de Rameſeye* (who had lately been one of the Uſhers of the Receipt under the ſaid Earl): And he was Sworn accordingly (*e*). In the 16th year of K. *Edward* II, *Richard de Luda* one of the Chamberlains for Tallies, being at preſent hindred from executing his ſaid office perſonally, ſent to the Exchequer, by his Clerk *Walter Skyp*, eight Keys belonging to his ſaid office. Whereupon, the Barons of the Exchequer Ordered, that *Richard de Ty* ſhould have the cuſtody of the ſaid Keys, and ſhould execute the ſaid office [of Keeperſhip of the Tallies] in the mean time. And *Richard de Ty* was Sworn to behave himſelf well therein (*f*). K. *Edward* II committed the Office of Chamberlain to *Richard de Crumbwell*: And *Richard* came before the Barons, and Deputed *Geoffrey de la Thorne* to act for him as Keeper of the Tallies; Who was Admitted and Sworn (*g*). In the room of *Richard de Crumbwell*, the ſame King conſtituted his Kinſman Maſter *James Deſpaigne* one of the Chamberlains of the Receipt of Exchequer, during his pleaſure,

---

(z) *Paſ. Communia* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 68. *a.*

(*a*) Cum Rex per Litteras ſuas Patentes, loco Willelmi de Brikhull nuper unius Camerarij de Scaccario, conſtituerit Henricum de Lutegereſhale Camerarium ibidem quamdiu Regi placuerit, prout in Litteris Regis prædictis plenius continetur: Mandat Theſaurario [& Baronibus], quod ipſum Henricum ad Officium illud admittant, & ea quæ ad Officium illud pertinent liberent, prout alias fieri conſuevit. Teſte Rege apud Comenok, xxiij die Auguſti anno primo. Per breve de Magno Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 1. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 16. *a.*

(*b*) Baronibus, pro Henrico de Lutegarſhale. Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorier & as Barons de noſtre Eſchekier ſalutz. Nous vous feſoms ſavoir, qe noſter cher Clerc Henri de Lutegarſhale, qi ad eſte un de nous Chaumberleyns de noſtre dit Eſcheqiere, & qi bien & loiaument nous ad ſervien cele office, & en autres, tant come il fuiſt en noſtre Houſtel, Nous ad fait requerre, qe com il ſoit greve de une forte maladie, par quei il ne puet mes ſuffire a nous ſervir en le deit office: Nous luy voloms aſoudre de meiſme loffice, & lui en tenir pur excuſez & nous endonantz foi a lexcuſacion avaunt dite, tout ſoit ceo qe nous voudriens volunters avoir le ſerviſe du dit Henri, come de celui qe nous tenoms bon & loial: Nepurquant pur leſement de lui, & a ſa requeſte, nous lui tenoms a deſchargeez de ci enavant del Office avantdit. Don ſoutz noſtre Privee ſeal a Everwyk, le xxviij jour de Feverir, lan de noſtre regne quint. *Paſ. Brevia* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 39. *a.*

(*c*) *Mich. Communia* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *a.*

(*d*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*e*) *Ibid.*

(*f*) De Ricardo de Ty admiſſo ad cuſtodiam Talliarum in Scaccario. Ricardus de Luda unus Camerar[iorum] tall. hujus Scaccarij, qui quibuſdam de cauſis impeditus eſt ad præſens quominus deſervire poteſt in officio ſuo prædicto, miſit hic modo xx die Januarij per Walterum Skyp Clericum ſuum octo claves de officio ſuo prædicto. Et concordatum eſt per Barones, quod Ricardus de Ty habeat Cuſtodiam dictorum clavorum, & quod intendat dicto officio quouſq; &c. Et præſtitit ſacramentum de bene &c. *Hil. Commun.* 16. *E.* 2. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*g*) Memorandum quod Ricardus de Crumbwell, cui Dominus Rex commiſit Officium Cameraríæ quod Henricus de Lutegarſhale nuper habuit in Recepta Scaccarij, venit hic coram Baronibus modo die Martis proximo poſt Craſtinum Clauſi Paſchæ, & ponit loco ſuo Galfridum de la Thorne Clericum, ad cuſtodiendas Tallias hic in Scaccario &c. Et idem Galfridus ad hoc admiſſus per eoſdem Barones præſtitit Sacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 50. *a. inter Præſentationes.*

ſure, with the accuſtomed ſalary (*h*). In the reign of K. *Edward* I, *Richard de Lue* a Chamberlain of the Exchequer, for ſpeaking raſh and outrageous words in Court to *John de Cobham* a Baron of the Exchequer, was put out of his office of Chamberlainſhip. *John de Cobham* in his life-time, and *Henry de Cobham* his heir and executour after *Johns* death, forgave *Richard* That treſpaſs. Hereupon, the King by his writ of Privy ſeal, commanded the Treaſurer and Barons, to reſtore him to his ſaid Chamberlainſhip, or elſe to put him into ſome other proper office at the Exchequer. And Prince *Edward* by his writ of Privy Seal, recommends *Richard de Lue* to the Treaſurer for the ſame purpoſe (*i*).

XI. The Treaſurer and Chamberlains had, under them, certain Clerks attending on the Kings buſineſs at the Exchequer. Theſe Clerks, during the time of their attendance There, were at Livery or Allowance from the King. So it was (for example) in the firſt year of K. *Richard* I, whilſt they ſtaid at *Weſtminſter* to attend the Sealing of the Kings Summonces (*k*); and whilſt they (together with Ten *Tellers*) were at *Sareſbury*, receiving the Kings money ariſing by the Diſmes (*l*). The Clerks employed under the Treaſurer and Chamberlains at the *Receipt* of Exchequer were uſually called, during the Firſt Period, *Clerici Theſaurarij & Camerariorum*, and *Clerici de Theſauro* or *de Recepta*, without diſtinguiſhing them from one another by particular names of office. Hence hath riſen ſome obſcurity. It ſeemeth (but I ſpeak only upon conjecture) that under the terms *Clerici Theſaurarij*, were comprehended the Officers who in proceſs of time were called, Clerk of the Pells, Writer of the Tallies, *&c*, and indeed all the Officers of the *Receipt*, except thoſe whoſe Offices were Sergeanties, and thoſe who ſerved under the Chamberlains in ſuch acts of Clerkſhip as related immediately to the Chamberlains office. In the Upper Exchequer there are but few memorials concerning the officers or Clerks of the *Receipt*. The names of ſome of them do caſually occur; and little or nothing more is ſaid. *John de Lincoln*, *John Dunden*, and *Richard de Ceſtreford*, are ſtyled Clerks of the *Receipt* (*m*). And others are mentioned after the like manner. In the 31th year of K. *Edward* I, *Nicolas de Okham* the Treaſurers Clerk who made or wrote the Tallies at the *Receipt* of Exchequer, being unable to attend at the ſaid *Receipt*; whereby the buſineſs There was put to a Stop: The Chancellour of the Exchequer (who was alſo the Treaſurers Lieutenant) and the Barons, unanimouſly agreed, That till ſuch time as *Nicolas* returned and acted at the ſaid Receipt, or ſome other perſon was deputed to execute That Office, *John de Brantingham* the ſaid Chancellours Clerk ſhould execute the ſaid office. And *John* was accordingly Sworn to behave himſelf well therein (*n*). In *Hilary* term in the 34th year of K. *Ed-*

(*h*) De Camerario conſtituto. Rex omnibus ad quos &c, ſalutem. Sciatis quod loco Ricardi de Crombwell nuper unius Camerariorum Scaccarij noſtri de Recepta, conſtituimus dilectum Conſanguineum noſtrum Magiſtrum Jacobum de Iſpania, ad dictum Officium ibidem exercendum, quamdiu nobis placuerit; percipiendo in eodem officio feodum conſuetum. In cujus &c; T. Rege apud Crokeham xxx die Januarij. Per breve de Privato Sigillo. *Pat.* 10. *Edw.* 2. *m.* 30.

(*i*) *Trin. Brevia* 33 & 34. *E.* 1. *parte* 1. *Rot.* 41. *a.*

(*k*) Et in liberationibus Clericorum Theſaurarij & Camerariorum, qui moram fecerunt apud Weſtmon. ad Summonitiones ſigillandas, xij s & vj d. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 13. *a. Lond. & Midd.*

(*l*) Et in liberationibus clericorum Theſaurarij & Camerariorum & x Computatorum qui receperunt denarios Decimarum apud Sar., C s: Et Quietus eſt. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Wilt.*

(*m*) Recognitio Alexandri de Suffolk. Idem venit & recognovit ſe teneri Johanni de Lincolnia Clerico de Recepta in ix marcis ——. *Hil. Recognit.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

Eadem [Matilda quondam uxor Henrici de la Pomereye] venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe debere Johanni Dunden Clerico de Scaccario de Recepta pro quodam equo xl s —. *Paſ. Recognit.* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

Idem [Marhæus de Ceſtria] venit coram Baronibus, & recognovit ſe teneri Ricardo de Ceſtreford Clerico de Recepta in quindecim ſolidis. *Paſ. Recogn. ib. Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*n*) De Johanne de Brantingham Clerico deputato ad Tallias ſcribendas. Die Mercurij in craſtino Sancti Vincencij, videlicet xxiij° die Menſis Januarij nunc, Philippus de Wylugby Cancellarius de Scaccario & tenens locum Venerabilis Patris W. Coventrenſis & Licheſedenſis Epiſcopi Theſaurarij Regis Scaccarij prædicti, Willelmus de Carletone, Petrus de Leyceſtria, Johannes de Inſula, Rogerus de Hegham, & Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon Barones de Scaccario prædicto, unanimiter concordarunt, quod quia plures qui denarios ad Scaccarium ad opus Regis ſolvere debent, ut fertur, Solutiones ſuas differunt & differre proponunt, quouſq; Nicholaus de Okham Clericus Theſaurarij prædicti ad Tallias debita ſolventibus ad Receptam Scaccarij prædicti faciendas deputatus, qui jam moratur extra Curiam, præſens exiſtat ad Receptam prædictam, ad faciendas tallias omnibus & ſingulis pecuniam

CHAP. XXIV.

K. *Edward* I, *Nicolas de Ocham*, a Clerk in the Receipt of Exchequer, to whom it belonged to write the tallies of acquittance for perſons who paid money into the Kings Exchequer, was ſo ſick, that he could not write the tallies, nor do other things pertaining to his ſaid office; by means whereof, ſeveral perſons who had paid monies at the Receipt of Exchequer, had not yet received their tallies (as regularly they ought), but only bills teſtifying the receipt of the money; upon which bills a final allowance could not be made to them at the Exchequer: Whereupon, this preſent ſeventh day of February, it was ordered by *John de Drokenesford* the Treaſurers Lieutenant and the Barons, That ſome Clerk be appointed to write the ſaid tallies, and to execute the ſaid office *par interim*. And inſtantly the ſaid Lieutenant and Barons appointed *John Deverey* Clerk thereunto; namely, to write as well the tallies for the time paſt, for payments upon which bills had been made, as the tallies for the time to come upon payments hereafter to be made, untill the Treaſurers return; that the ſaid Treaſurer, when he came, might diſpoſe of the ſaid office as he thought meet; unleſs the ſaid *Nicolas* ſhould in the mean time recover his health and be able to execute the office himſelf. And the ſaid *John* was ſworn (*o*). *Nicolas de Ocham* died of his ſaid ſickneſs. Afterwards, on Monday the morrow of the Cloſe of *Eaſter*, to wit, the 12th day of *April*, the Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Lichfeld*, the Treaſurer, preſented here in the Exchequer before the Barons and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, ***William de Eſton*** his Clerk, to execute in the Exchequer of *Receipt*, in the ſaid Treaſurers room, the Office which *Nicolas de Ocham* lately the Treaſurers Clerk There, now deceaſed, did in his life-time execute; that is, to keep the Keys of the Kings Treaſury, which do belong to the ſaid Treaſurer, in his ſtead, and to enroll the Receipts and Iſſues made in the Exchequer of *Receipt* &c, and to write the tallies of the Exchequer, and to do other things pertaining to That office. And the ſaid ***William*** was admitted; and immediately was Sworn, that he ſhould behave himſelf well and truly, and that he would not, by pretext of any precept from the Treaſurer or from his Lieutenant in his abſence, or from any other, deliver any money out of the Kings Treaſury, to any perſon without the Kings Writ, or procure or conſent to have the ſame delivered *&c* (*p*).

The

---

ibidem ſolventibus, de ſuis ſolutionibus &c, vel quod alius loco ipſius Nicholai ad hoc deputetur; ac de die in diem neceſſario noſcitur, oportere pecuniam ad partes Scotiæ de Theſauro Regis ad ſuorum negociorum expeditionem ibidem multipliciter emittere, quod nullo ſenſu fieri valeret, niſi qui Solutiones ſuas ad dictum Scaccarium ſunt facturi, eas ibidem faciant, & celerius quo poterunt; Johannes de Brantingham Clericus dicti Cancellarij intendat loco dicti Nicholai, ad Tallias faciendas omnibus & ſingulis pecuniam ſolventibus ad opus Regis ad Receptam prædictam, uſq; ad adventum ejuſdem Nicholai, & idem ad hoc intendere valeat. Et prædictus Johannes præſtitit Sacramentum de fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Hilar. Communia* 31. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 28. *a. in bundello anni* 30 *&* 31. *E.* 1. *ex parte Remem. Theſ.*

(*o*) De Clerico deputato ad ſcribendas tallias in Scaccario. Memorandum quod cum Nicholaus de Ocham Clericus de Recepta Scaccarij, ad quem ſpectat ſcribere tallias de acquietancia ſolvencium denarios ad Scaccarium Regis dum officio illi intendit, tali infirmitate ad præſens detineatur, quod hujuſmodi tallias ſcribere non poſſit, nec aliunde eidem officio intendere &c; per quos [*rectius*, quod] plures ſolventes denarios ad ipſam receptam Scaccarij, nondum habent tallias quas inde habere deceret, ſet tantummodo billas teſtificantes receptionem &c, per quas finalem allocationem hic ad Scaccarium habere non poſſunt: Concordatum eſt unc vij° die Februarij, per J. de Drokenesford tenentem locum Theſaurarij & Barones, quod aliquis Clericus aſſignetur ad tallias hujuſmodi ſcribendas, & ad intendendum officio illi &c quouſq; &c. Et inſtanter idem . . tenens locum Theſaurarij & Barones aſſignarunt ad hoc Johannem Deverey Clericum, ut videlicet ſcribat tam tallias de tempore præterito de ſolutionibus &c de quibus fiunt billæ &c, quam de tempore futuro de ſolutionibus faciendis &c, uſq; ad adventum Theſaurarij, ut idem Theſaurarius inde in adventu ſuo diſponat quod inde &c, niſi dictus Nicholaus interim convaleſcat &c, per quod ipſemet ſcribere & intendere valeat &c. Et dictus Johannes præſtitit ſacramentum de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c. *Hil. Communia* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *b. parte* 1.

(*p*) De Willelmo de Eſton admiſſo ad officium in Scaccario. Memorandum quod modo die Lunæ in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ, videlicet xij° die menſis Aprilis, Venerabilis pater Walterus Coventrenſis & Lichfeldenſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius præſentavit hic in Scaccario coram Baronibus & Camerarijs de Scaccario, Willelmum de Eſton Clericum ſuum, ad officium illud in Scaccario Receptæ loco ipſius Theſaurarij excercendum, quod Nicholaus de Ocham nuper Clericus ejuſdem Theſaurarij ibidem, jam defunctus, dum vixerat excercebat &c, videlicet, ad claves Theſaurariæ Regis ad ipſum Theſaurarium pertinentes loco ſuo cuſtodiendas, & recept[as] & liberationes in Scaccario Receptæ faciendas irrotulandas &c, & tallias Scaccarij ſcribendas, & ad alia facienda

The Clerkſhip of the *Pells* is, probably, an ancient Clerkſhip. There remaineth in the Treaſury at the *Receipt* of Exchequer, a *Pell* (or it may be a *Counter-pell*) of the ninth year of K. *Henry* III; which is the moſt ancient of any that I have yet ſeen. I have quoted ſome things out of it at the concluſion of this Chapter. In the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, we find the Pell or Pell-roll is called *Magnus Rotulus de Recepta* (*q*); in the 5th (*r*), and the 9th (*s*) year of K. *Edward* II, *Pellis Memorandorum de Recepta Scaccarij.*

XII. In the 28th year of K. *Henry* III, *Simon de Weſtminſtre* was choſen one of the Tellers of the Exchequer by the Treaſurer, and was Sworn before the Barons to behave himſelf Truly in that Office (*t*). In the next year *Ralf Sumer* was put into the Office of a Teller by the Treaſurer, and was Sworn before the Barons (*u*). *Anno* 52 of the ſame King, *James de Langedone* was made one of the Four Tellers of the Exchequer by the Treaſurer, and was Sworn before the Barons (*uu*). In the 26th year of K. *Edward* I, *Thomas de Helles* came into the Exchequer, and ſurrendred his Office of Teller to the Treaſurer, who thereupon the ſame day gave That Office to another, who was then admitted, and Sworn before the Treaſurer and Barons (*w*).

XIII. At the *Receipt* of Exchequer there were alſo ſome Serjeanties or Hereditary offices: namely, a *Peſour* and a *Fuſour*. First of the Former of theſe two, *viz.* the *Peſour*, *Ponderator*, or *Weigher*. This, I ſuppoſe, was the Sergeanty which in the 4th

---

da quæ officio illi incumbunt &c. Et idem Willelmus ad hoc admiſſus eſt &c; & inſtanter præſtitit ſacramentum, de bene & fideliter ſe habendo &c, & quod prætextu præcepti ipſius Theſaurarij vel . . tenentis locum ejus in abſencia ipſius, vel alicujus alterius, ei faciendi, nullam pecuniam de Theſ[auro] Regis alicui liberabit ſine brevi Domini Regis, ſeu liberari procurabit vel conſenciet &c. *Paſ. Commun.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 31. *a. parte* 1.

(*q*) Et de MMM, DC & xxiiij l xix s iiij d ob., de exitibus diverſorum Comitatuum, & placitis Juſtic. Itinerantium tam de Foreſta quam ad alia placita, & Tallagijs plurium villarum per manus diverſorum Vicecomitum & Ballivorum, quorum particulæ continentur in quodam Rotulo extracto de Magnis Rotulis de Recepta de prædicto tempore; Et de DCCCC Lxxviij l x s ob. de Vinis venditis per manus diverſorum, quorum particulæ continentur in quodam Rotulo extracto de Magnis Rotulis de Recepta de prædicto tempore; Et de CLvl xiij s v d de Pannagio Foreſtæ & Hayarum Wilteſyræ, Suthamtoniæ, Norhamtoniæ, & Notingehamiæ, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de particulis extracto de Magnis Rotulis de Recepta; Et de MDC Lxvj l xv s iij d de Donis diverſorum, quorum particulæ continentur in quodam Rotulo exſtracto de Magnis Rotulis de Recepta; Et de D & xx l xvj s & viij d, de Finibus pro Cartis de Warenna, mercatis, foris, nundinis, & pro brevibus habendis, ſicut continetur in rotulo de particulis extracto de Magnis Rotulis de Recepta. *Mag. Rot.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot. Compotor. in Compo. de Garderoba. m.* 1. *a.*

(*r*) Londonia. Memorandum quod cum in Pelle Memorandorum de Recepta Scaccarij, de Termino S Michaelis anno Regis nunc tercio, oſtenſa hic coram . . tenente locum Theſaurarij & Baronibus, modo in craſtino S. Martini contineatur, quod ——. *Mich. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 21. *a.*

(*s*) — irrotulandum in Memorandis Scaccarij hic, & in Pelle Memorandorum de Recepta Scaccarij. *Paſ. Commun.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 99. *a. citat. hic Cap.* 20, *ſect.* 7. Memorandum quod.

(*t*) Die Lunæ in feſto S. Priſcæ Virginis venit Simon de Weſtm. electus ut eſſet unus de Numeratoribus ad Scaccarium de Recepta; appoſitus eſt ad Officium illud per Dominum Willelmum de Haverhull Theſaurarium; & fecit ſacramentum fidelitatis coram Baronibus. *Ex Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *b. ad imum.*

(*u*) Memorandum de Numeratoribus faciendis. Die Veneris proxima poſt feſtum S. Andreæ, venit Radulfus Sumer, electus ut eſſet unus de Numeratoribus ad Scaccarium de Recepta; appoſitus eſt ad Officium illud per Dominum Willelmum de Haverhull Theſaurarium; & fecit ſacramentum fidelitatis coram Baronibus. *Mich. Commun.* 29. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*uu*) Jacobus de Langedone, cui Magiſter Thomas de Wymundeham Theſaurarius dedit officium unius de quatuor Numeratoribus, fecit ſacramentum coram Baronibus, quod fideliter ſerviet Regi in officio prædicto. *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) Memorandum quod Thomas de Helles, qui habuit Officium unius Numeratoris ad Receptam Scaccarij, ex dono Fratris Joſep quondam Prioris S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia Theſaurarij Domini Regis, & quod Officium ad donationem Theſaurarij qui pro tempore fuerit pertinet ab antiquo, Venit ad Scaccarium ij° die Maij anno xxvj°, & reddidit W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Officium prædictum. Et idem Epiſcopus Theſaurarius, eodem die dedit Officium illud de Helles Fratri dicti Thomæ, qui eodem die admiſſus eſt ad idem Officium; qui coram eodem Theſaurario & Baronibus hic præſtitit ſacramentum, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in Officio ſupradicto. *Paſ. Commun.* 26. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 77. *a.*

4th year of K. *John* was veſted in *Thomas de Windeſore* (*x*), and remained in That Family for ſome time afterwards. About the 22th year of K. *Henry* III, it was veſted in *John de Wyndeſore*, and from him deſcended to his Son *Thomas* (*y*). About the 35th year of K. *Henry* III, it was veſted in *John* ſon and heir of *Thomas de Windeſor* (*z*). In the 41th and 42th years of That King, it was veſted in *John de Windeſor* (*a*). In the 48th year of That King, it was veſted in Sir *John de Windeſor*; Who conveyed it in Fee to *Adam de Stratton* by Feoffment; which Feoffment was Inſpected and Confirmed by the King (*b*). It was conveyed to *Adam de Stratton* in Mortgage; and *Adam* was to reconvey it to Sir *John*, whenever Sir *John* or his heirs enfeoffed *Adam* or his heirs of Twelve librates in Land or Yearly Rent, quit, free, payable out of one entire eſtate of one Tenure, according to a good and large valuation ſuch as ſhould be to the content of *Adam* or his heirs; as appeareth by the Deeds of the ſaid Parties acknowledged and enrolled in the Exchequer (*c*). In the 18th year of K. *Edward* I, *William de Stratton* was *Weigher* at the *Receipt*. He came Then before the Barons, and attorned *Henry del Palace*, to execute for him the office of *Weigher*. And *Henry* was Sworn before the [Treaſurer and] Chamberlains, to behave himſelf well (*d*). The ſame K. *Edward* I, by his Letters of the Privy Seal ſignified to the Treaſurer and Barons of his Exchequer, that he had granted to *John le Convers* the office of *Peſour* of ſilver at the *Receipt*, in the room of *William de Stratton*, with the uſual fee: And commanded them to cauſe Letters Patent of the Exchequer to be made to him of the ſaid office for his life, and to put him in poſſeſſion thereof in due manner (*e*): And Letters Patent were made to him accordingly (*f*). It appeareth by the Roll of Serjeanties (which is without date), that *Thomas de Windeſores* Serjeanty of *Weigher* at the Exchequer, was alienated in part. The lands alienated were valued at xiij *l* vij *s* viij *d*. And thereupon *Thomas de Windſore* made fine to the King, for the Tenants of thoſe lands and with their

---

(*x*) Tomas de Windleſores r c de v marcis pro Serjanteria ſua: In theſauro nichil, Et in Perdonis ipſi Tomæ v marcas, Quia reſidens eſt ad Scaccarium Regis, per breve Regis, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 7. *b. Dorſete* & *Sumerſete.*

(*y*) Rex eiſdem [Baronibus;] Sciatis quod cepimus Homagium Thomæ de Wyndeſore filij Johannis de Wyndeſore, de terris quas prædictus J. de nobis tenuit in Capite, & quæ ipſum Thomam hæreditarie contingunt, & ei ſeiſinam fieri præcepimus de omnibus terris prædictis cum pertinentijs ſuis: Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eundem Thomam ad Officium quod prædictus Johannes habuit ad Scaccarium noſtrum, & quod præfatum Thomam hæreditarie contingit, recipiatis, & ei inde plenam ſaiſinam habere faciatis. *Memor.* 22. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*z*) Rex Baronibus. Sciatis quod cepimus homagium Johannis filij & hæredis Thomæ de Windleſore, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ idem Thomas tenuit de nobis in Capite. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod de officio quod idem Thomas habuit in Scaccario noſtro, de quo fuit ſeiſitus tamquam pertinente ad tenementum ſuum quod de nobis tenuit die quo obijt, eidem Johanni plenam ſeiſinam habere faciatis. *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*a*) Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Sumerſetæ & Dorſetæ, quod habeat coram &c in craſtino S. Johannis Baptiſtæ corpus Aluredi de Nicole, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Wyndeſor Ponderatori Regis de Scaccario, de xxx s, ſicut rationabiliter &c; Et habeat breve. *Paſ. Commun.* 41. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

Mandatum eſt Vicecomiti Suhamtoniæ, quod diſtringat Adam Gurdun per terras & catalla —, ad reſpondendum Johanni de Windleſore Ponderatori de Scaccario, de hoc quod pratum ſuum falcavit —. *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*b*) *Mag. Rot.* 49. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a.* Item Wylt.

(*c*) *Mich. Recognit.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*d*) De Attornato Willelmi de Stratton. Memorandum quod viij die Junij anno xviij°, Willelmus de Stratton venit coram Baronibus, & ponit loco ſuo Henricum de Pallacio, ad faciendum pro eo ad Receptam Scaccarij officium Ponderar[iæ]. Et idem Henricus præſtitit ſacramentum coram Camerar[ijs] †, quod bene & fideliter ſe habebit in officio prædicto. Per Theſaurarium. *Trin. Commun.* 18. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.* † *pro* Camerarijs, *forſan legendum* Baronibus.

(*e*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au Treſorier & as Barons del Eſcheqier ſalutz. Come nous eoms grantez a noſtre chier & amez Serjaunt Johan le Convers, qil ſoit Peſour del argent a noſtre Receite, en lieu de Willam de Stratton; Parnaunt pur loffiz autiel feodz come le dit Willame priſt: Vous maundoms, qe ſur ceo facez aver au dit Johan Lettres overtes de noſtre Eſcheqier a durer a tute ſa vie, e le mettez en poſſeſſion e en eſtat du dit office en due manere. Done ſouz noſtre Prive Seal a Steynwigges le xxiiij jour de Septembre, lan de noſtre Regne xxvj. *Mich. Commun.* 26 & 27. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*f*) Rex omnibus ad quos p L p. Sciatis quod conceſſimus dilecto Servienti noſtro Johanni le Convers, Officium Ponderariæ Receptæ noſtræ, quod Willelmus de Stratton tenuit, Habendum ad totam vitam ipſius Johannis, Percipiendo pro officio prædicto tantum quantum

their conſent, at iiij *l* ix *s per annum*; and each of the Tenants was to anſwer to *Thomas* for the Third part of the yearly value of his tenement; and *Thomas* was to Do the ſervice of the ſaid Serjeanty for his part which was not alienated (*g*).

XIV. Another Sergeanty at the *Receipt* of Exchequer was the *Fuſorie*. By *Fuſor*, I ſuppoſe, we are to underſtand, *Melter*. One *William* was *Fuſor* in the reign of K. *Henry* II and *Richard* I. And after *Williams* Death, *Joia* his Widow profered to the King x marks, To have the Lands and Chatells of her husband, and to have Right for the Debts due to her husband, and to have her husbands Office at the Exchequer for the benefit of his Children: But ſhe not having money wherewith to pay the Fine ſo profered, *Andrew del Eſchequer* paid it: And thereupon, the Cuſtody of the Heir of *William*, with his Land and Debts (ſaving to *Joia* her Dower), was granted to *Andrew* by the Chief Juſticier and his Companions (*h*). In the 24th year of K. *Henry* III, *Odo* ſon of *John* the *Fuſor*, by his charter granted, confirmed, and quitclaimed, for himſelf and his heirs, to *Edward* [*de Weſtminſter*] ſon of *Odo* the Goldſmith, all the right he had in the office of *Fuſor* of the Kings Exchequer: To hold to the ſaid *Edward* and his heirs and aſſignes: Doing for the ſame what belonged to the office of *Fuſorie* of the ſaid Exchequer: For which grant and quitclaimer, *Edward* gave to *Odo* twelve marks of ſilver, towards his voiage into the Holy Land: This grant was made in the preſence of K. *Henry* III, who in the preſence of *Odo* and at his inſtance, received *Edwards* homage for the ſaid office: And K. *Henry* III, by his Charter confirmed the whole tranſaction (*i*). In the Reign of the ſame K. *Henry* III, this Office being veſted in *Odo de Weſtminſtre*, That King (*anno* 51°) gave leave to *Odo* to depute one to execute his Office for two years, whilſt he ſhould be engaged in his Studies: And thereupon *Odo* deputed *Hamon de Wroxhull* (*k*). And ſoon after, *Odo* (by vertue of the Kings Writ in That behalf) appointed *Gerand. de Ely* to Preſent for him to the Barons an Attorney to execute his ſaid Office, and likewiſe to purſue another buſineſs depending between Him and *William Fitz-Richard* (*l*). Afterwards Maſter *Odo de Weſtminſtre*, for himſelf and his heirs, Surrenderd and Quitclaimed the ſaid Office of *Fuſory* to K. *Edward* I (*m*).

Concerning the Uſher of the *Receipt* I find nothing memorable within this Period.

An allowance was wont to be made to ſeveral miniſters of the *Receipt* of Exchequer for their liveries or corrodies, and for divers neceſſaries. In the ninth year of K. *Henry* III, the allowance was in this manner. “The Liveries of the miniſters “of the Exchequer, of the Term of St. *Michael* in the ninth year of K. *Henry* III, “for fourſcore days, to wit, from the feaſt of St. *Michael* until the Monday next af-“ter

---

quantum prædictus Willelmus pro eodem officio ad Receptam prædictam percipere conſuevit. In cujus r t &c; T. W. Coventrenſi & Lich. Epiſcopo Theſaurario &c, xxij die Octobris anno xxvj°. Per breve de Privato Sigillo. *Mich. Commun.* 26 & 27. *Edw.* 1. *Rot.* 46. *a.*

(*g*) Windeſore. Serjantia Thomæ de Windeſore in Windeſore, pro qua debuit eſſe Ponderator denariorum ad Scaccarium Domini Regis, alienata eſt in parte. *Then ſeveral ſmall parcels of Land are recited.* Et eſt ſumma dictæ alienationis xiij l vij s viij d. Et dictus Thomas de Windeſore fecit inde finem pro dictis tenentibus de conſenſu eorundem, videlicet per annum iiij l ix s; Ita quod quilibet dictorum tenencium reſpondeat eidem Thomæ de tercia parte valoris tenementi ſui per annum, Et ipſe Thomas faciat ſervicium prædictæ Serjantiæ pro parte ſua quæ non eſt alienata. *Rot. de Serjantijs Angliæ Rot.* 13.

(*h*) Joia quæ fuit uxor Willelmi Fuſoris debet x marcas, pro habendis terris & catallis Viri ſui ad opus puerorum ſuorum, & pro habendo Recto de debitis Viri ſui, & pro habendo Officio Viri ſui ad Scaccarium ad opus puerorum ſuorum. Set requirendæ ſunt ab Andrea de Scaccario, cui conceſſum eſt a Juſticiario, quod habeat prædictam Conventionem cum hærede ipſius Willelmi, Salva Dote prænominatæ Joiæ. Et quia ipſa nichil Regi reddere potuit pro paupertate.

Andreas de Scaccario reddit compotum de x marcis, pro habenda Cuſtodia hæredis Willelmi Fuſoris donec ætatem habeat, cum terra ſua & debitis ſuis; Salva Dote Joiæ uxoris ſuæ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a. Tit.* Sudhanteſdira; De Novis Oblatis per Archiepiſcopum Rothomagenſem & alios Juſticiarios.

(*i*) *Cart. Antiq.* L. *n.* 12. *tit.* Carta Edwardi filij Odonis de Weſtmoneſterio.

(*k*) Baronibus, pro Odone de Weſtminſtre. Rex conceſſit eidem, quod per biennium dum ſtudio vacet, ponat loco ſuo ad officium Fuſoriæ quod habet in Scaccario, aliquem idoneum & fidelem pro quo velit reſpondere, interim explendum. Poſtea idem Odo poſuit loco ſuo ad idem Officium explendum, ut prædictum eſt, Hamonem de Wroxhull. *Memor.* 51. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*l*) *Hil. Communia* 52 & 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*m*) Rex Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto Clerico noſtro Magiſtro Odoni de Weſtmon. quin-

“ ter the feaſt of St. *Lucia,* including both thoſe days: To three Scribes C *s*; to the
“ Two Knights of the Chamberlains viij marks; to *John de Windreſor* iiij *l*; to *John*
“ the *Fuſour* ij marks and a half; to *Simon Druel* ij marks and a half; to the Four
“ Tellers iiij *l*; to the *Vigil* and for Light x *s*; for a hutch to lay-up the *Memoranda*
“ of the Great Exchequer vij *d*; for rodds for the tallies v *s*; for parchment for the
“ uſe of the Chamberlains and the [Chief] Juſticiers Clerk iiij *s*; for ink during
“ the whole year iij *s*; for Litter for the Chamber of the Barons and the houſe of
“ the *Receipt* xij *d*; for neceſſaries for the ſaid chambers xx *d*; for ten dozen of hutches
“ xx *s*; for wax ij *s*; for leather for the tallies ix *d*; for a hutch to lay the Inquiſitions
“ in ij *d*; for the Mareſchalls hutch xij *d*; for a great ſack to put the allowed
“ tallies in xiiij *d*; for carrying and recarrying the hutches v *s*; for a tonell
“ to put-in the D marks that were ſent to the King at *Oxford* by *R.* Biſhop of *Chicheſter*
“ xij *d*; for locks, girts, and other ſmall expenſes iiij *s*; Total, xxiiij *l* xiij *s* viij *d*:
“ Item to the Treaſurers Clerk and to the Chamberlains two Knights, whilſt they
“ ſtaid at *Weſtminſter* by command of the [Chief] Juſticier, from the Monday next
“ after the feaſt of St. *Lucia* unto the day of St. *Hilary*, to wit, for xxx days Lx *s*;
“ to the four Tellers for ſix days vj *s*; for carrying the hutches vj *d*. Again. The
“ Liveries of the miniſters of the Exchequer, of the Term of St. *Hilary*,
“ for forty days, to wit, from the day of St. *Hilary* unto St. *Peter in Cathedra*, both
“ the days included: To the Three Scribes L *s*; to the two Knights of the Chamberlains
“ iiij marks; to *John de Windreſor* xl *s*; to *John* the *Fuſor* xvj *s* viij *d*; to
“ *Simon Druel* xvj *s* viij *d*; to the four Tellers xl *s*; to the *vigil* and for Light v *s*;
“ for leather for the tallies iij *d*; for wax v *d* ob.; for twenty furells xl *d*; for wood
“ and coal xij *d*; for Litter for the Chamber of the Barons x *d*; for carriage and
“ recarriage of Hutches (*n*).

---

quinquaginta marcas, pro officio Fuſoriæ quod idem Odo habuit in Scaccario noſtru, & quod in manus noſtras reddidit, quietum de ſe & hæredibus ſuis imperpetuum. Et facta ei liberatione pecuniæ prædictæ, recipiatis ab eodem Odone literas ſuas patentes de redditione & quieta clamancia officij prædicti. T. R. apud Weſtm. primo die Julij. *Lib. 13. E. 1. m. 3.*

(*n*) *Ex Pelle (ſive Contrapelle) Receptæ de anno 9. Hen. 3. Rot. ult. in dorſo, penes Theſ. & Camer.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XXV.

Barones Scaccarij Regij.

I. *Regnante R. Willelmo* I.

ODO Epiſcopus Baiocenſis, Juſticiarius Regis (*a*). Willelmus filius Osberni (*b*). Goisfridus Epiſcopus Conſtantienſis (*c*).

II. *Dominante R. Willelmo* II.

Odo Epiſcopus Baiocenſis (*d*).
Ranulfus Epiſcopus Dunelmenſis (*e*).

III. *Imperante R. Henrico* I.

Ranulfus Dunelmenſis Epiſcopus (*f*).
Rogerus Epiſcopus Saresberiæ (*g*).
Galfridus de Clynton Theſaurarius & Camerarius (*h*).

IV. *Sceptrum tenente R. Stephano.*

Gaufridus de Clintona (*i*),
Radulfus Baſſet (*k*),
Ricardus Baſſet, & Willelmus de Albini Brito (*l*), Juſticiarij.
Comes Gloëceſtræ, & Brientius filius Comitis (*m*).
Gaufridus Cancellarius (*n*).
Willelmus Maledoctus Camerarius (*o*).

V. *Anno* I, II, *&* III. *Henrici* II *Regis.*

Willelmus Theſaurarius (*p*).
Epiſcopus Lincoliæ,
Johannes Theſaurarius (*q*).

Anno incerto Henrici II.

Ricardus de Luci, & alij Barones (*r*).

Anno incerto R. Henrici II.

Nigellus Epiſcopus Elienſis,
Willelmus Cumin,
Johannes Mareſcallus (*s*).

Anno XI. *Regis Henrici* II.

Nigellus Epiſcopus Helienſis,
Galfridus Archidiaconus Cantuariæ,
Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictaviæ,
Ricardus Theſaurarius Regis,
Wido Decanus de Waltham,
Robertus Comes Legreceſtriæ,
Ricardus de Luci,
Henricus filius Geroldi,
Willelmus Malduit,
Simon filius Petri,
Alanus de Novilla,
Gaufridus Monachus,
Willelmus filius Andel.
Philippus de Davenceſtria (*t*).

Anno

(*a*) *Hunt. L.* 6. *p.* 371. *n.* 40. *Chron. Sax. p.* 190. *Angl. Sacr. T.* 1. *p.* 339.
Admonendus eſt Lector, me in Baronibus Scaccarij de tempore priorum poſt Conqueſtum Regum Angliæ *hic recenſendis, hoc modo procedere, viz. Si qui fuerunt tunc temporis Magni Juſticiarij Regis, eos pro more iſtius ſeculi ad Scaccarium reſediſſe præſumo, ideoque pro Baronibus hic repono.*

(*b*) *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 450. *n.* 20.

(*c*) *Angl. Sacr. T.* 1. *p.* 335.

(*d*) *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 372. *n.* 20.

(*e*) *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 468. *n.* 20. *citat. Cap.* 1. *ſect.* 2.

(*f*) *Hoved. P.* 1. *p.* 477. *n.* 50. *Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 705.

(*g*) *Chron. Sax. p.* 225. *n.* 5. *& p.* 226. *n.* 30.

(*h*) *Cart. Antiq.* N. N. *nu.* 47.

(*i*) *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 1. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*k*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a Wilt. ad imum.*

(*l*) *Ib. Rot.* 6. *b. & Ib. Rot.* 12. *a. Linc.*

(*m*) *Ib. Rot.* 13. *b.*

(*n*) *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*o*) *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a. Et vid. ante, Cap.* 2. *ſect.* 8.

(*p*) Et Johanni Mareſcallo v s, Et Willelmo Theſaurario v s; *and the like to others.* Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Deveneſc.*

(*q*) Everwichſcira: Bertram de Bulemer r c de Nova firma. In theſauro CC & xvj l Bl. Et in Reſtauratione Maneriorum Comitatus Lxvij l v s & viij d, per Epiſcopum Lincoliæ & Johannem Theſaurarium. Et in Terris datis &c. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

(*r*) *Cap.* 6. *ſect.* 3. Hæc eſt Conventio.

(*s*) *Ante, cap.* 6. *ſect.* 2. Nigellus Elienſis.

(*t*) *Form. Anglic. in Diſſert. p.* 19.

(*u*) *Form.*

Anno circiter XVI. *Henrici* II.
Ricardus de Luci,
Ricardus Archidiaconus Pictaviæ,
Reginaldus de Warenna,
Henricus filius Geroldi Camerarius,
Wido Decanus de Waltham,
Ricardus Theſaurarius,
Willelmus Baſſet,
Alanus de Novill,
Willelmus Malduit,
Adam de Gernemue (*u*).

Anno XXVI. *Henrici* II.
Ricardus Wintonienſis,
Gaufridus Elienſis,
Johannes Norwicenſis, Epiſcopi,
Ranulfus de Glanvilla,
Ricardus Theſaurarius,
Willelmus Baſſet,
Alanus de Furnellis,
Robertus Mantell, & alij Barones (*w*).

Anno XXIX. *Henrici* II.
R. Wintonienſis,
G. Elienſis,
J. Norwicenſis, Epiſcopi,
Godefridus de Lucy,
Ricardus Theſaurarius,
Rogerus filius Remfridi,
Willelmus Baſſet,
Ranulfus de Geddyng,
Robertus de Wytefeld,
Michael Belet, & Alij Barones (*x*).

Anno XXX. *Henrici* II.
Rannulfus de Glanvilla,
Robertus Marmiun,
Radulfus filius Stephani Camerarius,
Hugo de Morewic,
Hugo Bardolf Dapifer,
Robertus de Whitefeld,
Rannulfus de Geddinges,
Gilebertus filius Reinfridi (*y*).
Gaufridus Elyenſis,
Johannes Norwicenſis, Epiſcopi,
Ricardus Decanus Lincolnenſis Regis Theſaurarius,
Willelmus Anglicus frater Theſaurarij,
Hubertus Walteri,
Hugo Murdac,
Radulfus Murdac,
Radulfus de Wireceſtria,
Willelmus Malduit Camerarius,
Rogerus de Glanvilla (*z*).

Anno XXXI. *Henrici* II.
J. Norwicenſis Epiſcopus,
Rannulfus de Glanvilla,
Ricardus Theſaurarius,
Godefridus de Luci,
Hubertus Walteri,
Willelmus Baſſet,
Nigellus filius Alexandri (*a*).

VI. *Anno* I. *Ricardi* I.
Ricardus Theſaurarius (*b*),
Warinus filius Henrici Camerarius (*c*).

Anno IV. *Ricardi* I.
Walterus Rothomagenſis Archiepiſcopus,
R. Londonienſis,
H. Coventrenſis, Epiſcopi,
Galfridus filius Petri,
Rogerus filius Renfredi (*d*).

Anno V. *Ricardi* I.
Rogerus filius Reinfredi (*e*).

Anno VI. & VII. *Ricardi* I.
H. Archiepiſcopus Cantuarienſis,
Willelmus Briewerre, (*f*).
W. Rothomagenſis Archiepiſcopus,
Ricardus Londonienſis Epiſcopus,
Galfridus filius Petri (*g*).
Hugo Bardolf (*h*),
G. Roffenſis Epiſcopus,
Rogerus Comes de Norfolcia (*i*).

Anno VIII. & IX. *Ricardi* I.
H. Cantuarienſis Arcihepiſcopus,
Hugo Bardolf,
Willelmus Briewerre (*k*).

Anno IX. & X. *Ricardi* I.
H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus (*l*).

Anno

(*u*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* CCXCI.

(*w*) *Dugd. Orig. Jurid. p.* 50. *col.* 2.

(*x*) *Cap.* 6. *Sect.* 2. Hæc eſt Finalis.

(*y*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* CCCLVII.

(*z*) *Cap.* 6. *Sect.* 3. Anno ab incarnatione.

(*a*) *Formul. Anglic. nu.* CCCLVIII.

(*b*) *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Eſſex & Hurtf.*

(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Wilt.*

(*d*) Yſaac Judæus & Fluria uxor ejus r c de xij libris, ſuper domum ſuam in Schorteneſtreta in Wintonia: In Perdonis per breve Regis ipſi Yſaac & Floriæ uxori ejus xij l; Quia recognitum eſt apud Weſtmonaſterium ad Scaccarium, coram Waltero Rothomagenſi Archiepiſcopo, & R. Londonienſi Epiſcopo, & cæteris Juſticiarijs Domini Regis, per H. Coventrenſem Epiſcopum, & Galfridum filium Petri, & Rogerum filium Renfredi, quod inde quieti ſunt per ix marcas & vj s & viijd, quos liberaverunt in theſauro; Et ſic Quieti ſunt. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Sudbanteſcira.*

(*e*) *Ante, cap.* 20. *Sect.* 7.

(*f*) *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a.* Cumb.

(*g*) *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*h*) *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Cantebrugg. & Huntend.*

(*i*) *Mag. Rot.* 7. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *b. Sudhamteſcira.*

(*k*) *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 16. *a. Dorſeta & Sumerſ. Et vid. Dugd. Orig Jurid. p.* 50. *col.* 2.

(*l*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*m*) *Firm.*

Galfridus filius Petri Juſticiarius Regis (*m*),
Philippus Dunelmenſis Epiſcopus (*n*),
Epiſcopus Londonienſis (*o*),
Simon de Pateſhull,
Henricus de Wichenton,
Benedictus Judæus de Talemunt,
Joſeph Aaron, Juſticiarij Judæorum (*p*).

VII. *Anno* I. & II. *Regis Johannis.*

H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus,
G. Filius Petri (*q*),
J. Norwicenſis Epiſcopus,
G. de Bocland (*r*),
Willelmus Briewerre (*s*);
Willelmus Theſaurarius (*t*),
Benedictus de Talemunt, Cuſtos Judæorum (*u*).

Anno III. *R. Johannis.*

Galfridus filius Petri Juſticiarius,
Willelmus Briewerre,
H. de Burgo Camerarius,
Galfridus de Bocland,
Magiſter Willelmus de Neketon,
Robertus Malduit (*w*).
Willelmus de Ely Domini Regis Theſaurarius (*x*).

Anno IV. *R. Johannis.*

H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus,
G. filius Petri,
H. de Nevill (*y*).

Anno IV & V. *R. Johannis.*

Willelmus Theſaurarius Regis (*z*),
G. filius Petri,
Simon de Pateſhull (*a*),
Alexander de Luci (*b*),
Ricardus de Heriet,
Magiſter Godefridus de Inſula,
Euſtachius de Faukenberge,
Walterus de Crepping (*c*).

Anno V. & VI. *R. Johannis.*

H. Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus,
G. filius Petri Juſticiarius Domini Regis (*d*),
Willelmus de Warenna,
Galfridus de Norwiz,
Tomas de Nevill, Juſticiarij Judæorum (*e*).

Anno VII. *R. Johannis.*

G. filius Petri Juſticiarius;
Willelmus de Warenna,
Tomas de Nevill,
Galfridus de Norwiz, Cuſtodes Judæorum.
Willelmus Mareſcallus,
R. Comes Ceſtriæ,
W. Comes Saresbiriæ,
W. Comes Arundelliæ,
W. Theſaurarius, Et alij Barones (*f*).

Anno VIII. *R. Johannis.*

J. Norwicenſis Epiſcopus,
G. filius Petri Juſticiarius,
Robertus filius Rogeri,
Simon de Pateſhull (*g*).

Anno X. *R. Johannis.*

W. Theſaurarius,
Willelmus Archidiaconus Huntedonenſis,
Gerardus de Canvill,
Willelmus de Boveneia, Et alij Barones (*h*).
.. Cancellarius (*i*).

Anno XIII. *R. Johannis.*

S. Comes Wintoniæ,
Willelmus Domini Regis Theſaurarius,
R. de Mariſco,
W. Archidiaconus Huntedonenſis,
Et alij Barones (*k*).
W. Briwere,
Et alij Barones (*l*).

Anno XIV. *R. Johannis.*

G. filius Petri Juſticiarius Regis,
Saherus Comes Wintoniæ,
W. Briwar,
Magiſter

(*m*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* CXLII. *Et Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Cant.* & *Hunt.*

(*n*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* CXLII.

(*o*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*p*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b. Rotelanda. From. Anglic. nu.* CXLII.

(*q*) *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 18. *a. War.* & *Leirceſtr.*

(*r*) *Mag. Rot.* 2. *J. Rot.* 11. *b. Wilt.*

(*s*) *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 13. *b. Wilt.*

(*t*) *Liberate* 2. *J. m.* 1.

(*u*) *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Norfolch* & *Sudf.*

(*w*) *Form. Anglic. nu.* VI.

(*x*) *Mag. Rot.* 3. *J. Rot.* 19. *a. Londonia* & *Midd.*

(*y*) *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 2. *b. Buk.* & *Bedef.*

(*z*) *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 10. *b. Sudſexia.*

(*a*) *Ib. Rot.* 19. *b. Eſſex* & *Hurtf.*

(*b*) *Ib. Rot.* 18. *b. Cumb.*

(*c*) *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Londonia* & *Midd.*

(*d*) *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 5. *a. Gloec.*

(*e*) *Mag. Rot.* 6. *J. Rot.* 8. *b. Poſt Surreiam.*

(*f*) *Mag. Rot.* 7. *J. Rot.* 1. *b. Londonia* & *Midd.*

(*g*) *Mag. Rot.* 8. *J. Rot.* 18. *b. Wilt.* & *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*h*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 14. *a. Lincollſcira.*

(*i*) *Mag. Rot.* 10. *J. Rot.* 11. *a. Dorſete* & *Sumer.*

(*k*) *Mag. Rot.* 13. *J. Rot.* 1. *b.*

(*l*) *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b. Poſt Dorſ.* & *Sumerſ.*

Magiſter Ricardus de Mariſcis (*m*);
P. Wintonienſis Epiſcopus (*n*).

VIII. *Anno* I. & II. *H.* III.

W. Mariſcallus Comes de Pembroc, Rector Regis & Regni,
P. Wintonienſis Epiſcopus,
H. de Burgo Juſticiarius,
Et Conſilium Regis (*o*).
Euſtachius de Faukenberg Theſaurarius(*p*).

Anno III. *Henrici* III.

Walo Legatus,
Juſticiarius,
Epiſcopus Wintonienſis,
Falco [de Breaute] (*q*);
Euſtacius de Faucumberg, Theſaurarius(*r*)

Anno VI. *Hen.* III.

Falcaſius de Breaute Camerarius Scaccarij (*s*).

Anno VII. & VIII. *Henrici* III.

H. de Burgo Juſticiarius ;
R. Saresberienſis,
J. Bathonienſis,
R. Cyceſtrenſis, Epiſcopi ;
Et alij Barones (*t*).

Anno IX. & X. *Henrici* III.

H. de Burgo Juſticiarius ;
R. Cyceſtrenſis Epiſcopus Domini Regis Cancellarius,
H. Lincolnienſis,
J. Bathonienſis,
B. Roffenſis,
W. Carleolenſis, Epiſcopi (*u*).
R. Saresbirienſis Epiſcopus,
Et alij Barones (*w*).

Anno XI. *H.* III.

H. de Burgo Juſticiarius (*x*).

Anno XIII. *H.* III.

H. de Burgo Juſticiarius (*y*).
W. Theſaurarius (*z*).

Anno XIV. *Henrici* III.

J. Bathonienſis,
R. Dunelmenſis, Epiſcopi (*a*);
W. Theſaurarius,
S. de Segrave (*b*);
W. Carliolenſis Epiſcopus (*c*).

Anno XV. *Henrici* III.

Simon de Patteſhull & Socij ſui, Juſticiarij Judæorum (*d*).

Anno XX. & XXI. *Henrici* III.

Willelmus Brito,
Philippus de Aſcell.
Elyas de Sunning, Cuſtodes Judæorum (*e*).

Anno XXI. & XXII. *Henrici* III.

W. de Bello Campo,
A. Archidiaconus Salopiæ, idemq; Theſaurarins S. Pauli Londoniæ,
H. de Pateſhull Theſaurarius,
Magiſter M. Belet,
J. filius Roberti (*f*).

Anno XXIV. & XXV. *Henrici* III.

Willelmus de Haverſhull Domini Regis Theſaurarius,
Petrus Grimbald,

Ra-

(*m*) *Dugd. Orig. Jur. p.* 50. *col.* 2.

(*n*) *Mag. Rot.* 14. *J. Rot.* 16. *a. Wilt.* Willelmus Comes Saresberiæ.

(*o*) *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*p*) *Clauſ.* 2. *H.* 3. *m.* 3. *Pat.* 2. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*q*) *Ante, cap.* 23. *ſect.* 2.

(*r*) *Ante, cap.* 21. *ſect.* 2. Hæc eſt Finalis.

(*s*) *Memor.* 6. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*t*) *Mag. Rot.* 8. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b. Not. & Dereb.*

(*u*) *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *b. citat. cap.* 23. *ſect.* 28.

(*w*) *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *b.*

(*x*) *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *in Wilteſire.*

(*y*) *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in dorſo. Eſſex & Hertf.*

(*z*) *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 3. *in dorſo, War. & Leic.*

(*a*) Rex Domino Luc. Electo Dublinenſi. Mandamus vobis rogantes, quatinus venire faciatis coram Venerabilibus Patribus, J. Bathon. & R. Dunelm. Epiſcopis, apud Weſtmon. a die S. Hylarij in xv dies, Willelmum de Caudeſton quondam Officialem veſtrum in Archidiaconatu Norwicenſi, ad reddendum compotum coram eiſdem Epiſcopis, de Sextadecima ejuſdem Archidiaconatus, & ad reſpondendum de arreragijs prædictæ Sextæ-decimæ. T. J. xix die Novembris anno r n xiiij. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*b*) Adam de Bedleia & Ricardus de Neketon Monetarij Lundoniæ fecerunt Sacramentum de fidel[itate] ad Scaccarium Judæorum, coram W. Theſaurario & S. de Segrave. *Paſ. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*c*) T. W. Karl. Epiſcopo, xij die Novembris anno r n xiiij. *Mich. Commun.* 14. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*d*) *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b.*

(*e*) Debita de Judaiſmo liberata in Scaccario anno xx, per Willelmum Britonem, Philippum de Aſcell. & Elyam de Sunning tunc Cuſtodes Judæorum. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a. Kancia.*

(*f*) Teſte A, Archidiacono Salopiæ xvj die octobris anno xxj°. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *a.*
Teſte W. de Bello Campo &c. ij die octobris anno xxj. *Memor.* 22. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

Teſte

Radulfus de Ely (*g*).
Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis & Conſiliarij Regis (*h*).

Anno XXVII. & XXVIII. *Henrici* III.

Willelmus de Haverſhull Theſaurarius (*i*);
R. Abbas de Weſtmonaſterio (*k*);
A. Theſaurarius S. Pauli Londoniæ (*l*);
J. Francigena (*m*);
Radulfus de Ely (*n*).

Anno XXXII. *Henrici* III.

Willelmus de Haverſhull, Theſaurarius Domini Regis, (*o*),
Radulfus de Leyceſtre Cancellarius de Scaccario [officium ſuum Regi ſurſum reddit] (*p*),
Edwardus de Weſtminſtre [fit Cancellarius Scaccarij] (*q*),
J. Francigena (*r*).

Anno XXXV. *Henrici* III.

Abbas de Weſtmonaſterio,
W. de Haverſhull Theſaurarius,
E. de Weſtminſtre (*s*).
Philippus Luvel & J. de Wyvile Juſticiarij Judæorum (*t*).

Anno XXXVI. *Henrici* III.

Philippus Lovel Theſaurarius Regis (*u*),
Petrus Chaceporc Theſaurarius Regis (*w*)

Anno XL. & XLI. *Henrici* III.

Philippus Lovel Theſaurarius Regis (*x*).
Philippus Baſſet,
Philippus Luvell,
Henricus de Bathonia,
Simon Paſſel,
Juſticiarij ad Cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*y*).

Anno XLII. *Henrici* III.

R. Abbas Weſtmonaſterij (*z*),
Magiſter Thomas de Wymundeham (*a*),
E. Abbas de Perſore (*b*),
Johannes Renger (*c*),
P. de Rivalle (*d*),
Radulfus de Norwyc (*e*),
Johannes de Launſare (*f*).
Adam de Greynvile, Juſticiarius Judæorum (*g*).

Anno XLV. *Hen.* III.

Johannes Abbas de Burgo Theſaurarius (*h*).
Henricus de Tracy.

Anno XLVIII. *Henrici* III.

Magiſter Nicholaus de Ely Theſaurarius,
Magiſter Johannes de Chiſhull Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Edwardus de Weſtminſtre
Arnaldus de Berkel[e], Barones (*k*).

Teſte Magiſtro M. Belet xxiiij die Novembris anno xxij. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

Teſte A. Archidiacono Salopiæ xxvj die Novembris anno xxij. *Ib. Rot.* 3. *b.*

Teſte H. de Pateſhull &c. xxvj die Aprilis. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

Inter Hugonem de Pateſhull Theſaurarium noſtrum, & Ricardum de Argentem —. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *b.*

Teſte J. filio Roberti &c. xvj die Junij. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

Teſte A. Theſaurario Londoniæ apud Weſtmonaſterium, xxj die Julij anno r n xxij. *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*g*) *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *Cumbria.* Johannes Francigena [debet] dimidiam marcam.

Teſte P. Grimb[ald] v. die octobris. *Memor.* 25. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*h*) Et modo per Archiepiſcopum Eboracenſem & Conſiliarios Regis conſideratum eſt, quod hæres prædictus reſpondebit. *Mag. Rot.* 25. *H.* 3. *Ebor.* Hæres Petri de Malo lacu.

(*i*) *Memor.* 28. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*k*) *Paſ. Memor.* 28. *H.* 3.

(*l*) Teſte A. Theſaurario S. Pauli Londoniæ. *Ex eiſd. Memor. ib.*

— ad reſpondendum Magiſtro A. de Swareford Baroni de Scaccario —. *Memor.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*m*) *Paſ. Commun.* 27. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *b.*

(*n*) *Ante, cap.* 20. *ſect.* 7.

(*o*) *Memor.* 32. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*p*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*q*) *Ib. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*r*) *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a.*

(*s*) *Memor.* 35. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*t*) *Cap.* 22. *Sect.* 9.

(*u*) *Pat.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 3.

(*w*) *Pat.* 36. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

(*x*) *Ante, cap.* 20. *ſect.* 7.

(*y*) *Pat.* 41. *H.* 3. *m.* 4. *n.* 6.

(*z*) *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3.

(*a*) *Memor.* 42. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 16. *b.*

(*b*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*d*) *Ib. Rot.* 11. *b.*

(*e*) *Ib. Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*f*) *Ib. Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*g*) *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*h*) Norhamton. *Rot. Placitor. Hil.* 45. *Hen.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a. ex parte Remem. Theſ.*

(*i*) Berk. *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*k*) *In Charta Johannis de Windleſore Militis facta Adæ de Stratton, de Officio Ponderiæ ad Scaccarium de Recepta:* Teſtibus Magiſtro Nicholao de Ely tunc Domini Regis Theſaurario, Magiſtro Johanne de Chiſhull tunc Cancellario ad Scaccarium, Edwardo de Weſtm[inſtre], Arnaldo de Berkel[e] tunc Baronibus de Scaccario. Datum apud Weſtmonaſterium, die

Anno XLIX *Henrici* III.

Henricus Prior Sanctæ Radegundæ Theſaurarius Regis (*l*),
Rogerus de la Leye, Baro (*m*);
Nicolaus de Crioll, Baro (*n*).
Adam de Wyntonia [amotus],
Robertus de Crepping,
Willelmus de Haſelbech, Juſticiarij Judæorum (*o*).

Anno LI *Henrici* III.

Magiſter Thomas de Wymundeham Theſaurarius Regis (*p*);
Magiſter Godefridus Giffard Cancellarius de Scaccario (*q*).

Anno LII. *Henrici* III.

Magiſter Thomas de Wymundeham Theſaurarius (*r*);
Rogerus de la Leye Cancellarius Scaccarij (*s*);
Willelmus de Grauncurt (*t*),
Simon Paſſelewe (*u*).

Anno LV *&* LVI. *Henrici* III.

Philippus de Eya Theſaurarius (*w*),
Magiſter J. de Chiſhull Theſaurarius (*x*),
Rogerus de la Leye Cancellarius Scaccarij (*y*),
Magiſter Willelmus de Clifford Cancellarius Scaccarij (*z*);
Willelmus de Watford,
Willelmus de Thurlaeſton,
Robertus de Fulham, Juſticiarij Judæorum (*a*).

IX. *Anno* I *&* II. *Edwardi* I.

Philippus de Eye, Theſaurarius,
Frater Joſep [de Cauncy], Prior Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia, Theſaurarius (*b*).
Hervicus de Borham,
Rogerus de la Leye, Barones (*c*).
W[alterus] de Hopton, Baro (*d*).

Anno III *&* IV. *Edw.* I.

Frater J. de Kauncy Theſaurarius,
Johannes de S. Walerico,
Rogerus de Nortwode, Barones (*e*).
Rogerus de la Leye Cancellarius Scaccarij (*f*).

Anno IV *&* V. *Edw.* I.

Frater Joſeph de Kauncy, Theſaurarius (*g*).
Magiſter Ricardus de Stanes, Cancellarius de Scaccario (*h*).
Rogerus de Northwode, Baro (*i*).
Philippus de Wileby, Baro (*k*).
Johannes de Cobbeham, Baro (*l*).

Anno V *&* VI *Edw.* I.

Galfridus de Neubaud Cancellarius Scaccarij (*m*).
Philippus de Wilegheby, Baro (*n*).

Frater

Mercurij in vigilia Omnium Sanctorum, anno r R H filij R. J. quadrageſimo octavo. *Mag. Rot.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 9. *a. m.* 2. *in imo.*

(*l*) *Paſ. Recognit.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*m*) *Trin. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*n*) *Hil. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*o*) *Trin. Commun.* 49. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 11. *b. Mich. Recogn. ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*p*) *Mich. Memor.* 51. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*q*) *Ib. Rot.* 2. *b.*

(*r*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *b. Trin. Recognit.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*s*) *Memor.* 52. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*t*) *Ib. Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*u*) *Ib. Rot.* 15. *b. Trin. Recognit.* 53. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 17. *a.*

(*w*) *Hil. Memor.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 4. *a.*

(*x*) *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*y*) *Memor.* 55. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*z*) *Paſ. Recogn.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*a*) *Trin. Memor.* 56. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*b*) Mandatum eſt Philippo de Eye, quod clavem Theſaurariæ Regis Weſtm. una cum omnibus in eadem exiſtentibus, liberet Fratri Joſep Priori Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia Theſaurario Regis, cuſtodiend. quamdiu Regi placuerit, prout ad officium Theſaurarij pertinet. Datum per manum W. de Merton Cancellarij noſtri apuſt Weſtm. ij die Octobris. *Clauſ.* 1. *E.* 1. *p.* 1. *m.* 3. *Memor.* 1 *&* 2. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a.*

(*c*) *Memor.* 1. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *b.*

(*d*) *Lib.* 2. *E.* 1. *m.* 6. *dat.* apud Weſtm. xxiiij die Aprilis. *Et ib. m.* 7. *He was one of the Juſtices* ad Placita coram Rege, *in the* 3d *of* E. 1; *Lib.* 3. *E.* 1. *m.* 3; *and in the* 4th *of* E. 1; *Lib.* 4. *E.* 1. *m.* 6.

(*e*) Quieta clamantia Petri de Monte Forti facta Domini Regi. Univerſis — — &c; In præſentia Fratris J. de Kauncy tunc dicti Domini Regis Theſaurarij, Johannis de Sancto Walerico & Rogeri de Nortwode Baronum, Rogeri de la Leye, Magiſtri Odonis, Nicholai de Caſtello Rememorator., Ricardi de Staunford & Roberti de Walmeſford Scriptorum Magni Rotuli, & aliorum. Datum in Scaccario, in feſto S. Edmundi Martiris anno Regni Regis tercio. *Mich. Commun.* 3 *&* 4. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 5. *a.*

Liberate de theſauro noſtro di & fi noſtro Rogero de Norwod uni Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario decem libras in ſubventionem expenſarum ſuarum, de dono noſtro. Teſte 25 Julij. *Liberate* 4. *E.* 1. *m.* 5.

(*f*) *In the ſame* 4*th year*, Rogerus de la Leye Archidiaconus Eſſexiæ *is ſtyled* nuper Cancellarius Scaccarij noſtri; *Lib.* 4. *E.* 1. *m.* 7.

(*g*) *Mich. Recognit.* 4 *&* 5. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*h*) *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*i*) *Ib. Rot.* 7. *a.*

(*k*) *Ib. Rot.* 7. *b.*

(*l*) *Hil. Recognit. Rot.* 8. *b.*

(*m*) *Lib.* 8. *E.* 1. *m.* 6.

(*n*) *Lib.* 6. *E.* 1. *m.* 4.

(*o*) *Mich.*

Anno VII. *Edw.* I.

Frater Joſep de Chauncy [Prior Hoſpitalis S. Johannis Jeruſalem in Anglia] Theſaurarius (*o*).
Galfridus de Neubaud Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Rogerus de Northwode,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Philippus de Wyleghby, Barones (*p*).
Hamo Hauteyn,
Robertus de Ludham, Juſtic. Judæor. (*q*).

Anno VIII. *Edw.* I.

Galfridus de Neubaud Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Rogerus de Norwood,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Philippus de Wyleby, Barones (*r*).
Hamo Hauteyn,
Robertus de Ludham, Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*s*).

Anno IX. *Edw.* I.

Abbas Weſtmonaſterij Theſaurarius (*t*).
Galfridus de Neubaud Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Rogerus de Northewod,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Philippus de Wileby, Barones (*u*).
Hamo Hauteyn,
Robertus de Ludham, Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*w*).

Anno X. *Edw.* I.

Frater R. Abbas Weſtmonaſterij, Theſaurarius de Scaccario (*x*).
Johannes de Cobeham, Baro (*y*).
Philippus de Wileby, Baro (*z*).

Anno XI. *Edw.* I.

Johannes de Cobeham, Baro (*a*).

Anno XII. *Edw.* I.

Johannes de Kyrkeby Theſaurarius (*b*).
Philippus de Wylheby Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Rogerus de Norwod,
Johannes de Cobeham, &
Petrus de Ceſtria Præpoſitus Beverlaci, Barones (*c*).
Hamo Hauteyn, &
Robertus de Ludham, Juſtic. ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*d*).

Anno XIII. *Edw.* I.

Johannes de Kirkeby Theſaurarius;
Philippus de Wylegheby Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Rogerus de Northwod,
Johannes de Cobeham, &
Petrus de Ceſtria Præpoſitus Beverlaci, Barones (*e*),
Hamo Hauteyn, &
Robertus de Ludham, Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam aſſignati (*f*).

Anno XIV. *Edw.* I.

Johannes de Kirkeby, Theſaurarius (*g*).
Philippus de Wyleghby Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Petrus de Ceſtria Præpoſitus Beverlaci,
Willelmus de Middelton, Barones (*h*).
Hamo Hauteyn, &
Robertus de Ludham, Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*i*).

Anno XX. *Edw.* I.

J. Elienſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius (*k*).
Philippus de Wylegheby Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Petrus de Ceſtria Præpoſitus Beverlaci,
Willelmus

(*o*) *Mich. Recognit.* 7. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *b.* & *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*p*) *Each of them at xl marks Annual Fee*; *Lib.* 7. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. & *m.* 3. Philip de Wyleghby *was Keeper of one of the Four Keys of the Treaſury*; Rex Theſ. & Camer. ſuis ſalutem; Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Philippo de Wylegheby cuſtodi quartæ clavis Theſ. noſtri centum ſolidos de termino S. Michaelis proximo præterito de annuo feodo ſuo decem librarum quod de nobis percipit pro cuſtodia Clavis prædictæ. T. R. apud Weſtm. xv die Nov. *Lib.* 7. *E.* 1. *m.* 1.

(*q*) *Ib. m.* 1.

(*r*) *Lib.* 8. *E.* 1. *m.* 3. & *m.* 6.

(*s*) *Lib.* 8. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*t*) Rex Theſ. & Camer. ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto nobis in Chriſto Abbati Weſtmonaſterij Theſaurario noſtro quinquaginta marcas de termino Paſchæ proximo præterito de annuo feodo ſuo quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum in Officio prædicto. *Lib.* 9. *E.* 1. *m.* 8.

(*u*) *Lib.* 9. *E.* 1. *m.* 4. & *m.* 8.

(*w*) *Lib.* 9. *E.* 1. *m.* 4.

(*x*) Recognitio Fratris R. Abbatis Weſtmonaſterij, Theſaurarij de Scaccario. *Trin. Recognit.* 10. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*y*) *Ib. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*z*) *Ib. Rot.* 13. *a.*

(*a*) *Lib.* 11. *E.* 1. *m.* 1.

(*b*) *Lib.* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 4. *in ced. annexa.*

(*c*) *Ib. m.* 4.

(*d*) *Ib. m.* 4.

(*e*) *Lib.* 13. *E.* 1. *m.* 1.

(*f*) *Ib. m.* 2.

(*g*) *Mich. Commun. in bund.* 13 & 14. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *b. At C marks yearly Fee*; *Liberat.* 14. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*h*) *Liberat.* 14. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*i*) *Ib. m.* 2.

(*k*) *At the yearly Fee of C marks. Lib.* 15 *E.* 1. *m.* 1. & *m.* 3.

Willelmus de Middilton, Barones (*l*).
Willelmus de Karleton unus Juſtic. ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatus (*m*).

Anno XVII & XVIII. *Edw.* I.

Johannes Elyenſis Epiſcopus, Theſaurarius;
Philippus de Willeby, Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Petrus de Ceſtria,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Middelton, Barones (*n*).
Magiſter Willelmus de Marchia Theſaurarius Regis (*o*).
Willelmus de Carleton, &
Petrus de Leyceſtre Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*p*).

Anno XVIII. & XIX. *Edw.* I.

Magiſter Willelmus de Marchia, Domini Regis Theſaurarius (*q*).
Idem Magiſter Willelmus, Theſaurarius Scaccarij (*r*).
Philippus de Wilegby, Cancellarius de Scaccario (*s*).
Petrus de Ceſtria, Baro (*t*).
Johannes de Cobeham, Baro (*u*).
Willelmus de Middelton, Baro (*w*).
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*x*).

Anno XX. & XXI. *Edw.* I.

Magiſter Willelmus de Marchia Theſaurarius (*y*).
W. de Langeton, Theſaurarius (*z*).
Philippus de Wilgheby Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*a*).

Anno XXII. & XXIII. *Edw.* I.

Willelmus Bathonienſis & Wellenſis Epiſcopus, Theſaurarius (*b*).
Philippus de Wylgheby Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*c*).

Anno XXIII. *Edw.* I.

Walterus de Langeton Theſaurarius Regis (*d*).
Philippus de Wilughby Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*e*).

Anno XXIV. & XXV. *Edw.* I.

W. de Langeton Coventrenſis & Lich. Electus, Theſaurarius (*f*).
P. de Wylughby, Tenens locum Theſaurarij, & Cancellarius Scaccarij (*g*).
J. de Drokenesford Tenens locum Theſaurarij (*h*).
Johannes de Inſula, Baro (*i*);
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*k*).

Anno XXVI. *Edwardi* I.

W. Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus Theſaurarius (*l*).
P. de Wylughby [Decanus Linc. Paſ. Commun. 26. & 27. E. 1. Rot. 24. b.], Cancellarius Scaccarij (*m*).

Johannes

(*l*) *Ib. m.* 2.

(*m*) *Ib. m.* 3.

(*n*) *Mich. Memor.* 17. *fin.*, & 18 *incipien.* *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Parte* 1.

(*o*) *Trin. Commun.* 18. *E.* 1, *Rot.* — *a.*

(*p*) *Lib:* 19. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*q*) *Lib.* 19. *E* 1. *m.* 4. *at* C *marks* per annum *Stipend.*

He had been before Clerk of the Kings Wardrobe. *Lib.* 13. *E* 1. *m.* 4.

(*r*) *Paſ. Memor.* 18. *E* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*s*) *Trin. Recognit.* 18. *E* 1. *Rot.* —. *b.*

(*t*) *Mich. Recogn.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

(*u*) *Paſ. Recogn.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *a.*

(*w*) *Mich. Recogn.* 18. *E.* 1. *Rot.* —. *b.*

(*x*) *Paſ. Memor.* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 23. *a.*

(*y*) *Lib.* 20. *E.* 1. *m.* 4. *at* C *marks* per ann.

(*z*) *Mich. Commun.* 25. *E.* 1 *inter Manucapt.*

(*a*) *Lib.* 20. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*b*) *Paſ. Commun.* 22. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*c*) *At* 40 *marks* per annum, *each*; *Lib.* 22. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*d*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro Roberto de Colbrok — —. T R apud Wycoumbe xxx die Junij. Per ipſum Regem, nunciante Waltero de Langeton Cuſtode Garderobæ Regis. *Lib.* 23. *E.* 1. *m.* 1. *in Ced.* Liberate de theſauro noſtro Iterio de Ingoliſma — T R apud Cantuar. 1° die Octobris. Per ipſum Regem nunciante W. de Langeton Theſaurario Regis. *Ib. juxt.*

(*e*) *Cap.* 25. *ad ann.* 27. *E.* 1.

(*f*) *Mich. Memor.* 25. *E.* 1. *Rot. notato.* R, *in dorſo.*

(*g*) *Trin. Commun.* 24. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 38. *a.* *Mich. Recorda* 25. *E.* 1.

(*h*) Teſte J de Drokenesford Tenente locum Theſaurarij xxiiij die Octobris anno xxv *Mich. Commun.* 25 & 26 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 39. *b.*

(*i*) Literæ Patentes factæ Johanni de Inſula, de Octavo in Londonia aſſidenda; Teſte 8 Dec. anno 25. *Mich. Record.* 25 *E.* 1.

(*k*) *Cap.* 25. *ad ann.* 27. *E.* 1.

(*l*) *Hil. Commun.* 26 & 27 *E.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*m*) *Hil. Commun. ib.*

(*n*) *Hil.*

Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtria,
Johannes de Inſula, Barones (*n*).
Johannes de Inſula, Baro (*o*).

Anno XXVII. *Edw.* I.

W. Coventrenſis & Lychfeldenſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius Regis (*p*);
Philippus de Wylgheby Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Johannes de Cobeham,
Willelmus de Carleton, & Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*q*).

Anno XXXI. *Edw.* I.

W. Coventrenſis & Lichfeldenſis Epiſcopus Theſaurarius (*r*).
Philippus de Wylgheby Cancellarius Scaccarij;
Willelmus de Carleton,
Petrus de Leyceſtre, Barones (*s*).
Willelmus de Carleton, & Petrus de Leyceſtre, Juſticiarij ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignati (*t*).

Anno XXXI. *Edw.* I.

W. Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus Theſaurarius,
Philippus de Wylugby Cancellarius de Scaccario, & Tenenslocum Theſaurarij;
Willelmus de Carletone,
Petrus de Leyceſtria,
Johannes de Inſula,
Rogerus de Hegham,
Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon, Barones (*u*).

Anno XXXII. *Edwardi* I.

Philippus de Wylgheby Cancellarius Scaccarij (*w*).
Rogerus de Hegham, Baro (*x*).

Anno XXXIV & XXXV. *Edw.* I.

Walterus Coventrenſis & Lich. Epiſcopus, Theſaurarius (*y*).
W. de Carleton, Tenens locum Theſaurarij (*z*).
Willelmus de Carleton,
Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon; Barones (*a*).
Rogerus de Hegham, Baro (*b*).
Johannes de Benſtede Cancellarius Scaccarij (*c*).
Humfridus de Waleden, Baro (*d*).

Anno I. *Edw.* II.

W. Wygornenſis Electus, Theſaurarius,
J. de Drokenesford Cancellarius Scaccarij (*e*).
Johannes de Sandale Cancellarius Scaccarij,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Rogerus de Hegham,
Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon,
Magiſter Johannes de Everdon; Barones (*f*).
[Die 14°. Martij, Aſſidebat Amadeus Comes Sabaudiæ] (*g*).
[Die Maij 27, Aſſidebant,
J. Ciceſtrenſis Epiſcopus Cancellarius Angliæ,
Rogerus de Brabanzon Juſticiarius de Banco Regis,
Radulphus de Hengham Juſticiarius de altero Banco,
Johannes de Benſtede Cuſtos Garderobæ Regis,
Et alij de Conſilio Regis] (*h*).
[Die Sabbati in Supervigilia Nativitatis S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, adfuerunt
J. de Langeton Epiſcopus Ciceſtrenſis Cancellarius Angliæ,
W. Wygornenſis Electus Theſaurarius,
R. le Brabanzoun Juſticiarius de Banco Regis,
J. de Drokenesford Cancellarius Scaccarij,
J. de Benſtede Cuſtos Garderobæ Regis,
Willelmus de Carleton,
Rogerus de Hegham,
Magiſter R. de Abendon,
Magiſter J. de Everdon, Barones,
Willelmus de Bereford Juſticiarius de Banco] (*i*).

Anno II. *Edw.* II.

W. Wygorn. Epiſcopus, Theſaurarius.
W. de Carleton, Baro (*k*).

J. de

(*n*) *Hil. Commun. ib.*

(*o*) *Hil. Commun.* 27. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *a.*

(*p*) *Lib.* 27. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

(*q*) *A* Liberate *for the areres of their yearly Fee due to them* de annis regni noſtri viceſimo tercio, viceſimo quarto, viceſimo quinto, viceſimo ſexto, & viceſimo ſeptimo. *Ib. juxt.*

(*r*) *Lib.* 31. *E.* 1. *m.* 2.

(*s*) *Ib.*

(*t*) *Ib.*

(*u*) *Hil. Commun.* 31. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 28. *a.*

(*w*) *Lib.* 32. *E* 1. *m.* 1.

(*x*) *Ib.*

(*y*) *Trin. Commun* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*z*) *Hil. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Parte* 2. *Rot.* 31.

(*a*) *Hil. Commun.* 34. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 20. *a.*

(*b*) *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* — *a.*

(*c*) *Trin. Commun.* 35. *E.* 1. *Rot.* 59 *a.*

(*d*) *Trin. Commun. Ib. Rot.* 59. *b.*

(*e*) *Trin. Brevia* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 68. *b.*

(*f*) *Hil. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*g*) *Ib. Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*h*) *Paſ. Record.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*i*) *Trin. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 69. *a* & *b.*

(*k*) *Mich. Brev. Retornab.* 2 *E.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a.*

(*l*) *Trin.*

J. de Sandale Tenens locum Theſaurarij,
J. de Foxle, Baro (*l*).

Anno V. *Edw*. II.

W. de Norwyco Tenens locum Theſaurarij & Baro.
J. de Merkyngfeld Cancellarius Scaccarij.
J. de Foxle,
Magiſter Ricardus de Abindon,
Mag. Johannes de Everdon; Barones (*m*).
Johannes Abel, Baro (*n*).

Anno VI. *Edw*. II.

Johannes de Merkyngfeld Cancellarius Scaccarij (*o*).
Waltero de Norwyco Tenens locum Theſaurarij (*p*) & Baro
Johannes de Foxle (*q*).
Magiſter Johannes de Everdon
Magiſter Ricardus de Abyndon (*r*).
Johannes Abel (*s*).
[Aſſidebant W. Wygornenſis Epiſcopus,
Adomarus de Valencia Comes de Pembrok,
H. le Deſpenſer,
J. de Sandale Tenens locum Theſaurarij,
Et alij de Conſilio] (*t*).

Anno VIII. *Edw*. II.

W. de Norwyco Theſaurarius (*u*).
Hervicus de Staunton (*w*).

Anno IX. *Edw*. II.

Walterus de Norwico Theſaurarius (*x*).
Johannes de Hothum Cancellarius Scaccarij (*y*).

Anno XII. *Edw*. II.

Johannes Walewyn Theſaurarius (*z*).
H. de Stanton (*a*).
Magiſter Johannes de Everdon (*b*).
W. de Norwyco (*c*).
J. de Foxle (*d*).
J. Wintonienſis Epiſcopus, Theſaurarius (*e*).
J. de Okham (*f*).
Robertus de Wodehouſe (*g*).
J. Abel (*h*).

Anno XX. *Edw*. II.

Robertus Ayleſton Cancellarius Scaccarij (*i*).
Johannes Reedſwell Baro (*k*).

(*l*) *Trin. Commun.* 2. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 89. *a.*

(*m*) *Hil. Commun.* 5. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 31. *b.*

(*n*) *Ante, cap.* 21.

(*o*) Rex tenenti locum Theſaurarij & ſuis Camerarijs ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto Clerico noſtro Johanni de Merkyngfeld Cancellario Scaccarij noſtri viginti marcas de termino Paſchæ proximo præterito de annuo feodo ſuo quadraginta marcarum, quod ei conceſſimus percipiendum in Officio ſupradicto. T R apud Weſtm. xv die Julij. *Liberate* 6. *Edw.* 2. *m.* 4. *& Ib. m.* 3.

(*p*) Rex tenenti locum Theſ. & Camerarijs ſuis ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto & fideli noſtro Waltero de Norwyco tenenti locum Theſ. prædicti, quinquaginta libras quas ei conceſſimus de dono noſtro in ſubventionem expenſarum & miſarum quas hactenus fecit in obſequio noſtro in Officio ſupradicto. T Rege apud Weſtm. xxij die Julij. Per ipſum Regem, nunciante Comite Pembrochiæ. *Ibid.*

(*q*) R eiſdem ſalutem. Liberate de theſauro noſtro dilecto & fideli noſtro Johanni de Foxle uni Baronum noſtrorum de Scaccario noſtro, viginti marcas de termino S. Michaelis proximo præterito, de annuo feodo ſuo quadraginta marcarum quod ei conceſſimus in Officio ſupradicto. T R apud Wyndeſore ix die Octobris. *Ibid.*

(*r*) *Sub ſtipe xl marcarum per annum. Ibid.*

(*s*) *Habuit xl marcas per annum. Ib. m.* 3.

(*t*) *Hil. Commun.* 1. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 40. *b.*

(*u*) Anglia. De W. de Norwyco admiſſo ad Officium Theſaurarij. *Mich. Commun.* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*w*) *Mich. Commun.* 8. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(*x*) *Hil. Recogn.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 73. *a.*

(*y*) *Paſ. Recogn.* 9. *E.* 2. *Rot.* 75. *b.*

(*z*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Au noſtre cher Clerc Meſtre Johan Walewyn noſtre Treſorer, ſaluz. —. Don 29. Sept. an. 12. *Mich. Brevia* 12. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 62. *a.*

(*a*) *Hil. Commun.* 12. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 54. *a.*

(*b*) *Ib.*

(*c*) *Ib. Rot.* 54. *b.*

(*d*) *Paſ. Commun. ib. Rot.* 56. *a.*

(*e*) Edward par la grace de Dieu &c, Al honourable Pier en Dieu J. par la meiſme grace Eveſq; de Wynceſtre noſtre Treſorer ſalutz —. Don 28 Novemb. an. 12. *Mich. Brevia* 12. *Edw.* 2. *Rot.* 71. *b.*

(*f*) *Ib. juxt.*

(*g*) *Ib. Rot.* 56. *b.*

(*h*) *Trin. Commun. ib. Rot.* 57. *a.*

(*i*) *Pat.* 20. *E.* 2. *m.* 27.

(*k*) *Ib. m.* 19.

MVSEVM BRITANNICVM

The End of the Hiſtory of the EXCHEQUER.

Alexander de Swerford
K

ANTIQUUS DIALOGUS

De SCACCARIO,

Gervaſio de Tilbury vulgo adſcriptus,

E duobus Vetuſtis Codd. MSS.

Nigro & Rubro,

In SCACCARIO REGIO aſſervatis,

Nunc primum Editus.

806. k. 2
2

Dialogum recenſuit, Lectiones Variantes Notaſque adjecit, ac Diſſertationem Epiſtolarem præmiſit, *Thomas Madox*.

LONDONIÆ.

Excudebat JOHANNES MATTHEWS; Venundat ROBERTUS KNAPLOCK Bibliopola, ſub Signo *Capitis Epiſcopi* in Area *Pauli*. MDCCXI.

MVSEVM
BRITAN
NICVM

DISSERTATIO EPISTOLARIS.

Ampliſſimo & Nobiliſſimo Baroni,

CAROLO Domino HALIFAX,

Pari MAGNÆ BRITANNIÆ,

Thomas Madox S. P.

TRACTATUS ſive *Dialogus* ſequens, Baro Nobiliſſime, hiſtoricis atque antiquarijs noſtræ gentis jampridem in pretio fuit; etiam dum in codicibus MSS delituit. Quin & mihi videbatur aptiſſime coincidere argumento Hiſtoriæ quam de Scaccario in præcedentibus ſchedis concinnavi. Propterea huic volumini inſerendum duxi. Nunquam antehac totus integerque editus, jam tandem Tuis auſpicijs in lucem prodit. Tuis inquam auſpicijs. Quum enim conſilium inibam edendi ad calcem meæ Hiſtoriæ accuratum *Dialogi* exemplar juxta Codicem MS qui *Liber Niger Receptæ* dicitur; ſimulatque honorem conſecutus eram id mei conſilij Tibi exponendi, copiam mihi pro Tua humanitate feciſti quatenus in Te erat, non illius tantum Codicis MS, ſed & aliarum membranarum veterum authenticarum, quotquot reconduntur in Scaccarij Regij Theſauraria, quæ tribus obſerari ſolet clavibus, quarum unam ut *Auditor* quem vocant *Receptæ* geris. Compluſcula ſane hujus *Dialogi* exemplaria MSS, moderno charactere exarata, in Bibliothecis tum publicis tum privatis reperiuntur. Honos mihi obtigit mutuo accipiendi exemplaria ejus duo, quæ quidem præ alijs quæ mihi forte obvenerant legibilia & emendata ſunt, extantia nimirum in inſtructiſſima Bibliotheca Doctiſſimi Baronis *Johannis* Domini *Somers*. Horum duum exemplarium ope tranſcriptum integri *Dialogi* fieri juſſi. Deinde illud tranſcriptum ipſemet quam potui diligentiſſime cum *Libro Nigro* MS ſupra memorato, atque etiam cum *Libro Rubro* MS in Scaccario Regio aſſervato contuli; ſicut mox fuſius exponam. Et quoniam exemplarium examinatio nonniſi a duobus, altero prælegente altero codicem inſpiciente, fit; in hoc tranſcripto ad fidem utriuſque illorum Librorum MSS examinando, opem operamque petij & obtinui a Viro Strenuo mihique amiciſſimo

Georgio Holmes, vicemgerente Viri Clariſſimi *Ricardi Topham*, ſacrarum membranarum in archivis Turris *Londonienſis* repoſitarum Cuſtodis Regij, Amici mei humaniſſimi. Adeoque hæc editio juſta & caſtigata jure cenſenda. Jamque adſum, Baro Ornatiſſime, ut quem mihi Tractatum in *Nigro Libro* deſcriptum ſuppeditaſti, eum typis expreſſum Tibi præſentem. Præſentoque quanta maxima poſſum cum obſervantia, pro eo ac Tua Dignitas Virtuſque expoſcunt. Sunt autem aliæ rationes, ob quas exoptavi hanc editionem Tuo nomine præfixo ornari. Per orbem *Britannicum* inclaruiſti literatorum Patronus: uti & ipſe literis ingenioque præcellis. Ita ſerio doctrinæ provehendæ operam dediſti, ut ſolidam iſto pacto exiſtimationem comparaſti & ad ſeros nepotes duraturam. Speciatim vero, hoc potiſſimum nomine a me celebrandus es, quod nempe Hiſtoricen Scientiamque Antiquariam promovere curaſti. Baro *Somers* ac Tuipſe, pro ea qua apud Dominos *Wilhelmum* & *Mariam* pridem Regem & Reginam *Angliæ* felicis memoriæ valuiſtis gratia, auctores fuiſtis ut juſſu Regio inchoaretur præclarum illud opus Colligendi & in lucem emittendi Fœdera, Conventa, & Acta Publica, quotquot uſpiam in Archivis reperiri poterant, quæ inter *Anglorum* Reges & Exteros Reges atque Reſpublicas per aliquot præterita ſecula interceſſerunt. Quod quidem opus gratia Sereniſſimæ Reginæ ANNÆ etiamnum utcunque pergit. Præterea, juſtum rectumque eſt maximas ab Antiquarijs noſtræ *Britanniæ* gratias referri, perquam Honorabilibus & perquam Reverendis Proceribus ac Prælatis ſelecti cœtus, a Camera Procerum in Parlamento conſidentium (Te ibi coram & palam proponente) delegatis, ad perluſtranda ſingula *Recordorum* (*a*) Repoſitoria quæ *Londoniæ* ſunt (*b*), & Tibi in ſpecie, Baro eruditiſſime, Quod vos omnes Proceres Delegati negotium illud tam ſolerti cura peregiſtis: Quod *Recordorum* repoſitoria ipſimet adijſtis; Quod Recorda quo eſſent in ſtatu ſagaciter perſpexiſtis; Quod providiſtis ea a tempeſtate alijſque damnoſis caſibus illæſa ſervari, quin & in methodum redigi, indicibuſque ſi qui defuerant adjectis publico uſui aptos reddi; In ſumma, quod a Regia Theſauraria amplas impetraſtis pecuniæ ſummas (quæ pro innata Reginæ Optimæ munificentia facile conceſſæ) ad ædes cameraſque in quibus recorda aſſervantur inſtaurandas & reficiendas. Hoc ſane ſicut eſt ſuapte natura opus ſummis laudibus efferendum; ita non poteſt non eſſe apprime gratum acceptumque ijs omnibus, quibus veneranda Antiquitatis monumenta in pretio ſunt.

Indultus eſt mihi honor vos Proceres Delegatos comitandi: Semel videlicet, quum Archivum Regium Turris *Londonienſis* viſum ibatis; quo tempore ibi aderant perquam Honorabiles Domini, *Thomas* Comes de *Stamford*, *Radulphus* Baro *Grey* de *Werk*, *Johannes* Baro *Poulet* de *Hinton St. George* nunc Comes *Poulet*, *Johannes* Baro *Somers*, *Carolus* Baro *Halifax* (Amplitudinem Tuam innuo), ac plurimum Reverendi *Johannes Ciceſtrenſis* & *Wilhelmus Carliolenſis* Epiſcopi: Itemque alia vice quando perluſtraſtis Domum Capitularem *Weſtmonaſterij*, aliud Recordorum Regiorum Repoſitorium; quo die ibi adfuerunt Perilluſtres Domini *Thomas* Comes de *Stamford*, *Carolus* Comes de *Sunderland*, *Johannes* Comes de *Angleſey*, *Laurentius* Comes de *Rocheſter*, *Carolus* Vicecomes *Towneſhend*, *Johannes* Baro *Poulet*, jam Comes *Poulet*, *Johannes* Baro *Somers*, & Tuipſe Baro Ampliſſime, ac admodum Reverendus *Wilhelmus* Epiſcopus *Carliolenſis* (*c*), aſſociato ipſis *Chriſtophoro Wren* Equite Aurato, Architecto Regio: Iterumque alia vice, quum Repoſitoria Turris *Londonienſis* denuo viſeretis; quo tempore ibi præſentes erant perquam Honorabiles Domini *Thomas* Comes de *Stamford*, *Johannes* Baro *Somers*, & Tuipſe, ac plurimum Reverendus *Gilbertus* Epiſcopus *Sareſberienſis*. Permitte autem ſi placet ut hic profitear, maximo me oblectamento perfuſum fuiſſe, videntem atque notantem quam ſolicite omnes Proceres Delegati proſpexiſtis, ut Regia Recorda tuta & ſarta tecta ſerventur. Neque vero heic loci a me reticendum eſt propoſitum aliud laudatiſſimum (cujus Tu vel auctor vel adjutor), providendi nimirum pulcram & magnificam Bibliothecam ad Codices MSS Muſei *Cottoniani* quod *Weſtmonaſterij* eſt (Theſaurum certe quantivis pretij) condendos promendos. Quod quidem propoſitum gratia & munificentia ANNÆ Reginæ pientiſſimæ aliquando adimpletum iri ſperare licet.

Proximo loco nonnihil dicendum erit, Baro Illuſtriſſime, de Tractatu ſive Dialogo quem hic Tibi in manus do. Duo illius vetuſta exemplaria MSS hodie ſuperſunt. Unum deſcriptum in *Nigro Libro* qui eſt in *Recepta* Scaccarij Regij, in cuſtodia Theſaurarij

---

(*a*) *Vocabulo noſtratium forenſi utor.*

(*b*) *Vernacule appellamus*, The Lords Committees to conſider the Method of Keeping Records in Offices.

(*c*) *Neminem e Proceribus qui in Domo Capitulari tunc aderant prudens ſcienſque omiſi. Si quis forte omiſſus, is mihi benignus ignoſcat & memoriæ lapſui tribuat oro atque obteſtor. Omiſſi ſunt autem complures alij Proceres ac quantum ſcio Prælati, qui pro Delegatis nominabantur, ſed alijs negotijs impediti vel caſu abfuerunt.*

(*d*) Anno

ſaurarij & Camerariorum ; Alterum in *Libro Rubro* qui cuſtoditur a Rememoratore Reginæ in Scaccario Baronum: utrumque antiqua exaratum manu. Exemplar quod in *Libro Nigro* extat charactere minuſculo & denſiuſculo ſcribitur : Et ſcriptum fuit, ut conjicio, tempore circiter *Edwardi* I. Regis *Angliæ*. Tranſcriptor, quiſquis is fuit, aliquoties vacua in textu ſpatia reliquit ; ſiquando ſcilicet exemplar quo uſus eſt non potuit perfecte legi : Eaque vacua ſpatia (nonnunquam ad inſtar trium aut quatuor linearum) ſupplentur ab alterius cujuſdam penna, & diverſa quidem a reliquo textu ſcriptura ; at ſimili illi quæ ſub *Edwardo* I. Rege vulgo uſurpata fuit ; ſicut, inter examinandum, attentius intuentes conjectabamur. Hujus exemplaris textus integer eſt. Sed nulli habentur tituli ſeu lemmata capitum. Ubi ea inſeri debuerant, paſſim relinquuntur ſpatia vacua ; ſicut per linearum fracturas quæ ſunt ad initium quamplurium e capitibus conjicere licet ; quæ ſpatia (ut fit) Tranſcriptor poſtea non adimplevit. Indicium autem, ex quo liquere poſſit quiſnam vel Dialogum compoſuerit vel iſtius exemplaris ſcriptor fuerit, in *Libro Nigro* nullum reperio.

Exemplar alterum quod eſt in *Libro Rubro*, ſcribitur charactere admodum parvo & compreſſo ; & ſcribi potuit (conjectando loquor) circa *Henrici* III. Regis tempora anteriora, vel forſan *Johanne* regnante. Nullum habet Titulum generalem, neque auctoris nomen præfixum. Nam folio 31. a. ſic infit, *Ordinatis a Deo poteſtatibus* &c ; Et in dorſo ejuſdem folij ſic orditur, *Anno xxiij regni Regis* Henrici *ſecundi, cum ſederem ad feneſtram ſpeculæ* &c. Deinde ſequitur Dialogus columnatim ſcriptus. Iſte *Liber Ruber* quondam fuit *Alexandri* Archidiaconi *Salopiæ*. Id quod ipſe diſertis verbis teſtatur in charta ſive ſcripto cujus tenorem in margine appoſui, de quadam Concordia facta coram Rege & compluribus Magnatibus, inter Epiſcopum *Herefordiæ* & illius Urbis Cives (*d*). Hæc Concordia in *Libro Rubeo* ſequitur continuo poſt finem Tractatus de cujus auctore diſquirimus ; ſcripta ſcilicet eadem pagina ſeu dorſo folij in quo Tractatus deſinit, & quidem charactere ni fallor coævo illi in quo Tractatus ſcribitur. Hanc Concordiam ſcribebat ipſe Alexander ; ipſomet teſtante *ſe interfuiſſe & hoc ſcripſiſſe*.

Iſte *Alexander* Archidiaconus *Salopiæ*, fuit *Alexander de Swereford*, vir præſtantiſſimus, cujus memoria fauſta eſt, & apud Antiquarios hodienum viret floretque. Scaccarij primum Clericus, dein Baro. Cognominatus *de Swereford*, a villa ſive parochia ejus nominis in Comitatu *Oxonienſi*. Cujus parochiæ fuit primum Vicarius, deinde Rector (*Perſonam* vocarunt), ab Abbate & Conventu *Oſeneiæ* præſentatus (*e*). Anno Regis *Johannis* 17°, fuit Clericus familiaris Epiſcopi *Coventrenſis* ; & Regis permiſſu obviam Epiſcopo ſuo trans mare profectus eſt. Occurrit *Salopiæ* Archidiaconus, & teſtis chartæ *Roberti de Watford* Decani ac Capituli *Londonienſis* 5 *Kal. Dec.* 3. *H.* 3. (*f*). Conceſſit ei *Henricus* III. Rex, tunc Archidiacono *Salopiæ* & Clerico Regis, xx marcas per annum, ad ſe ſuſtentandum (*g*). Anno 18. *H.* 3. die 6. Julij, in Scaccario Regis reſedit tanquam Baro (*h*). Anno 123½, die 15 Jan. memoratur Theſaurarius S. *Pauli Londoniæ* (*i*). Item A. D. 1241, ut Theſaurarius S. *Pauli Londoniæ* atteſtabatur chartæ qua *Adam Scotus* donavit Eccleſiæ *Paulinæ* reditum annuum duodecim ſolidorum

---

(*d*) Anno Domini Mccxxvij°, Regni Regis H. filij Regis J. xj, vigilia S. Margaretæ fuit Rex Londoniæ apud Weſtmonaſterium in capella S. Johannis cum Magnatibus quibuſdam. Et venit ibi H. Foliot Herefordenſis Epiſcopus, qui Cives Herefordiæ xl nominatim excommunicaverat, eo quod in communi tallagio Regis in Civitate homines ſuos concives & inhabitantes Civitatem, & homines Canonicorum talliaverant, & namia pro tallagio ceperant. Civitatem etiam totam interdicto ſuppoſuerat. Hijs igitur coram Rege propoſitis, ſub tali forma quievit negocium in eadem Capella eadem die : videlicet quod Epiſcopus abſolveret excommunicatos omnes in forma eccleſiæ, & interdictionem relaxaret, reſtitutis namijs captis Hominibus Epiſcopi & Canonicorum ; & Archiepiſcopi & Epiſcopi dijudicarent poſtmodum de emenda & ſatisfactione [Eccleſiaſticorum jurium]. Hijs interfuerunt & conſenſerunt, Ipſe Rex H, Et H. de Burgo Juſticiarius, Epiſcopi Euſtachius Londonienſis, Ricardus Sarreſburienſis, Radulfus Ciceſtrenſis Regis Cancellarius, Jocelinus Bathonienſis, Walterus Karleolenſis ; Juſticiarij de Banco, Thomas de Muleton, Robertus de Leſſinton, Thomas de Haidon, Henricus de Braibroc ; Baronibus & Militibus alijs, Radulfo filio Nicholai, Godefrido de Craucumbe, Nicholao de Molis, Theobaldo Hautein, Reimundo de Burgo, Guillelmo filio Garen., Philippo de Obeigny, Henrico filio Acherij, Henrico de Capella ; Clericis, Radulfo de Norwiz Juſtic. Judæorum, Ranulfo Britone Conſiliar. Juſticiarij, Magiſtro Henrico de Biſſopesbirie, Henrico de Cornhull Cancellario Londoniæ, & Alexandro Archidiacono Salopiæ Clerico tunc Domini Regis, qui interfuit, & hoc ſcripſit ; Cujus liber iſte fuit. *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol. numerato xlvj, b. col.* 2.

(*e*) *Bib. Cott. Vitell. E.* 15. *fol.* 204. *col.* 1.

(*f*) *Ib. Tiber. C.* 5. *fol.* 156.

(*g*) *Pat.* 12. *H.* 3.

(*h*) *Cl.* 18. *H.* 3. *dorſ. m.* 16.

(*i*) *Pat.* 16. *H.* 3. *m.* 9.

dorum (*k*). Obijt 14 Kal. *Novemb.* anno 1246 (*l*); ſepultus in eccleſia S. *Pauli*, ad altare S. *Ceddæ*; ubi quandam cantariam fundavit. Hæc memoranda de inſigniſſimo *Salopiæ* Archidiacono nuperrime mecum communicavit Rev. & Cl. Vir, idemque in me amiciſſimus, *Matthæus Hutton* de *Aynho* S. T. P. Et ſunt alia aliquammulta, ut memini, hoc genus, de vita moribuſque *Alexandri* Archidiaconi, quæ non eſt hic recenſendi locus. Progredior.

Quanquam *Alexander* fortean vel collegerit vel ſcribi fecerit in *Libro Rubeo* exemplar illud Dialogi quod in eodem Libro extat; veriſimile tamen eſt, Dialogum ipſum ante *Alexandri* tempora compoſitum; ſcilicet ante tempora R. *Henrici* III, aut etiam *Johannis*. Hoc exemplar proculdubio ex aliquo alio exemplari aut libro fuit exſcriptum. Nam exſcriptor nonnunquam alba ſpatiola repoſuit pro verbis quæ vel legere non potuit vel non ſatis intellexit: Et alibi nonnulla verba per errorem ſcripſit loco aliorum, quæ ijs, juxta modum ſcripturæ & abbreviationis illis temporibus uſitatum, ſimilia erant; ſicut & D. *Georgius Holmeſius* & egomet, *Librum Rubrum* oculis inſpicientes, conjectati ſumus. Porro, *Alexander* qui Regi in Scaccario ſuo jam inde a diebus *Willelmi de Ely* ſervierat (*Willelmi*, inquam, *de Ely*, qui in initio imperij R. *Johannis* Theſaurarius Regis fuit) ſedulam operam impenderat colligendis quas potuit rebus memorabilibus, ad Scaccarium, Regiumque Proventum, & Tenuras pertinentibus. Hoc ſane conſilio in *Librum Rubrum* (quo uſus videtur pro Collectaneorum penu) multa e Rotulis Annalibus (quos hodie *Magnos Rotulos Pipæ* vocamus) de Servitijs Militaribus excerpta retulit. Et inter alia quæ in Libro illo congeſſit, integrum conſervare ſategit noſtrum hunc de Scaccario Dialogum. Sed Dialogum ſuperius innui, Baro Ampliſſime, Alexandri Archidiaconi ævo antiquiorem eſſe. Idque ex intrinſecis quibuſdam notis ſive indicijs vero ſimile videtur. Exempli gratia. Dialogi auctor eo ipſo modo de *Curia Regis* loquitur, quo loqui ſolitum eſt ante Curiarum juridicarum partitionem (*m*). Pleraque Brevia ab ipſo citata ſtylum Regalem ſingularis numeri præ ſe ferunt (*n*); ubi R. *Henricus* II, annis imperij ſui poſterioribus, & poſt eum omnes *Angliæ* Reges, numero plurali ſcripſerunt, *Nos* & *Noſtrum* &c. Uſitatæ ſunt apud ipſum phraſes ſive dictiones quædam antiquitatem primævam ſpirantes. Legem ſeu Statutum, *Aſſiſam* vocat (*o*), Judices itinerantes, *errantes* (*p*), Auxilia Civitatum & Burgorum Regi præſtita, *Dona* (*q*), Navem Regis qua mari iter facere ſolitus eſt, *Eſneccam* (*r*). Adde, ſi placet, ea quæ auctor dicit de *Danegeldo* (*s*), *Ordalio* (*t*), catallis Uſurariorum (*u*), & in ſimilibus. Revera, e Tractatu ipſo apparet, ævo Henrici II. Regis compoſitum. Nam illi Regi inſcribitur; & ipſe in eo ſæpius memoratur tanquam tunc vivus ac ſuperſtes (*w*). Conjecerim auctorem annis jam dicti Regis prioribus, & poſt aliquandiu, vixiſſe. Norat ſane vel viderat *Robertum Leiceſtriæ* Comitem, qui Capitalis Juſticiarij munere temporius ſub *Henrico* II functus eſt (*x*), vitaque exceſſit A. D. 1168, [14. *H.* 2.] referente *Houedeno* (*y*). Colloquium habuerat cum *Henrico* [*de Blois*] *Wintonienſi* Epiſcopo (*z*); qui A. D. 1171, obijſſe dicitur (*a*). Magnis elogijs cumulat *Nigellum Elienſem* Epiſcopum, ut qui ipſum probe norat (*b*); & expreſſim dicit, ſe *Nigelli*, cum Theſaurarius eſſet, locum in Scaccario abſentis ſuppleſſe (*c*). Enimvero creditur *Nigelli* filius (*d*). *Nigellus* Epiſcopus obijt A. D. 1169, (15 *H.* 2.), ut habetur in Annalibus *Wintoniæ* & Hiſtoria *Elienſi* (*e*). Manifeſte, mortuus erat anno circiter

R. *Henrici*

(*k*) Teſtibus, Petro Londonienſi Archidiacono, Henrico Cancellario, Alexandro Theſaurario, Rogero Præcentore, Willelmo de Sanctæ Mariæ Eccleſia, Godefrido de Weſeham, Ricardo de Wendovere, Ricardo Foliot, Ricardo de Stanford, Hugone de Sancto Edmundo, & Willelmo de Welleburn, Canonicis Sancti Pauli; Radulfo Eſwi tunc Majore Lond[oniæ], Roberto filio Johannis Aldermanno, Simone filio Mariæ tunc Vicecomite Midelſexiæ —; Actum Londoniæ 1241 —. *E pixide*, P, *in archivo Decani & Cap. Londoniæ.*

(*l*) *Bibl. Cott. Vitell.* E. 15. *f.* 198.

(*m*) *L.* 1. *cap.* 6.

(*n*) *L.* 1. *c.* 6. Theſaurarius &c.

(*o*) *L.* 2. c. 10. Sic eſt, ſed de.

(*p*) *L.* 2. *c.* 10. Fit interdum.

(*q*) *L.* 2. *c.* 13. Quid aſſiſa communis.

(*r*) *L.* 1. *c.* 6. Ad hanc, ſicut ad.

(*s*) *L.* 1. *c.* 8. Sic eſt, ſed proſequamur. *L.* 1. *c.* 11. Quid Danegildum. *L.* 2. *c.* 12. Placita autem dicimus.

(*t*) *L.* 2. *c.* 7. Adverte autem.

(*u*) *L.* 2. *c.* 10. Sic eſt, ſed de.

(*w*) *L.* 1. *c.* 11. Inſula noſtra ſuis. *Ib. L.* 2. *c.* 2. Licet hæc ad opus. *Ib. L.* 2. *c. ult.*

(*x*) *L.* 1. *c.* 11. Inſula noſtra ſuis.

(*y*) P. 2. *p.* 512. *n.* 50.

(*z*) Hujus inſtitutionis cauſam ab Henrico quondam Wintonienſi Epiſcopo ſic accepi. *Dialogi L.* 1. *c.* 15.

(*a*) *Annal. Eccleſ. Wint. ap. Angl. Sacr. T.* 1. *p.* 301.

(*b*) *Dialog. L.* 1. *c.* 8. Movet te? nec.

(*c*) *L.* 1. *c.* 11. Inſula noſtra ſuis.

(*d*) *Angl. Sacr. P.* 1. *p.* 304.

(*e*) *Annal. Eccleſ. Wint. ap. Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 301. *Hiſt. Elien. ibid. p.* 629.

(*f*) Nigellus

R. *Henrici* II. 15° (*f*). In ſumma, Tractatus iſte videtur vel partim ſcriptus vel forſan perfectus ſtatim poſt annum R. *Henrici* II. quartum & vigeſimum. Teſtatur auctor ſe ſcribere incepiſſe anno Regis illius vigeſimo tertio (*g*). Loquiturque de Brevi Regio emanante ſub Termino S. *Michaelis* anni vigeſimi quarti (*h*), tanquam de re tunc recens facta. Et ad hoc fere temporis ſpatium refertur alia clauſula Dialogi. —— “ A *Ricardo* (inquit auctor) *Pictavenſi* Archidiacono, nunc *Wintonienſi* “ Epiſcopo (*i*). Ille autem *Ricardus* Archidiaconus electus dicitur Epiſcopus *Wintonienſis* Kal. Maij A. D. 1173, (anno 19°, ineunte 20° R. *Henrici* II); obijtque A. D. 1188, (viz. anno ultimo R. *Henrici* II) (*k*).

Jam, ſi Tuæ Amplitudini placeat, inquirendum venit, Utrum *Gervaſius Tilburienſis* iſtius Tractatus auctor fuerit, an quis alius. Per aliquammultos annos elapſos *Gervaſio* quaſi communi hominum antiquariorum ſententia adſcriptus innotuit: atqui ob quam rationem adſcriptus, augurari nequeo. Ea res mihi videtur adeo in obſcuro poſita, ut profecto ſi quæratur, Quiſnam *Gervaſius Tilleberienſis* fuerit, lubens fateor me inter antiquas membranas nihil de eo reperiſſe. A ſcriptoribus modernis traditur materno genere ab *Henrico* II. *Anglorum* Rege ortum duxiſſe. Literarum ſcientem fuiſſe. Et complura ſcripſiſſe; ſpeciatim hiſtoriolam de Regibus *Angliæ* & *Franciæ*, quam *Othoni* IV. Imperatori *Alemanniæ*, filio *Henrici* Ducis *Saxoniæ* & *Matildæ* filiæ *Henrici* II. Regis *Anglorum* inſcripſit (*l*). Hiſtoriola illa a *Cheſnio* edita eſt inter Scriptores *Francicos*. Gerit ibi titulum hic in margine inferius memoratum (*m*); continetque quaſdam Regum *Angliæ* & *Franciæ* res geſtas breviter perſtrictas. *Gervaſius* magna apud *Othonem* Imperatorem gratia fuiſſe (*n*), & ab ipſo Mareſcallus Regni *Arelatenſis* deſignatus, fertur (*o*). Floruit (inquit *Balæus* loco ſupra citato) tempore R. *Johannis*. Et quidem circa illud idem tempus floruit *Otho*; nimirum, regnantibus R. R. *Ricardo* I, & *Johanne*; ſicut e memorandis quæ mox citaturus ſum liquere poterit. Tuæ Amplitudinis favore & patientia fretus, paulisper ab argumento meo digrediens, nonnulla hic de *Othone Gervaſij* Patrono enarrabo. Recolligendum eſt, *Othonem* (qui ſuo ſeculo eouſque emicuit, ut *Germaniæ* Imperator eligeretur, ſeu electus renunciaretur) Regia ſtirpe *Angliæ* prognatum. Mater ei fuit Domina *Matilda*, filia primogenita *Henrici* II. Regis *Angliæ*, principis potentiſſimi & magnificentiſſimi (*p*): Pater, *Henricus* Dux *Saxoniæ*. Illius Conjugij ſoboles maſcula fuerunt *Henricus*, *Otho*, & *Willelmus* cognomento *Anglicus*. *Willelmo Anglico* procreati ſunt Duces *Brunſwici* & *Luneburgi*. Sicque fundamentum poſitum eſt antiquæ inter Regalem *Angliæ* ſtirpem, ac Illuſtriſſimas *Brunſwici* & *Hannoveræ* familias, conſanguinitatis; Quæ ſane temporibus modernis in perſona Dominæ *Eliſabethæ*, matris Sereniſſimæ Principis *Sophiæ* nunc Electricis Dotiſſæ de *Hannovera*, feliciter renovata fuit & confirmata. Ea de cauſa æquum bonumque judicavi, ab interitu conſervare, quin & perpetuæ quantum in me eſt memoriæ tradere, aliqua ex ijs quæ notabilia in antiquis membranis occurrunt de illuſtriſſima illa Familia, quam gens *Anglorum* altiſſima ut par eſt veneratione proſequitur.

Annales

(*f*) Nigellus Elyenſis Epiſcopus r c de L marcis, de Promiſſione ſua ad maritandam filiam Regis: In Theſauro xxx marcas, Et debet xx marcas. Sed mortuus eſt; & requieſcat in pace. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Cantebr.* & *Hunt.*

Nigellus Elyenſis Epiſcopus debet xx marcas. Sed mortuus eſt; & requieſcat in pace. *Mag. Rot.* 16. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Cant.* & *Hunt.*

(*g*) Anno xxiij regni Regis Henrici ſecundi, cum ſederem ad feneſtram &c. *Dial. in proœm.*

(*h*) *L.* 1. *cap.* 8. Movet te? nec.

(*i*) *L.* 2. *cap.* 2. Cum ſicut commemoras.

(*k*) *Angl. Sac.* T. 1. *p.* 301.

(*l*) Gervaſius Tilberienſis, Henrici II. Anglorum Regis nepos ——. quæ recte didicerat homo candidus, poſteritati editis libellis conſecravit; maxime Othoni quarto Imperatori, Joannis Regis ex matre nepoti, domino ſuo incomparabili. Qua apud eum authoritate & gratia fuerit hinc apparet, quod Arelatenſis ditionis Mareſcallus deſignatus ſit. Cauſa ejus tranſmigrationis fuit, quod Otho maternum genus ab Anglica muliere Mathilde, Henrici Anglorum Regis filia, duxerit. —— Claruit anno incarnati Meſſiæ 1210. ſub Rege Joanne. *Balæi Scriptor. Brit. Centur.* 3. *p.* 250. Ex eodem Rege Henrico prodijt hinc Duciſſa Saxoniæ, cujus Flos tu, Sereniſſime Princeps, ut bonæ arboris dulciſſimum beneficium proceſſiſti. *Gerv. Tilleber. Fragment. ad Otton. IV. Imp. edit. a Ducheſnio inter Hiſt. Franc. ſcriptor.* T. 3. *p.* 373. *b.*

(*m*) Fragmentum de Regibus Francorum & Anglorum, ex Libro de Memorabilibus mundi, qui alias Solatium Imperatoris ſeu Otia Imperialia nominatur. Auctore Gervaſio Tilleberienſi Mareſcallo Regni Arelatenſis. Ad Ottonem IV Imperatorem. *Ibid. apud Ducheſn. Hiſt. Franc. Script.* T. 3. *p.* 373. *a. b.*

(*n*) *Bal. ubi ſup.*

(*o*) *Ducheſn. ubi ſup.*

(*p*) Que el Rey de Ingalaterra ſu ſuegro era el mas eſtimado Rey que avia en la Chriſtiandad, y fue Senor de muy grandes eſtados en Francia: y aſſi por ſu reſpeto, a quien llamava

inviſtiſſimo

Annales *Waverleienſes* tradunt *Othonem* A. D. 1198 [10 Ric. I.] electum fuiſſe Imperatorem (*q*); & A. D. 1209, a Papa *Innocentio* III. *Romæ* coronatum (*r*). Frequens in antiquis *Anglicæ* gentis membranis tum de *Othone* tum etiam de *Willelmo Anglico* mentio fit (mitto enim de reliquis e Sereniſſima illa ſtirpe loqui ad præſens). Inſtantiæ gratia. Anno circiter *Henrici* II. trigeſimo ſecundo, *Willelmus Anglicus* hic in *Anglia* degebat, ſub cura ac tutela avi ſui jam dicti Regis *Henrici* II. (*s*); & poſtea, regnante *Ricardo* I. avunculo ſuo, ſub illius cura poſitus (*t*). *Otho* utique ſub id tempus in *Anglia* vitam egit, habuitque præceptorem *Morbodonem* quendam (*u*). Rex *Ricardus* I, anno imperij ſui 3°, dedit *Othoni* palefridum (*w*); & cuidam Equiti ſuo, *Jordano*, xx marcas (*x*). Idem Rex (anno ſuo quinto & ſexto) veſtimenta quædam emi & provideri juſſit, in uſum Regis *Othonis* & ſodalium ſuorum quum ab *Anglia* in *Germaniam* proficiſcerentur (*y*). Sub idem fere tempus Rex *Othoni* dedit tres penulas panni de *Lindeſia* & duas robas panni de *Stanfordia* tincti (*z*). Rex idem *Ricardus* I. (anno ſuo decimo) miſit Domino *Othoni* in *Germaniam* magnam pecuniæ vim; cujus illuc vehendæ expenſa ad xx marcas attigit (*a*). Deinceps, regnante Rege *Johanne*, *Otho* ſæpius occurrit memoratus nomine Regis *Othonis*, Regis *Romanorum* ſeu *Alemanniæ*, ac Imperatoris. Rex *Johannes*, anno ſuo primo, miſit ei in *Germaniam*, grandem pecuniæ ſummam, per manum quorundam Comitum & aliorum (*b*); & ſolvi juſſit *Conſtantino de Colonia* xlv l, in exonerationem æris alieni *Othonis* Regis *Romanorum* (*c*). Anno R. *Johannis* quarto quidam Camerarius Regis *Othonis* in *Anglia* fuerat; item quidam *Gerardus de Rodes* & *Radulfus de Ardenna* ad Regem *Othonem* ab *Anglia* miſſi; itemque duo Nuncij ac duo Tubicinæ ab Rege *Othone* miſſi ad Avunculum ſuum R. *Johannem* in *Anglia* (*d*). Proximo anno R. *Johannes* dono dedit Regi *Othoni* palefridum

---

invictiſſimo y ſiempre triumfador. [*Innuendo*, R. Henricum II. Angliæ *fuiſſe* Chriſtianorum *principum ſuo ævo æſtimatiſſimum, ſalutatumque Invictiſſimum & ſemper Triumphatorem.*] *Anales de Aragon* T. 1. *L.* 2. *f.* 77. *a. ad A. D.* 1170.

(*q*) Mcxcviii, Anno x° Regis Ricardi; Oto minor filius Henrici Ducis Saxoniæ, nepos Ricardi Regis Anglorum, electus eſt in Imperatorem Alemanniæ. *Annal. Waverl. p.* 166.

(*r*) Mccix, Oto filius Ducis Saxoniæ, nepos Regis Johannis, proxima Dominica poſt feſtum S. Michaelis diademate Imperiali coronatus eſt Romæ a Domino Papa Innocente III. Et cito inter Imperium & Summum Pontificem orta eſt diſcordia. *Ib. ad ann. ill.*

(*s*) Et pro acquietandis pannis Willelmi Anglici, filij Ducis Saxoniæ, & Nutricum ſuarum, & Lotricis ſuæ, & Magiſtri ſui, viij l & xviij s & viij d, per breve Rannulfi de Glanvilla. *Mag. Rot.* 32. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *a. Londonia & Middelſexa. Et vid. ante, Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 10. *Sect.* 12. *ad ann.* 1. *Ric.* 1. Henricus de Cornhill &c.

(*t*) Et in procurationibus Willelmi filij Ducis Saxoniæ, & filiæ Comitis Galfridi Britanniæ, a feſto S. Hylarij uſque viij diem poſt Cineres, Lxix s & viij d. per breve Regis, & per viſum Willelmi Talliatoris. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *tit.* Civitas Wintoniæ.

(*u*) Et Morbodoni Magiſtro Otonis filij Ducis Saxonum, x l, ad eundum ad Regem in negocijs ſuis; per breve Cancellarij. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *a. Chent.*

(*w*) Et Otoni filio Ducis Saxoniæ xl s, ad emendum 1 palefridum; per breve Cancellarij. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *b. Cantebrugeſcira & Huntedoneſcira.*

(*x*) Et Jordani Militi Othonis nepotis Domini Regis, filij Ducis Saxonum, xx marcas, per breve Cancellarij. *Mag. Rot.* 3. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *b. Londonia & Midd.*

(*y*) Et pro Robis emptis ad opus Regis Otonis filij Ducis Saxoniæ & Sociorum ſuorum quando perrexerunt in Alemanniam, xviij l & viij d; per Breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 12. *Londonia & Midd.*

(*z*) Et Otoni filio Ducis Saxonum L s, pro tribus penulis de Lindeſia & duabus robis de Stanford tinctis per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 15. *b. Surreya.*

(*a*) Et Roberto de Wanci & Ricardo de Heriet xx marcas ad Theſaurum Regis conducendum ad Dominum Otonem in Alemannia, & ad alia neceſſaria eis invenienda. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 14. *a. Kent.*

(*b*) Reginaldus de Cornhull r c de CCCC & xij l & vij s & vj d ob., Et de C & Lxv l & xiij s & iiij d Numero de firma de Kent ——; Et in cuſtamento Paſſagij cum theſauro quem Rex miſit Otoni Regi Romanorum, per Comites & alios transfretantes, vij l & dimidia marca, per Breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Joh. Rot.* 5. *a. Kent.*

(*c*) Et Conſtantino de Colonia xlv l, in ſolutione debiti Otonis Regis Romanorum quod Rex pro eis ſolvit. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *J. Rot.* 9. *b. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(*d*) Et pro Paſſagio Camerarij Regis Otonis Alemanniæ & Sociorum ſuorum xvij marcæ, per Breve Galfridi filij Petri. Et pro Paſſagio Gerardi de Rodes & Radulfi de Ardenna ad Regem Ottonem, v marcæ, per idem Breve. Et Rogero Baliſtario iiij marcæ pro opere Baliſtarij, per idem Breve. Et Nuntijs Regis Ottonis euntibus ad Regem, x l & iij marcæ & j palefridus de Dono Regis, per Breve Galfridi filij Petri ——. Et in Paſſagio duorum Trumpatorum Regis Alemanniæ & duorum Nuntiorum ejuſdem, xl s, per Breve ejuſdem. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *J. Rot.* 15. *b. Kent.*

(*e*) Et

dum (e). Anno Regis *Johannis* octavo, *Lambertus* Seneſcallus Regis *Othonis* in *Angliam* miſſus fuit (f); Itidemque *Conradus* R. *Othonis* Seneſcallus (g). Anno R. *Johannis* nono, in *Anglia* moram trahebant quidam Nuncij Regis *Othonis* (h); itemque *Johannes* Camerarius ejus ac *Lambertus de Colonia* [rerum ſuarum in *Anglia*, uti videtur, procuratores] (i). Anno R. *Johannis* decimo, Rex *Alemanniæ* habuit quoſdam Nuncios ſuos in *Anglia* morantes (k). Anno R. *Johannis* undecimo, triginta ſex libræ & una marca, jubente *Galfrido filio Petri*, ſolutæ *Conrado* Seneſcallo [*Othonis*] Imperatoris, ad pretioſam ſuam ſupellectilem & alia *Coloniæ* invadiata redimenda (l). Anno R. *Johannis* decimo tertio, mille marcæ juſſu Regis ſolutæ *Conrado de Wilre* Imperatoris [*Othonis*] in *Anglia* Nuntio (m). Eodem anno, Rex dono dedit Duci *Saxoniæ* quatuor pateras deauratas, & unam deauratam Ducis Nuntio (n). Anno ejuſdem Regis quartodecimo, *Henricus* filius Ducis [*Saxoniæ*] ab *Anglia* in *Germaniam* reverſus eſt. Quo etiam tempore quidam Nuntij *Othonis* Imperatoris in *Anglia* morabantur (o). Ad ſummam, *Otho* mortem obijſſe fertur in *Saxonia* A. D. 1218 (p).

Perſuaſum habeo, Vir Illuſtriſſime, Te mihi condonaturum hanc etſi prælongam digreſſionem; præſertim cum ea ſubjectam materiam introducit noſtrum utrique acceptiſſimam. Familiam Sereniſſimam *Hannoveræ* ſingulari veneratione colis. Id quod ore proprio teſtandi opportunitatem habuiſti. Quando nimirum non ita pridem (q), ANNÆ Reginæ potentiſſimæ juſſu *Hannoveram* profectus eras; a Curia *Hannoverana* magna gratia & benevolentia exceptus.

Ad Tractatum de quo diſquiritur redeo. Manifeſtum ſane eſt, ejus Tractatus auctorem fuiſſe in rebus Fiſcalibus verſatiſſimum; quin & in Scaccario Regio plurimis annis deſervijſſe, munuſque inſigne obijſſe. Exadverſo, e nullo quod quidem ſciam Recordo ſeu ſcripto authentico enoteſcit, *Gervaſium Tilburienſem* aliquas in Scaccario Regis tanquam Baronem aut aliud genus Miniſtrum partes egiſſe. Fuit ſane ſub initium imperij R. *Henrici* II, quidam *Gervaſius* qui fuiſſe videtur Clericus ſive Officiarius in *Recepta* Scaccarij; quia *Gervaſius de Theſauro* (quaſi dixerit, *Gervaſius de Theſauraria* ſeu *Recepta*) nuncupatur. Iſte *Gervaſius* in *Magno Rotulo* anni ſecundi Regis *Henrici* II, immunitatem habuit Danegeldi (*Quietantiam* vocabant a *Danegeldo*) in Comitatu *Suthamtoniæ*, virtute reſcripti Regij (r). In *Magno Rotulo* anni quarti ejuſdem Regis, *Gervaſius de Theſauro*, virtute Brevis Regij de *Perdono*, quietantiam habuit in Comitatu *Suthamtoniæ* de ſumma ei impoſita nomine *Doni Comitatus* (s). Anno ejuſdem Regis decimoquinto, quietantiam aſſecutus eſt *Gervaſius* de

---

(e) Et Normanno de Camera eunti in Alemanniam iiij libras, ad unum palefridum emendum ad opus Regis Ottonis; per Breve G. filij Petri. *Mag. Rot. 5. J. Rot. 1. a. Londonia & Midd.*

(f) Et in paſſagio Lamberti Seneſcalli Regis Otonis & ſociorum ſuorum xxij s, per Breve Galfridi filij Petri. *Mag. Rot. 8. J. Rot. 5. a. Kent.*

(g) Et Conrado Seneſcallo Regis Otonis xiij l & x s, ad expenſas ſuas, per idem Breve [i. e. Galfridi filij Petri]. *Mag. Rot. 8. J. Rot. 6. a. Londonia & Middelſexa.*

(h) Et Nuncijs Regis Otonis v marcas, per breve Galfridi filij Petri. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 4. a. Kent.*

(i) Robertus de Inſula reddit compotum de x l & ij s & v d, ſicut ſupra continetur; In Theſauro nichil; Et Johanni Camerario Regis Alemanniæ & Lamberto de Colonia, x l & ij s & v d, per Breve G. filij Petri; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot. 9. J. Rot. 10. a. Cantebrig. & Huntend.*

(k) Et in paſſagio Archidiaconi Staffordiæ & Nuntiorum Regis Alemanniæ, xx s, per Breve Regis. *Mag. Rot. 10. J. Rot. 1. a. Kent.*

(l) Galfridus filius Petri reddit compotum de CCCC marcis quas recepit de Reginaldo de Cornhill —. De quibus debet reſpondere. Abbati ſcilicet de Binnendon xl marcas; Et Conrado Seneſcallo Imperatoris xxxvj l & j marcam, ad vadia ſua & jocalia acquietanda apud Coloniam. *Mag. Rot. 11. J. Rot. 6. b. poſt Wireceſtreſciram.*

(m) Fratres Militiæ Templi reddunt compotum de x millibus marcarum quas receperunt de pecunia Regis: In Theſauro nichil: Et Conrado de Wilre Nuntio Imperatoris mille marcas, per breve Regis; Et debent ix mille marcas. *Mag. Rot. 13. J. Rot. 9. b. Londonia & Middelſexa. Ac Mag. Rot. 15. J. Rot. 11. b. Londonia & Midd.*

(n) *Computatum fuit ad Scaccarium* Johanni filio Hugonis *Firmario de* Cocham & Bray — viz. Pro iiij Cupis deauratis datis Duci Saxoniæ xxv l, per idem Breve [Regis]; Et pro una Cupa deaurata data cuidam Nuntio Ducis Saxoniæ C s, per idem Breve. *Mag. Rot. 13. Joh. Rot. 22. a. Oxenef.*

(o) Et in expenſis Henrici filij Ducis, & in warniſtura Navis ſuæ quando receſſit, xxv l & iij s & iiij d, per breve Regis; Et Willelmo de Cantilupo ad expenſas Nuntiorum Imperatoris, iiij l & x s & viij d, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot. 14. J. Rot. 18. a. Norfolch & Sudfolch.*

(p) *Catal. Honor. p. 342.*

(q) *A. D. 1706.*

(r) *Hiſt. Scacc. Cap. 17. ſect. 1. tit. De Danegeldo.*

(s) Et idem Vicecomes [Turſtinus] r c de *de Theſauro* per Breve Regis, de Communi aſſiſa ſive amerciamento propter *murdrum* Hundredo de *Netham* irrogato (*t*). Atqui non conſtat, hic vocatum *Gervaſium de Theſauro*, fuiſſe *Gervaſium Tilleberienſem*. Multo veriſimilius, fuiſſe quempiam alium. Etenim ſi *Gervaſius Tilleberienſis* materno ſanguine ab Rege *Henrico* II ortum duxerit; hic *Gervaſius de Theſauro* non potuit per ætatem, ut opinor, idem eſſe qui *Gervaſius de Tilleberia*. Siquidem *Gervaſius de Theſauro* anno ſecundo Regis *Henrici* II, quippe qui tunc Clericus in *Recepta* meruit, matura ſaltem ætate fuit. Verum Rex ipſe *Henricus* II, anno imperij ſui ſecundo, annis duntaxat viginti tribus aut eo circiter natus erat.

Præter hæc, probabiliter inferri poteſt *Gervaſium de Tilleberia* virum Laicum fuiſſe, ex eo quod Regni *Arelatenſis* Mareſcallus nominatus fuit. Ex altera parte, hujus auctorem Dialogi virum Eccleſiaſticum fuiſſe prægnantibus quibuſdam ab ipſo Dialogo deſumptis indicijs evincitur. Forſan objecerit quis Mareſcalli non fuiſſe uſque adeo Laicum officium, quin eo interdum Clerici fungerentur. Sic in Scaccarij Curia factum eſt. Is qui ibi vices Mareſcalli *Angliæ* gerere ſolebat, quandoque Clericus fuit, denominatuſque *Clericus Mareſcalciæ*. Hujuſce rei complures inſtantias ſuppeditat præcedens Hiſtoria (*u*): Pariliter, Conſtabularij, quod perinde ac Mareſcalli officium Laicum videatur, non raro a Clericis adminiſtrabatur. Qui enim in Scaccario vice Conſtabularij *Angliæ* ſervire ſolebant, utplurimum Clerici erant, nuncupati utique *Clerici de Conſtabularia* (*w*). Quinetiam, regnante *Henrico* III, *Eboracenſis* Archiepiſcopus Turris *Londonienſis* Conſtabularius fuit (*x*): & regnante *Edwardo* I, vir eccleſiaſticus *Antonius Bek* Conſtabularius fuit Turris *Londonienſis* per annos bene multos, tum antequam Epiſcopus *Dunelmenſis* factus eſſet, tum etiam poſt (*y*). Veruntamen, vel iſta quam poſui objectio, vel quæ ad eam fulciendam adduci poſſint argumenta, nihil, ut mihi perſuadeo, impedient, quin Mareſcalli officium proprie Laicum fuiſſe arbitremur. Notandum eſt, quod Mareſcalli & Conſtabularij de Scaccario officia actis præcipue Clericalibus conſiſtebant. Id quod etiam, opinor, ſupponendum de officio Conſtabulatus Turris *Londoniæ*, quatenus illud executus eſt *Antonius de Bek*. Non enim probabile eſt, ipſummet *Antonium* in ſuo Conſtabularij officio ejuſmodi acta peregiſſe, quæ proprie erant *Militum Servientum, & Hominum ad arma* (*z*), at potius ea quæ ordini Clericali erant conſentanea. Quocirca Mareſcallatum *Arelatenſem* fuiſſe proprie Laicum munus, ad præſens auſim Tua venia pro admiſſo ſumere. E contrario, ſatis liquet hujus Tractatus auctorem virum fuiſſe Eccleſiaſticum. Ejus rei teſtimonia aliqua ex ipſo Tractatu hauriri poſſint. Auctor paſſim tali ſtylo modoque ſcribendi utitur, qualis illo ſeculo viris eccleſiaſticis fere uſitatus fuit. Poſſeſſiones prædiales vocat, *Temporalia* (*a*); vocabulo tunc temporis & etiam uſque hodie Prælatorum reditus annuos denotante. Scribit ut peritior Textuarius quam pro virorum ſui ævi Laicorum modulo. Abundat enim alluſionibus ad S. Scripturæ dictiones; ſicut in locis infra citatis (*b*) & alibi videre eſt; imo ipſum quem de Scaccario ſermonem habuit ad ſenſum ſpiritualem ſeu ſacramentalem convertit (*c*). Sed non eſt verbis opus. Auctor ipſe palam fatetur ſe virum Eccleſiaſticum. “ In ſponte oblatis (inquit) apud omnes lex una ſervatur, ut ſive Cleri-

“ cus

C marcis argenti de Dono Comitatus; In Theſauro xxxv l & vij s & ij d; Et in Perdonis per Brevia Regis, Epiſcopo Wintoniæ xxij l & xij s & iij d, Et Johanni Mareſcallo xix s & ij d, Et Willelmo Maled[octo] x s & vj d, Et Gervaſio de Theſauro ij s & iij d, Et Gaiolarijs Regis xviij d; *&c.* *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Hanteſcira.*

(*t*) Et idem Vicecomes r c de Lxvj s & ij d, de Netham hundredo pro j murdro. In Theſauro xxviij s; Et in Perdonis, per brevia Regis, Abbati de Bello ij s & x d. Et Willelmo Malduit Camerario iij s & iiij d, Et Gervaſio de Theſauro viij d: Et debet xxxj s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *a.* *Hanteſcira.*

(*u*) *Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 24. *ſect.* 6.

(*w*) *Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 24. *ſect.* 5.

(*x*) Liberate ——, W. Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi Conſtabulario Turris Londoniæ ——. *Lib.* 57. *H.* 3. *m. unica.*

(*y*) Liberate de theſauro noſtro, dilecto Clerico noſtro Antonio Bek Conſtabulario noſtro Turris noſtræ Londoniæ, quinquaginta libras ——. *Lib.* 3. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

Antony Bek *had* C l per annum, pro Cuſtodia Turris Londoniæ. *Lib.* 8. *E.* 1. *m.* 5. *Lib.* 9. *E.* 1.

Liberate —— A Dunelmenſi electo, Conſtabulario Turris noſtræ Londoniæ —. *Lib.* 11. *E.* 1. *m.* 3.

Liberate —— Venerabili patri A Dunelmenſi Epiſcopo Conſtabulario Turris noſtræ Londoniæ ——. *Lib.* 12. *E.* 1. *m.* 1.

(*z*) *Anglice vocabantur*, Knights, Sergeants, and Men at Arms; *Anglonormannice*, Chivalers, Sergeanz, & Gentz d'armes.

(*a*) *L.* 1. *c.* 5. Sic fit ut quivis.

(*b*) *Proœm. incipien.* Ordinatis a Deo. *L.* 2. *cap.* 2, Licet hæc ad opus. *L.* 2. *cap.* 18, Satis audiſti. *L.* 2. *c.* 25, Item fit interdum.

(*c*) *L.* 1. *cap.* 5. Noſcis quod ſermo.

(*d*) *L.* 2.

“ cus ſit ſive Laicus, qui ſolvendo non fuerit, donec ſatisfecerit careat impetrato.
“ Obſervatur etiam idem in omnibus alijs quæ quovis pacto Regi debentur a Clericis,
“ cum ſcilicet ſuæ dignitatis & liberæ poſſeſſionis privilegium allegare neglexerint.
“ De allegantibus autem quid fieri debeat, a diſcretis & Deum timentibus
“ Laicis, ſi placet reſcito; hijs enim ad præſens ex induſtria ſuperſedeo, ne dicar
“ meæ conditionis hominibus ultroneas leges & mitiora jura dictaſſe (*d*). His quæ dixi penſatis, veriſimile videatur *Gervaſium de Tilleberia* Dialogum hunc non compoſuiſſe. Succreſcit ergo heic loci, Magnifice Baro, alter nodus. Nimirum, ſi modo *Gervaſius de Tilleberia* non eſſet Dialogi auctor, quærendum quis demum fuerit. Profecto Dialogi auctor is idem fuit qui librum ſeu tractatum contexuit inſcriptum, *Tricolumnus*. Expreſſe teſtatur ſe juvenem ſcripſiſſe librum illum; redditque rationem cur eo nomine, *Tricolumni*, vocaverit (*e*). Hoc quidem evincit, eundem fuiſſe Dialogi auctorem qui *Tricolumni*; ſed quiſnam is fuerit non edocet. In ſumma; hujuſce nodi ſolutio facilis erit, ſi fides in hoc caſu danda ſit (& jure merito, ni fallor, danda eſt) *Alexandro de Swereford*, viro inſigniſſimo, cujus ante ſæpius meminimus. Is in proœmio collectaneorum quæ de Feudis Militum coëgerat, in hunc modum profatur. Hic *Alexandri* ſenſum in arctum redigam; ipſa ejus verba ſtatim in margine deſcripturus. Anno (innuit) R. *Henrici* III decimoquinto, ego *Alexander* Archidiaconus *Salopesbiriæ*, *Weſtmonaſterij* in Regis Scaccario reſidens, antiquos Rotulos Annales diligenter evolvi; omnique opera enitebar ad Militaria ſervitia quæ Regi per totam *Angliam* præſtari debuerunt pernoſcenda: Et in id eo magis ſolicite animum intendi, quod neque *Nigellus* quondam *Elienſis* Epiſcopus Regis *Henrici* I Theſaurarius, rerum Scaccarij peritiſſimus, neque *Ricardus Londonienſis* Epiſcopus (qui *Nigello* in Theſaurariatu ſucceſſit), tametſi in ſuo Tractatu ſive libello ſuperius conſcripto ſatis copioſe de his quæ ad Scaccarium ſpectant diſſeruit, neque vero *Willelmus de Ely* (*f*), vir utique rerum Fiſcalium admodum peritus, ſub quo, imperante R. *Johanne*, ego in Scaccario ſervire ſolebam; quod, inquam, horum trium nullus vel ea plene exquiſierit, vel exquiſita commendaverit literis. Hic ſane *Alexander* Archidiaconus luculenter enarrat, quis compoſuit Tractatum de Scaccario *Gervaſio Tilburienſi* vulgo addictum; *Ricardum* ſcilicet *filium Nigelli* Epiſcopum *Londonienſem*, illum ipſum fuiſſe. Iſte *Ricardus filius Nigelli* olim Clericus fuerat R. *Henrici* II; cui etiam Theſaurarij munere fungens aliquammultis annis in Scaccario ſervierat (*g*); a R. *Ricardo* I ineunte imperio ſuo factus *Londonienſis* Epiſcopus. Hoc proinde notandum. Proœmium *Alexandri* Archidiaconi incipit in *Libri Rubri* folio 47°. Et Tractatus de Scaccario *Gervaſio de Tilleberia* attributus, in eodem *Libro Rubro* (ſicut in principio hujus epiſtolæ innuebam) deſcribitur in folijs proximo & immediate iſti 47° præeuntibus. Nam Tractatus a folio 31° incipit, & 46° deſinit. Neque ullus præter hunc Tractatus ſive Libellus de rebus Scaccarij in præcedentibus *Libri Rubri* folijs reperitur. Adeoque ex ijs quæ *Alexander* Archidiaconus de *Ricardo Londonienſi* Epiſcopo, ſuoque de rebus Scaccarij Tractatu in præcedentibus *Libri Rubri* folijs ſcripto dicit, liquido conſtat ni fallor, *Alexandrum* credidiſſe *Ricardum* illum *Londonienſem* Epiſcopum fuiſſe Tractatus hujuſce auctorem. Verba ipſa Proœmij *Alexandri* quod jam in teſtimonium voco, hic infra in margine ſunt appoſita (*b*).

Ad

(*d*) *L. 2. cap.* 26. In ſponte oblatis.

(*e*) *L. 1. cap.* 5. Libellus quidem eſt.

(*f*) *Non* Willelmus de Longocampo *Epiſcopi* Elienſis; *ſicut* V. Cl. Johannes Selden, *in Libro ſuo inſcripto*, Titles of Honour, *viz. p.* 573, *errore leviculo abreptus poſuit.*

(*g*) *Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 2. *ſect.* 10.

(*b*) Anno Domini MCCxxx, Anno videlicet xv° Regni Regis Henrici filij Regis Johannis qui fuit frater Inſuperabilis imperij Regis Ricardi, qui fuit filius Regis Henrici, Cujus mater Matildis imperatrix, Cujus mater Matildis Regina Anglorum, Cujus mater Margareta Regina Scotorum, Cujus pater Eadwardus, Cujus pater Eadmundus ferreum-latus, Cujus pater Ædelred, Cujus pater Eadgarus pacificus, Cujus pater Eadmundus, Cujus pater Eadwardus ſenior, Cujus pater nobilis Aluredus, Qui fuit filius Eadwlfi Regis, Qui fuit filius Egbrichti, Cujus pater Alcmundus, Cujus pater Effa, cujus pater Eppa, Cujus pater Ingels, Cujus frater fuit famoſiſſimus Rex Ine nomine, quorum pater Ceonred, qui fuit filius Cedwald, qui fuit Cutha, qui fuit Cuthwin, qui fuit Chelulin, qui fuit Chenric, qui fuit Creoda, qui fuit Ceordic, qui fuit Eleſa, qui fuit Ecla, qui fuit Genuis; Iſte fuit capud gentis ſuæ, a quo & tota illa gens nomen accepit. Hujus pater fuit Wig, Cujus pater fuit Frewine, Cujus pater fuit Freodegar, Cujus pater Brand, cujus pater Bealdaes, cujus pater Woden, qui fuit Fredewald, qui fuit Freolof, qui fuit Fredewlf, qui fuit Fringoldwlf, qui fuit Geta, qui fuit Geatwa, qui fuit Beu, qui fuit Sceldwa, qui fuit Heremod, qui fuit Itermod, qui fuit Bathka, qui fuit Wala, qui fuit Beadwid, qui fuit Sem, cujus pater Noe, qui fuit Lamech, qui fuit Mathuſſale, qui fuit Enoch, qui fuit Jareth, qui fuit Malaleel, qui fuit Cainan, qui fuit Enos, qui fuit Seth, qui fuit Adam, filij Dei vivi: ſub Huberto de Burgo ComiteКанciæ Angliæ Juſticiario, Theſaurario Scaccarij Waltero Kaerleon. Epiſcopo, Regis prædicti Cancellario Radulfo Ciceſtrenſi Epiſcopo, Re-

ſidens

Ad eundem fere modum, in alio *Libri Rubri* loco, præclarus ille vir *Alexander* Archidiaconus Dialogum noſtrum memorat per verba *Libro ſuperiori.* “ Quid (inquit ibi) “ ſit Danegeldum, & propter quod aſſiſum, Libro ſuperiori eſt expreſſum (*i*); plane ad Dialogi Librum Primum & caput undecimum referendo. Quem igitur *Alexander* Archidiaconus, *Londonienſi* Epiſcopo *Ricardo filio Nigelli* pene coætaneus, hujus Tractatus auctorem credidit, quidni nos etiam credamus.

Jam videmur, Ampliſſime Baro, Dialogi auctorem comperiſſe. Hoc comperto, illum effuſe laudare non eſt neceſſe. Sufficiat dicere, Dialogum ſcriptum eſſe a viro rerum Fiſcalium ſcientiſſimo, & ut ſuum erat ſeculum eruditiſſimo. Si quis autem Dialogum diligenter perlegere velit, una mecum, confido, judicabit, tum quod nullis meis laudibus indiget, tum etiam quod pretio & dignitate longe ſuperat quaſcunque attulero. Nec tamen meæ ſolius opinioni innitor. Ad alios provoco. Jampridem a literatis pleriſque citari conſuevit tanquam Tractatus magnæ famæ & fidei, etiam quantæ haud temere alius ejus generis. Equidem Vir Cl. *Jacobus Tyrellus* (qui in Hiſtoria *Anglicana* deſudavit), in quadam ſua Introductione (*k*), parum honorifice de eo loqui videtur. Dicit, “ multum dubitatum eſſe a quibuſdam e noſtris Anti-“ quarijs, utrum Tractatus iſte a *Gervaſio Tilburienſi* ſcriptus fuerit necne: Nam Equi-“ tes Aurati *Willelmus Dugdale* & *Simonds Dewes* credebant ab eo non ſcriptum; ſicut “ liquebat a quibuſdam Notis quæ in manuſcriptis ipſorum hodie viſuntur: Neſcie-“ bat ſane quibuſnam rationibus adducti in hanc opinionem ibant; ſed veriſimile vi-“ debatur ipſos ſatis validis rationibus fuiſſe perſuaſos, Tractatum illum (ſc. Dialo-“ gum) *Spurium* eſſe; alioqui notas in eam ſententiam poſt ſe non reliquiſſent. In hunc modum Eruditus *Tyrellus.* Veruntamen, quum apud eum de hac re pridem diſſererem, is mihi ultro faſſus eſt, quin & conſenſit ut hic publice proteſtarer ſuo nomine, Se per vocem, *Spurium*, hoc innuiſſe, nimirum quod Dialogus auctori non vero fuit vulgo adſcriptus, ſive quod *Gervaſius Tilburienſis* non fuit, ſua quidem opinione, illius auctor. Quod ad me attinet, dicam quemadmodum ſentio. Stabilior ſane ac confirmatior mihi videtur Dialogi exiſtimatio ac fides, quam ut cujuſvis privati ſcriptoris judicio labefactari vel etiam infirmari queat.

Hanc igitur editionem in lucem emiſſurus id egi potiſſime, ut lectori proſtituatur genuinus quoad fieri poſſit Dialogi textus. Eo fine, deſcripſi textum perpetuum prout in *Nigro Libro* Scaccarij ſe habet; & lectiones quæ in *Rubro* Variantes reperiuntur, in margine cujuſvis paginæ repoſui. Attamen neceſſe habui quandoque verba e *Rubro* ſumpta in textum adſcire; ut ſcilicet textum, ubi vitioſus erat aut mutilatus, utriuſque codicis ope reſtituerem & integriorem ponerem. Annotationes etiam aliquot, quas quidem in præſenti licuit, ſparſim adjeci; plures fortaſſe additurus, niſi res meæ domeſticæ & valetudo vetuiſſent. Nec tamen, ut ſpero, annotationes aut explicationes multum deſiderabuntur: quum eas ex præcedenti hiſtoria diligens lector de facili utplurimum ſupplere poterit. De Dialogo plura hic dicere omitto. Vale Baro Illuſtriſſime. Dabam e *Medio Templo* Juriſconſultorum quod *Londoniæ* eſt, A. D. 1708.

ſidens ego Alexander Archidiaconus Salopesbiriæ apud Weſtmonaſterium in Regis Scaccario, antiquorum Regum Angliæ rotulos revolvens annales, ad hoc ſollicitius animum direxi, ut per regna Angliæ debita Regi ſervicia militaria quatenus potui pleniſſime percunctarer. Cum neque Nigellus quondam Elyenſis Epiſcopus Regis Henrici primi Theſaurarius vir quidem in ſcientia Scaccarij plenius inſtructus, nec ejuſdem ſucceſſor officij Ricardus Londonienſis Epiſcopus licet in ſui libelli tractatu ſuperius multa de negocijs Scaccarij degereret, nec vir valde peritus in eiſdem Willelmus Elyenſis, ſub cujus regimine temporibus Regis J. multociens ibidem militavi, ſuper hijs certum aliquid diffinirent. Illud commune verbum in ore ſingulorum tunc temporis divulgatum fatuum reputans & mirabile, Quod in regni conquiſitione Dux Normannorum Rex Willelmus ſervicia triginta duo mille militum infeodavit. Cum nec ſuper hoc poſteris ſuis Regibus Anglorum rotulos reliquerit, Nec annalia ſua temporibus meis a quibuſquam viſa ſint; Rotulo quidem Wintoniæ ſive Domuſdey vel Libro Hidarum excepto; quo quidem Hidas tocius Angliæ earundemque tenentes anno regni ſui xxiiij° per tocius regni Comitatus recenſens ſatis compendioſe concluſit, Ignoraſſe quidem hæc ſervitia militaria Regis ejuſdem poſtmodum ſucceſſores ſubſequentium argumento non immerito potuit dubitare. Quia cum Rex Henricus filius Imperatricis Duci Saxoniæ filiam ſuam Matildem nuptui traderet, a quolibet ſui regni Milite marcam unam in ſubſidium nuptiarum exegit, puplico præcipiens edicto quod quilibet Prælatus & Baro quot Milites de eo tenerent in Capite pupplicis ſuis inſtrumentis ſignificarent; quæ quidem inſtrumenta per ſingulos Comitatus diſtincta ſub præfato Willelmo Elyenſi in unum recollegi volumen. Nomina quidem Cartas ſuas mittentium, numerum etiam feodorum, & pecuniam prætaxatam ſolutam reperies inferius, In Rotulo Regni Regis ejuſdem xiiij, ſub illo tytulo, De Auxilio ad maritandam Primogenitam filiam Regis. *Lib. Rub. fol. notato xlvij a.*

(*i*) *Lib. Rub. fol.* 186. *a. citat. in Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 17. *ſect.* 1.

(*k*) *Tyr. Hiſt. Angliæ, Vol.* 2. *Introd. p.*47,48. *Ubi etiam ſunt quædam alia de* Gervaſio, *quæ vellem non dicta.*

DIALOGUS

DIALOGUS de SCACCARIO, &c.

LIBER PRIMUS.

ORDINATIS a Deo poteſtatibus in omni timore ſubici ſimiliter (*a*) & obſequi neceſſe eſt. Omnis enim poteſtas a Domino Deo eſt. Non ergo videtur abſurdum vel a viris Eccleſiaſticis alienum, Regibus quaſi præcellentibus & cæteris poteſtatibus ſerviendo, ſua jura ſervare; præſertim in hijs quæ veritati vel honeſtati non obviant. Oportet autem hijs (*b*) ſervire, non in conſervandis tantum dignitatibus, per quas gloria Regiæ poteſtatis elucet, verum in mundanarum facultatum copijs, quæ eos ſui ſtatus ratione contingunt: illa enim illuſtrant, heæ ſubveniunt. Porro nobilium copia vel defectus, Principum poteſtates humiliat vel exaltat. Quibus enim hæc deſunt, hoſtibus præda erunt: quibus autem hæc ſuppetunt, hijs hoſtes in prædam cedunt (*c*). Sane licet hæc Regibus plerunque jure non prorſus examinato, ſed patrijs quandoq; legibus, quandoque cordium ſuorum conſilijs occultis, vel ſolius interdum ſuæ voluntatis arbitrio provenire contingat, eorum tamen facta ab inferioribus diſcutienda vel condempnanda non ſunt. Quorum enim corda & motus cordium in manu Dei ſunt; & quibus ab ipſo Deo ſingulariter eſt credita cura ſubditorum

---

Erudito Lectori placeat quæ ſequuntur paucula notare in anteceſſum. Dialogi hujus textus currens e Nigro Libro *Scaccarij maxima ex parte deſumptus eſt; niſi ſiquando* Liber Ruber *habet textum plane integriorem ac emendatiorem; & tunc verba* Libri Rubri *in textum aſſumuntur, & verba* Nigri *in margine ponuntur. Nonnunquam res arbitraria mihi videbatur, quaſdam voces ex* Libro Rubro *an ex* Nigro *depromere; veluti* his *an* hijs, indemnis *an* indempnis, *& in ſimilibus: & ibi unum vel alterum poſui, caſu magis quam conſilio. Quoniam autem Capitum omnium Numeri & Lemmata in* Nigro Libro *deſunt; ea ex* Rubro, *in quo omnia deſcripta minio habentur, deſumpta poſui. Accedunt lectiones* Libri Rubri *a* Nigri *textu variantes, in quavis Dialogi impreſſi pagina in marginem truſæ. Mihi autem non debet vitio verti, quod nonnullis in Locis, textu codicum MSS vitiato vel non ſatis integro, ſenſus Cl. auctoris in ſuſpenſo eſt. Literæ* L. R. Librum Rubrum *denotant,* L. N. Librum Nigrum.

Hæc Præfatio incipiens Ordinatis *habetur in* Libro Nigro, *folio* 18. *a*; *in* Libro Rubro, *folio* 31. *a. columna* 1.

(*a*) L. R. ſimul &.

(*b*) L. R. his.

(*c*) L. R. Quibus enim hæc ſuppetunt his hoſtes in prædicta cedunt.

rum eorum, cauſa divino tantum non humano judicio ſtat aut cadit. Nemo tamen quantumlibet dives, ſi ſecus egerit, de impunitate ſibi blandiatur, cum de hujuſmodi ſcriptum ſit, potentes potenter tormenta patientur. Igitur qualiſcunq; ſit vel videatur acquirendi (*d*) cauſa vel modus, iis qui ad eorum cuſtodiam ex officio deputantur, cura remiſſior eſſe non debet. Sed in eiſdem congregandis, conſervandis, vel diſtribuendis, ſollicitam decet eſſe diligentiam quaſi rationem reddituris de Regni ſtatu, qui per hos incolumis perſeverat. Novimus quidem prudentia, fortitudine, temperantia, ſive juſtitia, cæteriſq; virtutibus principaliter regna regi (*e*); unde & hijs mundi rectoribus totis eſt viribus inſiſtendum. Sed fit interdum ut quod ſano conſilio vel excellenti mente concipitur, per hanc quaſi per quandam negotiorum methodum facilem conſequatur (*f*) effectum. Non ſolum autem hoſtilitatis, ſed & pacis tempore neceſſaria videtur: illo enim in municipijs firmandis, in ſtipendijs miniſtrandis (*g*), & in alijs pleriſque locis pro qualitate perſonarum ad conſervandum Regni ſtatum effunditur: hoc vero licet arma quieſcant, a devotis principibus conſtruuntur baſilicæ, Chriſtus alitur & veſtitur in paupere, & cæteris operibus miſericordiæ inſiſtendo, in miſericordia diſtribuitur: in utriuſq; vero temporis ſtrenuis actibus gloria (*h*) principum eſt; ſed excellit in hijs ubi pro temporalibus impenſis fælici mercimonio manſura ſuccedunt. Ea propter, Rex illuſtris, mundanorum principum maxime, quia ſæpe te vidimus utroque tempore glorioſum, non parcentem quidem pecuniæ theſauris, ſed pro loco, pro tempore, pro perſonis, legitimis ſumptibus inſiſtentem, modicum opus excellentiæ tuæ devovimus, non de rebus quidem magnis vel luculento ſermone compoſitum, ſed agreſti ſtylo de Scaccarij tui neceſſarijs obſervantijs. Porro ſuper hijs te vidimus quandoque ſolicitum (*i*), adeo ut miſſis (*k*) a latere tuo viris diſcretis, de eodem Dominum tunc Elienſem conveneris. Nec fuit abſurdum tam excellentis ingenij virum, tam ſingularis potentiæ principem inter cætera majora hæc etiam curaſſe. Sane Scaccarium ſuis legibus non temere, ſed Magnorum conſideratione ſubſiſtit; cujus ratio ſi ſervetur in omnibus, poterunt ſingulis ſua jura ſervari, & tibi provenient quæ fiſco debentur; quæ poſſit opportune nobiliſſimæ mentis tuæ Miniſtra manus effundere.

Incipiunt Capitula Libri primi.

I. *Quid ſit Scaccarium, & quæ* (*l*) *ratio hujus nominis.*
II. *Quod aliud eſt Inferius atq; aliud ſuperius, una tamen origo utriuſque.*
III. *Quæ ſit ratio, vel inſtitutio Inferioris per ſingula officia.*
IV. *Quæ ſit auctoritas Superioris, & unde ſumpſit originem.*
V. *Quod ſit Officium Præſidentis in illo & quæ ſint ſingulorum ſibi aſſidentium officia.*
VI. *Quis ſit tenor brevium Regis factorum ad Scaccarium, ſive de exitu theſauri, ſive de computandis, ſive de perdonandis.*
VII. *A quibus & ad quid inſtituta fuit argenti examinatio; ſed hoc incidenter.*
VIII. *Quæ ſint jura & dignitates reſidentium ad Scaccarium vel ex officio, vel ex ſolo Regis mandato; & quædam incidentiæ neceſſaria.*
IX. *Quid Scutagium, & quare ſic dicatur.*
X. *Quid Murdrum, & quare ſic dictum.*
XI. *Quid Danegildum, & quare ſic nominatum vel inſtitutum.*
XII. *Quid foreſta Regis, & quæ ratio appellationis.*
XIII. *Quid Eſſartum, vel quid vaſtum, & quæ rationes horum nominum.*
XIV. *Quod* (*m*) *Theſaurus dicitur interdum* (*n*) *locus in quo ſervatur interdum ipſa pecunia.*
XV. *Qui ſit uſus Sigilli Regij, quod eſt in Theſauro.*
XVI. *Quid Liber Iudiciarius, & ad quid compoſitus.*
XVII. *Quid Hyda, quid Centuriata, quid Comitatus, ſecundum Vulgarem de hijs Opinionem.*
XVIII. *Quid Rotulus Exactorius.*

ANNO

(*d*) L. R. acquirenda.
(*e*) L. R. regna regi juraq; ſubſiſtere.
(*f*) L. R. conſequitur.
(*g*) L. R. *deſunt* in ſtipendijs miniſtrandis.
(*h*) L. R. gratia prin.
(*i*) L. R. ſoliciti.
(*k*) L. R. *deſunt* ut miſſis.

Hæc Capitula habentur in L. N, fol. 18. *b. ſed ſine Numeris: in L. R, fol.* 31. *a. col.* 2. *habentur prout hic.*

(*l*) L. N. quid.
(*m*) L. R. Quid.
(*n*) L. R. interd. ipſa pecunia, interd. l. in quo ſerv.

In

LIB. I.

ANNO xxiij Regni Regis Henrici Secundi, cum ſederem ad feneſtram ſpeculæ quæ eſt juxta fluvium Tamenſem, factum eſt verbum hominis in impetu loquentis ad me, dicens, Magiſter, non legiſti, quod in ſcientia vel theſauro abſcondito nulla ſit utilitas ? Cui cum reſpondiſſem, legi; ſtatim intulit, Cur ergo Scientiam de Scaccario quæ penes te plurima eſſe dicitur alios non doces, & ne tibi commoriatur ſcripto commendas? Tum ego; Ecce, frater, ad Scaccarium jam per multa tempora reſediſti, & nihil te latet (*a*), cum ſcrupuloſus ſis; ſic & de cæteris qui aſſident probabile eſt. At ille, ſicut qui in tenebris ambulant & manibus palpant, frequenter offendunt: Sic illic multi reſident, qui videntes non vident, & audientes non intelligunt. Tum ego; irreverenter loqueris; nec enim ſcientia tanta eſt vel de tantis; ſed forte ſunt illis qui magna occupantur corda, ut pedes aquilæ, qui parva non retinent, & quos magna non effugiunt. Et ille, eſto: Sed licet Aquilæ celſius (*b*) volant, tamen in humilibus quieſcunt & reficiuntur; & ob hoc humilia vobis (*c*) exponi petimus ipſis Aquilis profutura. Tum ego; veritus ſum de hijs rebus opus contexere, quia corporeis ſenſibus ſubjecta ſunt, & cotidianis uſibus vileſcunt; nec eſt vel eſſe poteſt in eis ſubtilium rerum deſcriptio, vel jocunda novitatis inventio. Et ille; qui novitatibus gaudent, qui ſubtilium rerum fugam appetunt, habent Ariſtotelem & libros Platonicos, audiant illos. Tu ſcribe non ſubtilia, ſed utilia. Tum ego; de hijs rebus quas petis impoſſibile eſt, niſi ruſticano ſermone & communibus loqui Verbis. At ille, velut ſuccenſus in iram, deſideranti enim animo nihil ſatis feſtinatur, ait: Artium ſcriptores ne multa parum ſciſſe viderentur, & ut ars difficilior cognita fieret, multa conquiſierunt, & verbis incognitis palliarunt: Tu vero ſcribendam artem non ſuſcipis, ſed quaſdam conſuetudines & jura Scaccarij; quæ quia Communia debent eſſe, communibus neceſſario utendum eſt verbis; ut ſint cognati (*d*) ſermones rebus de quibus loquimur. Præterea, quamvis plerunq; nova liceat nomina fingere, rogo tamen, ſi placet, ut uſitatis rerum ipſarum vocabulis, quæ ad placitum ſunt uti non pudeat, nec nova difficultas ex inſolitis verbis oborta amplius perturbet. Tum Ego; ſenſi te iratum; ſed animo æquior eſto; faciam quod hortaris. Surgens ergo ſede ex adverſo; & de hijs (*e*) quæ te offendunt interroga. Quod ſi quid inauditum propoſueris, non erubeſco dicere, neſcio. Sed conveniamus ambo diſcretiores. Et ille; ad vota reſpondes. Licet autem turpis & ridicula res ſit elementarius ſenex, ab ipſis tamen elementis incipiam.

I. *Quid ſit Scaccarium, & quæ ratio hujus nominis.*

Diſcipulus. Quid eſt Scaccarium ?

Magiſter. Scaccarium tabula eſt quadrangula (*f*) quæ longitudinis quaſi decem pedum, latitudinis quinque, ad modum menſæ circumſedentibus appoſita undiq; habet limbum altitudinis quaſi quatuor digitorum, ne quid appoſitum excidat. Superponitur autem Scaccario Superiori pannus in Termino Paſchæ emptus, non quilibet, ſed niger virgis diſtinctus, diſtantibus a ſe virgis vel pedis vel palmæ extentæ ſpacio. In ſpacijs autem Calculi ſunt juxta ordines ſuos de quibus alias dicetur. Licet autem tabula talis Scaccarium dicatur, tranſmutatur tamen hoc nomen ut ipſa quoque Curia qua conſedente Scaccario eſt Scaccarium dicatur; adeo ut ſi quandoq; (*g*) per Sententiam aliquid de communi conſilio fuerit conſtitutum (*h*), dicatur factum ad Scaccarium illius vel illius anni. Quod autem hodie dicitur ad Scaccarium, olim dicebatur ad Taleas.

D. Quæ eſt ratio hujus nominis ?

M. Nulla mihi verior ad preſens occurrit, quam quod Scaccarij luſilis ſimilem habet formam.

D. Nunquid antiquorum (*i*) prudentia pro ſola forma ſic nominavit, cum & ſimili ratione poſſit Tabularium appellari ?

M. Merito

In Libro Rubro, *Dialogus incipit fol.* 31. *b. col.* 1.

(*a*) L. R. latet te.

(*b*) L. R. celerius.

(*c*) L. R. nobis.

(*d*) L. N. congrati.

(*e*) L. R his.

(*f*) L. R. tab. quad. eſt.

(*g*) L. N. ſi quis per ſent.

(*h*) L. N. inſtitutum.

(*i*) L. N. anticorum.

(*k*) L. R.

M. Merito te Scrupuloſum dixi. Eſt & alia, ſed occultior. Sicut enim in Scaccario luſili quidam ordines ſunt pugnatorum, & certis legibus vel limitibus procedunt vel ſubſiſtunt, præſidentibus alijs & alijs præcedentibus (*k*): Sic in hoc quidam præſident, quidam aſſident ex officio ; Et non eſt cuiquam (*l*) liberum leges conſtitutas excedere ; quod erit ex conſequentibus manifeſtum. Item ſicut in luſili, pugna committitur inter Reges : Sic in hoc inter duos principaliter conflictus eſt & pugna committitur, Theſaurarium ſcilicet & Vicecomitem qui aſſidet (*m*) ad compotum ; reſidentibus alijs tanquam Judicibus ut videant & judicent (*n*).

D. Nunquid a Theſaurario Compotus ſuſcipitur, cum illic multi ſunt qui ratione poteſtatis Majores videantur ?

M. Quod Theſaurarius a Vicecomite compotum ſuſcipiat, hinc manifeſtum eſt (*o*), quod idem ab eo cum Regi placuerit requiritur : Nec enim (*p*) ab ipſo requireretur quod non ſuſcepiſſet. Sunt tamen qui dicunt Theſaurarium & Camerarios obnoxios tantum hijs quæ ſcribuntur in rotulis in Theſauro, ut de hijs (*q*) Compotus ab eis exigatur. Sed verius creditur ut de tota Scriptura rotuli reſpondeant ; quod ex conſequentibus conſtare poterit.

II. *Quod aliud eſt inferius, aliud ſuperius ; Una tamen origo utriuſque.*

D. Nunquid ſolum illud (*r*) Scaccarium eſt in quo eſt talis conflictus (*s*)?

M. Non. Eſt enim inferius Scaccarium, quod & Recepta dicitur, ubi pecunia numeranda traditur, & ſcriptis & tallijs committitur, ut de eiſdem (*t*) poſtmodum in ſuperiori compotus reddatur (*u*); una tamen eſt utrinſq; origo (*w*); quia quicquid ſolvendum eſſe in majori deprehenditur, hic ſolvitur ; & quod hic ſolutum fuerit, ibi computatur.

III. *Quæ ſit ratio vel inſtitutio inferioris per ſingula officia.*

D. Quæ eſt ratio vel inſtitutio inferioris Scaccarij ?

M. Ut video nullius horum ignorantiam ſuſtines. Noveris autem quod inferius illud Scaccarium ſuas habet perſonas, ratione quidem officiorum a ſe diſtinctas, ſed in regis utilitatem, ſalva tamen æquitate, pari intentione devotas; omnes quidem dominorum ſuorum nominibus non proprijs militantes exceptis duobus militibus duntaxat (*x*) qui præſunt (*y*) examinibus, & fuſore. Horum officia de Regis noſtri pendent arbitrio ; unde magis ad ſuperius quam ad inferius pertinere videntur, ſicut infra dicetur. Illic eſt Clericus Theſaurarij (*z*) cum ſigillo ejus. Sunt & duo milites Camerariorum. Eſt & Miles quidam (*a*) qui Argentarius dici poteſt ; quia ex officio argento examinando præeſt. Eſt & Fuſor qui argentum examinat. Sunt & quatuor Computatores ad numerandam pecuniam. Eſt & Hoſtiarius Theſauri, & vigil. Horum autem hæc ſunt officia. Clericus Theſaurarij, cum fuerit numerata pecunia, & in forulos miſſa per Centenas libras, apponit ſigillum, & deputat ſcripto, quantum, vel a quo, vel ob quam Cauſam recepit ; Taleas quoque de eadem Recepta a Camerarijs factas inbreviat ; non ſolum autem pecuniæ ſaccis ſed & archis & ſingulis forulis in quibus Rotuli vel Talliæ collocantur ſi libet aponit ſigillum (*b*) ; & ad omnia ſubjecta officia diligenter proſpicit, & nihil eum latet. Militum, qui & Camerarij dicuntur quod pro Camerarijs miniſtrant, hoc eſt officium : Hi claves archarum bajulant ; archæ enim cuilibet duæ ſeræ ſunt diverſi generis, hoc eſt cujus neutri clavis alterius poſſit aptari ; & hij claves earum deferunt ; circumcingitur autem quælibet arca corrigia quadam immobili, in qua deſuper firmatis ſeris Theſaurarij ſigillum apponitur ; ut nulli eorum niſi de communi aſſenſu acceſſus pateat. Item officium horum eſt, numeratam pecuniam & in vaſis ligneis per centenos ſolidos compoſitam ponderare ne ſit error in numero, tunc demum in forulos mittere per Centenas ut dictum eſt libras. Quod ſi vas aliquod inventum eſt minus habens, non quidem per æſtimationem quod deeſſe putatur,

---

(*k*) L. R. præſidentibus alijs præced.
(*l*) L. N. cuique.
(*m*) L. N. Vic. q. aſſident.
(*n*) L. R. *deſunt* & judicent.
(*o*) L. N. eſt manif.
(*p*) L. R. *deeſt* enim.
(*q*) L. R. his.
(*r*) L. N. *deeſt* illud.
(*s*) L. R. conflictus eſt.
(*t*) L. R. ijſdem.
(*u*) L. R. compotus fiat.
(*w*) L. R. origo eſt.
(*x*) L. R. *deeſt* duntaxat.
(*y*) L. R. ſcilicet qui præeſt.
(*z*) L. R. Theſauri.
(*a*) L. R. *deeſt* quidam.
(*b*) L. R. ſigillum ſi libet.

(*c*) L. N.

putatur, apponitur, ſed ſtatim de quo dubitatur in acervum numerandorum projicitur. Et nota quoſdam Comitatus a tempore Regis Henrici primi & in tempore Regis Henrici ſecundi licite potuiſſe cujuſcunq; monetæ denarios ſolutioni offerre, dummodo argentei eſſent & ponderi legitimo non obſtarent. Quia ſcilicet monetarios (*c*) ex antiqua inſtitutione non habentes, undecunq; ſibi denarios perquirebant; quales ſunt Norhumberland & Cumberland; ſic autem ſuſcepti denarij licet de firma eſſent ſeorſum tamen ab alijs cum quibuſdam ſignis appoſitis mittebant (*d*). Reliqui vero Comitatus, ſolos uſuales & inſtantis monetæ legitimos denarios tam de firmis quam de placitis afferrebant. At poſtquam Rex illuſtris, cujus laus eſt in rebus magnis excellentior, ſub Monarchia ſua per univerſum regnum unum pondus & unam monetam inſtituit, omnis Comitatus una legis neceſſitate teneri & generalis Commercij (*e*) ſolutione cœpit obligari. Omnes itaq; idem monetæ genus quomodocunq; teneant (*f*) ſolvunt. Sed tamen examinationis (*g*) quæ de combuſtione provenit jacturam omnes non ſuſtineant. Item hij taleas faciunt de receptis, & commune eſt eis cum Clerico Theſaurarij, ut per brevia Regis vel præcepto Baronum, Theſaurum ſuſceptum expendant; non tamen inconſultis Dominis ſuis. Hij tres ſimul omnes vel viciſſim cum theſauro mittuntur cum oportuerit. His (*h*) tribus præcipua cura eſt in omnibus his quæ in inferiori Scaccario fiunt (*i*).

D. Ergo, ut video licet his per breve Regis, vel præcepto eorum qui præſident theſaurum ſuſceptum conſultis tamen Dominis ſuis expendere.

M. Licet, inquam, hoc modo de Liberationibus ſervientum inferioris Scaccarij, & de minutis neceſſarijs Scaccarij emendis, qualia ſunt vaſa illa lignea, & alia, de quibus infra dicetur, eorum fidei committitur; alias autem non. Qui vero breve Regis vel cartam detulerit pro pecunia, præcipientibus Dominis ſuis, hac ei lege ſolvatur id quod expreſſe nominatur (*k*) in brevi, ut antequam exeat, ſuſceptam pecuniam numeret; quod ſi quid defuerit, redeat ad Scaccarium is qui ſuſcepit, & fidei religionem præſtet ſub hac forma: quod quantum ſuſcepit reportavit, non appoſito, ſecundum conſcientiam ſuam, ut fit in alijs; & hoc facto, ſolvatur ei quod reſtat; numerata prius eadem coram omnibus ab conſtitutis Computatoribus. Si vero lege ſibi propoſita oſtium Theſauri egreſſus fuerit; quæcunque fuerit perſona, vel quantacunq; jactura, non ei reſpondeatur. Militis argentarij & Fuſoris officia ſibi videntur annexa, & ad Superius Scaccarium magis pertinentia; & ob hoc ibidem cum cæteris officijs explananda. Quatuor (*l*) Computatorum officium hoc (*m*) eſt. Cum in Scaccarium numeranda pecunia mittitur, unus eorum diligenter totam commiſcet, ut non ſeorſum meliores & ſeorſum deteriores ſint, ſed mixti, ut ponderi reſpondeant; quo facto, Camerarius ad libram Scaccarij ponderat quantum oportet in trutina. Quod ſi numerus xx Sol. plus quam vj nummis excreverit reſpectu libræ, integra (*n*) recipi dicitur: Si vero vel ad vj vel infra ſe cohibet, Suſcipitur; & a computatoribus diligenter per centenos ſolidos, ut prædictum eſt, numeratur. Si vero de firma ſunt denarij & ſint examinandi, facta commixtione XLiiij ſolidorum de acervo in loculum ſeorſum mittuntur, & huic Vicecomes ſignum apponit; ut ex hijs poſtmodum Examen, quod vulgo Eſſaynm dicitur, fiat, ſicut ex conſequentibus (*o*) liquebit. Erit autem curæ eorum qui præſunt receptæ gratia dominorum ſuorum, hoc eſt, Clerici Theſaurarij & Camerariorum, ut recepta pecunia ſeorſum mittant examinati argenti pondera & Denarios de firma, appoſitis quibuſdam ſignis ſaccis eorum, ut ſi Rex vaſa argentea ad cultum domus Dei, vel ad Domus propriæ obſequium, vel forte monetas tranſmarinas fieri voluerit ex hijs fiant.

D. Eſt aliquid in prædictis quod me pulſat.

M. Dic ergo.

D. Dixiſti, ſi bene memini quod ad Scaccarium quandoq; differtur (*p*) ſolvenda pecunia, quæ judicatur indigna recipi ſi ſcilicet penſata cum libra ponderis

---

(*c*) L. N. Quod ſol. monetarios.

(*d*) L. R. *pro* mittebant[ur] *habet vacuum ſpatium.*

(*e*) L. R. *pro* commercij *habet album ſpatium.*

(*f*) L. R. teneantur.

(*g*) L. N. exactionis.

(*h*) L. N. Hijs.

(*i*) L. R. fuerit.

(*k*) L. R. *deſunt* id quod expreſſe nominatur.

(*l*) L. N. *deeſt* Quatuor.

(*m*) L. N. *deeſt* hoc.

(*n*) L. R. indigna recipi.

(*o*) L. N. ex conſeq. ſicut liquebit.

(*p*) L. N. ſolv. differtur.

(*q*) L. R.

deris de Scaccario, inventa eſt minus habens ultra vj. Cum ergo quælibet Moneta regni hujus impreſſam habere debeat Regis imaginem, & ad idem pondus omnes monetarij teneantur operari, qualiter fieri poterit (q) ut non omne eorum opus ejuſdem ponderis ſit?

M. Magnum eſt quod quæris, & alterius egens inquiſitionis, attamen fieri poteſt per falſarios & nummorum decurtatores vel detonſores. Noveris autem monetam Angliæ in tribus falſam deprehendi, in falſo ſcilicet pondere, in falſa lege, in falſa imagine (r). His (s) tamen falſitatibus par pœna non debetur. Sed de hijs alias.

D. Si placet, proſequere de officijs, ut cœpiſti.

M. Ad Hoſtiarij curam ſpectat, ut excludat vel admittat quod oportet, & diligens ſit in cuſtodia omnium quæ oſtio concluduntur; unde & ratione oſtij de ſingulis brevibus exitus duos habet denarios. Hic miniſtrat forulos ad pecuniam reponendam & rotulos, & taleas, & cætera neceſſaria per annum, & pro ſingulis forulis (t) duos habet denarios. Hic in omnem Receptam ligna opportuna miniſtrat ad taleas Receptæ, & compotorum, & ſemel hoc eſt, in termino Sancti Michaelis v Solidos pro lignis talearum percipit. Hic vaſcula lignea, Cnipulos, loculos, & corrigias, & cætera minuta neceſſaria de fiſco invenit. In termino eodem pro incauſto totius anni ad utrumq; Scaccarium ij ſolidi debentur, quos ſibi de antiquo jure vendicat ſacriſta majoris Eccleſiæ Weſtmonaſterij (u). Vigilis officium idem eſt ibi quod alibi; diligentiſſima ſcilicet de nocte cuſtodia, theſauri principaliter, & omnium eorum quæ in domo theſauri reponuntur. Sic habes omnium officia diſtincta, qui inferius miniſtrant. Sunt & hijs liberationes conſtitutæ dum Scaccarium eſt, hoc (w) eſt a die qua convocantur, uſq; ad diem quæ generalis eſt ſeceſſio. Clericus Theſaurarij qui infra eſt, quinque denarios habet in die. Scriptor ejuſdem Theſaurarij in ſuperiori Scaccario ſimiliter v. Scriptor Cancellarij v. Duo milites bajuli clavium, quiſque in die viij, ratione militiæ. Aſſerunt enim, quod equis neceſſarijs & armis inſtructi fore teneantur, ut cum theſauro miſſi, quod ſui officij fuerit aportunius (x) ſic exequantur. Miles argentarius xij denarios (y) in die. Fuſor v. Hoſtiarius majoris Scaccarij v. Quatuor Computatores, quiſq; iij den. (z) ſi Londoniæ fuerint (a) ſi Wintoniæ, quia inde (aa) ſolent aſſumi, duos quiſq; habet. Vigil unum denarium. Ad Lumen cujuſq; noctis circa Theſaurum ob.

D. Hoſtiarius

(q) L. R. poteſt.

(r) L. N. *habet clauſulam incipientem* Angliæ *&* *deſinentem* imagine, *quindecim vocculis conſtantem, charactere moderniori ſcriptam.*

(s) L. R. Hijs.

(t) L. R. per ſingulos forulos.

(u) L. N. Weſtmonaſterium.

(w) L. N. hic.

(x) L. R. *deeſt* aportunius.

(y) L. R. *deeſt* denarios.

(z) L. R. *deeſt* den.

(a) L. R. ſunt.

(aa) *Memoriæ proditum eſt, Regis Theſaurariam primævis ſeculis fuiſſe* Wintoniæ *perinde ac* Weſtmonaſterij. Se cẏnᵹ ꝼeꞃꝺe ꞇo Ƿinceaꞅꞇꞃe &c, Rex [Willelmus II.] proficiſcebatur Wintoniam, & aperuit illud ærarium, ac theſauros quos pater collegerat auri & argenti &c; *referente Chronico Sax. p.* 192. *n.* 20. Ob hanc *forte cauſam*, Liber Domeſday *qui* (*teſte Cl. auctore hujus Dialogi*) in Theſauraria *Regis continuo aſſervari ſolebat*, Liber Wintoniæ *vocatus eſt. Ita vocatum reperimus in ſupervisu Feudi* Roberti de Bruis, *adjecto ad calcem dicti Libri, ſcriptura etſi non eadem tamen non longe diverſa:* Hic eſt feudum Rotberti de Bruis, quod fuit datum poſtquam liber de Wintonia ſcriptus fuit, videlicet, In Ouſtredinc. In Bortona & in ſoca ejus tenet hic Rotbertus xliiij carrucatas terræ——. *Lib. Domeſd. fol.* 333. *b. col.* 1. *poſt Eurwicſcire. Hinc etiam frequens mentio Theſauri Regij* Wintoniam *perducti, illic repoſiti, & inde abducti. Temporibus* R. Henrici II. *ac poſtea, computabantur Vicecomitibus* Hanteſciræ, *Firmarijs Civitatis* Wintoniæ, *alijſq; complures ſummæ ab ipſis erogatæ in reficienda domo Theſaurariæ* Wintoniæ, *in forulis, & alijs neceſſarijs, in pecunijs ibidem numerandis, ac adducendis & abducendis, & in ſimilibus. Verbi gratia. Anno* 18° R. Henrici II, *hujuſmodi expenſæ computabantur* Hugoni de Gundevill *Vicecomiti* Hanteſciræ *& firmario Civitatis* Wintoniæ: Idem Vicecomes [Hugo de Gundevill] r c de firma Civitatis Wintoniæ; In theſauro nichil; Et in elemoſina conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca; Et in Conductu theſauri per totum annum, & pro theſauro onerando & exonerando, & in alijs minutis negocijs theſauri per Odonem de Faleſia & Walerannum da Crickelada & alios ſervientes Theſauri, xlviij s & vj d; Et Servientibus Willelmi de Lanvalei xxx l, ad operiendam domum Theſauri, & ad Gaiolam faciendam, *D.* Hoſtiarius Theſauri, qua ratione liberationem ſolus non percipit?

M. Non ſatis novi. Sed tamen quia videtur aliquid percipere ratione Oſtij, & pro forulorum & talearum miniſterio, liberationem forte non recepit; vel forte quia non Regi, ſed magis Theſaurario & Camerarijs ſervire videtur in cuſtodia Oſtij Domus eorum. Hac lege minoris Scaccarij vel Receptæ ratio ſubſiſtit.

D. Sic mihi ſatisfactum eſt in hac parte ut nihil deeſſe videatur. Nunc ergo, ſi placet, proſequere de majore.

IV. *Quæ ſit authoritas Superioris, & unde ſumpſit originem?*

M. Licet eorum qui ad Scaccarium majus reſident, officia quibuſdam videantur proprietatibus eſſe diſtincta: Unum tamen omnium (*b*) officium eſt & intentio; ut Regis utilitati proſpiciant; ſalva tamen æquitate ſecundum conſtitutas leges Scaccarij. Ejus autem ratio vel inſtitutio cum ipſa temporis antiquitate, cum Magnorum qui aſſident auctoritate roborata ſubſiſtit. Ab ipſa namque regni Conquiſitione per Regem Willelmum facta cœpiſſe dicitur, ſumpta tamen ipſius ratione a Scaccario tranſmarino: Verum in plurimis & pene majoribus diſſident. Sunt etiam (*c*) qui credunt uſum ejus ſub regibus Anglicis extitiſſe; hinc ſumentes rei hujus argumentum, quod coloni & jam decrepiti ſenes fundorum illorum qui coronæ annominantur, quorum in hijs cana (*d*) memoria eſt, optime noverint a patribus ſuis edocti, quantum de Albo firmæ pro ſingulis libris ſolvere teneantur. Sed hæc ratio cognitionis eſt de firmæ ſolutione, non de Scaccarij ſeſſione. Videtur autem eis obviare, qui dicunt Album firmæ a temporibus Anglicorum cœpiſſe, quod in Libro Judiciario in quo totius regni deſcriptio diligens continetur, & tam de tempore Regis Edwardi, quam de tempore (*e*) Regis Willelmi ſub quo factus eſt, ſingulorum fundorum valentia exprimitur, nulla prorſus de Albo firmæ fit mentio: unde probabile videtur, quod facta illa deſcriptione tempore jamdicti Regis de Albo firmarum fuerit a ſtudioſis ejus conſtitutum propter cauſas, quæ inferius annotantur. Quocunq; vero tempore cœperit uſus ejus, certum eſt quod Magnorum auctoritate roboratur; adeo ut nulli liceat ſtatuta Scaccarij infringere, vel eis quavis temeritate reſiſtere. Habet enim hoc commune cum ipſa Domini Regis Curia, in qua ipſe in propria perſona jura decernit (*f*), quod nec recordationi,

---

faciendam, per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 18. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b.* *Hanteſc.* Anno 20° *H. II*, *Vicecomitibus* Londoniæ: Et pro ducendo Theſauro tribus vicibus, ſemel ad Windreſore, bis ad Wintoniam, xvj s & vj d; *Mag. Rot.* 20. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* *Londonia & Middelſexa: Anno* 21° *&* 24. *H. II*, *Vicecomitibus* Londoniæ *qui tunc erant:* Et pro locandis carretis ad portandum theſaurum de Termino S. Michaelis ad Wintoniam, xj s; *Mag. Rot.* 21. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.* *Lond. & Midd.*: Et pro ducendo Theſauro tribus vicibus a Londonia ad Wintoniam, Lxxvij s & vj d, per Odonem de Faleſia, & Ricardum de Windreſore, & Andream Clericum; *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 9. *b.* *Lond. & Midd.*: *Eodem anno* 24°, Hugoni de Gundevill *firmario* Wintoniæ: Et pro ij Magnis Hugijs, & Oſtio Theſauri Wintoniæ reficiendo, & pro ducendo theſauro pluribus vicibus, per Andream & Ricardum Clericos & alios ſervientes Theſauri, xxv s & ij d; *Mag. Rot.* 24. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.* *Civitas Wintoniæ*: *Anno* 33° *H. II*, Galfrido filio Azonis *Vicecomiti* Hanteſciræ: Et in cuſtamento numerandi & ponderandi theſaurum apud Wintoniam poſt Natale, & pro Forulis novis ad reponendum eundem theſaurum, & pro alijs minutis negotijs ad prædictum opus, per Archidiaconum Cantuariæ, & Hugonem Bardulf, & Radulfum filium Stephani, vj l & xix s & viij d; Et pro carriando theſauro a Wintonia ad Saresberiam, & ad Oxineſordiam, & ad Geldeford, & ad plura loca per Angliam, iiij l & viij s & iij d; *Mag. Rot.* 33. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 14. *a.* *Sudhanteſc.* Galfridus filius Azonis *Vicecomes*: *Anno decimo* R. Johannis, *firmario Civitatis* Wintoniæ: Et in Liberationibus Theſaurarij & Camerariorum, qui moram fecerunt apud Wintoniam, ad numeranda xl Millia marcarum ibidem; & pro ſaccis emptis, & plumbis, aſſeribus ſurratis & ſeris & cordis emptis, & alijs neceſſarijs, ix l & j marca, per breve Regis; Et pro uno Scuto & una Targia ad opus Regis xxx s, per breve ejuſdem: Et item Servientibus Theſaurarij & Camerariorum ad expenſas factas apud Wintoniam, xx s, per breve ejuſdem. *Mag. Rot.* 10. *Joh. Rot.* 6. *b.* *tit.* Civitas Wintonia: *aliiſq; ſimili modo*.

(*b*) L. N. *deeſt* omnium.

(*c*) L. R. & qui.

(*d*) L. R. ſana.

(*e*) L. N. *deſunt hic* de tempore.

(*f*) *Vid. ante in Hiſtor. Scacc. Cap.* 3. *Sect.* 5. *&* 6.

(*g*) L. R.

dationi, nec ſententiæ in eo (*g*) latæ licet alicui contradicere. Huic autem Curiæ tam inſignis auctoritas eſt, tum propter Regiæ imaginis excellentiam quæ in ſigillo ejus de theſauro individua lege ſervatur; tum propter eos qui aſſident, ut dictum eſt, quorum ſolertia totius regni ſtatus indemnis (*h*) ſervatur. Illic enim reſidet Capitalis Domini Regis Juſticia, primus poſt Regem in Regno ratione fori, & Majores quiq; de regno, qui familiarius Regijs ſecretis aſſiſtunt; ut quod fuerit ſub tantorum præſentia conſtitutum vel terminatum, inviolabili jure ſubſiſtat. Verum quidam ex officio, quidam (*i*) ex ſola juſſione principis reſident. Ex officio principaliter reſidet imo & præſidet primus in regno, Capitalis ſcilicet Juſticia. Huic autem aſſident (*k*) ex ſola juſſione Principis, momentanea ſcilicet & mobili auctoritate quidam, qui majores & diſcretiores videntur in regno, ſive de Clero ſint ſive de Curia. Aſſident inquam ad diſcernenda jura & dubia determinanda quæ frequenter ex incidentibus quæſtionibus oriuntur. Non enim in ratiocinijs ſed in multiplicibus judicijs excellens Scaccarij ſcientia conſiſtit (*l*). Facile enim eſt propoſita ſumma quæ exigitur, & ſuppoſitis ad collationem ejus hijs quæ ſoluta (*m*) ſunt per ſubtractionem diſcernere, ſi ſatisfactum eſt, vel ſi quid reſtat. At cum cœperit multiplex inquiſitio fieri de hijs rebus, quæ variæ fiſco proveniunt & diverſis modis requiruntur, & a Vicecomitibus non eodem modo perquiruntur, diſcernere ſi ſecus egerint, quibuſdam grave eſt, & ob hoc circa hæc ſcientia Scaccarij major eſſe dicitur. Dubiorum vero vel dubitalium judicia, quæ frequenter emergunt ſub una tractatus ſerie comprehendi non valent; quia necdum omnia (*n*) dubiorum genera in lucem prodierunt. Quædam tamen ex hijs (*o*) quæ propoſita vel determinata cognovimus, ſuis locis inferius annotabimus.

V. *Quid ſit officium Præſidentis, & omnium illic ex officio reſidentium; & quæ diſpoſitio ſedium.*

D. Quid eſt hujus tam excellentis Seſſoris officium?

M. Aliud verius attribui ſibi non valet, niſi quod omnibus quæ inferiore vel ſuperiore Scaccario fuerint (*p*), hic proſpicit & ad nutum ipſius quælibet officia ſubjecta diſponuntur. Sic tamen ut ad Domini Regis utilitatem juſte proveniant. Hoc tamen inter cætera videtur excellens, quod poteſt hic ſub teſtimonio ſuo breve Domini Regis facere fieri, ut de Theſauro quælibet ſumma liberetur, vel ut computetur alicui quod ſibi ex Domini Regis mandato prænoverit computandum; vel ſi maluerit, breve ſuum faciet ſub aliorum teſtimonio de his (*q*) rebus.

D. Magnus eſt hic, cujus fidei totius regni cura, immo & cor Regis committitur. Scriptum quippe eſt; ubi eſt theſaurus tuus, ibi eſt & cor tuum. Sed jam ſi placet proſequere de cæteris.

M. Vis proſequar de ipſis ſecundum gradus dignitatum an ſecundum diſpoſitionem Sedium?

D. Secundum quod quiſq; ratione officij ſui ſedem adeptus eſt. Facile enim erit ut credo ex officijs perpendere dignitates.

M. Ut noveris quo ordine diſponantur, ſcias ad quatuor Scaccarij latera quatuor poni ſedilia vel Scanna. Ad caput vero Scaccarij, hoc eſt unde latitudo diſcernitur, in medio non ſedilis ſed Saccarij, locus eſt illius Principalis de quo ſupra diximus. In læva ejus primo loco reſidet Cancellarius ratione officij, ſi adeſſe eum contingat: poſt hunc miles gregarius quem Conſtabularium dicimus: poſt hunc duo Camerarij, prior autem, qui intuitu provectioris ætatis venerabilior eſſe videbitur: poſt hos miles qui vulgo dicitur Mareſcallus: inſeruntur tamen quandoq; alij his abſentibus, vel forte eis præſentibus, ſi tanta ſcilicet fuerit auctoritas eorum qui a Rege deſtinantur, ut eis cedere debeant. Et hæc eſt diſpoſitio primi ſedilis. In ſecundo vero quod eſt ad latus longitudinis Scaccarii, in primo capite reſidet Clericus vel alius ſerviens Camerariorum cum recautis, hoc eſt, cum contrataleis de Recepta. Poſt hunc interpoſitis quibuſdam (*r*) qui non ex officio reſident ſed ſunt a Rege miſſi locus eſt quaſi

in

(*g*) L. R. *pro* in eo *habet* ejus.
(*h*) L. N. indemnis ſtatus.
(*i*) L. R. *deſunt* ex officio, quidam.
(*k*) L. R. aſſident autem.
(*l*) L. R. conſulit.
(*m*) L. R. qui ſoluti.
(*n*) L. N. omnium.
(*o*) L. R. his.
(*p*) L. N. fuerit.
(*q*) L. N. hijs.
(*r*) L. N. quibus qui.

(*s*) L. R.

in medio lateris Scaccarij illi qui compotos (s) poſitione ponit calculorum. Poſt hunc aliqui non ex officio, neceſſarij tamen. In fine ſedilis illius reſidet Clericus qui Scriptorio præeſt; & hic ex officio. Sic habes ſecundi Scanni diſpoſitionem. Verum ad Dextram præſidentis Juſticiarij reſidet primo loco nunc Wintonienſis Epiſcopus quondam Pictaviæ Archidiaconus, non ex officio quidem ſed ex novella conſtitutione; ut ſcil. proximus ſit Theſaurario, & ſcripturæ Rotuli diligenter intendat. Poſt hunc reſidet Theſaurarius in Capite Secundæ ſedis in dextra, cui diligentiſſima cura eſt per ſingula quæ illic geruntur, quaſi rationem de hijs omnibus ſi oportuerit reddituro. Poſt hunc reſidet Clericus ejus Scriptor Rotuli de Theſauro: poſt hunc alius Scriptor Rotuli de Cancellaria: poſt hunc Clericus Cancellarij, qui occulta fide ſemper proſpicit, ut Rotulus ſuus alij per ſingula reſpondeat, ut nec Iota unum deſit, nec alius ſit ordo ſcribendi: poſt hunc quaſi in fine ſedilis illius reſidet Clericus Conſtabularij, magnus quidem & officioſus in Domini Regis Curia, & hic quidem habens officium quod per ſeipſum vel per Clericum diſcretum, ſi Regi viſus fuerit alias magis neceſſarius, adminiſtrat. Et hæc eſt deſcriptio tertiæ ſedis. In quarto ſcanno, quod eſt oppoſitum Juſticiario (t) in Capite reſidet Magiſter Thomas cognomine (u) Brunus, cum Rotulo tertio qui ex novella conſtitutione, hoc eſt a Domino Rege noſtro additus eſt; Quia ſcriptum eſt, funiculus triplex difficile ſolvitur. Poſt hunc Vicecomites & clerici ſui, qui aſſident ad compotum cum taleis & alijs neceſſarijs. Et hæc eſt diſpoſitio quartæ ſedis.

D. Scriptor Magiſtri Thomæ nunquid ſedem habet cum alijs ſcriptoribus ſed ſuper alios (w)?

M. Sedem quidem habet non cum alijs ſed ſuper alios (x).

D. Quare ſic?

M. Cum enim ſic diſpoſitæ eſſent ſedes ab initio, ut ſcriptor Theſaurarij ad latus ſuum reſideret, ne quid ſcriberetur, quod oculum ejus effugeret; & item ſcriptor Cancellariæ ad latus ſcriptoris Theſaurarij, ut fideliter exciperet quod ille præſcribebat; & item Clericus Cancellarij neceſſario proximus eſſet illi ſcriptori, ne poſſet errare; non ſuperfuit locus in quo ſcriptor ille reſideret in ſerie ſcanni, ſed datus eſt ei locus in eminenti, ut proſpiciat & immineat ſcriptori Theſaurarij qui primus ſcribit, & ab ipſo quod oportet excipiat.

D. Huic oculi Lyncei neceſſarij eſſent, ne erraret; periculoſus enim in hijs error dicitur.

M. Licet erret interdum in excipiendo, quia remotus eſt; tamen dum Rotuli corriguntur (y) facta omnium trium collatione, facile erit errata corrigere.

D. Satis hactenus dictum eſt de ordine ſedentium. Nunc de eorum officijs ſi placet exequere, incipiens a læva Præſidentis.

Quid ad Cancellarium.

M. Cancellarius in ordine illo primus eſt: & ſicut in Curia ſic ad Scaccarium magnus eſt: adeo ut ſine ipſius conſenſu vel conſilio nil magnum fiat, vel fieri debeat. Verum hoc habet officium dum reſidet ad Scaccarium, ad ipſum pertinet cuſtodia Sigilli Regij, quod eſt in Theſauro, ſed inde non recedit niſi cum præcepto Juſtitiæ ab inferiore ad ſuperius Scaccarium a Theſaurario vel Camerario defertur, ad explenda ſolum negotia Scaccarij. Quibus (z) peractis in Loculum mittitur, & Loculus a Cancellario conſignatur, & ſic Theſaurario traditur cuſtodiendus. Item, cum neceſſe fuerit, ſignatus ſub omnium oculis Cancellario offertur; nunquam ab ipſo, vel ab alio alias offerendus. Item ad ipſum pertinet Rotuli qui eſt de Cancellaria, cuſtodia per ſuppoſitam perſonam; & ſicut viris magnis viſum eſt de omni ſcriptura Rotuli Cancellarius æque tenetur ut Theſaurarius, excepto duntaxat de hoc, quod ſcribitur in theſauro receptum: licet enim non præſcribat ut Theſaurarius conſcribit (a) tamen etſi ille erraverit, licet ipſi (b) vel Clerico ejus Theſaurarium

---

(s) L. R. compoto.
(t) L. R. Juſticiarijs.
(u) L. R. cognomento.
(w) L. R. *deſunt* ſcriptoribus ſed ſuper alios.
(x) L. R. *deſunt* M. ſedem quidem h. n. c. a. ſ. ſ. alios.
(y) L. R. corriguntur Rotuli.
(z) L. N. Quilibet peractis.
(a) L. R. ſcribit.
(b) L. R. illi.

LIB. I.

rium cum modeſtia corripere, & quid debeat ſuggerere. Quod ſi Theſaurarius perſeveraverit, & mutare noluerit, poterit eum ſi de parte ſua confidit tantum coram Baronibus arguere, ut ab eis quid fieri debeat judicetur.

D. Veriſimile etiam videtur cuſtodem tertij Rotuli eadem ſcripturæ lege conſtringi.

M. Non eſt veriſimile tantum ſed verum: par enim eſt auctoritas illis (*c*) duobus Rotulis ratione ſcripturæ; quia ſic placuit ejus auctori.

Quid ad Conſtabularium.

Conſtabularij officium eſt ad Scaccarium, ut in brevibus Regis de exitu theſauri, vel de aliquibus computandis his (*d*) qui compotum faciunt, ſimul cum Præſidente teſtis exiſtat. In omnibus enim hujuſmodi brevibus ex antiqua inſtitutione duos oportet conſcribi teſtes. Item ejus officium eſt cum ad Scaccarium ſtipendiarij Regis venerint pro ſtipendijs ſuis, ſive ſint reſidentes in caſtris Regis ſive non, aſſumpto (*e*) ſecum Clerico Conſtabulariæ, cujus eſt terminos eorum noſſe, & Mareſcallo Scaccarij, computet eorum liberationes, & de retractis fidem ſuſcipiat, & reſiduum ſolvi faciat. Omnis enim liberatio quorumcunq;, ſive Accipitrariorum ſive Falconariorum, ſive Bernariorum ad officium ejus (*f*) ſpectat, ſi præſens fuerit; niſi forte Dominus Rex ad idem aliquem prius aſſignaverit: quia Conſtabularius a Rege non facile poteſt avelli, propter majora & magis urgentia. Notandum vero quod Mareſcallus Scaccarij de liberationibus reſidentium militum percipit, quod ad eum pertinet ratione officij ſui; de commeantibus autem non. Item huic cum alijs magnis commune eſt, ut nihil magnum eo inconſulto fieri debeat.

Quid ad Camerarios.

Camerariorum officium annexum eſt officio Theſaurarij, quia uno & eodem prætextu honoris vel diſpendij militare noſcuntur; & eſt eis idem velle ad honorem Regis, adeo ut quod ab uno factum fuerit, a nullo eorum dicatur infectum. Theſaurarius enim pro ſe & pro eis ſuſcipit compotos, & ſecundum qualitates exactorum verba miniſtrat in Scripturam Rotuli, in quibus omnibus pari jure Societatis obligantur, & ſic de alijs quæ vel ab hoc, vel ab hijs, ſalva fide Domini Regis, fiunt, ſive in ſcriptis, ſive in receptis, ſive in taleis, ſive in expenſis.

Quid ad Mareſcallum.

Mareſcalli cura eſt taleas debitorum quas (*g*) Vicecomes reddiderit, quæ tamen (*h*) annotantur in Rotulo, mittere ſeorſum in forulo ſuo: Brevia quoq; regia de computandis, vel perdonandis, vel dandis, his (*i*) quæ exiguntur a Vicecomite per ſummonitionem. Illi vero forulo ſuperſcriptio Comitatus, cujus hæc ſunt apponitur, & ſingulis Comitatibus ſingulos oportet forulos, a Vicecomite qui computat, Mareſcallo miniſtrari.

D. Eſt hic aliquid quod me movet.

M. Satis præſenſi. Suſtine tamen modicum. Plana enim erunt omnia ex conſequentibus. Item ſi quis debitor non ſatisfaciens de ſummonitione meruerit comprehendi, huic traditur ſervandus, & (*k*) ſoluto Scaccario illius diei, ſi voluerit, mittet (*l*) eum in carcerem cuſtodiæ publicæ, non tamen vinculabitur, vel in ima (*m*) trudetur, ſed ſeorſum vel ſupra-carcerem, licet enim ſolvendo non ſit, tamen ob hoc non meruit ſceleratis (*n*) deputari; ita tamen ſi miles non fuerit; de militibus namq; pro pecunia retentis, illuſtris Regis conſtitutio eſt, quæ infra annotabitur in agendis Vicecomitis. Item ad hunc ſpectat, ut peracto compoto Vicecomitis, vel cuſtodis, vel cujuſcunq; perſonæ qui ad compotum reſidet, fidem ab ipſo ſuſcipiat in publico, quod legitimum compotum ſecundum conſcientiam ſuam fecerit. Si vero Vicecomes, vel qui computavit, aliquo debito tenetur, addet quod a Scaccario, hoc eſt, a leu-

gata

(*c*) L. N. illius.
(*d*) L. R. hijs.
(*e*) L. N. aſcito ſecum.
(*f*) L. R. ejus officium.
(*g*) L. R. quos.
(*h*) L. R. *deſunt* quæ tamen.
(*i*) L. R. hijs.
(*k*) L. N. & etiam.
(*l*) L. N. mittetur.
(*m*) L. N. in arma trudetur. *Corrigitur autem textus manu recentiori; & pro* arma *ponitur* ima.
(*n*) L. R. cum ſceleratis.

(*o*) L. R.

gata Villæ, in qua eſt, non diſcedet, niſi ipſa die rediturus, ſine licentia Baronum. Item hic factas Summonitiones contra terminum alterius Scaccarij a latere ſigilli Regij ſignatas ſub numero ſuſcipiet, & Oſtiario ſuperioris Scaccarij per manum ſuam diſtribuet, per Angliam deferendas. Sic habes eorum, qui in primo Scanno reſident, officia diſtincta.

Quid ad Factorem Talearum.

In capite vero ſecundæ ſedis primus eſt ſerviens Camerariorum, Clericus ſeu Laicus, cujus officium paucis expediri poteſt, verbo tamen non opere. Hic taleas de theſauro contra Vicecomitem, vel eum qui computat, miniſtrat, & cum oportuerit ſecundum quod ratio computationis exegerit, mutat, vel minuit, vel addit in talea, appoſita eidem contratalea (*o*) Vicecomitis. Quo facto in termino Paſchæ longiorem Vicecomiti reddit iterum in termino Sancti Michaelis afferendam. In termino vero Sancti Michaelis, cum in Rotulo ſumma ejus ſcripto fuerit deputata, tradit eandem longiorem Mareſcallo, in forulo ſuo reponendam.

D. Miror, quod dixiſti taleam ſemel compoto ablatam (*p*) iterum (*q*) alij compoto offerendam.

M. Noli mirari; quoniam quicunq; (*r*) exacta, vel ſoluta fuerint (*s*) a Vicecomite in termino Paſchæ, neceſſe eſt iterato ſummoneri; non tamen ut ſecundo ſolvatur quod jam ſolutum fuerit, ſed ut offerant ſe compoto, & oblata talea ſolutionis jamdudum (*t*) factæ redigatur in ſcripturam Rotuli; & ſic abſolvatur a debito. Dum enim taleam penes ſe habuerit, liberatus non erit, ſed ſemper ſummonendus.

D. Et hæc neceſſaria viſa ſunt; ſed proſequere, ſi placet, de officijs.

M. Immo quia de taleis mentionem fecimus, quo ordine taliandi ratio conſiſtat, paucis adverte. Talearum igitur alia eſt, quæ ſimpliciter Talea dicitur; alia, quam numerandam nuncupamus. Legitimæ vero Taleæ longitudo a ſummitate indicis uſq; ad ſummitatem extenti pollicis eſt: illic terebro modico perforatur. Memoranda vero quæ de firma Bl[anca] ſemper fieri ſolet, paulo brevior eſt; quia facto Eſſayo, per quod firma dealbatur, prima illa confringitur, & appoſita ſibi talea combuſtionis taleæ longitudinem tunc primo meretur. Hac autem ratione fit inciſio. In ſummo ponunt M libr.; ſic ut inciſio ejus ſpiſſitudinis palmæ capax ſit; C l ut pollicis; xx l ut auricularis; libræ unius inciſio quaſi grapi Ordei tumentis; ſolidi vero minus; ſic tamen ut ex conciſionibus loco vacuato modicus ibi ſulcus fiat; denarius (*u*) facta inciſione nullo dempto ſignatur. Ex qua vero parte millenarius inciditur, alium non pones numerum; niſi forte mediam ejus partem; ſic ut mediam ſimiliter inciſionis ejus partem demas, & infra conſtituas. Sic ſi C l inciſurus eſt, & non ſit tibi Millenarius, facies ſic; & de xx l. ſic; & de xx Sol. quos libram dicimus. Quod ſi multi Millenarij, vel centenarij, vel vigenæ librarum incidendæ ſunt, lex eadem ſervetur, ut ex patentiore parte ejuſdem taleæ, hoc eſt, quæ directe tibi (*w*) proponitur facta annotatione major numerus, ex altera vero minor incidatur; ex patentiore (*x*) vero parte ſemper eſt (*y*) major numerus in ſummo, ex minus patente ſemper minor, hoc eſt denarij. Marcæ argenti ad Scaccarium inciſio ſola ſignificativa non eſt; ſed per ſolidos deſignatur. Marcam autem auri in medio taleæ, ſicut libram unam incidas. Aureum vero unum non prorſus ut argenteum, ſed ducto directe incidentis cultello per medium taleæ, non obliquando ſicut fit in argenteo. Sic igitur ipſa locorum diſpoſitio & inciſionis differentia, quid aureum vel quid ſit argenteum, utrumq; determinat. Cæterum oportunius hæc omnia Viſu quam verbo cognoſces.

D. Quod de his reſtat oculata fide conſtabit. Nunc ſi placet de officijs proſequere.

M. Poſt hunc ut ſupra diximus interpoſitis viris aliquibus diſcretis a rege miſſis, reſidet (*a*) is qui ex præcepto Regis computationes facit poſitione numerorum pro calculis. Officium quidem ſatis perplexum eſt & laborioſum; &

(*o*) L. R. contratallea.
(*p*) L. N. ablatam receptæ.
(*q*) L. N. *deeſt* iterum.
(*r*) L. N. *pro* quoniam quicunq; *habet vacuum ſpatium.*
(*s*) L. N. fuerit.
(*t*) L. R. jam dictum *ſi recte cerno.*
(*u*) L. R. denarius vero.
(*w*) L. N. ſibi.
(*x*) L. N. potentiore.
(*y*) L. N. *deeſt* eſt.
(*a*) L. R. & reſidet.

ſine eo vix vel nunquam Scaccarij ratio poſſit expediri; ſed nulli illic reſidenti convenit ex officio, niſi (b) cui Rex vel Juſticia mandaverit exequendum. Laborioſum inquam; quia cætera officia lingua vel manu; hæc hijs duobus explentur; ſed in hoc, lingua, manus, oculi, mens indefeſſa laborant.

Quid ad Calculatorem.

Hujus autem hæc eſt ratio. Secundum conſuetum curſum Scaccarij non legibus Ariſmeticis. Memoriter, ut credo, dixiſſe me retines, Scaccario ſuperponi pannum virgis diſtinctum, in cujus interſtitijs numerales acervi collocantur. Porro Calculator in medio lateris reſidet, ut pateat omnibus, & ut liberum habeat miniſtrà (c) manus excurſum. Statuit autem ad dextram in ſpacio inferiore acervum nummorum (d) ab xj & infra; in ſecundo ſolidorum a xix & infra; in tertio vero librarum. Et hic quidem ipſi recta fronte debet (e) opponi quia medius eſt in conſuetis compotis Vicecomitis; in quarto acervus eſt vigenarum; in quinto centenarum; in ſexto Millenarum; in ſeptimo, ſed raro, decem mille librarum; raro inquam, hoc eſt, cum a Rege vel mandato ejus, a Magnis Regni (f) compotus a Theſaurario & Camerarijs Regni totius recepte ſuſcipitur. Licet autem Calculatori pro decem ſolidis argenteum (g) pro decem vero libris obolum aureum apponere ut compotus expeditius (h) fiat. Cavendum vero eſt, ne manus præambula linguam præveniat, vel e converſo; ſed ſimul qui computat, & calculum mittat & numerum deſignet, ne ſit error in numero. Depoſita igitur per acervos ſumma quæ a Vicecomite requiritur, diſponuntur infra ſimiliter per acervos, quæ ſoluta fuerint, vel in Theſauro vel alias. Quod ſi fuerit firma numero quæ ab ipſo requiritur, vel quodlibet aliud debitum cui ſolo poſſit numero ſatisfieri, ſimplex fiet detractio inferioris a ſuperiore ſumma, & de reſiduo tenebitur; ſecus autem fiet ſi firmam Bl. ſit ſoluturus, quod in agendis Vicecomitis plenius oſtenditur (i).

D. Parce parumper currenti Calamo ut liceat paucis uti.

M. Ad aleam reſides, nec ſunt tibi verba neganda.

D. Videre mihi videor fieri poſſe ratione calculandi, ut idem denarius pro calculo miſſus, nunc unum, nunc ſolidum, nunc libram, nunc centum, nunc (k) mille ſignificet.

M. Sic eſt quibuſdam tamen appoſitis; itemq; fieri poteſt eiſdem demptis ſi Calculatori placeat, ut qui mille ſignificat gradatim deſcendens unum ſignificet.

D. Sic fit ut quivis de plebe, cum homo ſit & aliud eſſe non poſſit, temporalibus appoſitis voluntate Præſidentis ab imo conſcendat in ſummum (l), ac deinceps fortunæ lege ſervata retrudatur in imum (m), manens quod fuerat, licet videatur ratione dignitatis & ſtatus (n) a ſe ſibi mutatus.

M. Noſcis, quod ſermo tuus non capit in omnibus; verum quicquid alijs videatur, mihi ſatis placet, quod ex hijs alia conicis (o); in mundanorum vero tribulis miſtici (p) intellectus flores quærere laudabile eſt. Nec in hijs tantum quæ (q) commemoras, ſed in tota Scaccarij deſcriptione Sacramentorum quædam latibula ſunt. Officiariorum (r) namq; diverſitas, judiciariæ poteſtatis auctoritas; Regiæ imaginis impreſſio, citationum emiſſio; Rotulorum conſcriptio, Villicationum ratio, debitorum exactio, reorum condempnatio vel abſolutio, diſtricti examinis figura ſunt, quod revelabitur cum omnium libri aperti erunt & janua clauſa. Sed de his hactenus. Nunc proſequamur de officijs; Poſt hunc qui Calculis inſervit, primus reſidet ex officio Clericus qui præeſt Regis Scriptorio.

Quid

(b) L. R. *deeſt* niſi.
(c) L. R. miniſtrat.
(d) L. R. *vel* nummorum *vel* numerorum.
(e) L. R. det.
(f) L. N. *deſunt* compotus a Theſaurario & Camerarijs Regni.
(g) L. R. *deſunt* pro decem ſolidis argenteum.
(h) L. R. *deeſt* expeditius.
(i) L. R. oſtendetur.
(k) L. R. *pro* nunc, *habet* nec *quinquies in hac clauſula repetitum.*
(l) L. N. ſumma.
(m) L. N. ima.
(n) L. N. & factus.
(o) *pro* conjicis.
(p) L. R. miſti.
(q) L. N. qui.
(r) L. R. offerrorum, *mendoſe pro* officiorum *vel* officiariorum.

(s) L. N.

Quid ad Clericum qui præeſt Scriptorio.

Ad hunc (s) pertinet ſcriptores idoneos ad Rotulum Cancellariæ, & ad brevia Regis quæ in Scaccario fiunt, nec non ad Summonitiones conſcribendas, invenire, & ut bene fiant proſpicere; quæ quidem officia, licet paucis exprimatur verbis, infinitis tamen vix expleri poſſunt laboribus; quod norunt hij, qui hæc ipſa rerum experientia didicerunt. Sic habes officia diſpoſitorum in ſecundo ſedili.

Quid ad Pictavenſem Archidiaconum nunc Wintonienſem Epiſcopum.

D. Si bene memini primus ad dextram Preſidentis reſidet Wintonienſis Epiſcopus, cujus (t) officium in Scaccario vellem protinus expediri. Magnus enim eſt & niſi magnis occupari non debeat.

M. Magnus eſt proculdubio; & magnis intentus in multa diſtrahitur, ſicut in Tricolumni (u) plenius eſt oſtenſum. Hic autem tempora (w) promotionis (x) dum paulo inferior in Regis Curia militaret, viſus eſt fide & induſtria Regis negotijs neceſſarius, & in computationibus atq; in Rotulorum & Brevium ſcripturis ſatis alacer (y) & officioſus. Unde datus eſt ei locus ad latus Theſaurarij, ut ſcilicet ſcripturæ Rotulorum, & hijs omnibus cum ipſo intenderet. Theſaurarius quidem tot & tantis curis & ſollicitudinibus per omnia diſtrahitur, ut fas ſit interdum tanto operi ſubrepere ſomnum. In humanis autem actionibus vix aliquid eſt uſquequaq; perfectum.

D. Quid eſt quod dicis? nec enim novi quid ſit Tricolumnis (z).

M. Libellus quidem eſt a nobis utcunq; tempore Juventutis editus de tripartita Regni Angliæ hiſtoria, ſub illuſtri Anglorum Rege Henrico ſecundo; quem quia per tres Columnas per univerſum digeſſimus, diximus Tricolumnum (a). In prima quidem de Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ negotijs plurimis, & de nonnullis reſcriptis ſedis Apoſtolicæ. In ſecunda vero de inſignibus prædicti Regis geſtis, quæ fidem humanam excedunt. In tertia vero de pluribus negotijs tam publicis (b) quam familiaribus, necnon Curiæ & Judicijs (c) agitur. Hic ſi forte in manus tuas inciderit, cave ne te effugiat; utilis enim poterit (d) futuris eſſe (e) temporibus & jocundus his, qui de Regni ſtatu ſub prædicto principe ſolliciti fuerint. Hic enim Rex licet atavis Regibus æditus fuerit, & per longa Terrarum ſpatia triumphali victoria ſuum dilataverit Imperium; majus tamen eſt, quod prodigum in ſe famæ titulum ſtrenuis actibus ſuperavit. Sed de his (f) actenus. Nunc cœpta negotia proſequamur.

D. Eſto, ſi (g) ſic placet. Salva ſit igitur reverentia Theſaurarij: hic videtur ejus dignitati derogatum, quia non eſt ſoli fidei ipſius per omnia creditum.

M. Abſit; imo magis ſic ejus laboribus parcitur & indemnitati providetur; non enim quod vel ipſi vel alij non creditur, tot & tanti reſident ad Scaccarium: ſed quia rebus magnis & Regni negotijs ſub tanto principe decet magnos ac multos deputari, non tamen ut utilitati (h) proſpiciant, ſed excellentiæ & honori Regis (i) deſerviant.

D. Proſequere, ſi placet, de officijs.

Quid ad Theſaurarium.

M. Officium Theſaurarij, vel cura vel ſollicitudo ipſius vix explicari poſſet verbis, etiamſi eſſet mihi Calamus (k) velociter ſcribentis. In omnibus enim & per omnia, quæ vel in inferiori Scaccario vel in ſuperiori geruntur, ipſius ſollicita diligentia neceſſaria eſt. Ex prædictis tamen magna ex (l) parte conſtare poteſt, in quibus amplior ſit ejus cura, adeo ut ab hijs avelli non poſſit

---

(s) L. N. Ad huc.

(t) L. R. *pro* cujus *habet album ſpatiolum.*

(u) L. N. Tricolumpni.

(w) *forſan legendum* ante tempora.

(x) L. N. procurationis.

(y) L. N. alloc.

(z) L. N. Tricolumpnis.

(a) L. N. Tricolumpnum.

(b) L. R. in publicis.

(c) L. R. in Curiæ [ ].

(d) L. R. poteſt.

(e) L. N. eſſe vero.

(f) L. N. hijs.

(g) L. R. quia ſic.

(h) L. N. *pro* ac multos deputari non tamen ut utilitati *habet vacuum ſpatium.*

(i) L. R. honori Regio.

(k) L. R. Calamus ſcribæ.

(l) L. N. pro parte.

(m) L. N.

poſſit manente Scaccario; in recipiendis ſcilicet compotis Vicecomitum, & in ſcriptura Rotuli. Ipſe namq; miniſtrat verba ſecundum qualitatem negotiorum in ſcripturam Rotuli ſui, a quo poſtmodum illud idem excipitur ab alijs Rotulis; ſicut ſupra dictum eſt; & cavendum eſt ipſi, vel in numero, vel in cauſa, vel in perſona ſit error; ne abſolvatur qui quietus non eſt, vel rurſus conveniatur qui meruit abſolvi. Tanta namque Rotuli ejus auctoritas eſt, ut nulli liceat ei contradicere vel mutare; niſi forte tam manifeſtus error fuerit, ut omnibus pateat: neque tunc niſi de communi conſilio omnium Baronum mutari debet, & ipſis præſentibus cum ad huc ſcilicet Scaccarium illius diei (*m*) perſeverat: Scripturam vero Rotuli præterito anno factam, vel etiam hujus anni extantis poſt ſolutum Scaccarium nulli mutare licet niſi (*n*) Regi, cui ſemper his (*o*) licent quæcunq; (*p*) libent. Item ad eum ſpectat, ut ad omnia magna negotia cum Superioribus aſſumatur, & nil (*q*) eum lateat.

Quid ad ſcriptorem Theſaurarij.

Scriptoris qui proximus ut Theſaurario (*r*) officium eſt præparare Rotulos ad Scripturam ex pellibus Ovinis non ſine cauſa. Longitudo autem (*s*) eorum eſt quanta ſurgit ex duabus membranis; non tamen quibuſlibet, ſed magnis, ad hoc opus ex induſtria procuratis: Latitudo vero paulo plus una expanſa & ſemis. Regulatis igitur Rotulis a ſummo pene uſque deorſum, & ex utraq; parte, lineis a ſe decenter diſtantibus prænotantur (*t*) in ſummo Rotuli Comitatus & Bailliæ, de quibus infra compotus redditur: facto vero modico intervallo quaſi trium vel quatuor (*u*) digitorum, præſcribitur in medio lineæ nomen Comitatus de quo primo loco agendum eſt. Deinde in Capite ſequentis lineæ nomen Vicecomitis depingitur, ſubſequente hoc tenore verborum. Ille vel ille Vicecomes reddit compotum de firma illius vel illius Comitatus. Deinde paulo poſt in (*w*) eadem linea ſcribitur; In Theſauro, nec apponitur aliud niſi conſummato compoto, propter urgentem cauſam, quæ in agendis Vicecomitum manifeſta eſt. Deinde in capite ſequentis lineæ, quid in Elemoſina & Decimis conſtitutis, quid etiam in liberatione, de firma Comitatus expendatur, exprimitur. Poſt hæc (*x*) in capite lineæ inferioris in Terris datis annotantur ea quæ Regum munificentia contulit Eccleſijs, vel his quæ eis militarunt, in fundis ſuis quæ Coronæ annominantur, quibuſdam Bl., quibuſdam numero.

D. Movet me quod dicis quoſdam fundos dari Bl[ancos], quoſdam numero.

M. Proſequamur ad præſens de Scriptoris officio; & in agendis Vicecomitis ſuper hoc, ſi libet, interroga. Poſt Terras datas, facto intervallo unius lineæ ut videantur etiam ipſa ſui ratione ſejuncta, annotantur ea quæ juſſa ſunt de firma expendi per Brevia Regis; quia hæc conſtituta non ſunt, ſed caſualia; quædam etiam, quæ ſine brevibus computantur per conſuetudinem Scaccarij, de quibus infra dicetur: & ſic terminatur compotus de Corpore Comitatus. Poſt hoc facto intervallo quaſi ſex vel ſeptem linearum, fit compotus de Purpreſturis & Eſcaetis (*y*) ſub his (*z*) verbis. Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de firma Purpreſturarum & Eſcaetarum (*a*); ſed & de omnibus firmis Maneriorum & de cenſu Nemorum, quæ annuatim debentur & ſolvuntur. Poſt hæc (*b*) ſuo ordine compoti collocantur, exceptis quibuſdam Civitatibus & Villis & Baillijs, quarum majores compoti ſunt; quia conſtitutas habent Elemoſinas vel liberationes, & terras datas; & ad Cuſtodes earum terrarum (*c*) propriæ ſummonitiones de debitis Regis (*d*) diriguntur. De his (*e*) autem compoti fiunt poſt conſummatum omnino compotum de Comitatibus in quibus ſunt. Qualia ſunt Lincolnia, Wintonia, Mienes, Berchamſtede, Coleceſtria, pleraq; alia.

D. Miror

(*m*) L. N. *deeſt* diei.
(*n*) L. R. *deeſt* niſi.
(*o*) L. N. hijs.
(*p*) L. R. quicunq;
(*q*) L. N. nichil.
(*r*) L. R. Theſaurio.
(*s*) L. N. *deeſt* autem.
(*t*) L. N. numerantur in.
(*u*) L. N. quæſitum digitorum.
(*w*) L. R. *deeſt* in.
(*x*) L. R. hoc.
(*y*) L. N. Excaetis.
(*z*) L. R. hijs.
(*a*) L. N. Excaetarum.
(*b*) L. R. hoc.
(*c*) L. R. *deeſt* terrarum.
(*d*) L. R. Regijs.
(*e*) L. R. hijs.

(*f*) L. R.

D. Miror dixiſſe te quoſdam reditus conſtitutos dici firmas, quoſdam vero cenſus.

M. Firmæ Maneriorum ſunt, cenſus autem nemorum tantum. Quæ enim ex Manerijs proveniunt, quia per agriculturam quolibet anno renovantur & redeunt; & præter hæc (*f*) in ipſis certi ſunt conſtituti redditus conſuetudinum jure perpetuo, merito firma (*g*) & immutabilia nominantur. Quæ vero ex nemoribus quæ quotidie (*h*) ſucciduntur & pereunt annua lege debentur, quorum non eſt tam firmus vel immobilis quæſtus, ſed eſt in eis aſcenſus & deſcenſus, licet non annuus frequens tamen, Cenſus dicuntur: & ſic per Aphæreſim (*i*) redditus hos cenſeri (*k*) dicunt. Sunt tamen qui credunt, cenſum dici quæ a ſingulis hominibus ſolvuntur; firma vero quæ ex his (*l*) ſurgit; ut ſit firma nomen collectivum, ſicut turba: ob hoc igitur ſicut creditur ſic cenſetur, ut annuum indicet, & firmum non eſſe deſignet. Poſt hæc conſtituta, facto iterum intervallo fit compotus de debitis, ſuper quibus ſummonitus eſt Vicecomes; prætitulatis tamen nominibus illorum Judicum quorum hæc ſunt. Ultimo vero de Catallis Fugitivorum, vel mutilatorum pro exceſſibus ſuis. Et his (*m*) expletis, compotus illius Vicecomitatus terminatur. Cavendum autem eſt ſcriptori, ne aliquid motu animi ſui ſcribat in Rotulo, niſi quod Theſaurario dictante, didicerit. Quod ſi forte per negligentiam vel alium quemlibet caſum, contigerit eum errare in ſcriptura Rotuli, vel in nomine, vel in numero, vel in cauſa, in quibus vis major ſcripturæ conſiſtit; non præſumat abradere, ſed linea ſubtili ſubducta cancellet, & ſcribat in ſerie quod oportet: habet enim Rotuli ſcriptura hoc commune (*n*) cum chartis (*o*) & alijs ſcriptis patentibus, quod abradi non debet (*p*): & ob hoc cautum eſt ut de pellibus Ovinis fiant; quia non facile niſi manifeſto vitio raſuræ cedunt.

D. Scriptor iſte de proprio an de fiſco Rotulos invenit?

M. In termino iſte (*q*) Sancti Michaelis v ſolidos de fiſco recipit, & ſcriptor Cancellariæ alios nihilominus v; ex quibus ad utrumq; Rotulum, & ad ſummonitiones & receptas inferioris Scaccarij membranas inveniunt.

Quid ad Scriptorem Cancellariæ.

Cura labor ſtudium reliqui ſcriptoris ad ejus latus reſidentis in his maxime conſiſtit, ut ſcilicet excipiat de Rotulo altero verbum e verbo, eodem ut prædiximus ordine Servato. Item ad hunc pertinet Brevia Regis de exitu Theſauri (*r*) ſcribere, de his (*s*) tantum rebus quæ conſideratione Baronum, conſedente Scaccario, a Theſaurario & Camerarijs liberari debent: nihilominus hic Brevia Regis ſcribit de computandis vel perdonandis his, quæ Barones ad Scaccarium computanda vel perdonanda decreverint (*t*). Ad hunc (*u*) etiam ſpectat, ut peractis compotis Vicecomitum, & taxatis debitis Regis de quibus Summonitiones fiunt, eaſdem per totum Regnum dirigendas diligenti ſimul & laborioſa diſcretione conſcribat: ex quibus, & in (*w*) quorum gratia ſequentis termini Scaccarium convocatur.

VI. *Quis ſit tenor Brevium Regis factorum ad Scaccarium, ſive de exitu Theſauri, ſive de computandis, ſive perdonandis.*

D. Brevia Regis de exitu Theſauri ſub quo tenore verborum fiunt (*x*)?

M. Theſaurarius & Camerarij niſi Regis expreſſo mandato vel præſidentis Juſticiarij, ſuſceptam pecuniam non expendunt: oportet enim ut habeant auctoritatem reſcripti Regis de diſtributa pecunia, cum ab eis compotus generalis exigetur; eſt autem hic tenor; H. Rex &c; N. Theſaurario & illi & illi Camerarijs ſalutem. Liberate de Theſauro meo (*y*) illi vel illi, hanc vel hanc ſummam. Teſtibus (*z*) his apud N, ad Scaccarium. Additur autem

ad

(*f*) L. R. hoc.

(*g*) *Perperam, me judice, Cl. Auctor innuit* Firmam *dici a firmitate.*

(*h*) L. N. cotidie.

(*i*) L. N. Affereſim.

(*k*) L. N. cenſiri.

(*l*) L. R. hijs.

(*m*) L. N. hijs.

(*n*) L. N. idem cum.

(*o*) L. N. cartis.

(*p*) L. N. debent.

(*q*) L. R. iſto.

(*r*) L. R. Theſaurarij.

(*s*) L. N. hijs.

(*t*) L. R. decreverunt.

(*u*) L. N. Ad huc.

(*w*) L. N. *deeſt* in.

(*x*) L. N. tenore fiuntur.

(*y*) L. N. noſtro.

(*z*) L. N. Teſte his.

(*a*) L. R.

ad Scaccarium, ut ſic fiat diſcretio Brevium quæ in Curia Regis fiunt. Oportet etiam ut facto brevi de exitu theſauri, ut diximus, faciat idem ſcriptor reſcriptum ejus, quod (*a*) vulgo dicitur contrabreve; & illud penes ſe reſervabit Clericus Cancellarij in teſtimonium liberatæ factæ per breve Regis originale, quod Theſaurarius & Camerarij habent. Brevia quoq; de computandis vel perdonandis his, quæ Barones decreverint (*b*) computanda vel perdonanda, præcognita Domini Regis voluntate, ſub hoc tenore verborum fiunt. H. Dei gratia &c, Baronibus de Scaccario ſalutem. Computate illi vel illi (*c*) hanc vel hanc ſummam, quam liberavit ad hoc vel ad illud negotium meum. Teſtibus hijs ibi ad Scaccarium. Item; Rex Baronibus de Scaccario (*d*) ſalutem. Perdono illi, vel clamo quietum hunc vel illum de hoc vel de illo (*e*). Teſtibus hijs ibi ad Scaccarium. Horum autem omnium brevium reſcripta penes jamdictum Clericum reſidebunt, in teſtimonium factorum Brevium. Originalia enim computatorum vel perdonatorum Brevia forulis Mareſcalli factis Vicecomitum compotis includuntur; de cætero, niſi contentio de eis oriatur, non exponenda. Quod autem de brevibus Regis dicimus, intelligendum eſt ſimiliter de brevibus Præſidentis Juſticiarij (*ee*), tantum cum Rex abſens eſt; & cum ſigilli ejus impreſſione jura regni ſtatuuntur, & cauſæ citantur ut condemnentur (*f*) vel abſolvantur qui vocantur ad Curiam. Cæterum dum Rex in Regno Angliæ fuerit; Brevia Scaccarij nomine Regio fient, ſub ejuſdem Præſidentis & alicujus alterius magni teſtimonio. Quis autem ſit tenor Brevium illorum quæ Sommonitiones dicuntur, plenius infra dicetur in titulo de Summonitionibus.

Quid ad Clericum Cancellarij.

Clericus Cancellarij qui huic proximus eſt, licet non proprio ſed alieno nomine militet, magnis tamen occupatur, & in multa diſtrahitur: adeo ut ab ipſo initio compotorum uſq; ad finem inde avelli non poſſit; niſi forte dum ſibi propitius eſt (*g*); ſubſtituto ſibi interim diſcreto vicario. Huic tantum prima cura eſt poſt Theſaurarium in hijs omnibus quæ illic geruntur; maxime tamen circa Rotulorum ac Brevium ſcripturam; in hijs (*h*) enim præcipue verſatur; nam ne forte ſui calamus ſcriptoris aberret proſpicit hic, alium ſequitur dum paſſibus æquis. Item hic intuetur diligenter alterius anni Rotulum ſibi propoſitum, donec a Vicecomite ſatisfactum fuerit de debitis hijs (*i*) quæ illic annotantur, & de quibus ſummonetur. Item reſidente Vicecomite ad compotum, computatis & ſcripto deputatis his quæ conſtituta ſunt in Comitatu, Breve ſummonitionis, cui Regis ſigillum appenſum eſt, ſuſcipit a Vicecomite, & de his (*k*) debitis quæ illic ſcripta ſunt urget Vicecomitem, pronuncians in publicum & dicens, Redde de hoc tantum, & de illo tantum. Debita vero quæ ſolvuntur in integrum, & de quibus ſatisfit, cancellet idem Clericus linea ducta per medium; ut ſit diſtintio per hoc etiam inter ſoluta & ſolvenda. Hic etiam cuſtodit contrabrevia factorum ad Scaccarium. Hic etiam ſummonitiones factas ut prædictum eſt corrigit, & ſigillat; & eſt ei labor infinitus, atq; poſt Theſaurarium maximus.

D. Utilis hic eſſet magis Argus, quam Polyphemus.

Quid ad Clericum Conſtabulariæ.

M. Clericus Conſtabulariæ magnus & officioſus in Regis Curia, ad Scaccarium etiam ad majora quæq; cum Magnis aſcitur, & aſſenſu ejus Regia fiunt negotia. Deſtinatur autem a Rege ad Scaccarium cum contrabrevibus ad terminos Scaccarij, de hijs tantum quæ ad Curiam fiunt. Hic etiam cum (*l*) Conſta-

---

(*a*) L. R. ejuſq; vulgo.

(*b*) L. R. decreverunt.

(*c*) L. N. illis.

(*d*) L. R. ad Scaccarium.

(*e*) L. R. vel illo.

(*ee*) *Rege agente ultra mare, fiebant ſæpenumero brevia nomine ſummi Juſticiarij. Exempli cauſa.* Paganus de Mundublel debet xviij l & xiij s & iiij d de Militibus. Sed debent requiri, per breve Comitis Legerceſtriæ [*Capitalis Juſticiarij*] per breve Regis de Ultra mare, a Comite Patricio & Gaufrido de Ver, qui eoſdem Milites habent. *Mag. Rot.* 13. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. tit.* Berrocheſcira. *Cujus etiam rei exempla alia in præeunte hiſtoria notantur.*

(*f*) L. N. condempnentur.

(*g*) L. N. *pro* propitius eſt *habet album ſpatiolum.*

(*h*) L. R. his.

(*i*) L. R. ijs.

(*k*) L. N. hijs.

(*l*) L. R. cura *pro* cum.

(*m*) L. N.

Conſtabulario liberationibus Militum vel quorumlibet eorum intendit, ut prædictum eſt; & eſt interdum laborioſum ſatis officium ejus (*m*), licet paucis exprimatur. Explet tamen illud frequentius per ſuppoſitam perſonam ſicut Cancellarius; quapropter Majores (*n*) non facile poſſunt a Regis præſentia longius ire. Sic habes diſpoſitorum in ſecundo ſedili ad dextram Præſidentis utcunq; diſtributa officia.

Quid ad Brunum.

Porro in (*o*) capite quarti ſedilis quod opponitur Juſticiarijs, reſidet Magiſter Thomas cognomento Brunus (*oo*). Hujus ad Scaccarium non vilis eſt auctoritas. Magnum enim (*p*) & Validum fidei ejus & diſcretionis eſt argumentum, quod a tam excellentis ingenij Principe electus eſt, ut præter antiquam conſuetudinem tertium habeat Rotulum, in quo Regni jura Regiſq; ſecreta conſcribat, & eundem penes ſe reſervans quocunq; voluerit deferat. Habet etiam Clericum ſuum in inferiore (*q*) Scaccario, qui juxta Clericum Theſaurarij reſidens, liberam habet facultatem ſcribendi, quæ recipiuntur & expenduntur in Theſauro.

D. Nunquid Principi cognita eſt eo uſq; fides ejus atq; diſcretio, quod ad hoc opus merito non æſtimetur alius ad illum?

M. Magnus hic erat in magni Regis Siculi curia, conſilijs providus, & in Regis ſecretis pene præcipuus. Surrexit interea Rex novus qui ignorabat illum, qui prava habens latera patrem perſequebatur in ſuis. Compulſus eſt igitur vir iſte, mutatis rebus proſperis, vitæ ſuæ conſulere, & licet pateret ei cum ſummo honore acceſſus ad Regna plurima; tamen frequenter vocatus ab illuſtri Rege Anglorum Henrico, cum fama veritate ipſa minor (*r*) eſt, prælegit ad natale ſolum & ſucceſſorium ac ſingularem dominum ſuum accedere. Suſceptus igitur ab ipſo ſicut utrumque decuit, quia apud (*s*) Siculum magnis intenderat, hic etiam ad magna deputatur negotia Scaccarij. Sic igitur & locum & dignitatis officium adeptus eſt; ad quælibet etiam Scaccarij magna negotia cum Magnis aſſumitur. Sic habes omnium qui ad majus Scaccarium ex officio reſident jura diſtincta. Conſequens autem eſt, ni fallor, ut quæ ſint eorum dignitates ratione ſeſſionis ad Scaccarium proſequamur.

D. Imo, ſi placet, de officio Militis quem Argentarium dicis, nec non de Fuſoris officio dicendum eſt; quia cum ſibi videantur annexa, & ad majus Scaccarium pertinentia, hucuſq; dilata ſunt.

M. Cerno quod te promiſſorum memoria non præterit, ex quo ſpes certa concipitur, quod te jam dictis non fraudabit oblivio. Credebam ſane de officijs tibi fuiſſe (*t*) ſatisfactum, quia de reſidentibus ad Scaccarium neminem prætermiſeram. Sed hij de quibus commemoras certas non habent ſibi deputatas ſedes, immo pro imperio Præſidentis vel Theſaurarij ſuum explent officium.

Quid

(*m*) L. N. ejus officium.

(*n*) L. N. Majora.

(*o*) L. R. *deeſt* in.

(*oo*) *Magiſter* Thomas Brunus *ſemel atq; iterum in* Magnis Rotulis R. Henrici II. *memoratur*: *Anno quinto illius Regis, quidam* Radulfus *nepos Magiſtri* Thomæ *annuam penſionem a Rege accepit*: Et in liberatione conſtituta Radulfo nepoti Thomæ Bruni, vj l. & xx d; *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 7. *b. Herefordſcira*: *Anno decimoquarto ac viceſimoſecundo, ipſe Magiſter* Thomas *fruebatur penſione annua a Rege conceſſa*: Johannes Conſtabularius Ceſtriæ r c de DC l pro terra Matris ſuæ; In theſauro xlvij l & xiij s & iiij d; Et in ſoltis, per breve Regis, Magiſtro Thomæ le Brum ix l, de Liberatione ſua de quarta parte anni, Et Waltero Vitulo x l, de liberatione Eſneccæ &c; *Mag. Rot.* 14. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. tit. Tichebilla*: Et Magiſtro Thomæ Bruno Lxxvj s & ob. de dimidio anno, *Mag. Rot.* 22. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Herefordſcira in Walia*: *Anno decimoquinto, idem Magiſter* Thomas *fuit Eleemoſynarius Regis*: Et Magiſtro Thomæ Brun Elem[oſinario] Regis, vij l & xij s & j d; *Mag. Rot.* 15. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Herefordeſcira in Walijs. Cl. Dialogi auctor hic teſtatur, Magiſtrum* Thomam *inſigni functum officio ad Scaccarium. Quodnam illud fuerit, non eſt ſatis compertum. Fortaſſe idem, ac quod temporis progreſſu vocabatur* Cancellariatus Scaccarij. *Conjectando loquor.*

(*p*) L. R. *deeſt* enim.

(*q*) L. R. inferiori.

(*r*) L. N. mino.

(*s*) L. N. aput.

(*t*) L. R. fuiſſe tibi.

Quid ad Militem Argentarium.

Porro Miles Argentarius ab inferiori Scaccario ad ſuperius defert loculum examinandi argenti, cujus ſupra meminimus; quem cum intulerit ſignatum ſigillo Vicecomitis, ſub omnium oculis effundit in Scaccario quadraginta quatuor ſolidos, quos de acervo ſumptos prius ſignaverat, factaq; commixione eorundem, ut ponderi reſpondeant, mittit (*u*) in unum Vaſculum trutinæ libram ponderis, in alterum vero de denarijs quod oportuerit, quo facto numerat eoſdem, ut ex numero conſtare poſſit, ſi legitimi ponderis ſint; cujuſcunq; vero ponderis inventi fuerint, ſeorſum mittit in Ciffum libram unam, hoc eſt xx Sol. (*w*) ex quibus examen fiat; reliquos vero xxiiij Sol. (*x*) mittit in loculum. Item duo denarij præter libram examinandam dantur Fuſori, non de fiſco ſed de parte Vicecomitis, quaſi in præmium ſui laboris. Tunc eliguntur a Præſidente, vel a Theſaurario ſi ille abſens fuerit, alij duo Vicecomites, ut ſimul cum Argentario nec non & Vicecomite cujus examen faciendum eſt, procedant ad ignem; ubi Fuſor ante Præmonitus præparatis neceſſarijs eorum præſtolatur adventum: ibi (*y*) iterum præſente Fuſore & hijs (*z*) qui a Baronibus miſſi ſunt, diligenter computantur, & fuſori traduntur.

Quid ad Fuſorem.

Quos ille ſuſcipiens manu propria numerat, & ſic diſponit eos in Vaſculum ignitorum cinerum quod in fornace eſt. Tunc igitur artis fuſoriæ lege ſervata redigit eos in maſſam, conflans & emundans argentum. Cæterum cavendum eſt ei, ne citra perfectum ſubſiſtat, vel importunis (*a*) æſtuationibus vexet illud atq; conſumat; Illud propter Regis, hoc propter Vicecomitis jacturam; ſed modis omnibus provideat (*b*) & procuret quanta poterit (*c*) induſtria, ut non vexetur, ſed ad parum tantum excoquatur: hoc autem ipſum (*d*) providere debent (*e*) hij, qui ad idem miſſi ſunt a Majoribus. Facto igitur examine, defert illud Argentarius ad Barones comitantibus illis, & tunc in omnium oculis ponderat illud cum libra prædicta ponderis: Supplet autem mox, quod ignis conſumpſit appoſitis denarijs ejuſdem loculi, donec æquilibriter ſe habeat examen cum pondere; tunc inſcribitur idem examen deſuper ducta creta his verbis, Everwicſcira. Libra arſit tot, vel tot denarijs; & tunc illud Eſſaium dicitur non enim inſcribitur niſi præconceſſo (*f*) quod ſic ſtare debeat. Quod ſi Vicecomes cujus eſt, calumpniatus fuerit illud quaſi plus juſto conſumptum fuerit, ignis ſcilicet ex æſtuatione, vel plumbi infuſione; vel etiam fuſor ipſe qualibet occaſione defeciſſe fateatur examen, iterum numerentur viginti Solidi, qui reſidui ſunt in loculo prædicto, coram Baronibus ſicut dictum eſt, ut eadem ratione ſervata fiat examen. Hinc tibi conſtare poteſt, qua conſideratione de acervo magno præpoſitæ pecuniæ quadraginta quatuor ſolidi ſeorſum ab initio mittantur in loculum appoſito Vicecomitis ſigillo. Notandum vero eſt, quod Fuſor duos percipit denarios pro examine, ſicut diximus. Quod ſi quovis caſu aliud faceret, etiam ſi tertio examinaverit, non percipiet quicquam, ſed contentus erit ſemel ſuſceptis duobus.

D. Miror a tantis tantam adhiberi diligentiam (*g*) in unius libræ examinatione, cum nec magnus ex eo quæſtus nec multa jactura perveniat.

M. Non propter hanc tantum fiunt hæc, ſed propter Omnes illas quæ ab eodem Vicecomite ſub eodem nomine firmæ ſimul cum hac perſolvuntur. Quantum enim ab hac libra per ignen purgatorium decidit, tantundem ex ſingulis alijs libris noverit Vicecomiti de ſumma ſua ſubtrahendum: ut ſi centum libras numeratas ſolverit, & libra examinis xij denar. exciderit, non computentur ei niſi nonaginta quinque.

D. Nunc videre videor, quæſtum ex hijs provenire poſſe non modicum, ſed cui cedere debeat ignoro.

M. Semel dictum eſt & ſemper intelligatur, ſoli Regiæ utilitati in his omnibus ſerviri. Licet autem a talea Vicecomitis combuſtio detrahatur mittitur tamen

---

(*u*) L. R. mittat.
(*w*) L. R. viginti ſolidos.
(*x*) L. R. viginti quatuor ſolidos.
(*y*) L. R. *deeſt* ibi.
(*z*) L. R. his.
(*a*) L. N. inportunis.
(*b*) L. R. procuret.
(*c*) L. N. & quanta procuret induſtria.
(*d*) L. R. ipſum autem.
(*e*) L. N. dicunt hij.
(*f*) L. N. præconceſſio.
(*g*) L. R. diligentiam adhiberi.

(*h*) L. R.

tamen ſeorſum in taleam alteram breviorem, ut de ſumma ejus Theſaurarius & Camerarij reſpondeant. Sciendum vero quod per hanc taleam combuſtionis dealbatur firma Vicecomitis; unde in teſtimonium hujus rei ſemper majori taleæ appenſa (*b*) cohæret.

D. Pulſat adhuc me quæſtio non diſſimilis illi, quam in agendis inferioris Scaccarij propoſuiſſe me memini; quare videlicet libra una plus altera decidat, cum par debeat eſſe conditio omnium operantium in moneta.

M. Ad hanc ſicut ad illam quæſtionem ſufficit reſpondere, fieri poſſe hoc per falſarios & nummorum detonſores. Fuerunt autem, qui crederent (*i*), quibus nec ego diſſentio, non eſſe legitimam hujus regni monetam, ſi examinata libra (*k*) decidat (*l*) pluſquam VI. a pondere, quam (*m*) numerata reſpondet; & etiam delatam ad Scaccarium hujuſmodi pecuniam fiſco debere cedere, niſi forte novi ſint (*n*) & non uſuales denarij, quorum etiam ſuperſcriptio ſuum prodat (*o*) auctorem; tunc enim idem monetarius ſuper opere ſuo diſtricte convenietur, & legibus conſtitutis ſine jactura Vicecomitis condemnabitur vel abſolvetur. Quod ſi per examinationem probatis & reprobatis denarijs monetarius condemnatus & punitus fuerit, denarij a Fuſore Scaccarij præſentibus alijs hujus artis peritis redigentur (*p*) in maſſam, & pondus ejus Vicecomiti computabitur. Verum totum hoc pene nunc abolitum eſt & multum relinquitur, quoniam in moneta generaliter peccatur ab omnibus (*q*). Cum autem ad debitum & lege determinatum modum moneta pervenerit, primitivæ conſtitutionis legem obſervari neceſſe erit (*r*). Contra, ſi quis Vicecomes nummos attuliſſet, quorum libra combuſta a v vel iiij vel (*s*) infra ſe cohiberet, & viderentur de novo facti, non uſuales vel curſorij, ſimili modo non legitimi dicebantur, quaſi excedentes legem communem; unde & infiſcari poterant ſicut & alij. Item ſunt ad Scaccarium liberationes conſtitutæ (*t*) quæ ſtatutis terminis ſine Brevi Regis ſolvuntur: qualis eſt liberatio Naucleri, Cuſtodis ſcilicet navis Regiæ quam Eſneccam (*tt*) dicimus, qui xij percipit quaq; die; de qua & (*u*) conſimilibus taleæ fiunt a Camerarijs, quia de hijs brevia non habent. Miles autem Argentarius horum recauta habet, i. e. contrataleas. Hic ſimul & fuſor rogati a (*w*) Camerarijs cum neceſſe fuerit, & plurima delata pecunia opprimit Computatores, juvant eos in computatione: voluntarium tamen eſt eis, non neceſſarium. Sic habes militis Argentarij & (*x*) Fuſoris officia.

D. Quæ ſint ſigna facti vel infecti examinis.

M. Non ſatis novi; quia nec ſollicitus ſuper hijs fui. Verum quamdiu ſuper jam liquidum argentum nigra quædam nubecula circumferri conſpicitur, infectum dicitur. At cum quædam quaſi grana minuta ab imo deducuntur ad ſummum, & illic diſſolvuntur, ſignum eſt examinati.

VII. A

(*b*) L. R. *deeſt* appenſa.

(*i*) L. N. crediderent.

(*k*) L. R. *deeſt* libra.

(*l*) L. R. ſubdecidat.

(*m*) L. N. qua.

(*n*) L. R. ſunt.

(*o*) L. N. probat.

(*p*) L. N. redigetur.

(*q*) L. R. *deeſt hic clauſula incipiens* Vicecomiti computabitur *& deſinens* ab omnibus.

(*r*) L. R. *habet hic* Verum totum hoc pene nunc abolitum eſt & multum relinquitur, quoniam in moneta generaliter peccatur ab omnibus.

(*s*) L. R. combuſta ad vj l iiij l infra.

(*t*) L. N. conſtitæ.

(*tt*) *Exempli gratia: Anno duodecimo Regis* Henrici II, *Firmarius villæ* Hantonæ, *in compoto ad Scaccarium reddito, habuit de firma ſua ſubductas expenſas quæ ſequuntur; ſimiliq; modo, anno vigeſimoſecundo ejuſdem Regis, firmarius illius villæ qui iſto anno compotum reddidit*: In Liberatione Eſneccæ, quando Rex transfretavit in quadrageſima, vij l & x s; Et in paſſagio Regis Scotiæ, vij l & x s, per Breve Regis: Et in paſſagio Domini Gaufridi filij Regis, Eſneccæ & duabus alijs Navibus, x l. *Mag. Rot.* 12. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *b. tit. Hantona*: Et item in liberatione Eſneccæ, quando filia Regis transfretavit itura in Siciliam, vij l & x s, per breve Regis. Et in liberatione ſeptem navium quæ cum ea transfretaverunt, x l & xij s per breve Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 22. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *b. tit. Hantona. Quin & Navis Epiſcopi* Elienſis *vocabatur* Eſnecca *ejus*: Et in reparatione Eſneccæ Epiſcopi [*ſc.* Elienſis] xxvij s, per idem breve. *Mag. Rot.* 19. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. in compoto de Epiſcopatu de* Ely *vacante.*

(*u*) L. N. *deeſt* &.

(*w*) L. R. rogatia.

(*x*) L. R. ſimul &.

VII. *A quibus vel ad quid inſtituta fuit argenti examinatio.*

D. A quibus vel ob quam rem inſtituta fuit examinatio hæc vel combuſtio?

M. Ut de his (*y*) tibi conſtare poſſit, paulo altius oriendum eſt. Sicut traditum habemus a patribus, in primitivo regni ſtatu poſt Conquiſitionem, Regibus de fundis ſuis non auri vel argenti pondera ſed ſola victualia ſolvebantur; ex quibus in uſus cotidianos domus Regiæ neceſſaria miniſtrabantur. Et noverant, qui ad hæc deputati fuerant, quantum de ſingulis fundis proveniebat. Cæterum ad ſtipendia vel donativa Militum & (*z*) alia neceſſaria, de placitis Regni vel conventionibus, & ex civitatibus vel caſtellis a quibus agricultura non exercebatur, pecunia numerata ſuccreſcebat. Toto igitur Regis Willelmi primi tempore perſeveravit hæc inſtitutio, uſq; tempora Regis Henrici filij ejus; adeo ut viderim ego ipſe quoſdam, qui victualia ſtatutis temporibus de fundis Regijs ad Curiam deferri viderint: certumq; habebant (*a*) officiales domus Regiæ a (*b*) quibus Comitatibus triticum, a quibus diverſæ ſpecies carnium vel equorum pabula, vel quæ neceſſaria, debebantur. Hijs vero ſolutis ſecundum conſtitutum modum cujuſq; rei, Regij officiales computabant Vicecomiti redigentes in ſummam denariorum. Pro menſura ſcilicet tritici ad panem C hominum, Solidum unum; pro corpore bovis paſcualis ſolidum unum; pro Ariete vel Ove iiij d; pro præbenda xx equorum ſimiliter iiij d. Succedente vero tempore, cum idem Rex in tranſmarinis & remotis partibus, ſedandis tumultibus bellicis operam daret, contigit ut fieret ſibi ſumma neceſſaria ad hæc explenda (*c*) numerata pecunia. Confluebat interea ad Regis Curiam querula multitudo colonorum, vel quod gravius ſibi videbatur prætereunti frequenter occurſabat, oblatis Vomeribus in ſignum deficientis agriculturæ; innumeris enim moleſtijs premebantur occaſione victualium, quæ per plurimas Regni partes a (*d*) ſedibus proprijs deferebant. Horum igitur querelis inclinatus Rex diffinito Magnorum conſilio deſtinavit per Regnum quos ad id prudentiores & diſcretiores cognoverat (*e*), qui circueuntes & oculata fide fundos ſingulos perluſtrantes, habita æſtimatione victualium, quæ de hijs (*f*) ſolvebantur, redegerunt in ſummam denariorum. De ſumma vero ſummarum quæ ex omnibus fundis ſurgebat in uno Comitatu, conſtituerunt Vicecomitem illius Comitatus ad Scaccarium teneri; addentes, ut ad ſcalam ſolveret, hoc eſt propter quamlibet numeratam libram vj d. Rati ſunt enim tractu temporis de facile poſſe fieri, ut moneta tunc fortis a ſuo ſtatu decideret. Hæc eos fefellit opinio; unde coacti ſunt conſtituere ut firma maneriorum non ſolum ad ſcalam, ſed ad penſum ſolveretur; quod perfici non poterat niſi longe pluribus oppoſitis. Servabatur per plures annos ad Scaccarium lex hujus ſolutionis: unde frequenter in veteribus (*g*) Annalibus Rotulis Regis illius invenies ſcriptum, in theſauro C libras ad ſcalam; vel, in theſauro C libras ad penſum. Surrexit interea vir prudens, conſilijs providus, ſermone diſcretus, & ad maxima quæque negotia per Dei gratiam repente præcipuus, dicens, in eo completum quod ſcriptum eſt; neſcit tarda molimina Spiritus ſancti gratia. Hic ab eodem Rege ad Curiam vocatus, licet ignotus non tamen ignobilis ſuo perdocuit exemplo

Paupertas tenuis quam ſit fœcunda virorum!

Hic igitur, ſuccreſcenti in eum principis ac cleri, populiq; favore, Sarisburienſis Epiſcopus factus, maximis in Regno fungebatur honoribus, & de Scaccario plurimam habuit ſcientiam; adeo ut non ſit ambiguum ſed ex ipſis Rotulis manifeſtum, plurimum ſub eo floruiſſe; de cujus ſtillicidijs nos quoque modicum id quod habemus per traditionem accepimus. Super hoc ad præſens multa loqui ſuperſedeo; quia pro qualitate ſui ſtatus nobiliſſimæ mentis indicem ſuperſtitem ſibi memoriam dereliquit (*h*). Hic poſtmodum ex mandato principis (*i*) acceſſit ad Scaccarium; ubi cum per aliquot annos perſediſſet, comperit hoc ſolutionis genere non plene fiſco ſatisfieri: licet enim in numero & pondere videretur ſatisfactum non tamen in materia: conſequens enim non erat, ut ſi pro libra una numeratos

(*y*) L. N. hijs.
(*z*) L. R. ad alia.
(*a*) L. N. habebat.
(*b*) L. R. *deeſt* a.
(*c*) L. N. hæc exempla.
(*d*) L. R. de ſedibus.
(*e*) L. N. connoverat.
(*f*) L. R. his.
(*g*) L. N. veteris.
(*h*) L. N. dereliquid.
(*i*) L. N. precipis acceſſ—

xx Sol. etiam libræ ponderis reſpondentes ſolviſſet, conſequenter libram ſolviſſet argenteam: poterat enim cupro vel quovis ære mixtam ſolviſſe, cum non fieret examinatio (*ii*). Ut igitur Regiæ ſimul & publicæ provideretur utilitati, habito ſuper hoc ipſo Regis conſilio, conſtitutum eſt ut fieret ordine prædicto firmæ combuſtio vel examinatio (*k*).

D. Quomodo publice?

M. Sentiens enim Vicecomes ſe prægravari (*l*) per combuſtionem deterioris monetæ, cum firmam eſt ſoluturus ſolicitam adhibet diligentiam ut monetarij ſub eo conſtituti (*ll*) legis conſtitutæ fines non excedant; quos cum deprehenderit, ſic puniuntur, ut eorum exemplo cæteri terreantur.

D. Nunquid de omnibus Comitatibus firma Bl[anca] ſolvi debet, vel ex omnibus Comitatibus (*m*) examinatio fieri?

M. Non; ſed qui de antiquo (*n*) jure Coronæ Regiæ annominantur ſic ſolvunt. Qui vero per incidentes aliquos caſus infiſcantur, ſolo numero ſatisfaciunt; quales ſunt Salop (*o*), Sudſex, Northumberland (*p*) & Cumberland. Liberum eſt etiam (*q*) Vicecomiti ut pro firma Bl[anca] ſolvat examinati argenti pondera; & ſic effugiat jacturam combuſtionis; Sic tamen ut Fuſor Regis eadem ſuſcipienda diſcernat. Habes igitur quod petiſti, a quibus ſcilicet & ob quam cauſam inſtituta fuerit examinatio.

D. Video (*r*) per hanc ad literam impletum quod ſcriptum eſt: quale fuerit cujuſq; opus ignis probabit. Sed jam nunc placeat cœptis inſiſtere.

M. Fiat. Conſequens eſt ut credo ſecundum diſpoſitæ rationis ordinem, ut quæ ſunt dignitates reſidentium ad Scaccarium ex officio, vel ex Regis mandato proſequamur.

D. Miror ſatis qua conſideratione cum de officijs ageretur, de Oſtiario majoris Scaccarij & ejus officio vel ex induſtria ſuppreſſiſti, vel oblivionis injuria reſiſtente præteriiſti.

M. Gratulor te memorem prædictorum; in proficiente quippe diſcipulo gloria Doctoris eſt. Noſti jam dictum Oſtiarium liberationem percipere cum alijs officialibus, & ideo merito requiris, quid ſit ejus officium. Eſt autem hujuſmodi.

Quid

(*ii*) *Cl. auctor videtur hic innuere, Combuſtionem a* Rogero Sareſberiæ *Epiſcopo, Capitali Juſticiario & Scaccarij Præſide, vel inventam vel in uſum inductam. Sed conſtat ante* Rogeri *ævum in uſu fuiſſe, ex indubiæ fidei monumento* Libro Domeſday; *in quo de libra arſa & arſura ſemel atque iterum mentio fit. Exempli gratia.* Burgum Hertforde: Hoc ſuburbium reddit xx libras arſas & penſatas; & iij molini reddunt x libras ad numerum. Quando Petrus Vicecomes recepit, xv libras ad numerum reddebat; T. R. E. vij libras & x ſolidos ad numerum. *Lib. Domeſd. fol.* 132. *tit.* Herfordſcire. Terra Judhel de Totenais: Judhel tenet de Rege Totenais burgum, quod Rex Eduuardus in dominio tenebat. Ibi ſunt intra burgum C burgenſes v minus, & xv extra burgum terram laborantes. Inter omnes reddunt viij libras ad numerum. Olim reddebant iij libras ad penſum & arſuram. *Lib. Domeſd. tit.* Deveneſcire, *fol.* 108. *b. col.* 1. [Sulfretone] Reddit xl libras ad pondus & arſuram. [Teintone] Reddit xiiij libras ad penſum & x ſolidos ad numerum. [Alſeminſtre] Reddit xxvj libras ad penſum & arſuram. *Ib. fol.* 100. *a. col.* 2. *tit.* Deveneſcire. [Wachetone] reddit iij libras ad pondus. [Sudtone] reddit xx ſolidos ad penſum. [Ermentone] reddit xiij libras & x ſolidos ad penſam & arſuram. *Ib. fol.* 100. *b. col.* 1. *eod. tit.* [Blachepole] valet xx ſolidos ad penſam & arſuram. [Mortone] reddit xij libras ad penſam & arſuram. *Ib. fol.* 101. *a. col.* 1. *eod. tit. Et vid.* Spelm. *Gloſſar. ad vocem* Libra, *p.* 366. *col.* 2. *Sed videamus annon hoc dubium ſubmoveri poterit; hoc modo. Fortaſſe* Rogerus *Epiſcopus vel invenerit vel introduxerit* Combuſtionem Nominalem (*de qua locutus ſum in præeunte hiſtoria cap.* 9. *ſect.* 2.); *puta ſolutionem pecuniæ auctaria vice Combuſtionis.*

(*k*) L. R. *deſunt* vel examinatio.

(*l*) L. R. pergravari.

(*ll*) *Exempli gratia*: Robertus de Vallibus [Vicecomes Cumbriæ] debet C marcas, pro pluribus diſſaiſinis: & quia cognovit priſones evaſiſſe de cuſtodia ſua; & quia cum eſſet Vicecomes ſuſtinuit curſum veteris monetæ poſt generalem prohibitionem. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 8. *a. tit.* Cumberland.

(*m*) L. R. *deſunt hic* ex omnibus Comitatibus.

(*n*) L. N. antico.

(*o*) L. N. Salopſcir.

(*p*) L. R. Norhumberland.

(*q*) L. N. etiam eſt.

(*r*) L. R. Vide.

(*s*) L. N.

Quid ad Oſtiarium Superioris Scaccarij.

Oſtium domus illius in qua Scaccarium reſidet, Oſtiarius ille ſolus ſine conſorte cuſtodit; niſi cum de domo propria ſervientes aſſumit in onus officij ſui. Nihilominus (*s*) cuſtodit idem oſtium thalami ſecretarum, qui collocatus eſt juxta domum ubi Scaccarium eſt. Ad hunc accedunt Barones, cum proponitur eis verbum ambiguum ad Scaccarium, de quo malunt ſeorſum tractare quam in auribus omnium; maxime autem propter hoc in partem ſecedunt, ne compoti qui ad Scaccarium fiunt impediantur; quibus moram facientibus in conſilijs, conſuetus curſus compotorum agitur. Si quid vero natum fuerit quæſtionis, referetur ad eos. Liberum etiam eſt Oſtiario, ut quibuſlibet magnæ auctoritatis viris ad hoc opus non neceſſarijs impune præcludat aditum cum voluerit. Solis vero hijs qui ad Scaccarium ex officio vel ex Regis mandato reſident, voluntarius patet ingreſſus in utrumq; thalamum. Quod ſi auctenticæ ſint perſonæ, quas ſingulariter incedere non eſt idoneum, unum vel duos introducere poterunt in exteriorem domum Scaccarij, ſed in thalamum ſecretorum ſoli Majores introeunt, cæteris excluſis; niſi cum ad quælibet Regia negotia explenda a Dominis ſuis vocantur. Item Oſtiarius factas Summonitiones & ſignatas a Mareſcallo ſuſcipit; ſoluto Scaccario illius termini, in propria perſona vel per fidelem nuncium per Angliam, ſicut ſupra dictum eſt, eaſdem defert. Hic etiam ex mandato Præſidentis convocat in præſentiam (*t*) ejus Vicecomites qui extra domum ubicunq; diſperſi ſunt, cum indiguerit illis. Item ad hunc pertinet, ut ſollicitus ſit circa minuta quælibet neceſſaria quæ in domo Scaccarij ſunt, velut (*u*) ad ſternenda & præparanda ſedilia circa Scaccarium, & hujuſmodi. Ex prædictis, ut credimus, de officijs omnium qui ad Scaccarium reſident tibi conſtare poteſt. Nunc quæ ſunt eorum jura vel dignitates ratione ſeſſionis ad Scaccarium oſtendemus.

VIII. *Quæ ſunt jura & dignitates reſidentium ad Scaccarium ratione ſeſſionis.*

Oportet autem de cætero nobis amplius parcat lingua detractoris, & dens æmulus ne laniet inſultando; vix enim ad notitiam tuam aliquid horum pertingeret, ſi non uſitatis rerum vocabulis, ſed exquiſito verborum ſcemate vel confectis (*w*) nominibus duxerimus inſiſtendum.

D. Solam verborum novitatem a principio vitare præmonui, & circa communia communibus & uſitatis uti verbis obtinui, ne diſciplinalia rudimenta novitas inſueta turbaret. Sic igitur, ut cœpiſti, cœptum libeat iterum explere. Quod ſi te ſic gradientem detractoris æmula mens vel lingua repererit (*x*) illud obtineas ab eo, ut qui in ſcriptis ſuis ſine peccato eſt, primus in te lapidem mittat.

M. Sponte pareo, dumodo lex iſta ſervetur. Dignitas reſidentium ad Scaccarium in pluribus conſiſtit. Sive enim de Clero ſint ſive de Regis Curia qui aſſident ex mandato, ab ea die qua convenient uſq; ad generalem Seſſionem, ad alias quaſlibet cauſas ſub quibuſcunq; judicibus non evocantur; & ſi forte vocati fuerint, ratione publicæ poteſtatis excuſantur. Quod ſi ſint actores & non rei qui aſſident, & alias habent lites, in eorum erit arbitrio vel experiri per procuratorem, vel abſq; omni detrimento ſui juris diem prorogare. Si vero judex ſub quo litigant, ſive ſit Eccleſiaſticus ſive Forenſis, legis hujus ignarus, ab jam dicta die convocationis ad Scaccarium citaverit quemlibet eorum, & abſentem forte per ſententiam poſſeſſione ſua vel quovis jure ſpoliaverit, auctoritate Principis & ratione ſeſſionis revocabitur in eum ſtatum cauſa (*y*) ipſius, in quo erat, ante citationem: Sed judex propter hoc puniri non meruit; quod enim ſui officij eſt, eſt exequutus; licet pro publica poteſtate non conſequatur effectum. Quod ſi ſic citatus fuerit, ut fatalis dies lege determinatus ſibi conſtitutus, diem convocationis ad Scaccarium præveniat, non poterit ſe per illud excuſare, vel Judicis ſententiam declinare (*z*), vel in ſe latam irritam facere, etiamſi alter alteri ſic proximus ſit, ut iterum cogatur arripere. Procuret itaque ſibi procuratorem vel reſponſalem, & ipſe Regijs addictus (*a*) negotijs ad Curiam ſine ſimulatione feſtinet. Præterea Barones qui ad Scaccarium

rium

(*s*) L. N. Nichilhominus.
(*t*) L. R. præſentia.
(*u*) L. N. velud.
(*w*) L. R. conflictis.
(*x*) L. N. repperit.
(*y*) L. R. caſa.
(*z*) L. R. declarare.
(*a*) L. N. additus.
(*b*) L. N.

rium reſident, de victualibus ſuæ domus in urbibus & Caſtellis & Maritimis emptis, nomine conſuetudinis nihil ſolvunt. Quod ſi miniſter Vectigalium de hijs quicquam ſolvere compulerit, dummodo præſens ſit ſerviens ejus qui in ſuis uſibus empta fuiſſe oblata fide probare voluerit, Baroni quidem exacta pecunia reſtituetur in integrum, & improbus exactor pro qualitate perſonæ pecuniariam pœnam luet. Item ſi quilibet etiam Magnus in regno inconſulto calore animi quemlibet ad Scaccarium reſidentem probris vel convicijs laceſſierit (*b*), ſi præſidens ille præſens eſt, exceſſus hujuſmodi ultricem pœnam pecuniariam ſtatim excipiet. Abſente vero præſidente, illatam injuriam ſi conſtanter ille negaverit, & acclamaverint conſedentes dixiſſe eum quod ſibi obicitur, nihilominus (*c*) Regi cui militatur in pecuniam reus ſtatim judicabitur, niſi feſtinaverit poſtulando miſericordiam prævenire judicium. Quod ſi ſe invicem hij qui ad Scaccarium reſident, contumelioſa qualibet objectione moleſtaverint, Mediantibus alijs ſui ordinis miniſtris in pacem redeant; ut ſatisfiat ab ipſo qui innocentem læſit, ad eorum æſtimationem. Si vero acquieſcere noluerit, ſet magis in ſua temeritate perſeveraverit (*d*), proponatur verbum Præſidenti, & ab eo poſtmodum quod juſtum fuerit uterque ſuſcipiat. Cæterum ſi per incentorem malorum diabolum, qui fraternæ pacis jocundam lætitiam non æquis aſpicit oculis, fieri contigerit, ut inter ipſos Majores diſſentionis oriatur occaſio, deinde quod abſit ſuccreſcant conviciorum jurgia, & addente ſtimulos Sathana, per alios collegas operis ejus pax reformari non poſſit; horum omnium cognitio ipſi Principi reſervabitur; qui ſecundum quod cordi ſuo Deus, in cujus manu ipſe eſt, inſpiraverit, exceſſum puniet; ne qui præſunt alijs ferre videantur impune quod decernunt in alijs puniendum.

D. Ex his manifeſtum eſt, quod Salomon ait, mors & vita in manibus linguæ; Et item Jacobus; lingua modicum membrum eſt, & magna exaltat.

M. Sic eſt (*e*); ſed proſequamur de dignitatibus. Fiunt interdum per Comitatus communes Aſſiſæ, a Juſtitijs (*f*) itinerantibus quos nos deambulatorios vel perluſtrantes Judices nominamus; quæ ideo dicuntur Communes, quia cognita ſumma quæ de Comitatu requiritur communiter ab his qui in Comitatu (*g*) fundos habent, per hydas diſtribuitur, ut nihil deſit de illa cum ventum fuerit ad Scaccarium ſolutionis. Ab hijs omnibus omnes hij qui ad Scaccarium ex Principis mandato reſident liberrimi ſunt; adeo ut non ſolum a dominiis ſed etiam ab omnibus feodis ſuis nihil horum exigatur (*gg*). Si vero qui reſidet ibi fundum habeat (*h*) vel ad firmam, vel in cuſtodiam, vel etiam in pignus pro pecunia, liber non erit, ſed magis de hijs legibus publicis obnoxius fiet. Amplius autem præter has liber erit ad Scaccarium a Murdris, Scutagijs, & a Danegeldis (*i*) (*ii*). Quod autem ad ipſum pertinet a ſumma conſtituta decidet, & Vicecomiti computabitur per hæc verba; In perdonis per Breve Regis,

---

(*b*) L. N. .proprijs vel conviſcijs laſceſcierit.

(*c*) L. N. nichilhominus.

(*d*) L. R. *deſunt* ſet magis in ſua temeritate perſeveraverit.

(*e*) L. R. *deſunt* ſic eſt.

(*f*) L. N. Juſtitijs.

(*g*) L. R. *deſunt* requiritur communiter ab his qui in Comitatu.

(*gg*) *Barones & Reſidentes Scaccarij Regij, reſidentiæ ſuæ privilegio conſueverunt eſſe immunes amerciamentorum nomine* murdri, *& communium aſſiſarum impoſitarum Comitatibus, hundredis & villis, ob* defaltas, *tranſgreſſiones, & delicta ejuſmodi. De hac re conſulatur* Hiſtoria Scaccarij, *cap.* 20. *Sect.* 7.

(*h*) L. R. habet.

(*i*) L. R. Danegildis.

(*ii*) *Inſtantiæ cauſa. Anno ſecundo R.* Henrici II, *Comes* Albericus, *Epiſcopus* Lincolienſis, *Comes* Leiceſtriæ, *Epiſcopus* Elienſis, *ac* Theſaurarius, *abſoluti ſcribebantur a ſummis in terras ipſorum irrogatis in* Cantebrugeſcira *nomine* Danegeldi; *idq; ſi recte judico, per reſidentiæ ſuæ privilegium.* Idem Vicecomes [Paganus] r c de Danegildo; In theſauro xxxviij l & iij s; Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Comiti Alberico xviij s, Et Epiſcopo Lincoliæ xxxvj s & vj d, Et Comiti Legreceſtriæ xiiij s, Et Epiſcopo de Eli xxix l & vj d, Et Theſaurario xiiij s, *itemq; alijs; Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *b. Cantebr. Eodemq; anno, Epiſcopus* Elienſis, Theſaurarius, *Comes* Leiceſtriæ, *&* Warinus filius Geroldi, *utiq, abſoluti ſcripti ſunt a ſummis in ipſos impoſitis in* Cantebrugeſcira *nomine* Doni. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Liij l & vj s & viij d de Dono Comitatus: In Soltis Willelmo Cade xx l; Et in Perdonis per brevia Regis, Epiſcopo de Eli xxiij l & viij s, Et Theſaurario ix s & iiij d: Et Comiti Legreceſtriæ xiij s & iiij d, Et Warino filio Geroldi xvj s, *& alijs. Ib. juxt. Cantebrig.*

Regis, illi vel illi hoc vel illud; cum tamen nullum ſuper hoc Breve Regis habuerit. Caveat autem cui dimittitur aliquid a Principe, ne poſtea ſibi dimiſſum requirat a ſubditis, ſed magis memor ſit verbi illius; dimittite & dimittemini; quia cum hoc fuerit deprehenſum, Princeps Evangelicæ æmulator doctrinæ nec dimittet eum nec debitum dimittet ei, ſed forſitan in centuplum puniet; quia impenſa ſibi gratia videtur abuti, cum ab alijs irreverenter exigit quod gratis ſibi dimiſſum eſt.

D. Dictum eſt, ſi bene memini, quod quicunque Regis præcepto reſidet ad Scaccarium quibuſdam a lege determinatis ratione ſeſſionis liber eſt. Additum eſt etiam, ſi bene recolo, conſidere Scaccarium in termino Paſchæ, non tamen quæ (*k*) illic fiunt omnino terminari, ſed eorum conſummationem termino Sancti Michaelis reſervari. Cum igitur poſſibile ſit, imo & frequenter contingat, aliquem ex Regis mandato in Termino Paſchæ ad hoc aſſumi, qui in termino Sancti Michaelis vel fati debita ſolvit, vel ad alia Regni negotia mandato Regis transfertur (*l*), vel quod fortius quibuſdam viſum eſt, medio tempore Principi factus exoſus, tam excellentibus negotijs indignus judicatur: Quæro ſi qui Termino Paſchæ quietus eſt quo pauca terminantur, ſed omnia per iteratam ſummonitionem innovantur, hic talis in termino Sancti Michaelis abſolvi mereatur, cum etiam & Scaccarij ſeſſionem & ipſam principis gratiam demeruerit.

M. Ad hujus quæſtionis partem utramq; conſtruendam copioſa forſitan eſt rationum inventio, ſed noveris Regiæ munificentiæ libertatem, poſt ſemel (*m*) indultam abſolutionis gratiam etiam cum pecuniæ diſpendio in partem meliorem ſemper eſſe proniorem: quippe ſimilis eſt donorum & perdonorum Regis ratio, ut ſicut dona ejus revocari vel repeti non debent; ſic nec Regis diſmiſſa quæ vulgo perdonata dicuntur, nequeunt in irritum devocari. Liber igitur & abſolutus eſt in termino conſummationis, qui quocunque modo in præcedenti meruit abſolvi.

D. Movent me quædam, quæ prædicta ſunt. Primo quod dicis aliquid alicui dimitti ſub hoc tenore verborum; In perdonis per Breve Regis, illi vel illi hoc vel illud, cum tamen nullum Breve Regis dimiſſionis obtinuerit. Quomodo enim fieri poteſt, ut ſic falſa non deprehendatur Scriptura Rotuli, non video.

M. Movet te? Nec immerito; quod me diu movit; atq; (ut credo) nondum patuit omnibus hæc Scripturæ ratio: unde licet non ſit magnum quod petis, attamen eſt inſolitum, & videtur abſurdum, ut per Breve Regis dicatur dimiſſum quod ſine Brevi ſemper eſt dimittendum. Ea propter de hac ipſa ſollicitus fui circa Dominum Elienſem virum itaq; hujus officij peritiſſimum, cujus memoria in benedictione ſit in æternum. Hic illuſtris illius Anglorum Regis Henrici primi Theſaurarius, & nepos Sarisburienſis cujus ſupra meminimus, incomparabilem ſuis temporibus habuit Scaccarij ſcientiam: Maximus etiam exiſtens in hijs (*n*) quæ ad ſui ſtatus dignitatem pertinebant, celebrem ſui nominis famam fecit, adeo ut pene ſolus in regno ſic vixerit & ſic deceſſerit ut gloriam ejus invida lingua denigrare non audeat. Hic etiam ab illuſtri Rege Henrico ſecundo frequenter rogatus, Scaccarij Scientiam continuata per multos annos bellica tempeſtate pene prorſus abolitam reformavit, & totius deſcriptionis ejus formam, velut alter Eſdras bibliothecæ ſedulus reparator, renovavit. Credidit ſane vir prudens ſatius eſſe, conſtitutas ab antiquis leges poſteris innoteſcere, quam ſua taciturnitate ut novæ conderentur efficere; vix enim modernitas in quæſtu pecuniæ mitiora prioribus jura dictavit. Ab hoc igitur ſuper hoc hujuſmodi reſponſum accepi; frater, qui aures audiendi avidas habet, facile detractoris linguam invenit; etiam is qui non habet non facile eandem effugiet. Acceſſit itaq; ad Regem Henricum primum vir aliquis habens ſibila Serpentis, dicens ei; Barones veſtri qui ad Scaccarium reſident ut quid quæ de terris eorum exurgunt non ſolvunt? Cum quidam conſtitutas habeant ad Scaccarium liberationes pro ſeſſione ſua; quidam etiam pro officio ſuo fundos habent & fructus eorum; hinc ergo gravis jactura fiſco provenit. Cum igitur ille Principis emolumentum allegans frequenter inſtaret, mentem ejus vix tandem verbum iſtud eo uſque poſſedit, ut omnia conſtituta ab omnibus ſolvi præciperet, nec aliquid alicui dimitti, niſi quis ſuper hoc expreſſum ejus obtinuiſſet

---

(*k*) L. R. qui.

(*l*) L. R. transferatur.

(*m*) L. R. primo ſemel.

(*n*) L. N. his.

(*o*) L. N.

huiſſet mandatum : factumq; eſt ita. Succedente vero tempore, cum recordaretur Princeps conſilij Achitophel (o) pœnituit eum acquieviſſe. Decrevit autem omnibus illic Miniſtrantibus omnia prædicta computari, nihil ducens jacturam modici æris reſpectu magni honoris. Deſtinavit itaq; breve ſuum ad Scaccarium, ut aſſidentes illic ab his liberi eſſent jure perpetuo. Ab hoc igitur Brevi ex tunc & modo dicitur, In perdonis per breve Regis; ſicq; factum eſt, ut quod indultum eſt patribus (p) etiam nunc perſeveret in Poſteris. Simile autem huic aliquid temporibus modernis nos vidiſſe meminimus, quod tractu temporis ſub conſimili verborum tenore hijs (q) qui abſolvi meruerint computabitur. Præcepit namque Dominus Rex Henricus ſecundus in termino Sancti Michaelis xxiiij anni Regni ſui, ut milites Templi, & fratres Hoſpitalis & Monachi Ciſtercienſis ordinis, quibus per chartæ ſuæ libertatem longe ante quietantiam indulſerat omnium qui ad denarios pertinent, excepta juſticia mortis & membrorum a modo quieti eſſent de hijs omnibus quæ (r) ad Denarios per ſingulos Comitatus pertinerent, adeo ut de cætero chartas ſuas ad Scaccarium deferre non cogerentur. Hoc enim regiæ pietatis decrevit auctoritas, ut ſic ſemel Baronum conſideratione de hijs omnibus expedirentur; ne qui ad frugem vitæ melioris tranſierunt, & orationibus potius vacare tenentur, ad Scaccarium propter hoc cum chartis ſuis inutilem & tedioſam moram facere compellantur. Conſilio igitur & conſideratione Baronum qui interfuerunt factum eſt Breve Domini Regis (s) ſub hoc tenore; Clamo quietos milites templi de quinque Marcis, quæ exiguntur ab hominibus (t) eorum pro defectu; & prohibeo ne a modo ab ipſis vel hominibus eorum vel terris aliquid exigatur vel capiatur, quod ad denarios pertineat. Teſtibus his (u) ibi. Sic & fratribus hoſpitalis, & monachis prædictis. Hujus autem (w) auctoritate mandati, a modo per ſingulos Comitatus de omnibus quæ ad denarios pertinent quieti erunt: Sic ut dicatur in Annali, In perdonis per breve Regis illud, ſcilicet cujus ſupra meminimus.

D. Satis intellexi quod dictum eſt. Nunc ſi placet, quid ſit Scutagium (x) Murdrum vel Danegeldum (y) aperire non differas. Barbara quidem eſſe videntur; ſed eo magis me ſollicitant, quod ab hijs (z) dicis liberos eſſe Scaccarij miniſtros.

IX. *Quid Scutagium, & quare ſic dictum eſt.*

M. Fit interdum, ut imminente vel inſurgente in Regnum hoſtium machinatione (a) decernat (b) Rex de ſingulis feodis Militum ſummam aliquam ſolvi, marcam ſcilicet vel libram unam; unde militibus ſtipendia vel donativa ſuccedant. Mavult enim princeps ſtipendiarios, quam domeſticos bellicis apponere caſibus. Hæc itaq; ſumma, quia nomine Scutorum ſolvitur, Scutagium nuncupatur. Ab hoc (c) autem quieti (cc) ſunt ad Scaccarium reſidentes.

X. *Quid*

(o) L. N. Architophel.
(p) L. R. Prioribus.
(q) L. R. his.
(r) L. R. qui.
(s) L. R. breve Regis.
(t) L. N. omnibus.
(u) L. R. hijs.
(w) L. R. *deeſt* autem.
(x) L. R. Scutagium aperire.
(y) L. R. Danegildum.
(z) L. R. his.
(a) L. R. machinatione vel inſurgente.
(b) L. R. *deeſt* decernat.
(c) L. N. hac.

(cc) *Mihi non eſt uſquequaq; compertum, Barones & Juſticiarios ad Scaccarium reſidentes a* Scutagio *immunes fuiſſe reſidentiæ privilegio. Hujuſcemodi immunitatis exempla nuſquam vidi, quantum ſcio. Utcunq; memorabo hic inſtantiam ab argumento non penitus alienam; quæ extat in* magno Rotulo *anni ſecundi* R. Ricardi I. *Ibi* Galfridus filius Petri, *tunc temporis reſidens ad Scaccarium, ſcribitur Regi obæratus in xlix l iij s iiij d de Scutagio* Walliæ: Galfridus filius Petri debet xlix l & iij s & iiij d, de eodem Scutagio [ſc. exercitus Waliæ]. In Perdonis, per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium xlix l & iij s & iiij d, Et Quietus eſt; *Mag. Rot. 2. Ric. 1. Rot. 9. a. Eſſex & Hurtf. Sed iſta verba,* In Perdonis *& quæ ſequuntur, cancellantur in* Magno Rotulo; *nempe linea ſub iis ducta, ut erat illius ſeculi mos. Eademq; ſumma a* Galfrido filio Petri *exigitur in quolibet* Magno Rotulo *ſequentium annorum Regis* Ricardi I, *uſq; ad annum primum* R. Johannis. *In* Rotulo *anni primi* R. Johannis, Galfridus *illa abſolvitur; non per Libertatem ſedendi ad Scaccarium; ſed quia terra pro qua ſumma illa exigebatur, fuit in manu Regis, non* Galfridi, *tempore quo Scutagium* Walliæ *erat irrogatum:* Galfridus filius

X. *Quid Murdrum, & quare ſic dictum.*

Porro Murdrum proprie dicatur mors alicujus occulta, cujus interfector ignoratur. Murdrum enim idem eſt quod abſconditum vel occultum. In primitivo itaq; Regni ſtatu poſt Conquiſitionem, qui relicti fuerant de Anglicis ſubjectis in ſuſpectam & exoſam ſibi Normannorum gentem latenter ponebant inſidias, & paſſim ipſos in nemoribus & locis remotis, nacta opportunitate, clanculo jugulabant: in quorum ultione cum Reges & eorum miniſtri per aliquot annos exquiſitis tormentorum generibus in Anglicos deſævirent, nec tamen ſic omnino deſiſterent, in hoc tandem devolutum eſt conſilium, ut Centuriata quam Hundredum dicunt, in qua ſic interfectus Normannus inveniebatur, quia quod (*d*) mortis ejus miniſter non extabat, nec per fugam, quis eſſet, patebat, in ſummam grandem argenti examinati, fiſco condemnaretur, quædam ſcilicet in xxxvj, quædam in xliiij l (*e*), ſecundum locorum diverſitatem & interfectionis frequentiam; quod ideo factum dicunt, ut ſcilicet pœna generaliter inflicta prætereuntium indemnitatem (*f*) procuraret, & feſtinaret quiſque tantum punire delictum, vel offerre judicio per quem tam enormis jactura totam lædebat viciniam. Ab horum, ut prædiximus, ſolutione ſedentes ad Tabulam liberos noveras.

D. Nunquid pro murdro debet imputari clandeſtina mors Anglici ſicut Normanni?

M. A prima inſtitutione non debet, ſicut audiſti: ſed jam cohabitantibus Anglicis & Normannis, & alterutrum uxores ducentibus vel nubentibus, ſic permixtæ ſunt nationes, ut vix diſcerni poſſit hodie, de liberis loquor, quis Anglicus quis Normannus ſit genere; exceptis duntaxat aſcriptitijs qui Villani dicuntur, quibus non eſt liberum obſtantibus dominis ſuis a ſui ſtatus conditione diſcedere. Ea propter pene quicunque ſic hodie (*g*) occiſus reperitur, ut Murdrum punitur exceptis his (*h*) quibus certa ſunt ut diximus ſervilis conditionis indicia.

D. Miror ſingularis excellentiæ Principem & (*i*) acerrimæ virtutis hominem, in ſubactam & ſibi ſuſpectam Anglorum gentem hac uſum miſericordia, ut non ſolum Colonos per quos agricultura poſſet exerceri indempnes (*k*) ſervaret; verum ipſis Regni majoribus fundos ſuos & amplas poſſeſſiones relinqueret.

M. Licet hæc ad ſuſcepta negotia (*l*) quibus debitor factus ſum non attinent, tamen quæ ſuper hijs ab ipſis indigenis accepi, gratis exponam. Poſt Regni conquiſitionem, poſt juſtam Rebellium ſubverſionem, cum Rex ipſe Regiſq; proceres loca nova perluſtrarent, facta eſt inquiſitio diligens, qui fuerunt qui contra Regem in bello dimicantes per fugam ſe ſalvaverint. His (*m*) omnibus

&

---

filius Petri debet xlix l & iij s & iiij d, de eodem [ſc. Scutagio Waliæ]. Sed conſideratum eſt per Barones, quod non debet inde ſummoneri, Quia Terra fuit in manu Regis quando Scutagium illud aſſiſum fuit; *Mag. Rot. 1. Joh. Rot. 7. a. Eſſexa & Hurtf. Et quidem* Galfridus filius Petri *anno primo* R. Johannis *fuit Capitalis* Angliæ *Juſticiarius ac Scaccarij Præſidens; ideoq; Scaccarij privilegiorum compos ut qui maxime. Simili modo* Henricus filius Geroldi *Camerarius in* Magno Rotulo *anni ſecundi* R. Ricardi I. *memoratur Regi debuiſſe xxvj l ix s v d de antedicto Scutagio* Walliæ: Henricus filius Geroldi Camerarius debet xxvj l & ix s & v d de eodem Scutagio; In Perdonis per Libertatem Scaccarij, eidem Henrico xxvj l & ix s & v d, Et Q. e.; *Mag. Rot. 2. R. 1. Rot. 9. a. Eſſex & Hurtf.: Et verba illa,* In perdonis &c. *hic etiam annullantur linea ſubtus ducta: Quin & iſta ſumma nomini* Henrici *continuo imponitur in ſequentibus* Magnis Rotulis R. Ricardi I: *Tandemq;* Warinus filius Geroldi *hæres* Henrici *anno primo* R. Johannis *a compluribus debitis tam ſuis quam matris ſuæ, interq; reliqua ab hoc Scutagio* Walliæ *abſolutus renunciatur virtute Brevis Regij:* Warinus filius Geroldi r c de *ſummis* illis, *ſpeciatim de hoc ſcutagio Walliæ*; In theſauro nichil; Et in Perdonis ipſi Warino CC & vij marcæ & dimidia, per breve Regis, Et debet *ſummam illam*; *Mag. Rot. 1. Joh. Rot. 16. b. Oxenefordſcira. Et vid. Hiſt. Scacc. Cap. 20. Sect. 7. ad finem*; Kancia. De ſervicio Rogeri de Northwod.

(*d*) L. R. *deeſt* quod.

(*e*) L. R. xxiiij l.

(*f*) L. N. indempnitatem.

(*g*) L. R. odie.

(*h*) L. N. hijs.

(*i*) L. R. ac.

(*k*) L. R. indemnes.

(*l*) L. R. *deeſt* negotia.

(*m*) L. R. hijs.

(*n*) L. N.

& item hæredibus eorum qui in bello occubuerunt, ſpes omnis terrarum & fundorum atq; redituum quos ante poſſederant, præcluſa eſt: magnum namq; reputabant frui vitæ beneficio ſub inimicis. Verum qui vocati ad bellum nec dum convenerant, vel familiaribus vel (n) quibuſlibet neceſſarijs occupati negotijs non interfuerant, cum tractu temporis devotis obſequijs gratiam dominorum poſſediſſent ſine ſpe ſucceſſionis filij (o) tantum pro voluptate tamen dominorum poſſidere cœperunt. Succedente vero tempore cum Dominis ſuis odioſi paſſim a poſſeſſionibus pellerentur, nec eſſet (p) qui ablata reſtitueret, communis Indigenarum ad Regem pervenit querimonia, quaſi ſic omnibus exoſi & rebus ſpoliati ad alienigenas tranſire cogerentur. Communicato tandem ſuper his (q) conſilio, decretum eſt, ut (r) quod a dominis ſuis exigentibus meritis interveniente pactione legitima poterant obtinere, illis inviolabili jure concederentur: cæterum autem nomine ſucceſſionis a (s) temporibus ſubactæ gentis nihil ſibi vendicarant. Quod quidem quam diſcreta conſideratione cautum ſit, manifeſtum eſt, præſertim cum ſic modis omnibus ut ſibi conſulerent, de cætero ſtudere tenerentur devotis obſequijs Dominorum ſuorum gratiam emercari. Sic igitur quiſquis de gente ſubacta fundos vel aliquid hujuſmodi poſſidet, non quod ratione ſucceſſionis deberi ſibi videbatur, adeptus eſt; ſed quod ſolummodo meritis ſuis exigentibus, vel aliqua pactione interveniente, obtinuit.

D. Quid ſit Centuriata vel Hundredum non ſatis novi.

M. Suſtine modicum; ſcies poſtea loco ſuo, hoc eſt in titulo de Libro judiciario. Nunc proſequamur de Danegeldo (t) & ut ratio nominis tibi conſtet, pauliſper adverte.

XI. *Quid Danegildum, & quare ſic dictum.*

Inſula noſtra ſuis contenta bonis peregrinis non eget. Hanc igitur merito dixere priores, divitijſq; ſinum (u) delicijſq; (w) Larem. Propter hæc innumeras ab exteris injurias paſſa eſt; quia ſcriptum eſt; furem precioſa ſignata ſollicitant. Circumjacentium enim inſularum prædones irruptione facta maritima depopulantes, aurum argentum & quæque pretioſa tollebant. Verum cum Rex & Indigenæ bellicis apparatibus inſtructi in ſuæ gentis defenſionem inſtarent, illi fugas aggrediebantur æquoreas. Inter hos itaq; pene præcipua & ſemper pronior ad nocendum erat bellicoſa illa & populoſa gens Dacorum; qui præter communem raptorum avaritiam acrius inſtabant, quia aliquid de antiquo jure in ejuſdem regni dominatione vendicabant, ſicut Britonum plenius narrat Hiſtoria. Ad hos igitur arcendos a Regibus Anglicis ſtatutum eſt, ut de ſingulis hidis regni jure quodam perpetuo duo ſolidi argenti ſolverentur in uſus virorum fortium, qui perluſtrantes & jugiter excubantes maritima impetum hoſtium reprimerent. Quia igitur principaliter pro Dacis inſtitutus eſt hic redditus, Danegildum vel Danegildus (x) dicitur. Hic igitur annua Lege, ſicut dictum eſt, ſub Indigenis Regibus ſolvebatur, uſque ad tempora Regis Willelmi primi de gente & genere Normannorum Ipſo namque regnante, tam Daci quam cæteri terræ mariſq; prædones hoſtiles cohibebant incurſus; ſcientes verum eſſe quod ſcriptum eſt; cum fortis armatus cuſtodit atrium ſuum, in pace ſunt ea quæ poſſidet. Noverant autem etiam (y) quod acerrimæ virtutis homines impunitas non ferunt injurias. Cum ergo diu ſolviſſet terra ſub ejuſdem Regis Imperio, noluit hoc ut annuum ſolvi, quod fuerat urgente neceſſitate bellicæ tempeſtatis exactum, nec tamen omnino propter inopinatos caſus dimitti. Raro igitur temporibus illius vel ſucceſſorum ipſius ſolutus eſt: hoc eſt cum ab exteris gentibus bella vel opiniones bellorum inſurgebant. Verum quocunque tempore ſolvatur ab ipſo liberi ſunt qui aſſident ad Scaccarium ſicut dictum eſt. Vicecomites quoq; licet inter Barones Scaccarij non computantur, ab hoc quieti ſunt de dominijs ſuis, propter laborioſam ejuſdem cenſus collectam (z). Noveris autem dominica cujuſlibet hæc dici, quæ proprijs ſumptibus vel laboribus excoluntur; & item quæ ab aſcriptitijs ſuis ſuo nomine

---

(n) L. N. ſeu quibuſl.
(o) L. R. ſibi tantum.
(p) L. R. eſſent.
(q) L. R. hijs.
(r) L. R. *deeſt* ut.
(s) L. R. *deeſt* a.
(t) L. R. Danegildo.
(u) L. R. Divitijſq; ſuum.
(w) L. N. dilicijſq;
(x) L. N. Danegeldum vel Danegeldus
(y) L. R. *deeſt* etiam.
(z) L. R. collatam.

nomine poſſidentur. Quia enim aſcriptitij de Regni jure non ſolum ab hijs quæ modo poſſident, ad alia loca a dominis ſuis transferri poſſunt: verum etiam ipſi quoq; licite venduntur vel quomodo libet diſtrahuntur; merito tam ipſi quam terræ, quas excolunt ut dominis ſuis ſerviant, Dominia reputantur. Item fertur ab his quibus antiqua Scaccarij dignitas oculata fide pernotuit, quod Barones ejus ab Eſſartis Foreſtarum liberi ſunt de Dominijs ſuis. Quibus & nos conſentire videmur; adjecta determinatione, ut de hijs Eſſartis dicantur quieti, qui fuerant ante diem qua Rex illuſtris Henricus primus rebus humanis exemptus eſt. Si enim de omnibus quocunq; tempore factis vel faciendis quieti eſſent, liberum videretur Baronibus propter impunitatem nemora ſua in quibus Regia foreſta conſiſtit, pro ſui arbitrij voluntate ſuccidere; quod nequaquam impune poſſunt, niſi præcedente Regis conſenſu vel principalis Foreſtarij. Porro in neceſſarios etiam uſus ſuæ domus de proprijs nemoribus non aſſumant hij, qui in foreſta ſua habent Domicilia, niſi per viſum eorum qui ad foreſtæ cuſtodiam deputantur. Verum ſunt plures qui ſuis velint argumentis aſtruere, quod de Eſſartis hijs nullus liber ſit ratione Seſſionis ad Scaccarium. Si quis omnium illic reſidentium erga Principem quovis delinqueret infortunio, unde pecuniariter puniri mereretur, a pœna illa liber non eſſet niſi ſpeciali Principis mandato. Cum ergo Eſſartum factum exceſſus ſit in foreſtam Regis, non debet, ut dicunt, is (*a*) qui ſic delinquit & propter hoc punitur, niſi Regis expreſſo mandato liberari. Hæc itaque ratio licet ſubtilis ſit, & videatur aliquibus pene ſufficiens, obviat tamen illi quod pœna pro Eſſartis conſtituta ſit & communis in illos, qui ſic delinquunt; Ut ſcilicet pro Eſſarto jugeris unius triticei ſolidus unus ſolvatur; pro jugere vero quo ſeritur avena, vj d (*b*) jure perpetuo. Ex hijs autem particulis coacta ſumma quædam exurget, de qua Vicecomes ad Scaccarium reſpondere tenetur; ſicut ex conſtitutis duobus ſolidis vel uno per ſingulas hidas Comitatus ſumma una quæ comunis aſſiſa nuncupatur, excreſcit. Quia igitur in hijs (*c*) expreſſam habet ſimilitudinem Eſſartum cum Aſſiſa communi, ſicut dictum eſt, videri potuit non immerito ſimiliter quietos habendos illos ab Eſſartis ut ab alijs communibus Aſſiſis. Item obviat eis conſuetudinis uſuſq; longævi non vilis auctoritas. Sic enim retroactis temporibus fuiſſe commemorant quibus cana (*d*) memoria eſt. Vidi ego (*e*) ipſe qui loquor tecum temporibus modernis Legreceſtriæ comitem Robertum, virum diſcretum, literis eruditum & in negotijs forenſibus exercitatum. Hic ingenitam habens animi virtutem, paternæ quoque prudentiæ æmulator effectus eſt: cujus induſtria pluribus examinata eſt penes (*f*) Principem noſtrum Henricum ſecundum, quem nec palliata prudentia nec diſſimulata fallit ineptia; ut (*g*) ex mandato ipſius non ſolum ad Scaccarium, verum etiam (*h*) per univerſum regnum Præſidentis dignitatem obtinuerit. Hic ſemel imminente viſitatione nemorum quam Reguardam vulgo dicunt, quæ tertio anno fit, Breve Regis obtinuit, ut quietus eſſet ab hijs quæ de terra ipſius pro Eſſartis exigebantur, appoſito numero (*i*) qui de his exurgebat: quo delato & lecto ad Scaccarium in publico (*k*) ſtupebant omnes & mirabantur, dicentes; nonne Comes iſte libertatem noſtram infirmat? Contuentibus igitur ſe invicem qui aſſidebant, exorſus eſt fælicis memoriæ Nigellus tunc (*l*) Elienſis Epiſcopus, ſic inquiens cum modeſtia: Domine Comes, irritam feciſſe videris per hoc Breve Scaccarij dignitatem, qui mandatum Regis de hijs Rebus impetraſti, a quibus liber es per Seſſionem Scaccarij: ac ſi conſequenter amodo (*m*) per locum a majori debeat inferri; Qui de Eſſartis Breve Regis non obtinet, ſolutioni mox obnoxius fiat; ſed ſalva reverentia, pernitioſus eſt propter exemplum hic abſolutionis modus. Cum igitur, ut fit in dubijs, quidam ſic quidam aliter ſentirent, allatus eſt in hujus rei validum argumentum, Rotulus annalis de tempore Regis (*n*) illius Magni cujus ſupra meminimus, ſub quo plurimum floruiſſe dicitur dignitas, & ſcientia Scaccarij; & (*o*) inventum eſt aliquid, quod (*p*) Epiſcopo de dignitate

---

(*a*) L. R. his.

(*b*) L. R. v d.

(*c*) L. R. *deſunt* in hijs.

(*d*) L. R. ſana.

(*e*) L. R. ergo ipſe.

(*f*) L. N. plene eſt.

(*g*) L. R. Atq; adeo convaluit penes ejus, ut ex.

(*h*) L. R. *deeſt* etiam.

(*i*) L. R. appoſito non qui.

(*k*) L. N. puplico.

(*l*) L. R. *deeſt* tunc.

(*m*) L. R. *deeſt* amodo.

(*n*) L. R. *deſunt* validum argumentum Rotulus annalis de tempore Regis.

(*o*) L. R. *deeſt* &.

(*p*) L. R. *deeſt* quod.

(*q*) L. R.

tate reſidentium alleganti conſonum videbatur ; quibus auditis, pauliſper deliberans ſecum (q) Comes, ſic ait ; Fateor me (r) ſuper hijs rebus Breve Regis impetraſſe ; non ut jus veſtrum infirmarem, ſed ut ſic ſine moleſtia declinarem importunam nimis Regi tamen incognitam alaniorum (s) exactionem. Abdicans ergo Breve ſuum, per libertatem ſeſſionis prælegit abſolvi. Succedente tempore cum prædictus Epiſcopus infirmitate detentus adeſſe non poſſet, me ipſo ſupplente ad Scaccarium vices (t) ipſius in quibus poteram, contigit Eſſarta ſolvi ; cum ergo de dominio ejus exacta ſolverentur, queſtus ſum in publicum allegans jus abſolutionis. De communi ergo omnium conſilio, & conſideratione quæ jam ſoluta fuerat, mihi reſtituta eſt ſumma, reſervans autem, quæ de Dominio ſuo provenerant, aſcriptitijs ejus quod de quolibet exactum fuerat cum integritate reſtitui, ut hujus rei teſtis eſſet ſuperſtes memoria.

D. Salva Reverentia, non exemplis ſed rationibus in hijs utendum eſt.

M. Ita eſt ; ſed fit interdum, ut cauſæ rerum dictorumq; rationes occultæ ſint, & tunc ſufficit de his (u) exempla (w) ſubicere, præſertim de viris prudentibus ſumpta, quorum opera circumſpecta ſunt & ſine ratione non fiunt. Verum quicquid ſuper his (x) dixerimus allegantes pro hac libertate vel contra eam, certum habeas quod nihil in hac parte certum dicimus, niſi quod principis auctoritas decreverit obſervandum. Sane Foreſtarum ratio, pœna quoq; vel abſolutio delinquentium in eas ſive pecuniaria fuerit ſive corporalis, ſeorſum ab alijs Regni judicijs ſecernitur, & ſolius Regis arbitrio vel cujuſlibet familiaris ad hoc ſpecialiter deputati ſubicitur. Legibus quidem proprijs ſubſiſtit ; quas non communi Regni jure, ſed voluntaria principum inſtitutione ſubnixas dicunt ; adeo ut quod per legem ejus factum fuerit, non juſtum abſolute, ſed juſtum ſecundum legem Foreſtæ dicatur. In foreſtis etiam penetralia Regum ſunt, & eorum maximæ deliciæ ; ad has enim Venandi cauſa curis quandoq; depoſitis accedunt, ut modica quiete recreentur (y). Illic ſerijs ſimul, & innatis Curiæ tumultibus omiſſis, in naturalis libertatis gratiam pauliſper reſpirant ; unde fit, ut delinquentes in eam ſoli Regiæ ſubjaceant animadverſioni.

D. Ab ungue primo didici, quod prave prudentis eſt ignorantiam pati malle, quam dictorum cauſas inquirere ; ut ergo de prædictis plenius conſtet, aperire non differas quid Foreſta ſit, & quid Eſſartum.

XII. *Quid Regis Foreſta, & quæ ratio hujus nominis.*

M. Foreſta Regis eſt tuta ferarum manſio ; non quarumlibet ſed ſilveſtrium ; non quibuſlibet in locis ſed certis & ad hoc idoneis ; unde foreſta dicitur, *e* mutata in *o*, quaſi Fereſta, hoc eſt ferarum ſtatio.

D. Nunquid in ſingulis Comitatibus Foreſta Regis eſt ?

M. Non ; Sed in nemoroſis, ubi & ferarum latibula ſint & uberrima paſcua : nec intereſt cujus ſint nemora, ſive ſint Regis, ſive regni procerum, liberos tamen & indempnes (z) habent feræ circumquaque diſcurſus.

XIII. *Quid Eſſartum, & quare ſic dictum.*

Eſſarta vero vulgo dicuntur, quæ apud Iſidorum (a) occationes (b) nominantur ; quando ſcilicet foreſtæ nemora vel dumeta quælibet paſcuis & latibulis opportuna (c) ſucciduntur ; quibus ſucciſis, & radicibus avulſis terra ſubvertitur & excolitur. Quod ſi nemora ſic exciſa ſint, ut ſubſiſtens quis in vix extante ſucciſæ quercus vel alterius arboris ſtipite, circumſpiciens V ſucciſas viderit, Vaſtum reputant, hoc eſt, vaſtatum per Syncopen ſic dictum. Exceſſus autem talis etiam in proprijs cujuſq; nemoribus factus, adeo gravis dicitur, ut nunquam inde per ſeſſionem Scaccarij liberari debeat ; ſed magis juxta ſui ſtatus poſſibilitatem pecuniariter puniri. Hactenus de dignitatibus reſidentium ad Scaccarium, quod brevitas ſuccincta permiſit, & menti meæ repente ſe obtulit, utcunq; figuraliter expoſui. Cæterum Regum munificentiæ terminum in

hijs

(q) L. R. ſecum deliberans.
(r) L. R. *deeſt* me.
(s) *Forſan errore ſcribæ, pro* aliquorum *aut ſimili vocula.*
(t) L. R. *deeſt* vices.
(u) L. R. hijs.
(w) L. N. emſempla.
(x) L. R. hijs.
(y) L. N. recentur.
(z) L. R. indemnes.
(a) L. N. Yſidorum.
(b) L. N. occaſiones.
(c) L. N. oportuna.

(d) L. R.

LIB. I. hijs quem non tranſgrediatur non conſtituti; proni etiam ſunt omnes propter gratiam ſibi creditam in ſuæ dignitatis gloriam promovenda, qui recte (d) ſapiunt: at ille maxime mundanorum Principum maximus illuſtris Anglorum Rex Henricus ſecundus in augendis dignitatibus ſibi militantium ſemper aſpirat; ſciens pro certo, quod indulta ſuis beneficia nominis ſui gloriam immortalis famæ titulis emercantur. Nunc igitur ad alia currentem calamum convertamus.

D. Conſequens eſt, ni fallor, ſicut ex prædictis videor comperiſſe, ut de Regis ſigillo, & (e) Libro Judiciario proſequaris, quorum primum ſi bene memini in theſauro ſervatur (f) & inde non recedit.

M. Imo & utrumque, ſed & pleraque alia.

XIV. *Quod Theſaurus interdum ipſa pecunia, interdum locus in quo ſervatur.*

Noveris autem Theſaurum quandoq; dici pecuniam ipſam numeratam; vaſa diverſi generis aurea vel argentea, ac veſtimentorum mutatoria. Secundum hanc acceptionem dicitur, Ubi eſt theſaurus tuus, ibi eſt cor tuum. Dicitur enim Theſaurus locus in quo reponitur, unde Theſaurus auri Theſis id eſt (g) poſitio nominatur (h); ut nunc incongrue reſpondeatur quærenti de quolibet ubi ſit, in Theſauro eſt, hoc eſt, ubi Theſaurus reponitur. Numerata quidem pecunia vel alia prædicta ſemel in tuto loco repoſita non efferuntur, niſi cum ex Regis mandato in neceſſarios uſus diſtribuenda ſibi mittantur. Verum plura ſunt in repoſitorijs archis theſauri, quæ circumferuntur, & includuntur & cuſtodiuntur a Theſaurario & Camerarijs, ſicut ſupra plenius oſtenſum eſt: qualia ſunt Sigillum Regis de quo quæris, liber Judicarius, Rotulus qui exactorius dicitur, quem quidem nominant Breve de firmis. Item magni annales, compotorum Rotuli, privilegiorum (i) numeroſa multitudo, receptarum recauta ac Rotuli receptarum, ac Brevia Regis de exitu theſauri, & pleraq; alia quæ conſedente Scaccario cotidianis uſibus neceſſaria ſunt.

XV. *Qui ſit uſus Sigilli Regij quod eſt in Theſauro.*

Uſus Sigilli Regij qualis eſſe debeat ex præmiſſis conſtare poteſt: hoc enim factæ ſummonitiones & alia pertinentia duntaxat ad Scaccarium Regis mandata ſignantur; nec effertur alias; ſed ſicut ſupra dictum eſt, a Cancellario cuſtoditur per Vicarium. Expreſſam autem habet imaginem & inſcriptionem cum deambulatorio Curiæ ſigillo, ut par cognoſcatur utrobiq; jubentis auctoritas, & reus ſimiliter judicetur pro hoc & pro illo, qui ſecus egerit. Porro liber ille de quo quæris ſigilli Regij comes eſt individuus in Theſauro. Hujus inſtitutionis cauſam ab Henrico quondam Wintonienſi Epiſcopo ſic accepi.

XVI. *Quid Liber Judiciarius, & ad quid compoſitus.*

Cum inſignis ille ſubactor Angliæ Rex Willelmus ejuſdem Pontificis ſanguine propinquus, ulteriores Inſulæ fines ſuo ſubjugaſſet imperio, & rebellium mentes terribilium perdomuiſſet exemplis; ne libera de cætero daretur erroris facultas, decrevit ſubjectum ſibi populum juri ſcripto Legibuſq; ſubicere. Propoſitis igitur (k) Legibus Anglicanis ſecundum tripartitam (l) earum diſtinctionem, hoc eſt Merchenelage (m), Denelage (n), Weſtſaxenelage, quaſdam reprobavit, quaſdam autem approbans, illis tranſmarinas Neutriæ (o) leges, quæ ad Regni pacem tuendam efficaciſſimæ videbantur, adjecit. Demum ne quid deeſſe videretur (p) ad omnem totius providentiæ ſummam communicato conſilio, diſcretiſſimos a latere ſuo deſtinavit viros per Regnum in circuitu. Ab hijs (q) itaq; totius terræ deſcriptio diligens facta eſt, tam in nemoribus, quam paſcuis & pratis, nec non & agriculturis, & verbis communibus annotata in librum redacta eſt; ut videlicet quilibet jure ſuo contentus, alienum non uſurpet impune. Fit autem deſcriptio per Comitatus, per Centuriatas, & per Hidas (r), prænotato in ipſo capite Regis nomine, ac deinde ſeriatim aliorum procerum

---

(d) L. R. hij præſertim qui recte.
(e) L. R. *deeſt* &.
(f) L. R. ſervabatur.
(g) L. R. *deſunt* id eſt.
(h) *Danda eſt Auctori venia fingenti* Theſaurum *dici quaſi* Theſin auri.
(i) L. N. previlegiorum.
(k) L. R. *deeſt* igitur.
(l) L. N. tripertitam.
(m) L. N. Merchenlage.
(n) L. R. *deeſt* Denelage.
(o) *Legendum* Neuſtriæ.
(p) L. N. videtur.
(q) L. R. his.
(r) L. N. & Hidas.
(s) L. R.

procerum nominibus appoſitis ſecundum ſtatus ſui dignitatem, qui videlicet de Rege tenent in Capite. Apponuntur autem ſingulis numeri ſecundum ordinem ſic diſpoſitis, per quos inferius in ipſa libri ſerie, quæ ad eos pertinent, facilius occurrunt (s). Hic liber ab indigenis Domeſdei (t) nuncupatur, id eſt, dies judicij per Metaphoram (u); Sicut enim diſtricti & terribilis examinis illius noviſſimi ſententia nulla tergiverſationis arte valet eludi: Sic (w) cum orta fuerit in regno contentio de his (x) rebus quæ (y) illic annotantur; cum ventum fuerit ad Librum, ſententia ejus infatuari non poteſt vel impune declinari. Ob hoc nos eundem librum Judiciarium nominavimus; non (z) quod in eo de propoſitis aliquibus dubijs feratur ſententia; ſed quod ab eo ſicut a prædicto judicio non licet ulla ratione diſcedere.

D. Quid Comitatus, quid Centuriata, vel quid ſit Hida, ſi placet ediſſere; alioquin plana non erunt quæ præmiſſa ſunt.

XVII. *Quid Hida, quid Centuriata, quid Comitatus, ſecundum Vulgarem Opinionem.*

M. Ruricolæ melius hoc norunt; verum (a) ſicut ab ipſis accepimus, Hida a primitiva inſtitutione ex centum acris conſtat: Hundredus vero ex Hydarum aliquot centenarijs, ſed non determinatis; quidam enim ex pluribus, quidam (b) ex paucioribus Hidis conſtat. Hinc hundredum in veteribus Regum Anglorum privilegijs centuriatam nominari frequenter invenies. Comitatus autem eadem lege ex hundredis conſtant (c), hoc eſt quidam ex pluribus quidam ex paucioribus, ſecundum quod diviſa eſt Terra per viros diſcretos. Comitatus igitur a Comite dicitur, vel Comes a Comitatu. Comes autem eſt qui tertiam portionem eorum quæ de placitis proveniunt in quolibet Comitatu (d) percipit. Summa namq; illa quæ nomine firmæ requiritur a Vicecomite, tota non exurgit (e) ex fundorum redditibus, ſed ex magna parte de placitis provenit; & horum tertiam partem Comes percipit; qui ideo ſic dici dicitur, quia fiſco ſocius eſt & comes in percipiendis. Porro Vicecomes dicitur (ee), quia vicem

Comitis

(s) L. R. occurrant.
(t) L. R. Domeſdai.
(u) L. N. Methaforam.
(w) L. R. *deeſt* Sic.
(x) L. R. hijs.
(y) L. R. *deeſt* quæ.
(z) L. R. *deeſt* non.
(a) L. R. veruntamen ſicut.
(b) L. N. quædam.
(c) L. R. conſtat.
(d) L. N. Comitatu quolibet.
(e) L. R. exivit.

(ee) Vicecomes *dicebatur, eo quod vices Comitis gerebat. Quo autem ſenſu ſive reſpectu gerebat, id quidem dubium eſt. Eruditus Dialogi auctor hic dicit, Vicecomitem Comitis vices ſupplere in placitis illis in quibus Comes ratione dignitatis ſuæ [cum Rege] participat; & inde* Vicecomitis *nomen ſumpſiſſe innuit. Illum e recentioribus pleriq; ſecuti ſunt. Sed fas eſt rem denuo perpendere. Profecto verum eſt, Vicecomitem placita Comitatus cujus erat Vicecomes tenere ſolitum. Tenuitne autem illa placita vice vel loco Comitis? Proculdubio vice Regis; utpote habens Comitatus curam & cuſtodiam ſibi, a Rege ipſo commiſſam. Etenim in* Anglia *Vicecomes miniſter erat Regis, nequaquam Comitis. Verum utiq; eſt,* Tertium denarium *placitorum Comitatus, Comiti tum cum crearetur Comes, a Rege concedi ſolitum; Qui* Tertius denarius *a modernis uſitato vocatus eſt Anglice* Creation-money. *Participatne autem Comes ratione dignitatis ſuæ in placitis Comitatus cum Rege, ut Cl: auctor hic innuit? Dubito. Una duntaxat inſtantia mihi in veteribus membranis, quantum memini, occurrit, in qua* Tertius denarius *Comitis dicitur* pars ſua Comitatus. *Ea inſtantia eſt in perſona Comitis* Patricij; *& ſic ſe habet:* Wilteſcira. Comes Patricius r c de xxxviij l & ix s & iij d Bl. de veteri firma: Comiti Patricio xxij l & xvj s & vij de parte ſua Comitatus, numero: Et in reſpectu per Regem hoc anno, per Warinum filium Geroldi, xviij l Bl. Et habet de ſuperplus xxiiij s & vij d Bl. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Nova firma: In theſauro &c. Et in tertio denario Comitatus Comiti Patricio, xxij l & xvj s & vij d per breve Regis —. *Mag Rot: 3. Hen: 2. Rot: 3. a. Quid hinc ſequitur? Comes ſane eatenus cum Rege participare dicatur, quatenus is partem unam placitorum Comitatus nempe* Tertiam *habet,* & Rex *aliam, ſcilicet duas* Tertias; *participat, inquam; ſed forſan non ratione Dignitatis ſuæ. Plane enim largitione Regia* Tertius denarius *Comiti obtigit: ideoq; interdum appellatur* Annuum feodum Comitatus; *tanquam ſi eſſet donarium ex gratia Regis. De hoc vide, ſi placet, Hiſtoriam Scacc: cap. 23. Sect. 2. ad annum 13. E. 1,* Et Iſabellæ ſorori; *ac ibid: ad ann. 26. E. 1,* Petitio Hugonis de Courteney. *Et quidem ex eo quod* Tertius denarius *Vicecomitis manu Comiti ſolutus fuit, non eſt quod illum hujus ſubſtitutum credamus. Quinetiam meminiſſe oportet, aliquoties eundem fuiſſe, ſi Regi viſum, Comitatus & Comitem & Vicecomitem.*

Comitis ſuppleat in placitis illis, quibus Comes ex ſuæ dignitatis ratione participat.

D. Nunquid ex ſingulis Comitatibus Comites iſta percipiunt?

M. (*f*)

---

comitem. Verbi gratia. Anno 2° *R.* Henrici II, Ricardus *Comes* Devoniæ *fuit ejuſdem Comitatus Vicecomes Regis*: Ricardus Comes r c de firma de Deveneſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a. Anno* 4° *ac etiam* 5° R. Henrici II, Patricius *Comes* Sareſberiæ *ſive* Wilteſciræ *fuit Vicecomes ſeu Regis Firmarius* Wilteſciræ: Comes Patricius reddit compotum de firma de Wilteſcira. — Et in tertio denario Comitatus Comiti Patricio, xxij l & xvj s & vij d; *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.* Comes Patricius r c de firma de Wilteſcira. — Et in tertio denario Comitatus Comiti Patricio, xxij l & xvj s & vij d; *Mag. Rot.* 5. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a. Anno quarto & quinto* R. Ricardi I, Galfridus filius Petri *Comes* Eſſexiæ *fuit Vicecomes* Eſſexiæ & Hurtfordſciræ, *prioriſq; duorum Comitatuum Tertio denario potitus eſt*: Galfridus filius Petri, Ricardus de Heriet pro eo, reddit compotum de xlv l & ij s & vj d Bl. de Veteri firma de Eſſexa & de Hurtfordſcira: In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt: Et idem de Nova firma: In theſauro *ſummam illam*; — Et Galfrido filio Petri xl l & x s & x d numero, in tertio denario Comitatus; Et ipſi Vicecomiti xviij l & xj s & xj d in Villa de Hurtford, pro cuſtodia Caſtelli de Hurtford; &c. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. Mag. Rot.* 5. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 1. *a. m.* 1. *tit.* Eſſexa & Hurtfordſcira *in totidem verbis. Anno octavo* R. Ricardi I, Willelmus *Comes* Sareſberiæ *fuit Vicecomes Regius* Wilteſciræ: Willelmus Comes Sar[eſberiæ], Tomas filius Willelmi pro eo, reddit compotum de firma de Wilteſcira: In theſauro *ſummam illam* &c. *Mag. Rot.* 8. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 2. *a. Anno nono* R. Henrici III, Willelmus de Warenna *Comes* Surreiæ *fuit illius Comitatus Vicecomes*: Willelmus de Warenna Comes Surreiæ, Willelmus de Mara ut Cuſtos pro eo, reddit compotum de C & Lxxiiij l & vij s Bl. de firma Comitatus; *Mag. Rot.* 9. *H.* 3. *Rot.* 3. *a. m.* 1. *Surreia: Idemq; anno decimo*: Willelmus de Warenna Comes Surreiæ, Willelmus de Mara ut Cuſtos pro eo, reddit compotum de C & Lxxiiij l & vij s Bl. de firma Comitatus; *Mag. Rot.* 10. *H.* 3. *Rot.* —. *m.* 1. *a Surreia. Anno undecimo* (*alijſq; annis*) R. Henrici III, Hubertus de Burgo *Comes* Kantiæ *fuit illius Comitatus Vicecomes*: Hubertus de Burgo, Willelmus Brito ut Cuſtos pro eo, reddit compotum de *ſumma illa*, de firma Comitatus: — Et H. de Burgo Comiti Kantiæ L l, de Tertio denario Comitatus, per breve Regis; *Mag. Rot.* 11. *H.* 3. *Rot.* —. *a. m.* 1. *tit.* Kantia. *Anno* 52° & 53° R. Henrici III, Edwardus *filius Regis primogenitus* (*paucis poſt annis Rex* Angliæ) *fuit Vicecomes Comitatuum* Buckinghamiæ & Bedefordiæ. Edwardus filius Regis Primogenitus, Bartholomæus le Joevene ſubvicecomes ſuus pro eo, reddit compotum de CCC Lxxix l xix s xj d Bl, & de Cviij l numero de firma Comitatuum: Et de [*eiſdem ſummis*] de eadem, de anno præterito; *Mag. Rot.* 53. *H.* 3. *Buk. & Bedef. m.* 1. *b.* Non eſt autem, *opinor, quod credamus Dominum* Edwardum *hæredem Coronæ* Angliæ (*ut vocamus*) *apparentem cujuſvis Comitis ſubſtitutum fuiſſe. Huc etiam referri poſſunt Vicecomites* in feodo *ſive* Hæreditarij. *Quorum ſingulis non eſt immorandum. Ex his ſimilibuſq; inſtantijs credibile videatur, Vicecomitem fuiſſe Regis, non Comitis, Vicarium. Mitto autem de Comite ulterius loqui. Ad Vicecomitem redeo; de ejus nomine & officio pauca dicturus.*

Quas vocabuli, Vicecomes, *explicationes afferunt Gloſſariſtæ omitto hic recenſere. Ipſos Lector ſi placuerit per otium conſulat. Libet hic de ea re conjecturam ſubjungere, quam noſtratium nemo hactenus quod ſciam propoſuit; Lectoris tamen judicio permittendam. Dicitur igitur* Vicecomes, *eo quod vice fungitur* Comitis, *id eſt* Principis. *Notandum inprimis eſt, quod nonnullarum regionum ſupremi Rectores antiquitus erant* Comites, *ſicut* Angliæ *antiquitus hodieq;* Reges: Normanniæ *enim compluriumq; aliarum regionum Principes,* Comitum *ſubinde ac* Ducum *ſubinde titulo inſigniti erant; uti in illarum regionum hiſtoria veteri videre eſt. Ab illis Comitibus, ad quaſdam regionis ſuæ provinciæ tuendas regundaſque, ab antiquo inſtituti officiarij magna poteſtate donati; qui quoniam* Comitem *id eſt* Principem *ſuum in ſua quiſq; provincia repræſentabant, ejuſq; vices gerebant,* Vicecomites *dicti. Hanc explicationem quaſi diſertis verbis ſupportant Annalium* Flandrenſium *ſcriptores. Illi teſtantur* Flandriæ *Principes antiquos inſtituiſſe nonnulla officia hæreditaria, feudiſq; annexiſſe; Quædam ſcilicet ad peragenda ſervitia hic inferius memorata; & quædam ad juſtitiam ſubditis miniſtrandam; Quod genus erat* Vicecomitum; *qui ita dicti eo quod illis Comites* [*ſive Principes*] *in Burgis arcibuſq; moderandis vices ſuas permiſerant, alijs inſuper privilegijs ac poteſtatibus, quales erant Caſtellanorum &c. additis. Verba ipſa ex Annalibus* Belgicis *hic reponam*: Curiæ Feudales Comitis [Flandriæ]. Vetus Burgum Gandenſe, Burgum Brugenſe &c, Caſtellum Duacenſe, Curtracenſe &c. Pierron ſive Puteal Aloſtanum &c. Domus Teneramundana &c. Sala Yprenſis, Inſulana. Territorium Waſium.

M. (*f*) Nequaquam: ſed hij tantum iſta percipiunt, quibus Regum munificentia obſequij præſtiti, vel eximiæ probitatis intuitu Comites ſibi creat, & ratione dignitatis illius hæc conferenda decernit, quibuſdam hæreditarie quibuſdam perſonaliter.

XVIII. *Quid Rotulus Exactorius?*

Rotulus exactorius ille eſt, in quo diſtincte ſatis & diligenter annotantur firmæ Regis, quæ ex ſingulis Comitatibus exurgunt, cujus ſumma minui quidem non poteſt, ſed per operoſam Juſticiarij (*g*) diligentiam frequenter augetur. Reliquorum (*h*) ratio, ſcilicet Annalium Rotulorum, & aliorum quorum ſupra meminimus, quæ in Theſauro ſunt & inde non recedunt, ex prædictis ſatis liquet. Reſtat igitur ut ad majores & magis neceſſarias inſtitutiones Scaccarij convertamur, in quibus ut prædictum eſt excellentior eſt & utilior & a pluribus remotior Scaccarij ſcientia.

Explicit liber Primus.

Incipiunt

Curia Harlebecana, Tiletana, Balliolana. —— Burgum ſive πύργον turrim inſtructam Græci vocant. —— Enimvero feudis annexa officia ut ad hæredes transferrentur olim Flandriæ Principes (antequam in Burgundiæ Auſtriæq; nomen conceſſere) inſtituerunt: Quædam ad jus cuiq; ſuum reddendum deſignata. Hic inter alios comprehenduntur Vicecomites: hoc eſt, quibus Comites in burgorum arciumve moderamine vices ſuas additis privilegijs atq; commodis permittebant. Unde etiam Caſtellani dicebantur. Alia ad rationes redituſq; principis domeſticos ——. Quædam ad ſervitia domeſtica ——. Alia ad rem militarem. Huc pertinet Coneſtablius. Ad præcedentia reducitur Hamyrallus ἢ Θαλασσίαρχος —— atq; Marſcalcus &c. *Adriani Barlandi & aliorum De rebus Belgij memorabil. p.* 77. *Neq; vero in* Flandria *ſolum, ſed in alijs etiam regionibus, puta in* Normannia *&c eodem fere modo ſe res habuit: quod ſcilicet Vicecomes Comitis ſeu Principis vices geſſit. Adde, quod Vicecomitis quam ſupra ex* Barlando *poſui deſcriptio ad amuſſim convenit antiquo apud* Anglos *Vicecomitis officio, quale poſt* Conqueſtum Normannicum *fuit: nam Vicecomiti* Anglico, *ex antiquo more non Comitatus tantum cuſtodia, ſed & juris dicundi & caſtella Regia tutandi cura a Rege committi ſolita; ſicut in præcedenti hiſtoria mea compluribus exemplis monſtratum eſt. Similis etiam fuit in* Normannia *mos. Ibi quidam Judices erant qui* Vicecomites *dicebantur, teſtante* Duareno: — quem [*ſcil.* Judicem] etiam vocat Comitem; quod nomen eſt Officij: Hinc Vicecomitis nomen; & in Normandia quidam Judices adhuc Vicecomites dicuntur; *Duaren. in Conſuetudd. Feud. c.* 20. *Sect.* 3. *Quod ad* Anglos; *Vicecomitis officium* (*quale nimirum poſt* Conqueſtum *fuit*) *a* Normannis *in* Angliam *invectum arbitror: nomine* Vicecomitis *una cum ipſo officio a* Comitum *dominijs ad* Regum *facile tranſlato. Temporibus ſane* Angloſaxonicis *ea regionis apud* Anglos *diviſio dicta erat* Scıꞃe *ſeu* Scira, *quæ poſtmodum* Anglonormannis, Comitatus. *Fuitq, apud* Angloſaxones *officialis* Scıꞃe-ᵹeꞃeꝼa *dictus ſeu* Sciræ præfectus *aut* præfectus Regius; *cui ſcilicet Rex Sciræ cuſtodiam vel præfecturam commiſit. Iſti quodammodo ſucceſſit poſt Conqueſtum* Vicecomes; *at poteſtate, ni fallor, & officij genere longe diverſo; ſicut ex utriuſq; officij comparatione liquere poterit. Mutato tamen officio, remanſit antiquum nomen* Shireve, *ſimulq; locum obtinuit* Normannicum *nomen* Vicecomes.

Juvabit hic paucula profari de modo Vicecomitis conſtituendi; eoq; potius propterea, quod quidam auctores minus recte de ea re ſcripſerunt. Poſt Conqueſtum Normannicum *Vicecomites Comitatuum a Rege pro ſuo arbitrio conſtituti: Quidam ad quartam anni partem, quidam ad ſemiannum; alij* (*idque uſitatiſſime*) *ad annum unum, alij de anno in annum ad annos ſimul compluſculos, quin & alij nonnulli* (*ſi Regi placuerit*) *jure hæreditario. Item alijs commiſſi ſunt Comitatus tanquam* Firmarijs, *alijs tanquam* Cuſtodibus *ſive* (*ut vocabant*) Appruatoribus. *Singuli autem Regi immediate ſubjecti ac reſpondentes erant.* Nec *mirum; nam Regiorum proventuum principales Collectores, Juſticiarij Regis Itinerantes ad placita terminanda, tallagia aſſidenda &c, ſimulq; Caſtrorum Regis Cuſtodes, & Maneriorum ejus Curatores, fere conſueverunt eſſe in ſuis quiq; Comitatibus. Quare falſus mihi videtur doctiſſimus* H. Spelmannus, *inquiens* (*in Gloſſario, ad vocem,* Vicecomes, *p.* 555, *col.* 1.) *Vicecomites antiquitus eligi ſolitos a Liberis hominibus in Curia Comitatus, haud ſecus ac hodie ſolent Milites Parlamentarij. Nam plane res longe aliter comparata fuit poſt Conqueſtum* Normannicum. *A quo tempore, Vicecomites Comitatuum univerſos a Rege ſolo conſtitutos agnovimus; niſi ſi quibus Regia gratia indultum fuit, ut ſuos ipſi Vicecomites eligerent ſicut in* Londonia *fiebat. Hoc fere modo conſtituebantur Vicecomites Comitatuum, donec ſtatutis quibuſdam* (*puta, ſtatuto* Lincolniæ *anni noni* R. Edwardi II, *ac ſtatutis anni* 14 R. Edwardi III, *cap.* 7, *& anni* 12 R. Ricardi II, *cap.* 2.) *decerneretur eos a Conſiliarijs Regis nominatos fore ad Scaccarium in* Craſtino Animarum *quovis anno; a Rege ipſo poſtmodum eligendos ac conſtituendos. Qui mos hodieq; permanet.*

(*f*) L. N. *deeſt* M.
(*g*) L. R. Juſticiariorum.
(*h*) L. N. Relicorum.

Incipiunt Capitula Secundi Libri.

I. *Ex quibus & qualiter & ad quid fiunt Summonitiones.*
II. *Quæ ſit differentia Summonitionum utriuſq; Termini.*
III. *De agendis Vicecomitis multipliciter.*
IV. *Quibus de cauſis abſentia Vicecomitis valeat excuſari.*
V. *Quid ſit quoſdam fundos dari Bl[ancos] quoſdam numero.*
VI. *Quæ ſunt* (i) *Vicecomiti computanda. Elemoſinæ* (k) *ſcilicet, Decimæ, Liberationes utriuſq; generis, & Terræ datæ.*
VII. *Quæ ſunt* (l) *per ſolam conſuetudinem Scaccarij Vicecomiti computanda, hoc eſt ſine brevi.*
VIII. *Quo ordine computanda ſunt Vicecomiti quæ in operibus miſſa ſunt per breve Regis numero non determinans.*
IX. *Quod non abſolvitur quis* (m) *per breve Regis numerum non habens* (n), *etiamſi cauſam determinet.*
X. *De excidentibus & occupatis, quæ* (o) *uſitatius dicimus de Purpreſturis & Eſcaetis.*
XI. *De Cenſu nemorum, qualiter de his compoti fieri debeant.*
XII. *De Placitis & Conventionibus quo ordine de hijs* (p) *compoti fiant cum exacta ſolvuntur.*
XIII. *De diſtinctione* (q) *perſonarum quæ ſolvendo non ſunt; de quibus autem Vicecomitis fides* (r) *offertur, & ſub quo tenore Verborum detur.*
XIV. *Quæ Catella debitorum vendenda ſint* (s) *cum ipſi non ſolvunt, & quis in vendendis ordo ſit obſervandus.*
XV. *Quod Vicecomes a Debitoribus debitoris illius qui Regis non ſolvit debita, Regis ſummam prius ſuſcipiat.*
XVI. *Quod Vicecomes a fundis ejus, qui non ſolvit, quod requiritur percipiet, etiamſi eoſdem, ex quo Regi teneri cœpit quomodolibet alienaverit* (t).
XVII. *Quod non licet Vicecomiti debitam ſibi pecuniam a non ſolventibus ſuſcipere, & quid ſit agendum ſi forte ſuſceperit.*
XVIII. *Qualiter vir pro uxore, vel uxor pro viro convenienda, cum ille vel illa ſolvendo non eſt.*
XIX. *Quod non ſit idem modus coertionis Baronum Regis* (u) *& aliorum in pœnis pecuniarijs.*
XX. *Quid faciendum, cum Oeconomus* (w), *qui fidem dedit de ſatisfaciendo, non comparet.*
XXI. *Quid cum veniens non ſatisfacit, ſi Miles eſt, & quid ſi non Miles.*
XXII. *Qualiter ipſe Dominus puniendus eſt qui ſponte Militem expoſuit ut poſſit* (x) *interim liberari.*
XXIII. *Quid de ſponte offerentibus faciendum, cum & ipſi non ſolvunt.*
XXIV. *Quid de Relevijs* (y) *ſponte non ſolutis* (z).
XXV. *Quid de avibus ablatis faciendum, & quo tempore ſummonendæ.*
XXVI. *De auro Reginæ.*
XXVII. *Quod aliter de firmis, aliter de cuſtodijs reſpondendum, & ſub alio tenore fides danda.*
XXVIII. *Quod fides Vicecomitis ſemel data* (a) *de legitimo compoto ſufficiat per univerſum.*

Incipit

(i) L. N. ſit.
(k) L. R. *deeſt* Elemoſinæ.
(l) L. N. ſit.
(m) L. N. quis autem debet.
(n) L. N. habente.
(o) L. N. quod.
(p) L. R. his.
(q) L. R. deſtinatione.
(r) L. R. de quibus a Vicecomite fides.
(s) L. R. ſunt.
(t) L. R. alienavit.
(u) L. R. Regis Baronum.
(w) L. N. Economus.
(x) L. R. *deſunt* ut poſſit.
(y) L. N. Relevio.
(z) L. N. ſoluto.
(a) L. R. data eſt.

(b) L. N.

Incipit Liber Secundus.

AUDI me, frater, & auribus audiendi percipe quæ loquor tibi. Non pœnitebit te modicum tempus ereptum otijs impendere velle negotijs. Sunt enim nonnulli, qui non (b) erubeſcunt dicere in cordibus ſuis, qui apponit ſcientiam, apponit & dolorem Hijs oneroſa (c) eſt doctrina & jocundum decipere. Propter hoc ab hijs longe facta eſt veritas, qui metuentes jocundum diſciplinæ laborem incident in errorem. Fiunt igitur cæci corde, viarumq; pericula non videntes pronis greſſibus in præcipitium ruunt. Verum te, frater, nullus dies otioſum inveniat; ne (d) te forte vacantem (e) peſſimis quibuſq; ſubjiciat (f) pronior in malum infirmitatis humanæ conditio. Quod ſi forte tibi nulla ſunt (g) honeſta tamen finge negotia; ut ſemper exercitatus animus expeditior ſit ad doctrinam. Hijs igitur negotijs in quæ nos impegiſti pauliſper attende; non ut ex eis magnos (h) laboris metas fructus, ſed tantum ne [ſis] otioſus.

D. Vereor ne inſtantis noctis crepuſculum præcipitem imponat finem negotijs, & omiſſis pluribus neceſſarijs acceleres, ut careas importunitate quærentis.

M. Imo ego magis veritus ſum, ne te poſt longa ſilentia, propter agreſtem ſtilum, diu ſuppreſſus cachinnus ſuccuteret, vel forte tacitus tecum pertractaſſes, qualiter ſine noſtra moleſtia ab his (i) avelli poſſes, ad quæ nos coegiſti. Ob hoc fateor me finem intempeſtivum pene poſuiſſe dicendis: ſed tamen cum docilis ſis & in te nondum tepuerit attentionis induſtria (k) cœpto ferar itinere. Ut igitur diſpoſitæ rationis ordini ſatisfiat, de ſummonitionibus primo loco dicendum eſt: ex quibus ſcilicet & qualiter, & ad quid fiant. Atq; ut de his tibi plenius conſtet, ſit trium præmonſtrandorum, primo, prius, ultimum, hoc eſt, ad quid fiant.

Fiunt autem ſummonitiones, ut Scaccarium fiat.

Præcedente namque brevi ſummonitionis, quod Regiæ auctoritatis (l) ſignatur imagine, convocantur ad locum nominatum qui neceſſarij ſunt; nec enim neceſſe habent accedere, niſi ſummonitione præmiſſa. Accedunt autem quidam ut ſedeant & judicent (m), quidam ut ſolvant & judicentur. Sedent & judicant ex officio vel ex principis mandato Barones quorum ſupra meminimus. Solvunt autem & judicantur Vicecomites & alij plures in regno, quorum quidam voluntarijs oblationibus quidam neceſſarijs ſolutionibus obnoxij ſunt, de quibus infra plenius dicemus in agendis Vicecomitis. Horum itaq; cum per omnes Comitatus numeroſa ſit multitudo, oportet in ipſa citatione emiſſa de ſingulis ſeriatim exprimi, quantum in inſtanti termino ſolvi debeat, adjecta etiam cauſa; ut ſi (n) dicatur, de illo habeas hanc vel illam ſummam (o), propter hanc vel hanc cauſam. Quod ſi autem reſidente ad compotum Vicecomite, requiratur aliquid de quovis debitore qui ſit in Comitatu ſuo, de quo tamen in ſummonitione nulla fuit (p) mentio, non tenebitur reſpondere; ſed magis excuſabitur; quia non præceſſit hujus rei ſummonitio. Ad hoc ergo ſummonitiones fiunt (q), ut firmæ Regis & debita multiplici ratione requirenda fiſco proveniant. Verum ſunt aliqua, quæ per manum Vicecomitis provenire neceſſe eſt, etiamſi nulla de his (r) ſummonitio fiat; ſed (s) hæc magis caſualia ſunt quam conſtituta vel certa, ſicut ex conſequentibus liquebit.

Qualiter Summonitiones fiant.

Qualiter autem vel quo ordine fiant, primo dicendum eſt, ac demum ex quibus. Noveris autem (t) quod ſoluto Scaccario termini illius quo fiunt ſummonitiones, excipiuntur a clericis Theſaurarij debita Regis per ſingulos Comitatus a Magno Rotulo illius anni, & in brevioribus annotantur, ſimul (u) cum cauſis, quo facto ſecedunt (w) hij in partem quos majores diximus, præpoſito Comitatu quolibet, &

de

(b) L. N. *deeſt* non.
(c) L. N. honeroſa.
(d) L. N. nec te.
(e) L. N. vocantem.
(f) L. N. ſubiciat.
(g) L. R. ſint.
(h) L. N. magni.
(i) L. R. hijs.
(k) L. N. attentionis materia.
(l) L. N. auctoritas.
(m) L. R. ut ſed judicent.
(n) L. N. ut ſic.
(o) L. N. *deeſt* ſummam.
(p) L. N. nullam fiat.
(q) L. N. fuerit.
(r) L. R. de hijs nulla.
(s) L. N. ſet.
(t) L. R. *deeſt* autem.
(u) L. R. ſimiliter cum.
(w) L. N. ſecederit.

F 2

(x) L. R.

de ſingulis debitoribus illius decernunt quantum ſummoneri (x) debeat, habita conſideratione ſecundum qualitatem perſonæ, & ſecundum qualitatem negotij & cauſæ pro qua Regi tenetur. Auctenticus (y) etiam Annalis Rotulus a quo debita excepta ſunt, tenetur a (z) Theſaurario vel ejus clerico, ne forte fuerit in excipiendo quomodolibet erratum (a). Eſt etiam alius Clericus, qui quod illi taxaverint in exceptis annotat ſtudioſe; de quibus Summonitio fit per hæc verba. H. (b) Rex Anglorum, illi vel illi Vicecomiti ſalutem. Vide ſicut teipſum & omnia tua diligis, quod ſis ad Scaccarium ibi vel ibi, in craſtino Sancti Michaelis, vel in craſtino clauſi Paſchæ, & habeas ibi tecum, quicquid debes de (c) veteri firma vel nova, & nominatim hæc debita ſubſcripta; de illo x marcas pro hac cauſa, & ſic deinceps. Annotatis autem omnibus debitis illic ſeriatim cum cauſis, quæ in majori Annali Rotulo continentur, proferuntur minores quiq; Perambulantium Judicum (d) Rotuli, ex quibus excipiuntur quæ in ſingulis Comitatibus domino Regi debentur, labore & induſtria ipſorum (e); & hijs taxatis a Majoribus, in Summonitionibus annotantur; quibus ordine (f) digeſtis, terminatur ſummonitio per hæc verba: Et hæc omnia tecum habeas in (g) denarijs taleis & brevibus & quietantijs, vel capientur de firma tua; Teſte illo vel illo, ibi ad Scaccarium. Fuerunt tamen qui crederent dicendum in denarijs vel taleis vel brevibus vel quietancijs; non intelligentes *vel* quandoq; ſubdisjunctive poni. Superflua tamen eſt hujuſmodi de verbis contentio, cum de eorum intellectu conſtiterit: ſive enim dixeris in denarijs vel brevibus vel quietancijs, vel in denarijs & brevibus & quietancijs, idem eſt intellectus; ut ſcilicet in hijs omnibus vel eorum aliquibus, ſatisfiat de his (h) quæ in Summonitione continentur. Præterea, quia novis morbis per nova remedia decet ſubveniri (i), additum fuit in Summonitionibus hoc ſubſcriptum, ex novella conſtitutione, hoc eſt poſt (k) tempora Regis Henrici primi: Quod ſi forte de alicujus debito ſummonitus es, qui terram vel catalla non habet (l) in baillia (m) tua, & noveris in cujus baillia (n) vel Comitatu habuerit; tu ipſe Vicecomiti illi vel ballivo per breve tuum hoc ipſum ſignifices, deferente illud aliquo a te miſſo, qui ei breve tuum in Comitatu, ſi poteſt, vel coram pluribus liberet. Hæc quæ prædiximus (o) apponere, ridiculoſa ſatis & diſpendioſa quorundam ſubterfugia compulerunt. Cognito enim quibus determinatis Summonitiones emittebantur, antequam perveniſſet ad Comitatum ſummonitorio de debito ſuo, vacuatis horreis & pecunijs ſuis quocunq; ſibi diſtractis (p) vel ad loca tuta tranſlatis, vacuus in domo ſua reſidens, Vicecomitis & cæterorum officialium ſecurus expectabat adventum; & hac arte plurimis annis Regiæ Summonitionis auctoritas non ſine diſpendio videbatur eludi. Ille enim, ad quem cum facultatibus ſuis metus hujus cauſa tranſierat cum inde mandatum non haberet in res ſuas manum mittere non præſumebat. Hac ergo conſideratione per aliquot annos in Summonitionibus appoſitum fuit verbum quod præmiſſum eſt; nec poſtea alicui patuit locus ſubterfugij, quin ſatisfaciat omnis debitor per omnem modum, niſi quem ſola ſuprema excuſat inopia. Cum autem jam omnibus Vicecomitibus & debitoribus conſtitiſſet quia ſic ſophiſticæ poterant importunitates determinari, non oportuit amplius illud verbum apponi, nec apponitur: modus tamen ille qui dictus eſt coercionis debitorum quacumq; ſe tranſtulerint, perſeverat apud Vicecomites, & quaſi quodam jure perpetuo conſtitutus ſervatur (q).

D. Audivi jamdudum referentibus multis, quod bis (r) in anno Scaccarium convocetur, hoc eſt in termino Paſchæ & in termino S^{ti} Michaelis. Dixiſti etiam ſi bene memini, niſi præmiſſis ſummonitionibus Scaccarium (s) non teneri. Cum ergo Summonitiones ad utrumq; terminum fiant, rogo te, ſi placet, aperias, ſi in utriſq; Summonitionibus lex una ſervetur, vel, ſi in (t) verborum tenore diſſonantia eſt, quæ ſit, & quare ſic (u).

II. Quæ

(x) L. R. ſummonitioni debeat.
(y) L. N. Autenticus.
(z) L. N. tenetur autem Theſ.
(a) L. N. erratam.
(b) L. N. N. Rex.
(c) L. N. *deeſt* de.
(d) L. N. Judicij.
(e) L. R. ipſarum.
(f) L. R. per ordinem.
(g) L. R. & denarijs.
(h) L. R. ut ſcilicet unde in his quæ in Summon.
(i) L. R. ſubvenire.
(k) L. N. per tempora.
(l) L. N. habent.
(m) L. R. ballia.
(n) L. R. ballia.
(o) L. N. prædicimus.
(p) L. N. diſtrictis.
(q) L. R. conſervatur.
(r) L. N. vis in anno.
(s) L. N. Scaccarij.
(t) L. R. *deeſt* in.
(u) L. R. *deeſt* ſic.

(w) L. N.

II. *Quæ ſit differentia ſummonitionum utriuſq; termini.*

M. Magnum tuæ provectionis eſt argumentum quod ſuper hijs jam (*w*) noſti dubitare. Porro certo certius eſt, quod bis (*x*) Scaccarium in anno convocatur & tenetur; Præcedentibus tamen, ut prædictum eſt, ſummonitionibus. Terminorum utriuſq; ſeſſionis ſatis bene meminiſti. Sed (*y*) attende, quod in termino Paſchæ a Vicecomitibus non compoti ſed quidam viſus compotorum fiunt; unde pene nihil eorum quæ illic tunc geruntur ſcripturæ commendatur; ſed totum reſervatur alij termino; tunc diligenter in Magno annali Rotulo ſingula per ordinem annotentur; tamen quædam Memoranda quæ frequenter incidunt (*z*) a clerico Theſaurarij ſeorſum conſcribuntur; ut ſoluto Scaccario illius termini de hijs diſcernant Majores; quæ quidem non facile propter numeroſam ſui multitudinem, niſi ſcripto commendarentur (*a*), occurrerent. Inſuper quid Vicecomes in Theſauro ſolverit de firmis; ac deinde ſi ſatisfacit (*b*), in eadem linea ſcribitur, & quietus eſt: ſi non, debitum ejus in inferiori linea diſtincte ponitur, ut ſciatur, quantum de ſumma illius termini deſit; & ſtatim ſatisfaciat ad arbitrium Præſidentium. Quilibet enim Vicecomes medietatem firmæ illius quæ de ſuo Comitatu per annum exurgit, in termino illo ſoluturus eſt. Noveris autem, quod in hijs ſummonitionibus tenor verborum non mutatur niſi quod ad terminum pertinet vel locum (*c*); ſi ſcilicet decreverint Majores alias tenendum Scaccarium Paſchæ, & alias Scaccarium Sancti Michaelis; ſed eadem virtute verborum in utriſq; Summonitionibus ſervata. Diſſimilis eſt debitorum exceptorum annotatio. In ſummonitione namq; contra terminum Paſchæ facta, quod tunc annus ille dicitur initiari, ſimpliciter dicetur de illo, habeas x; & de hac ſummonitione non niſi ſolvendo tunc vel ſatisfaciendo de x abſolvetur. Ac cum facienda eſt Summonitio de termino S^{ti} Michaelis in quo clauditur & terminatur idem annus, & fit annalis Rotulus, addetur prædictis x aliæ (*d*) x, vel plura, ſicut Præſidentibus (*e*) viſum fuerit, & dicetur; de illo habeas xx (*f*) qui tamen termino Paſchæ de hac ipſa ſumma x (*g*) ſolverat (*h*) ſed ſolvens x in denarijs nunc, & proferens taleam de x jamdudum (*i*) ſolutis, abſolvi merebitur a ſummonitione: dictum eſt enim in Summonitione, Hæc omnia (*k*) habeas in denarijs & brevibus & taleis. Noveris præterea, quod facta ſummonitione, ſi dum corrigitur inventus fuerit error, non debet ſubducta linea cancellari, ſed nec abradi, quia patens (*l*) ſcriptura eſt: imo potius, in quo erratum fuerit, debet penitus obliterari, ut quid ſcriptum fuerat (*m*) nulli pateat; cujus rei cauſa, ſi tecum ſuper hijs (*n*) actitaveris, facile tibi valet occurrere.

D. Cum ſicut commemoras patens (*o*) ſit illud ſcriptum, & ſic Vicecomiti deſtinetur, & per longa tempora penes ipſum ſuoſq; reſideat, ſoli fidei ejus ſummonitionis indemnitas (*p*) committitur (*q*). Poſſet enim, quod vellet impune delere mutare vel minuere (*r*), cum non extet (*s*) aliquod penes Barones ejus reſcriptum.

M. Poſſet fortaſſe, ſi vellet; ſed foret hoc (*t*) inſani capitis argumentum, ſi tantis ſe periculis ſponte (*u*) opponeret; præſertim cum non auferre ſic Regis debita poſſet, ſed vix differre (*w*). Omnia namque debita de quibus Summonitiones fiunt, alias diligenter annotata ſervantur; unde non poſſet quis a debito ſuo etiam procurante Vicecomite hac arte liberari. Verum ad majorem hujus rei cautelam vidimus a Pictavenſe Archidiacono nunc Wintonienſe Epiſcopo omnium Summonitionum reſcripta fieri, nec aliquatenus originales emitti, niſi factis & diligenter correctis earum reſcriptis. Cum autem ſedente Vicecomite ad compotum legeretur Summonitio (*x*) a clerico Cancellarij, inſpiciens Clericus Archidiaconi reſcriptum, obſervabat eum ne exorbitaret. Procedente vero tempore cum numerus debitorum creſceret in immenſum (*y*), adeo ut uni Summonitioni (*z*) unius membranæ longitudo ſufficeret,

---

(*w*) L. N. hijs omnia noſti,
(*x*) L. N. vis.
(*y*) L. N. ſet.
(*z*) L. N. incident.
(*a*) L. N. commendaretur.
(*b*) L. R. ſatisfiet.
(*c*) L. R. vel ad locum.
(*d*) L. N. alia x l. vel.
(*e*) L. R. Præſidentibus taxantibus.
(*f*) L. R. ix.
(*g*) L. R. *deeſt* x.
(*h*) L. N. ſolvatur.
(*i*) L. N. jam ducturus.
(*k*) L. R. Hæc etiam habeas.
(*l*) L. N. pacteris.
(*m*) L. R. fuerit.
(*n*) L. R. his.
(*o*) L. N. pactercis.
(*p*) L. N. idempnitas.
(*q*) L. R. committatur.
(*r*) L. R. *deſunt* vel minuere.
(*s*) L. R. exſtet.
(*t*) L. R. ſed foret ſed inſani.
(*u*) L. R. ſe ſponte periculis.
(*w*) L. R. deferre.
(*x*) L. R. legentur ſummam.
(*y*) L. R. *pro* in immenſum *habet album ſpatiolum.*
(*z*) L. N. Summonitione.

(*a*) L. R.

ſufficeret, ceſſum eſt multitudini & laborioſo operi, & ſola originali Summonitione, ſicut antiquitus contempti ſunt. Sic habes, ut credo, quantum brevitas permiſit, qualiter & ad quid ſummonitiones fiant. Nunc ex quibus fieri debeant libet intueri; licet ex præmiſſis hoc ipſum magna pro parte jam conſtet.

Ex quibus Summonitiones fiant.

Illuſtris Anglorum Rex Henricus hoc nomine participiantium Regum ſecundus dictus eſt, ſed nulli modernorum fuiſſe creditur in rebus componendis animi virtute ſecundus: ab ipſo enim (*a*) ſuæ dominationis exordio totum in hoc direxit animum, ut Paci rebellantes & diſcolos (*b*) multiplici ſubverſione conteret (*c*), & pacis ac fidei bonum in cordibus hominum modis omnibus conſignaret. Hujus igitur inſignia cum jam in omnes gentes celeberrima fama vulgaverit, adeo ut his exponendis inſiſtere ſupervacuum videatur: unum tamen eſt, quod cum ſilentio præterire non valeo, ex quo ſolo ſingularis ejus probitas & pietas inaudita firmatur. Non tamen hoc hominis fuit immo Dei miſerentis, Quod ſibi quod toti cum (*d*) paucis reſtitit orbi.

D. Qualiter ſibi reſiſtere dici poſſit opus inſigne, niſi planum feceris non video.

M. Licet hæc ad opus cœptum vel propoſitum non adpertineant (*e*), memor tamen Regis illius magnanimi, cum pace meæ mentis hijs ſuperſedere non valui. Videas ergo quam miraculoſe (*f*) vir ille ſibi reſticit, in ſuos filios quidem ſuæ carnis, immo & animæ ſuæ ſpem poſt Deum unicam & gloriam ſingularem; dum parvuli eſſent, & ratione ætatis cerei ſupra modum & in omnem animi motum proni, vulpeculæ pertinaces conſilijs pravis demolitæ ſunt, & tandem in patrem tanquam in hoſtem ſua viſcera converterunt; facti ſunt etiam inimici homines domeſtici ejus, & qui cuſtodiebant latus ejus, conſilium inierunt adverſus eum; dicentes filijs & hoſtibus perſequemini (*g*) contra eum, quia non eſt qui eripiat (*h*); diceres in hijs (*i*) verbum completum Prophetæ; filios enutrivi (*k*) & ecce ipſi ſpreverunt me (*l*). Cum igitur uxor in virum, filij in patrem ſuum, domeſtici ſine cauſa deſævirent (*m*) in dominum; nonne ſatis optime ſibi rebellantem virum diceres? Verum contra numeroſam hoſtium multitudinem ſolius Divinæ gratiæ magnitudo ſubvenit, & quaſi pugnante pro ſe Domino, ſic in brevi pene rebelles omnes obtinuit, ut longe fortius quam prius ex eo quo infirmari debuit confirmaretur in Regno.

Norunt enim per hoc potiſſimum (*n*) qui conſpiraverant (*o*) adverſus eum in omni virtute ſua clavam a manu Herculis niſi vix extorqueri non poſſe. Comprehenſis inſuper hoſtibus tam enormis ſeculi incentoribus inaudita (*p*) pepercit miſericordia; ut eorum pauci rerum ſuarum, nulli vero ſtatus ſui vel corporum diſpendia ſuſtinerent (*q*). Si legeres ultionem quam exercuit David in ſubverſores Abſolonis filij ſui, diceres hunc illo longe mitiorem extitiſſe (*r*): cum tamen de illo ſcriptum ſit; inveni virum ſecundum cor meum. Licet autem Rex (*s*) inſignis pluribus abundaret exemplis, & poſſet in eos (*t*) vel viliſſimam exercere vindictam; maluit tamen expugnatis parcere quam eos punire, ut ejus regnum creſcere videant vel inviti. Vivat igitur in longo tempore Rex ille glorioſus & fælix, & (*u*) pro inpenſa (*w*) gratia gratiam mereatur ab alto. Vivat & proles ejus ingenua, patri ſuo ſubjecta nec ei diſſimilis: & quia nati ſunt populis imperare, paterno ſimul & proprio diſcant exemplo, quam glorioſum ſit parcere ſubjectis & debellare rebelles. Nos autem ſuſcepta negotia proſequamur. Quod ſi de hijs & alijs ſtrenuis ejus actibus libet plenius inſtrui, libellum cujus ſupra meminimus, ſi placet, inſpicito. Igitur poſt naufragum Regni ſtatum pace reformata, ſtuduit iterum (*x*) Rex avita tempora renovare; & eligens diſcretos viros ſecuit Regnum in vj partes, ut eas electi Judices quos Errantes vocamus perluſtrarent, & jura deſtituta reſtituerent. Facientes ergo ſui copiam in ſingulis Comitatibus, & hijs qui ſe læſos putabant Juſtitiæ plenitudinem exhibentes, pauperum laboribus & ſumptibus pepercerunt. Contigit autem in hijs exceſſus varios (*y*) plerumq; varijs modis pro negotiorum qualitate puniri, ut quidam corporalem,

(*a*) L. R. *deeſt* enim.
(*b*) L. R. diſcoles.
(*c*) *rectius* contereret.
(*d*) L. N. quod paucis cum toti.
(*e*) L. N. non animi pertineant.
(*f*) L. N. miraculo ſe.
(*g*) L. R. perſequamini.
(*h*) L. N. perſequemini & 9 e. q. n. e. q. e.
(*i*) L. N. dicens in his.
(*k*) L. R. enutrivit.
(*l*) L. N. & ex ipſi autem ſp. me.
(*m*) L. R. diſcurenti dominum.
(*n*) L. N. potiſſimi.
(*o*) L. N. conſpiraverat.
(*p*) L. N. tam enormis ſeculis inſcentoribus inaudita.
(*q*) L. R. ſuſtineret.
(*r*) L. N. exiſſe.
(*s*) L. N. Licet enim res inſignis.
(*t*) L. R. eis.
(*u*) L. R. *deſunt* felix, &.
(*w*) L. R. impenſa.
(*x*) L. R. iterum ſtuduit.
(*y*) L. R. varios exceſſus.

(*z*) L. N.

lem, quidam pecuniariam pœnam luant (z). Porro pecuniariæ delinquentium pœnæ in Rotulis Errantium diligenter annotantur; & conſedente Scaccario coram omnibus Theſauro traduntur. Caveant autem Judices, ut correctos & per ordinem depoſitos (a) Rotulos Theſaurario liberent; non enim fas erit (b) ipſis etiam Judicibus facta traditione iota unum mutare etiam in quod omnes Judices conſenſerint.

D. In hoc mirabile eſt, quod cum ſcriptorum ſuorum auctores ſint, & non niſi de ipſorum induſtria vel labore proveniat (c) etiam in unum aliquid conſentientes ſcriptum proprium mutare non poſſunt.

M. Cum indulta ſint correctionis tempora, & legem noverunt (d) conſtitutam (e), ſibi imputent; oblatorum enim ſumma vel ab ipſis debitoribus ſi in hanc condempnati ſunt, vel ab ipſis Judicibus requiretur. Ut ſi in Rotulo condempnatum aliquem in ſolutione xx deſcripſerint, & tradita jam cautione Theſaurario recordati fuerint, quod non teneatur ille niſi in x; ipſi Judices de reſiduo ſatisfacient; quia ſcriptum ſuum cum deliberatione factum & correctum, poſt traditionem revocare non poſſunt. Suſceptorum vero Rotulorum debita Theſaurarius in Magno annali Rotulo diligenter & diſtinate per ſingulos Comitatus annotari facit, ſimul cum cauſis; prænotatis, ut jam dictum eſt, nominibus Judicum; ut per hoc exactorum fiat diſcretio. Ex his (f) igitur ſummonitiones fiant ſic; De placitis illorum N de illo illud; ſecundum quod Præſidentes prius debita taxaverint. Habes ex prædictis, ut credimus, quantum neceſſe eſt, ex quibus & qualiter & ad quid ſummonitiones fiant: nunc ad agenda Vicecomitis tranſeamus. Decet autem te dicendis ſollicitam adhibere diligentiam, quia in hijs excellentior Scaccarij ſcientia conſiſtit, ſicut dictum eſt ab initio.

III. *De agendis Vicecomitum multipliciter.*

Omnes igitur Vicecomites & Ballivi, ad quos Summonitiones diriguntur, eadem neceſſitate legis conſtringuntur; hoc eſt, auctoritate Regij mandati; ut ſcilicet die nominato deſignatoque loco conveniant, & de debitis ſatisfaciant; quod ut manifeſtius fiat ipſius Summonitionis tenorem diligentius intuere; ait enim: Vide ſicut teipſum & omnia tua diligis, ut ſis ad Scaccarium ibi tunc; & habeas tecum quicquid debes de veteri firma & nova, & hæc debita ſubſcripta. Attende igitur, quia duo dicuntur, quæ duobus ſequentibus coaptantur: hoc enim, Vide ſicut teipſum diligis, refertur ad ſis ibi tunc; illud vero, & ſicut omnia tua diligis, referri videtur ad hoc, & habeas tecum (g) hæc debita ſubſcripta: ac ſi aperte dicatur; Abſentia tua, tu quicunq; ſuſcipis ſummonitionem, niſi neceſſarijs & lege definitis cauſis poſſit excuſari; in capitis tui periculum redundabit; videris enim ſic Regium ſpreviſſe mandatum, & in contemptum Regiæ majeſtatis irreverenter egiſſe. Si citatus ſuper Regis quibus addictus (h) es negotijs nec veneris, nec excuſatorem miſeris. Verum ſi per te (i) ſteterit, quo minus debita ſubſcripta ſolvantur, tunc de firma quam ſoluturus es, aliena debita de quibus ſummonitus es capientur: Firma vero de catallis & fundorum tuorum redditibus perficietur (k); te interim, ſi Barones decreverint, in loco tuto ſub libera cuſtodia collocato. Cum ergo præmiſſa fuerint (l) a Vicecomite ſuſcepta ſummonitio, ipſa die nominata veniat & oſtendat ſe Præſidenti, ſi adeſſe eum contigerit, vel Theſaurario, ſi Præſidens ille præſens non fuerit. Deinde ſalutatis Majoribus, ipſa die ſibi vacet, & in (m) craſtino & deinceps die qualibet ad Scaccarium rediturus. Quod ſi forte nec venerit nec juſtam præmiſerit excuſationem, prima die Regi condempnabitur in C ſolidis argenti de quolibet Comitatu, ſequenti vero (n) in x libris argenti, ſimiliter in C, tertia, ſicut ab his (o) accepimus, qui nos præceſſerunt, in beneplacito Regis erunt quæcunque mobilia poſſidet; quarto vero quia jam ex hoc contemptus Regiæ majeſtatis convincitur, non ſolum in rebus ſuis, ſed in propria perſona ſoli Regiæ miſericordiæ ſubjacebit. Sunt tamen qui credant ad omnem ſummam ſolam pœnam pecuniariam ſufficere; ut ſcilicet prima die in C ſolidis; ſecunda ſimiliter in C ſol. (p); & ita deinceps per ſingulos dies in ſingulis centenis puniantur abſentes. His ego non diſſentio; ſi tamen his cui delinquitur, & in (q) hoc ipſum conſenſerint (r); hunc autem pœnæ modum velle Regem admittere ſatis probabile eſt, cum ejus gratia ſingularis ad pœnam pigra ſit, & hæc ad præmia velox.

D. Impru-

(z) L. N. luatur.
(a) L. R. *deſunt* & per ordinem depoſitos.
(b) L. N. factis erit.
(c) L. R. proveniant.
(d) L. N. noverit.
(e) L. R. conſtituta.
(f) L. R. hijs.
(g) L. R. habeas ibi.
(h) L. R. additus.
(i) L. N. ſi parte ſteterit.
(k) L. R. proficietur.
(l) L. R. fuerit & a.
(m) L. R. *deeſt* in.
(n) L. N. ſequenti ut in.
(o) L. R. hijs.
(p) L. R. centum ſolidis.
(q) L. R. *deeſt* &: L. N. *deeſt* in.
(r) L. R. conſenſerit.
(s) L. N.

D. Imprudentis pariter & impudentis eſt auditoris currentem calamum ante proviſum dicendorum finem præoccupare; ideoque ſuſtinui volvens (*s*) in animo quod ex parte me turbat: dixiſti enim, ſi per Vicecomitem ſteterit quo minus debita ſubſcripta ſolvantur, tunc de firma quam ſoluturus eſt capientur. Si ergo Vicecomes per brevia Regis, vel in operationes vel alias univerſa diſtribuerit, quæ hic fuerat ſoluturus; quid fiet.

M. Cùm ex Regis mandato vel in Camera Curiæ, vel in operationibus, vel in quibuſlibet alijs, firmam Comitatus expenderit, ſi in debitis ſolvendis minus egiſſe deprehenditur (*t*), per fidem ſuam ubi Majores decreverint detinebitur, donec de hijs ſatisfaciat ſicut de firma ſatisfacturus fuerat.

D. Cum citatum Vicecomitem & non venientem vel excuſantem, tum rerum mobilium tum immobilium cum & (*u*) proprij (*w*) corporis gravis jactura ſequatur, niſi ſuam non voluntariam ſed neceſſariam abſentiam excuſaverit. Rogo te, ſi placet, ut quas (*x*) citatus prætendere poſſit abſentiæ ſuæ ſufficientes cauſas aperire non differas.

IV. *Quibus de cauſis abſentia Vicecomitum ſervatur indempnis.*

M. Plures ſunt excuſationum modi, quibus Vicecomitis abſentia ſervatur indemnis, ſic tamen ut occaſione vel excuſatione poſtpoſita die nominata per legitimos viros pecuniam Regis ante collectam præmittat; qui porrigentes Præſidenti literas excuſationis, & abſentiæ Domini ſui cauſas neceſſarias allegantes, etiam ſacramento corporaliter præſtito, ſi Præſidenti placuerit, eaſdem confirment. Quod ſi Vicecomes, vel alius ſerviens citatus, infirmitate detentus adeſſe non poterit; addat in literis excuſationis, quæ ad Scaccarium diriguntur: Et quia venire non poſſum; mitto vobis hos ſervientes meos N. & N, ut loco meo ſint, & quod ad me pertinet faciant, ratum habiturus quod ipſi fecerint.

Provideat autem qui excuſat, ut alter vel uterque miſſorum Miles ſit, vel laicus alius ratione ſanguinis vel aliter ſibi conjunctus, hoc eſt cujus fidei vel diſcretioni ſe & ſua committere non diffidat: ſolos enim Clericos ad hoc ſuſcipi non oportet; quia ſi ſecus egerint, non decet eos pro pecunia vel ratiocinijs comprehendi. Si vero citatum Vicecomitem abeſſe contigerit, non infirmitate quidem ſed qualibet alia cauſa præpeditum, ſic forſitan a pœna conſtituta poterit liberari: Verum ad explendum compotum ſuum nullus pro eo ſuſcipietur, niſi primogenitus filius; nec generalis ejus procurator, etiamſi breve ſuum direxerit, ſe ratum habiturum, quod ille vel ille pro ſe fecerit; ſolius vero mandati Regij vel etiam Præſidentis auctoritate, ſi Rex abſens fuerit, ad compotum ſuum explendum alium (*y*) poterit ſubſtituere: ſi tamen aliud a Domino Rege negotium ſibi gerat aſſignatum ipſe ad Scaccarium (*z*) in propria perſona præſentem nominet, qui juxta quod ſupra dictum eſt, poſſit & debeat Vicecomitis abſentis negotia procurare. Illud autem Breve Regis vel Præſidentis, vel Vicecomitis excuſantis in forulo Mareſcalli, cujus ſupra meminimus, in teſtimonium hujus rei reſervabitur. Quod ſi Vicecomes alias Regi neceſſarius ab ipſo vocatus fuerit extra regnum, vel accepta licentia pro familiaribus negotijs exire diſpoſuerit, prius Præſidentem adeat (*a*), & viva voce vices ſuas ad Scaccarium deleget cui voluerit viro legitimo; quo facto, cum abſens fuerit, nec breve mittere, nec abſentiam ſuam excuſare cogetur. Excuſante vero ſe Vicecomite cauſa infirmitatis, cum neceſſe (*b*) fuerit ad ſcribendum ejus compotum in Annali Rotulo, dicetur, Willelmus Vicecomes de Lundonijs, Robertus filius ejus pro eo, reddit compotum de firma de Lundonijs (*c*). At ſi per Regis mandatum alius ſibi ſubſtitultur, vel ipſe viva voce, ſicut prædictum eſt, aliquem pro ſe deſignaverit Præſidenti, ſic per omnia dicendum eſt ac ſi ipſe in propria perſona ad compotum reſideret.

D. Nunquid infirmitas ſola ſufficiens eſt excuſatio, per quam citatus abſens ſervetur indempnis?

M. Abſit: ſunt enim plures ad Scaccarium; ſed hæc tam in litibus quam in alijs negotijs Eccleſiaſticis & Forenſibus eſt uſitatior. Porro decet te memorem eſſe prædictorum, ut intelligas (*d*) nullam excuſationem hoc efficere, ut Regis pecunia de Comitatu collecta penes eum detineatur impune, vel ad Scaccarium die nominata non mittatur. Præmiſſa ergo pecunia, poterit excuſari per infirmitatem, ſicut dictum eſt. Item ſi filius ejus primogenitus, quem declaravit hæredem poſt ſe futurum,

---

(*s*) L. N. volumine.
(*t*) L. R. comprehenditur.
(*u*) L. R. *deſunt* tum immobilium cum &.
(*w*) L. R. tunc in proprij.
(*x*) L. N. quis.
(*y*) L. R. *deſunt* explendum alium.
(*z*) L. N. ipſe adjectum.
(*a*) L. N. adheat.
(*b*) L. R. cum ventum.
(*c*) L. N. London.
(*d*) L. N. Eccleſiaſticus prædictorum ut intelligas.

(*e*) L. R.

futurum, morti proximus adjudicetur, excuſabitur. Item ſi uxor ejus dolore partus periclitari cœperit, vel quavis alia de cauſa morti proxima decubuerit, quia portio ſuæ carnis eſt, excuſari poterit. Item ſi Dominus ejus, qui vulgo Ligius dicitur, hoc eſt, cui ſoli ratione Dominij ſic (*e*) tenetur, ut contra ipſum nichil (*f*) alij debeat Rege duntaxat excepto, vocaverit ipſum, ut adſit ſibi tracto in jus de toto feudo ſuo (*g*) vel ejus maxima parte, vel ſuper alia cauſa quæ in ſtatus vel corporis ſui detrimentum redundare videatur, excuſari poterit; ſic tamen ſi Dominus ille nec amplius excuſare nec aliter litem (*h*)declinare valuerit. Quod ſi idem Dominus alium ſuper hujuſmodi ſollicitaverit, & liberum ſit ei abſque enormi damno diem prorogare (*i*), ſi vocaverit Domini Regis Vicecomitem hominem quidem ſuum, venire non tenebitur; quia nec (*k*) ſic ad Scaccarium poſſet excuſari. Item ſi idem Dominus (*l*) infirmitatis pondere preſſus, teſtamentum coram ſuis condere voluerit, & ad hoc cum alijs fidelibus ſuis ipſum evocaverit, excuſabitur. Item ſi Dominus ejus, vel uxor, vel filius debita carnis ſolverit, & hic debita funeris obſequia procuraverit, excuſari merebitur. Sunt & aliæ plures excuſationes abſentiæ Vicecomitis neceſſariæ quidem & legibus determinatæ quas non abdicamus vel excludimus, immo cum ſufficientes viſæ fuerint a Majoribus libenter ſuſcepimus; ſed has quæ menti meæ ſe ad præſens obtulerunt, quaſi frequentiores exempli cauſa ſubjecimus.

D. Videor ex prædictis perpendere, quod Miles, vel quilibet alius diſcretus poſſit a Rege Vicecomes vel alius Ballivus creari, etiamſi nil ab ipſo poſſideat, ſed ſolum ab alijs.

M. Debetur hæc Prærogativa dignitatis publicæ (*m*) poteſtati, ut cujuſcunque ſit, cuicunque vir aliquis in Regno militet vel miniſtret, ſi regi neceſſarius viſus fuerit, libere poſſit aſſumi, & Regijs obſequijs deputari.

D. Ex hoc etiam cerno verum eſſe quod dicitur,

An neſcis longas Regibus eſſe manus?

Sed jam nunc, ſi placet, ad agenda Vicecomitis manum mittere non differas; ad hæc (*n*) enim, te monente, totam attentionis (*o*) induſtriam jam collegi; ſciens ex his (*p*) excellentem Scaccarij ſcientiam, ſicut prædictum eſt, debere requiri.

M. Gratulor te memorem præmiſſorum; unde fateor languenti pene calamo te ſtimulos addidiſſe. Noveris autem quod Vicecomes, niſi facto prius examine debitiſque de quibus ſummonitus eſt ſolutis, reſidere non debet ad compotum: cum autem acceſſerit & jam reſederit, alij Vicecomites excludantur; & reſideat ſolus cum ſuis, ad interrogata reſponſurus. Provideat autem ut ipſa die vel præcedente, debitoribus ſui Comitatus innotuerit qua die ſit ad compotum ſeſſurus; vel etiam circa domum Scaccarij vel vicum vel villam voce præconia ipſis denunciet ſe tunc vel tunc ſeſſurum. Tunc ſedentibus & audientibus omnibus, Theſaurarius, qui ſicut (*q*) dictum eſt, ratione officij ſui ſibi videtur adverſari, quærat, ſi paratus eſt reddere compotum; quo reſpondente præſto ſum, inferat Theſaurarius, Dic igitur imprimis ſi Elemoſinæ, ſi decimæ, ſi liberationes conſtitutæ, ſi Terræ datæ ſic ſe habent hoc anno ſicut in præterito. Quod ſi ſimiliter ſe habere reſponderet; tunc ſcriptor Theſaurarij præteritum Annalem Rotulum diligenter in hijs conſtitutis ſcribendis ſequatur, contuente (*r*) ſimul Theſaurario, ne forte manus ſcriptoris aberret. Et quia ſatis in titulo de officio Scriptoris Theſaurarij de ordine ſcripturæ dixiſſe me memini hijs (*s*) ad præſens ſuperſedeo.

D. Dic ergo, ſi placet, de hijs quæ (*t*) jamdudum uſque ad agenda Vicecomitum diſtuliſti (*u*) quid (*w*) ſcilicet ſit, quaſdam terras a Rege dari Bl[ancas] quaſdam numero; hoc enim me ſollicitavit ab initio.

M. Satis (ut credo) tibi conſtat ex prædictis, quid ſit quaſdam firmas ſolvi Bl. quaſdam numero. Firma quidem Bl. ſolvitur, cum ipſa facto examine dealbatur.

V. *Quid ſit quoſdam fundos dari Bl. quoſdam numero.*

Quis inſuper fuerit (*x*) hujus inſtitutionis auctor, & quæ inſtituendi ratio, ſatis innotuit. Porro firmam numero ſolvi diximus, cum tantum numerando non examinando

---

(*e*) L. R. *deeſt* ſic.
(*f*) L. R. nihil.
(*g*) L. R. ut adſit ſibi tractaturus de toto ſeodo ſuo.
(*h*) L. N. poterit; ſic tamen ſi Dominus ille nec aliter litem.
(*i*) L. N. dampno dicit prorogare.
(*k*) L. R. non ſic.
(*l*) L. R. Dominus ejus.
(*m*) L. N. puplicæ.
(*n*) L. R. hoc.
(*o*) L. R. intentionis.
(*p*) L. R. hijs.
(*q*) L. N. qui ſi cum dictum.
(*r*) L. N. continente.
(*s*) L. N. me inicium his ad.
(*t*) L. R. placet qui jamdudum.
(*u*) L. N. diſtiliſti.
(*w*) L. N. quod.
(*x*) L. R. fuit.

minando de ipſa ſatisfit. Cum ergo Rex fundum aliquem alicui contulerit ſimul cum Hundredo vel placitis (y) quæ ex hoc proveniunt, dicunt fundum illum illi Bl. collatum : ac (z) cum retento ſibi Hundredo per quod firma dealbari dicitur, ſimpliciter fundum dederit, non determinans cum Hundredo vel Bl., numero datus dicitur. Oportet autem ut de fundo collato Breve Regis, vel cartam ejus in termino S^{ti} Michaelis cui collatus eſt ad Scaccarium deferat (a) ut Vicecomiti computetur ; alioquin in Magno Annali Rotulo non ſcribetur, nec Vicecomiti computabitur ; ſcribetur autem ſic : Poſt Elemoſinas & decimas & liberationes utriuſque generis conſtitutas, in capite lineæ, In terris datis illi N. xx l Bl. ibi, & illi N. xx l numero ibi. Adverte etiam, quod ſi forte inter Terras datas inveneris, illi vel illi x l Bl. vel numero ibi de præſtito Regis ; cum is qui commodati vel præſtiti beneficio gaviſus eſt fati debita ſolverit, niſi per gratiam Regis non uxori non liberis non alicui nomine ejus propter præſtitum reclamandi locus relinquitur ; ſimiliter ſi dictum fuerit, illi X quamdiu Regi placuerit.

VI. *Quæ ſint conſtituta Vicecomiti computanda, Elemoſinæ ſcilicet & decimæ liberationes utriuſque generis & terræ datæ.*

D. Quid eſt, quod dixiſti liberationes utriuſque generis?

M. Liberationum quædam ſunt indigentium ; cum ex ſolo charitatis intuitu ad victum & veſtitum alicui a Rege denarius diurnus vel duo vel plures conſtituuntur. Quædam vero ſunt ſervientium, ut has pro ſtipendijs ſuſcipiant ; quales ſunt (b) cuſtodes domorum æditui Regij Tibicines luporum comprehenſores (bb) & hujuſmodi. Heæ ſunt igitur diverſi generis liberationes quæ diverſis ex cauſis ſolvuntur, inter conſtituta tamen computantur. Et nota quod licet liberum ſit Regi quibuſlibet indigentibus has liberationes conferre ; ex antiqua tamen inſtitutione ſolent his aſſignari, qui in Curia miniſtrantes, cum redditus non habeant, in corporum ſuorum invaletudinem decidant, & laboribus inutiles fiunt. His omnibus per ordinem annotatis, quærit Theſaurarius a Vicecomite, ſi quid expenderit de firma Comitatus per Brevia Regis præter conſtituta ; tunc ſeriatim miſſa ſibi Regis Brevia tradit clerico Cancellarij, qui lecta in publicum eadem liberat Theſaurario, ut ipſe ſecundum formam in brevibus conceptam in ſcripturam Rotuli ſui opportuna verba miniſtret. Ipſe namque ſicut dictum eſt præſcribit, & alij conſcribentes ab eodem accipiunt ; hoc facto oſtendit Vicecomes ſi quid expenderit, non per brevia ſed per conſtitutam Scaccarij legem ſibi computandum ; qualia ſunt liberationes probatorum Regis, & item ea quæ mittuntur in Juſticijs & Judicijs explendis.

VII. *Qua ſint per ſolam conſuetudinem Scaccarij computanda, hoc eſt ſine brevi.*

Adverte autem, Juſticias hic uſualiter nuncupari prolati in aliquos viros juris (c) executiones : Judicia vero, leges Candentis ferri vel aquæ. Liberationes igitur probatorum hac ratione fiunt. Propter innumeras regni hujus divitias, & item propter innatam Indigenis crapulam, quam ſemper comes libido ſequitur, contingit in ipſo frequenter (d) furta fieri manifeſta vel occulta, nec non & homicidia & diverſorum generum ſcelera, addentibus ſtimulos mœchis, ut nichil (e) non audeant vel non attentent (f) qui ſuis ſe conſilijs ſubjecerunt. Cum autem a Regijs miniſtris regni pacem excubantibus, reus horum famoſus aliquis conprehenditur (g), propter numeroſam ſceleratorum multitudinem, ut vel ſic (h) perverſis terra purgetur, conſentiunt & in (i) hoc interdum Judices, quod ſi quis hujuſmodi de ſe crimen confitens, ſceleris ejuſdem conſortes provocare voluerit, & objectum alij vel alijs crimen commiſſo duello (k) probare valuerit, mortem, quam meruit effugiat, & cum impunitate ſui corporis, exiens tamen totius Regni fines demereatur (l) & abjuret ingreſſum.

(y) L. N. placito.

(z) L. R. at.

(a) L. N. differat.

(b) L. N. ſunt 1. cuſtodes.

(bb) *Priſcis temporibus luporum venator in* Wirreceſtreſcira *conſuevit eſſe ad ſtipem Regis ; ut in exemplis ſubnexis patet : Nimirum, anno* 13. R. Henrici II : Et Venatori qui capit Lupos in foreſta, iij s ; *Mag. Rot.* 13. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Wireceſtreſcira : Anno* 17° *ejuſdem Regis* : Et Venatori qui Lupos capit, iij s ; *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *b. Wireceſtreſcira : Anno* 27° *ejuſdem* : Et Venatori qui capit Lupos iij s ; *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a. Wireceſtreſcira : Annoque* 5° R. Johannis : Et Venatori qui capit Lupos, iij s ; *Mag. Rot.* 5. *J. Rot.* 4. *b. Wireceſtreſcira : Tempore* R. Henrici III. *& poſtea, hujus Venatoris mentio vel non omnino vel raro (quantum memini) in Rotulis fit.*

(c) L. R. *deeſt* juris.

(d) L. N. frequencius.

(e) L. R. nihil.

(f) L. N. attempnent.

(g) L. R. deprehenditur.

(h) L. R. vel ſi.

(i) L. R. *deeſt* in.

(k) L. R. duello commiſſo.

(l) L. N. Regni tamen totius demereatur.

(m) L. R.

ſum. Quidam autem conventione cum Judicibus prius facta, licet objecta probaverint, non tamen immunes abſcedunt, ſed effugientes ſuſpendium vel aliud turpe genus mortis quam de ſe confeſſi meruerint, mutilatione tamen membrorum puniti miſerabile ſpectaculum fiunt in populo, & temerarios auſus conſimilium terribilibus compeſcunt exemplis. Quod (*m*) igitur objecto & probato ejuſdem criminis (*n*) reatu vitam ſibi ſalvare poteſt, & item quia ad Regis utilitatem proculdubio ſit quicquid ad regni pacem videtur accedere, Regis Probator dicitur. A die vero qua ad probationem ſuſcipitur, uſque ad expletum promiſſum, vel uſque quo defecerit, ad victualia de fiſco percipit quaque die denarium unum, qui Vicecomiti per ſolam conſuetudinem Scaccarij computatur. Quod ſi probator ille juſſus (*o*) fuerit ad alia loca transferri, ut convenientibus illic Judicibus opportunius promiſſum expleat, vel forte deficiens ſcelerum ſuorum pœnam condignam excipiat, ſolum id quod in vehiculis illuc conducendis, & Victualibus illi miniſtrandis (*p*) invenit, Vicecomiti computabitur per conſuetudinem; cætera vero non niſi per breve Regis. Sunt præterea in quibuſdam Comitatibus plures, qui ratione fundorum ſuorum in condempnatos ultrices manus mittunt; ut alios ſuſpendio, alios membrorum detruncatione, vel alijs modis juxta quantitatem perpetrati ſceleris puniant. Sunt & quidam Comitatus, in quibus ſic condempnandi, non niſi numerata de fiſco pecunia, puniuntur. Quicquid igitur ad hæc Judicia vel Juſtitias effectui mancipandas deteſtabilis avaritiæ hominibus, qui hæc pro ſanguinis effuſione ſuſcipiunt, a Vicecomite numeratur, per conſuetudinem Scaccarij ſibi computatur; hoc eſt, non per Breve Regis. Eſt & aliud quod per conſuetudinem ſolum Vicecomiti debeat computari: cum Regis theſaurus de loco in locum Majorum conſideratione deferendus, vehiculis & hujuſmodi minoribus indiguerit: præcipiente (*q*) Theſaurario vel Camerarijs, vel ſervientibus eorum ad hæc (*r*) miſſis, Vicecomes de firma ſua quod oportuerit invenit, & hoc ipſum Vicecomiti ſine brevi computatur; perhibente tamen ſuper hoc teſtimonium coram Majoribus ipſo Theſaurario vel quolibet prædictorum qui hæc fieri mandaverit; & tunc dicetur in Rotulo, In hijs vel illis neceſſarijs Theſauri, hoc vel illud, per hunc vel illum. Item ſi piſcis Regius, Rumbus vel Cetus vel alius hujuſmodi comprehenditur, quod in his ſaliendis & alijs neceſſarijs miniſtrandis a Vicecomite mittitur, ſine Brevi computatur. Item quod in excolendis Dominicis vineis Regis, & hijs vindemiandis, vel vaſis & alijs neceſſarijs miniſtrandis expenditur, ſine brevi per fidem Vicecomitis computatur; de qua fide ſi ſemel aut ſæpius, qualiter fiat, infra dicetur. Hæc ſunt igitur quæ ad præſens nobis occurrunt, Vicecomiti, per ſolam conſuetudinem computanda. Nunc de cæteris quæ ad compotum de Corpore Comitatus pertinent proſequamur.

VIII. *Quo ordine computanda ſunt Vicecomiti quæ in operibus miſſa ſunt per breve Regis numero non determinans.*

Fit interdum ut præcipiat Rex Vicecomiti per breve ſuum, quod in (*s*) Caſtris firmandis vel in ædificijs & hujuſmodi inſtruendis de firma ſua neceſſaria miniſtret, per viſum duorum vel trium virorum quorum nomina in ipſo brevi exprimuntur; & addat in fine verbum breve ſed computantibus neceſſarium; & computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium. Cum igitur ventum fuerit ad compotum Vicecomitis, veniunt ſimul qui electi ſunt Cuſtodes operum, & fide in publica ab ipſis præſtita, quod ſecundum conſcientiam ſuam ad Regis utilitatem in ipſo opere nominata ſumma pervenerit (*t*), fiat inde breve Regis ad Scaccarium ſub teſtimonio Præſidentis & (*u*) alterius quem præceperit, in quo (*w*) ſumma illa de qua teſtati ſunt, & item nomina Cuſtodum exprimantur; & tunc demum Vicecomiti (*x*) computabitur. Quod ſi per hæc miſſa (*y*) conſummatum Regis opus fuerit, primum illud breve de neceſſarijs miniſtrandis quod Vicecomiti directum eſt, & hoc ultimum quod ad Scaccarium fit, in forulo Mareſcalli de compotis factis recluduntur. Si quid autem reſtat de ipſo opere faciendum, Vicecomes quod ſibi directum eſt Breve uſque ad idem opus completum penes ſe reſervabit; ut hinc ſit ei auctoritas operi perficiendo neceſſaria miniſtrare; reliquum vero in forulo de quo dictum eſt recludetur. Cum enim ſcribatur in annali: In operatione illa centum libras; oportet conſequenter apponi per breve Regis, & per viſum horum N; quod ſi non (*z*) extaret Breve Regis numerum ipſum

---

(*m*) L. R. Quum igitur.
(*n*) L. R. criminis ejuſdem.
(*o*) L. R. miſſus.
(*p*) L. R. miniſtrandis per denarium diurnum invenit.
(*q*) L. R. præcipiente & Theſ.
(*r*) L. R. hoc.
(*s*) L. R. *deeſt* in.
(*t*) L. N. provenerit.
(*u*) L. N. *deeſt* &.
(*w*) L. N. qua.
(*x*) L. R. *deeſt* Vicecomiti.
(*y*) L. R. *deeſt* miſſa.
(*z*) L. N. *deeſt* non.

& nomina cuſtodum continens, falſa videri poſſet ſcriptura Rotuli dicentis per Breve Regis.

D. In hoc verbo ſic mihi (*a*) ſatisfactum eſt, ut hijs ad quæ requirenda jam ora laxaveram, ſponte ſuperſedeam. Cum enim Vicecomiti delatum ſit Breve Regis de neceſſarijs ad hoc vel illud opus inveniendis, & ſit adjectum; & computabitur tibi ad Scaccarium; vel hoc, Inveni de firma tua; quod ejuſdem pene eſt auctoritatis, ſuperfluum videbatur, ut ſuper alio Brevi ſollicitus eſſet; nec enim intelligebam, quod in ipſo brevi numerus eſſet exprimendus, ut ſic eodem verborum tenore auctentico (*b*) reſpondeat Annali.

IX. *Quod non abſolvitur quis a debito per breve Regis numerum non exprimens, etiamſi cauſam determinet.*

M. Intellige (*c*) ſimiliter quod in Scaccarij negotijs ſecus eſt quam in alijs: dicitur enim in pleriſque, quod expreſſa nocent, non expreſſa non nocent (*d*): verum hic expreſſa juvant & non expreſſa fatigant: verbi gratia; ſi tenetur quis Regi in centum; & breve ejus deferat ad Scaccarium, ut quietus ſit de debito quod ei debet, addat etiam toto, & cauſam ſimul exprimat ſet (*e*) non numerum; non propter hoc abſolvetur, ſed magis per hoc (*f*) dilationem uſque ad aliam ſummonitionem promerebitur. Oporteret enim ſcribi in Rotulo, In perdonis per breve Regis illi N, C; ſed quia non videtur omnino dimiſſum quod (*g*) nondum eſt in brevi expreſſum, cogetur is multo labore quærere per quod mereatur abſolvi: ergo in hijs non expreſſa fatigant.

D. Salva ſit reverentia Præſidentis & aſſidentium, hic non videtur per omnia Regis mandato ſatisfactum; nec enim quietus eſt quem quietum eſſe mandavit, addens etiam cauſam pro qua ſibi tenebatur.

M. Immo ſalva ſit in hijs Scrupuloſæ mentis tuæ ſubtilitas. Noſſe quidem debueras, quod ei qui lege plurimum indiget, ejus ignorantia non ſubvenit. Is ergo qui Regi tenetur qualiter ab hoc abſolvi plene poſſit, hoc eſt ſecundum legem de hijs (*h*) conſtitutam diligenter inquirat; quod ſi non fecerit, non Præſidenti ſed ſibi imputet; nec enim licet Præſidenti ab eo quod detulit in Brevi iota mutare: cum ergo per hoc quietus non ſit, feſtinet quod expedit impetrare.

D. Cerno quod hæc maxime propter hoc obſervantur, ut Scripturæ Rotuli non obloquantur. Sed jam nunc proſequere de cæteris.

M. Cum igitur omnia fuerint annotata, quæ vel conſtituta ſunt, vel per brevia Regis, vel per conſuetudinem Scaccarij computanda, ſic compotus velut infectus relinquitur, & ad alia convertuntur; nec enim & quietus eſt vel & debet in Annali ſcribetur, per quæ ſcilicet compotus conſummatus dicitur, donec de omnibus quæ in Summonitione continentur ſatisfecerit; cujus rei cauſa ſatis ex conſequentibus liquere poterit; poſt compotum de Corpore Comitatus hoc eſt de principali firma, qui ſicut prædictum eſt uſque in finem infectus relinquitur; poſt modum interſtitium ponitur compotus de Veteri firma Comitatus, hoc eſt quæ caſu aliquo de anno præterito remanſerat; ita tamen ſi Vicecomes qui tunc miniſtravit mutatus fuerit; quod ſi idem perſeverat etiam hoc anno (*i*), de veteri firma ante inchoatum compotum de nova ſatisfaciet; & diligenter & diſtincte ſcribetur de veteri in principio, & conſequenter de nova. Ad hæc noveris mutatum Vicecomitem de firma veteri ſummonendum, ſicut quemlibet aliorum debitorum; non de parte ejus ſed de univerſo; quia firma eſt cujus ſolutio differri non debet; ſed debitum firmæ veteris, quo tenetur is qui ad huc miniſtrat, ſufficit ſub hoc prætextu verborum ſummonuiſſe, Quicquid debes de veteri firma & nova. De quo ſatis ſupra dictum eſt in titulo de Summonitionibus.

X. *De excidentibus & occupatis quæ uſitatius dicimus de Purpreſturis & Eſcaetis.*

Poſt hæc autem, facto intervallo quaſi ſex linearum, ſequitur compotus de excidentibus & occupatis quæ (*k*) nos uſitatius dicimus de purpreſturis & eſcaetis. In medio quidem lineæ ſit prænotatio literis capitalibus, De Purpreſturis & Eſcaetis; in capite vero inferioris ſic ſcribitur; Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de firma Purpreſturarum & Eſcaetarum, ſcilicet de x l de hoc & de xx l de illo, & ita deinceps, ſicut ex Rotulo perluſtrantium Judicum ante conceptum eſt in annali ſumma C l.

Dehinc

(*a*) L. N. michi.
(*b*) L. R. attentico.
(*c*) L. R. Intelligite.
(*d*) L. R. expreſſa juvant non expreſſa fatigant. Verbi gratia.
(*e*) L. R. ſed.
(*f*) L. R. pro hac.
(*g*) L. R. quia nondum.
(*h*) L. R. his.
(*i*) L. R. perſeverat in hoc anno.
(*k*) L. N. quod nos.

(*l*) L. N.

Dehinc in fine ejuſdem lineæ ubi ſumma eſt, ſcribitur, In Theſauro xx l in tot taleis & debet quantum xx l; vel, In theſauro liberavit, & quietus eſt. Horum autem ſcribendorum ordinem magis oculata fide quam verborum quantalibet argumentoſa deſcriptione cognoſces.

D. Quæ ſint hæc excidentia, vel occupata, & qua ratione fiſco proveniunt, niſi plenius aperueris, non video.

M. Fit interdum per negligentiam Vicecomitis vel ejus miniſtrorum, vel etiam per continuatam in longa tempora bellicam tempeſtatem, ut habitantes prope fundos qui Coronæ annominantur, aliquam (*l*) eorum portionem ſibi uſurpent & ſuis poſſeſſionibus aſcribant. Cum autem perluſtrantes Judices per ſacramentum legitimorum virorum hæc deprehenderint, ſeorſum a firma Comitatus appreciantur (*m*) & Vicecomitibus traduntur ut de eiſdem ſeorſum reſpondeant; & hæc dicimus purpreſturas vel occupata; quæ quidem cum deprehenduntur, a poſſeſſoribus ſicut prædictum eſt tolluntur & ab hinc fiſco cedunt. Verum ſi is a quo tollitur occupatum auctor eſt facti, ſimul etiam niſi Rex ei pepercit pecuniariter graviſſime punietur; quod ſi non auctor ſed hæres auctoris fuerit, ad pœnam ſufficit fundi ejuſdem ſola revocatio. Ex quo ſane, ſicut ex alijs pluribus, Regis miſericordia comprobatur; dum patris tam enormis exceſſus non punitur in filio, qui uſque ad factam inquiſitionem publicæ poteſtatis jactura ditabatur. Porro Eſcaetæ vulgo dicuntur (*mm*) quæ decedentibus his (*n*) qui de Rege tenent in Capite, cum non extet ratione ſanguinis hæres, ad fiſcum relabuntur. De his autem ſimul cum purpreſturis (*o*) compoti fiunt ſub una ſcripturæ ſerie (*p*); ſic tamen ut ſingulorum nomina per ordinem exprimantur. At cum paterfamilias Miles vel ſerviens de Rege tenens in Capite fati debita ſolverit, relictis tamen liberis, quorum primogenitus minor eſt annis, redditus quidem ejus ad fiſcum redeant; ſed hujuſmodi non ſimpliciter Eſcaeta dicitur, ſed Eſcaeta cum hærede; unde nec hæres ab (*q*) hæreditate, nec ab ipſo hæreditas tollitur; ſet (*r*) ſimul cum hæreditate ſub Regis cuſtodia conſtitutus tempore pupillaris ætatis de ipſa hæreditate per Regis officiales, tam ipſe quam cæteri liberi neceſſaria percipiunt. Cætera vero quæ de ipſa proveniunt, Regijs uſibus cedunt. De his autem ſeorſum compoti fiunt; quia non perpetuo, ſed quodam temporali jure fiſco debentur. Cum enim hæres nunc minor legitimæ ætatis adeptus beneficia, ſibi (*s*) ſuiſque diſponere noverit, quod jure ſibi paterno debetur, a Regia munificentia ſuſcipiet, quidam gratis per ſolam ſcilicet gratiam Principis, quidam promiſſa ſumma aliqua; de qua cum compotus fiet, dicetur in Annali; Ille vel ille reddit compotum de C l de Relevio terræ patris ſui; in Theſauro hoc, & debet hoc: de hoc autem ultra in Annali compotus non fiet; cum ad fiſcum poſt hoc (*t*) non redeat. Verum dum in manu Regis eſt, de hoc ſic ſcribetur in Annali; Ille Vicecomes reddit compotum de firma illius Honoris, ſi Baronia (*u*) eſt; In Theſauro hoc; & in procuratione liberorum illius hoc, per Breve Regis; quod ibi ad Scaccarium per conſuetudinem fiet; & debet hoc, vel & quietus eſt. Quod ſi minor eſt poſſeſſio hæc, ut ſit fundus unus vel duo vel tres, ſic dicetur; Ille Vicecomes vel ille N cui forte Rex ejuſdem rei cuſtodiam deputavit reddit compotum de firma terræ illius N. quæ fuit illius N, quam rex habet in manu ſua, vel quæ eſt in manu Regis cum hærede; In Theſauro hoc; & debet hoc; vel & quietus eſt. Attende præterea, quod Honor ille vel fundus dum in manu Regis cum hærede fuerit, omnes Elemoſinæ & liberationes indigentium a prioribus Dominis ſolo charitatis intuitu conſtitutæ, his quibus debentur cum integritate ſolvuntur, & (*w*) ad Scaccarium Cuſtodi computantur: liberationes vero Servientum, qui Dominis ſuis ad explenda quælibet obſequia neceſſarij niſi ſint, & ob hoc conſtituuntur, dum Rex poſſidet, voluntariam habent ſolutionem. Cum autem in manu hæredis devoluta fuerit hæreditas, oportet eum patris inhærere veſtigijs; ut ſcilicet quoad uſque vixerint hij quibus hæc a patre ſuo conſtituta ſunt vita comite percipienda illis ſatisfaciat, & poſt hæc (*x*) ſi voluerit, eorum utatur vel non utatur (*y*) obſequijs.

D. Dixiſti ſi bene memini quod ſi quilibet de Rege tenens in Capite decedens minorem annis hæredem reliquerit; tandem idem relictus poſt legitimæ ætatis tempora,

quidam

(*l*) L. N. aliqua.

(*m*) L. R. a firma comitantur & Vicecom.

(*mm*) Excaetæ *ſeu* Eſcaetæ *dicuntur ea quæ in manum Domini, puta Regis, excidunt. Exempli gratia.* Idem Rogerus [de Stutevill, *Vicecomes*] reddit compotum de xl *s*, de duabus domibus de Baenburg venditis, quæ exciderant in manu Regis. *Mag. Rot.* 31. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *b. Nordhumberland.*

(*n*) L. N. is.

(*o*) L. N. propreſturis.

(*p*) L. R. *deeſt* ſerie.

(*q*) L. R. Eſcaeta cum ab hæreditate nec.

(*r*) L. R. *deeſt* ſet.

(*s*) L. N. & ſibi.

(*t*) L. R. fiſcum prius hoc.

(*u*) L. N. ſcilicet Baronia.

(*w*) L. R. *deeſt* &.

(*x*) L. R. hoc.

(*y*) L. N. *deſunt* vel non utatur.

(*z*) L. N.

quidam gratis quidam promiſſa pecunia, quod ſibi debetur a Rege ſuſcipit. Quod autem ſic ſolvitur, Relevium dicis. Dic ergo ſi cujuſlibet fundi qui de Rege eſt in Capite, Relevium ſub conſimili ſumma debeat exigi ; vel ſi ſub diſſimili, quare ſic ?

M. In propriam te videor armaſſe perniciem. Ex prædictis enim alia conjiciens armatis me vexas quæſtionibus. Noveris autem quod Releviorum quæ Regi debentur, ſecundum diſſimiles poſſidentium ſtatus diſſimilis ſumma conſurgit : quidam enim de Rege tenent in Capite quæ ad Coronam pertinent ; Baronias ſcilicet majores ſeu minores ; ſi ergo pater poſſeſſor hujuſmodi mortuus fuerit, relicto hærede, qui jam adultus ſit, non ſecundum conſtitutam de his ſummam Regi ſatisfaciet, ſed ſecundum quod a Rege poterit obtinere. Quod ſi minor ætate fuerit hæres, in cuſtodia conſtitutus legitimam ætatem præſtolabitur ; tunc autem vel gratis ſicut dictum eſt vel ſecundum beneplacitum Regis ſicut adultus hæreditatem paternam nanciſcetur : Si vero deceſſerit quis tenens tunc de Rege feodum Militis, non quidem ratione Coronæ Regiæ, ſed potius ratione Baroniæ cujuſlibet quæ quovis caſu in Manum Regis delapſa eſt (*z*) ; ſicut eſt Epiſcopatus vacante ſede ; hæres jam defuncti ſi adultus eſt pro feodo Militis C. ſol. numerabit, pro duobus x l, & ita deinceps juxta numerum Militum quos Domino debuerat antequam ad fiſcum devoluta foret (*a*) hæreditas. Quod ſi minor annis hæres relictus fuerit, quæ de hæreditate ejus perveniunt ratione Cuſtodiæ tempore pupillaris ætatis fiſco provenient ſicut dictum eſt : relictus (*b*) a patre jam adultus pro ſingulis feodis militum C ſolvet, vel etiam infra, hoc eſt L ſol. ſi (*c*) dimidium Militis feodum poſſederit, & ſic deinceps. Nec te lateat quod ejus quem in cuſtodia per aliquot annos habueris & poſſeſſionis ejus fructum, cum ad ætatem legitimam pervenerit Relevium repetere non valebis.

D. In hac parte pro pupillis lex judicat, quod pijs mentibus bene ſedet decernit.

M. Sic eſt ; ſed de propoſitis proſequamur. Item eſt & tertium (*d*) genus Excidentium vel Eſcaetarum, quod fiſco provenit jure perpetuo. Cum aliquis de Rege tenens in Capite perpetrati ſceleris ſibi conſcius ſive ſit ei objectum ſive non (*e*) relictis tamen omnibus per fugam vitæ conſuluit : vel ſi ſuper eodem objecto convictus vel confeſſus, terra ſimul & vita judicatur indignus ; omnia quæ ſui juris fuerant mox infiſcantur, & redditus omnes annuo immo & perpetuo jure ad Scaccarium a Vicecomite perſolvuntur, & quod ex mobilibus eorum venditis provenit Regi cedit (*f*). Similiter ſi cujuſcunque conditionis vir vel cujuſcunque (*g*) Domini ſervus aut liber, metu arctioris Aſſiſæ quam Rex propter ſceleratos conſtituit, a ſede ſua fugerit, & per conſtitutos ac lege definitos terminos (*b*) juri ſe non obtulerit vel excuſaverit, vel etiam ſi acclamante in ipſum vicinia ſuſpectus & poſtmodum comprehenſus, per legem Aſſiſæ conſtitutam reus ſceleris convictus fuerit ; omnia ejus mobilia fiſco cedunt, immobilia vero Dominis ſuis. Mobilium vero precia per manum Vicecomitis ad Scaccarium deferuntur, & in Annali ſic annotantur ; Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de catallis fugitivorum vel mutilatorum per Aſſiſam de loco illo (*i*) ; ſcilicet de hoc v, de illo x, & ſic deinceps per ſingula capita, expreſſis eorum nominibus & ſummis quæ de Catallis ſingulorum exurgunt ; fiet autem in fine ſumma omnium ; & circa finem ejuſdem lineæ in qua ſumma eſt, ſcribetur, In Theſauro xl l in tot vel tot taleis, & debet x l, vel & quietus eſt. Hæc ſunt, frater, (*k*) quorum ſupra meminimus, quæ ad Scaccarium a Vicecomite deferenda ſunt, etiamſi Summonitio nulla præceſſerit. Sic & Theſaurus effoſſa tellure vel aliter inventus. Item cum quis Laicum fundum habens, vel quis (*l*) etiam publicis inſervit uſuris ; ſi hic inteſtatus deceſſerit, vel etiam his (*m*) quos defraudavit non ſatisfaciens, teſtamentum de prave acquiſitis viſus eſt condidiſſe, ſed (*n*) eadem non diſtribuit, imo penes ſe reſervavit ; quia ſic perquiſitis incumbens animum poſſidendi deſeruiſſe non creditur, pecunia ejus & omnia mobilia mox infiſcantur ; & non ſummonita per officiales ad Scaccarium deferuntur ; hæres autem jam defuncti fundo paterno & ejus immobilibus ſibi vix relictis gaudeat.

D. Ex

(*z*) L. N. *deeſt* eſt.

(*a*) L. N. fuerit.

(*b*) L. N. devoluta fuerit, quæ de hæreditate ejus proveniunt ratione Cuſtodiæ tempore pupillaris ætatis fiſco provenient, ſicut dictum eſt : relictus autem a patre.

(*c*) L. N. ſet dimidium.

(*d*) L. R. eſt interdum genus.

(*e*) L. R. *deeſt* non.

(*f*) L. N. *deſunt* Regi cedit.

(*g*) L. R. *deſunt* conditionis vir vel cujuſcunque.

(*b*) L. R. *deeſt* terminos.

(*i*) L. R. loco N.

(*k*) L. R. ſunt ſuper quorum.

(*l*) *forſan legendum* civis.

(*m*) L. R. is.

(*n*) L. N. ſet.

(*o*) L. R.

D. Ex præmiſſis, quæ de Fœneratoribus dicta ſunt quæſtio gravis animum pulſat, quam vellem, ſi placet, plenius expediri; dixiſti enim, cum quis Laicum fundum habens, vel etiam civis publicis inſervit uſuris &c; ex quibus verbis perſonarum quædam diſtinctio (*o*) inter ſic delinquentes fieri poſſe videtur; & alia ſit Clericorum, alia Laicorum conditio, cum pares ſint in delicto. Item ex eo quod additur, publicis (*p*) inſervit uſuris, credi poteſt eſſe quaſdam non publicas (*q*), quibus ſi quis adhæſerit, an legi publicarum ſubjaceat prorſus ignoro.

D. Fruſtra credidi brevibus & communibus tibi ſatisfaciendum; cum ex hujuſmodi quæſtionem elicias cujus abſolutio peritorum quoſdam huc uſque latuit. Verum quod dicis, ex verbis tuis, Clericorum & Laicorum ſic delinquentium videtur eſſe diſpar (*r*) conditio, cum pares ſint in delicto, non approbro (*s*): ſicut enim in (*t*) gradibus ſic & in culpis diſſident; juxta verbum illud; quanto gradus altior, tanto caſus gravior; in bonis etiam & meritorijs operibus ut quibuſdam viſum eſt diſpares ſunt: Laici enim, qui voti neceſſitati minus tenentur, ampliorem gratiam promereri videntur; ſicut in perverſis actibus, hij qui voto religionis inſerviunt, gravius offendunt. Sed de his actenus. Habes autem ex præcedentibus unde tuæ quæſtionis pars prima valeat abſolvi. Ex eo enim quod Clericus uſuris inſerviens dignitatis ſuæ privilegium demeretur, parem Laico ſic delinquenti pœnam ſibi mereatur, ut ipſo videlicet de medio ſublato omnia ejus mobilia fiſco debeantur. Cæterum ſic a prudentibus accepimus. In (*u*) ſic delinquentem Clericum vel Laicum Chriſtianum Regia poteſtas actionem non habet, dum vita comes fuerit: ſupereſt enim pœnitentiæ tempus; ſed magis Eccleſiaſtico judicio reſervatur, pro ſui ſtatus qualitate condempnandus: cum autem fati munus expleverit, ſua omnia, Eccleſia non reclamante, Regi cedunt: niſi, ſicut dictum eſt, vita comite digne pœnituerit, & teſtamento condito quæ legare decreverit, a ſe prorſus alienaverit. Reſtat itaque, ut quas puplicas (*w*) dicamus uſuras & quas non publicas (*x*) expediamus; deinde ſi pari lege teneantur, qui in utriſque delinquunt. Puplicas (*y*) igitur & (*z*) uſitatas uſuras dicimus, quando more Judæorum in eadem ſpecie ex conventione quis amplius percepturus eſt quam commodavit; ſicut libram pro marca, vel pro libra argenti duos denarios in ſeptimana de lucro præter ſortem: non (*a*) puplicas autem ſed tamen damnabiles, cum quis fundum aliquem vel Eccleſiam pro commodato ſuſcipit, & manente ſortis integritate, fructus ejus, donec ſors ipſa ſoluta fuerit, ſibi percipit. Hoc genus propter laborem & ſumptum qui in agriculturis ſolent impendi, licentius viſum eſt; ſed proculdubio Sordidum eſt & inter uſuras computandum merito (*b*). Quod ſi creditor avarus & in ruinam animæ ſuæ pronus in ſcripto ſic exprimi dignum duxerit, ut dicatur; Notum ſit omnibus, quod ego N debeo N centum marcas argenti; & pro his centum marcis invadiavi ei terram illam pro x l; quouſque ego vel hæres meus ſolvam ipſi vel hæredi ſuo prædictas centum marcas. Cum poſt mortem creditoris ad Regis vel Principalis Juſticiarij notitiam hujus famoſæ cartæ tenor pervenerit: imprimis fœdus fœnoris quæſtus condemnabitur, & creditor ſcripto ſuo deprehenſus fœnerator, mobilibus ſuis indignus judicabitur (*c*). Quod ſi is cujus fundus eſt a Rege quomodolibet obtinuerit, ut ſic diſtractus ſibi reſtituatur, in ſorte (*d*) tota Domino Regi tenebitur, etiamſi creditor per biennium vel amplius poſſederit, Regis tamen munificentia de ſumma ſortis illius taxare conſuevit, maxime propter (*e*) ſingularis gratiæ munus, in quo fidelibus ſuis debito prælationis tenetur, & tunc (*f*) quia creditoris ſed fœneratoris qui ſui fidelis (*g*) enormi jactura ditatus fuerat, ratione publicæ poteſtatis bona omnia percepturus eſt. Sunt & pleraque alia quæ ſingulariter ad fiſcum pertinent, quæ non facile ſub una Scripturæ ſerie redigi poſſunt; quia non conſtituta ſed caſualia ſunt. De hijs (*h*) tamen excidentibus hujus tertij generis, non ſupra poſt firmas, ſed infra poſt omnia placita compoti fiant ante catalla fugitivorum; ut ipſa quoque locorum poſitione videantur pro enormibus culpis delinquentium ad fiſcum pertinentia.

D. Miror ſuper his quæ dixiſti; non (*i*) enim cum prioribus ſtare poſſe videntur. Cum enim Aſcriptitiorum Dominis liberum ſit, non ſolum illos transferre, verum

etiam

(*o*) L. R. quæ inter.
(*p*) L. N. puplicis.
(*q*) L. N. puplicas.
(*r*) L. R. *deeſt* diſpar.
(*s*) L. R. opprobrio.
(*t*) L. R. ſicut enim & gradibus.
(*u*) L. R. *deeſt* In.
(*w*) L. R. publicas.
(*x*) L. R. *deeſt* publicas.
(*y*) L. R. Publicas.
(*z*) L. R. *deeſt* &.
(*a*) L. N. ſortem : nunc publicas.
(*b*) L. R. *deeſt* merito.
(*c*) L. R. *deeſt* judicabitur.
(*d*) L. R. *pro* in ſorte *habet* & ſorte.
(*e*) L. N. maxime ſingularis propter.
(*f*) L. N. & item quia.
(*g*) L. N. fideli.
(*h*) L. R. his.
(*i*) L. N. nec enim.

(*k*) L. R.

etiam quibuſcunque modis diſtrahere, ſicut ſupra dictum eſt; & non tantum Catallorum ſed & corporum merito Domini reputentur (*k*); mirandum eſt cum Dominus rerum & hominis rei nil delinquat in legem, quare poſſeſſione ſua privetur: videri enim juſtum poſſet, ut Regis conſtitutio in perſonam delinquentis puniret exceſſum, mobilia vero cum ipſis fundis in uſus Dominorum cederent.

M. Movet te quod me movet; verum in his longam fieri moram ſuperfluum credo, cum ab inceptis negotijs aliena ſint. Ut tibi ſatisfiat; propter ſolam Regis Aſſiſam ſic eſſe cognoſcas; nec enim eſt qui Regiæ conſtitutioni, quæ pro bono pacis fit, obviare præſumat. Quod ſi Dominis Catalla ſuorum per Aſſiſam condempnatorum provenirent, forte quia cupiditatis humanæ fervida ſitis in medio poſita eſt, propter modicum quæſtum quidam in necem ſuorum etiam innocentium graſſarentur: ea propter Rex ipſe, cui generalis eſt & a Deo credita cura ſubditorum hoc ita decrevit ut ſic rei legi ſatisfacientes corpore puniantur, & retentis ſibi ipſi mobilibus, domeſticis hoſtibus hoc eſt Dominis ſuis non exponantur (*l*): verum ſicut jam diximus, ſola Regis inſtitutio urgente neceſſitate pro bono pacis facta, hujus quæſtionis principalis ſolutio eſt.

D. Video quod non ſine cauſa fit. Nunc, ſi placet, proſequere. Verum reſtat in præcedentibus quiddam, quod vellem altius (*m*) ſi placet, expediri. Dixiſti enim, quod fugitivorum & mutilatorum per Aſſiſam mobilia ſummonita ad Scaccarium deferuntur, & in Annali ſuo loco ſcribuntur: Quid autem de prædonum vel furum Catallis fieri debet non dixiſti; ſi ſcilicet ad Regem pertineant, vel cui de jure cedere debeant.

M. Prædonum, qui & fures manifeſti dicuntur, & latenter furantium conditio (*n*) diſſimilis eſt; Porro tam horum quam illorum duo ſunt genera, ex quorum ſingulis Catalla diverſis diverſo modo proveniunt. Prædonum quidem ſicut & (*o*) furum quidam exleges ſunt, quos uſitatius Utlagatos (*p*) dicimus, quidam non: Utlagati (*q*) vero vel exleges fiunt (*r*) quando legitime citati non comparent, & per legitimos & conſtitutos terminos expectantur & etiam requiruntur, nec juri ſe offerunt. Horum itaque catalla ſicut & vita in manibus comprehendentium ipſos eſſe noſcuntur, nec ad Regem pertinere qualibet ratione poſſunt: Prædonum autem bona qui nondum in hanc miſeriæ ſummam delapſi ſunt, ſi comprehendantur ad fiſcum proveniunt: furum autem ad Vicecomitem ſub quo deprehenſi & puniti ſunt. Quod ſi Vicecomes furis cauſam ad Curiam (*s*) deduci dignam duxerit, ut ibi judicetur (*t*), nihil ipſis ſed totum Regi debetur, quod fur ille poſſedit (*u*). Si vero furem proprium quis inſecutus fuerit, & in Curia prima Domini Regis, vel etiam in Comitatu ipſum comprehenderit (*w*), & reum furti adjudicata lege probaverit; de catallis furis ſi ad id ſuffecerit ablata vero (*x*) primum læſo reſtituantur (*y*), præſidente ſi placet Domini Regis Juſticiario de ſumma ablatorum fide ejus qui petit vel Sacramento: poſt modum autem ex provida ſtudioſorum pacis inſtitutione, idem de bonis furis tantundem accepturus & (*z*) in laboris & ſumptus ſui ſolacium, quantum prius dolo furis amiſerat. Hæc autem duplex & prudenter procurata ſolutio ab antiquis Solta (*zz*) & Perſolta vel Proſolta non immerito dicta eſt: primo enim quod ablatum fuerat & ſolvitur, & ob hoc Solta dicitur: deinceps pro laboris & ſumptus impendio quod adicitur Pro vel Perſolta nuncupatur. His in hunc modum expletis, quod fuerat in bonis Rei reſiduum fiſco proveniet.

D. Et hæc neceſſaria viſa ſunt; ſed nunc juxta promiſſum, de cenſu nemorum, ſi placet, proſequere.

M. Gratulor

(*k*) L. R. reputantur.

(*l*) L. R. exponuntur.

(*m*) L. N. alcius.

(*n*) L. R. *pro* latenter furantium *habet album ſpatium.*

(*o*) L. R. *deſunt* ſicut &.

(*p*) L. N. uthlagatos.

(*q*) L. N. Uthlagati.

(*r*) L. R. eleges ſunt.

(*s*) L. R. *pro* Curiam *habet vacuum ſpatiolum.*

(*t*) L. N. videatur.

(*u*) L. N. poſſiderit.

(*w*) L. R. Si vero furem Domini Regis vel etiam in Comitatu ipſum ut ibi comprehendunt, & reum.

(*x*) L. R. *deeſt* vero.

(*y*) L. N. reſtituerentur.

(*z*) *rectius* eſt.

(*zz*) *Exempli gratia*: —— Et in Soltis Regis, Willelmo Cumin & Johanni Mariſcallo, vj l & xiij s & iiij d; *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a. Nortfolc.*

In Soltis Reginæ xl l, per breve Regis, Willelmo Cumin & Willelmo de Haia & Roberto Fot; *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Sudfolc.*

Willelmo Cade xxx l in Soltis Regis per taleam, Et Willelmo Cumin & Johanni Mariſcallo C s in Soltis Regis; *Ib. Rot.* 1. *b. Sudf.*

In Soltis, per breve Regis, Aaron Judæo, xxx l; *Mag. Rot.* 12. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

M. Gratulor quod te tam dictuum (*a*) virtutem (*b*) quam dicendorum ordinem memoriter tenuiſſe conſpicio. Supereſt igitur ut votis tuis ſatisfacere pro viribus non omittam.

XI. *De Cenſu nemorum.*

Poſt compotum Purpræſturarum & Eſcaetarum ſequitur compotus de Cenſu (*bb*) nemorum, brevis ſatis & expeditus, ſub hoc tenore verborum: Idem Vicecomes vel ille alius N. reddit compotum de xx l, de Cenſu illius nemoris vel foreſtæ de Norhamteſcira (*c*); In Theſauro liberavit, & quietus eſt. Sunt tamen quædam Foreſtæ de quibus decimæ conſtitutorum cenſuum Eccleſijs majoribus ſolvuntur; ſicut de Wilteſcira, & de Hampteſcira Eccleſiæ Sariſburienſi, de Norhamteſcira vero Eccleſiæ (*d*) Lincolnienſi: cujus ſolutionis cauſam ſic accepi; quod enim de foreſtis ſolvitur pene totum vel ejus maxima pars (*e*) ex placitis & exactionibus provenit; ſic igitur per datas decimas illiciti quæſtus utcumq; (*f*) redimi poſſe viſi ſunt. De his (*g*) autem ſic compoti fiunt: Ille vel ille reddit compotum de xx l, de Cenſu foreſtæ illius; in theſauro xviij l; & in capite proximæ lineæ inferioris ſic; & in decimis conſtitutis illi Eccleſiæ xl s; deinde in fine ejuſdem lineæ paulo ſeorſum ab alia ſcriptura ſic, & quietus eſt. Intellige etiam ſemel tibi dictum, quod omnia debita & item ea quæ in Theſauro ſoluta fuerint ſeorſum ab alia ſcriptura collocanda (*h*) ſunt (*i*); ut juvanti animo & diſcurrenti oculo facilius occurrant; quoniam ex ſolvendis Summonitiones, & ex (*k*) jam ſolutis Abſolutiones fiunt. Poſt diligentem firmæ principalis Veteris ſive Novæ compotum, & item poſt compotum Purpræſturarum & Eſcaetarum, & Cenſus nemorum, quæ omnia ſicut dictum eſt annuo jure ſolvuntur, ſequitur Compotus de placitis [&] conventionibus; in quo primum poſt modicum intervallum in medio lineæ prænotatio fit quorum ſcilicet Judicum hic ſint.

XII. *De Placitis & Conventionibus; quo ordine de his compoti fiunt, cum exacta ſolvuntur.*

Placita autem dicimus pœnas pecuniarias in quas incidunt delinquentes: Conventiones vero Oblata (*kk*) ſpontanea. Cum ergo de hijs (*l*) inſtat exactio, tunc primum Clerico Cancellarij traditur Summonitio; qui ſeriatim de ſingulis urget Vicecomitem, dicens; Redde de illo X, pro hac cauſa; quod ſi in Theſauro ſolvitur (*m*) quod requiritur, ſic ſcribetur (*n*) in Annali; N. reddit compotum de x l pro hac cauſa, & ex ordine tota redigatur in ſcriptum, In Theſauro liberavit, & quietus eſt: Si vero per breve Regis quietus eſt, ut (*o*) diximus numerus exprimatur in Brevi, dicetur; N reddit compotum de x l, & addat cauſam; Deinde paulo inferius in ipſa linea, per breve Regis ipſi N x l, & quietus eſt; quod ſi de C ſummonitus ſit, cum tamen ſumma debiti ſit in Annali x l & C ſolverit in denarijs, vel de C Breve Regis impetraverit, dicetur; N reddit compotum de x l in Theſauro Centum Solidos, & debet C Solidos, vel in perdonis per breve Regis ipſi N C Solidos, & debet C Solidos. Et nota, quod in omnibus compotis de placitis & conventionibus ſinguli per ſe reſpondebunt, ut ſcilicet onus debiti, ſi non ſatisfecerit, vel abſolutionem ſi univerſum ſolverit, ſuo nomine ſuſcipiant exceptis Communibus aſſiſis & Danegeldis & Murdris; de his enim Vicecomes compotum reddit, & ſuper his ipſe vel quietus in Annali ſcribitur vel in debito. Quod ſi mutatus fuerit (*p*) Vicecomes, nihilominus is qui ſuccedit ei de eiſdem reſpondebit & de eis (*q*) ſummonebitur; & niſi ſatisfecerit, per

firmam

(*a*) L. R. dictuum; *fortaſſe pro* dictorum.

(*b*) L. N. tam ductum virtutem quam.

(*bb*) *Proventus annuus Foreſtarum uſitato vocabatur* Cenſus. *Exempli cauſa*, Rogerus de Powis [debet] L l, de cenſu foreſtæ de Dena de v annis quibus tenuit foreſtam. *Mag. Rot.* 26. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *b. Salopeſcira.* Idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de xxx s, de cenſu foreſtæ de Graveling. *Ib. Rot.* 9. *a. Wilteſcira.* Walterus Waleranus reddit compotum de xxv l, de cenſu Novæ foreſtæ. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *a. Sudhanteſcira.* Radulfus filius Stephani debet xx l, de cenſu foreſtæ de Scirwude. *Ib. Rot.* 10. *b. Not. & Derbiſcira.*

(*c*) L. R. Norhamteſir.

(*d*) L. R. *deſunt* & de Hampteſcir. Eccleſiæ Sariſburienſi de Norhamteſcira vero Eccleſiæ.

(*e*) L. N. paris.

(*f*) L. R. ubicunque.

(*g*) L. R. hijs.

(*h*) L. R. collocata.

(*i*) L. R. *deeſt* ſunt.

(*k*) L. R. *deeſt* ex.

(*kk*) *Exempli gratia*: Ricardus de Liſewis debet v marcas, pro habenda Magna aſſiſa verſus Galfridum Talebot de terra de Streta. Et hoc venit de Oblato Ricardi. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 9. *a. Dorſ. & Sumerſ. tit.* De Oblatis Curiæ.

(*l*) L. R. his.

(*m*) L. R. ſolverit.

(*n*) L. R. ſcribet.

(*o*) L. R. ut ſicut diximus.

(*p*) L. R. fuerat.

(*q*) L. R. his.

firmam quam ſoluturus eſt coercendus eſt. Quiſquis enim in onus ejuſdem officij mutato ſuccedit Vicecomite, ab ipſo ſuſcipit reſcripta debitorum Regis in ipſo Comitatu; ut per hoc noſſe valeat a quibus quæ debeant requiri, cum Summonitionem ad ſe delatam ſuſceperit. Ad Vicecomitem ergo ſpectat compotus Communium, ad quem ſolum pertinet coercio ſingulorum; & qui Vicecomes fuerit, dum compotus fit, vel quietus vel in debito hac ratione ſcribetur.

D. Teneo memoriter quod fieri debeat cum quis ſuper aliquo debito ſummonitus Breve Regis detulerit, quod numerum qui requiritur exprimat. Quod ſi Regis cartam de quietancia rerum ejuſdem generis ad Scaccarium deferat; ut ſic dicatur; Volo igitur ut hæc omnia teneat libere & quiete de placitis & murdris, & his & his, & hujuſmodi; nunquid in perdonis erit?

M. Erit revera; ſed non dicetur, In perdonis per cartam Regis, vel per libertatem cartæ, hoc vel illud; immo per breve Regis (*qq*): Quod ſi carta quidem non ſpecificans ſic contineat, libere & quiete ab omni exactione & ſeculari ſervitio prædicta poſſideat; non tamen ab his quæ (*r*) requiruntur, per hoc quietus eſt vel in perdonis ſcribetur: nolunt enim qui aſſident, ſpeciali debito per generalem abſolutionem derogari.

D. Pernitioſa ſatis eſt iſta ſubtilitas: qui enim a generibus ſingulorum liber eſt, & a ſingulis generum meretur abſolvi.

M. Verum eſt quod dicis; neque nos diſſentimus; ſed tamen quid fiat dicimus, non quid forte fieri debeat. Igitur cum de omnibus hijs (*s*) quæ in Summonitione continentur, vel per numeratam pecuniam vel per Brevia Regis ſatisfactum fuerit, hac lege ſcripturæ quæ ſupra dicta eſt ſemper utendum eſt: verum cum non ſolverit aliquis univerſum quod ab ipſo requiritur, ſed partem ejus vel forte nihil, cauſa ſtatim a Vicecomite requirenda eſt cur is ſolvendo non fuerit. Quod ſi reſponderit Vicecomes, quæſiſſe ſe diligenter ejus de quo agitur nec catalla invenire potuiſſe; Inferet Theſaurarius, Cave tibi; nam hujus rei fidem, ſcilicet quæſiſſe te nec invenire potuiſſe per quod ſatisfieri poſſet, fide corporaliter præſtita confirmabis; Quo reſpondente, præſto ſum; in conſummatum compotum fidei ſuſceptio differetur; ubi (*t*) ſuper multis conſimilibus ſemel data ſufficiat. De hac tamen fide jam circa initia plura dicta ſunt, & reſtant aliqua ſuo loco dicenda.

XIII. *De diſtinctione perſonarum quæ ſolvendo non ſunt; de quibus a Vicecomite fides offertur, & ſub quo tenore verborum fides detur.*

Porro hic primum diſtinguendum eſt circa debitores & debita; ut in quibus fides oblata locum habeat, & quibus non, tibi conſtet: ſi enim Miles, vel Liber alius, vel aſcriptitius, vel quælibet hujuſmodi cujuſcunque conditionis aut Sexus perſona, Regi tenetur in quovis debito, quod quidem pœna ſit pro exceſſu, non oblatum ſpontaneum, fide illa Vicecomitis oblata & in fine ſuſcipienda contentus erit Theſaurarius; & iterato ſcribetur debitor in hoc Annali, ſicut in præterito, vir vel mulier cujus actio per inopiam inanis facta eſt; verum ſecus eſt ſi debitor ille de quo quæritur Civis eſt vel Burgenſis, ſi ſcilicet genere civis ſit, vel facta ſibi neceſſitate commorantium civium legibus ſponte ſe ſubjecerit; non enim ſufficit Vicecomiti, quod horum ſi qui de requiſita ſumma non ſatisfaciunt mobilia tamen ſolvat, vel quæſiſſe ſe nec inveniſſe fidem offerat, ut ſic ad Scaccarium liberetur, niſi eorum & domos & fundos & quoſlibet urbium redditus infiſcet, & penes alios collocet, ut vel ſic debita Regi pecunia proveniat; quod ſi non inveniantur qui ſuſcipiant, parcentibus ſibi invicem ejuſdem conditionis hominibus, domos eorum ſeris obſtruat, & fundos diligenter excoli faciat. Si vero interim hij ſolverint quæ requiruntur, ad proprietarios ipſos per manum Vicecomitis ſine moleſtia quæ ſui juris ſunt reddent.

D. Mirari ſatis non poſſum, ubi culpa diſpar non eſt, cur genus hoc hominum gravius lex noſtra coercet.

M. Maxima pars poſſeſſionis eorum qui fundos habent & per agriculturam ſuſtentantur, in pecudibus in animalibus & in frugibus eſt, & item in hijs quæ non facile cohabitantium notitiam poſſunt effugere: at hijs (*u*) qui mercimonijs inſerviunt, &

(*qq*) *Antiquitus in Magno Rotulo ſcribi ſolitum eſt,* In Donis *ſeu* In Perdonis *huic vel illi. Exempli cauſa.*— Et Cadawadladro vij l de præſtito Regis. Et in Donis per breve Regis, Maddoch viij l & x s, Et Geruetto xl s, Et Hoelo filio Joaf xl s. *Mag. Rot. 3. Hen. 2. Rot. 5. a. Salopeſcira.* Walterus de Lindeſia r c de x marcis: In Perdonis, per breve Ricardi de Luci, ipſi Waltero x marcæ; quia debent requiri de Comite Willelmo, Per idem breve; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot. 13. Hen. 2. Rot. 11. a. Cantebr. & Hunt. Cujus etiam rei plurima exempla in præcedenti hiſtoria mea ſunt.*

(*r*) L. N. hijs qui.

(*s*) L. R. his.

(*t*) L. N. ut ſuper.

(*u*) L. R. his.

qui parcentes ſumptibus, multiplicandis poſſeſſionibus totis viribus & modis omnibus inſiſtunt, in numeratam pecuniam ſollicitior cura conſiſtit. Per hæc enim, commercia facilius exercentur; & poſſunt hæc in locis tutis & ignotis facile reponi: unde fit ut ſæpe qui dives eſt, non patentibus his quæ latent, pauper reputetur: propter hæc (w) igitur in hos gravius lex illa decernit; quia ſuperabundans (x) pecuniarum puteus non de facile videtur exhauſtus.

D. Quid Aſſiſa communis, & quis vel quo ordine de ipſa reſpondeat, ex prædictis magna ex (y) parte jam conſtat. Nunc ſi placet de Auxilijs, vel Donis Civitatum ſeu Burgorum; qualiter ex hijs compoti fiant, & qui principaliter conveniendi vel coercendi ſuper his fuerint (z) ediſſere; modus enim coercionis ex prædictis jam patet.

M. Gaudeo te memorem prædictorum; & hinc, fateor, me magis animaſti. Noveris itaque quod plurimum intereſt, ſi Donum vel Auxilium Civitatis per ſingula Capita commorantium in ea a Juſticijs conſtituatur: vel ſi Cives ſummam aliquam quæ Principe digna videatur Juſticiarijs offerant & ab eis ſuſcipiatur (a): diſpar enim in his duobus modus eſt coercionis; ſi enim per ſingulos a Judicibus conſtitutum eſt Donum, & quilibet eorum ſolvendo non fuerit, lex prædicta de Civibus non ſolventibus ſervatur; ut ſcilicet domibus & redditibus uſque ad ſolutionem privetur. At ſi dictum eſt (b) a Civibus, dabimus Regi mille; & hæc ſumma digna ſuſcipi judicetur; ut ſtatutis terminis eadem exurgat ipſi provideant. Quod ſi forte excuſare cœperint, allegantes quorundam inopiam (c) qui in aliqua parte ſummæ hujuſmodi tenebantur; tunc diligenter hoc eſt per fidem Vicecomitis inquirendum eſt, ſi a tempore conſtituti per eoſdem Cives Doni vel Auxilij hij tales extiterint ut ſolvere non valerent; quod ſi inventum fuerit, provideant (d) alios ex quibus ſumma prior exurgat, vel per Commune (e) diſtribuatur quod reſtat; verum ſi tempore conſtitutionis habundabant, ſed lege fortunæ natura mobilis nunc egeant (f), ſuſtinendum eſt de hijs (g) quouſque per Dei gratiam ditentur.

D. Cerno quod in omnibus modum ſervantes ſemper Regijs commodis inhæretis.

M. Memoriter tenes quid de Civibus vel Burgenſibus non ſolventibus ſit agendum. Quod ſi forte Miles aliquis vel Liber alius (h) a ſui ſtatus dignitate quod abſit degenerans, multiplicandis denarijs per publica mercimonia, vel per turpiſſimum genus quæſtus hoc (i) eſt per fœnus inſtiterit, & exacta ſponte non ſolverit, non per fidem tantum de (k) non inventis Vicecomes abſolvetur, verum cum hæc (l) Præſidenti ſuggeſſerit, diſtrictum ab ipſo mandatum ſuſcipiet ut de ſumma quæ ab illo requiritur ſtatutis terminis ſolvenda fidejuſſores inveniat; quod ſi noluerit, omnes ejus redditus infiſcentur; ut in hac parte merito fiat hijs (m) ſimilis qui multiplicant quocunque modo rem.

D. Dignum revera eſt, ut a ſtatu ſuo pro turpi quæſtu recedens degener Miles vel Liber alius, præter communem Liberorum legem puniatur. Sed jam nunc ſi placet ediſſere, quæ ſunt quæ pro catallis ejus qui Regi tenetur debeat imputari, & utrum ab omnibus omnia tollenda ſunt a Vicecomite, quouſque ſumma quæ requiritur exurgat, quando ſcilicet principalis debitor exacta ſponte non ſolvit.

XIV. *Quæ catalla debitorum vendenda non ſunt, cum ipſi ſponte non ſolvunt, & quis in vendendis ordo ſit obſervandus.*

M. In pelagus me quæſtionum impellis, neſcio, Deus ſcit, qua emerſurum. Noveris itaque, quod ſic iterum perſonarum diſtinctio neceſſaria eſt, ſicut ex conſequentibus liquebit; vellem tamen in hac parte mihi parceres, ne pluribus diſplicitura proferre compellas.

D. Dum a legis conſtitutæ tramite non exorbitaveris, juſtam prudentis offenſam non mereberis: quod ſi cui grave videbitur quod lex ſtatuit, ei qui condidit iraſcatur non tibi.

M. Ab initio debitor tibi factus ſum ex promiſſo. Hinc eſt, quod volens (n) teneor parere vel volenti (o) petenti. Debitorum igitur qui exacta ſponte non ſolvunt

(w) L. R. hoc.
(x) L. N. ſuperhabundans.
(y) L. N. pro parte.
(z) L. N. hijs fuerit.
(a) L. R. ſuſcipiat.
(b) L. R. *deeſt* eſt.
(c) L. R. eorundem inopiam.
(d) L. R. provideat.
(e) L. N. Communem.
(f) L. N. *deſunt* ſed lege fortunæ natura mobilis nunc egeant.
(g) L. R. his.
(h) L. R. vel liberalis a.
(i) L. R. *deeſt* hoc.
(k) L. N. *deeſt* de.
(l) L. R. hoc.
(m) L. R. his.
(n) L. R. nolens.
(o) L. R. *deſunt* vel volenti.

Catalla quæ licite venduntur, ſunt eorum mobilia ac ſeſe moventia; qualia ſunt aurum, argentum & ex hijs (p) vaſa compoſita, lapides quoque precioſi, & mutatoria veſtimentorum, & hijs ſimilia; item equorum utrumque genus, uſuales ſcilicet & indomiti, armenta quoque boum & greges ovium, & cætera hujuſmodi; frugum etiam & quorundam victualium mobilis eſt natura; ut ſcilicet libere vendi poſſint, deductis neceſſarijs ſumptibus debitoris ad ſola victualia, hoc eſt ut neceſſitati non ſuperfluitati, & item ut naturæ ſatisfiat non crapulæ; nec ſoli debitori, ſed uxori ejus ac filijs ac familiæ quam prius exhibuerat dum ſibi viveret, huic neceſſaria miniſtrantur.

D. Quare dicis quorundam?

M. Victualia quæ ab eis cotidianis uſibus præparantur & quæ ſine ſui mutatione eſibus (q) accommodantur, qualia ſunt panis & potus, nulla ratione vendi poſſunt; victualium igitur ea duntaxat, quæ præter uſus neceſſarios ab ipſis dominis reſervanda fuerant ut venalia fierent, licite venduntur, qualia ſunt carnes ſale conditæ, caſei, mella, vina, & his ſimilia. Et nota, quod ſi debitor ille qui ſolvendo non eſt, Militiæ cingulum ſemel obtinuerit, venditis cæteris, equus tamen ei, non quilibet ſed unus (r) uſualium reſervabitur; ne qui dignitate factus eſt eques, pedes cogatur incedere. Quod ſi Miles ejuſmodi fuerit, quem juvat armorum decor & juvat uſus eorum, & qui meritis exigentibus debeat inter ſtrenuos computari, tota ſui corporis armatura cum equis ad id neceſſarijs a venditoribus erit liberrima; ut, cum oportuerit, ad Regis & regni negotia armis & equis inſtructus poſſit aſſumi. Si tamen hic idem cui lex in parte pepercit, audita neceſſitate Regis vel Regni, deliteſcens ſe abſentaverit, vel ad hoc vocatus non venerit, ſic tamen ut (s) non proprijs, ſed Regijs ſtipendijs militet, & evidenter abſentiam ſuam non excuſaverit, nec ab his venditores temperabunt; ſed ſolo contentus equo propter dignitatem Militiæ ſibi relicto juri communi vivat obnoxius. Caveat autem Vicecomes & venditores ſuos præmonuerit in vendendis hunc ordinem obſervare; mobilia cujuſque primo vendantur, bobus autem arantibus per quos agricultura ſolet exerceri quantum poterint parcant; ne ipſa deficiente debitor amplius in futurum egere cogatur. Quod ſi nec ſic quidem ſumma quæ requiritur exurgit; nec arantibus parcendum eſt. Cum igitur omnia, quæ ad ipſum ſpecialiter pertinent venalia venundata ſunt; ſi nondum ſatisfactum eſt, aſcriptitiorum ejus fundos adeant, & eorum catalla licite vendant, ordinem ſimul & legem prædictam obſervantes; hæc enim ad Dominum pertinere noſcuntur, ſicut ſupra dictum eſt: quo facto, ſive ſic de requiſita ſumma ſatisfactum ſit ſive non, venditores jubet Lex noſtra quieſcere (t); niſi forte Scutagium ſit quod a Domino requiritur; pro Scutagio namque ſi non ſolverit qui Regi tenetur Dominus principalis, non tantum propria ſed & Militum ſuorum & aſcriptitiorum catalla paſſim venduntur; ratio namque Scutagiorum Milites ſuos magna pro parte reſpicit; quia non niſi de Militibus & ratione Militiæ regi debentur. Vidi tamen ego ipſe cui nondum cana memoria eſt (u), pro ſingulis debitis eorum qui non ſatisfaciebant, non ſolum propria ſed etiam Militum (w) ſuorum & aſcriptitiorum Catalla licite vendi. Sed illuſtris Regis conſtitutio in Scutagijs tantum hoc obſervari decrevit, ordine ſervato ut prius propria dehinc aliena vendantur. Quod ſi Milites ea quæ de feodis ſuis proveniunt Domino ſolverint, & hoc oblata cautione probare voluerint, pro hijs quæ a Dominis requiruntur catalla ſua venundari lex prohibet.

XV. *Quod Vicecomes a debitoribus debitoris illius qui Regi non ſolvit debitam Regis ſummam ſuſcipiat.*

Item admonendus eſt Vicecomes ut diligenter & ſollicite quantum poterit inveſtiget (x) ſi quis in Comitatu ſuo debitori illi in ſolutionem ſibi præſtitæ vel penes eum depoſitæ pecuniæ teneatur: quod ſi inventum fuerit, a debitore illo ſumma illa quæ ab ejus creditore qui Regi tenetur requiritur, exigatur, & ne ei ſuper eodem reſpondeat auctoritate publicæ poteſtatis inhibeatur.

XVI. *Quod Vicecomes a fundis ejus qui non ſolvit quod requiritur percipiat, etiamſi eoſdem ex quo Regi teneri cœpit, quomodolibet alienaverit.*

Item, ſi debitor a tempore quo Regi teneri cœpit, fundum ſuum vel redditum alij locaverit, vel pignus pro pecunia dederit, vel etiam quod abſurdum tibi forte videbitur dominium ejus per venditionem a ſe transtulerit; ſi alias inventa non ſunt per quæ Regi ſatisfiat, quæcunque perſona fuerit, quocunque titulo poſſeſſionem

nactus

(p) L. R. *deeſt* hijs.
(q) L. R. uſibus.
(r) L. N. ſed uſus.
(s) L. R. *deeſt* ut.
(t) L. N. *deſunt* Lex noſtra quieſcere.
(u) L. N. *deeſt* eſt.
(w) L. N. ſed & multum ſuorum.
(x) L. N. inveſtigiet.
(y) L. N.

nactus fuerit, nihilominus ex eodem (y) quod ad Regem pertinet accipietur; ſalva proprietate domino (z) qui juſto eam titulo cœperit poſſidere; niſi forte debitor ille fundi venditi pretium ab initio ſponte Regi ſolverit; tunc enim tuta erit penes emptorem poſſeſſio. Hujus autem rei cauſam, licet diſtorta modicum & Regiæ nimis utilitati ſerviens videtur, evidentem tamen & ſatis juſtam ſecundum patrias leges comprobabis. Quiſquis enim in Regiam Majeſtatem deliquiſſe (a) deprehenditur, uno (b) trium modorum juxta qualitatem delicti ſui Regi condempnatur: aut enim in univerſo mobili ſuo reus judicatur, pro minoribus culpis; aut in omnibus immobilibus, fundis ſcilicet & redditibus, ut eis exhæredetur, quod ſi pro majoribus culpis, aut pro (c) maximis quibuſcunque vel enormibus delictis, in vitam ſuam vel membra. Cum igitur aliquis de mobilibus in (d) beneplacito Regis judicatur, lata in eum a Judicibus ſententia per hæc verba, Iſte eſt in miſericordia Regis de pecunia ſua; Idem eſt ac ſi de tota dixiſſent. Laicorum enim (dd) indefinitæ, non his pro quibus tutius eſt eas accipi, hoc eſt particularibus, ſed ſemper univerſalibus æquipollent. Cum igitur fundi illius catalla quæ (e) debitor prius diſtraxit (ee) in beneplacito Principis adjudicata fuiſſent, & ipſe de requiſita ſumma non ſatisfecerit, videri poteſt injuſtum ut rem non ſuam in fiſci jacturam alienaverit.

XVII. *Quod non licet Vicecomiti debitam ſibi pecuniam a non ſolventibus ſuſcipere; & quid ſit agendum ſi forte ſuſceperit.*

Item admonendus eſt Vicecomes propter fidei Religionem quæ ab ipſo de non ſolventibus exigitur, immo quam ipſe ſponte viſus eſt obtuliſſe, ut ſic a Summonitione ſibi facta liberari valeat, ne a debitore quolibet qui Regi non ſolvit, interim aliqua quæ ſibi juſte debebantur ſuſcipiat. Non enim veriſimile eſt, non poſſe Vicecomitem de Catallis ejus inveniſſe, per quæ Regi debita ſumma ſolvatur, qui (f) ipſi Vicecomiti ſponte vel invitus quod requiritur exſolvit. Si tamen ante datam fidem per ſe vel per alium recordatus fuerit Vicecomes de his aliqua ſe ſuſcepiſſe, vel etiam poſt datam, nondum tamen ſoluto Scaccario diei illius, hoc eſt dum compotus ejus recens eſt, & veniens in publicum querula voce ſe ſuſcepti tunc immemorem (g) eſtitiſſe fide de his oblata (h) confirmare voluerit, ſuſceptam ſummam nomine debitoris perſolvens liberabitur. Si vero quod abſit poſt fidem datam, poſt ſolutum Scaccarium per alium hoc innotuerit, non jam ſuſcepta tantum ſolvens abſolvetur: Sed pro exceſſu ſuo in Regis beneplacito judicandus pecuniariter punietur. Poſtremo Vicecomitem commonuiſſe ſufficiat, ut poſt ſuſceptam Summonitionem diligenter inquirat per viciniam, ſi vir qui ſolvendo non eſt, uxorem ducens vel mulier ditiori nubens, vel quovis alio modo diteſcat, quatenus de requiſitis ſatisfacere valeat: quod ſi inventum fuerit, propter fidem Vicecom. ſolvere compellatur: quod ſi nihil horum inventum fuerit; poterit tunc purgata conſcientia de hijs rebus fidem dare, & imminentem rerum ſuarum jacturam declinare.

XVIII. *Qualiter vir pro uxore, vel uxor pro viro convenienda eſt, cum ille vel illa ſolvendo non eſt.*

D. Nunquid vir pro uxore, quæ Regi tenebatur, & fati debita jam ſolvit, vel pro viro ſuo mulier ei ſuperſtes conveniri debet?

M. Satis audiſti, quod qui adhæret mulieri unum corpus efficitur; ſic tamen ut Caput ejus ſit. Merito ergo pro ea conveniendus eſt; quia mulier ſui poteſtatem non habet ſet vir (i). Quod ſi vir ex ea prolem ſuſceperit, cui ratione uxoris debeatur hæreditas, & mortua jam uxore nondum ſoluta Regi debita pecunia fuerit; vir ille nomine hæredis conveniendus & coercendus eſt; alias autem non. Porro mulier viro ſuo ſuperſtes prolem habens, & in viduitate cum ipſa permanens; ratione prolis, cui debetur hæreditas, convenienda & coercenda (k) eſt; ſic tamen ut doti ejus parcatur, quia præmium pudoris eſt. Quod ſi relictis liberis alij viro mulier adhæſerit; legitimus hæres pro debito patris conveniendus eſt: verum ſi mulier quæ deliquit & regi tenetur, priore viro ſine liberis mortuo, ad alium ſe cum ſua hæreditate tranſtulerit, debitum ejus a viro (l) requirendum eſt. Hoc eſt igitur quod petiſti. Et ſic vir cauſa uxoris, & uxor cauſa viri convenienda eſt. Certum autem habeas, quod

---

(y) L. N. nichilhominus ex eadem.
(z) L. N. domino proprietate.
(a) L. R. delinquiſſe.
(b) L. R. *deeſt* uno.
(c) L. N. *deeſt* pro.
(d) L. R. & in.
(dd) *Subintelligi videtur* ſententiæ.
(e) L. N. quem.
(ee) L. N. poſt diſtrixit.
(f) L. R. quæ.
(g) L. N. inmemorem.
(h) L. N. fide de his oblata fide.
(i) L. R. non habet poteſtatem ſui ſed vir.
(k) L. R. convenienda eſt & coercenda.
(l) L. N. *deſunt* a viro.

*

(m) L. R.

quod ſemper legitimus hæres qui debitori ſuccedit, pro illo conveniendus eſt : ut ſicut in emolumentum ſic in onus ſubeat. Solus autem aſcriptitius & is, qui ſine hæreditate decedit, venditis Catallis per extremam mortis aleam a debito liberantur; non tamen ab Annali in quo debita hæc annotantur niſi per Breve Regis auferentur, (*m*) cum ſcilicet de hijs (*n*) a Theſaurario Regi ſuggeſtum fuerit quod inutiliter in Rotulo ſcribantur, cum nullo pacto fieri (*o*) poſſit ut ab hijs (*p*) debita pecunia proveniat.

XIX. *Quod non ſit idem modus cohercionis Baronum Regis, & aliorum, in pœnis pecuniarijs.*

Ad hæc noſſe te convenit, quod in debitis Regijs requirendis & debitoribus cohercendis, Baronum Regis (*pp*) & cæterorum qui paſſim pro ſuis exceſſibus pecuniariter Regi puniuntur, par conditio non eſt. Porro de hijs qui de Rege nihil (*q*) habent in Capite, lex prædicta ſervatur. At ſi de Rege tenens Baroniam, audita Summonitione fidem in propria perſona, vel manu generalis Oeconomi (*r*) quem vulgo Seneſcallum dicunt, in manum Vicecomitis dederit ſub hac tenore verborum; quod de hac ſumma & de hac Summonitione grantum (*s*) Baronum Scaccarij die compoti ſui faciet (*t*); ſic Vicecomes contentus ſit.

XX. *Quid faciendum cum Oeconomus qui fidem dedit de ſatisfaciendo, non comparet.*

Si vero die compoti voce præconia requiſitus non venerit, nec per ſe nec per alium ſatisfecerit Vicecomes quod ad ipſum pertinuit feciſſe judicabitur, cauſa vero hæc ſeorſum in Memorandis Scaccarij præcepto Theſaurarij diligenter annotata in finem Scaccarij reſervabitur; ut tunc communicato conſilio, gravius qui ſic deliquit (*u*) puniatur. Quod ſi poſt conſummatum compotum Vicecomitis ſui venerit & ſatisfecerit; de aſſidentium gratia, & de legis indulgentia poterit abſolvi; verum neceſſe eſt ut Vicecomes fidem ejus in Comitatu ſub omnium oculis ſuſcipiat: quia ſi forte qui dederit volens malignari, datam inficiari voluerit, adverſus eum ad omnem probationis ſummam recordatio Comitatus ſufficiet. Quod ſi alias ſibi datam Vicecomes confeſſus fuerit, nihil egiſſe judicabitur; unde mox de firma ſua requiſita ſumma capietur, ut Summonitioni ſatisfaciat in hac parte dicenti, vel capientur de firma tua.

XXI. *Quid cum veniens non ſatisfaciat, ſi Miles eſt? quid ſi non Miles?*

Si vero qui fidem ſe dediſſe non diffitetur die nominata venerit nec ſatisfecerit, ſi Dominus eſt, ad Scaccarium quamdiu ſederit detinebitur, fide data in manu Mareſcalli, ſicut ſupra diximus, quod a leugata villæ niſi Baronum licentia non recedet : ſoluto vero Scaccario illius termini, ſi nondum ſatisfecerit, in loco tuto ſub libera cuſtodia collocabitur (*w*), quouſque Rex ipſe ſi præſens fuerit, vel Præſidens cum alijs

---

(*m*) L. R. offerentur.

(*n*) L. R. *deſunt* de hijs.

(*o*) L. N. *deeſt* fieri.

(*p*) L. R. his.

(*pp*) *Veriſimile videtur,* Barones *ſic appellatos propterea, quod* Homines Regis *fuerint,* (*ſive ſummi ac præcipui Regis* Tenentes); *ut qui Regi hominium vel homagium juraverint; ſicut Vir Doctiſſimus* D. Georgius Hickeſius *in amplo & immortali opere ſuo notavit; viz. in* Theſauro Lingg. Septentr. *de Gramm. Angloſax. p.* 146; *& ſicut res ipſa loquitur. Hos Barones ſeu Magnates noſter Cl. Auctor hic vocat* Barones Regis; *nec immerito: nam priſcis temporibus omnes* Magnates Angliæ (*proprie ſic dicti*) *fuerunt* Homines *ſive* Barones *Regis; quippe qui* (*ſicut hic ſupra innui, & ante in mea Hiſtoria viz. Capp.* 15, 16, 17, *fuſius expoſui*) *Baronias ſuas* immediate *ſive* in Capite *tenuerunt de Rege. Profecto vir apud Antiquarios* Angliæ *dum viveret ſatis clarus, parum recte ut opinor de hac re ſcripſit. Nomini ejus parcendum duxi, tum quia jam vita functus eſt, tum quia mihi pridem vel amicus vel ſodalis fuit. Is in quodam libro ſuo typis excuſo dicit, fuiſſe olim* Barones Regni *differentes a* Baronibus Regis; *itemque* Milites ac libere tenentes in Capite de Regno, *alios quam* Milites ac libere tenentes in Capite de Rege. *Per quam quidem diſtinctionem quid ſibi voluit, mihi non eſt exploratum. Fuerunt olim, nec dubium,* Barones *improprio ſive minus principali ſenſu ſic dicti; qui nempe erant capitales Tenentes ſeu vaſſalli Comitum aliorumque Baronum Regis. Fuerunt etiam alij his multo inferiores Barones, magiſque improprie ſic dicti; quales erant Barones id eſt Homines Quinque Portuum aliarumque Villarum. Sed nec illi nec iſti, quantum ſcio,* Barones Angliæ *ſeu* Regni *fere vocari, aut* Baronagij *nomine comprehendi ſolebant. Si autem voluit nuperus ille auctor fuiſſe Barones aliquos (proprie ſic dictos), qui Baronias ſuas tenuerunt non de Rege ſed de Regno ipſo; & fuiſſe Milites ac libere tenentes qui feoda ſua per Militiam tenuerunt de Regno: is mihi videtur lectoribus incautis ſtruere inſidias, rem plane chimæricam proponendo.*

(*q*) L. N. nichil.

(*r*) L. N. vel per manum Economi.

(*s*) L. N. graantum.

(*t*) L. R. fiet.

(*u*) L. N. deliquid.

(*w*) L. R. collocatur.

alijs aſſidentibus, quid de ipſo agendum fuerit decernat, qui fidem ſe dediſſe de ſatiſfaciendo confeſſus, nullo modo ſatisfecit; quod ſi miles vel alius ejus Oeconomus (*x*) venerit, nec ſatisfecerit, pro fide læſa (*y*) comprehendetur, & Mareſcallo cuſtodiendus tradetur, poſt (*z*) ſolutum Scaccarium licite vinculandus, & in carcerem mittendus, ſive Miles fuerit ſive non. Miles vero ſuper debito proprio non ſatisfaciens, cum tamen de ſatisfaciendo fidem dederit, poſt ſolutum Scaccarium non in carcere ſed infra ſepta domus carceralis libere cuſtodietur, fide corporaliter præſtita quod inde ſine (*a*) Regis vel Præſidentis licentia non recedet. Decrevit enim memorandæ nobilitatis Rex illuſtris, ut quiſquis Militiæ dignitate præfulget, pro debito proprio, cum pauper a Vicecomite ſimul & a vicinia reputetur, in carcerem non mittatur (*b*), ſed ſeorſum infra ſepta domus carceralis libere cuſtodiatur: verum quiſquis mandato Domini fidem dederit ſicut prædictum eſt Vicecomiti, & veniens non ſolvit; hunc comprehendi, & in carcerem ſoluto Scaccario mitti, ſive Miles ſit ſive non, lex ſtatuit: & quoniam liberum eſt cuilibet Baroni, pro debito, quod ab ipſo requiritur fidem officialis opponere, ut ſic (*c*) interim Vicecomes (*d*) importunitate careat, & de rebus ſuis opportunius ipſe diſponat; ne ſic [in] immenſum Regij mandati videatur auctoritas eludi, decretum eſt, ut comprehenſo illo qui læſæ fidei reum ſe non ſatiſfaciens judicavit (*e*), ſtatim a Vicecomite ſervientes dirigantur, qui fundos principalis Domini perluſtrantes, venditis quocunque modo Catallis ſummam requiſitam ad Scaccarium ejuſdem termini deferant; & tandem ille comprehenſus pro læſa fide juxta poſſibilitatem ſuam pecuniariam pœnam luat, & amplius ſuper eodem debito, etiamſi Dominus præceperit, ad fidem dandam non admittatur.

XXII. *Qualiter Dominus puniendus eſt, qui ſponte Militem expoſuit, ut poſſit interim liberari.*

Principalis etiam Dominus ne hæc inpune præſumpſiſſe videatur, non per fidem ſuppoſitæ perſonæ ſed ſolum per propriam (*f*) dilationis beneficium promerebitur, ſi forte ſuper eodem debito (*g*) ipſum iterato ſummonitioni (*h*) contigerit. Sunt tamen qui credant ut de cætero ſuper eodem debito nec etiam per fidem propriam uſque ad Scaccarium a Vicecomite dilationem (*i*) obtineat; quod quidem beneficium dilationis magnum dicunt qui fiſco tenentur; poſſunt enim interim de rebus ſuis mitius diſponere & dilatæ per aliquot tempus ſolutioni neceſſaria præparare; quin potius dicunt quod ſuſcepta Summonitione liceat Vicecomiti juxta communem aliorum legem ſtatim in catalla ipſius manum mittere. Hijs ego, fateor, prorſus non diſſentio; ſed tamen multis judicijs (*k*) & teſtimonijs veriſimile videatur procuraſſe Dominum, ut Miles ſuus his (*l*) caſibus exponeretur, quatenus poſſet ipſe vel ſic interim liberari; hujus autem rei validiſſimum eſt contra Dominum argumentum, ſi copioſus, ſi rebus habundus, ſi ſolutioni ſufficiens a Vicecomite ſimul & a vicinia judicetur.

D. Dignum (*m*) revera eſt ut is (*n*) indultam ſibi gratiam demereatur, qui in datoris ejus perniciem eadem abuſus eſt.

M. Habes ex præcedentibus utcunque (*o*) diſtinctum, quæ catalla vendi debeant & quæ non, & etiam in quibus perſonarum diſcretio tenenda eſt & in quibus non; tunc ſcilicet cum debitores, qui in pecuniarijs pœnis Regi tenentur, ſolvendo non fuerint: reſtat, ut quid de oblatis ſpontaneis fieri debeat, cum item non ſolverint, oſtendamus.

XXIII. *Quid de ſponte offerentibus faciendum, cum & ipſi non ſolvunt.*

Noveris igitur, quod oblatorum Regi quædam in rem quædam in ſpem offerentur (*p*). In rem quidem offerri dicimus, cum oblatum a Rege ſuſcipitur, & offerens conſequenter pro quo obtulit (*q*) a Rege ſuſcipit; ut ſi quis pro libertate aliqua, pro fundo, vel pro firma, vel pro cuſtodia cujuſque qui minor eſt annis uſque ad annos legitimos habenda, vel pro quovis alio quod ad ſuam utilitatem vel honorem accedere videatur ſponte Regi C l vel C m. offerat, & aſſentiente Rege ſtatim poſt oblatum ſuſcipiat optatum. De hijs igitur qui ſponte ſe obligant, & qui Conventione cum

---

(*x*) L. N. Economus.
(*y*) L. R. pro læſa fide.
(*z*) L. N. primo ſolutum, & *deeſt* poſt.
(*a*) L. R. & L. N. *deeſt* ſine.
(*b*) L. N. mutatur.
(*c*) L. R. *pro* ut ſic, niſi ſic.
(*d*) *Mallem* Vicecomitis.
(*e*) *Malim* indicavit.
(*f*) L. R. proprium.
(*g*) L. N. *deeſt* debito.
(*h*) *elegerim* ſummoneri.
(*i*) L. N. dilatione.
(*k*) *forſan* indicijs.
(*l*) L. R. *deeſt* his.
(*m*) L. N. *deeſt* Dignum.
(*n*) L. N. ut his.
(*o*) L. R. utrum diſtinctum.
(*p*) L. R. *deeſt* offerentur *ſeu potius* offeruntur.
(*q*) L. N. optulit.

(*r*) L. N.

cum Principe facta poſſidere jam cœperint lex noſtra decernit, ut quam diu ſolvendo fuerint indultis ſibi beneficijs gaudeant & utantur. Quod ſi de Regis debito ſummoniti ſolvere deſierint, ſtatim careant impetratis; ſic tamen ut ſi manente Scaccario ſuper eodem ſatisfecerint, ablata (*r*) omnia ſine moleſtia ſibi reſtituantur. Et nota, quod qualiſcunque perſona, cujuſcunque etiam conditionis aut ſexus fuerit, huic obſervantiæ de ſponte oblatis ſemper erit obnoxia, ut ſcilicet Summonitioni ſatisfaciat vel impetrato careat, niſi Rex ipſe obſequij præſtiti vel paupertatis intuitu aliquid ſibi præter communem legem indulgeat; velut (*s*) ſi de oblatore grandis ſumma, ad quodlibet Scaccarium modicum quid ab ipſo ſolvi conſtituat; & hoc per breve ſuum Baronibus innoteſcat. In ſpem vero dicuntur offerri, cum quis exhibendæ ſibi juſtitiæ cauſa, ſuper fundo vel redditu aliquo Regi ſummam aliquam offert; non tamen ut fiat, ne in nos excàndeſcas, & venalem penes eum juſtitiam dicas, immo ut ſine dilatione fiat. Noveris tamen non quæcunque ſic offeruntur a Principe ſuſcipi, etiamſi modum videatur excedere: gratis enim quibuſdam juſticiæ plenitudinem exhibet, obſequij præſtiti vel ſolo charitatis intuitu. Quibus (*t*) autem lege conditionis humanæ nec prece nec pretio vult acquieſcere, obſtantibus interdum eorum meritis qui poſſidere noſcuntur; vel forte proprijs poſtulantium meritis nequaquam hoc exigentibus qui vel in Regnum vel in Regem ipſum aliquid deliquiſſe culpantur: de hijs (*u*) autem ſic conſtituit Rex inſignis, ut antequam Rectum habuerint, hoc eſt (*w*) antequam per ſententiam obtinuerint, vel re ſibi penitus abjudicata (*x*) ab omni ſpe ceciderint, de oblatis nichil (*y*) ſolvant, ſed ſufficiat de hujuſmodi Vicecomiti reſpondere, Rectum nondum habuerunt. Provideat tamen (*z*) Vicecomes ne per ipſum debitorem ſtet, quo minus cauſa ejus executioni mandetur, ſi ſcilicet juri ſe nolit offerre, ut hac artè promiſſa ſibi pecunia Rex fraudetur. Cum enim hoc compertum fuerit, dolus ei non ſubveniet, ſed per omnia ſic coercebitur (*a*) ac ſi per ſententiam obtinuiſſet. Hujus autem ſpontaneæ dilationis eſt ſignum (*b*) cum Breve Regis penes ſe detinens, eo non utitur. Solet tamen cum his miſerente Principe mitius agi, qui poſt promiſſam pecuniam a cauſa cadunt, ne ſpe ſua fruſtrati, rebus etiam ſine emolumento ſpoliati, duplici contritione conterantur.

XXIV. *Quid de Relevijs ſponte non ſolutis.*

Sunt item (*c*) tertij generis Obventiones, quæ non videntur prorſus inter oblata computandæ, ſed magis Fines ad Scaccarium dicuntur; cum ſcilicet de Rege tenens in Capite Baroniam relicto hærede deceſſerit, & idem hæres cum Rege in quam poteſt ſummam componit, ut paterni juris mereatur ingreſſum; quem finem Relevium vulgo dicimus. Quod ſi Baronia eſt, in Regis eſt beneplacito quæ debeat eſſe ſumma Relevij; ſi vero de Eſcaeta fuerit, quæ in manu Regis deficiente hærede vel aliter inciderit, pro feodo Militis unius hoc tantum Regi nomine Relevij ſolvet, quod eſſet ſuo Domino ſoluturus, hoc eſt centum ſolidos. Sunt autem qui credant eos qui in Relevijs Regi tenentur nec ſummoniti ſolvunt, ſpontaneorum oblatorum legibus obnoxios; ut cum ſolvendo non fuerint, careant impetratis: at verius dici poteſt, ut ſicut de pecuniarijs pœnis fit ſic fiat (*d*) de Relevijs; debita namque filijs ratione ſucceſſionis hæreditas a lege ſponte oblatorum videtur excludere.

XXV. *Quid de avibus oblatis faciendum, & quo tempore ſummonendæ.*

Item fit interdum ut Aves Regiæ Regi qualibet ex cauſa promittantur; Accipitres ſcilicet vel Falcones. Quod ſi promittens determinans dixerit, Accipitrem inſtantis anni vel Mutatum; vel locum etiam exprimat, dicens Hibernenſem (*e*) Hiſpanenſem, Norrenſem dabo; ſic ſatisfaciat. Si vero nec qui promittit nec cui promittitur determinaverit; in arbitrio promittentis erit, ſi Mutatum vel non ſit ſoluturus. Sed ſi integer & ſanus a Regis Aſturcarijs judicetur, quacunque excluſus fuerit, ſuſcipitur. Porro ſi ſummonitus dignum ſuſcipi ad Scaccarium detulerit, nec ſic (*f*) tum qui ſuſcipiat; etiamſi poſt hoc in annum vel biennium vel amplius differatur ſummonitio, niſi quem maluerit, Mutatum ſcilicet vel ornum ſolvere non cogetur. Quod ſi ſummonitus ſolutionem quomodolibet differri (*g*) procuraverit, juxta numerum annorum quibus indulta ſibi eſt dilatio, biennium ſcilicet (*h*) vel triennium

---

(*r*) L. N. oblata.
(*s*) L. N. velud.
(*t*) L. R. Quibuſdam autem.
(*u*) L. R. his.
(*w*) L. N. *deeſt* eſt.
(*x*) L. R. adjudicata.
(*y*) L. R. dum oblatis nihil.
(*z*) L. R. *pro* tamen *habet* inde.
(*a*) L. N. cohercebitur.
(*b*) L. R. *deeſt* ſignum.
(*c*) L. R. ſunt etiam.
(*d*) L. N. ſit ut fiat.
(*e*) L. R. Hibernicum.
(*f*) *Malim* ſit.
(*g*) L. N. ſolutione differri quomodolibet.
(*h*) ſcilicet biennium.

(*i*) L. N.

triennium vel deinceps, mutatum ſolvet. De hijs (*i*) autem contra terminum Paſchæ Summonitio non fit; quia earum æſtivo tempore rarus eſt uſus; tunc enim Cavearum antris incluſæ diligenter cuſtodiuntur, ut redeat depoſita vetuſtate pennarum decor, & eorum ut Aquilæ juventus renovetur: verum contra terminum S^{ti} Michaelis quæ Regi debentur ſummonentur; ut inſtante tunc hyeme Regijs aptentur obſequijs. In cohercendis autem his qui ſic ſe ſponte obligant nec ſolvunt, lex prædicta de ſponte oblatis ſervatur.

XXVI. *De auro Reginæ.*

Ad hæc noverint hij qui in pecunia numerata Regi ſponte ſe (*k*) obligant, quod Reginæ ſimiliter tenentur, licet expreſſum non fuerit. Quamvis autem non ſit expreſſum, eſt tamen promiſſo compromiſſum; ut cum Regi C vel ducentas marcas promiſerit, Reginæ pariter teneatur pro centum marcis argenti Regi promiſſis, in una Marca auri; pro ducentis in duabus marcis auri; & ſic deinceps. In his (*l*) autem perquirendis eadem lege Vicecomes per omnia utetur, qua in Regijs uſus eſt, non tamen (*m*) ante ſed poſt. Cum ergo de Regijs debitis Summonitiones fiunt, adeſt Clericus Reginæ ad hoc conſtitutus, & addit in Summonitione, De illo habeas (*n*) centum Marcas pro cauſa illa, & ad opus Reginæ unam marcam auri. Summonita autem ad Scaccarium ab ejus Officialibus ad hoc (*o*) conſtitutis ſeorſum ſuſcipiuntur. Noveris etiam quod licet Rex de promiſſa ſibi pecunia (*p*) mediam partem dimiſerit vel univerſam, vel etiam ſummonere diſtulerit, de hijs tamen (*q*) quæ ad Reginam pertinent, ſecundum quod ſibi viſum fuerit per omnia fiet; ut ea nolente neque dimittantur neque differantur quæ ſibi debentur (*r*); ſed ſummonita ſolvantur, & non ſolventes prædicto modo coerceantur (*s*).

D. Nunquid de Promiſſis Regi citra centum marcas aliquid Reginæ debetur?

M. Quibuſdam ſic videtur, ut uſque ad x marcas teneatur; ut ſcilicet is qui x Regi promiſerit (*t*), in una uncia auri Reginæ teneatur; alijs non niſi de C & ſupra ab initio promiſſis. De his (*u*) igitur ad præſens cum modeſtia ſuſtine: quia re nondum terminata, ſuſpenſa reſolutio eſt. Litigat ſane de his (*w*) Pars Reginæ cum debitoribus; & adhuc ſub Judice lis eſt. De Miſericordia autem Judæorum & de Redemptione Monetariorum, ſicut de ſponte oblatis dictum eſt, ſua portio ſecundum formam prædictam Reginæ debetur.

D. Nunquid in pecuniarijs & ſponte oblatis, Clericos & Laicos ſine differentia Lex una cohercet (*x*)?

M. In ſponte oblatis apud omnes lex una ſervatur; ut ſive Clericus ſit ſive Laicus qui ſolvendo non fuerit, donec ſatisfecerit careat impetrato. Obſervatur etiam idem in omnibus alijs quæ quovis pacto Regi debentur (*y*) a Clericis; cum ſcilicet ſuæ dignitatis & liberæ poſſeſſionis privilegium allegare neglexerint: de allegantibus autem quid fieri debeat, a diſcretis & Deum timentibus Laicis, ſi placet, reſcito; hijs enim ad præſens ex induſtria ſuperſedeo, ne dicar meæ conditionis hominibus ultroneas leges & mitiora jura dictaſſe.

D. Dixiſti, ſi bene memini, frequenter in manum Regis Baronias vel fundos incidere; vellem igitur ſi placet explicares quo ordine redditus Eſcaetarum ad fiſcum proveniant; ſi uno modo vel diſſimiliter.

XXVII. *Quod aliter de firmis atque aliter de Cuſtodijs reſpondendum, & ſub alio tenore fides danda.*

M. Cum in manum Regis Baronia vel magnum aliquid excidit, mandato ejus vel Præſidentis ad hoc diſcreti utriuſque Ordinis viri diriguntur, qui (*z*) ſingula perluſtrantes redditus eorundem in ſummam redigunt, & de hac (*a*) in Scaccario teneri Vicecomitem vel quemlibet alium conſtituunt: ſatisfaciens igitur de hac ſumma is qui ad hoc conſtitutus eſt, in denarijs vel brevibus vel taleis, ſubſequente fide de legitimo compoto, meretur abſolvi; & de ea (*b*) ſic ſcribetur in Annali: Ille vel ille reddit

---

(*i*) L. N. his.
(*k*) L. N. *deeſt* ſe.
(*l*) L. N. hijs.
(*m*) L. R. non tam.
(*n*) L. R. illo has centum.
(*o*) L. N. hæc.
(*p*) L. N. ſibi ſumma.
(*q*) L. R. hijs autem quæ.
(*r*) L. R. *deſunt* quæ ſibi debentur.
(*s*) L. N. cohercеantur.
(*t*) L. R. qui Regi promiſerit x.
(*u*) L. N. hijs.
(*w*) L. N. hijs.
(*x*) L. R. Clerici & Laici ſine differentia coercentur.
(*y*) L. R. *deſunt* quæ quovis pacto Regi debentur.
(*z*) L. N. quæ.
(*a*) L. R. hoc.
(*b*) L. R. eo.

reddit compotum de firma Honoris illius ; in Theſauro hoc ; & (c) quietus eſt ; vel & debet. Verum cum Rex Eſcaetæ ſuæ cuſtodiam fidei alicujus commiſerit, ut videlicet quod inde provenerit, ad Scaccarium ſolvat poſt factum compotum fides illa ſub prædicto verborum tenore non dabitur : immo quod quantum inde vel in denarijs vel alijs quibuſcunque rebus ſuſceptis (d) tantum ſecundum conſcientiam ſuam ad Scaccarium ſolvit ; exceptis his (e) duntaxat victualibus, quæ ipſo nomine xeniorum non procurante, ſibi collata ſunt.

D. Nunquid cuſtos ille de his redditibus victui neceſſaria percipit ?

M. Licet ſcriptum ſit non alligabis os bovi trituranti ; tamen niſi expreſſo Regis mandato de his nihil (*f*) percipiet ; proprijs enim ſtipendijs, quiſquis ille fuerit, in his Regi militabit : de hujuſmodi autem ſic in Annali ſcribetur : Ille vel ille reddit compotum de exitu illius Honoris per veredictum ſuum. Cum igitur de omnibus prædictis conſtitutis vel caſualibus ſatisfactum fuerit, & fuerint ſingula per ordinem autentice Rotuli ſcripturæ deputata, convocatis omnibus aſſidentibus ad principalis firmæ compotum conſummandum, qui in ſummo Rotuli annotatus eſt redditur, & hoc ordine perficitur ; ſoluta hoc Termino a Vicecomite firma de qua examen factum eſt, In primis a Calculatore per numerales acervos in diſtantium virgarum ſpatijs diſtribuetur ; deinde facta detractione per combuſtionem, ſicut ſupra dictum eſt, eadem dealbatur, & appenſa ſibi taleola combuſtionis, quæ tamen Vicecomiti non computatur, ſumma quæ relinquitur in taleam redigitur. Similiter & quod ſolutum fuerat in Termino Paſchæ, & dealbatum in eadem talea ſic (g). Et combuſtio de eodem termino cum combuſtione finalis termini mittitur ; ut una ſit utriuſque ſolutionis talea, & ſimiliter una combuſtionis : quo facto Theſaurarius Rotulum exactorium cujus ſupra meminimus proferens, ſummam quæ de Comitatu illo per acervos ſupra & ſeriatim (h) diſponi facit ; ab hac igitur imprimis quod ſolutum eſt in Theſauro & dealbatum detrahitur ; deinde quod Rex de firma Comitatus contulit aliquibus Bl[ancum]; Poſt hæc iterum, quæ alias ſoluta ſunt per brevia Regis vel aliter, per acervos diſponuntur, & hæc per ſubtractionem xij denariorum (*i*) e ſingulis libris dealbantur, ſicut quæ in Theſauro ſolvuntur dealbata per combuſtionem. Tunc ergo fit inferioris expenſæ a ſuperiore ſumma detractio ; & ſi penitus abſolvi meruerit, in fine compoti ejuſdem literis patentibus ſcribitur, & quietus eſt ; vel infra in capite lineæ inferioris, & debet ; & tunc demum conſummato compoto numerus ſolutorum in Theſauro apponitur ei quod jamdudum diximus ſcriptum in Theſauro, & quod fuerat huc uſque ſic ex (*k*) induſtria relactum (*l*), ne forte cogatur abradere qui ſcribit ; quod maxime circa numeros & nomina & cauſas jamdudum vitandum diximus (*ll*).

XXVIII. *Quod fides de legitimo compoto ſemel data ſufficiat per univerſum.*

Conſummato vero ſicut dictum eſt de Corpore Comitatus compoto, a Mareſcallo fides Vicecomitis ſub forma prædicta ſemel ſuſcipitur, & ſic abſolutus dimittitur. Fuerunt tamen qui crederent, de ſingulis per fidem firmandis ſigillatim fidem a Vicecomite dandam ; ut (*m*) quotiens diceret ſic eſſe aliquid quod ſola poſſet fide confirmari, totiens fidem daret : Sed a prudentibus & legis Divinæ peritis pernicioſa ſatis viſa eſt ſubtilitas ; cum ſemel fidem dederit ſe legitimum per omnia compotum ſalva Conſcientia feciſſe. Ea propter hæc ſententia poſt modicum meruit cum ſuo auctore (*n*) contempni ; & una fide, hoc eſt ſemel data, contenti ſunt ; quia in unius fidei confeſſione unum ſunt (*nn*).

D. Sentio, jam languente ſtylo, quod dicendorum finis adeſſe feſtinat ; verum licet inſtantis noctis crepuſculum & productioris operis labor prolixior ad alia (*o*) nos evocent, & paululum reſpirare compellant ; vellem tamen, ſi fieri poſſet, ut ſuſpenſam & hactenus fluctuantem in verbo tuo diſcipuli tui mentem (*p*) confirmares, oſtendens

---

(*c*) L. R. *deeſt* &.

(*d*) L. N. rebus ſuſcepit.

(*e*) L. N. hijs.

(*f*) L. N. hijs nichil.

(*g*) L. R. talea ſit.

(*h*) L. N. *deſunt* & ſeriatim.

(*i*) L. R. xij d.

(*k*) L. N. *deeſt* ex.

(*l*) *forſan pro* relictum.

(*ll*) *Hæc eſt, ni fallor, auctoris mens. Quum referebatur compotus in Rotulum Annalem, & ſcribendum erat,* In Theſauro ſumma illa ; *relinqui ſolebat in Rotulo Annali vacuum ſpatium; in quo ſpatio ſumma illa inſerebatur, finito demum compoto ; nec ante ; ne qua forte poſtmodum cauſa eſſet mutandi ſummam aut verba quavis emphatica, per Rotuli raſuram.*

(*m*) L. R. & quotiens.

(*n*) L. R. amore.

(*nn*) *Hujuſcemodi argutijs fere ſibi placebant quo ſeculo Cl. auctor floruit.*

(*o*) L. R. ad illa.

(*p*) L. R. *deſunt* in verbo tuo diſcipuli tui mentem.

(*q*) L. N.

dens quid ſit, quod ab initio dixiſſe te recolo, totam ſcilicet Scaccarij deſcriptionem, quædam eſſe Sacramentorum latibula, quæ revelanda ſunt cum omnium libri aperti erunt & janua clauſa.

M. Magnum eſt quod quæris & alterius egens inquiſitionis; nec his (*q*) exponendis ex promiſſo debitor tibi (*r*) factus ſum. His (*s*) igitur ad præſens ſuperſedeo, in alterius diei diſputationem eadem reſervans; vereor quidem ne ſi pluribus onerato novam ſarcinam imponerem, ſub pondere deficeres; item ſi jam dictis, & memoriæ commendandis novarum rerum ſtudia conſuerem, utraque te faſtidire compellerem. Contentus ergo jam dictis eſto, ad quæ me coegiſti; habes enim in his (*t*) quantum madidæ ſe potuit offerre memoriæ quæcunque circa Scaccarij ſcientiam potiora tibi viſa ſunt, initialiter utcunque diſtincta. Ceterum ad ſingula, quæ tractu temporis videri poterunt neceſſaria, ungue tenus explananda, nec virtus hominis nec vita forte ſufficeret; ex varijs enim & inſolitis caſibus vel nulla fiet vel adhuc incognita diſciplina. Unde fit ut detractorijs linguis hinc potius exponar, dum ſuccedente tempore pleraque dubia nec dum audita proponi continget; de quibus, aut conſimilibus cum hic nihil (*u*) invenerint, incipiant illudere, dicentes, hic homo cœpit ædificare, & non potuit vel non novit conſummare. His ego non diſſentio; peſſimum namque Magiſtrum meipſum ſecutus ſum; feci tamen, te cogente, quod potui, duce carens & exemplari; de intacta namque rudique ſilva Regijs ædificijs miſſa ſecuri ligna (*w*) ſecui, prudentioris Architecti dolabro complananda. Cum igitur ex hijs Regiæ domus ſtructura ſurrexerit, is qui dedit initia, primam licet non præcipuam gratiam mereatur. Valeat Rex illuſtris.

Explicit Liber Secundus (*x*).

(*q*) L. N. hjis.
(*r*) L. R. tibi debitor.
(*s*) L. N. Hijs.
(*t*) L. N. hijs.
(*u*) L. N. nichil.
(*w*) L. R. lingua ſecui.
(*x*) L. N. *deſunt* Explicit Liber ſecundus.

Nos quorum nomina infra viſuntur, qua licuit diligentia ac fide, exemplar hoc impreſſum Dialogi contulimus cum MS Libro Rubro *Scaccarij, menſe Junij A. D.* 1707, *necnon cum MS* Libro Nigro *Scaccarij de* Recepta, *menſe Auguſti eodem anno; altero noſtrûm Librum prælegente, altero ſimul exemplar inſpiciente.*

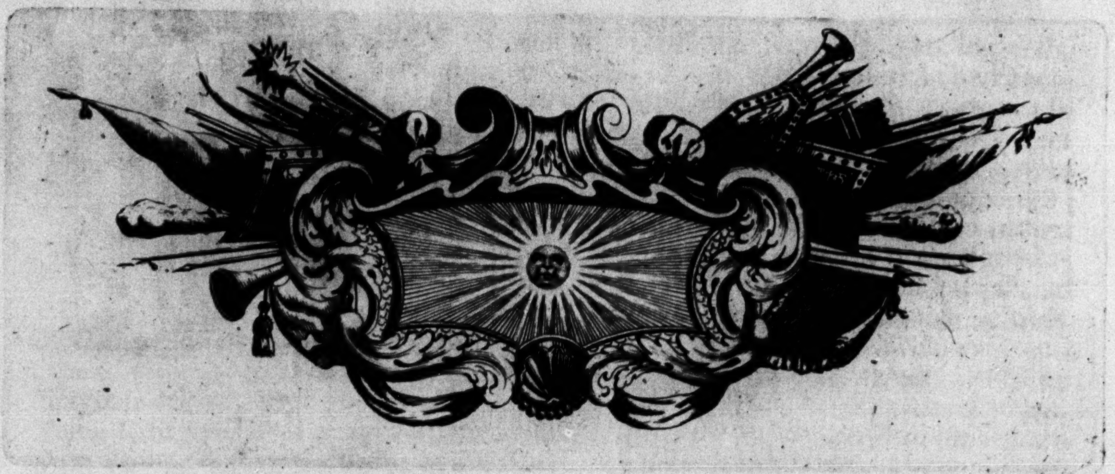
THO. MADOX. GEO. HOLMES.

DISCEPTATIO
EPISTOLARIS
DE
Magno Rotulo Scaccarij

Omnium id genus qui hodie extant
Antiquiſſimo,

ROTULO

Anni Quinti Regis Stephani utplurimum appellato.



LONDONIÆ.
Typis JOHANNIS MATTHEWS. Proſtant apud ROBERTUM
KNAPLOCK ad inſigne *Capitis Epiſcopi* juxta Baſilicam S. *Pauli.*
MDCCXI.

Diſceptatio Epiſtolaris.

Ampliſſimo ac Nobiliſſimo Baroni,

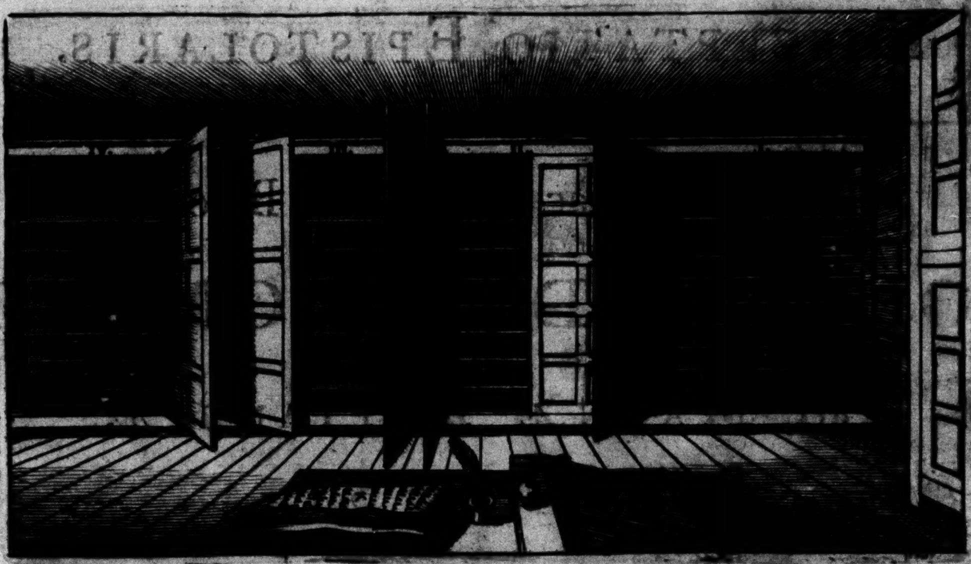
JOHANNI Domino SOMERS,

Pari Magnæ Britanniæ,

Thomas Madox S. P.

BONI hiſtorici eſt, Ampliſſime Baro, id agere imprimis, ut lectori conſtet eorum quæ tradit veritas ac certitudo. Ideo maximi momenti eſt, ut notitijs & monumentis indubiæ fidei ubique ſi fieri poſſit utatur. Illa autem indubiæ fidei monumenta dicantur; quæ nempe ſcripta erant, Primo, quo tempore geſtæ ſunt res in ijs contentæ; Secundo, publica auctoritate; Tertio, ab his qui norunt proprie exprimere (pro more ſeculi) ea quæ deſcripturi erant; Quarto, bona fide, ſive nullo fucandi aut fallendi ſtudio. Hæc quatuor optime quadrant *Recordis* publicis. Siquando forte incertum ſit, cui demum ſeculo aut Regis imperio *Recordum* aliquod quod data careat, rectiſſime aſſignari debeat; tunc neceſſe erit, ſumma ope niti ad illam incertitudinem tollendam, & rei veritatem in aprico ponendam; præſertim ſi Recordum illud ſæpe citandum veniat, & magnæ ſit fidei ac dignitatis. Sane ineſt in Recordo de quo ſum locuturus hujuſmodi dignitas; ineſt etiam hujuſmodi temporis incertitudo in ea inſtantia quam Tibi, Nobiliſſime Baro, jam ſubmiſſe propoſiturus ſum. Submiſſe, inquam: immo diffidenter. Ut enim es judicio acutiſſimo, vereor ne, qui claritati & certitudini es adſuetus, diſceptationem hanc meam, umbratilem, imbecillem, & conjecturis repletam, dedigneris. Eſt tamen quod mihi animos addit. In Te agnoſco ſingularem benignitatem atque candorem. Facile igitur perſpicies id quod res eſt; nec in ſubjecto quod ſua natura eſt obſcurum diſcutiendo, certitudinem a me exſpectabis.

Quocirca Tuo candore fretus ad quæſtionem progrediar. Sciendum quod in Scaccario, jam inde a tempore quo illud primo apud *Anglos* inſtitutum fuit, ſolenne erat quolibet anno *Magnum Rotulum* componere; qui Regiorum redituum ac proventuum compotos ſive rationes, per ſingulos *Angliæ* Comitatus diſtinctus, complectebatur; antiquitus vel abſolute *Rotulus*, vel *Rotulus Annalis*, poſtea eſt uſque hodie *Magnus Rotulus* Scaccarij ſeu *Pipæ*, appellatus. Quamplures hujuſmodi Magni Rotuli, annis pleriſque Regum *Henrici* II, *Ricardi* I, & *Johannis* ſcripti, in Theſauraria ſive Officio *Pipæ Weſtmonaſterij* conſervantur; Recorda, omnium quæ in archivis Regijs uſquam vidiſſe me memini, ſplendidiſſima; poſt Rotulum Cenſualem quem *Librum Domeſday* vocant; quin ei æquiparanda. Inter illos reconditur etiam ibidem *Magnus* quidam *Rotulus* reliquorum vetuſtiſſimus, *Quintus* R. *Stephani* vulgo dictus. Præclarum & magnificum antiquitatis monumentum; ſive ſcripturam ſpectemus ſive res contentas. Hic *Magnus Rotulus* (ſeu ut vocamus *Bundellum*) conſiſtit Rotulis peramplis ſedecim; ex utraque parte conſcriptis; & filo pergamenaceo in capite ſive ſummo conſutis. Singuli Rotuli totius faſciculi non ſunt vel longitudine vel latitudine ad amuſſim æquales. Sed permiſtim longi ſunt ſive alti (nempe a ſummo ad imum) quatuor pedes circiter, & lati pedem plus minus unum. Quilibet Rotulus duabus prælargis membranis conſtat; niſi ſi qua forte avulſa perijt; ſicut in *bundelli* Rotulo Quarto fit; cujus una membrana (id eſt, Rotuli pars dimidia) perijt, altera ſupereſt. Facies loci in quo *Magni Rotuli* antedicti aſſervantur, æri inciſa in fronte hujus Diſſertationis & in hac pagina viſitur. Ob oculos hominum poſui venerabundus. Sane delineatu dignam cenſuit monuitque me V C *Johannes Talman* Junior, architecturæ & graphices peritiſſimus, ſummaque mihi neceſſitudine conjunctus.



Illius monitis facile obtemperans, delineari atque æri incidi curavi: ut poſteris aliquatenus innoteſcant ſacrorum Rotulorum forma ac ſitus. Hæc autem eſt figuræ illius æneæ mens: Capſa inſcripta numero I continet ordines ſive abacos decem; in quibus conduntur *Magni Rotuli* qui hodie extant vetuſtiſſimi: hac nimirum ſerie: abacus primus, ſive a ſolo altiſſimus, continet *Magnum Rotulum* illum de anno *Quinto* R. *Stephani* vulgo dictum, alioſque ſeptendecim; nam fingo Quintum *Stephani* eum eſſe qui in menſa expanſus jacet: abacus ejuſdem capſæ ſecundus continet *Magnos Rotulos* quindecim, ſcilicet reliquos quotquot hodie ſuperſunt R. *Henrici* II; nam *Magnus Rotulus* illius Regis Primus itemque Octavus deſiderantur: abacus tertius habet *Magnos Rotulos* decem R. *Ricardi* I, duoſque primos R. *Johannis*: quartus reliquos R. *Johannis*: quintus priores *Magnos Rotulos* R. Henrici III: ſextus alijque habent alios ejuſdem Regis ac R. *Edwardi* I. In ſumma, capſa II, III, & IV, complectuntur *Magnos Rotulos* Regum ordine ſuccedentium. Redeo ad rem. Hic de quo loquimur *Magnus Rotulus* omnium vetuſtiſſimus (quæ eſt infelicitas) data caret; imo nullum quantum reperio temporis veſtigium præ ſe fert. Incertum ergo eſt, non ſolum ad quem annum, ſed etiam ad cujus Regis imperium, an ad *Henrici* I, aut *Stephani*, aut *Henrici* II, referendus ſit. Hinc ab auctorum alijs (*a*) citatus fuit ut Rotulus anni primi R. *Henrici* II; ab alijs (*b*) ut Rotulus anni quinti R. *Stephani*; ab alijs (*c*) ad annum aliquem R. *Henrici* I. relatus. Ego, tametſi illum plus ſemel nec indiligenter evolvi, cui anno aut tempori aſſignarem dubius hæſi. Quare ad præſens operæpretium

---

(*a*) *Spelm. in Gloſſario ad verbum*, Achata.

(*b*) *Dugd. de Baronagio paſſim*; &c.

(*c*) *Prynn. de Auro Reginæ, in append. p.* 5.

(*d*) *Lib.*

pretium duxi nonnulla in unum cogere & æqua lance librare, quæ huic quæſtioni lumen aliquod immiſſura arbitrarer.

Imprimis quæratur, utrum ſit *Magnus Rotulus* anni primi R. *Henrici* II. Si qui eſſe crediderunt, his rationibus ſuffulti videntur. *Magni Rotuli* tam anni Secundi quam aliorum ferme omnium annorum R. *Henrici* II, continua ſerie extant; ſimul videlicet in armario Pipæ eodemque pluteo aſſervati. Sed nullus reperitur *Magnus Rotulus* anni Primi illius Regis; niſi hic is ſit. Hunc autem eum eſſe ideo conjectabantur, quod juxta & proximo ante *Magnum Rotulum* anni Secundi reponi conſuevit. Accedit etiam cujuſdam antiqui Clerici de Scaccario in eandem ſententiam opinio. Verbi gratia. In dorſo Rotuli Sexti hujus Bundelli, membrana ſecunda, duæ notæ viſuntur. Una charactere minuſculo hujus tenoris, *De tempore Regis Henrici ſecundi:* altera charactere majuſculo ita, *Annus primus Regis H. ſecundi.* Has notas non uno tempore nec ab uno ſcriptas conjecerim. Utrarumque autem ſcriptura ſimilis eſt illi, quæ temporibus R. R. *Henrici* III, aut *Edwardi* I, circiter uſurpata fuit. Hæc ſi Tuæ Amplitudini placet perpendantur. Si quidem *Magnus Rotulus* anni Primi R. *Henrici* II, revera interijt, fruſtra ejus jacturam figmentis ſupplere conabimur; vel Bundellum impar in archivo *Pipæ* juxta poſitum, vel conſuetum plutei ordinem in opem vocando. Atqui forſan momentoſior habebitur antiqui illius Clerici annotatio quam ſuperius memoravi, annum primum *Henrici* II deſignans. Libere dicam. Adeo non ſemper accuratæ ſunt veterum Clericorum notæ ejuſcemodi, ut interdum falſæ deprehendantur, ſpeciatim de rebus diu ante tempora quibus vixerunt geſtis. Inſtantiæ cauſa. Bundellum ſive Magnus Rotulus anni trigeſimi quarti R. *Henrici* II, in Rotulo de *Berrochſcira* membrana ſecunda in dorſo, inſcribitur charactere qualis in uſu erat circa tempora R. *Edwardi*, vel Primi, vel Secundi, vel Tertij ineuntis, his verbis, *Annus Secundus Regis H. Secundi*; & juxta ſcriptura recentiori qualis tempore *Henrici* VI, aut *Edwardi* IV, uſitata fuit, *Annus ſecundus Hen. Secundi.* Quæ quidem notæ tam futiles ſunt, ut etiam omni probabilitatis ſpecie careant; ſicut cuiquam inſpicienti facile patebit.

Potiora ego ſi poſſum Tuæ Amplitudini proferam. Satis, opinor, certi ſumus, quis ſit *Magnus Rotulus* anni Secundi R. *Henrici* II. Illum vir præſtantiſſimus *Alexander de Swereford*, primus auctor ſive poſſeſſor *Libri Rubri* qui in Scaccario eſt, nobis digito commonſtravit, & ex illo compluſcula in *Libro Rubro* citavit de primo Scutagio R. *Henrici* II, & de *Danegeldo* (*d*); id quod etiam in Hiſtoria mea ſuperius oſtenſum eſt (*e*). Sic autem quoad veteres *Magnos Rotulos* ſe res habet. Sequens *Magnus Rotulus* præcedenti in compluribus correſpondere ſolet. Adeo ut cognito Rotulo cujuſvis anni, diligens lector facile perviderit alterum alterius ſequacem eſſe; nimirum comparando nomina Computantium, ſuorumque debitorum ſummas, ſicut in Rotulo unius atque alterius anni ſcripta cernuntur. Nam Rotulus anni ſequentis ita compotum excipere ſolet, prout in Rotulo præeunte deſinebat. Hoc modo. *Ille* Vicecomes ſe ad Scaccarium ſiſtens, anno puta R. *Henrici* II primo, *reddit compotum* (vocibus utar Scaccarialibus) de CCCC l firma Comitatus *illius:* ſolvit ad *Receptam* ſive ut vocant *in Theſauro*, C l. Et factis ſibi legitimis allocationibus, id eſt, ſubtractis pecunijs a Vicecomite erogatis juſſu Regio, alijſque jure ſubtrahendis, ad CC l: Debet [Regi] C l. In *Magno Rotulo* proximi nempe ſecundi anni *Henrici* II, inveniemus regeſtum ad hunc modum. *Ille* Vicecomes *reddit compotum de C l de Veteri firma* Comitatus *illius*, ſive *de firma anni præteriti*; ſi ſolvat partem, puta dimidiam, dicetur, *In Theſauro L l, Et debet L l:* Si totum perſolvat, *Ille* Vicecomes *reddit compotum de C l de Veteri firma*, ſive *de firma anni præteriti*; *In Theſauro liberavit, Et quietus eſt:* Si nullam partem ſolvat, *Ille* Vicecomes *debet C l de Veteri firma.* Et ſic de alijs Computantibus perinde ac de Vicecomite, mutatis ſcilicet mutandis. Pariliter, ex *Magno Rotulo* anni ſequentis invenerit quis *Magnum Rotulum* præcedentis, comparatione reflexa. Præcedens ſequentis index, ſequens præcedentis. Quandoquidem igitur, Baro eruditiſſime, compertum habemus Rotulum anni Secundi R. *Henrici* II; reſtat, ut illum cum hoc vetuſtiſſimo Rotulo conferendo, videamus an hic ſit Rotulus anni Primi Regis *Henrici* II, ſicut ille eſt anni Secundi. Contuli ego jamdiu eſt. Sed fruſtra tentavi concordantiam inter duos iſtos Rotulos invenire. Nihil diſpexi quod fidem faciat conjunctorum annorum Rotulos eſſe. Quinimo alter ab altero toto cœlo differt. Longe diverſa ſunt nomina Computantium & Debitorum quæ in horum duorum Rotulorum uno ac quæ in alio continentur, diverſæque itidem ſummæ. Præterea, *Libri Rubri* auctor nomina eorum ſigillatim deſcripſit qui anno Primo R. *Henrici* II, Comitatuum *Angliæ* Vicecomites fuerant.

Quorum

(*d*) *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 47. *b. col.* 1. *Ib. fol.* 186. *a.*

(*e*) *Hiſt. Scacc. Cap.* 17. *Sect.* 1. Kent; Radulfus Picot; & *Cap.* 16. *Sect.* 1.

(*f*) Ricardus

Quorum nomina, ut pronum eſt credere, ex Rotulo Annali anni Primi ejuſdem Regis (antequam perierat Rotulus iſte) deſumpſit. Ea autem Vicecomitum nomina quæ in Vetuſtiſſimo hoc Rotulo memorantur, non eadem ſunt ac quæ auctor *Libri Rubri* ex Rotulo anni Primi *Henrici* II, excerpſit; imo ſunt prorſus aliena. Iſtud comparatio facta indicabit. Hic annotabo quoſdam e Vicecomitibus Comitatuum prout in Veteri illo Rotulo habentur; deinde Vicecomites eorundem Comitatuum de anno Primo R. *Henrici* II, ex fide *Libri Rubei*: Ejuſmodi collatio nominum Vicecomitum monſtrabit diſcordantiam quæ eſt eatenus inter Veterem illum Rotulum, & Vicecomites anni illius Primi in *Libro Rubro* recenſitos. Subjiciam, ſi placet, in margine nonnullos etiam Vicecomites anni Secundi R. *Henrici* II, prout in *Magno Rotulo* anni illius Secundi memorantur: Et collatio anni Secundi cum anno Primo oſtendet congruentiam quæ eſt inter duum annorum illorum Vicecomites: ſed hoc obiter. Exempli gratia. Vetus hic *Magnus Rotulus* habet Vicecomites *Eſſexæ*, *Ricardum Baſſet* & *Albericum de Ver*; *Liber Ruber*, *Ricardum de Luci*; *Magnus Rotulus* anni ſecundi R. *Henrici* II, *Ricardum de Luci* (*f*). Vetus Rotulus ponit Vicecomites *Huntedoneſciræ Ricardum Baſſet* & *Albericum de Ver*; *Liber Ruber Paganum* cognomento *Vicecomitem*; *Rotulus* anni Secundi *Henrici* II, eundem *Paganum* (*g*). In Veteri Rotulo comperimus Vicecomitem *Kanciæ Rualonum*; In *Libro Rubro Radulfum Pichot*; In *Magno Rotulo* prædicti Anni Secundi *Radulfum Picot* (*h*). In Veteri Rotulo legitur Vicecomes *Staffordſciræ Milo de Gloeceſtra*; In *Libro Rubro Robertus de Stafford*; In *Magno Rotulo* anni illius Secundi *Robertus de Stafford* (*i*). Vetus Rotulus memorat *Gaufridum de Furnell*. Vicecomitem *Deveneſciræ*; *Liber Rubeus Ricardum de Riveris*; *Magnus Rotulus* anni illius Secundi Comitem *Ricardum* [*de Redvers*] (*k*). Vetus Rotulus exhibet Vicecomitem *Gloeceſtreſciræ Milonem de Gloeceſtra*; *Liber Ruber Osbertum de Weſtbery*; *Rotulus* anni ſecundi *Walterum de Hereford* (*l*). Quid multa? Ex jam adductis exemplis elucet, multum inter ſe diſſidere Veterem hunc Rotulum, & *Librum Rubrum* qui continet excerpta e *Magno Rotulo* anni Primi R. *Henrici* II; elucet etiam, concordiam eſſe inter *Librum Rubrum* & *Magnum Rotulum* anni Secundi ejuſdem Regis. Quid hinc ſequitur? Plane hoc; nempe Veterem hunc Rotulum non eſſe anni Primi R. *Henrici* II: tum quia Vicecomites in Veteri hoc Rotulo memorati, non ſunt ijdem ac quos *Liber Ruber* dicit Comitatus tenuiſſe anno illo Primo; tum etiam quia nomina Vicecomitum de anno hujus Veteris Rotuli, non concordant cum ijs quæ *Magnus Rotulus* indubius anni Secundi illius Regis poſuit pro Vicecomitibus ejuſdem anni Secundi. Quod ad Veterem illum Rotulum; unicum aliud addam. Nonnihil ſane differentiæ mihi videre videor inter characterem ſive ſcripturam illius Rotuli, & Rotulorum tam anni Secundi quam aliorum ſequentium annorum R. *Henrici* II. Rotulus ille comparatus cum ſingulis Rotulis priorum annorum R. *Henrici* II, ſcripturæ forma magis ab iſtis, ni fallor, differt, quam Rotuli iſti inter ſe comparati differunt alij ab alijs.

(*f*) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Eſſexa & Heortfordſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 6. *a.*

Ricardus de Lucy r c de firma Eſſexæ; In theſauro quater xx xiiij l xij s ij d numero. *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 184. *b.*

Ricardus de Luci r c de firma Eſſexæ. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *a.*

(*g*) Ricardus Baſſet & Albericus de Ver r c de firma de Sudreia, & de Grentebrugeſcira. & de Huntedoneſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 5. *a.*

Huntingdoneſire. Paganus Vicecomes r c de quater xx l xxxv s vij d Bl. de dimidio anno. *Lib. Rub. Scacc. fol.* 185. *a.*

Huntenduneſcira. Paganus Vicecomes r c de Veteri firma; Et idem Vicecomes de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 2. *a.*

(*h*) Rualonus Vicecomes r c de firma de Chent. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 7. *a.*

Radulfus Pichot r c de iij partibus anni. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 184. *b.*

Chent. Radulfus Picot r c de viij l & xiiij s & ij d Bl. de Veteri firma. Et idem Vicecomes r c de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 12. *b.*

(*i*) Milo de Gloeceſtra r c de —— de Veteri firma Statfordſciræ, Et idem de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 8. *a.*

Staffordſire. Robertus de Stafford r c de firma Staffordſciræ; In Theſauro xviij l iiij s Bl. &c. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 185. *a.*

Robertus de Stafford r c de firma de Stafforſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*k*) Gaufridus de Furnell. r c de —— de Veteri firma Deveneſciræ; Et idem de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 16. *a.*

Deveneſire. Ricardus de Riveres r c de quater xx xviij l x s ij d de firma Comitatus. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 185.

Ricardus Comes r c de firma de Deveneſcira. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*l*) Milo de Gloeceſtra r c de firma de Gloëceſtreſcira [Veteri & Nova]. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 8. *a.*

Glouceſtr. Osbertus de Weſtbery Vicecomes r c de CCxlix l x s ij d Bl. de tribus partibus anni. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 184. *b.*

Walterus de Hereford r c de viij l & xj s & v d Bl. de Veteri firma de Gloëceſtreſcira. In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem r c de Nova firma. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 10. *a.*

(*m*) Prynn.

alijs. Adeo ut, quantum ex ſcripturæ facie conjectari licet, illum his antiquiorem cenſerem. Penſatis igitur quæ ſuperius dixi, veriſimile videatur, Veterem illum non eſſe Rotulum de anno Primo R. *Henrici* II. Neque profecto comperire poſſum, quod ad ullum alium annum ejuſdem Regis jure referri debeat.

Proximo, conſiderandum eſt, Domine Illuſtriſſime, utrum Rotulus ille de quo diſquirimus (Veterem voco), rite attribui poſſit anno Quinto R. *Stephani*. Neſcio quî factum eſt ut a modernis Quinto illi anno attribueretur; niſi forte anſam præbuit adnotamentum quoddam parvula pergamena ſcriptum & hujus Bundelli ſive Veteris Rotuli tegumento annexum. Pervulgatum eſt, Equitem Auratum *Simonds Dewes*, non infimi ſubſellij Antiquarium, illud jamdudum annexiſſe vel annecti juſſiſſe. Ita audierat Vir ſtrenuus *Willelmus Prynn* (*m*), & hodierni etiam fando audivimus. Iſtius adnotamenti verba ſequuntur. *Rotulus Magnus* Pipæ *de anno* 5° *Regis* Stephani. *Qui Rotulus per aliquos centenos annos elapſos, errore Librarij in Rotulo* 6°, *m.* 2, *in tergo annotatus & ſignatus fuit quaſi Rotulus Magnus* Pipæ *fuiſſet anno primo* H. II. *Quod falſiſſimum eſſe ex indubio Rotulo Magno* Pipæ *de anno ſecundo Regis ejuſdem facillime evinci poſſit; cum nulla inibi ratiocinia iſtis in hoc Rotulo expreſſis, uti in cæteris omnibus obſervatum eſt, reſpondeant; & nomina Vicecomitum anni Primi dicti Regis in* Libro Rubro *Scaccarij deſignata fol.* 184. *b, ab eis in hoc Rotulo exhibitis omnino differunt; Et poſtremo, quod hic Rotulus ſit de anno* 5° *Regis* Stephani, *& non de tempore* H. I, *evidentiſſime colligi poſſit ex Rotulo* 14° *m.* 2, *& Rotulo* 5° *m.* 1, *& Rotulo* 12° *m.* 1, *invicem collatis in hoc Rotulo Magno.* Hactenus Cl. *Deweſius.* Iſque pro certo & evidenti ſumpſit, illum de quo loquimur eſſe Rotulum anni Quinti R. *Stephani*. Probare conatur hoc modo. Dicit, evidenter liquere poſſe, ſi quis Rotulum 14um, 5um, & 12um (particulares Rotulos hujus Faſciculi ſive Bundelli) invicem conferre & librare velit. Sed quia inſtantias quas in mente habuit, ſpeciatim non propoſuit, difficile eſt diſcernere rectene judicaverit an ſecus. Circumſpexi igitur quam potui oculatiſſime, ut ipſe invenirem, vel inſtantias quas innuit, vel forſan valentiores in eam quam poſuit ſententiam. Sequentes acu tetigi. In Rotulo 14°, *Brientius filius Comitis* computat de veteri Auxilio Burgi de *Warengeford* pro Tertio anno, deinde de Auxilio præteriti anni, & poſtremo de Novo Auxilio, id eſt de Auxilio anni hujus Magni Rotuli (*n*). Ecce annus Regis Tertius expreſſe deſignatus, & annus Quartus ſub nomine anni præteriti; deinde ſequitur annus noviſſimus qui eſt Quintus. Hinc (ex mente *Deweſij*) conſtat, Veterem hunc eſſe *Magnum Rotulum* anni Quinti alicujus Regis: Cujuſnam vero? Non R. *Henrici* I; id plus juſto tempus anticipat: Non R. *Henrici* II; *Magnus Rotulus* anni Quinti R. *Henrici* II indubius in archivo *Pipæ* extat: Ideo R. *Stephani*. Præterea, in ſupra citato Rotulo 14° hujus bundelli, m. 2, inſtantia alia occurrit. Reperio *Hamonem de Sancto Claro* reddentem compotum de Auxilio Civitatis *Coleceſtræ* pro tribus nuper exactis annis, his fere verbis, viz. *de Veteri Auxilio Civitatis Tercij anni, de Auxilio Civitatis præteriti anni, ac de Auxilio Civitatis*; *Tercij anni* (ut forte *Deweſius* voluit) ſignificante annum Tertium R. *Stephani*, *præteriti anni* Quartum, & *de Auxilio* (ſubaudi, *hujus anni*) Quintum illius Regis (*o*). In Rotulo 5° m. 1. b. hoc ſolum invenio *Deweſij* opinioni conſentaneum, quod ſcilicet *Johannes Belet* Vicecomes *Surreiæ* reddit ibi rationem de præterito *Danegeldo* quarti anni (*p*); puta anni qui præceſſit annum hujus bundelli, nempe Quintum R. *Stephani*. In Rotulo

4° hujus

(*m*) Prynn. *append. ad* Aurum Reginæ, *p.* 5.

(*n*) Et idem [Brientius filius Comitis] reddit compotum de Veteri Auxilio burgi [de Warengeford] tercij anni: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford, xv l pro paupertate eorum; Et Quietus eſt.

Et idem r c de xv l de Auxilio burgi præteriti anni: In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford xv l, pro paupertate eorum, Et Q. e.

Et idem r c de xv l de Novo Auxilio burgi; In Perdonis, per breve Regis, Burgenſibus de Warengeford xv l, pro paupertate eorum; Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Steph. Rot.* 14. *b.*

(*o*) Hamo de Sancto Claro reddit compotum de firma Civitatis Coleceſtræ; In theſauro xxxviij l & xvj s & ij d; Et debet xxiij s & x d Bl[ancos].

Et idem Hamo reddit compotum de j marca argenti, de Veteri Auxilio Civitatis Tercij anni; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt.

Et idem Hamo reddit compotum de xx l, de Auxilio Civitatis præteriti anni; In theſauro xiij l & ij s & iiij d. ——.

Et idem Hamo reddit compotum de Auxilio Civitatis Coleceſtræ; In theſauro x l & x s & x d; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Omnibus Burgenſibus de Coleceſtra [*ſummam illam*]: Summa, ix l & viij s & vj d, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 14. *a. m.* 2.

(*p*) Et idem Vicecomes [Sudreiæ, ſcil. Johannes Belet] reddit compotum de C s de præterito Danegeldo iiij anni: In Theſauro liberavit, Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 5. *b.* *Sudreia. m.* 1. *b.*

4° hujus bundelli, Vicecomes *Hamteſciræ* reddit compotum de Auxilio Civitatis *Wintoniæ* anni Tertij, ac de præterito Auxilio nempe Quarti, ac de Auxilio [noviſſimo] nempe Quinti (q).

Hæc dixi ad mentem Cl. *Dirbeſij*. Sed fieri poteſt ut is a ſcopo erraverit. Si ita; certe in errorem incidit, quem *Magnos Rotulos* paulo attentius legendo, notandoque uſitatum computandi modum, facile caviſſet. Nam plane, in ſupra adductis inſtantijs, *annus Tertius* non denotat annum Regis Tertium, ſed annum illum præteritum qui eſt Tertius a præſenti. In hoc caſu tunc temporis numerabant retrorſum. Ad hunc modum. Si forte in compoto reddendo deſcendebant, dixerunt, Ille *reddit compotum de firma Tertij anni*; *Idem reddit compotum de firma anni præteriti*; *Et idem reddit compotum de firma hujus anni*; ſeu mutatis mutandis. Sin compotum formando aſcendebant, dixerunt, Ille *reddit compotum de firma* [ſeu de *Nova firma*]; *Idem de firma anni præteriti*; *Idem de firma anni Tertij*; & ſic mutatis mutandis, ſi caſu exigente procederetur ad annum Quartum aut Quintum. Ita enim ſe res habuit. Deſcribenda erant firmarum ac debitorum arreragia, perinde ac firmæ anni præſentis. Idque fere factum eſt modo ſuperius memorato. Adeoque verba *reddit compotum de firma* [ſeu *de firma hujus anni*] deſignant annum præſentem ſive annum *Magni Rotuli*; *de firma anni præteriti*, annum proximo præcedentem; *de firma anni Tertij*, annum præteritum qui eſt Tertius incluſive a præſenti; & ſic de anno Quarto ac deinceps. Recte ergo judicemus, has & iſtiuſmodi phraſes pure a modo computandi, ſeu compotos in Magnis Rotulis diſcribendi, illis temporibus uſitato, reſilire. Harum ſimiliumque formularum ſeu phraſium exempla in *Magnis Rotulis* vetuſtiſſimis abundant. Recapitulemus, ſi placet. In ſupra poſita inſtantia *Brientij filij Comitis*, is revera reddit rationem de Auxilio Burgi *Warengefordæ* hoc modo: Deſcendendo computatur; Incipitur ab anno præterito remotiore; Computat de Auxilio anni Tertij, Secundi, ac Noviſſimi qui eſt annus hujus *Magni Rotuli*. In inſtantia *Hamonis de Sancto Claro* firmarij *Colecestræ*, is compotum reddit de Auxilio *Colecestræ* trium annorum, incipiendo ab anno Tertio præterito, & dein progrediendo ad annum Secundum, ac Noviſſimum. Quin & in inſtantia Vicecomitis *Hamteſciræ*, is rationem reddit de Auxilio *Wintoniæ* eodem prorſus modo. His exemplis addam quædam alia. Anno ſecundo R. *Henrici* II, Comes *Patricius* computavit de Lxxij s iij d Blancis, firma *Wilteſciræ* pro *anno Tertio*: Solvit in Theſauraria Regis, Lxxvj s pro illis Lxxij s iij d blancis; & abſolutus receſſit (r). Heic *tercij anni* denotat, non annum imperij illius Regis Tertium, is enim nondum advenerat; ſed annum præteritum, Tertium a præſenti, nempe ultimum R. *Stephani*. Anno quarto ejuſdem Regis compotus redditur de firma *Lundoniæ*. Incipitur ab anno Tertio, dein pergitur ad Secundum, & Noviſſimum. *Gervaſius* & *Johannes filius Radulfi* computant de anno Tertio ac Secundo; Quinque allij, infra in margine memorati, Vicecomitum officio functi, de anno Noviſſimo, nempe anno iſtius *Magni Rotuli* (s). Incipitur, inquiebam, ab anno Tertio. Quiſnam autem fuit iſte annus Tertius? Non annus hujuſce Regis Tertius regnandi; ſed annus præteritus Tertius a præſenti; qui annus Tertius a præſenti erat annus Regis Secundus regnandi. Quodque revera ita ſit, hinc apparet. Anno illo Secundo, *Gervaſius* & *Johannes* ſupra memorati fuerant Vicecomites *Lundoniæ* (t). Nec id ſolum. Enoteſcit ex ſumma. Anno ſecundo in fine compoti debebant Regi Lxxj l & xxij d Blancos: Et in hoc Magno Rotulo anni quarti (nam in Rotulo anni Tertij, quem conſului, nullus redditur compotus de illis areragijs) reſpondent de eiſdem Lxxj l & xxij d Blancis de Veteri firma. Anno Sexto ejuſdem Regis, Vicecomitiſſa *Rothomagi* ſcribitur computatura de firma villæ *Hantonæ Tertij anni*, *& de Veteri firma*, *& de Nova* (u): Manifeſte, de firma anni Quarti imperij hujus Regis, ac Quinti,

---

(q) Et idem Vicecomes reddit compotum de C & xiiij s, de præterito auxilio Civitatis tercij anni: In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de xvij l & xx d, de præterito auxilio Civitatis, In Perdonis &c, Et Q. e.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de quater xx l, de auxilio Civitatis: In theſauro xx l & xiij s: Et in Perdonis &c: Et debet xxxj s. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 4. *b.* *Hamteſcira.*

(r) Wilteſcira. Comes Patricius r c de firma de Wilteſcira tercij anni, de Lxxij s & iij d Bl. In Theſauro Lxxvj s pro Lxxij s & iij d Bl.; Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 11. *b.*

(s) Gervaſius & Johannes filius Radulfi reddunt compotum de Lxxj l & xxij d Bl. de Veteri firma Lundoniæ de tertio anno.

Et idem reddunt compotum de firma anni præteriti.

Vicecomites Lundoniæ. Reinerus, filius Berengarij, & Gaufridus Burſarius, & Joſce Vinitarius, & Ricardus Vetulus, & Brihtmer de Haverhell, reddunt compotum de firma Lundoniæ. *Mag. Rot.* 4. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(t) Lundonia. Gervaſius & Johannes r c de firma Lundoniæ de tribus partibus anni. — *in fine Compoti*: Et debent Lxxj l & xxij d Bl. *Mag. Rot.* 2. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 1. *a.*

(u) Vicecomitiſſa Roth[omagi] debet CC &

Quinti, & Sexti. In *Magno Rotulo* anni viceſimi primi R. *Henrici* II, *Gervaſius de Cornhill* reddidit compotum de Veteri firma *Kantij* pro Tertio anno; Idemque de firma ejuſdem Comitatus pro anno præterito; Ac *Robertus filius Bernardi* de firma ejus Comitatus pro anno præſenti, ſive anno hujus Magni Rotuli (*w*). Hic per verba *anni tercij* intelligendus eſt, non annus *Henrici* II tertius regnandi, ſed annus ejus decimus nonus, videlicet tertius retrorſum numerando ab anno iſtius Rotuli; per verba *anni præteriti*, annus dicti Regis viceſimus; per verba *hoc anno*, viceſimus primus. Porro, Anno primo R. *Ricardi* I, *Galfridus filius Petri* computavit ad Scaccarium de Veteri firma tertij anni de *Norhanteſcira*; & idem de firma anni præteriti (*x*). Hic certe, *Tertij anni* non denotat annum Tertium imperij R. *Ricardi* I; is nondum advenerat; ſed annum Tertium a præſenti, nempe triceſimumtertium ſive penultimum R. *Henrici* II, parique modo *anni præteriti* deſignat triceſimumquartum ſive ultimum R. *Henrici* II. Neque vero ex conjectura tantum hoc dico. Res ipſa loquitur. Nam *Galfridus filius Petri* anno illo penultimo ac ultimo Vicecomes fuerat *Norhanteſciræ* (*y*). Et quidem anno penultimo, in fine compoti ſui debebat Regi xiiij l v s Blancos, itemque anno ultimo alios xiiij l v s Blancos: de quibus duabus ſummis in *Magno Rotulo* anni primi R. *Ricardi* I, ſub nomine Veteris firmæ Regi plenarie reſpondit, & abſolutus receſſit; ſicut infra in margine videre eſt. Eodem anno primo R. *Ricardi* I, Burgenſes *Cantabrigiæ* ſcribuntur Regiæ Majeſtati obærati pro firma Burgi ſui his verbis, viz. *de hoc anno, de quatuor annis præteritis, & de dimidio quinti* (*z*). Hic verba, *de hoc anno*, haud dubie ſignificant annum primum R. *Ricardi* I, & verba, *de quatuor annis præteritis & de dimidio quinti*, ultimos quinque annos (ſemianno dempto) R. *Henrici* II. Hactenus de modo, in compotis deſcribendis, annos retrorſum numerandi. Quin regnante *Ricardo* I, ac poſtea, modus iſte paulatim deſuevit. Et exinde per ſeriem annorum imperij cujuſvis Regis fere numerabant. Ex his quæ dixi, ſatis ni fallor liquet, Cl. *Deweſij* opinionem cujus ſuperius memini, nullo fundamento innixam. Id aliunde etiam evincitur. Exempli gratia. In hoc *Magno Rotulo* nuncupato Quinto R. *Stephani*, *Paganus Trencardus* ſcribitur computaturus de præteritis *Danegeldis* Inſulæ de *Wicht*, pro quinque annis, de tempore *Hugonis Gern*[*un*]: Sic fiunt Quinque anni. Idem *Paganus* computat de Novo *Danegeldo* Inſulæ: Sicque fit annus Sextus (*a*). Juxta *Deweſij* opinionem conſequeretur, hunc eſſe *Magnum Rotulum* anni Sexti R. *Stephani*. At juxta interpretationem quam ſupra poſui, nihil difficile ſuboritur. Hæc enim eſt rei ſumma, quod ſcilicet hic deſcribitur compotus ſeu potius notamentum de *Danegeldo* ſex præteritorum annorum. Præterea, *Robertus de Stanlega* in hoc Rotulo memoratur Comitatum *Gloeceſtriæ* tenuiſſe annis quinque elapſis. Pro eorum uno, nempe quarto, debebat Regi Liij l xix s Blancos, ac pro alio nempe tertio Lxxviij l xij s ij d Blancos: Quas duas ſummas *Milo de Gloeceſtria* vice *Roberti* (ſcilicet ut plegius ejus) ſolvit Regi ad Scaccarium. Simul prædictus

Milo

& xxxvij l & iiij s Bl[ancos] de firma Tercij anni de Hantona; Et eadem debet CC & xxxviij l & v s & v d Bl[ancos] de Veteri firma; Et eadem reddit compotum de Nova firma; In elemoſina noviter conſtituta Militibus de Templo j marca; Et in decimis conſtitutis Monachis de Lira & de Cormelijs xviij l numero. *Mag. Rot.* 6. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. tit.* Hantona.

(*w*) Gervaſius de Cornhill reddit compotum de C & xix l & vj s & ij d Bl[ancis], de Veteri firma tercij anni. *Mag. Rot.* 21. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 13. *a. Chent, m.* 1.

Gervaſius de Cornhill reddit compotum de firma anni præteriti — . *Ib. m.* 1.

Robertus filius Bernardi reddit compotum de firma de Chent de hoc anno. *Ib. m.* 2.

(*x*) Galfridus filius Petri reddit compotum de xiiij l & v s Bl[ancis] de Veteri firma tertij anni de Norhanteſcira; Et de xiiij l & v s Bl[ancis] de firma anni præteriti; In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 6. *a.*

(*y*) Galfridus filius Petri reddit compotum de xiiij l & v s Bl., de veteri firma de Norhanteſcira; In th. l, Et Q. e. Et idem de Nova firma; In theſauro *ſummam illam*; Et in Elemoſina conſtituta —, Et in Terris datis, *ſummam illam*; Et debet xiiij l & v s Bl[ancos]. *Mag. Rot.* 33. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* 8. *a.*

Galfridus filius Petri debet xiiij l & v s Bl[ancos] de veteri firma de Nordhanteſcira. Et idem [reddit compotum] de Nova firma; In theſauro *ſummam illam*; Et in Elemoſina conſtituta —, Et in Terris datis, *ſummam illam*; Et debet xiiij l & v s Bl[ancos]. *Mag. Rot.* 34. *Hen.* 2. *Rot.* — *a. m.* 1.

(*z*) Burgenſes de Cantebrigia debent Lx l Bl., de firma Burgi de Cantebrigia de hoc anno; Et C & quater xx Bl. de iiij annis præteritis; Et xxx l Bl. de dimidio anno de firma Quinti anni. *Mag. Rot.* 1. *R.* 1. *Rot.* 11. *a.*

(*a*) Inſula de Wicht. Paganus Trencardus debet iiij l de præteritis danegeldis Inſulæ v annorum de tempore Hugonis Gern.

Et idem Paganus reddit compotum de Novo Danegeldo Inſulæ: In theſauro xj l & viiij s: Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, Willelmo de Vernun xxxij s, Radulfo de Belingeturt xij d, Et Quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 4. *b. Hanteſc.*

(*b*) Milo

Milo ut Vicecomes, ſuo ipſius nomine Regi reſpondet pro duobus alijs annis, per verba, *de Veteri firma*, & *de Nova* (*b*). Sicque reſponſum eſt in toto pro annis Septem. Inde autem certe non conſequetur, hunc eſſe *Magnum Rotulum* anni Septimi alicujus Regis. Quin hic utique non alio modo quam regula quam ſuperius poſui, res explicanda eſt. Super hac quæſtione hæc dicta ſunto.

Reſtat ut inquiram, Utrum Vetus hic Rotulus ſit de aliquo anno R. *Henrici* I. Ad præſens, Amplitudinis Tuæ venia, negativam quæſtionis partem tentaminis cauſa tueri libet. Propono, non eſſe Rotulum alicujus anni R. *Henrici* I. Primo, quia in eo nomen R. *Henrici* I, ne quidem ſemel occurrit. Secundo, quia hic Rotulus commodiſſime referendus videtur ad annum aliquem paulo poſt *Matildæ Imperatricis* adventum in *Angliam*; eaque in *Angliam* venit ſub initium regni R. *Stephani* (*c*), Coronæ Regiæ quam ille occupaverat adipiſcendæ cauſa; & in hoc Veteri Rotulo de *Imperatricis* in *Angliam* adventu ut de re non ita pridem geſta mentio fit (*d*). Jam ex altera quæſtionis parte proponam. Priori iſti argumento ad hunc modum ſatisfit. In hoc Rotulo non ſolum R. *Henrici* I nomen non occurrit, ſed neque *Stephani*, *Henrici* II, aut alterius Regis. Sunt etiam Rotuli complurium annorum *Henrici* II, in quibus nulla de ipſius Regis nomine fit mentio; de quorum tamen Rotulorum tempore lis nulla eſt; quoniam id aliunde enoteſcit. Iſtud ergo ſilentium, ſi quid cerno, in hoc negotio nec prodeſt nec obeſt. Secundo argumento obviam itur in hunc modum. Fatendum *Imperatricem* in *Angliam* veniſſe, ad jus ſuum contra R. *Stephanum* adſtruendum. Sed illa in *Angliam* venit etiam ante illud tempus; nempe poſt *Imperatoris* mariti ſui obitum, regnante R. *Henrico* I: ſicut *H. Huntendonienſis*, *Chronicon Saxonicum*, alijque (ut memini) teſtantur (*e*). Et quidem *Imperatricis* in *Angliam* adventum cujus in Veteri noſtro Rotulo mentio fit, de primo illo adventu potius intelligendum putem. Eruditi Lectores dijudicent.

Jam vero, Nobiliſſime Baro, Tua pace pro affirmativa quæſtionis parte experiri velim. Propono igitur, hunc eſſe Rotulum alicujus anni R. *Henrici* I. Idque probare conabor quibuſdam argumentis ac indicijs ex ipſo Rotuli gremio petitis. Dubitandum non eſt quin *Magni Rotuli* tempore R. *Henrici* I, & antiquius componi conſueverint. *Ricardus* Theſaurarius Regis meminit (*f*) Rotulorum Annalium R. *Henrici* I; eorumque paucos ſe vidiſſe teſtatur *Alexander de Swereford* (*g*); quinetiam is pro admiſſo ſumit, Rotulos Annales ſub Rege *Willelmo* I fuiſſe compoſitos, etſi neminem ſuo ſeculo novit qui eos viderat (*h*). Quod autem ad Rotulos Annales R.R.R. *Willelmi* I, *Willelmi* II, & *Henrici* I; minime mirum eſt, ſi poſt rabiem bellorum quæ regnante *Stephano* miſerrimam hanc gentem lacerabant, eorum plerique, ſeu tantum non omnes, vel perierint, vel *Alexandri*, qui multis poſt annis vixit, conſpectum effugerint; mirandum potius, ullum aliquem ad ſuum uſque ſeculum ſuperfuiſſe. Ad probationem ſupra propoſitam feſtino.

In hoc Rotulo, *Turſtinus Eboracenſis* Archiepiſcopus ſolvit Regi debitum decem librarum, quas Rex ei in *Normannia* accommodavit (*i*). Dubitatur, utrum *Turſtinus*

habuit

(*b*) Milo de Gloeceſtra reddit compotum de Lxxviij l & xiij s & x d Bl. de Veteri firma Statfordſciræ: In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt. Et idem de Nova firma.

Et idem Vicecomes r c de Liij l & xix s Bl. pro plegio Roberti de Stanlega, de veteri firma quarti anni; Et de Lxxviij l & xij s & ij d Bl. de veteri firma tercij anni, pro plegio ejuſdem Roberti: In theſauro xxix l & xj s Bl. Et debet C l & Lx s Bl.

Robertus de Stanlega debet xx marcas argenti, pro Comitatu habendo uſque ad v annos: Et ipſe tantum tenuit. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 8. *a.*

(*c*) Ðeꞃ eꝼꞇeꞃ com &c. Poſtea Regis Henrici filia, quæ fuerat Imperatrix in Alamannia, tunc autem erat Comitiſſa in Angeou, venit Londoniam. *Chron. Sax. p.* 241. *n.* 45. *ad A. D.* 1140.

(*d*) — de præſtitis Regis, quas Rex ei præſtitit quando Imperatrix venit in Angliam. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 16. *a. Nomen perſonæ hic compotum reddentis deeſt; particula membranæ lacerata.*

(*e*) Vigeſimo ſexto anno regni ſui rex Henricus — adduxit ſecum filiam Imperatricem tanto viro (ut prædictum eſt) viduatam. *Hunt. L.* 7. *p.* 383. *n.* 1, 10.

Anno Mcxxvi. Eall þiꞅ ᵹeaꞃ &c. Annum hunc egit Heanricus Rex in Normannia ultra autumnum: poſtea autem venit in hanc Terram, atque illum comitabatur ſua uxor, ſua item filia, quam olim dederat Heanrico Imperatori de Loherenge in uxorem. *Chron. Sax. p.* 230.

(*f*) *Dialog. de Scacc. L.* 1. *c.* 7. A quibus vel ob.

(*g*) — licet ejuſdem [Henrici I,] paucos inſpexerim Annales. *Lib. Rub. fol.* 47. *a. col.* 2.

(*h*) Nec Annalia ſua [R. Willelmi I,] temporibus meis a quibuſquam viſa ſint. *Lib. Rub. f.* 47. *a.*

(*i*) Turſtinus Archiepiſcopus de Everwic reddit compotum de x l, quas Rex ei præſtitit in Normannia: In Donis, per breve Regis, eidem Archiepiſcopo x l; Et quietus eſt. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwicſcira.*

(*k*) Turſtinus

habuit in *Normannia* alloquium R. *Henrici* I, an vero *Stephani*. Super ea re diſquirendum. *Turſtinus* ad ſedem *Eboracenſem* promotus A. D. 1114, [R. *Henrici* I anno 15°] (*k*), ancipitemque fortunam expertus, poſtquam ſederat annis plus minus viginti quinque aut ſex (expulſionis ſuæ tempore incluſo), tandem vita deceſſit menſe *Februarij* A. D. 1140, [R. *Stephani* ſexto]; ut Cl. *Godwinus* alijque retulerunt (*l*). Quanquam autem *Turſtini* vita imperium utriuſque illorum Principum ingrediebatur; attamen multum ut opinor intereſt, utram in partem de hac quæſtione ſtatuamus. Præponderant enim, ni fallor, argumenta quæ ex una parte ſunt. *Turſtinus* ſub R. *Stephano* vixit annis quinque duntaxat & quod excurrit, idque prope vitæ ſuæ finem: ſub R. *Henrico* I, multo pluribus; nempe in præſulatus ſui priori parte, antequam ætas ingraveſceret. Conſtat etiam *Turſtinum* in *Normannia* fuiſſe (id quod mox oſtendam) tempore R. *Henrici* I; ſed ibi fuiſſe tempore R. *Stephani*, nulla quantum ſcio memoria eſt. Sane Regem *Stephanum* ſemel omnino *Normanniam* adeuntem comperi. *Chronicon Saxonicum* refert illuc transfretaſſe A. D. 1137 (*m*). Atqui *Turſtinum* ibi etiam tunc fuiſſe aut colloquium cum illo habuiſſe, mihi nondum compertum eſt. Quin reipſa parum credibile arbitror, *Thurſtinum Normanniam* adijſſe vel ibi moratum fuiſſe anno illo 1137°, qui tribus tantum annis diſtat a 1140°; quo tempore is ſenio ærumniſque fractus in *Anglia* morti occubuit. Forſitan hic objicietur, *Thurſtinum* etiam anno proximo ſcilicet 1138° adeo corpore valuiſſe, ut de facili in *Normanniam* iter capeſſere potuit; nam anno illo exercitum coegit duxitque, ad repellendum *Davidem* Regem *Scotorum*, *Angliæ* fines hoſtiliter invadentem; de quo, ut aiunt, victoriam reportavit. Reſpondeo. inter Hiſtoricos non convenit, *Turſtinum* iſtius exercitus profectioni præliove commiſſo perſonaliter interfuiſſe. Etenim *Rogerus de Houedene*, homo *Eboracenſis*, rerumque borealium tum ſui temporis tum etiam antecedentis præ alijs ſciens, tradit *Turſtinum* tunc morbo detentum (*n*). Præterea, R. *Henricus* I, ſæpe diuque in *Normannia* agere conſuevit. Immo *Turſtinus* alloquium ejus ibidem habuit plus ſemel. A. D. 1116, *Turſtinus* R. *Henricum* I, ad *Normanniam* mari iter facientem comitabatur (*o*). Eum etiam ſub idem tempus, in *Normannia* Regis præſentiam adijſſe, memorat *Eadmerus*; ſi mentem ejus aſſequor (*p*). Et anno decimo octavo R. *Henrici* I, *Turſtinus* iterum *Normanniam* petijt, Regemque invenit *Rothomagi* (*q*). Ex his autem quæ de *Turſtino* Archiepiſcopo ſuperius dixi, probabile videtur, Regem *Henricum* I, non *Stephanum*, decem illas libras in Veteri noſtro Rotulo memoratas ei in *Normannia* mutuo præſtitiſſe.

Hic *Magnus Rotulus* meminit *Stephani* Comitis *Britanniæ*. Perdonavit ei Rex ſex marcas argenti (*r*). Comes *Stephanus* videtur gratia Regis potitus. Prece Comitis Rex remiſit *Godrico di Belesbi* xx s (*s*). Quidni Comes ille *Stephanus* fuerit Tertius ejus nominis, qui deceſſit A. D. 1138, ſi fides *Auguſtino du Paz* (*t*). Hic autem aliquid incerti

---

(*k*) Turſtinus Regis Capellanus ad Eboracenſem Archiepiſcopatum die aſſumptionis S. Mariæ eligitur Wintoniæ. *Hoved. Annal. P.* 1. *p.* 473. *n.* 10.

(*l*) *Godwin. de Præſul. provinc. Ebor. p.* 31.

(*m*) Anno Mcxxxvii. Ðiꞅ ᵹæꞃe ꝼoꞃ þe kinᵹ Sꞇephne oꝼeꞃ ꞅæ ꞇo Noꞃmanꝺi. *Chron. Sax. p.* 238.

(*n*) Cum autem morbi cauſa non poſſet Archiepiſcopus Eboracenſis intereſſe pugnæ, miſit loco ſui Radulfum epiſcopum Orcadum. *Houed. P.* 1. *p.* 483. *n.* 20.

(*o*) Eodem tempore Rex Anglorum Henricus mare tranſijt, comitante ſecum Turſtino Eboracenſi electo. *Houed. ib. p.* 474. *n.* 10. *ad A. D.* 1116.

(*p*) Reſtitutus ad Pontificatum Thurſtanus venit Angliam circa Februarium menſem, anno ſcilicet ſecundo quo ipſe in Normanniam ad Regem venerat. *Eadm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 5. *p.* 121. *n.* 20.

(*q*) Quæ ubi Thurſtano Eboracenſi innotuerunt, relicta Anglia, mare tranſijt, & Rotomagum venit. Ubi a Rege, quod ſe inconſulto, transfretaverit, redargutus, ultra procedere inhibitus eſt. *Eadm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 5. *p.* 123. *n.* 1. *Eadmerus hic non expreſſe poſuit A. D.* 1118; *ſed Turſtini iter recenſet paulo poſt obitum Matildæ Reginæ, quam circa illud tempus obijſſe concordant Hiſtorici.*

(*r*) Et idem Vicecomes [Rainer de Bada] reddit compotum de Lxxiiij marcis argenti & dimidia, de placitis Ricardi Baſſet de Minutis hominibus; In Theſauro xvij l; Et in Perdonis per breve Regis, Alano de Moncellis xl s, Regi Scotiæ v marcas argenti, Comiti Stephano Brit[anniæ] vj marcas argenti, Pagano Peur. xl s &c. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 12. *b. m.* 1. *Linc.*

(*s*) Godricus de Belesbi reddit compotum de v marcis argenti, de eiſdem placitis [ſc. Ricardi Baſſet & W. de Albini]: In Perdonis per breve Regis, Eidem Godrico xx s, pro amore Com[itis] Brittan[niæ]: Et debet xlvj s & viij d. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 12. *b. m.* 1. *Linc.*

(*t*) Eſtienne 3. du nom fils d'Eudon premier Comte de Donnonee ou Pentheure, & d'Onguen de Cornoüaille, jouit de ſa part du dit Comté avec ſes freres Geffroy, Alain, Robert, Derien, & Briend, qui tous ſe nommoient Comtes de Bretagne, auoient partagé la ſucceſſion paternelle & maternelle eſgalement. — *Hiſtoire Geneal. de Bretagne p.* 9. — L'an mil cent incerti ſubeſt. Comes *Stephanus* vitam egit tam R. *Stephano* quam R. *Henrico* I regnante. Annus mortis Comitis *Stephani* incidit in annum tertium R. *Stephani*. Fateor. Sed quoniam Comes *Stephanus* vixit multo pluribus annis regnante R. *Henrico* I, quam regnante R. *Stephano*; tanto probabilius videtur, ea quæ citavi eſſe potius intelligenda de R. *Henrico* I, quam de R. *Stephano*, quanto Comes diutius tempore illius Regis quam hujus vixit.

Pridem antequam hic *Magnus Rotulus* vetuſtiſſimus conficeretur, Epiſcopatus *Dunelmi* vacavit, fuitque in manu Regis. Quin & ipſo anno hujus Rotuli, epiſcopatu nondum cuiquam collato, cenſus ſeu reditus præſentis anni, atque annorum præeuntium arreragia Regi penduntur. *Gaufridus Eſcollandus* reſpondet ad Scaccarium Regium de Veteri firma Epiſcopatus & de Nova, ac de alijs proventibus, forma qua inferius in margine videre eſt (*u*). Eodem tempore *Anſchetillus de Wireceſtria* reddidit Regi compotum de Veteri firma & de Nova Maneriorum Epiſcopatus, in alijs (ut conjicio) extra *Dunelmenſem* Comitatibus jacentium (*w*). Notatu autem dignum eſt, quod vacatio epiſcopatus *Dunelmenſis*, qua durante reditus ejuſdem annui Regi in hoc *Magno Rotulo* penduntur, eſt eadem vacatio quæ accidebat antequam *Gaufridus* Cancellarius ad Sedem *Dunelmenſem* promoveretur. Id elucet ex hoc *Magno Rotulo* ac Hiſtoria *Dunelmenſi* una comparatis. Quid *Magnus* hic *Rotulus* declarat, jam modo recenſui. Hiſtoria *Dunelmenſis* teſtatur Epiſcopatum eo tempore aliquantiſper commiſſum *Gaufrido* illi quem *Eſcorlandum* vocat & cuidam *Hugoni de Annundavilla* (*x*). Item *Magnus* hic *Rotulus* prodit, *Gaufridum* Cancellarium Regis habuiſſe tunc temporis cuſtodiam, Regis nomine, epiſcopatuum *Coventriæ* & *Herefordiæ* (*y*); nondum (ut fas eſt credere) evectum ad epiſcopatum *Dunelmi*; quia ſimpliciter Cancellarius Regis dicitur anno hujus *Magni Rotuli*; quo etiam anno epiſcopatus *Dunelmi*, ut ante monſtravi, actu vacavit. Et ſane Hiſtoria *Dunelmenſis* refert *Gaufridum* Cancellarium electum in Epiſcopum dictæ ſedis A. D. 1133, R. *Henrici* I 33 (*z*). Anno igitur quo hic *Magnus Rotulus* ſcriptus erat, nondum donabatur *Gaufrido* Cancellario Epiſcopatus *Dunelmi*; necdum annus R. *Henrici* I trigeſimuſtertius advenerat. His quidem omnibus *Henrico* I regnante geſtis.

Anno

---

cent trente & huict deceda le dit Eſtienne, qui ſe nommoit Comte de Bretagne, & fut ſon corps inhumé en l' Egliſe Cathedrale de ſainct Brieuc, prés le Duc Eudon ſon pere. *Ib. p.* 10.

(*u*) Gaufridus Eſcollandus reddit compotum de quater xx l & Lviij s & vj d, de remanente firmæ Epiſcopatus de tempore Epiſcopi. Sed de iſtis habuit Willelmus de Pontearc[a] xxx l. De quibus reddidit compotum quando Comes Gloeceſtræ & Brient[ius] audierunt compotum de Theſauro apud Wintoniam.

Et idem Gaufridus reddit compotum de Nova firma Epiſcopatus: In Theſauro CCC & xxxvj l & x s & xiiij d; Et in Liberationibus conſtitutis viij l & xiiij s & j d; Et in Corredio Regis Scotiæ redeundo de Curia xxxiij s; Et in Corredio Archiepiſcopi Eborac[enſis] veniendo ad Epiſcopatum & redeundo xviij s & vij d; Et in Liberationibus Walteri Eſpec & Euſtacij filij Johannis dum fuerunt ad neceſſaria Regis facienda in Epiſcopatu xxij s & ix d; Et in præterito anno quando Comes Gloec[eſtræ] & Brientius filius Comitis audierunt compotum de theſauro, iiij l & iiij s ſine tal[ea] ad perficiendum plenum numerum; Et in Donis, per breve Regis, Priori de Sancto Oſwaldo, xiij l & vj s & viij d; Et in Liberatione Willelmi de Pontearc[a] quando venit de Normannia & perrexit ad Epiſcopatum Dunelm[enſem] recipiendum, xv l & xv s de Lxiij diebus; Et in Perdonis, per breve Regis, tribus Clericis de Epiſcopatu C s de iij Eccleſijs quæ ad firmam pertinebant: Et debet xlj l & xiij s & viij d.

Et idem Gaufridus reddit compotum de C & x l & v s & v d de Cornagio animalium Epiſcopatus: In Theſauro quater xx l & xxxvj s & iij d: Et debet xxviij l & ix s & ij d.

Et idem Gaufridus reddit compotum de Lviij l & vj s & viij d de Don[o] Militum Epiſcopatus: In Theſauro xlv l & xvj s & viij d cum Militibus de Lindeſia: Et debet xij l & x s.

Et idem Gaufridus reddit compotum de xlvj l & v s & iiij de Tainis & Dreinnis & Smalemannis inter Tinam & Teodam: In Theſauro xxxvj l: Et debet x l & v s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 13. b. in compoto de Epiſcopatu Dunelmi.*

(*w*) Anſchetillus de Wirec[eſtria] reddit compotum de x l, de Veteri firma Maneriorum Epiſcopatus Dunelmi: In Theſauro liberavit, Et quietus eſt.

Et idem de Nova firma: In Theſauro CC & ix l & x s: Et in Corredio Regis Scotiæ, Lxx s & viij d; Et in Donis, per breve Regis, Bernardo Clerico xx s in quadam Eccleſia: Et in Domibus de Houendena reparandis, Lxx s; Et in ij Navibus emendis, xl s: Et debet ix s & iiij d. *Mag. Rot. 5. Ste. Rot. 13. b.*

(*x*) Eo [ſc. Ranulfo Flambardo] autem defuncto, committitur Epiſcopatus duobus Baronibus, viz. Hugoni de Annundavilla & Gaufrido ſeniori Eſſcorland ad opus Regis cenſum colligentibus: vacavitque Epiſcopatus per quinquennium excepto uno menſe. *Hiſt. Dunelm. ap. Angl. Sac. T. 1. p.* 709.

(*y*) *Hiſt. Scacc. Cap. 5. Sect.* 4.

(*z*) Anno Incarnationis Dominicæ Mcxxxiii

in

Anno hujus Rotuli computatæ ſunt Vicecomitibus *Londoniæ* quædam nummorum ſummæ, quas ipſi eodem anno eregarant in pannis alijſque neceſſarijs providendis ad opus [*Roberti*] Comitis *Normanniæ* (*a*). Hic æquum eſt quædam in anteceſſum notare. Nemo ignorat principes *Normannorum* antiquos, Comites perinde ac *Duces* ſive *Marchiſos* aut *Marchiones* paſſim appellatos; ipſumque adeo, de quo hic res eſt, *Robertum* fratrem R. *Henrici* a coævis hiſtoricis *Comitem* fere vocatum (*b*). Non eſt autem celandum, verba quæ poſui producte [*Comitis Normanniæ*], in rotulo a me juxta ante citato breviate ſcribi [*Com. Norman.*]; quæ forſan nunnullis videbuntur aliquouſque dubia ſive incerta. Verum tamen, non eſt, me judice, quod in hac re hæreamus. Ego ſaltem nullam aliam ea quam poſui aptiorem lectionem invenire poſſum. Præterhac meminiſſe oportet, apud veteres moris fuiſſe, quas Vicecomes anno officij ſui in obſequio Regis pecunias expenderat, eas ipſi in ratiocinio ſuo pro anno illo ad Scaccarium reddito computari. Id quod factum eſt a Vicecomitibus *Londoniæ* in inſtantia ſupra allata. His præmiſſis, revocanda eſt in memoriam ſors luctuoſa *Roberti* Comitis *Normanniæ* in hoc Veteri Rotulo memorati. Is filius erat *Willelmi Victoris* natu maximus. Ab R. *Henrico* I fratre ejus juniore in prælio victus in *Normannia*, ductus erat in *Angliam* captivus. Ibi quum libertate ipſiſque (ut aiunt) oculis privatus, annis compluribus degiſſet, tandem menſe Februarij A. D. 1134, imperij R. *Henrici* I penultimo, caſtro *Carduili* incluſus fato conceſſit (*c*.)

In *Magno Rotulo* anni noni R. *Ricardi* I memoriæ proditum eſt, Manerium de *Danecaſtria* in agro *Eboracenſi* ſitum, invadiatum fuiſſe R. *Henrico* I pro marcis monetæ quingentis (*d*). Iſtius autem Manerij invadiatio in hoc Veteri noſtro Rotulo memoratur diſertis verbis, ſicut hic in margine patet (*e*). Manerium illud Regi traditum erat in vadio ad debitum prædictum ſecurum præſtandum. Et quidem tempore procedente, debitum ipſum ſive Finis in *Magnis Rotulis* annuatim ſcribi deſijt; poſtmodumque Regi continuo reſponſum eſt in *Magnis Rotulis* R. *Henrici* II de exitibus ſive fructibus *Danecaſtriæ*, tanquamſi Rex tenuiſſet in dominio (*f*). Sic ergo ſe res habuit. *Robertus Foſſard finem fecit* (uti vocarunt) cum R. *Henrico* I, in quingentis marcis argenteis, pro ſaiſina terrarum ſuarum habenda. Et ſummæ illius cavendæ gratia, tradidit Regi Manerium *Danecaſtriam*; redimendum ſcilicet, ſimulatque *Robertus* pecuniam illam una integraque ſumma ſolverit. Penſatis autem Recordi citati verbis, fas eſt credere, conventionem hanc inter Regem & *Robertum Foſſard* tunc recenter

---

in Epiſcopum Dunelmenſem eligitur Gaufridus Regis Henrici Cancellarius, qui Rufus dicebatur; conſecratuſq; eſt Eboraci a Turſtino Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo. Cujus anno tertio Rex Henricus moritur anno Dominicæ Incarnationis MCXXXV. *Hiſt. Dun. Angl. S. T.* 1. *p.* 709.

Anno Domini 1133, *juxta Matthæum Pariſienſem: Anno* 1134° *juxta Rogerum de Houedena, in Hiſt. P.* 1. *p.* 480. *n.* 20.

(*a*) Quattuor Vicecomites Londoniæ reddunt compotum de firma Londoniæ: In Theſauro xvj l & xiiij s & ix d Bl.: Et in liberatione Archiepiſcopi Rothomag., & in Pannis Com. Norman. xxiij l & x s numero. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 15. *a.*

Et in Soltis, per breve Regis, Fulcheredo filio Walteri, xij l, pro Eſtruct. Com. Norman. *Ibid. Sane quid hæc vox* Eſtruct. *ſignificat, penitus ignoro.*

(*b*) Adventus Comitis Roberti fratris Regis in Angliam totam Regalem Curiam commovit. *Eadm. hiſt. Nov. p.* 48. *nu.* 50.

Ferebatur rumor Rodbertum Normanniæ Comitem ex Apulia adventantem jam jamque affore: *Malm. hiſt. Hen.* 1. *p.* 156. *nu.* 10.

Robertus Normanniam veniens Comitatum ſuum obſiſtente nullo recepit. *Malm. ib. p.* 156. *nu.* 20.

A Sigeberto in anno Mvi Richardus Comes Northmannorum dicitur. in anno MLxvi Guillelmus Comes Northmannorum, Rotbertus item in anno Mxcvi Comes Normanniæ, quem & Anſelmus Abbas Gemblacenſis Rotbertum Comitem Northmanniæ appellat, Fulcherius Carnotenſis Robertum Normanniæ Comitem. *Valeſij Notit. Gall. p.* 380. *col.* 1.

(*c*) Anno ab incarnatione Domini Mcxxxiiij indictione xij, Rodbertus II Dux Normannorum, xviij anno ex quo apud Tenerchebraicum captus eſt & in Carcere fratris ſui detentus eſt menſe Februario Carduili Britanniæ obijt, & in Cœnobio Monachorum S. Petri Apoſtoli Glouceſtriæ tumulatus quieſcit. *Order. Vit.* f. 893. *D.*

(*d*) Robertus de Turneham reddit compotum de D marcis, Pro quietantia Manerij de Danecaſtria, quod eſt de hæreditate Johannæ uxoris ſuæ, quod Manerium fuit invadiatum Regi H. primo pro D marcis. *Mag. Rot.* 9. *Ric.* 1. *Rot.* 4. *a. Everwicſcira. citat. in Hiſt. Scacc. cap.* 13. *ſect.* 8.

(*e*) Robertus Foſſardus r c de xlj s & viij d, pro recuperanda terra ſua primitus; In theſauro xx s, Et debet xxj s & viij d.

Et idem debet D marcas argenti, Ut iterum rehabeat terram ſuam, excepta Donecaſtra, quam conceſſit Regi tenere in manu ſua uſque ad xx annos: Et ſi tunc reddiderit D marcas argenti inſimul, rehabebit Donecaſtram. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 3. *a. Everwicſcira.*

(*f*) Danecaſtra. Eudo Præpoſitus reddit compotum de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d numero recenter fuiſſe initam. *Robertus* finem fecit pro nova & recenti ſaiſina terræ ſuæ [*pro recuperanda terra ſua primitus*]. Deinde, conceſſit *Danecaſtriam* Regi: id eſt, Regi jamtum regnanti. Si enim iſta conventio continuaretur aduſque tempora R. *Stephani*, & in ejus *Magnis Rotulis* inventa eſſet, probabiliter dictum fuiſſet, non *Regi* ſimpliciter, ſed Regi *Henrico* I; ut fit in *Magno Rotulo* ſupra laudato R. *Ricardi* I. Quocirca, rebus collatis, minime dubitemus, quin Rex in hac conventione memoratus, fuerit *Henricus* I.

In hoc Rotulo deſcribitur primus *Elienſis* Epiſcopus *Herveius*, varia cum Rege negotia peragens. Computat Regi de ſeptem marcis aureis & dimidia, pro officio *Willelmi* nepotis ſui: partem ſummæ ſolvit, de reſiduo ſcribitur obæratus. Paciſcitur cum Rege pro immunitate Militum Epiſcopatus ſui atque Abbatiæ de *Cateriz*. Denique, rationem init cum Rege de ſumma Mille librarum, ut Rex jubeat Milites Epiſcopatus *Elienſis* excubias agere in inſula de *Ely*, quemadmodum conſuetum eſt in Caſtro *Norwici*: illius ſummæ partem, nempe treſcentas ſexaginta quatuor libras ſolvit in Theſauraria Regia, & de reliqua ſumma Regi obſtrictus ſcribitur (*g*). Certe anno hujus Rotuli *Herveius* in vivis fuit: nam memoratur hic ut compotum reddens & pecuniam in Scaccario ſolvens; quæ ſunt acta viventis. Obijtque, ſecundum quoſdam, anno Domini 1131, [R. *Henrici* I anno circiter 32], ſecundum alios A. D. 1133 [ejuſdem Regis anno 34 ineunte] (*h*).

Præterea, in Veteri noſtro Rotulo, Vicecomitibus *Londoniæ* rationem officij ſui in Scaccario Regio reddentibus, computati erant (inter plurima alia) ſumptus quos poſuerunt, in parandis tam oleo lampadum juxta ſepulcrum Reginæ ardentium, quam pannis eidem ſepulcro imponendis (*i*). Hinc inferendum eſt, Reginam nuperrime, atque adeo intra limites Comitatuum (*Ballivam* vocamus) Vicecomitum *Londoniæ*, quin & ipſo circiter anno de quo Vicecomites rationem hic reddunt, obijſſe. Per *Reginam* intelligo Reginam *Conſortem*, ſive quæ hora mortis *Conſors* fuit. Sciſcitamur autem, ecquænam Regina. Regiſne *Henrici* I una vel altera, an vero Regis *Stephani*. Non *Matilda* R. *Stephani*; ſi recte judico. Illa enim mortem obijt tertio die Maij A. D. 1151, anno currente R. *Stephani* decimoſexto (*k*); adeo ut illius mors intra noſtrum præſentem temporis cyclum non cadat, nec illam hic intelligendam veriſimile ſit. Non *Adeliza*, ſive *Alicia* ſecunda uxor R. *Henrici* I. Illa enim ei nupta fuit paulo ante diem Purificationis S. *Mariæ*, A. D. 1121, R. *Henrici* I anno viceſimo ſecundo gyrante (*l*); eique ſupervivens poſtmodum nupta erat *Willelmo de Albini*. Quocum vixit, ut fertur, multis annis. Cyclo noſtro utique non comprehenſa. Quam igitur Reginam ſciſcitamur, ea, ni male auguror, eſt *Matilda* uxor prima R. *Henrici* I. Quæ *Weſtmonaſterij* animam efflavit, Aprilis die 29ª aut 30ª, anno Domini N. J. C. 1118, imperij R. *Henrici* I decimo octavo volvente; in Abbatia *Weſtmonaſterienſi*, intra ballivam ſive diſtrictum Vicecomitum *Londoniæ* & *Middelſexæ*, ſepulta; ſicut *Chronicon Saxonicum*, *Eadmerus*, & *Rogerus de Houedene*, teſtantur (*m*). Sane,

Wil-

---

de firma de Danecaſtra: In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 17. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 5. *a. Everwicſcira.*

Radulfus Clericus de Danecaſtra r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d numero, de firma de Danecaſtra; In th. l, Et Q. e. *Mag. Rot.* 27. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 3. *b. Everwicſc.*

Radulfus Clericus & Adam de Everwich & Willelmus Prat r c de Lxvj l & xiij s & iiij d numero de firma de Danecaſtra; In th. l, Et Q. s. *Mag. Rot.* 28. *H.* 2. *Rot.* 4. *b. Everwichſc.*

(*g*) Herveius Epiſcopus de Ely reddit compotum de vij marcis auri & dimidia, pro Miniſterio Willelmi nepotis ſui. In Theſauro xviij l pro iij marcis auri. Et debet iiij marcas auri & dimidiam. Et quater xx & xij l & x s.

Et idem Epiſcopus debet C marcas argenti, pro quadam veteri Conventione quæ facta fuit inter eum & Regem in Normannia.

Et idem Epiſcopus debet C l, pro placito quod fuit inter eum & Abbatem S. Edmundi & Abbatem de Rameſia.

Et idem Epiſcopus debet CC & xl l, ut Rex clamet eum quietum de ſuperplus Militum Epiſcopatus, & ut Abbatia de Cateriz ſit quieta de Warpenna.

Et idem Epiſcopus reddit compotum de M l, ut Milites Epiſcopatus de Ely faciant Wardam ſuam in Inſula de Ely, ſicut faciebant in Caſtello de Norwic: In Theſauro CCCLxiiij l; Et debet DC & xxxvj l. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 5. *a. tit.* Grentebrugeſcira.

(*h*) Herveus (epiſcopus Elienſis) obijt A. D. 1131, 30 Auguſti, ex fide Annalium Winchelcumbæ, Continuatoris Florentij, & obituarij Elienſis vetuſtioris; *Angl. Sac. T.* 1. *p.* 615; ſed A. D. 1133, ex Ricardi Continuatione Hiſt. Elien.; *Ib. p.* 618.

(*i*) Et in oleo ad ardendum ante ſepulchrum Reginæ, xv s & ij d & obolus. *Mag. Rot.* 5. *Ste. Rot.* 15. *a. Londonia.*

Et in panno emendo ad ponendum ſuper ſepulchrum Reginæ, iij s Numero. *Ib. juxt.*

(*k*) *Sandfordi Geneal. Hiſt. p.* 40.

(*l*) Anð toꝼoꞃan Ꞅanðel-mæꞅꞅan &c. Et ante feſtum Candelarum, in Windleſora ei in uxorem data eſt Athelis, quæ poſtea in Reginam fuit ſacrata. Eratque illa filia Ducis de Luvain. *Chron. Sax. p.* 222. *ad A. D.* 1121.

(*m*) Anð ꞅeo cƿen Mahalð ꝼoꞃð-ꝼeꞃðe on Ƿeꞅt-mẏnꞅtꞃe þæꞅ ðæᵹeꞅ kl. Mai.] þæꞃ

ƿæꞅ

Wilhelmus Prynn Antiquarius diligentiſſimus, intuitu eorum quæ de Regina tunc nuper demortua, necnon de *Herveio* Præſule *Elienſi*, in Veteri noſtro Rotulo continentur, non dubitavit pronunciare, illum eſſe Rotulum de tempore R. *Henrici* I, immo de anno decimo octavo ejuſdem Regis (*n*). Ego in hoc negotio vereor adſeverare ſeu fidenter ſententiam ferre.

Hactenus, Ampliſſime Baro, tanquam in lance libravi ſubjectam materiam in tres quæſtiones diviſam; Primam, Utrum Vetus hic Rotulus ſit Regis *Henrici* II; Secundam, An R. *Stephani*; Tertiam, An R. *Henrici* I. Libramenti iſtius hic eſt effectus: Majus rationis pondus in Tertiam quæſtionem recidit: nempe Rotulum illum ad R. *Henrici* I tempora oportere referri: Utrum autem ad annum decimumoctavum, an alium quempiam annum dominationis illius Regis, periti judicent. Utcunque; ego adeo caute ac diffidenter egi, ut in tota præeunte Hiſtoria, quoties Veterem hunc Rotulum citare opus fuit, eum, pro more hucuſque ſueto, *Magnum Rotulum* anni Quinti R. *Stephani* appellare malui, quam mea privata opinione fretus, a communi uſu diſcedere, novamque Rotulo illi denominationem indere. Idque profecto conſultiſſimum duxi. Non enim meum eſſe puto, & cauſam dicere & ſimul judicium ferre. Nihilominus, penes Antiquarios erit (nec repugnabo), ſi quidem ex ijs quæ ſuperius dixi, aut quæ ipſi melius norunt, cauſam eſſe viderint, ſtylum in hoc caſu in poſterum mutare, ac Rotulum iſtum a R. *Henrici* I imperio denominare.

Jamque huic Diſceptationi finem imponere cupio: Maximas Tibi gratias habiturus, quod meis ſtudijs favere dignaris. Sed quid dico? Tua etiam ſunt. Amplitudinem Tuam in partes noſtras trahere molior. Neque id temere. Nam artem hiſtoricam amas ut qui maxime. Ejus excolendæ, ornandæ, & illuſtrandæ cauſa, variam ſupellectilem antiquariam collegiſti. Nec intra Patriæ fines cohibetur illud Tuum diſciplinæ ſtudium. Hiſtoriæ & Antiquitatum *Græciæ*, *Italiæ*, aliarumque politarum *Europæ* nationum ſcientiſſimus es. Quocirca, non eſt quod dubitem, rogata prius venia, Te Antiquarium ſalutare. Immo ut Talem Te hucuſque adlocutus ſum. Poſtpoſui enim aliquoties *Romanam* puritatem; vocibus ſub medio ſeculo introductis utens. Idque feci ex induſtria, ut tulit occaſio; malens barbarice loqui, quam obſcure aut incerte. Equidem vir Cl. *Henricus Meibomius* antiquitatis monumentum a viris doctis in pretio habendum cenſuit, propterea ſolum quod pervetuſtum erat: *propter antiquitatem* (inquit), *quæ apud litteratos omnes in pretio eſt* (*o*). Nec ſane immerito. Sed mihi non licet eſſe tam animoſo: nam e noſtratibus pauci in *Meibomij* ſententiam eunt. Quid autem? Hic conjungitur cum antiquitate utilitas. Diſcepto jam nunc de *Magno Rotulo* non ſolum antiquo, ſed etiam utili & momentoſo. Utcunque autem hæc ſint, Baro eruditiſſime, floreat doctrina Antiquaria Hiſtorica & Philologica, virorum præſtantiſſimorum ac præſertim Regiæ Majeſtatis auſpicijs. Floreat, inquam, in alma noſtra patria, Antiquitatum ſcientia, juſta, candida, fidelis, ingenua. Floreat Hiſtoria *Britannica*. Recordis authenticiſque expromatur. Scribatur lente, mature, ordinate, ſincere, dilucide; ſine partium ſtudio, ſine pravo conſilio, ſine omni vili affectu viris literatis indigno. Ad ſummam; tota diſciplina encyclia, quæ dudum (ut aiunt) marceſcere viſa eſt, refloreſcat: Omneſque laudandæ Artes vigeant & augeantur quandiu terrarum orbis conſiſtet. Faxit autem Deus Ter Optimus Maximuſque ut quæ hic ſupplex voveo, felicem aliquando ſortiantur effectum. Quod reliquum eſt, Perilluſtris Baro, ad Tuam benignitatem recurro. Speroque hanc meam qualemqualem Diſquiſitionem Tibi non inacceptam fore, propterea ſaltem quod procedat a viro Tuarum virtutum cultore humillimo atque obſervantiſſimo. Dabam *Londoniæ* Kalendis Maijs Anno D. N. J. C. 1708.

---

pær bebẏꞃᵹeð. Et Regina Mahald obijt Weſtmonaſterij Calendis Maij; ibique ſepulta fuit. *Chron. Sax. p.* 221. *ad A. D.* 1118.

His diebus gravi damno Anglia percuſſa eſt, in morte Reginæ. Defuncta ſiquidem eſt apud Weſtmonaſterium Kl. Maij, & in ipſo Monaſterio decenter ſepulta. *Eadm. Hiſt. Nov. L.* 5. *p.* 122. *lin.* 37.

Anno 1118 —, Matildis Regina Anglorum pridie kal. Maij apud Weſtmonaſterium obijt, & in ipſo Monaſterio decenter eſt ſepulta. *Houed. P.* 1. *p.* 474. *n.* 20, 30.

(*n*) *Prynn. de Auro Reginæ. in append. p.* 5.

(*o*) *Meib. notæ ad Chron. Corbeienſe, p.* 134, *n.* 10.

THE TABLE OF CONTENTS.

A Prefatory Epiſtle concerning this Book; p. i. with a large Digreſſion touching the Romanick Dialect. p. x

Chap. I.

Of the Court of the Kings of England, from the Norman Conqueſt to the End of the Reign of King John.

I. THE Introduction. Page 1
II. A View of the Kings Court. p. 2
III. Of the Buſineſs or Acts of the Kings Court: In the Reigns of K. K. William I, William II, Henry I, Stephen, Henry II, Richard I, and John. p. 5
IV. Of the Court of ſome of the Ancient Francick Kings and Dukes of Normandy. p. 17

Chap. II.

Of the Great Officers of the Kings Court.

I. INtroduction. p. 21
II. Of the Chief Juſtices: In the Reigns of K. William I, K. William II, K. Henry I, K. Stephen, K. Henry II, King Richard I, and King John. ibid.
III. Of the like Great Officer in Normandy, Naples, and Aragon. p. 26
IV. Of the Conſtable. p. 27
V. Of the Mareſchall. p. 29
VI. Of the Seneſchall, Dapifer, and Majordomus. p. 33
VII. Of the Like Great Officer in ſome Foreign Countries. p. 36
VIII. Of the Chamberlain. p. 38
IX. Of the Chancellour and Vice-Chancellour. p. 41
X. Of the Treaſurer. p. 54

Chap. III.

Of the Judicature of the Kings Court.

I. OF the principal Acceptations of the phraſe Curia Regis. p. 56
II. Of the Soveraigne Court of Ordinary Judicature called Curia Regis, And of the Curia Regis ad Scaccarium. ibid.
III. Of the ancient ſtate of the Great Judicature called Curia Regis. p. 58
IV. Of the Original of That Judicature. p. 63
V. Of the Perſons who ſat and acted therein. p. 64
VI. Of the Pleas uſually pleaded and judged There. p. 65
VII. Of other Buſineſs tranſacted There. p. 77
VIII. Of the privilege, not to be impleaded except in Curia Regis. p. 80
IX. Of the like privilege in Normandy. p. 83
X. Of the Inſtitution of Iters. ibid.
XI. Juſtices Itinerant in Normandy. p. 103
XII. Of the Iter Regis. ibid.

Chap. IV.

Of the Exchequer of the Kings of England, from the Norman Conqueſt to the End of the Reign of K. John.

I. OF its relation to the Kings Court. p. 105
II. Of the Princes Treaſury in Foreign Countries. p. 107
III. Of the Word Scaccarium. p. 109
IV. Of the Exchequer of Normandy. p. 110
V. Of the Inſtitution or Original of the Exchequer in England. p. 120
VI. Of the Duo Scaccaria. p. 127
VII. Of ſome Subordinate Exchequers. p. 128
VIII. That the King, when he pleaſed, ſat and acted in perſon at the Exchequer. p. 129
IX. Where the Exchequer was holden. ibid.
X. That the Kings Chancery was kept in his Court and in his Exchequer. p. 131

Chap.

The TABLE of CONTENTS.

Chap. V.

Of the Perſons who ſat in the Exchequer *during this firſt period.*

I. EXplication *of the Terms here uſed.* Page 133
II. *Of the Chief Juſticier.* p. 135
III. *Of him and the other Barons.* p. 137
IV. *Of the Kings Chancellour.* p. 139
V. *Of the Treaſurer.* p. 140

Chap. VI.

Of the Buſineſs of the Exchequer, *during the ſaid Firſt Period.*

I. OF *Revenue.* p. 141
II. *Of Cauſes or Common Pleas.* ibid.
III. *Of Buſineſs of divers kinds.* p. 145
IV. *Of affairs of Policy* p. 148

Chap. VII.

Of the Exchequer *of the* Jews.

I. OF *the Revenue of* Judaiſm. p. 150
II. *Of the Exchequer of the* Jews. p. 157
III. *Of the Juſtices of the* Jews; *their Appointment to their Office, their Privilege, and Juriſdiction.* p. 159
IV. *Of the Jewiſh Characters and* Starrs. p. 161
V. *Of the Chirographers and Cofferers of the* Judaiſm. p. 162
VI. *Certain Laws or Aſſizes of the* Judaiſm. p. 166
VII. *That the Revenue of* Judaiſm, *and the Exchequer of the* Jews *were under the Direction and Controll of the Treaſurer and Barons.* p. 169
VIII. *The Concluſion.* p. 173

Chap. VIII.

Of the Receipt *of* Exchequer.

I. OF *Payments in* Theſauro. p. 179
II. *Of Payments in* Camera Curiæ. ibid.
III. *Of the* Scaccarium Receptæ. p. 182
IV. *Of Payments in the Wardrobe, the Tower of* London, *and the* New Temple. ibid.

Chap. IX.

Of the Crown Revenue.

I. OF *the* Species *wherein the Ancient Crown Revenue was uſually paid.* p. 186
II. *Of the payment* ad penſum, Blank *and by* Tale. p. 187
III. *Of the Combuſtion, Examen, and Aſſay.* p. 192

Chap. X.

Of ſome Notable parts or branches of the Crown-Revenue.

I. OF *the Demeanes of the Crown.* p. 202
II. *Of Eſcheats.* ibid.
III. *Of Vacant Biſhopricks and Monaſteries.* p. 207
IV. *Of the Feudal and other Profits ariſing out of the Kings Demeanes and Eſcheats;* viz. *Reliefs, Wardſhips, Mariages.* p. 216
V. *Of the Yearly Ferms of Counties, and of Towns or Burghs and Gilds.* p. 223
VI. *Of Fines and Amerciaments.* p. 234
VII. *Of Aids, Scutages, Tallages, and Cuſtoms.* ibid.
VIII. *Of the Caſual Revenue.* ibid.
IX. *Of the Alms uſually charged on the Revenue.* p. 238
X. *Of the* Aurum Reginæ. p. 240
XI. *Of the Levying and Receiving of the Kings Revenue.* p. 242
XII. *Of the Manner of Paying out or Iſſuing it. Of Diſburſments by Fermers and Accomptants.* p. 248
XIII. *Of Impreſt, Aſſignment, Privy Seal, and* Liberate. p. 266

Chap. XI.

Of Fines *and* Amerciaments.

I. II. OF *Fines for Liberties.* p. 272, 273

Chap. XII.

Of Fines touching Law-Proceedings.

I. OF *Fines to have Juſtice and Right.* p. 293
II. *Of Fines for Writs, Pleas, Tryals and Judgment.* p. 296
III. *Of Fines for Expedition of Pleas, Tryals, and Judgment.* p. 308
IV. *Of Fines for Delay thereof.* p. 309
V. *Of Fines payable out of the Debts to be recovered.* p. 311
VI. *An Expoſition of a Clauſe in* Magna Charta. p. 314

Chap. XIII.

Of Fines *of Divers ſorts.*

I. OF *Fines relating to Offices.* p. 315
II. *Of Fines made by Tenants* in Capite *for Licence to Marry, &c.* p. 320
III. *Of Fines for Leave to Trade.* p. 323
IV. *Of Miſcellaneous Fines for Licenſes.* p. 325
V. *Of Fines for the Kings Favour.* p. 327
VI. *For his Protection and Aid.* p. 329
VII. *For his Mediation.* p. 332

VIII. *For*

VIII. *For Seiſin.* p. 333
IX. *For Replevin or Bail.* p. 341
X. *For Acquittal.* p. 344
XI. *Fines of Divers kinds.* p. 347
XII. *Counterfines and Concurrent Fines* p. 354
XIII. *Of the way of Fining uſed in* Normandy. p. 359

Chap. XIV.

Of Amerciaments.

I. OF *the Difference between a* Miſericordia *and an Amercement* p. 365
II. *Of the Amercements of Barons.* p. 366
III. *Of Freedom from Amercements;* viz. *By Prerogative, By Charter, By Privilege.* p. 374
IV. *Of Amercements granted to Lords of Seigneuries.* p. 375
V. *Of the Amercements ſet in general terms* De miſericordia *&* De miſericordia Regis pro Foreſta. *ibid.*
VI. *Of particular Amercements:* viz. *For or by reaſon of Murders or Manſlaughters.* p. 377
VII. *For Treſpaſſes or Miſdemeaners.* p. 378
VIII. *For Diſſeiſines.* p. 381
IX. *For Recreancy.* p. 382
X. *For Breach of Aſſize.* p. 383
XI. *For Defaults.* ibid.
XII. *For Non-appearance, &* quia non habuit quem plegiavit. p. 385
XIII. *For Falſe Judgments.* p. 386
XIV. *For not making Purſuit.* ibid.
XV. *Of Miſcellaneous amercements;* viz. *For Treſpaſſes of divers kinds.* p. 387

Chap. XV.

Of the Revenue *ariſing by* Aids.

I. OF *the Three Notable Aids,* viz. *Aid to make his eldeſt Son a Knight, to Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, And to Ranſome his Perſon.* p. 396
II. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the ſeconds Daughter, raiſed upon Baronies and Knights Fees.* p. 398
III. *Of the Aid for That Marriage raiſed out of the Demeanes and Towns.* p. 406
IV. *Of the Aid raiſed for the Ranſome of K.* Richard I, *as well by Scutage upon Baronies and Knights Fees, as otherwiſe.* p. 410
V. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the Thirds Siſter.* p. 412
VI. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Henry *the Thirds Eldeſt Daughter.* ibid.
VII. *Of the Aid to make K.* Henry *the Thirds Eldeſt Son a Knight.* p. 414
VIII. *Of the Aid to Marry K.* Edward *the Firſts Eldeſt Daughter.* p. 416
IX. *Aid pur faire Fitz Chivaler, or pur Fille marier, was not chargeable on Lands holden in Frankalmoigne or Socage.* ibid.
X. *Of Aids of ſeveral kinds.* p. 417
XI. *Of Fines for Aid.* p. 425
XII. *Of Aids to Private Lords:* viz. *Aid to Knight his Eldeſt Son, To Marry his Eldeſt Daughter, To Ranſome his Perſon, To pay his Fine made with the King, and his other Debts.* p. 427

Chap. XVI.

Of the Revenue *ariſing by* Scutage *or* Eſcuage.

I, II. E*ſcuage-money aroſe out of Fees holden of the King* in Capite. p. 431, 447
III. *Some Serjeanties paid it.* p. 452
IV. *It was in lieu of Perſonal or Actual Service in the Kings army.* p. 454
V. *If Barons or Knights holding* in Capite *did not Do Perſonal ſervice, they ſent Knights in their ſtead, or made Fine* Ne transfretent, *&c. according to the Quantity of their Fees.* p. 455
VI. *And then they were acquitted of their Eſcuage for ſuch Fees. Of the writs of Acquittal uſual in ſuch caſe.* p. 462
VII. *Eſcuage was not chargeable on Lands holden either in Frankalmoigne or Socage.* p. 466
VIII. *The Kings Tenants* in Capite *by Knights ſervice had Eſcuage of their Tenants by Knights ſervice of the Fees for which they paid Eſcuage to the King.* p. 469
IX. *How That Eſcuage was collected.* p. 471

Chap. XVII.

Of the Revenue *ariſing by* Tallage.

I. OF *Danegeld.* p. 475
II. *Of Tallage under the name of* Donum *&* Aſſiſa. p. 480
III. *Of the Tallage of the Kings Demeanes, Eſcheats, and Wardſhips.* p. 484
IV. *By whom Tallage was wont to be aſſeſſed and Collected.* p 504
V. *Of Tallage* per Capita *&* In communi. p. 506
VI. *Of Fines for Tallage.* p. 511
VII. *Of Exemption from Tallage.* p 512
VIII. *Of Tallage rendred to an Inferior Lord.* p. 516
IX. *Of Tallage in* Normandy. p. 524

Chap. XVIII.

Of the Revenue *ariſing by* Cuſtomes.

I. OF *the term,* Cuſtome. p. 525
II. *Of Prize.* ibid.
III. *Of the Diſme and Quinzime of Merchants, Avalage,* &c. p. 529
IV. *Of the Chamberlainſhip of* London, *Tronage,* &c. p. 531
V. *Of Cuſtomes and Duties in general.* p. 535

Chap. XIX.

Of the Division of the Kings Courts.

I. Of the erection of the Bank or Common Bench. p. 539
II. Of the time and manner of its erection. ibid.

Chap. XX.

Of the Exchequer of the Kings of England from the End of the Reign of King John to the end of the Reign of K. Edward II.

I. Of its *Declension from its Ancient grandeur.* p. 548
II. *Of the* Duo Scaccaria. ibid.
III. *Of certain Inferiour Exchequers.* p. 549
IV. *Of the Times of Session at the Exchequer.* p. 551
V. *Of the Place where the Exchequer was holden.* p. 552
VI. *That the King sometimes was and acted in person at the Exchequer.* p. 553
VII. *Of the Privilege of Barons, Residents, and Ministers of the Exchequer.* p. 554
VII. *That the Exchequer was a Court of Great Power, and a Repository of Records.* p. 562

Chap. XXI.

Of the Persons that ſat and acted at the Exchequer during the ſecond period.

I. Of *the Kings Chief Juſticier, his Chancellour and his Council, acting at the Exchequer.* p. 564
II. *Of the Treaſurer and his Lieutenant.* p. 568
III. *Of the Chancellour and Barons of the Exchequer.* p. 580

Chap. XXII.

Of the Buſineſs and proceedings in the Exchequer, during the Second period.

I. Of *affairs relating to the Revenue.* p. 588
II. *Of Pleas.* p. 594
III. *Of Buſineſs of various kinds. Of Conventions, Recognitions,* &c. *made in the Exchequer.* p. 602
IV. *Of the Preſentation and admiſſion of Officers.* p. 603
V. *Of the Preſentation of Mayors, Sheriffs.* p. 606
VI. *Of Fealty done and Rents paid at the Exchequer.* p. 610
VII. *Of Affairs relating to the Government and Defence of the Realm.* p. 612
VIII. *Of the Records and Judgments of the Exchequer.* p. 618
IX. *Of Meſſages or Letters ſent to the Exchequer by the King, Queen, and Prince* p. 624.

Chap. XXIII.

Of Accompts rendred at the Exchequer.

I. A *Specification of ſome of theſe accompts.* p. 628
II. *Of the Office and the Accompts of Sheriffs.* p. 634
III. *Certain aſſiſes or Rules of the Exchequer touching the Kings Debtors and Accomptants: viz. The Immediate Bailles was to render the accompt.* p. 657
V. *Accompts were to be rendred in Courſe.* p. 658
V. *In Perſon.* ibid.
VI. *Upon Oath.* p. 662
VII. *The Kings Debt was to be paid firſt.* ibid.
VIII. *The King might betake himſelf for payment, to one indebted to his debtor.* p. 666
IX. *The Heir of the Kings debtor was not to be diſtreined, if the debtors chatells were ſufficient.* p. 667
X. *Nor Lands holden in Dower, if the heir had ſufficient.* ibid.
XI. *Nor Sureties if the Principal had ſufficient.* p. 668
XII. *The Kings Debtors were wont to have writs of aid.* ibid.
XIII. *Sheriffs who had levied or received the Kings Debt were to acquitt the Debtor at the Exchequer.* p. 669
XIV. *Sheriffs were to notifie the time of their accompting, to Bailiffs of Liberties and other perſons concerned.* p. 671
XV. *The Kings Debtors were to find Sureties for payment, if required.* ibid.
XVI. *Of Writs of the Great and Privy Seal that were ſent to the Exchequer.* p. 672
XVII. *Of allowance made to accomptants* per breve Regis *or otherwiſe.* p. 673
XVIII. *Of Atterminations.* p. 678
XIX. *Of Reſpites.* p. 681
XX. *Of Diſcharges and Pardons.* p. 685
XXI. *Of Surpluſage.* p. 692
XXII. *Of the puniſhments for default of accompting: viz. Of Amercements and Iſſues; Of Seizure of Lands; Of Arreſts; Of Seizure of Liberties.* p. 694
XXIII. *Of diſtreining of Clerks.* 703
XXIV. *Of accomptants ſitting at the Exchequer.* p. 705
XXV. *Of accompts rendred in* Camera Regis. ibid.
XXVI. *Of the method of putting Debts in Charge.* p. 706
XXVII. *Of the* Original, *and other Eſtreats.* p. 707
XXVIII. *Of Tallies.* p. 709
XXIX. *Of Counters.* p. 711

Chap. XXIV.

Of the Officers or Miniſters of the Exchequer.

I. I*Ntroduction.* p. 713
II. *Of the Two Remembrancers.* p. 714
III. *Of the Ingroſſer of the Great Roll, and of the*

the *Comptroller.* p. 716
IV. *Of the Ushers.* p. 718
V. *Of the Constable* p. 724
VI. *Of the Marshall.* p. 725
VII. *Of the Auditours.* p. 729
VIII. *Of the Clerks of Estreats.* p. 731
IX. *Of the* Clericus Brevium. p. 732
X. *Of the Chamberlain.* ibid.
XI. *Of the Treasurers Clerks.* p. 735
XII. *Of the Tellers.* p. 739
XIII. *Of the Pesour.* ibid.
XIV. *Of the Fusour.* p. 741

Chap. XXV.

A *List of Barons of the Exchequer, from the Conquest to the end of the reign of* K. Edward II. p. 743

A [illegible] Halifax.

D [illegible] Magno Rotulo [illegible] R. Stephani [illegible] Somers.

Explanation of Breviatures used in this BOOK.

D g R A D N A & C A.
Dei gratia Rex Angliæ Dux Normanniæ Aquitaniæ & Comes Andegaviæ.

In c r t h L n f f p.
In cujus rei teſtimonium has Literas noſtras fieri fecimus patentes.

r n.
regni noſtri.

di & fi.
dilecto & fideli.

r c.
reddit compotum.

In th l, Et Q, e.
In theſauro liberavit, Et Quietus eſt.

N P & N C.
Nova Placita & Novæ Conventiones.

B e in f M.
Breve eſt in forulo Mareſcalli.

Mag. Rot.
Magnus Rotulus, *The Great Roll of the Exchequer, commonly called the* Pipe-Roll.

Chart. [illegible] Chart.
Rot[illegible]arum, [illegible] Roll.

Pat. or Rot. Pat.
Rotulus Patent[illegible], *the Patent-Roll.*

Cl.
Rotulus Clauſarum, *the Cloſe Roll.*

Rot. Fin. Rot. Oblat.
Rotulus Finium, Rotulus Oblatorum, *the Fine-Roll, and the Oblata-Roll.*

Lib.
Rotulus Liberatarum, *the Liberate-Roll.*

Chart. Antiq.
Chartæ Antiquæ, *the Rolls of* Chartæ Antiquæ *in the Tower of* London.

Rot. Plac.
Rotulus Placitorum, *the Plea-Roll.*

& in ſimilibus.

Whenever the *Memoranda* (or *Communia*, &c) of the Exchequer are cited in this Hiſtory, the *Memoranda* on the *Treaſurers Remembrancers* ſide are meant; unleſs it is ſaid, *Memor. ex parte Remem. Regine.*

LONDONIA

Prodijt hic Liber ex Officina Typographica *Johannis Matthews* ſita in vico *Little Britain*, decimo die Aprilis Anno Domini MDCCXI.